

BOOK UPDATES

(‘The Bible on Life’)

AI can’t write this stuff–ONLY imitate it! It takes God’s insight

Index & Highlights

The Hope of the World	2
Additional Impact Evidence for <u>Christians For Trump</u>	3
Book Chapters [multiple time-frame sections]	8
Twitter Updates	452
Chronological 2022+ Tweets	949
Facebook Updates	1144
Our Latest Tweets	1543
Christmas 2023 Insertions	1712
Whatever writings come next...	_____?
BEST of AmericanAnswers.org	1911
Book Updates Index	1912
Index of Our Many Writings	1939
BEST Stuff We’ve Ever Written	2004
THIS is Twitter	2005

This section presents add-ons to our books, for later editions.

The portion covering *Christians for Trump* is large, as that book got too large for my laptop to handle.

‘Date-2’ means @JamesMeroney posting.

THE HOPE OF THE WORLD

If everyone old enough to know right from wrong goes to Hell without Jesus, and,

The Gospel message is the only way to Heaven, and Christians (the Church) are the only people commanded to give that message to everyone not going to Heaven,

Then there is a lot of work to do!

God says the workers are few, so pray that He will raise up more. But until those prayers are answered, it will be the remnant minority of evangelistic Christians who will need to do the job.

That job is completing the Great Commission, and it is to a person—no exceptions. How could that 'impossible' task get done? By trusting the God of the impossible!

Specifically, that minority would need to:

1. Identify who needs to be reached. That involves:
 - a) Those who have never heard (priority one), and
 - b) Those who have heard, but need to re-hear, possibly one last time.
2. Identify who doesn't need reaching, as that would be wasted effort. Pastors who challenge the church members to identify as certain of salvation would be a good start.
3. Organize/strategize/plan, use effective and accurate materials and methods (including technology), and assign territory. It makes no logical sense to overlap, with so many to reach and so few doing the reaching/working!
4. Prayer-back all efforts, and,
5. Use all evangelistic Christians—professional and amateur. All others could and should fund this great effort!

The reasons for this plan are obvious to even the casual Bible observer.

The attitude of Paul is needed to take a holistic approach to the enormity of the need (Ac. 20:26; I Cor. 9:22; II Cor. 11:28).

And going well beyond one's 'fair share,' as individuals, churches, and even denominations, will be needed (I Cor. 15:10; I Th. 3:10).

As D. L. Moody is alleged to have said, "it can be done, it must be done, it will be done!"
God help us if we don't!

ADDITIONAL IMPACT EVIDENCE FOR CHRISTIANS FOR TRUMP
(FREE BOOK)–ALPHABETIZED

Introduction

At age 50, I promised myself I would not allow the five percent who ever win one soul to Christ in a lifetime to continue. Now that my books are done [NOT!], it's time to make waves! (10/5/14)

By the way, I don't impose Bible belief on anyone, but taking it as TRUTH, I apply it consistently and it usually comports with common sense (for non-Christians)! (1/27/15)

What HE's [God] done here for 14 months is nothing short of miraculous. VERY famous folk in religion and global politics have read our ideas—some acted upon. (2/18/15)

African-Americans

FIX our education system NOW. Fire failed educators and administrators. Identify struggling kids, and ensure their challenges are overcome. USA #1! (2/9/15)

Border Crisis (6/25/19)

[Private account #1:] There is a group of pastors going in August to look at the situation and see how they can help! Instead of others just quoting talking points - Let's get our denominational leaders to the border and help instead of throwing darts for political gain. @jackngraham

[Private account #2:] Your first-hand knowledge of the border crisis is certainly not exhaustive. To reject credible news stories because of the politics involved is partisan blindness and to lament inhumane conditions in one place is not to indict good work in other places. @jackngraham

[Private account #3:] Why do you, as a pastor, feel such an impulse to defend the US against supposedly false accusations? Is that something that falls under the purview of your responsibility as a pastor?

[Private account #4:] Falwell, you're without a doubt, the most vile purveyor of hate and anti-Christian values in the Evangelical community. Get back into your multimillion dollar house & plane that your family blood-sucked from elderly, sickly pensioners and try not to poison anymore young minds.

[Private account #5:] The attacks on Moore by @jerryfalwelljr and @jackngraham over this post are unconscionable. They both deserve rebuke for it. And I don't say that lightly. (link: <https://twitter.com/drmoore/status/1143418475723055106>) [twitter.com/drmoore/status...](https://twitter.com/drmoore/status/1143418475723055106)

PLEASE phone @JackNGraham @ 972.820.5_0_, @AOC, and BOTH of you tour facilities with cameras, to prove to the general public who is LYING. I'm TIRED of sinful liars! (link: <https://www.cbsnews.com/news/alexandria-ocasio-cortez-details-grim-condition-at-migrant-detention-centers/>) [cbsnews.com/news/alexandri...](https://www.cbsnews.com/news/alexandria-ocasio-cortez-details-grim-condition-at-migrant-detention-centers/) Go together, and force the other to face facts, good or bad! Lying is a sin 45 engages regularly. (7/2/19)

Campaign

Now God wants to use me in a greater way, and I'm clueless about marketing, but He'll lead me to experts. The hard part is thinking up right solutions. (2/18/15)

Changed Parties

I've never been a Democrat, but just like "Branjolina," if made it #BILLary," I might reconsider it in 201 I love Bill; Hillary can't really ever consider. (9/23/14)

I wouldn't consider Hillary UNLESS Ted Cruz types won, in which case I might just not vote; common sense principles are NEEDED to curb BOTH extremes! (11/5/14)

Changed To Politics

I haven't addressed the Church, directly in detail, since November 2014, as we have moved on to politics, etc., but 100 percent evangelism is ALWAYS the message MOST won't do! (2/24/15)

China

China is kicking America's tail in business. That OUGHT not be the case. TRUE Americans WON'T let it continue forever. We KNOW U.S. tradition and history! (2/9/15)

Christian Cabal (Cf.: Sin-to-win)

YOU HAVE TO WIN TO LEAD. The back seat is not what drives the car (or back of the bus, either). #Selma (great upcoming movie). #WakeUP, @GOP! (1/9/15)

Critics

You're rude, judgmental and arrogant. Really? That's ONLY how you'd feel if you were called to this ministry; but don't worry, it sounds like God never will. (10/17/14)

One minister said 'live by sword, die by sword,' as if my tweets are an attack, and many reject them. our ONLY attack is on church-as-a-business, vs. the TRUE church! (11/13/14)

You're SO harsh; Jesus NEVER spoke like that, say the ignorant and uninformed critics who LOVE their pastors who expect SO little of them, but money. (11/13/14)

Even a mega church critic's wife addressed "Open Letter" "rants and raves," in her blog, as with two others. My critics know of this [Twitter] site, as convicts them. (11/14/14)

To the fellow who says I talk too much—LEAVE! Go read about celebrity sex scandals, or money idolatry. We speak of HIGH-value issues here; ~NOT entertainment. (12/25/14)

Update: One pastor said such concern for evangelism could be an "emotional problem;" Others say you can hide your problems in religious work masks. (1/12/15)

Early Mornings (3am)

Those who watch here know when I tweet in the wee hours of the morning, I attribute that wake-up call to God, as having a message to give. Zzz. (12/9/14)

Franklin Graham

[To Billy:] #Franklin and #William could rise to FIT in your shoes IF they took up this call on your behalf, and with your blessings! @Franklin_Graham @TellaGraham (10/17/14)

THIS is NOT "nonpartisan," @JackNGraham: "If [Trump] succeeds, we all benefit," Graham proclaimed in a video posted to social media. "But if his enemies are allowed to destroy him, and pull down the presidency, it will hurt our entire nation." —**Franklin Graham** EXPLAIN yourself!

Our family's church was LITERALLY told Franklin Graham's Day of Prayer was "nonpartisan." Looks like we were lied to! I will NEVER trust ANYONE in the Christian Cabal, as they do NOT practice Christian values! Lip service for political power idolatry! (6/2/19)

Impact

Everyone involved knows what happened, but a lie detector may be needed, or subpoena'd depositions. The latter is NOT the Christian way! Read the website! (11/11/14)

And referencing influential U.S. ministers ONLY. Linked-In said a STADIUM-full made inquiries, and I NEVER use it—I ONLY have a profile on record! (1/12/15)

RT @BobbyJindal: I believe that America desperately needs a spiritual revival.
<https://t.co/Ept93vNME> (1/12/15)

PROUD of @BishopJakes, @DrTonyEvans and @RevJamesRobison bridging racial divides, and discussing economic expansion at the #PottersHouse, tonight! (1/15/15)

NO account viewing here shocks me anymore. I PURPOSELY follow NO ONE here, so I get a better idea who drops by. For other accounts, follow others. (2/13/15)

Innovation

I'd be open to a TV show where three products are offered, and I have one hour to choose how to re-vamp one of the three. I trust God this skill could be sustained! (1/23/15)

ISIS

Kill EVERY terrorist, and do it dramatically (i.e., overkill), to deter future ones, and NEVER re-name terrorists anything else. STOP recruits and indoctrination. (1/30/15)

We have nukes; don't we have mini nukes we could drop on terrorist areas? A mini Hiroshima. Drone-dropped even keeps our military safer. GO USA#1 (2/5/15)

I've said MANY times, KILL ALL TERRORISTS who are trying to kill you. Once complete, you can address how NOT to let that cancer rise again. Duh 101! (2/19/15)

Joel Rosenberg

We need a President who 'gets it,' not a pastor-in-chief, but who knows and is not ashamed, and makes reforms based on it. #JoelRosenberg (paraphrased) (Ps. 119:99) (1/17/15)

Johnson Amendment

Politicians are smart, and want to secure money and votes en masse vs. individually, so they speak to the NRA, NAACP, AARP, churches+. Pastors can't BIASEDLY push! And handing out voter guides at church, subtly if not clearly showing how a politician voted on abortion and gay marriage. Legal! Fair? And having Presidential and Congressional candidates speak or attend (like Huckabee at SBC Houston or a Texas candidate at a DFW black church). (12/22/14)

Pence visited First Baptist Dallas three hours ago. There is no end to how far the Christian Cabal will go to Christianize politics to their evil and unjust, un-voted for ends! I'm SO glad I have zero association with any members of that group, anymore. Heretic power idolaters. #Apostates (4/17/19)

Mark Cuban

Live-streaming webinars could showcase Shark Tank products and a one-time U.S.-based world's fair. Interested in investing in my 4,500+ products? @mcuban (1/23/15)

Middle Class

The middle class likely rarely-to-never need government hand-outs, and WANT to be rich, which favors the #GOP. Yet some have mercy on the poor, favoring #Dems. (12/9/14)

The middle class is where future political campaigns will be won. You don't have to want taxes to help the poor, but QUIT supporting GREED too, swing voters. (12/25/14)

People live in REALITY—NOT theory. Limbaugh said the sky's the limit, and it is FOR HIM. Opportunity pays NO BILLS, and bills are REAL, @RNC @DNC Middle class. (1/20/15)

Middle class tax cuts are deserved, needed (average wage DECREASED \$3,000 under Obama), and politicians MUST start LOWERING their spending our money, NOW! (1/26/15)

Moral Majority

#JerryFalwell and mi amigo, Paul Pressler, helped the religious right unite on abortion and gay marriage, via Reagan; ADD helping the poor and decrying greed! (12/22/14)

Where's #JerryFalwell's son in keeping the "Moral Majority" cause alive, IF it was a permanent need in society? Mono-focused vs. FULL counsel of God. (1/5/15)

My Evangelism

I HAD evangelized my part—probably even if I were a professional minister, but the LACK of evangelism being done has compelled my not staying "retired." (10/7/14)

My Evangelism Exhortations

I also called out EVERY denomination that had ignored that same [full evangelism] call months back. It is TIME to call a spade a spade, in the Church, on evangelism! (9/28/14)

All it takes is a nod a wink/blink, a signature from Billy! Someone else can read a statement he would approve. Franklin or William? C'mon, LEAD! (10/17/14)

Objectivity

IF any 2016 D.C. politician lies, flip flops, demonizes, hides the truth, misleads, tap dances or side-steps, we'll be sure to tell you about it here. #Accountability. (12/22/14)

Outsourcing

Letting business get away with murder, to hire foreigners, and leaving the Rust Belt in shambles may be good for business, but NOT for U.S.A.! @DemConvention #GOP (9/23/14)

Big business supported OVER-outsourcing to hurt Dems (i.e., unions), but Dems got more voters from those workers, which hurt the Rust Belt, too. Now wants illegals. (12/15/14)

Politics

One not as well-known as [me], who has not yet taken their message across the country, one who is just getting started could well end up defeating the Democrat nominee. #MittRomney (paraphrased) (1/30/15)

2013

The Church got her instructions in 2013; the politicians got theirs in 2014. I've done my part, and must care for the family, and my own ambitions—not freebies here. (2/9/15)

2014

Linked-In said, LAST YEAR, you could fill a stadium with the number who went there, and I never use it, so God was using Twitter for that; the zenith was day it [Twitter] went public. (2/14/15)

I NEVER use Linked-In, but they said I had a stadium-full contact our profile, approaching near "legend" status, even though NO religious book agent wants my books. Do-do's! (12/25/14)

Prestonwood

I've been BANNED from ALL Sunday School classes, and signed a contract to NEVER mention a given church on social media; See our website for many such events. (12/25/14)

Greatest church in America NOW that it was pressured behind the scenes to change, and 100 percent willfully DID, but I'm still legally an OUTCAST. Shocking! (2/21/15)

At least three years ago, I was banned from any Sunday School, and if I ever mention the church online I am unwelcome there. See our website. AMAZING! (2/21/15)

RE: Reconciliation] You CAN'T preach on forgiving your bro (three+ years ago), and live the OPPOSITE, and still expect God's POWER! Love the sermon website [Will You Live Forever? button, at this website] usage, but RECONCILE brothers. (2/21/15)

Revival

RESPECTED @RonnieFloyd, PLEASE pass resolution that Southern Baptist Convention pastors are committed to evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP (and seek petition signatures). God bless. (9/7/14)

Twitter Glitch

When you don't follow anyone, you have the BEST chance to figure out who's there when. When you follow people, that identification is more difficult. I follow none! (11/14/14)

TweetFest

Your LACK of knowledge of the three week TwitterFest here, one year ago doesn't make you an expert on platforms! I have the names and LinkedIn statistics. (11/14/14)

USA #1 (ala, MAGA)

Put #AmericaFirst, and the world a close SECOND. Quit DEMONIZING your opponents, and #TalkRadio MUST STOP its 100 percent brain-dead BIASES (for money)! (12/4/14)

SHAMEFUL! We must STOP living off our past laurels, and compete to win, America! The U.S. MUST be number one, again. <http://t.co/Kv3o5yK7TK> #Economy #Business #China (12/5/14)

FIX our education system NOW. Fire failed educators and administrators. Identify struggling kids, and ensure their challenges are overcome. USA #1! (2/9/15)

We have nukes; don't we have mini nukes we could drop on terrorist areas? A mini Hiroshima. Drone-dropped even keeps our military safer. GO USA#1 (2/5/15)

Book Chapters

CHURCH GROWTH, & OTHER ISSUES

(Last week of June & first week of July, 2019)

NBC reports church attendance is at a record low. (4/19/19)

[Background: Our church's worship time was made to move to the High School student's auditorium, sold as promoting more intimacy, and committing to do "whatever it takes" "to reach lost people," especially Millennials]

God NOWHERE says church is to attract lost people to hear the Gospel, or conduct research studies on how to get more youth into church! He said leaders lead laymen to go and tell, who then gather once they're saved. Has ANY U.S. church EVER done that? Numbers follow obedience—they are NOT the goal!

[After thoroughly ranting about tithing being unbiblical, in that same sermon...] Other than that, Mrs. Lincoln, how did you enjoy the play?

When church crowds are smaller, to promote a more intimate environment, some churches (knowing members will walk over roped-off areas), have black curtains block closed-off sections' view of the stage (Elevate Life, Frisco). (6/9/19)

Here's the EXACT method for laymen having ZERO say in a decision they didn't want, spun just like Trump: It'll be great, we prayed for God's will, "we listened to you," and if you oppose, you're like Pharisee religious critical people. AKA forced top down dictatorship "for Jesus." #PrestonwoodBaptist

The preacher tired of seeing a half-filled sanctuary Saturday evenings. He said the choir did, too. So because the Hispanic congregation grew, but our odd worship time crowd didn't, they get the teenagers' venue, until they grow enough to return to the worship center. Immature "leading" claimed as for "growth."

45,000 who haven't even evangelized their own nearest neighborhood, fully (350 total?), want bigger numbers, for bigger salaries (and WON'T cap them or fully reveal them), because it's a competition to be the biggest in Texas or America—not just the top 10! 45K could reach 450K in one month or year, if they had biblical leadership!

45k church members reaching 10 people in one year. 'Who's your 1,' 2 or 3? NOWHERE does the Bible show any evangelizers aspiring so low! You're coddling carnality with such horrible expectations and demands! Ten in 1 year—all north Dallas by next summer. You're trusting God for the impossible?

I may switch my 2020 commitment in one small way—IF I continue to see abuses of God's causes, via politics, I WILL vote all GOP, to thwart Socialism, but may start actively helping Trump be defeated by whoever wins the Dem nomination. It depends on pastor holiness, or continued sin-to-win strategy.

I OPPOSE judicial activism, court stacking SCOTUS conservative, if Ginsburg retires, and I oppose Socialism, and am #NeverTrump. I do NOT have to choose between the two parties! I'll vote all GOP's, NOT tRump, unless he changes a lot, and only the Dem nominee if they're centrist, for 2020.

Objectivity is not schizophrenia, wishy-washy flip-flopping, or playing both sides of fence (getting butt splinters for risk aversion). Objectivity reacts according to people's good or bad deeds, as with political parties' good or bad! Not opportunist or disloyal—loyal to principles

Update #1: Millennials & Church-Going

Millennials: Have I got a message for you! Churches CRAVE you coming, because you're their future revenue and membership/lifeblood. Old people are closer to death, though their "tithes" are more secure, from cultural tradition. At the same time, they'll slander you as entitled, lazy and evil political liberals.

So they think low of you, but high on you for your income potential, and how you can help their businesses grow in retirement years, JUST AS they rely on you for their Social Security being funded, when you are the lowest on the economic totem pole, presently. You are labeled 'liberal,' until you earn money and pay taxes, then you are to change!

It's ALL about money, for this ilk of human, and that ilk always wants cheap labor they can profit off. Trust me, they'll cater church practice to get you to come! Whatever you like, they research and adapt how God says church is to behave, accordingly. They're retiring or dying off, so their businesses NEED you!

Dems want you for votes for politicians' cushy jobs! They love your idealism, as it allows them to rob the rich, and buy your vote by freebies... student loan forgiveness, free college, the works. PLEASE understand one thing... the male brain doesn't fully mature until about age 24-28, and adults take advantage of that fact.

I want you to flourish in life, and be successful, enjoy life, and have a great afterlife! I don't want your money! Has anyone seen me speak of my 13 books in the past three months? That's NOT my concern.

You young folk are being played and manipulated by both Dems and religious cons, for what you can do for older folks, even as you're just starting out in life, with not a lot. That's QUITE evil! It's like milking the poor, as you're starting your first jobs, own little, and probably haven't even bought your first home.

THINK for yourself! What's best for you? You owe NO ONE anything, but God and yourself! You shouldn't be a pawn to anyone! They've had 50 years to get theirs—they mustn't get it from you!

You have a family you'll eventually have... you need to care about your future, and I guarantee you the world the older generation is leaving you is quite problem-filled and debt-ridden, and they intend to straddle you with those BAD choices of THEIRS! That's unjust!

You do not need health insurance much, in your youth! Rare exceptions do exist, but crowd funding or catastrophic insurance can aid that. You do NOT need to pay into Social Security, as it won't be there for you! You need to invest wisely, save and spend smart, and earn as much as humanly possible, until you want to retire. Let NO ONE tell you otherwise!

And as to church-going, I could care less what you do, if you aren't going to Heaven! Churches are SUPPOSED to be telling you how to go there. If you won't respond to their attractions and advertisements, they won't, generally speaking. This is EVIL, and a business strategy; NOT a God-obeying decision!

You are the customer who can be residual income the next 30 years. You are not income for anyone but whoever you choose to spend your money on! I suggest you get to know God very intimately/well, by reading His Bible, then doing what He says on every decision, but you MUST know that, without Christ in your heart, a literal fiery Hell is your eternity!

I don't want that for you, or anyone, so I tell you that for FREE! I'm not asking for one dime from you, or to have you come to some business of mine, or follow me. I'm warning you so you can have a great

future after you one day die. PLEASE know you are a target/mark for Dem votes and church paying membership!

God does NOT see you that way! He made you in His image, loves you, wants only the best for you, and seeks nothing from you but to know Him well. Beware of Dems and the Church, and even GOP's whose policies ever favor the old and wealthy! They're ALL suspect, and after your money, for self-gain! Even college is often a rip off, financially!

I told a new friend the other day that even my Christian alma mater is only in it for high tuition rates, and he said that before I could get it out of my mouth! That's NOT 'Christian' at all, but it's the system many who benefit from the system want to enshrine. Profiteer, and care NOTHING about if it's good for others or society—just you (i.e., greed and selfishness).

Your generation can change all these evils! You may lose your idealism by age 40, but I beg you not to! You've seen how screwed up the older generation has made our world. Vow to do a better job! It's hard to do a worse job!

And PLEASE learn one thing, tonight... any politician with policies that only benefit the rich or business, and cares little about any others, is NEVER 'gonna benefit you, even as their rhetoric promises to. Outsourced jobs and imported talent is an attack on your future in the U.S.A., as is crippling U.S. debt. Fix America, please. Thank you.

P.S.: What's a young person want and need? Good-paying, stable jobs that don't die out, get shipped away, have advancement potential, and not having to change careers many times... and a safe nation from war or invasion. That's about it! Go ensure it happens!

[Private account:] You are #NeverTrump, but if the nominee is too far left, you'll be fine with Trump? Because not voting, or voting for a non-factor third party is essentially what the GOP wants as many people as possible to do. You know that, right? I agree with the choice literally any other election.

YES, if the Democrat nom is too left radical, at least tRump has a good economy, and has pushed abortion's evils in the public's eye, and I can support those two achievements, despite his many evils and idiocies.

Update #2: Church-As-A-Business' #1 Crime

Let me tell you, people who are NOT Christians, a GRAVE wickedness in the American church, that is the WORST evil known to man, has continued for DECADES, and likely will NEVER change: PASTORS consider YOU a potential paying customer MORE THAN a person facing Hell!

They NEVER state that like that! They do it like this: They ONLY tell people how to go to Heaven IF they come to their uncommanded church building (because they can't control/steer or be sure a customer is won, otherwise). They INVENT a term, "unchurched," AS IF not going to church leads to Hell, vs. the biblical concept of people being "unsaved."

They slander people who ACTUALLY evangelize (i.e., tell non-Christians how to miss Hell/go to Heaven) as hit-and-run Rambo evangelists who don't disciple (because discipleship is what follows a successful talk with someone heading to Hell), which they interpret as preaching sermons to (NOT Jesus' way).

They have FULLY adopted 'attraction' and 'friendship' evangelism methods invented by satan in 1980s, in a book by a man called Aldrich (Lifestyle Evangelism), because attracting potential customers to your

business is how you get control of their "tithe," IF they get saved; same with church members befriending them, so they get in a habit of associating with church goers—for that tithe.

They even quote research that 90+ percent of people will go to church if asked. GOD NOWHERE COMMANDS CHRISTIANS TO INVITE ANYONE TO CHURCH, or befriend anyone, before "earning a right" to be heard, as heralds of Gods gospel—PERIOD!

Even last year, my very own Southern Baptists adopted a campaign, "Who's your one?" ONE PERSON you choose to share the Gospel with! ONE PERSON! Why one, when the Bible NEVER teaches such a LOW expectation? Because you target them for much more than just telling them the Gospel!

READ the book of Acts. By their norm, that's TOTAL failure! My family's church handed laymen church marketing materials in 'gift bags.' NOWHER is that found in Scripture! Very likely, not one church in America has YET evangelized (i.e., told the good news of Jesus to) ALL non-Christians within walking distance of their building! They even fear such a direct approach might turn you off! Turn you off from what? Church membership—NOT Heaven vs. Hell!

Bottom line, we don't care if you go to Hell if you don't care to give pastors 10 percent of your pay check! I say "we," and I do NOT include myself, as my past 40 years have fully proved! Editorial 'we' means many if not most churches and pastors. REPENT, sinners! That's a horrible sin!

A church with 30,000 members could potentially get 300,000 people heading to Heaven in one month to one year, if they QUIT concerning themselves with money, and fame with crowds, but actually cared that they're risking Hell every day we don't tell them the Gospel, even if they NEVER step foot in our buildings! God judge us!

Update #3: Are You a Church Customer?

Let me tell you, people who are NOT Christians, a GRAVE wickedness in the American church, that is PASTORS consider YOU a potential paying customer MORE THAN a person facing Hell! They NEVER state it like that!

They do it like this: They ONLY tell people how to go to Heaven IF they come to their uncommanded church building (because they can't control, or be sure a customer is won, otherwise). They INVENT a term, "unchurched," AS IF not going to church leads to Hell, as opposed to the biblical concept entitled "unsaved."

They slander people who ACTUALLY evangelize (i.e., tell non-Christians how to miss Hell/go to Heaven) as hit-and-run/Rambo evangelists, who don't disciple (because discipleship is what follows a successful talk with someone heading to Hell), which they interpret as preaching sermons to (NOT Jesus' way).

They have FULLY adopted "attraction' and 'friendship' evangelism methods invented by satan in the 1980's, in a book by a man called Aldrich (Lifestyle Evangelism), because attracting potential customers to your business is how you get control of their "tithe," IF they get saved; same with church members befriending them so they get in a habit of associating with church goers—for that tithe.

They even quote research that 90+ percent of people will go to church, if asked. GOD NOWHERE COMMANDS CHRISTIANS TO INVITE ANYONE TO CHURCH, or befriend anyone before "earning a right" to be heard, as heralds of God's Gospel—PERIOD!

Even last year, my own Southern Baptists adopted a campaign, "Who's your one?" One PERSON you choose to share the Gospel with! ONE PERSON! Why one, when the Bible NEVER teaches such a LOW expectation? Because you target them for much more than just telling them the Gospel!

Read the book of Acts. By their norm, that's TOTAL failure! Very likely, not one church in America has YET evangelized (i.e., told the good news of Jesus) to ALL non-Christians within walking distance of their building! They even fear such a direct approach might turn you off! Turn you off from what? Church membership—NOT Heaven vs. Hell!

Bottom line, we don't care if you go to Hell if you don't care to give pastors 10 percent of your pay check! I say "we," and I do NOT include myself, as my past 40 years have fully proved! Editorial 'we' means many, if not most churches and pastors. REPENT, sinners! It's a horrible sin!

A church with 45K members could potentially get 450K people heading to Heaven in one month to one year, if they QUIT concerning themselves with money, and fame with crowds, but actually cared they're risking Hell every day we don't tell them the Gospel, even if they NEVER step foot in our buildings! God judge us!

Body Life is NOT created by tighter quarters or smaller venues! It's done by teaching and using spiritual gifts in worship services, and engaging all activities that involve laymen in the service, and encouraging relationship building—NOT handshakes with new strangers every week! PERIOD. (6/22/19)

If ANY American church wants to reach the most amount of people with the Gospel, NOTHING is stopping them, currently! It doesn't cost one dime when you use God's Eph. 4 model, and leaders inspire evangelistic laymen! (6/22/19)

The Church Growth Movement began when I was in seminary (from Cali?). Pastors TIRED of being poor. INSTEAD of full evangelism, they promoted things churches could do to market themselves, and be more well-received by neighbors (Ex.: architecture, music, modernity, amenities, etc.). That's NOT God's way! (6/22/19)

Special Meeting: A Biblical Response to the Church-Growth Movement by Pastor John MacArthur
<http://tinysa.com/twt17937>

Update #4: Biblical Church

There are always new viewers, so here goes reciting the back of my hand for the umpteenth time. BIBLICAL church is four main elements: Thorough evangelism, relational discipling, Body Life and social ministry. Sermons are to be preaching and teaching, and salaries AREN'T guaranteed, nor buildings commanded.

A tithing is NOT God-required, Lordship Salvation is a well-meaning heresy, denominations are evidence of demon-in-nation division, God is neither a Dem nor GOP, and there were no millionaire ministers in the New Testament, from pastoring.

Church growth, in numbers, was the result/effect of evangelism, NOT the goal, ministers were willing to be bi-vocational, there WERE mega churches, but they weren't run like many are today, and there were NO multi-site churches, and churches CARED about other churches, and helped their finances! (II Cor. 8:2, 14, 11:28) That's NOT the sin-FULL U.S. "business model!"

The Rev. 3 ending era of church history WILL be depicted by financial success, and spiritual failure. That's EXACTLY what you see in so many U.S. churches today! Numbers (i.e., bodies, bucks and buildings), but a mile wide and inch deep! Worldliness reins, and church attendance covers all sins, in Churchianity vs. Christianity.

(Mt. 6:33) When a pastor seeks God's priorities, actions and values first, the rest (in context, their FINANCES and assets) follow after. This is NOT the model of the church growth movement crowd! There is NO friendship or attraction evangelism in the Bible, as defined by their evil advocates today...

I.e., in order to tell a human the Gospel, you must earn a right to be heard, by listening, showing acts of love and service, and by getting to know them as a friend. Then you pray for a door of opportunity to open. There's NO WAY the book of Acts could have happened by such B.S. reasoning! That's heretical for ambassador heralds.

Or advertise, have secular activities that interest lost people, and by all means, 'get people to your campus' (the exact job description I was given, interviewing for an Evangelism Minister position at Second Baptist, Houston) so they can be evangelized within the church building.

This is a HERESY business plan, of people who study management books more than the Bible! Rock concerts, gyms/sports, marriage counseling, recovery seminars, famous speakers, entertainment/comedians, ventriloquists—anything but go and tell evangelism (the biblical model). To Hell with people going to Hell if they're not attracted to our secular events!

Jump houses, traveling petting zoos, face painting, musicals, drama plays, food trucks, Christmas parades. One church's second in command LITERALLY said to my face, 'you know, that's not a bad idea,' when I asked if they'd consider a Six Flags over Second Baptist, when Astroworld closed. ANATHEMA.

IF a church is committed to doing "whatever it takes" to reach people for Jesus, they need to leave their gathering and just go do it! It's no more complex than that! It's NOT about music styles, or numbers, or buildings, or sermons adapted to Gen X, or laymen changing worship venues!

I heard the EXACT SAME sales pitch for the FAILED Dallas campus, that we were spending ~\$25M "for evangelism," to buy a multi-site venue. I also heard that with Mr. Fiegelson's \$4M donation to First Baptist, Katy, when I challenged that (details at this website's Will You Live Forever's button, "Church Conflicts" section.

BEWARE when pastors say an expenditure is "for evangelism," or politicians say an expenditure is "for the children!" Biblical evangelism is FREE—it takes LEADERSHIP to inspire the laymen to do their Eph. 4 job! It costs no one anything, but time and effort—PERIOD!

America hasn't been thoroughly threshed since 1980, and relational discipling fell out of favor, as with direct evangelism, with the church growth movement and lifestyle evangelism. NOW pastors wonder why society and Millennials reject a church-going tradition? You didn't do your job! An entire generation missed.

Children and grandchildren of churchgoers get in childhood habits of attending. NOT any others! And college is where many slip away (my son, partly, vs. me, for example). Campus Crusade and The Navigators on campuses have WANED, from what I've experienced, since my college years. Then life gets busy, with job and family!

Why would anyone go to church if they didn't feel they had to? ASK YOURSELF THAT, pastors. WHAT are you offering them? Morality lessons and 10 percent of their paycheck is demanded. No thanks! Jesus had ZERO problem getting crowds, and He didn't seek them like you do! He ran from them, often. There's why you're failing—wrong priorities.

READ Matthew through Acts. Biblical Christianity never had any problem with crowds! It IS attractive. People FLOCKED to Jesus! Masses responded to the Gospel the apostles preached. Lordship Salvationists have ZERO good news to offer lost people—just morals bashing works! That's NOT "attractive," because it's NOT biblical.

You want numbers? Obey God! Evangelize everyone; disciple the responders, have Body Life worship, and SERVE your community! WHO would turn off to that? And reject your Devilish calls for a 10 percent "tithe." Ask attenders to give as God leads them to, as He has blessed them; that's BIBLICAL! (II Cor. 8-9) DON'T teach law!

I don't give one iota darn what Millennials, old fogies, middle aged f_rts, or young marrieds WANT out of a church! You do—that's why you're failing! You ask GOD what He wants of ALL age groups. Just like politics, ask not what your church can do for you, but ask what you can do for your church! Disciples DENY themselves.

When evangelism is mainly done in the church, NOTHING happens! You disappoint the Christians, AS IF God isn't moving, and even the staff, as if all our works are in vain. Church goes don't need to hear the Gospel! Most could recite it to you from memory! #Embarrassing DISCIPLE vs. sermonize church members.

Jesus was a fraud, a hypocrite, a liar. THIS is the message people RIGHTLY derive from watching churchianity, because HE preached to crowds, but disciplined the 12. Pastors preach to crowds and claim they're discipling. EITHER Jesus was wrong, or you are, pastors! I KNOW who—your deeds say you don't.

Rev. 3's Laodicea PROVES churches can be successful, as MEN define it, following satan. Any church NOT committed to EDBS priorities is a failure. When you grow a business, not a church, you have continual pressure for funds. When you obey God, He supplies your needs as you do His deeds!

The other day a deacon friend had an empty collection plate, and he literally shook it in front of me (meaning, pay up). He knows NOTHING about my finances, income lost serving God as well more than a lifetime of tithing, or if we gave online! That's LAW/guilt. He doesn't understand grace; not taught it well in sermons?

Freddy Haynes' church uses guilt and pressure, as well. The crowd parades to the front, to drop their envelopes into a bucket in front of everyone seated. THIS IS LAW, FOLKS. This is NOT grace, and you wonder why God says Ichabod, even as the Laodicean finances may do well using these Devil's tricks?

Interviewing as an Evangelism Minister at Second Baptist Houston, THIS guy literally defended using the 'Joash Box' public parading of 'tithes' into a box down front method, saying blacks do it, and it works! ASK HIM ON A LIE DETECTOR if I'm lying or inaccurate!: @doug_page Money is the priority at church-as-a-business!

Church-as-a-business is ANATHEMA to Christ! Not only are churches tax free charity status 501C3's, God says they are to be run free from the love of money, and Jesus TWICE turned the tables on His place being used to conduct business! False prophets are in ministry for profits—PERIOD.

(Mt. 6:33) When a pastor seeks God's priorities, actions and values first, the rest (in context, their FINANCES) follow after. This is NOT the model of the church growth movement crowd! There is NO friendship or attraction evangelism in the Bible, as defined by their evil advocates today.

I've told about being kicked out of Sunday School/Bible fellowship classes for knowing the Bible better than staffers! (i.e., for obeying II Tim. 2:15) THIS PASSES AS CHRISTIANITY and BIBLICAL CHURCH? NO layman hears about it (it's hush-hush), or would understand the problem, because they DON'T know their Bibles, though they attend church every week! But the money's good, so I'm labeled a 'critic;' Devil's churchianity!

ASK any claiming U.S. Christian to recite 10 Bible verses, give testimony to three times they evangelized someone, and what their quiet time Bible study taught them the last three times of last month. Three

questions, and you find the ROOT of Christians' political and moral heresies! Most will be deer in headlights dumbfounded by those questions!

Want to grow a church NOT by doing God's commands? Erect a fancy architected mega church building in a growing new area of town, buy a nice building in a rich area, and have some members pledge to go there, to LOOK like it's viable, or invite people NOT used to nice things to rent your facilities.

Or you start Bible studies in North Ft. Worth, then let it die, as with a Dallas building, or make your Saturday evening crowd go to the kid's room, so it LOOKS overflowing/successful to newcomers. At least you don't pay A/C and maid crew to clean an underutilized sanctuary for those 10-years faithful ones! 'Image is everything.'

Why not just pay a retiring pastor to have his members come to your church, or buy out a financially failing church, and sell their building, and bring them to your church? Why evangelize? You can advertise, and have secular activities to interest lost people, or find Christians not attending church. Why evangelize?

Why not use streaming video to house churches of members in various areas of town, then rent school facilities for Sunday, so you can have multi-site church? Better yet, get on national TV and radio, and open church sites in different cities. Why not franchise your church (some literally do!)?

Of course, have online church, so you get even more potentially paying members. NEVER reveal your full compensation, and NEVER cap it. You pay NO taxes, and this "business model" (the exact term I've been told) "works" to make you rich, as you sheep steal, and care nothing of smaller pastors. Greed for God.

THIS IS Church growth! THIS IS nowhere found in Scripture. Use your members as FREE labor (church salespersons), to invite a friend to church. Pro bono church marketing professionals! They DONT have to evangelize—just bring people to let you do their Eph. 4 job! ANATHEMA, Laodicean church-as-a-business. True testimony!

Make T-shirts and bumper stickers promoting your church. Billboards, TV ads. DON'T evangelize people, using laymen outside the church building, because the pastor can't control if they join and pay 10 percent if the 'transaction' occurs off the church campus! ANATHEMA and ICHABOD! May God judge us SOON! False profits.

Use "seeker sensitive" tricks to make non-Christians feel at home when they visit, even though God said they'd be convicted if church was done right (I Cor. 14), and that no one seeks God (Rom. 3:11). Water down what church is supposed to be, so you can gain paying customers, and NEVER work bivocationally, as you're greater than Jesus or Paul!

And finally, make Sunday School less deep, and shut down teachers who aren't shallow. That literally happened to Dave Strawn, at Metropolitan Baptist, Cypress, TX, as with my being banned from all Sunday School classes for knowing too much, and vocalizing! FALSE church practice! ICHABOD.

But, as Rev. 3 says, the Laodicean church does quite well, financially, even though it has kicked Christ to the curb, Who knocks on the door from the outside. Even II Pet., Jude and I Tim. WARN of men in ministry for the money! And laymen sheeple say, what's the problem? You're just critical and divisive. FOOLS!

Update #5: Church-As-A-Business

You want numbers, pastors? Obey God! Evangelize everyone; disciple the responders, have Body Life worship, and SERVE your community! WHO would turn off to that? And reject your Devilish calls for a

10 percent "tithe." Ask attenders to give as God leads them to, as He has blessed them—it's BIBLICAL! (II Cor. 8-9) DON'T teach law!

Church-as-a-business trick: Locate in rich neighborhoods, and lure rich, powerful and/or famous people, then demand their "tithe!" Jesus said to target the rich, as they are most likely candidates for the kingdom, right? #EyeOfANeedle odds (vs. Jas. 2:5).

Church as a business trick: The church puts pastor's parsonage in a trust, so no one can research its worth; buy strip centers, retirement homes and Christian schools you profit off of, retaining that tax free charity status all along!

Church as a business trick: Curry favor with/solicit rich people to put their name on exciting buildings at the church. I once knew an evangelist who hired a fund raiser for \$500K. I wouldn't donate a DIME to such an irresponsible entity. It went bankrupt anyway. Wonder why? (ha)

Church as a business is ANATHEMA to Christ! Not only are churches tax free charity status 501C3's, God says they are to be run free from the love of money, and Jesus TWICE turned the tables on His place being used to conduct business! False prophets are in ministry for profits—

If it acts like a duck, looks like a duck, walks and talks like a duck, it's a duck. Churches run like a business OUGHT to be taxed like a business! Duh 101.

There are pastors who have POLLED church members to see their desires and preferences for church! Is GOD the One in charge, or is it a business catering to customers? God leads REAL leaders to give Christians what they NEED—not necessarily what they want (Ex.: traditional vs. modern music service; Cf.: Eph. 5:19).

Image is everything? Image is the belief you want people to have of you, and may market to project; reputation is others' conclusions of what they think of you, based on observation and experience. Image is everything only to those who have little-to-nothing to observe or experience as reputation bases.

Character is what I am describing as lacking! It is NOT every mega pastor or church! Like every profession, there's good and bad, and even these examples have very good things they also do.

I'm GLAD this reminiscence started with three of my four pastor role models, all now deceased. I may be unchurched, and pastorless, but their role models will always be in my memory! RIP heroes! John Bisagno, Don Anderson, Billy Graham and Charles Ryrie (Heb. 12:1).

Update #6: Biblical Church Growth

I HAVE to address this more in-depth, because I don't think in these terms, because I know God's word well, and was only a professional minister for 9 months, so I haven't been sucked into the keep up with the Jones mentality of the PREVALENT church growth movement: If a pastor knows ZERO about the Bible, he views church as his business, and sermons as his job.

Salaries are demanded, because other industries have them, and budgets being met is the main concern, by attracting more customers you can serve, any way you can get them to come to your business. The more the merrier, so you get richer. THIS IS NOT CHRISTIANITY.

Your goal is to have MANY retail outlets, a mega superstore, operations in other states and countries, and you are the CEO. American Capitalism is the blueprint—NOT God's word. Let me say that another way—you are NOT serving Christ, but self and the world/society's norms! Repent of church-as-a-business!

GOD makes it VERY clear that four things are essential in HIS vs. man's church: Every lost person hears the Gospel, by go and tell, Christians get disciplined into maturity, spiritual gifts get used to edify a gathered church, and Christians impact society for goodness. THAT IS CHURCH and Christianity, as with biblical sermons (preach and teach), daily quiet times, Scripture memory and prayer.

GOD's church is known by outsiders for its prayer RESULTS, and Christians' love for one another—NOT their political rants about only two of hundreds of sins—abortion and gays! THIS IS Christianity vs. churchianity! Many pastors don't see any difference between these two.

And a 10 percent required tithe is churchianity, and theocratic Judaism, vs. Spirit-led giving. I don't know how to make the distinction more stark, than to say going to church for a sermon and 10 percent entrance fee is NOT biblical Christianity—just a mere semblance! READ God's word!

HERE's why churchianity and church-as-a-business continues... Everyone copies the other, and laymen don't know their Bibles, so they rely on pastors to say what's in it, who are motivated to pose as how they practice church comports with what you'd find IF you actually DID read it, which most won't, because their pastor is their guru, who went to seminary, where EDBS is NOT taught—mainly sermonize, and learn the Bible all your career, as you preach.

This is the Devil's way to maintain status quo, as with demonizing people calling for biblical church as divisive critics and bibliolaters. Keep the money system going at all costs. Buildings, salaries and tithes are NOT commanded, so you've got to ask what is?

EDBS! Full Evangelism, Discipling, Body life and Social ministry. That IS what church IS! NOT in America. We dabble at some of those activities, but our business is sermons and tithes and buildings. Churchianity! Attend and give.

The Bible DOESN'T teach come-and-hear evangelism. The ONLY three times anyone appeared to use it was when one guy had Jesus Himself to bring his brother to, a man didn't know the Gospel, and Paul was too old to keep going out (and was famous enough not to have to). Those are NOT our circumstances! Go and tell the Gospel, pastors!

We even have pastor desk, cubicles or offices, and 9 to 5 hours, from CULTURE—NOT Bible instruction! Pastors drive to work, passing up hundreds of lost souls, NOT evangelizing them as leaders of the sheep to do the sheep's job of evangelizing! (Eph. 4) Jesus turned the tables on church as a business.

Sermons have replaced EDBS—I evangelize primarily CHRISTIANS (an irrational act!), never relationally disciple people personally, maybe use spiritual gifts in Sun School, and every act of service is done in the church's name—NOT by members engaging evangelism and discipling as their callings!

I'm talking to dead air. People don't care about these differences, because church is BIG business, people like amenities, pastors like the money, laymen like the no involvement or accountability, and we love our buildings, and political obsession with gays and abortion! Let status quo continue, as the Lord weeps.

BECAUSE pastors WON'T tell laymen, I will: Every non-Christian is to hear the Gospel from Christians, ASAP. They go to Hell, forever, if they don't hear and respond! Every Christian is to grow up in Christ, which takes a daily quiet time, and a maturer believer doing what Jesus did with the 11—NOT just crowd sermons you forget by 72 hours.

You have one or more unique giftings you are to use to serve fellow believers, as gathered Christians love one another and relate, during the church service. And Christians are to be salt and light, doing to society

what Jesus and the people in Acts did... impacting it for the better. That's church! Is it yours? Or is yours biblical?

Rev 3 says churches can be "successful," to men (Lk. 16:15), but spiritually bankrupt. A biblical church has mature Christians who are evangelistic! Evangelism and discipleship, NOT of the church entity, but its individual members.

For the past 40 years, until this past decade, when I ceased tracking stats, 5 percent of U.S. Christians EVER won one soul to Jesus, in their lifetime! 10 percent were fully committed to Christ (a requirement to be a disciple, vs. mere Christian), and 13 percent regularly read their Bibles (the source for spiritual growth; Ps. 119:9-11; Josh 1:8). WE'RE SUCCESSFUL? Failures, by these statistics! Fix it, pastors!

It's EASIER to preach one sermon a week, and to listen to it one hour a week! Check box religion. Salve the guilty conscience, and look socially acceptable, dressing up for Sunday with smiles, suits and dresses. THIS IS Churchianity, and it's anathema to Christ; a false substitute! (II Tim. 3:5; I Tim. 4:1)

WHAT's the downside of churchianity? You are POOR in eternity, Christian, masses go to a burning, fiery forever, and society continues to go to Hell in a hand basket (or hand bag of worldliness). You don't influence culture for the good by stacking SCOTUS, immorally, but by evangelism, then discipleship, and lots of prayer! #Revival

ALL these things you would know, Christian layman, IF you read your Bible, NOT waiting on your guru to brainwash you to only what he's read, so far! (I Jn. 2:27; Ac. 17:11; II Tim. 2:15) READ the book of Acts, where society and the world was turned upside down by Christian deeds! QUIT accepting the churchianity sinful substitute! Seek revival.

And if you CLAIM you care about morals in politics, HOW did you support THIS?: ([link: http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/](http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/)) facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/ God hates ALL sins, not just sodomy and abortions. Greed, lust, idolatry, churchianity, party worship, slandering Dems, selfishness, worldliness, and many more we see in U.S. politics. REPENT (Mt. 7:3).

[Unrelated private account:] What do you think about para-church organizations (Campus Crusade, CBMC, Navigators, etc.) and where they fit in with the local church?

They do SUPERIOR evangelism and discipling, and since churches do so little actual evangelism and biblical discipling, para-church organizations aren't the church, but are in the church, and do its job far better than it does, SADLY. Repent! #Revival

I Tim. 2:4 TELLS God's will for His church! Or as The Navigators said, to know Him and make him known. Para (i.e., alongside) church organizations understand God's will for Christians, like many churches and pastors in America hardly do! Sermons AREN'T discipling's substitute!

Col. 1:28 TELLS God's will for His church! You've got to get 'em saved/born again, first, before you can grow them up!

Eph. 4:13 TELLS God's will for His church! You've got to get 'em saved, before you can disciple 'em! GO and TELL!

II Pet. 3:9 and Eph. 4:15 TELL God's will for His church, as does II Cor. 5:15, and as do II Tim. 1:12 and Phil 3:10. I Jn. 3:23, Jn. 12:50 and Jn. 17:3 also TELL Gods will for His church!

The book of Acts TELLS God's will for His church! Evangelism and discipleship are the TOP TWO ministries all Christians and churches are to be engaged in. You CAN'T say we take that mandate very

seriously! Jesus didn't invite anyone to hear the Gospel in a building He hung out in, or rely on preaching to crowds to disciple people!

Having established that evangelism and discipleship are the top two ministries of the Church, how thorough are we to be? Mk. 16:15; Col. 1:28; Eph. 4:15... all humans, to a person, literally! Paul knew not all pastors would do their part, but it's a sin not to! (I Cor. 15:10; Phil. 2:30) #DoYourPartPastors (7/7/19)

If 95 percent of people in church have heard the Gospel, or are saved, doesn't it make sense you follow the biblical model, and leave the company of the beloved/brethren/saints, to do most of your evangelism? Come and hear ISN'T a biblically commanded evangelism means!

If Jesus preached to crowds, but discipled the 12, in private, their results PROVE sermons can't keep up with relational discipling! (Ac. 17:6) WHO CARES? We like churchianity! –**The Laodicean apostate church** (majority?)

(II Cor. 5:16) Paul only identified humans as Hell-bound or Heaven-bound. II Cor. 5:9-11 SHOWS God's will for His church—evangelism and discipleship! Eph. 4:15 is God's will for Christians; Lk. 19:10 is His will for all others (John 3:16)! Church: Evangelize and disciple—That's your JOB! All else is secondary!

Let's address the problem with come and hear evangelism: Lost people are lost. A lost sheep doesn't seek out a guiding shepherd, but it's the other way around! (Lk. 15:1-7; Rom. 3:11) Lost people have the image of God, but a DEAD spirit. WHY would they want to go to a claiming spiritual event? It's against their nature!

Jas. 2 and I Cor. 14 say IF a lost person comes in your church—NOT when—or when you advertise or solicit their coming! ALL the New Testament SHOWS go and tell! The world wasn't turned upside down by a small group of Christians using come and see evangelism! God says GO (Mt. 28:18-20). Come and hear can NEVER reach everyone near any church!

Not all will be "attracted," no matter how many secular events you put on! But ALL are to be reached, and no one is MORE responsible for reaching them than the pastor working closest to their home or domicile/apartment/condo, etc. QUIT SINNING NOT doing it! (I Cor. 15:34)

LAZINESS and lack of caring are why pastors INSIST on preach-and-be-paid (and the power of man's uninformed tradition), and want lost people to come hear their sermons, with a little Gospel in them. They AREN'T evangelistic, even though a PASTORAL epistle commands THIS of THEM (II Tim. 4:5). Christians are heralds and ambassadors! (II Cor. 5:20)

In the days before the media, a town crier went to the public, and publicly broadcast the news, especially the king's edicts! Ambassadors SPEAK to foreigners and their nation. Our citizenship is in Heaven—lost peoples' is NOT, yet, until we SPEAK! (Phil. 3:20; Col. 4:4) Christians are authorized and commissioned. You don't need to earn any right to be heard! Christ earned that! You've been conscripted... you're a commissioned officer, and warrior.

The Bible's symbol for evangelism is not a mouth, but FEET, because we are to GO take the GO-spel! Lost people act natural... they just live their lives (Ex.: eat, work, sleep). Going to church ISN'T normal to their lifestyles! Why would it be, except in the Bible belt, from cultural tradition?

They're NOT "religious," they're lost/natural. America culture, since the Pilgrim days, may have been Sunday is for church, but that's cultural tradition, and those change, especially since full evangelism

hasn't occurred since the late 1970's, and little discipling of converts. You don't attract lost people to saved gatherings, any more than a committed Christian should be attracted to sinful events. They're opposite to one's nature.

Go and tell didn't go away since the first century passed! Every generation needs reaching. You'll NEVER reach all lost people by your church, remaining cloistered/battened down inside! This is common sense, pastors... change!

Churches want Millennials, because Boomers are dying off. NO problem. How do you get them? IF their parents don't take them to church, you've got to impact them in public schools, or door-to-door! Effective Bible studies like the Navigators and Campus Crusade do at college used in K-12, legally! After school, if required.

HOW else do you interact with them? Millennials love rock concerts, raves, social media, video games, shopping. HOW's the church interact with them in those places? They're SUPPOSED to be evangelizing and discipling, and doing social ministry that Millennials LOVE! They care about giving back, and making a difference! Meet them there! Go and tell.

And so long as you insist on an unbiblical 10 percent of people's income, NO HUMAN seeks out an opportunity to go part with 10 percent of their income! MOST live pay check to pay check! You're killing your own growth using unbiblical requirements! Teach Christians to give as led of God, and to use all their money for His glory and priorities! And HOW is church youth-related?

Hymns, robes, sermons, NO interaction by the audience, NO relationship buildings—unless they also attend Bible fellowship (i.e., no Body Life), sermons unrelated to their life/experience (if they are lost, which is education, job, family, fun, exercise and social media). Why would a lost Millennial visit? What's in it for them?

Are you tutoring students? Are you a gym they join? Are you a dating app? You aren't You Tube! You aren't Justin Bieber or T.S., for a concert. You aren't a vacation. You aren't school, or school sports. THAT'S WHERE MILLENNIALS CAN BE FOUND! I know, because I was a youth minister, and have Millennials! Go where they are! Go and tell!

WHO can turn off to a person selflessly serving lost Millennials to have a better life? They'll listen to your Gospel if you showed them love, as a ministry of the church. You DON'T have to, in order to evangelize them, but to get them interested in attending your church, you probably do, if their parents aren't church-goers.

And EVERY church member should be tracked, to ensure they're bringing their kids to church! Every kid who visits needs their parents contacted, to evangelize them, then invite them to events that make their lives better. STOP SCARING PEOPLE OFF DEMANDING TEN PERCENT OF THEIR INCOME!

Greed turns people OFF! Self-interest! Care about THEIR needs and interests! (Phil. 2) They're bullied, pressured for grades, wondering what career to choose, have divorced parents and family problems; sibling rivalry, insecurity, depression, sexual curiosity, peer pressure and cliques. CARE! Help them through those challenges!

Inviting a lost Millennial to your building ISN'T how you're 'gonna get many takers, unless you water down what church is, to make it an entertainment center! Free food, etc. It's a spiritual place. They're spiritually dead. Get them saved. Serve and love them where you find them... in the world, church and pastors!

And QUIT internally craving their parents' tithes! Seek THEM, as humans! Their best/betterment. God will take care of your needs IF you take care of His! (Mt. 6:33) A 10 percent tithe guarantees lost people they must join the club, and pay the dues if they visit too long. THAT'S NOT GOD'S CHURCH'S BIBLICAL CONCERN for them! Repent!

Young, hip, trendy churches appeal to Millennials, like Ed Young Junior, and maybe Osteen. NOT a bunch of grey hairs everywhere! That's a generation gap! I don't want to go to any raves (though my eldest says I must when I'm 61). I don't want to play video games. Millennials go to church events where Millennials exist!

That doesn't mean they don't go to worship, but just as pastors UNbiblically have traditional vs. modern services (music-dictated), Millennial church services would be DIFFERENT from BIG church, by dress, age of preacher, music style (rap?), topics, etc. That's for those who attend.

To get them to attend, DO AS I SAID, and drop the tithe calls! Go and tell. BILLIONS of Millennials exist! Most never frequent a church's doors. It's normal, natural, and to be expected! QUIT bemoaning that fact, and change that fact by doing as I just detailed! Go and tell, where they are! Leave the church buildings!

Six Flags over Second Baptist, Houston is NOT the answer for Millennials, as that's NOT church! Be the church God describes His body is to be! THAT is attractive, when you've evangelized people, and the converted (and maybe others) attend! Do EDBS! Be God's church! Go and tell the Gospel, ASAP, to all lost people!

Treating church as a business is NOT faith! (Mt. 6:33) DO EDBS, and trust God with the results. You may not grow a Laodicean "success" story mega church, but being successful before God is what matters, and is attractive to a lost world, just as Jesus didn't have to work to draw crowds! Imitate Him!

And studies show Christian young people are LESS interested in politics opposing abortion and homosexuality, as MY generation, so adopt the FULL counsel of God (as you always should have), and stop obsessing on ONLY two sins, when you engage religion in politics, if you're wanting Millennial church members, and to be more biblical! Duh 101. In sum, be more biblical!

IF a church is committed to doing "whatever it takes" to reach lost people, they'll go and tell/evangelize! #JustDoIt IF you want to minister to Millennials, help them get jobs, pick college majors, know how to buy and budget and invest smart! Help them meet their spouse, church, as a GIFT! #CommonSense

You can't manufacture Body Life by smaller venues or tighter quarters. Sardines in tin cans have physical intimacy, but not deep fellowship! It's a corporate attitude of maturer believers taught biblical church, spiritual gifts, and given acts to do to force interaction beyond mere kind greetings and handshakes! (Jas. 2:16)

The first two churches were mega churches, and they had Body Life. It's NOT about how many people, or how big their gathering venue is, but maturity and authenticity of their conversion and conversations, and the quality of teaching they receive (Ac. 2, 4 (there, done RIGHT upon salvation!)).

Even offering meals at church won't breed Body Life/koinonia if all people do is sit with whom they came with! Pot luck suppers are good, because everyone participates in the food making. When you buy the pre-cooked food, you transact with the cooking staff, then sit with your family. There's little interaction with others in the body, most of those minutes ('holy huddles').

Body life generating acts are reverse plate offering, open microphone testimonies, praying with people sharing the same trial, confessing your sins/reconciliation time, altar calls, asking for prayer requests, and other needs the body helps to meet, laymen-created songs (or dances), matching the unemployed with employers, etc.

(Rom. 12:15) Let laymen tell of victories and sufferings, and the sick get prayed for (Jas. 5); LIST the one another's, and creatively think of ways to do them in the worship service! Sitting, singing and shaking hands IS NOT THAT! ([link: https://overviewbible.com/one-another-infographic/](https://overviewbible.com/one-another-infographic/)) RELATIONSHIPS are required, to do so—NOT strangers in close proximity

Greet one another, verbally; serve needs (you've got to identify them, first); to be devoted, tell of people doing acts for Christ, needing support. Reading the one another's, you see they KNEW each other, corporately, though NOT always small churches; interaction, relationship! You can't apply those commands, much, with strangers.

Any church wanting Millennials and Body Life OUGHT to be camped out at local colleges, to give people a home away from home environment! That's what Highland Baptist was at Baylor! In Dallas, UNT, UTD, TWU, TSU, SMU, TCU—the numbers are ENDLESS, if you have a family for people NOT from DFW! Coordinate with The Navigators and Campus Crusade!

Singles mingles events (i.e., dating opportunities) would bring Millennials to church events. I'm NOT contradicting Body Life of all age groups! Things geared for certain generations refers to events NOT being the corporate worship, as Body Life involves ALL ages, analogous to family reunions.

At Highland, Gary Smalley (RIP) formulated his marriage seminar materials to us in his Sunday School class. College Millennials CARE about dating and marriage, and we ate it up—then went to mature teaching in the worship service, which included Body Life. It was the BEST church practice for that, ever, based on Read Stedman's book, Body Life!

Highland Baptist had GREAT praise music for Millennials (i.e., college student aged). Psalms, especially pre-Wow Worship and Maranatha Music! Vertical songs; acoustic guitars. The red head on staff remembers how it was (Gary?). He's a B.U. grad, my age, and may be pastoring elsewhere, now. I saw him two years ago. #Memories

The octagonal-shaped seating helped Body Life better than grids of rows! Even balcony dwellers felt right in there with Don Crossland's teaching. He prayed for a word from the Lord on what to teach, each week, and it showed, as it was like he knew what we were going through that week—a VERY gifted man! #HERO of the faith, and a mentor of mine, before seminary. Lives in Nashville now.

My BFF's wife was a praise singer—tambourines, some "Baptist" dancing. I remember open mic. People would say the Lord impressed them with some mini message directed at someone, or the whole church, and it was often quite miraculously spot on. Revival was in that church, then (1977-1981). It was NOT church as usual.

It was probably one of the furthest churches from Baylor, but we attended every week, because it was worth it. Your mega church may be miles from colleges, but make the trip worth it! They didn't entertain or advertise. They had Body Life and discipleship, and they evangelized thoroughly, via Evangelism Explosion. 41 years ago, and I still remember it like it was yesterday, because that church made an IMPACT!

People don't leave churches like that, if they live in the city, vs. graduate and move away! John Bisagno said something like preach like you're burning down the place, and people will flock to see the fire (paraphrased).

PRAYER, NOT POLITICKING (in Reagan's day): ([link: http://media.sbhla.org.s3.amazonaws.com/5073,09-Jun-1980.PDF](http://media.sbhla.org.s3.amazonaws.com/5073,09-Jun-1980.PDF)) #JohnBisagno I was there, via Paul Pressler. I drove to St. Louis with my BFF at the time. READ their priorities–NOT politics in church! LEARN Adrian Rodgers-like lessons from that era!

'Pastors who measure their success by the world's standards are out of business. Preachers are going to have to lay down their egos, and get over talkin' about each other, and doing more than comforting the troubled—you ought to be troubling the comfortable.' –**Jack Taylor** (1980)

As John Bisagno preached, remember, repent and return! (Rev. 2:5) Remember your first works and love; repent, and return to the deeds of your spiritual childhood faith. #Sticktoitvity There is nothing new under the sun! Do church GOD's way! (Ecc. 1:9) Basic fundamentals, like Vince Lombardi might say!

[Private account:] The only way to generate a Jesus Movement will be to call a generation back to the gospel of the Kingdom, convince them to surrender to the King, and then get them on the long, hard, wonderful road of discipleship in the context of spiritual family. #timetobuild

[Second private account:] We have way overestimated the power of a well-preached sermon and way underestimate the power of up-close discipleship. [Third private account:] Amen and amen! That was the heart of the Jesus Movement c. 60's-70's, but changed in 80's on sway from personal, intentional D [discipleship]

'No prayer means no power. Little prayer means little power. Much prayer means much power.' –**John Bisagno** (my ministry-licensing and late college and seminary+ pastor, whose church I STILL belong to/am a member of, to this day, solely because of and in remembrance of him).

Character is what I am describing as lacking! It is NOT every mega pastor or church! Like every profession, there's good and bad, and even these examples have very good things they also do. If it acts like a duck, looks like a duck, walks and talks like a duck, it's a duck. Churches run like a business OUGHT to be taxed like a business! Duh 101.

Servant-, attraction- and friendship evangelism were invented because Christians didn't have power. I'm beginning to think Lordship Salvation was also invented to ensure converts came to church, vs. got saved, and didn't necessarily attend any church! Evangelism ISN'T to grow your church, but to get people to Heaven!

If lovingly speaking the Gospel to your church's neighbors could turn them off from joining your church, SO BE IT, pastors! Do you value their eternity more than your pay check? Businesses can wait for customers to be attracted; Christians know the lost face Hell, even today! Church IS NOT a business, but it is to Balaam types!

Update #7: Conservatism & Christianity

I spoke with a pure conservative, last evening, for whom economics without ethics was his number one value (as a Christian), UNTIL I brought up ethics and balance, with which he agreed. They're programmed to have confidence without thinking through all the mantras! He poo poo'd education, and

justified greed as good for the economy, then balked that I was confusing religion with politics when I brought up ethics.

AMAZINGLY, he said the number one problem in American politics was no talk of sin in society, and said the church is the compass of society (AS IF the WASP church supported righteousness and acted morally being for all 45 did and said). That's scary delusion, hypocrisy and moral blindness concerning politics.

He got defensive when I blamed culture's rot on pastors NOT evangelizing and discipling. Church is NOT society's moral compass! It SHOULD be, but we agreed it has been asleep. Lost people can be society's moral compass, too, if they learn morals. We BOTH agreed Dems' AOC giveaways we all must oppose.

Continuing

It may be 2am, but it's time for a SCATHING rebuke of political conservatism among Christians! First, since they're NOT flexible, and attack ALL defectors, I am NOT for liberalism or moderation! Liberals want to do good things, but spend taxpayer money to do so. I OPPOSE that!

If a taxpayer wants their money spent to fix a problem, they can donate. The waste, abuse and fraud in government programs can never be supported by any Christian! Second, I'm NOT a moderate! Moderates have ZERO vision for America—just avoid extremes and cooperate to get laws passed, usually by compromise, including of core principles.

Third, I'm conservative on any and all issues EXCEPT what I'm about to detail (as all positions must match our faith), and if you aren't, also, DON'T call yourself a Christian! This message is in response to a talk show host who worships conservatism AS IF it is Jesus' own design—it is NOT, Mark Davis, and here's the explanation:

First, economic conservatism: Thomas Sowell (Basic Economics) CAN'T be debated as correct, economically... supply and demand, prices determine allocation of scarce resources, etc. The question is, IS LIFE IN ANY NATION ONLY ABOUT ECONOMICS? Are ethics also a consideration? I spoke with a pure conservative who worshipped its economics, yet when I said what about ethics, and truth is usually found between extremes, he actually quoted that adage better than me—YET, he couldn't bring himself to see the inconsistent hypocrisy that his RIGHT beliefs must also apply to economics.

ETHICS affects everything in life, including economics, politics and religion. In other words, if political conservatism supports any sinful values, Christians, religious- and moral people can't 100 percent accept it, economically or politically!

Let's give some examples. If money alone allocates limited resources, those already richest could HOARD all the world's goods and resources! That's conservative economics! And IF price is how you allocate limited resources, IT IS RIGHT/correct that ONLY rich elites get a college education and healthcare, because there aren't enough for everyone to get those things!

Conservatives would AGREE that because those two industries can charge an arm and a leg, because they're virtual monopolies, they should, and government shouldn't interfere, because government is BAD, as it makes asset distribution less efficient than the private sector (i.e., central control vs. market demands, determined by profit or loss affecting economic decisions).

Let's be VERY specific... that means anyone who is not already rich (or don't become so) should never be able to have healthcare or college, and that statement is economically sound, because it allocates

limited resources most efficiently, as the assumption is that efficient allocation of limited resources is the ONLY value a society is to have!

And any concern for the poor, by government, is WRONG, because the market alone is to allocate resources, through price, meaning poverty is good. Also, greed is never a sin, because greed makes business people offer goods and services for the highest price others will pay, and cost them the least they have to pay. That means any who can't afford market rate never get those things!

It also pertains to wages. Employers SHOULD pay the least, and profit the most, as that's the best way to efficiently allocate limited resources, and wealth incentivizes the hardest work/most productivity. If EVERY U.S. business outsourced every job, or found better skills they could import here, that is GOOD, because it's the goal to maximize profit, and minimize expenses! To Hell with all other Americans who can't keep up—Darwinism dog-eat-dog, supported by Creationists, because ethics are NOT a consideration!

Let's address race, and the good 'ol boy system/white privilege. Historically, America was founded by whites! Later on, blacks came here against their wills, as slaves (generally speaking). That head start advantage is justified as being maintained because government is never to interfere with the market. That means, every government policy SHOULD favor the citizens already rich, because an economy does that, under conservatism (i.e., supply and demand, where the rich control prices of products and wages).

It DOESN'T MATTER that Levit. 19:15 exists, for a claiming Christian, because ethics are NOT a consideration! How about whites preferring to work with family members (nepotism), or friends—birds of a feather, all else being equal? That's RIGHT and OK, though it discriminates against other races, because free markets allow freedom by business owners and the rich to spend their money economically, with finite resources, and all else being equal, it's not a bad economic decision to do so!

How about MBA schools teaching that economics is amoral—NOT immoral? Again, the brain-washing is favoring ethics being taken out of the equation. Sowell himself prefaces his book by polarizing radicals vs. conservatives, saints vs. heathens, in a bias to the right he himself can't even notice!

It is an implicit bias against anything but conservatism! So IS economics amoral? IS government regulating profit-makers NOT allowed to feed consumers unsafe food BAD, because it restricts freedom to profit, which is conservatives' basic economic tenet?

Are government policies restricting business' ability to cause cancer, through pollution, BAD, because it restricts business' ability to profit, assuming as they do that businesses will always decide to be most efficient in resource allocation, so government ALWAYS screws that up?

Is government BAD because it insists on truth in advertising vs. fraud, and bait and switch, which could earn efficient businesses more profit than with that government interference? With Sowell's illustration of Communist nations being inefficient, as bureaucrats vs. prices determine how much of what resources their nation produces, is ALL government interference in a free market economy BAD, like overtime laws, minimum wage, required worker breaks and safe work places, and our safety net, including unemployment insurance, and forced Social Security?

From a purely economic point of view, conservatives would say 'YES,' because individuals can more efficiently allocate capital to their needs, and all regulations restrict business' ability to profit, and profit is the only value a society is to support!

What about the estate tax? ‘Double taxation,’ say conservatives. Taxed when you earn it, then re-taxed on that same money when you die—a restriction on elites profiting more so, economically, so it’s bad. It doesn’t matter that it helps support society, and society’s bills! That’s an ethics consideration, and economics are amoral!

You start to see that people who support conservative economics have both intellectual reasons for doing so (Ex.: efficient allocation of limited resources), but also personal reasons to support it, if they’re white in American, rich, or both.

Executives can never be overpaid, said Limbaugh, because someone paid them. It DOESN’T MATTER that emotional relationship ties by Boards of Directors who also benefit by high salaries can determine market rate, because that’s an ethics vs. economics consideration calling that bad!

Can business ever screw the little guy, by outsourcing away his future, or automating his future into poverty? That is NOT A CONSIDERATION under conservative economics, because business can do no wrong, because profit is everything, as an indicator of good economic decisions of maximum profit and minimum expenses, as most efficient use of resources with several potential uses!

What about personal greed? Can an individual be sinning against God, to prioritize money too highly? Conservatives would have to say ‘NO,’ because maximizing profit is how economics allocates scarcity! Greed IS good, as Sowell himself essentially claims, moralizing greed as incentivizing the best economic decisions—least cost, max profit.

So when God says it’s a sin, any moral or religious conservative must choose to deny God, as they’ve bought into conservative economics!

As I asked my conservative neighbor, what about ethics? A deer in the headlights look followed! When asked about ‘greed is good,’ Sowell’s redefinition was cited. When I brought up Bible verses, he literally asked, why are you “confusing” religion with economics? That’s another way of saying keep ethics out of economics, politics and life! Ethics are the root/core of all religion, and absent them, life is lawless (crime, injustice, etc.).

But that’s the logical outcome of any political philosophy that adopts pure conservative economics, as I just detailed! Minimum wage is government interfering with market forces. We ALL know it’s forcing most employers to pay MORE than they’d want, if they could get away with it otherwise, legally!

And conservatism wraps itself in the U.S. flag and Constitution! ‘We the people,’ ‘general welfare,’ ‘more perfect union,’ and ‘justice for all’ should NOT be words found in that document, according to conservative interpretations of it!

And please don’t involve religion in any area of life, but church going and personal ethical decisions—like Mic. 6:8 detailing God is concerned with justice for all people (with liberty and justice for all, endowed by their Creator—more words to rip out of a conservative’s Constitution)!

Even on abortion, since that word (as with smart phone, reverse discrimination, sub-prime bailouts, segregation, gay marriage, women’s equality, etc.) is NOT explicitly found in that document, SCOTUS, they say, has no right or business making any decisions on the matter!

That’s left only up to the states (‘and the people’—a phrase they often conveniently ignore). If the people want the feds to address an issue, and variant state laws cause untenable problems for our nation, SCOTUS-supported case law precedent allows them to address it, but ONLY in compliance with Constitutional provisions and principles!

I'm NOT 'gonna rehash my three main objections to political conservatism (for which you get treated as the enemy, even if it's only those three—the same intolerance they mock liberals as supporting if there is any doctrinal disagreement), those being you CAN immorally idolize money (which God opposes), problems and injustices need to be fixed (sometimes charity alone can't do the trick), and Welfare must be reinvented to be a program that makes all citizens stand on their own two economic/financial feet, ASAP.

These three issues are likely the ONLY place I don't bow down at the feet of the golden calf of pure political conservatism, but given the sinful and selfish nature of carnal Christians and lost humanity, conservatives will opt for politicians catering to their own lusts, just as they do in religion! (II Tim. 4:3)

Go to churches where getting rich is praised, because the pastor does so himself! It DOESN'T MATTER that God says those who want to be rich PIERCE THEMSELVES with many pangs, or that the rich are the LEAST likely to enter Heaven! It DOESN'T MATTER that God says even when you're wealthy, LIFE DOES NOT CONSIST OF YOUR RICHES.

Thomas Sowell said the U.S. poor are rich by the world's standards. Attitude doesn't pay bills, and by cost standards of America, they don't face bottom feeder costs! He also said economics is the efficient allocation of limited resources. That means the rich get most of the goods, efficiently; that's ethical? (7/3/19)

VP Pence said the GOP wants poor people richer, not rich people poorer. What he DIDN'T tell you is they want it if the rich get richer in the process, profiting off their work; RARELY touting give back, I Tim. 6:15-17, and NOT by paying people more. That GOP desire for the poor pays NONE of their bills! (7/3/19)

Update #8: The Religion of Conservatism

For some people, political conservatism is a religion, as with liberalism and moderatism! A religion is a firm/consistent/unified set of beliefs placed ABOVE serving God! There are fake religions, like a cannabis cult I saw on TV, but NO true religious person can put anything ABOVE God, especially Christ-claimers!

SCOTUS court stacking to the right—that's supporting injustice, vs. balance and objectivity, and politicizing the judiciary, whose JOB is to be objective decide based on our laws. And that same "Christian" whose views I am criticizing said he's for overturning Roe. I have NO problem with his desire, but total bans are unreasonable, even if they might protect one unborn whose mom can't afford to get the procedure elsewhere.

This "Christian" SUPPORTS a church, like so many that get BIG, that does NOT do EDBS priorities, in any significant or biblically accurate way. THAT's why I say his politics IS his religion! There is MUCH sin in the WASP church! But if their politicians can robotically rail against gays and abortions, they get their vote.

GOD REQUIRES EVERY CLAIMING CHRISTIAN TO PUT YOUR RELIGION IN PRACTICE IN YOUR POLITICS! And GOD teaches the FULL counsel—NOT cherry picking, and God is for JUSTICE (Mic. 6:8)

Conservatives who claim Jesus do NOT care to do that, except on those two policies, and ending Welfare! They don't care that God is opposed to ALL sins, including greed, selfishness, hoarding, idolatry, adultery, divorce (two exceptions), worldliness, NOT doing EDBS, etc. You are sinning to 100 percent identify with political conservatism or liberalism or moderatism!

You can ONLY obey God on a case-by-case basis regarding specific policies! I might be 80-85 percent conservative, but I do NOT agree with them on three matters—unbridled Capitalism (worldliness love of money, celebrating greed as good, when God calls it a SIN), ending, vs. re-envisioning Welfare, and a basic disdain for government solving any problems, if they cost money, especially any societal push for the rich to give back generously! THIS IS BIBLICAL POLITICS (I Tim. 6:17-19).

That same claiming Christian said he knows there are many scum bag conservatives, concerning money, but 'what are you 'gonna do about it?' (i.e., hand wringing) NOT do nothing! Like Richard Nixon, I'm 'gonna make this PERFECTLY CLEAR: Any church with ZERO plans to evangelize ALL their neighbors, ASAP, is apostate.

Any church that has NO plan to relationally disciple ALL church members is CARNAL. Any church that NEVER uses the spiritual gifts of laymen in their worship is backslidden. And any church that does little social ministry is not acting like Jesus.

I will call these people out, BY NAME, when I run for office. It is high time God's name CEASES to be associated with political conservatism, or any other unified belief system in politics. God is ONLY for moral policies, and He opposes all bad and sinful ones. NO party has a monopoly on Him. Repent, Christians!

I'm 'gonna RISK sounding legalistic, or judgmental, because I KNOW I'm NOT and I know my desired intentions: EVERY Christian is called to be a disciple of Jesus! If one is NOT living as a disciple, they are sinning! MOST in America are NOT living full-out for God. THIS is why their politics are often so morally screwed up!

CARNALITY lives for Self as God. It is idolatry. Life is a matter of what's in it for me, down here? Live it up, for tomorrow we die—OPPOSITE of Col. 3:1-4, as you might expect!

The American Dream is to be as rich as humanly possible, and live it up. GOD DOES NOT TEACH THAT! He teaches service, sacrifice for fellow man, DOING evangelism and discipling, walking with Him, 24/7, vs. one hour a week. Churchianity is in bed with conservatism, and it is a SIN.

No one wants church changed, because it works for both pastor and parishioner! He gets 10 percent; they give up one hour (a week). God wants to spit that out of His mouth (Rev. 3). It's ALL accomplished by touting ONLY two sins, politically!

THROW OUT your rarely read Bible, conservatives! GOD DOESN'T CARE about any sins but abortion and homosexuality! This is the Devil's word claiming Christians believe, in politics! THE number one reason WASPs are mainly conservative, politically, is because they WRONGLY believe it represents God, due to abortion and sodomy.

They RARELY know the Bible; their pastors rarely know the Bible, until WAY after seminary! Seminaries even teach pastors-in-training that they're giving them tools, and they can learn God's word over a lifetime's career. DOES GOD SAY SUCH THINGS? No! (II Tim. 2:15, 4:2; Ac. 17:11, 20:27; I Jn. 2:27).

I'm just 'gonna lay this out for you, and RISK you thinking me arrogant (because I know I'm NOT). I spent 10 years, full-time, studying the New Testament, and have read it probably 163 times. Pastors do NOT know its FULL teachings or contents often, or very well, with FEW exceptions (like Chuck Swindoll).

With that premise set, IS IT ANY WONDER the sheep are so stupid as to its contents, as they have sinfully and lazily farmed out their own studying to listening to sermons that became more entertaining and LESS exegetical (since 1985, with the church growth movement)?

Pastors TIRED of being broke! When I was one, that was the norm and expectation! My parents were sad I chose a poor career. NOT ANYMORE! Ever since mega pastors have abandoned EDBS priorities, and watered down and changed what church IS, the money has FLOWED in!

Please learn one thing, today: LAODICEA is a church and church age, where churches are RICH, but spiritually BROKE! That's the WASP church U.S.A.! EDBS is hardly done, and the 5/10/13 problem continues, with occasional spikes in those percents.

Five percent of U.S. Christians have EVER won one soul to Jesus in their ENTIRE lifetime! Ten percent are fully committed (AKA, disciples); that means that 90 percent have compromised, are carnal, and have one foot in the world (to cover their risk), and 13 percent regularly read their Bibles.

Now to my legalism risk: I don't care two hoots if any Christian ever reads one page of their Bibles... God does. I want you to, but this isn't about me! The Bible is God's number one means to spiritual maturity. GOD said follow Him DAILY. If the Bible is the bread of life, and you aren't eating daily, you are spiritually starved, or CARNAL.

That doesn't mean you can't miss a day/meal or two, or take vacations from the habit, but you need to feed to succeed! That verse I quoted from I Jn. says U DO NOT NEED A GURU, chaperone or intermediary! (I Tim. 2:5)

Pastors are NOT substitutes for EVERY Christian to be Berean, or to obey II Tim. 2:15! You THINK/assume/presume they know more than you. Sometimes it's just a week ahead, through sermon prep! And they can be wrong.

For example, any who teach Lordship Salvation, or required 10 percent tithing. You believe them, because you respect them, because men of the cloth used to be heroes who sacrificed for God. Now we have millionaire ministers, yet you still feel they're suffering for Jesus by being in the ministry! Adjust your thinking to reality!

On Judgment day, God is NOT 'gonna excuse the sins of any Christian who claims, 'my pastor said that was right!' Each human is individually responsible to God for every choice they make! And if you choose to blindly follow any man, you are sinning! (I Cor. 7:23) DON'T take MY word for it—READ!

[P.S.: That same conservative said abortion is NOT in the Constitution. SCOTUS is allowed to interpret laws it is called to rule on, in light of principles and values in the Constitution! The Founders did NOT spell out every issue America would face. It's NOT illegal every time they do, though overturning Roe is also fine, for OTHER reasons, and NOT by politicizing SCOTUS by court stacking.

The guy hasn't taken one law course, especially Constitutional law, yet he pontificates on SCOTUS's rights! Congress can always codify things SCOTUS ever gets wrong! All this in Jesus name? ANATHEMA! Carnality, posing as holiness!]

IF any claiming Christian doesn't have a quiet time habit, can't recite 10 Bible verses from memory, acts like the Devil when out of church, does NO discipling of others, rarely evangelizes, doesn't know or use their spiritual gift, DON'T LISTEN TO one WORD THEY SAY about morals or politics!

And if any U.S. Christian supports his/her church NOT being committed to doing thorough evangelism of their neighbors, and thorough discipling of all church members, they are biblical heretics. There, I said it. There goes votes from many carnal Christians! So be it. Care to debate me on it? Crickets.

Unfortunately, I feel this topic HAS to be pounded into the ground, to break through hardened hearts and blinded minds of U.S. pastors and laymen. MANY pastors consider the people living nearest their building the most likely potential new members. Therefore, they freely CHOOSE NOT to go evangelize them with their members, and here's why:

That's too abrupt; it could turn them off, as too pushy or religious; they might get a bad vibe about my church. 1. No one said you ever have to mention your church, but since PAYING customers is MORE their desire, than people going to Heaven, they suffer these phobias!

There's a BIBLICAL URGENCY to everyone hearing the Gospel! No business has that type urgency to get more customers, unless they're facing bankruptcy! CHURCH IS NOT A BUSINESS. The ONLY excuse any pastor has for NOT publicly committing to LEAD his members to evangelize ALL nearby neighbors is SIN.

Pastors have substituted sermons for relational discipling, and Jesus' life proves the results are NOT the same, as to spiritual quality and commitment! Pastors have substituted go and tell for tacking on evangelistic invitations to sermons heard mainly by already saved people! Apostate church!

The Navigators and Campus Crusade DESERVE your giving to God, more than MOST churches, because they focus on evangelism and discipleship. You can argue they're not a church, because there's no building or sermon, but they're members of the church doing God's work better than most churches and pastors! #TRUTH

Let's POUND this topic even further, because tradition and competition keep status quo churchianity. Evangelism means Christians telling non-Christians how to go to Heaven, and avoid Hell. Discipleship is maturing Christians up into Christ-like behavior. Those are the church's top two priorities, biblically.

I MUST drive this home, because the DEVIL has so many Christians in his grip: Lost people are going to burn in a fire, every day with no end, and that process can start for them today! Why don't you care? Because you are sinful! Re-read this post until you repent. Judgment is facing even you, for that decision of callousness.

Keith Green, To Obey Is Better Than Sacrifice: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TzWyZxlwGKI>

I can't shirk/shrug off this compulsion to keep driving home what U.S. Christians must learn... Sermon, song and silver is NOT biblical Christianity! A 24/7 walk with Christ, daily quiet time, and doing evangelism and discipling IS, with Body Life, the normal church gathering as the cherry on top, and collectively doing social ministry!

Myself from age 8 to 18. A decade lost to the Devil. I was saved at Southview Baptist, Lincoln, NE. I never grew one inch, spiritually, until college. We went to church FAITHFULLY three times a week during that decade. Church isn't discipleship! You have to eat/ingest God's word for yourself! Feed, read!

My dad and I read through the entire Bible, as an informational/more academic exercise. It was virtually futile for knowing God! You have to consciously pray to meet with Him 10 to 15 minutes a day, by prayer and Bible meditation. NOTHING is as important!

Once you have some decent grasp of the Book, relational discipling is essential. If no human has ever poured their life experience of Jesus into you, as a mentor figure, you will NOT grow nearly as much as had they done so—PERIOD!

You do NOT hear these concepts in church or at seminary; hence, it's a foreign language to laymen! EVERY U.S. BELIEVER, phone The Navigators today to find how you can sit through their program! I have their materials stacked away in dusty boxes, somewhere, but "in my day" it was called The 2:7 Series, from Timothy.

SPEND SIX MONTHS going through that program. It will change your life! Secondly, phone Campus Crusade, to sit through their discipling program! However long these two programs take, IT'S WORTH IT!

You will live forever in Heaven! Why are you NOT living accordingly? You think God doesn't see your carnality? You think He doesn't punish His people in this life? You will receive golden OUTHOUSES as a reward for what LITTLE you do for Him in this life! Repent!

He gave you eternity! He suffered and died a painful, agonizing death as an INNOCENT, so you wouldn't go to Hell, forever. Why is this so lightly esteemed by you? Why is money/filthy lucre so valued by you? Because you are carnal! You aren't spiritual. You aren't a disciple. You're saved and sinful.

I'm NOT judging you as worse than me; I'm telling you facts your flesh/sin nature doesn't want to hear, because it's the TRUTH, and for you, the truth doesn't set you free because you're a slave of sin, even as a Christian who regularly attends church!

I did the exact same thing in Baptist churches from age 8 to 18. I don't speak as one who can't relate! I remember those days! I was a 'good' teenager, compared to average. I was in church choir, attended most times the church doors were open. I went to Sunday School with Cal Thomas as my high school teacher. I was a good churchianity adherent! I was NOT a disciple, though saved!

It took a gal I gave a promise ring to marry later cheating on/double timing me (caught them on a date) to wake me up! #Tears Amy M. of Ft. Worth (loved her parents, RIP). That broke me. I RAN to the nearest Baylor building stairwell, crying, and prayed, 'Lord, I'll do anything you want, anytime, anywhere.'

I got Spirit-filled that night! I can honestly say I've NEVER been the same since that day (~Nov. 13, 1978). No one can truthfully testify that I've been the same since that event! Imperfect, but changed. My college fraternity saw the difference! I became its chaplain. I evangelized them, publicly.

God called me into the ministry two weeks later, and I was licensed by John Bisagno, and attended seminary, where I rarely dated. One day I secured a date with a high school beauty I should have been elated to go out with, but God was burdening my heart for missions, and she noticed, and asked if I preferred to end it! I probably did(?).

Gretchen (from church), or Betty (from seminary). I can't recall which. My concern was for how can one human help all Christians evangelize all non-Christians? My major was missions-evangelism. My only point is you can be saved and NOT surrendered to Christ! You're missing out! You're failing God! You're a sinful disappointment who will be ashamed and sad/sorrowful for awhile in Heaven! (I Jn. 2:28)

You are normal, in America, but you are biblically SICK. PASTORS allow your condition to continue, if the bills get paid! That's SO mean to say, but I tell the truth, whether anyone likes to hear it or not! Churchianity is a sin!

You need an initiating mentor to move you off the starting block! When I was a frosh, at B.U., I had one. I don't even remember his name! He showed me love, cared about my life, grades, dates, career aspirations, and showed that concern by coming by and chatting. He did not push religion on me, or judge my Playboy centerfolds on the walls. He just persistently asked if I'd study the Bible w/him.

If I was retired, the only three things I'd ever want to do is edit my 5,000-paged New Testament commentary, nag pastors until they evangelized all nearby neighbors, and nag every Christian I met to have a quiet time with me. THIS is then great need of our age! May warriors rise to fulfill those duties!

Must I pound the gavel one more time? Christianity, as it's practiced in the United States, is a FAR CRY from biblical Christianity, in many if not most cases. There, I said it. Let the chips fall where they will, and let God's judgment fall where it is needed! #Revival for #Laodicea.

Returning to that claiming Christian radio host, he said he wished Ginsburg and Brennan were gone. His politics doesn't match God's values, because the church he goes to doesn't match God's values—the son of the dude I spoke so much about the other day! It's ALL about the money—not justice or morals. #Laodicea Fellowship!

Until I worked on this last chapter, I'd never realized how many ministers are in ministry for the money! They'll NEVER admit it, but most of the fights I've had with pastors, over 30 years, have been over them protecting their cash cows! #Apostasy

So a person who demands/insists church actually do thorough evangelism, biblically, is a religious Pharisee critic for not agreeing with that church doing evangelism NOT God's way, because pastors want the income more than the lost all reached? TRICK of church-as-a-business!

We've WARRED FOR YEARS, and there's a good reason for that. I want church to be run biblically, and others wouldn't mind dabbling at that, so long as fame and fortune aren't at all sacrificed, doing church God's way. This is WELL over a decades-long battle, I now it is over, as I have moved on to greener pastures/pastors.

Update #9: Un-Bible-Informed Church Growth (Part I)

I can't help but think this church's building expansion for young couples/Millennials is why my family's church has a hankering for Millennial growth, by moving our worship service to the high school area! dallasnews.com/news/traffic/2 and here's exactly why...

The two know each other VERY well, having backed the most immoral and ignorant president in 30+ years! And mega pastors are competitive (especially if sports-minded, or backgrounded), EVEN THOUGH God says we are co-laborers, and NOT competitors! It hasn't hurt Jeffress to kiss up for power idolatry and evil, as satan can make people rich.

Our church transferring the off hours church crowd to a smaller space may appear to outsiders like things are growing and happening! WE WERE TOLD it was for intimacy and evangelism, but they're also 'gonna boost cafeteria sales (i.e., profits), which has ZERO to do with Body Life! And LATER, one said IF we max out two services, "maybe we can return to the worship sanctuary." He DID NOT SAY if we get more intimacy or evangelistic! Hence, TRUE MOTIVES got revealed, for any smart enough to discern!

Church growth in numbers was the aim, and you carrot and stick people into achieving your ends, by punishing decade⁺-long faithful worshippers, and reward GROWTH in numbers—NOT even Millennials required—and you can get pews that have cushions and a setting for adults!

THIS IS CHURCH-AS-A-BUSINESS! NO relational discipling, NO increased evangelistic members, NO body life. A parent with 30 kids is IRRESPONSIBLE if they can't care for them all. WHO CARES? WE WANT numbers, because Jeffress is growing, and my BFF used to head that church!

HERE's the justification used to make it SEEM holy... The more we bring in, the more we "minister" (AKA preach) to, which is TRUE. So why criticize? Two reasons... True motives sold by lies, and NOT doing EDBS with the 45K already existing, or any newbies. Telling us Millennials were the aim, when any overflow to two services gets us our regular place of worship, which is treating adults like children, because YOU can't inspire/motivate them to grow numbers, or evangelize much, or disciple, because that's REALLY not the objective, anyway!

Sermons do everything, because that's an EASY fix, and I'm experienced at them, so they're quick to do. Discipling and evangelizing take effort I'm NOT as good at, and time, and the goal is growth in numbers, not maturity or evangelism, unless my sermons instill that (which statistics can show they DON'T, for most pastors).

Church is BIG business, NOT always God's business!

<http://www.cnn.com/2010/WORLD/americas/01/21/religion.mega.church.christian/index.html>
[cnn.com/2010/WORLD/ame...](http://www.cnn.com/2010/WORLD/ame...)

And if I NEVER reveal my total compensation, just keep doing TV ministry for free, NO ONE will EVER question my number one motive, as I'll NEVER cap my salary, and I can keep watching Osteen and Gateway church (who bought my Dallas venture building for \$25M), to see how they have multi-site!

Plus, I hire Second Baptist Houston staffers to get insight into how they envisioned 10 campuses in 1998, by 3-D holograph licensing rights in California, and buddy up with First Baptist, Houston, because they also have many satellite churches, probably using streaming live video.

All this is conjecture, of course, but I'd bet it's mainly accurate, because I know mega pastor thought patterns like you know how to wipe your hind end, and about as pretty a picture! So we can "minister" to more people, 'for the Lord,' if we bring in a herd! We REDEFINE what church is, where the sermon is the product, and success is bodies and bucks. No one questions this!

Throw a bone or two to the naive sheeple, like a gym, and they're happy with growth, too. No one cares if a handful percent ever evangelize much, or that the church reaches so few people for Christ, per capita, as that's ONLY a pastor's job, through TV and radio! (OPPOSITE Eph. 4) And relational discipling can be done by para-church organizations, who do NOT rely on the people they "minister" to to pay their wages (just supporters).

Our sermons and Sunday School is our discipling, EVEN THOUGH if a pastor were WILLING to know the TRUTH, a heads bowed, eyes closed show of hands would SHOCK them, as it already has, by asking three questions... Do you consider yourself to be FULLY committed to Jesus, as a Christian? Do you regularly meet with God, daily, in Bible study and prayer? And do you regularly tell others the Gospel, at least five times a year?

And we REDEFINE Body Life, and all social ministry is done by church program, which costs money! It's TRUE a church can do much more with more money, but the top two ministries Christ commissioned

for HIS church are evangelism and discipleship, and those cost ZERO, if laymen are matured up to do their jobs! They are NOT!

They're sold a bill of goods called churchianity, and told church-as-a-business is PROOF God is at work, so you question that and you're a religious Pharisee critic and divider, likely of satan! THIS IS CHURCH GROWTH, folks! Be it a Dallas campus, a North Fort Worth Bible study to grow into a campus, or inviting Latinos via Telemundo TV ads to enjoy ambiance/architecture WELL more than most of them would be used to, to create a church, THIS IS CHURCH GROWTH, folks. If we don't do it, they go unchurched, is the rationale, proved by our antics paying off in increased church attendance figures.

JUST LIKE Paul, in II Cor. 10-13, I'm 'gonna indulge some crazy, near sinful ideas (like his boasting), to MOCK this man-made system, even though I'm certain my joking ideas will be taken LITERALLY by Balaam false profits/prophets in ministry for money (disqualifying, I Tim. 3:3, but we have to keep up with THESE Jones': <https://www.beliefnet.com/faiths/christianity/8-richest-pastors-in-america.aspx> [beliefnet.com/faiths/christi...](https://www.beliefnet.com/faiths/christianity/8-richest-pastors-in-america.aspx)

Many mega pastors keeping up with that list are at a DISadvantage, because they're HONORable, and do NOT stoop to teaching the false doctrine of health and wealth, and don't get ultra-rich, like fraud Osteen, by watering down God's word with PMA and motivational pop psychology, spun as exegetical teaching!

Here are some ways mega churches have indulged to expand... You map out your mega city, for the rich areas. NO reason you don't do so in every big U.S. city, or world-wide (but the management and business books you read tell you don't grow too fast, or you can fail!).

Find underserved rich areas. Get on TV and radio, so you get known in more cities. Like Ed Young JUNIOR, open campuses in multiple states. Osteen has events to meet and greet, so cities warm up to his ministry, but you can do that to start a satellite/franchised church out of state.

We have live stream, now, and Second Baptist will get 3-D holograph first! There are NO LIMITS to world-wide growth potential! GOOD man Pastor Cho had 300K, in South Korea. His son went off the rails, I'm told, but the whole family's RICH!

Study his church, NOT the Bible! Study all mega churches—NOT the blue print/Bible, and how they're doing it! Architecture is one element! First Baptist Dallas' new artistic sanctuary, better on the outside than the WEIRD stage lowering with a DOOR smack dab in its middle, that rises and lowers to allow exiting stage left for the orchestra.

You put on performances! Fourth of July Freedom Sunday next week (FBC Dallas). Christmas light parades (Second Baptist, Houston). Christmas pageants and live human Christmas trees (same venue). Performances, pageants, Broadway and Hollywood, for Jesus!

You get your church in the news. Have a media expert or team... get people talking about you. Involve yourself in politics, so DUPES think you're a "leader," even though you had to YUGELY compromise your Christian morals to back tRump.

MOST of his council are mega pastors, because they can affect/influence more WASP voters than having a room full of small- or medium-sized pastors, who aren't caught by the mega mania bug, and actually would act like John the Baptist, to an ungodly fake Christ claimer, and would give wise and godly counsel—NOT favoring Israel, to the detriment of justice or Middle East peace possibilities, with America as a neutral arbiter.

They [small- and medium-sized church pastors] would ACTUALLY disciple him, if he were really a 'baby Christian,' or threatened no support if he didn't change his childish and sin-full ways, because most of them aren't in ministry for fame and fortune!

You also make sure you get famous people to come speak at church, because they draw crowds, and that's the aim! The BIGgest Bible church in Racine, WI, wouldn't hire me as Evangelism Pastor because I didn't have ties/connections to get @tonydungy to speak there! THAT'S THEIR UNBIBLICAL WAY OF DOING EVANGELISM! Why didn't God think of that?

Is it only because Christianity was new, so no famous people were saved? The world has changed, so why not rip Eph. 4 out of our Bibles!

Why not use the 'if you build it they will come' man's philosophy, and commission Frank Gehry to build a mega church (like the Crystal Cathedral did) to attract crowds? WHY NOT a Six Flags over Second Baptist, Houston, as I JOKINGLY suggested in 1998, on an Evangelism Minister job interview?

We've had Jim Bakker and Paul Crouch, with Christian theme parks and TV networks, one of whom had "many mansions," but NOT in Heaven (Jn. 14:2). SINCE we're acting like Christ will NEVER return, why NOT eat, drink and be merry down here, for tomorrow we die; all for Jesus/in Jesus' name? (I Cor. 15:32)

The Lifestyle Evangelism book allowed us to advertise church, and do anything but open a whore house or bar, for Jesus! We even have cafes and coffee bars in church buildings, bowling alleys, probably a McDonalds or Starbucks. My dad's church owns a strip center and restaurant; my family's church has a YUGE cafeteria the Saturday evening crowd can now buy from more easily, proximity-wise.

First Baptist Houston owns a senior center. ALL of them, it seems, have private K-12 schools that are always expensive; they support "Christian" universities charging an arm-and-a-leg, all in Jesus' name! Falwell, Baylor, et al.

I told a regent friend that B.U. has drifted from its Christian values ('greed and gold'), and he literally said to me, "it says 'Christian' on the website!" #WOW It's ALL about the money, and the here and now.

I had to force that church to do serious evangelism (which they did three or four times), but now that politics have taken over, you don't hear about Harvest America crusades anymore, or revival calls! It was used as a means to elevate one's status in the ignorant Christian community, to be seen as a 'leader,' because image is everything, as Chris Kouba said in my presence, who was later identified as the pastor's right hand intern, who banned me from all Sunday School classes.

My BFF, Dave Strawn, was a Sunday School teacher to older folk. One day, a rotund staffer at The Met (Metropolitan Baptist, Cypress, TX) entered our class, and announced that a new teacher was taking over (never discussed with David).

MOST of the people got upset, and he knew I was a minister, so he had a one-to-one statement to me, to try to keep me from rebuking him, publicly, as I had at First Baptist, Deer Park, when pastor Ernest Weedon changed the sermon topic from what was published in the bulletin, because deacon Bob Sebesta had met with me, and they disagreed with my Saviorhood Salvation/biblical Gospel, in favor of John MacArthur's only false doctrine of Lordship Salvation. But I digress.

Watered-down is what sells to visitors, in a seeker sensitive REDEFINITION of what church IS.

I was probably banned from all Sunday School classed well over a decade ago (and haven't attended one time with my wife, who goes regularly), in all that time, and I never will! Dividing families who stand for

the truth, because church growth is the goal, even though God says the church is for believers, and evangelism outside your uncommanded buildings is how lost people meet Him. That's "not our business model" are the exact words I have heard.

Why not copy the world's business mergers and acquisitions trend, and buy a sky scraper or office building, for Jesus, by combining all failing churches in DFW, or all who have dilapidating buildings? Watermark bought and remodeled an office building, and themed it with wood and rock.

A church I passed by recently had a water fountain in front, as you have to do that, to keep up with the Jones,' and attract customers! Why not hire the Bellagio fountain designer, as a "competitor" to First Baptist, Dallas? Why not buy a mall, and "Christianize" it? Tallowood Baptist already owns a strip center!

Why not buy property on the Vegas strip, and open a Christian hotel? Jim Bakker over-sold his "Christian" facilities, and rightly went to jail! NOTHING spared, sky's the limit, and huddle around a president whose conservative philosophy encourages making as much money as humanly possible, and NEVER addresses I Tim. 6:17-19, or Jesus favoring the poor in His teachings and ministry?

Osteen, to his dad's credit, DID serve in the poor area of town, when I took my Go Evangelize! sign to that church, way back when. Now he buys an NBA stadium, the Summit, where Ed Young senior allowed rich people to publicly announce their pledges of \$50K (and challenged others to match it, or where he had a signal in a business meeting, that if anyone—namely Cisco Foods founder John Baugh—balked at spending Baugh's \$20M gift to open the Katy campus, when he wanted it used for the only campus at the time, the microphone got shut off), and there are many other unseemly things I detail at our website, including many stories from deacon insiders and ex-staffers.

As they told me, Evangelism Pastor's job is get people to the campus (come and hear; not go and Tell). GOOD man Bisagno said preach like the church is burning down, and people will come to see the flames. But church growth has methods.

WHY NOT find every Christian in an area, and make the most architecturally unique mega structure, and advertise to get them to come, vs. be "unchurched?" You may never have to evangelize again, because George Barna says only ~15 percent of pastors feel adequate doing evangelism anyway, even though God says all are to do it, including pastors, and it's job one for people, and the number one reason Jesus came.

You have to have an online church, live streaming your sermons. Get on TV and radio! Hang with Trump, to get media exposure (AKA free advertising). Have an open air mega concert of the 10 top Christian artists, where YUGE crowds can come—free, or \$10 entry fee, in a massive public place.

My former BFF wanted to have a Christian parade in downtown Dallas. Churches sponsor golf tournaments, and my family's church set up shop at the Cowboy's headquarters, and had Tony Romo briefly speak. Why not have church in Texas stadium or the Rangers' field, when they're NOT playing, advertising on three Christian radio stations to start a church that meets there? Why not advertise your church on national TV, or local, as First Baptist Dallas does?

Why didn't these things happen before 1985? The church growth movement. Lawyers used to not advertise, or only schumcks did. That's still often true. Churches NEVER did. Businesses came up with mission statements and advertising slogans, so Osteen has the Oasis of Love. Put on events! Advertised events draw crowds, and UNlike Jesus, you seek crowds, number one! (Lk. 5:12-13)

WHY NOT a secular rock concert, rave and mosh pit, where private parts are off limits, as with cigarettes, alcohol or drugs? You want Millennials, right? Why not open a home school college? Get it accredited, and offer the cheapest college degree known to man, in cost vs. quality. Use YouTube experts to teach classes. Your goal is numbers, so why not Christianize a water park, like buying out Hawaiian falls Wednesday evenings, NOT for the church, but to have lost people use it, and get an evangelistic 10-minute sermon, before they leave?

We have Christian camps, tours of Israel, cruise ships to Alaska, with famous Christian singers afloat. Anything 'for Jesus.' Why not a Christian grocery store in South Dallas, where there aren't enough food suppliers? (because it won't pay off is why).

Why not a Christian movie theater, with all Christian movies, as so many are now getting involved in? Allow dogs, to keep up with the Jones' on Plano, Texas' theater, and allow lounge/lay back seating, and a full course meal, to compete with the Movie House and Eatery, or Studio Movie Grill?

Why not a retractable roofed sanctuary? Why not a floating church, or under water one, or a lake boat cruise church? We have church under the bridge, in Waco, Texas (no building), but it's to the poor, and they have no tangible assets, so I withdraw that suggestion, as building your own little earthly kingdom is the goal,

Just like Jeffress' predecessor told him, 'one day all this will be yours.' (Mt. 4:9) Why NOT hire Nik Wallenda to skywalk downtown Dallas, over First Baptist Dallas, sponsored by Jeffress, and do the same with his Nik's buddy, Osteen?

Why not have Steph Curry speak at churches, for a fee, to draw a crowd? (probably because he seems to be the type who'd discern what's happening). Why not a Christian Evel Knievel jump on TV, and call himself holy moley vs. evel? <https://www.facebook.com/HISTORY/videos/evel-live-2-on-july-7-on-history/686201795135222/>

You already have food trucks, face painting, petting zoos, bounce houses, Christianized Halloween, and Super Bowl events... why not live streamed NBA finals at church, where FoxNews is already broadcast, to keep BIASED politics ever before their eyes? Dave Ramsey seminars, investment gurus and retirement planners?

Why NOT Disneyland and a Paris tour, NOT for missions, but for Christians to be together, for a cheap rate, with famous Christian speakers and musicians? My very own Southern Baptists, TRYING to do nationwide evangelism (as I nagged them to), had a plan for ventriloquists, magicians, jugglers, clowns, etc. Anything goes! Jesus gave NO details on how church is to be (says the Devil).

National day of prayer, politicized, March for life, to counter the women's march. Christianize everything! Bathrooms, cross-shaped homes (not debates on Christian evidences, like the Scopes monkey trial—too intellectual—we're into entertaining; II Tim. 4:3); NOT a reconciliation event between Freddy Haynes and Robert Jeffress, as that's too heavy for our dumbed-down sheeple! NOT much of Creation science seminars Gateway church did, ~6 years ago. NOT serious Bible study, as that attracts less people!

You've got to "imitate success"—watch the world and do what works. Kiosks at Second Baptist, Houston, in the late 1990's, because business does that. Why not cartoon character labels for big church parking lots, like Six Flags (to find your car easier), but with Bible heroes? Use shuttle buses and fun train trams to get people from the parking area to church.

Sponsor a world's fair, for Jesus, or old or expensive car show at your church parking lot. , Gather all futuristic products, and host a house of the future event there. As Ed Young taught, JUST get people to the campus, and 'his charisma will take over from there,' said his duped staff member said to me in ~1998.

Get politicians and business executives to let your church be the first place flying Uber vehicles take off from! The media coverage would be YUGE! You already had a helicopter Easter egg drop; have people parachute on to your church campus this fourth of July! Anything for media attention! A Navy flyover for First Baptist Dallas' Freedom Sunday!

Why not have 45/tRump fly in on the Air Force One helicopter, as he did with his chopper when he first ran, at a state fair? Drama, excitement, publicity. THIS is what Jesus taught! This is what church is! If your motive is at least claimed to be for Him, anything goes! EDBS be damned!

Why not a chalk artist in the parking lot? https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IY_GXJv8eQE [youtube.com/watch?v=IY_GXJv8eQE](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IY_GXJv8eQE) Set world records, and the media tells others about your church. Be hip! Why not hire the YouTube girl with 1M views of her domino art? <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EdUUEUh-hes> [youtube.com/watch?v=EdUUEU...](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EdUUEU...)

"Whatever it takes" for Jesus, right? Not for money, but to reach lost people, right? Yeah right. WHY DIDN'T GOD THINK OF THESE THINGS, IF HE'S ALL KNOWING? But I digress. Why not America's Got Talent performers invited to do their act on church stages, or the Voice? Hire a skyscraper climber with your church's name all over his clothes!

Wrap vehicles with church advertising. Buy junk cars for advertising, parked wherever church members own businesses! Some movie by Dinesh Dsouza—and many politicians—wrapped RV's to drive around.

Why not hire those Vegas trucks with tele-screens behind the cab, advertising your church, to drive all over DFW? Make church T-shirts. I see them in the mall! Why not hire the Goodyear blimp, or one of Plano, Texas' hot air balloon fest balloons, with a church ad wrapping the bubble?

Why not church ads all over 18-wheelers that remain only for local distribution in DFW? Box trucks, like Nebraska Furniture Mart, with wrapped ads for your churches? "Why not" is the mantra, VS. WWJD (if we read His word).

Give away T-shirts, like Mavs do by gun chutes, to recipients who advertise your church, for free, just as volunteers are free labor. Why not crop circles advertising your church? A cornfield maze, on church campus. You have room!

A waterpark on campus! New York New York rollercoaster over your sanctuary, with a national restaurant chain on campus. Why not? Money's the ONLY object! Why not buy a jet from Tyler Perry? (link: <https://www.kansascity.com/news/nation-world/article195841759.html>) [kansascity.com/news/nation-wo...](https://www.kansascity.com/news/nation-world/article195841759.html) Think BIG in Texas—NOT BIG as in reaching all lost people with the Gospel, then discipling them. Big entertainment and numbers, for big money and a bigger salary!

Franchise your church. Find 100 struggling churches with potential, U.S.-wide, and put your church's name on them, in exchange for support. Harvest America live streamed into thousands of homes. Do that, U.S.-wide, for a mega church, and start churches in homes, under your banner. Make a kingdom for thyself, world-wide!

But ALWAYS mouth the words, 'for Jesus,' or 'for evangelism.' DON'T forget that, or prophet types might criticize you, for which you mouth, 'religious Pharisees.' It works every time, when you keep laymen dumbed-down!

ONLY the one percent of churches can 'entertain' any of these ideas! The rest have to struggle, NOT engaging these antics and tricks, hopefully serving God by someday trying to take EDBS seriously!

Why not a flame walker from Hollywood? Walk on hot coals—I think a local church did that, way back when. Hire motivational speakers! Zig Ziglar conferences in the AA center, with all Christian speakers!

Go visit the Crystal Cathedral, and see what they're up to, now. A dude on my ski trip said they started all this crap, sending FREE PMA (i.e., positive mental attitude) books to pastors, U.S.-wide. He said that pre-dated the church growth movement. Pastors saw his numbers, and building, and the flesh erupts!

History, not fantasy: nytimes.com/2015/04/03/us/ Host a pre-season NBA game in your gym! Pack the sanctuary with live stream feed, with a meet-and-greet, afterwards, for all who couldn't be in the gym! "Why not?" Think BIG. Dallas Cowboy's scrimmage, or Rangers at your baseball field! All 'for Jesus,' or evangelism.



Why not hold HUGE signs telling the Gospel atop a major artery when traffic is crowded and moving slowly? (AS I DID with smaller signs). Answer: Because it doesn't advertise a church. Why not take them to Cowboy's tailgates and the Dallas Super Bowl (as I did). Same reason NOT to! No church promotion!

Why not take Go Evangelize! signs to about 30 mega churches, and Promise Keepers, and Christian music concerts, as I have? Again, because NO CHURCH IS PROMOTED! Why not take Gospel signs to about 40 major public events, like are listed at our website? NO CHURCH PROMOTED! That's why they never will!



#ChurchNotChrist Christ can come later, once we "hook" them into coming! Isn't that what Jesus meant when He said, be fishers of men? You've 'gotta have a hook—NOT a Gospel. World's biggest men's bar-B-que cook-off, grilling contest, on church premises! The media will cover these things! "Why not?"

DART train advertising could promote First Baptist Dallas all over DFW, because you know there are so many people who believe he represented Jesus' values, licking Trumps boots! (I hope people recognize sarcasm when it is spit in their face; maybe not?). Use drones to promote your church! Drape a banner!

Dancers, singers, sculptors, artists for church promotion. Entertain people into the kingdom! Light up a Dallas skyscraper spelling out your church logo or name! Reunion Tower, or the Omni Hotel! "Why not?" Church held atop a skyscraper, on a balcony, live streamed. Be cool! Get those Millennials.

Rent out the Hyatt Regency, Houston, spinning restaurant I proposed to my wife in, for all Christian 'celebrities' to eat free. Christians will FLOCK to get signatures or handshakes in their larger lobby! Live stream it on Facebook. "Sponsored by X church" banners and media ads! Be there as the host/M.C., Mr. CEO! Why not?

Get an astronaut at the space station to mention your church in a live broadcast. Give them a logo'd shirt to wear! Get Domino's Pizza to offer free pizza for that dominoes demonstration, to tie in and attract crowds, by "free food" advertising. The NBA now has business names and logos on uniforms and sidelines banners.

Why not a mega church's name? A John 3:16 banner used to be at sports events. Now we're promoting ourselves (I Cor. 2:2, 4:5), but always 'for Christ/evangelism,' of course. Jean Michael Jarre encouraged Houston when the oil slump hit: [youtube.com/watch?v=1ACcBS](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1ACcBS) Why not Christian churches for Christ do so, vs. church promotion?

Franchise a church. Rename mega churches in other states to be a mini denomination, like a Waco church sort of does (Antioch), and like Vineyard church did. Pay for naming rights, if their theology is congruent. Benefit those churches and pastors to unite to the franchise.

Gateway Church has MANY pastors, I believe one per unit, as with First Baptist, Houston. But the name gets spread abroad to every satellite. Isn't that the goal, anyway? Name recognition, vs. evangelism?

You bought Dallas church, 'for evangelism.' A gym was to be added to First Baptist, Katy, 'for evangelism.' Do Dallas citizens now NOT need evangelizing? And if your move to the high school auditorium is for intimacy and/or evangelism, WHY did you say if we packed two services, we might be able to return to the sanctuary?

Packing out space is NO proof intimacy increased, or any evangelism ever occurred, or Millennials came! It's GROWTH you want, SOLD as something else! God would call that LYING. But I digress.

Why not get into the Christian film business? It's profitable. Don't just host preview films at church. Why not a documentary film on the great Robert Jeffress' "godly" moves to meet 45, and promote him? Dupes will buy tickets!

Why not have a film at church, with video of all these statements or deeds—a montage—then say, to overturn Roe, anything is moral? [facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/](https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/) I'm out of steam, which is the ONLY reason I'll spare less godly mega pastors any more shame. All praise to the godly remnant! God bless them!

'Gotta keep up with the Jerry Jones.' Bible 101? Why not rent the sanctuary out for business conferences, like a conference center, during the week? Sunk costs of mortgage and electricity! You already have maid staff and cleanup crew. Have school graduations, colleges, host the NFL draft! Utilize existing space.

Why not Branson at church? Why not have a Christian neighborhood, the church develops, and only Christians can buy in? My sister was interested in that idea tested somewhere way back in the 1980's. Holy Huddle town. Only Christian politicians manage it. Incorporate! Why NOT? Christian Cliqueville. Isolationists and abolitionists.

I recently heard a radio ad, 'we're starting a new church' that meets in the _ (public facility). Do that for ATT Stadium, off hours, on weekends! AA Center. They get rent, you get growth in mega church. Why not 500,000 members, not 45,000? Sermons are all you have to do, and streaming technology exists! NO EDBS needed (says the Devil).

Have watch parties, worldwide, and do tours, like Osteen does. Gather all TV viewers to meet and greet. You're a 'famous celebrity.' You're the star. You're the man—II Sam. 12:7 It's all for Jesus, so why not? Anything's possible! DON'T do things His way, but have right words for your motives! #JustDoIt ANATHEMA.

Have ghost writers write your books, so you can make more money. Moody will publish them. Just have 'em use old sermons. Oh wait, that's already the M.O. Laymen think you wrote them, and buy them because you're a "brand." It's all about selling you! Didn't Jesus say that? I know He did! (sarcasm). Ego is a sin.

Why not market church memorabilia? Pens, caps, coozies, lapel pins, T-shirts, car mirror danglers, bumper stickers, window decals, magnetic rubber car door signs, wrapped cars for a tax write off, magnets for refrigerators. Promote mega churches! God said to, right? Poor other pastors!

Buy a McMansion on Lake Grapevine, and put it in a trust, or deacon/board members' name, so parishioners don't know. Own two very expensive cars you hide on the other side of Houston, before you were the Lakewood preacher. Own a \$4M French Lear jet, or Creflo Dollar G-6, "for Jesus." Suffering rich! [Referencing this earlier post:]

Get a load of this, and it's a load of you know what: TrumPastor says the rich can have more difficulties than the poor! ALWAYS defending that constituency, UN-like Jesus. EVERY U.S. poor person would beg to differ, and happily engage trading places so you EXPERIENCE their lives, vs. pontificate!

Own six mansions, like the DEAD false prophet of old, who has NO mansion in Heaven Crouch)! USE those tax laws in your favor, and live and party it up here and now, "for Jesus." Own a home in Highland Park, Dallas, when you're busted about the Lake Grapevine ranch mansion! SAY you want to downsize (a lie/sin).

Own THIS house, for Jesus, because you're doing church biblically, and Jesus can't help Himself from blessing you with wealth, for so doing! EDBS is done SO well by these scoundrels! (sarcasm) DON'T tell me false prophets for profits don't exist! They were prophesied to arise! (Jude; II Pet.; Rev. 3, etc.), and they advise Trump on 'morals.'



The devil can make people rich (Mt. 4:9), any money gained NOT by Mt. 6:33 is filthy lucre, love of money is a sin, and failing to do EDBS proves other priorities are higher, like church growth! NEVER capping or revealing salaries shows what their motives are, and they are NOT EDBS, but B.S.!

Hillsong church has done great with songs on the radio, so imitate that, too! Form your own church band. Imitate success... a business adage NOT found or commanded in God's word.

Let's continue... For church growth, you hook parents when you hook kids. Free food (candy, ice cream, pizza, rock music at game nights and sporting events). Why not a pastoral staff dunking booth, bobbing for apples for younger kids, costume day at church? Quality trips and musicals really do the trick!

Paint gun battles, or Sumo blow up suits, or Zorb rolling games, or dodge ball. FUN and food are the key for youth, who grow up to be married Millennials. First Baptist Dallas is 'blowing out the facilities' with young couples (heard on the radio driving to Freddy Haynes' church, last year), so church longevity is secure.

One church we visited when first moving here had a built-in twisty slide from the third floor, in one of its atriums/entrances. People didn't go to Notre Dame because of its excellent teaching, I'd guess! History and architecture—whatever gets them coming and coming back! People 'wanna be proud of the building they call their church home.

The music needs to be great, and hip. Old hymned choirs will NOT yield Millennials, like HERO Swindoll's church! You can serve the disabled, and immigrants—whatever gets people to come to your building. I'm GUESSING there are church buildings on the market, or pastors seeking retirement, or congregations that can't afford to upkeep their building. They can be contacted to unite to a mega church. Big Box eats ma and pa, if small church can't keep pace!

Let's explore other church growth methods that have worked, or might: Why not a lazy river surrounding a worship service? Lazy Boy seating recliners with massage features? Food served, like Studio Movie Grill? I went to one church that allowed that! The Astrodome would be a GREAT upgrade for Osteen, if it got remodeled. Houston keeps wasting taxes doing nothing with it!

There's a church in Ft. Worth, on a hill, with a stained glass wall facing west. Why not a mega church overlooking a mountain, or ocean? The church in Colorado Springs Air Force Academy has architecture that attracts, as with this one in Arkansas. Make people want to visit, then 'hook' them (NOT hook 'em horns).



An underground church, built below, or a tree house church. Allow the audience to be in hammocks during the service. Why not a church service on the Grand Canyon glass walkway, if you're trying to be unique, to attract people? Baylor's Foster business school's main building is AMAZING, and could attract if it were a church!



An all-glass walled church would draw attention/crowds. A raised catwalk for a pastor to speak as he walked over a crowd on level two, or between balcony seating? Berachah church, Houston used to have

their (odd) pastor repel down the wall out of their baptismal! It repelled me my only visit! (play on words).

Study the GREAT architecture at AmericanAnswers.org We have pictures. Imitate them, or use elements. I'm NOT opposed to architecture attracting visitors... it's what happens in church practice I so oppose—namely so little EDBS—just focus on growth in numbers (vs. maturity and evangelisticness, etc.).

Why not a church service on the grounds, in the right weather, with a megaphoned pastor atop a church? I'm LITERALLY not mocking church growth tactics anymore—just exercising my creativity to see where those pastors may take this movement, and that's fun for me, and I need a work break. Selfish motive!

The Olympics draws crowds. Why not a mini one by a church? Everyone visits the Eiffel Tower if they step foot in Paris. Architecture can draw crowds. IF you had EDBS, I wouldn't care if you did many of these things I jokingly throw out, but we DON'T. First things first! Bring your dog to church day?

Why not a military air craft carrier brought into a city, dry docked, as a church building mega church? Or a cruise ship, train (cars as Sunday School rooms, and a train station for the auditorium), Rain Forest Cafe themed forest-like church, 747 airplane, or recycled storage bins/containers from ship docks?

A McMansion as a small church in a gated community, if legal (walk-ins only, or streets get congested with cars). I saw a church at a park's gazebo and pick nick area! Anywhere an audience can be gathered.

Churches took over strip centers, as the first move away from tradition, mid-1980's. Ed Young junior's church was a movie theater! Why not ushers on roller skates? My son may have been the first to ride a hover board in a church; a Catholic priest did it later. I love automatic unicycles I saw, two weeks ago. Use that to gather the gifts (not 'tithes')! It's different—it may draw some curious people. I MAY be joking.

Swipe a smart phone with Apple pay, for your church gift. Why not a pool where scuba divers can watch church underwater, and listen through ear pieces, with a window into the auditorium? I REALLY may be joking, here. It's the attitude of the people that matters. I practiced law in my underwear, in Houston!

The great Rick Warren wears Hawaii shirts, if memory serves me well; I'm near 60; it doesn't, always. Freddy Haynes wears T-shirts with slogans on them! Ed Young Junior has been famous for use of props, and a variety of unique things, to lure in younger folk, the past two+ decades. I've been there once.

If you're seeking one-time visitors you hope to change/convert into long-termers, you've 'gotta be different or better than where they could go. A multi-cultural church could offer headphones so sermons translated for various rooms of members, like at the U.N. Deaf sign language is already standard fare mega church.

Why not seating from the ceiling? (Mk. 2:4) A glass ceiling people lay on and look through. Get a sun tan as you "worship." IF churches DID EDBS hugely, you could argue this wouldn't be evil.

Why not a rising 6' diameter stage for a preacher with surround sound seating, like Lady Gaga would have? Elevate to be seen and heard? Why not pastors walking around the audience as they preach? Why must you stay on stage? American idol contestants often do that—it gets you more personal.

Why not a huge tele-screen, like at Texas Stadium, for satellite churches, as sermons are live streamed? I-Max-like, as in the Ft. Worth science museum! There's a slanted bike track on Collin College campus, rarely used. Why not preach inside it, and let church members sit on the track, and inside area, outdoors? Bike church.

There are cowboy churches, probably motorcycle rider churches! It's not beyond the imagination of some pastors. Gyms with stationary bikes and treadmills, as members listen on headphones? Drive-in theater night church? Church at an airport, where members can hear and watch airplanes as they worship?

Church on a bus, or a double decker bus, driving around as the service occurs? What makes these right or wrong? I'd probably visit all of these (except for the underwater scuba). Church in an airplane? Apartment church around the pool, at night, when others aren't using it, and it's cooler.

A church auditorium full of staircases people sit on the steps of, climbing to your seat? A sphere, with seats engulfing the stage in all directions (like a pastor in a Zorb room). Why not church at Carnegie Hall, when it's not used? Church in a mall? IF you're doing EDBS, I myself could care less what else you did with all these whacky ideas! Church in Grand Central Station or Times Square? My creativity is about spent!

A church sermon broadcast from a hot air balloon, or the pastor parachutes in? Church in a commercial freezer, for people who love the cold? Church at a ski resort? A monorail that brings parishioners from the parking garage, above or below ground? I can be creative; can you be UN-creative and do EDBS?

Virtual reality church, on a circular, elevated platform walkway where everyone watches the sermon, standing on that walking track, or walking as they watch the preacher below? Exercise your body as you exercise your faith? Obesity church. We have LGBTQ churches. Cater to a niche audience type.

Singles church? That I DON'T agree with, as church is family... all ages. People have business men's luncheons, in Houston (First Baptist, via Bisagno). Why not a virtual church teleconference, where you stay at home, but feel at church, by virtual reality glasses? Lazy me would try that; it saves the drive!

Subway church. Tree climber's church? RV church? Campground church? Church in a circus tent? College campus church. Mid-week church on a business's campus? Costume church? Work uniform church? The preacher preaches on an assembly line, passing by parishioners, like at the Fedex warehouses? A hoverboard was used by priest!

Church gathering is and was for edification of the saints. IF a lost soul enters or IF a poor man comes in (I Cor. 14; Jas. 2). That's NOT the normal expectation for a spiritually dead soul to go to a church. GO and TELL! Saying that most people will come if invited is letting PASTOR-PROFESSIONALS evangelize–NOT laymen! (6/22/19)

EDBS ONLY requires a gathered body for the 'B' element! Sermons can be done in any venues just described! Rodeo church? Six Flags church? Church on a roller coaster, via technology (i.e., virtual glasses)? They have sermons by podcast and in one's headphones, already, if sermons are church–or you can add music. (6/30/19)

Update #10: Poor-Thinking Christians

[Private account, taking offense at a tweet, above, about First Baptist, Dallas:] Feel sorry for you.

No need. You must never have seen that door on the stage. Everything else is top notch! I suppose you have bought into his mixing religion and politics, 100 percent, and supporting ALL Trump's sins, hurting our Christian cause. I'm sure you and I agree on 90+ percent of things; you don't see the door in this picture!

That dude probably will never know, the things he loves about 45 originated here. No reason to try to explain that history, as it's hard to deprogram a Trump cultist! Probably a decent guy otherwise. Because God kept me in obscurity, many think I'm making it up. God knows, as do others.

It's AMAZING from his video [of First Baptist], that no one in that crowd can see the subliminal/intended by design but never publicly stated message that if you hold a flag, and join in with us, you're 100 percent supporting Jeffress' acts as being God's will, supporting the biggest sinner president in 30 years. Ignorant for Jesus?!

And to waste time arguing with him would be futile. Their outdoor facade IS even better than that three-part tele-screen, even though HE only sees then holiday additions, not there regularly, and ALL I said was that the stage door is WRONG, architecturally—nothing else criticized.

Trumpsters can't analyze, MEANING everything Obama did was to ruin and lose America, and 45 is a Savior, even though the most evil and dumb president in 30 years. Christians are for sin? Power idolatry! GOP good, Dem bad brainwash in church! Johnson Amendment.

And the 'Freedom Sunday' event was signaling that Trump has saved, and brought back America. You'll never see it, either, but they have a back wall to the stage, that's white, and for some ODD reason the architect put a DOOR in the middle. When the orchestra is NOT covering it, as stage lowers or rises, a wall is the background with a door—like a bloody nose on a beautiful woman. POOR design!

That doofus 'felt for me,' when he champions a man who forsook ALL Christian morals, to suck up/kiss up to power, for ego and ratings (which grew his church), in the name of Jesus, KILLING his reputation among lost people he refuses to evangelize. Feel NO sorrow for ME, ignorant one.

Let's PROVE my case that avid Trump devotees are usually NOT smart. DID I EVER WRITE First Baptist's sanctuary is ugly? I compared the new outside, and found it BETTER. When you can't analyze, it's NO WONDER you support full-time sinning, in Jesus' name, and never detect a problem! Case CLOSED! Lay down hand!

SAME spiritual blindness as a Trumpastor claiming there are zero problems at border detention centers, because he will NEVER rebuke Trump's sins, like John the Baptist would, because of limelight and power idolatry, even when one I 100 percent respect told him it's NOT blaming Chump.

Another pastor rightly reamed him on his lack of analysis skills, pointing out that you can have good and bad, and pointing out that the bad doesn't negate the good! It's called objectivity, even if the bad is a needle in a haystack. That's called perspective and TRUTH, biasedly blinded one!

LOOK at these two pictures of First Baptist, Dallas. The exterior is better! The interior is like MANY mega churches, except the three-sided tele-screen! Rectangular/square choir loft and stage stairs, white walls; even old-fashioned wooden brown pew benches. The exterior even has a fancy fountain sculpture. Why argue with fools? As with pigs, you just get dirty.



And that respondent will defend Geoffrey the Giraffe Jeffress, EVEN THOUGH the past seven years he has consistently, willfully REFUSED to fully evangelize all lost people near his church, and LEAD his members to do that work. THIS is Christian carnality, DEFENDED by deceived dupes 'for Jesus!'

[Critic responds to my challenge that I'd agree with him on 9 of 10 political positions:] Not 90 percent. Not even close. Yes, I do feel very sad for you. You are a lonely person inside.

You're a psychologist, now? Sincerely... PLEASE read EVERY tweet I've posted this morning. Twitter is a poor platform for debate, but you might learn something helpful to your Christian life. God bless, and good bye.

Actually, I'll take you up on your 90 percent doubted challenge. List 5 to 10 things you believe, politically, and I'll give my honest beliefs. Then, as a Christian, give me your rebuttal to this, using God's word: I'll await the reply with anticipation! (link: <http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/>) facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/

One more challenge. Take as long as needed—up to a week. Refute this, as well:

Trump's Presidential Pitfalls

It is still early (AKA, there's time to right the ship), but the Trump campaign MUST overcome all of the following, which naturally engendered hatred, and an 'anyone but Trump' mentality!... The campaign was ALL hate-engendering, lest we forget: facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/... then you have allegations of Russian meddling, and full-time investigations since then.

Add to that all his unpresidential behaviors and tweets, and arrogant failure to ever repent or apologize, and act like a grown-up/adult. It DOESN'T matter much to the majority that the economy's well, when it came by favoring the rich, or that abortion is being discussed (as many people want that right).

Then, if you simply remember, rocket man talks have done little, shi*hole nations slur on Africa, Mexico didn't pay for any (primarily unbuilt) wall, tariffs are a tax on Americans, arrogantly pushing Montenegro prime minister out of the way, to be front and center at a G-20 event, dictatorially pushing out all GOP opposition (many good people), caging and separating children at the border, befriending and/or believing Kim Jong Un and Putin, over U.S. intelligence, arbitrarily and unilaterally favoring Israel (to cater to his WASP base), unfairly stacking SCOTUS right, ticking off our E.U. allies, many associates fired or in legal trouble, manufacturing jobs not returning (because we can't compete with China's near slave labor wages), SNL's (and late night comics) repeated character assassination skits, early on blame of Obama for everything bad, name-calling opponents, Stormy Daniels allegations, 'lock her up' chants at his rallies, earlier tiffs with Great Britain (somewhat cured last week), 'rogue killers' ruse, to protect Clown Prince of Saudi Arabia regarding Khashoggi's murder, thousands of lies his press secretary reinforces and spins... NEED I NAME MORE?

[Critic's last "Book Argument:"] You are a pathetic human being. And quite obsessive. It's very sad. Your narcissism will destroy your soul.

So you can't analyze, debate, and you're a Christian who publicly curses [omitted graphic/meme], knowingly. YOU FIT IN THERE PERFECTLY! ENJOY your carnality and stupidity "for Jesus," Who never said love Him with all your heart and mind, I guess?

So one is a narcissist if they debate fools who voted for the world's number one narcissist. THIS IS TRUMP CULT, folks, all "for Jesus." ANATHEMA!

This is the "tolerance" of the far right they REGULARLY on talk radio slam liberals for not showing, and they lump anyone as not in their clan if you differ on anything—even 10 percent max. ALL IN THE NAME OF JESUS is the most atrocious aspect! ANATHEMA! UN-able to argue! #WEAKNESS!

I respect your right to an opinion, but you have no right to your own facts." –**Author unknown**

"Opinions are like butt holes—everyone has one, but most of them stink." –**Different unknown author**

PROOF of what I have consistently alleged: Extremes on the right and left cannot think logically, or morally, very well, because emotion or lack of education clouds such abilities. Sad, for which you must actually feel sorry for a person!

Hit-and-run grenade throws is NOT strength, in argumentation, where you knee jerk SPEW and RANT, then refuse to learn or listen! Our public education system MUST be seriously failing to teach logic, debate and analysis. This is America "winning?" Losing! –**The lonely narcissist**

As you would expect, as I went to block him, he had already done me the favor! WUSSY WIMPY WEAKNESS! #WOW Amazingly, he didn't follow normal loser protocol in deleting his posts—yet!

I'm through, with this: It's SAD that guy wouldn't rebut or refute my arguments about Chump's campaign or presidency. They're 100 percent full of facts! There's the rub! Fake facts feel better! Emotionalism.

Here's another political trick by STUPID people: IF you can't debate or argue, and have no evidence, and someone disagrees with you, LABEL THEM NEGATIVE! You "FEEL" that wins, but it only keeps you blindly deluded. Self-fulfilling dumbing-down!

Please permit me to verbally explain what a graph could do better: There's far left and right, and more moderate left and right. Sometimes, the two middle groups have more in common than those in the same political party, extreme vs. moderate versions! A third party middle majority is NEEDED!

Update #11: Un-Bible-Informed Church Growth (Part II)

It would be in a church-as-a-business pastors' interests to keep laymen dumbed-down, and politically brainwashed. It happens inadvertently (or intentionally) by teaching little, only topical vs. exegetical preaching, and RARELY advocating for quiet time self-study! How convenient!

Let's address the "no one is perfect" EXCUSE for justifying sin! When people raise that mantra, just say, "TRUE [because it is], so Billy Graham, Mother Teresa, Hitler and Stalin were all equally imperfect." HOPEFULLY dumber folk will see the sarcasm, and implications of their rhetoric.

NO one is perfect, but Jesus. Everyone does bad things, but NOT to the same degree or quantity. If you can wrap your head around this fact, objectivity can happen, if you choose to not believe saying anything negative is a sin, unless it's untrue. #Objectivity

On ANY issue, there are statistical facts we rarely know, so we go off opinions. If you can't even distinguish majority vs. minority percents on an issue's truthfulness, you will never be objective! Perspective sees a needle as smaller than a haystack, and a molehill as smaller than a mountain, and distinguishes between short-, medium-, and long-term! #Objectivity

There is NO person or party worth idolizing over God, so anyone—especially claiming Christians—who thinks to support moral causes they need to be Ostriches about their faults, is NOT serving Christ, IF John 8:32 is true! There are MANY Bible deficient Christ-claimers in America!

This is one reason I wrote a book on Idioms. Idioms are popular, but not always true, and sometimes only half true. 'Never speak evil of the dead' would mean that no one can criticize Hitler, today! Public schools do NOT teach analysis skills, it seems. #FAILure

Lack of objectivity is DAILY seen on the left's media, when all they see in tRump is negative, as if he can never do anything right. Unless our nation re-commits itself to truth, facts and objectivity, no matter whose ox it gores, we are doomed, as a dumbed-down society.

My wife is near perfect, but I could still name a gnat-load of faults through my own log, because I believe in objectivity. When you are EMOTIONALLY tied to a cause or personality, it can blind you from their faults! No one is perfect, but Jesus. That DOESN'T mean all sins are equal, either!

Murder, rape and armed robbery are heinous evils. Rolling through a stop sign is far less evil. God distinguishes sins. A one-time cuss word is far worse than a serially profane sailor! Today, you have to TEACH moral principles, as people aren't raised in church, as much! #MoralsMatter

Facts matter. That is a moral statement. If you are immoral, you will disagree with it, or claim facts vary (which are, in fact, actually called opinions—something such claimers fail to distinguish). Our school system needs to teach logic, morals, analysis and debate!

Distinctions are taught in law school, early on. Go to the Home Depot paint department. A shade different blue has a completely different name and chemical makeup. U.S. high school graduates NEED to be taught how to make distinctions, by observing details!

Judge Judy had a book, Don't Pee On My Leg And Tell Me It's Raining. Far right and far left extremists need to meditate on that title, to learn what distinctions are! THINK!

The LSAT preparation books SHOULD be standard curricula in high school, as you learn to break down fact scenarios into elements, for comparison, and determining where the untruths lie. This is analysis. Asking questions, and not making unproven assumptions ("assuming makes an &*\$ out of you and me").

IF you believe lies, your quality of life will falter! It can even get you involved in the father of lies, the Devil, who uses delusion, deception, ignorance and gullibility. God said believers are to love Him with all their minds—not just their emotions. Learn to think, claiming Christians. Law school helps/teaches people how.

I watch First Forty-Eight "religiously," because it teaches you how to think/analyze better! They're given a corpse, and have to find a killer. It is through analysis that they usually do. Many people find it dry and boring—the same people who can't think well, often! Analyze, evaluate and weigh/compare evidence. Get smarter!

America would NEVER have landed on the moon with any dumb engineers at NASA! That's also why they were paid the big bucks! No one likes a nerd who can't relate to people, but everyone in America must learn how to think! Some also need to learn people skills: Listen, eye contact, care what's said and hear the intended meaning, use their first name, speak of their interests, etc.!

Students who graduate with the highest grades usually get the best pay, unless they have connections, or engage nepotism. Our information age society requires workers to be smarter than a fifth grader, and every generation has higher standards! My college courses are now taught in high school! You've got to compete!

If you lag behind, EXPECT lower pay, and DON'T come crying to Uncle Sam to save you! Government MUST end all barriers and distractions from the poorest students being able to do their best, academically, but effort is required. Motivation should be a required high school course! It's NOT! #FAILure!

Common sense/street smart or book knowledge? Both and, vs. either or! Employers can't prove you have the former unless you prove the latter, with a diploma, GPA, or GED. You may not like it, but if you aren't smart in America, you will usually be poor in America! No one can change that, even a bleeding heart politician you may like!

Anyone can get smarter! READ more! Ask these questions: Is this true? How do I know/can I prove it? Is it true by percent, or fully? These initial analysis questions will help U.S. laborers compete, globally! Hang around smarter people, and play, video and social media less. It will improve your IQ, over time!

'Thinking is the hardest work there is, which is the probable reason why so few engage in it.' –**Henry Ford** Your ONLY other option is felt opinions! Hard work never killed anyone, but ignorance kills your chance at a great future, especially in our globalized information age. Thought trumps feelings, values-wise.

JESUS (through Paul) knew people can have emotion, but lack knowledge, and He reproved that disparity! It is a wonderful thing to be empathetic, excited/enthusiastic and compassionate, but knowing correctly is more important/valuable than being zealous for error! (Rom. 10:2)

There are good people who are dumb, and there are evil people who are smart. It is always best to be good and smart, and never to use your smarts for evil, or use your goodness as an excuse to not educate yourself. You need to be good and smart! Both and, vs. either/or. #Balance

Street smarts are probably more valuable than book smarts, unless you're entering an academic profession, but common sense can't be proven in one job interview, so the college graduate will usually get the job over the others, unless you have a great personality, or gift of gab!

And for our so-called "Christian" critic from this morning—I write books, here. I tweet a lot, because 13 books take a lot of thought. It's not narcissism to share those ideas with the world, before those books get published! YET ANOTHER logical fallacy of an avid Trumpster! Too often par for the course, sadly... DUMB "for Jesus."

Bias and partiality are other terms for non-objective people. God hates partiality and injustice. I've said a proverbial million times, the mainstream media is Dem biased, and FoxNews and talk radio is GOP biased. If you don't balance your watching/listening, by seeing/hearing BOTH, you choose to be a duped fool! #Balance

"In ancient Greek philosophy, especially that of Aristotle, the golden mean or golden middle way is the desirable middle between two extremes." –**Wikipedia** Truth is usually found between the two extremes! Even my conservative neighbor quoted and agreed with that, then concluded biasedly!

"Truth lies between two extremes, and man, like a pendulum, swings either too much this way or that." – **Charles Haddon Spurgeon**

Rom. 1:25 shows sinful people who despise truth, and it is a trait showing prophecy is imminent, when truth is demeaned! (II Th. 2:11) God says claiming a lie to be truth is sin! (Isa. 5:20) If you are not committed to truth, you are committed to serving satan, by default, even as a Christian! (Jn. 8:44)

THIS is political extremism, in America, today, even as it was in the mouth of this politician, 2,000 years ago: "What is truth?" (Ac. 17:11) CHRISTIANS not knowing their Bibles are the greatest affront to the reputation of Christ, in my opinion (Jn. 17:17). That's the majority in America, sadly, statistics show!

Update #12: Biblical Church Growth (Part II)

Let's discuss doing church God's way, and numerical growth. IF a pastor believes Mt. 6:33, they'll do church God's way, and TRUST His results. If a pastor views church as a business, the goal is numbers, any way they can be gained! Two DIFFERENT paths! It's a matter of faith vs. sin, how you grow a church!

If a pastor thinks a sermon is his main job, and what draws the crowds, that will be his main focus, and the goal is to get as many humans to hear it as humanly possible, any way possible, as long as it's not a sinful way! If, on the other hand, God has taught and shown us how to do church, and that He blesses pastors who do it that way, including with numeric growth, they'll follow His ways.

If their number one goal is numbers, they'll do "whatever works"—God's ways or man's schemes! And if numeric growth is their main goal, you've got to ask why! It's either for fame, fortune, or both! Many people hear me preach, so ego gets gratified, or the more people who come, the more the odds are more people will give a tithe, if one (falsely) teaches God requires it of them.

Let me detail, in the weeds, more of the DIFFERENCE in God's vs. man's ways of doing church! Man's way is preach-and-be-paid. What pays the bills is I do my job of sermonizing, and laymen do their job of paying up 10 percent. Any activities that aren't sinful that get people to church, and keep them interested in being loyal is undertaken, even studied. Numbers increase the odds of more numbers paying for our budget. That is the church-as-a-business mentality!

If, instead, a pastor LOOKS at what God said church IS, they can also see in Acts that numbers were repeatedly added, BY GOD! God supplies our needs—NOT necessarily our desires—and the closer we get to Him and His will, the more our desires get pure.

The desire to be rich off ministry is in the warning of I Tim. 6:10. Yet, many pastors still do whatever they can to increase numbers! They scheme, strategize, analyze, study, imitate others, and that is their focus! They probably even wonder in their head how doing church God's way pays off! After all, how's evangelism 'gonna increase membership if my laymen do the work (Eph. 4), and preach Christ, and Him only? (I Cor. 2:2) That isn't mentioning my church!

And how does ensuring church members are having a daily quiet time, at home, increasing my church's numbers? How does relational discipling increase numbers, when maturer believers pour their lives into others? How does having Body Life, and doing social ministry increase numbers? DO YOU NOTICE A PATTERN HERE?

Me, me, me, and money! That's OPPOSITE a disciple, and Mt. 6:33! Instead, this ilk redefines church to be a sermon, AS IF a message forgotten 72 hours is the same as Ps. 119:9-11 and Josh. 1:8. NO pastor can know anyone well, in the audience, by mere sermonizing!

The people can't ask questions, the pastor never knows them on a personal basis, to have their zeal (if they have any) gets caught more than taught; the pastor can't know their problems, pray with them, help them study and learn, if they are, or see if they're evangelizing!

It's just assembly line data dissemination! That doesn't mean God's word returns void, or they aren't to preach the word, but the results of Jesus' 11, vs. the crowd He preached to, show there's a major difference between preaching and discipling!

But modern man thinks he's smarter than God! Church growth methodology is trusted, as opposed to God and His blueprint! IF any pastor ever read the book of Acts in one week, or one long sitting, the pattern is consistent... God continually grew His church, as it did what He said it was to do, as the church!

Qualitative and quantitative growth! They NEVER used any schemes to lure lost people to wherever they gathered, especially Jewish synagogues and homes—NO church buildings! NO advertising, church growth schemes, and they didn't just preach and expect payment! It HAS to be pastors simply NOT reading God's word, and instead, accepting traditions of men, that keep them chasing church growth, NOT God's but man's ways! There can be no other explanation!

In Rom. 10, Paul goes out of his way to give hardened Jews the benefit of the doubt as to why they are rejecting the Gospel! But, in all honesty, he concludes they simply chose not to do right. I feel the same way!

SURELY Pastors see EDBS priorities in God's word! It's all throughout it! SURELY they have read or experienced the difference between being disciplined vs. just hearing sermons! SURELY they know a lost person's eternity is more important than having more church members! Right? Wrong (in many cases)!

SURELY they've read laymen have spiritual gifts, and seen the one another's in Scripture, and SURELY they can see that sitting next to strangers you shake hands with is NOT relationship building! SURELY they see all the good Jesus did for people, and know that's their church's calling, right? Wrong!

They can't make the connection between EDBS and church growth, because all those acts are selfless! You witness to lost people NOT for your gain, but theirs. You disciple Christians NOT for your financial gain, but because God says believers are to be morally mature. You don't have Body Life because it attracts lost people; I Cor. 14 says it might even make them think you're all crazy, IF they come!

And surely serving society, to make people's lives better costs time, effort, and maybe money. HOW DOES THAT INCREASE MY BOTTOM LINE, as a pastor? That's giving vs. receiving/taking! And isn't that the MAIN lesson Jesus taught, for Christians? (Phil. 2)

Put others above yourself, and a disciple denies himself. That's what is missing in the church growth craze! Self-interests are elevated against God's way of doing church, and idolatry, and NOT being a disciple will never be blessed the way God blesses, even if it makes a rich Laodicean church (Rev. 3).

The Bible gives clear warning about pastors in the ministry for the money. ONLY good-paying pastorates suffer that temptation, though others can have the desire. It ALL boils down to does your pastor trust God, or lean on his own understanding of man's schemes? (Pv. 3:5-7)

Update #13: Church 'Law Of Attraction?'

Church growth aficionados do activities to "attract" crowds to church. WHAT's not "attractive" about a sincere, loving, unpushy person with God's power, who cares enough about them to tell them the Gospel? WHAT's not attractive about a godly saint, like the disciple, Billy Graham?

WHAT's not attractive about gathered Christians ministering to one another and known for their love and prayer results, and WHAT's not attractive about Christians sincerely and selflessly serving community needs? ETHICS attract, in ways church growth schemes never can! Touche!

God's way of doing church has pastors LEADING laymen to do ministry (Eph. 4). MAN's way of doing church is clergy does the ministry, and laymen are free labor to bring in customers for the professionals to minister to, at the building! God's way is go-and-tell vs. come-and-hear evangelism. Can you see the difference?

The first two churches were mega churches (Ac. 2:41, 4:4). God is NOT opposed to mega churches! Christianity was new and exciting, they were a minority in a hostile culture that often martyred and persecuted them, and miracles happened quite often. Some people who actually dealt with Jesus were still alive.

And church was done biblically, with ZERO church growth methods employed! (Ac. 2:41-47, 4:23-37) And GUESS what happened as a result? Church numerical growth... imagine that! (Ac. 2:47, 6:7, 12:24, 16:5, 17:12) EVANGELISM caused that, humanly-speaking, and it was DAILY, including open air to gathered crowds. See also: <http://preachingsource.com/journal/evangelistic-methods-in-acts/>

Again, there was NO advertising, no secular events to lure lost people to any church building, and IF YOU EVER READ God's word, there is NO evidence those Christians were focused on numerical growth, but doing God's will. There's the problem, IF YOU EVER READ GOD'S WORD! Repent, money idolaters

Update #14:

Excerpts from *Quitting Church: Why the Faithful are Fleeing and What to Do About It*

...Clint Rainey recounted his thoughts of belonging to one of the area's megachurches that boasts a skate park, sports league, café, game group, and jumbotrons. He writes that, amid all of the bells and whistles, 'we've been reminded intermittently, [it] is to 'attract seekers. I've grown very disenchanted with this concept. Attract seekers to what? A sanctuary worthy of a Broadway production? An auditorium mimicking a convention center? A complex of expensive buildings?' (p. 51)

Church is too patterned after corporate America. Church is a business and the congregation its customers. –**David Frederickson** (p. 113)

The average evangelical pastor is not a man of the Scriptures. ...They are more into marketing modes for growth, but growth for growth's sake is the philosophy of the cancer cell. –**Patrick Reardon** (p. 104)

John Fountain... blames money-hungry pastors for his disenchantment with church and subsequent refusal to go. Mercedes-buying preachers and husband-and-wife pastoral couples who live off the offerings of poor families, including many single mothers, especially earned his wrath. (pp. 121-122)

One facet of control is secrecy. I've learned from years of religion reporting that many churches are very reluctant to give out their annual budget figures. Even worse, pastors do not want to divulge their salaries, even to the congregants who are paying the bills. Pastors are traditionally as poor as church mice, but usually for those who oversee a large church, salaries are generous. (p. 130)

...we remembered all too well how much livelier American religion was in the seventies. (p. 18)

There they had experienced fabulous worship, great preaching, spiritual gifts, and sacrificial giving so that newcomers were converted almost as soon as they walked into the place. (p. 16)

...the spiritual power so evident in churches in the 1970's had evaporated. Church growth techniques were substituted. (p. 15)

There is a way in which evangelicalism as a broad movement is being too worldly in trying to reach this culture. In the process, they have become it. ...I and another evangelical pastor sat down and listed eighteen different fads that swept through American churches in the past few decades. Every time something comes up, people jump on the bandwagon like lemmings. It's trying to find the quick fix that will add to your members. –**Wilbur Ellsworth** (pp. 79, 81; Ex.: Spiritual gift inventories, inner healing, Weigh Down Workshop, Left Behind series, Becoming a Contagious Christian, church growth movement, prayer walks, Home Bible studies/small groups, purpose-driven life, Toronto blessing, Prayer of Jabez; Experiencing God, spiritual mapping; Generational sins, Christian male bonding, Promise Keepers, What Would Jesus Do?, megachurch, seeker-sensitive, etc.).

Pastors guessed that 70 percent of their members placed their faith in God as their top priority. Their members' survey showed it was like 23 percent. ...Pastors evaluate spiritual health from an institutional perspective—that is, are people involved in keeping the system going—while people are aware of their unmet need to have a deeper and more meaningful relationship with God. (p. 128)

The people opting out of church had been leaders, the most committed, but as the years wore on, they simply could not stand to sit and 'watch the same old game being played anymore.' (p. 19)

Update #15: Extreme Extremism

Let's address two phenomena that have arisen in the tRump era: My-way-or-the-highway purist extremists on the right and left! Moderates are enemies to our cause, and deemed secret spies for the other side. This means, every 2 or 4 years, you win or lose, and if you win, you shove your extremes down everyone's throats!

It DOESN'T matter that your policies later get undone when you lose! Domination is the name of the game, for as long as you can win-at-all-costs! The other team is the evil Devil! You are a saint, and perfect! God is on your side, in a holy cause, and it's life or death. At worst, gridlock occurs, but you NEVER agree with the enemy on anything! That's a cardinal sin!

United we stand, divided we fall. Anyone not an extremist should join the other party! BOTH sides' extreme wings believes like this! The VAST U.S. majority does NOT think like this, and will win the middle in 2028, if not sooner! Here are the two 'bold colors,' contrasted:

Liberal: FREE college, healthcare, daycare, reparations, family leave, green energy, and end oil's use, ASAP, blacks and browns need to ruin whites' dominance, at all costs, in the name of equality, including Antifa violence; cops are racist tools of the whites; taxes are never too high, debt is good, like conservatives' opposite—greed is good; abort at will, even if you don't want the baby when it's born, and homosexuality is something society MUST celebrate.

Let any- and everyone into America, especially if they're poor (so we get more voters for our handouts), the rich cheated, or are evil, business is all evil, guns kill innocents without human involvement, our military are rapists and pillagers of foreign people, America must not be the sole superpower, Communism wasn't so bad, Socialism is the best system known to man, and if you disagree with any of these tenets, we'll fight you and want you out of our AOC-led party!

Now the other extreme: ALL sex MUST lead to a baby, even rape, incest and a mom's life! You can't take contraception, or use Plan B, even before the sp_rm penetrates the egg, because women will be moms, under criminal threat! And any state that disagrees, let the rusty coat hangers come out to bleed out—WE DON'T CARE!

Gays engage the one and only, or the worst sin known to man, and are to be hated, especially by Jesus' folks! The U.S. military can do no wrong, nor business, nor the rich. America was founded by whites, and we're 'gonna keep it that way! MAGA! Zero more immigrants allowed, as they're ruining America.

Guns are great, and no one need ever register them, be forced to take a usage and storage class, and background checks are an evil inconvenience! Religion is always perfect, and any idea or act we deem to be part of our religion MUST take precedence over anyone else's desired rights.

Government should NEVER help anyone, and if I get rich, and don't 'wanna help anyone, that's a great system! Greed is good, even for Christians. Money is the ultimate value. Taxes should be opposed until they're down to zero! All regulations are bad. Let workers move elsewhere if they can't keep up with the things business does to put them out of a job!

This is the other extreme, fought for, tooth and nail! They're not only polar opposites, they're extremes! How do you break through the conscience and brain freeze of those who hold these views? Religion hasn't helped make claiming Christians vote any more morally than a lost sinner! Logic doesn't work, when you are in a cult! Emotion is always a WEAK and fickle friend, subject to whims and interpretation!

Conservatives claim the Constitution is on their side, even if the Bible isn't always. These dead-set positions are ONLY 'gonna lead to gridlock, undoing opponent victories, secession, or war! I wouldn't fight for either extreme, but would lead a charge against both of them!

Literally, we are talking a serious possibility of a second un-civil war, because of these two extremes, egged on by EVIL pastors, and liberal activists and politicians! Set a time and a place, announce them in both extremes' media outlets, and let's meet on the battlefield?

THAT is the mindset, and logical conclusion, by extrapolation, taking both views to their logical conclusions! We do NOT want to live together! We do NOT want to share the same land! We see zero good in our opponents. They must be crushed, even literally. THIS is a growing sentiment in America, today!

I can't reason with you two extreme groups; I can't guilt you into repenting, or changing; I can't argue logic with you, or get you to budge one inch on any policy! YOU are the problem that plagues America, and you must be defeated, and rendered a minority whose implemented policies must be quieted in the public square!

WE, the reasonable, peaceful, NON-extremists must take all you offer that is morally good, and kick to the curb your extremes! YOU are the ones who are tearing our nation apart, and causing the division and problems, because it's win-lose, do-or-die, for you, and you are cultists! Own it! God opposes you; who cares?

The ONLY hope for my nation is prayed- and worked for spiritual revival! I pray just as equally that God would soon bring forth the Great Tribulation, because if THIS is how every nation wants to see their future (i.e., polarized), sin has taken over everyone's minds, and judgment is the only act left to the Lord! (Judg. 21:25)

Beware what you ask for! You are begging God to intervene, by your extremism, and if He does, it will NOT go well for you. As I pray for revival, I also realize many pastors don't want it for their church, so why would God bring it to the world, if His own people don't want it?

Let prophecy commence, to a people who are so stubbornly selfish and sinful, that all they can see is their own, narrow view of how life should be, who reject Gods ways and morals, even in His name, and flaunt this as good, and everyone else evil. LET the book of Revelation begin (chapters four, onward)! Good luck.

Update #16: Christian Credibility Supporting Trump

HERE's why the white Christian/WASP/evangelical church has lost so much credibility in the tRump era, and why it matters: God says His people are to be holy (I Pet. 1:16). If there's any institution on earth that should 'champion' the cause of ethics, it is to be them! But LOOK at all the sins they voted for, to support/empower/encourage: [link: http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/](http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/)

Of ALL professions, some PASTORS stooped/caved/compromised to saying it's all RE policy, NOT character, for the figure head/role model/face of America to the world! They deludedly think if a moral issue like abortion gets policy consideration, they've done morally right!

Their sycophant allies in talk radio allege it's a personality or emotion issue about tweets and immature name-calling. IT'S ABOUT HOLINESS! I myself coined the term, 'we're not voting for a pastor-in-chief,' but there are standards Christians are now abandoning for political bias and power idolatry, and their hypocrisy sin is obvious to all!

When Bill Clinton was caught lying about Monica Lewinski, James Dobson had a MUCH different tune about morality than he does today, because the church is in bed with evil, for 'transactional politics' over Roe!

"As it turns out, character DOES matter. You can't run a family, let alone a country, without it. How foolish to believe that a person who lacks honesty and moral integrity is qualified to lead a nation and the world!" –@DrJamesCDobson (1988)

These "pastors" (really, political activists for the GOP) did NOT emulate John the Baptist, in rebuking major and continual sin (or discipling, with any noticeable effects) in a politician who did more of them in his campaign than maybe the past five presidents, combined, because he demands loyalty, like Hitler and other dictators!

He will turn on your cause if you say anything negative, and these supposed men of the cloth have sold their soul to satan, spiritually, for a crumb, and the cost is too high to let Jesus' reputation go down the toilet! They're yes men, just asking how high to jump! Jeffress and Falwell are the public face, but there are others!

The GOP canNOT be seen as the party of religion, when religion encompasses ALL religions, and even the only one they lobby for teaches the FULL counsel of God–NOT cherry picking–and morality above almost everything else.

Let me ask you for an honest answer... WOULD YOU LISTEN TO A SERMON BY Trumpastors with the same credibility of integrity and reputation as before he ran for president? If so, you are a dupeable fool.

The cause of Christ (and evangelism) has been HARMed by these men–and one lady! Hitler HID his sins, or people wouldn't have gone along with him, early on! Chump openly displayed them, and the standard bearers of morality went along, anyway, because they saw in him a weak and flawed soul needing WASP votes in exchange for two SCOTUS picks that possibly could overturn Roe.

QUITE A PRICE TO PAY, instead of trusting God that He can truly work through anything, to achieve His ends, but He never leads His people to support sin, to gain His ends! It was not faith in God or convictions that lead to their support, but leaning on their own scheming/strategizing understanding (Pv. 3:5-7), because anytime a claiming Christian abandons morals, for any reason, you know the Devil has won a victory!

Now, with purely the passing of time—NO REPENTANCE and no rebukes by them (Mk. 6:18)—they want to ACT like they're Christian "leaders." Leaders lead, in integrity, number one, and DON'T cave or flip-flop, or sink to the bottom of the barrel as followers (vs. influencers) of constituents' whims, as Dobson went from Jeb, to Cruz, to 45.

He was the dumbest and least moral of all 17, and is only NOW deciding to put on an act as being Presidential, even as he told people his stiche wasn't an act, he wouldn't change it, and he rebuked an aide for alleging it was his "image" to the public. The sin hypocrisy comes to mind, but NOT to his pastor surrogates! Jeffress is the worst culprit of them all! Amazing delusion.

NOW, just as they denounced Bill Clinton's crowd of merely "moving on" (Ex.: MoveOn.org), brushing it all under the rug, as 'time heals all,' they're going to slander Dems as evil, to their churchgoing voter base? And worse than all these sins, that base is going to faithfully go along with that ruse, as dumbed-down SHEEP! All because policy alone matters: Abortion.

You can be the Devil, so long as you vote to ban/end it! THIS IS CHRISTIANITY? NOT if you know the Bible, which is the exact problem! On behalf of God, please let me put this out there: You're being sold a bill of goods about what He's like!

One more thing: 45 said he was a Christian; then his words and deeds were so atrocious, his pastor handlers had to make up the 'baby Christian' label! Then they moved to Cyrus—an unsaved ruler who did good. So there's spiritual regression back to a child, and on back to not even being spiritually born yet! #WOW!

And if people are 'gonna allege God "appointed" or "anointed" tRump, proven by his victory, Stalin and Mussolini and Hitler, Saddam Hussein, Kim Jong Un and Putin are also in power. God ordained/allowed ALL politicians to reign; that is NO proof He wanted them there, ideally! (Rom. 13:1+) That's an ignorant opinion!

Update #17: Church 'Law Of Attraction?' (Part II)

I'm finalizing my chapter on church growth, but my creativity is itching to get out... If the only standard is NOT what God said, but do anything for a crowd, except outright sin, WHAT WOULD BE THE PROBLEM with a church having a city-wide dance contest, or bingo party, or building a bowling alley, or opening a niche restaurant, or inviting Tony Robbins-like motivational speakers to worship services, or having Hollywood celebrities do dramatic presentations on stage—even if they're not saved—to illustrate a sermon point? That would draw crowds!

Why not have famous sports heroes who are not saved, if they represented a moral point? Why not have Gordon Ramsay host a candy-making extravaganza on campus, especially near Halloween? What draws crowds is what you're after, so why not? Why not host a job fair at a mega church? That would actually help the community!

ALL these events are intended to get lost people to a church campus, so maybe they'll hear the Gospel. They all take time, effort and money! GOD NEVER COMMANDED any precious and finite time, effort

or money to be expended before Christians are qualified and commanded to take the Gospel to a lost world! READ Matthew to Revelation. You won't be able to defend your "attraction" methodology.

Jesus had power, which led to miracles, and what some call 'charisma.' Charis is from karis (in the Greek), and dynamism of personality is from dunamos (power, in the Greek), like enthusiasm is from en Theos (in God). What attracts is God's power evident—not secular schemes of men to grow church.

(I Cor. 4:19) LACK OF POWER is what's trying to be substituted by relational-, attraction- and servant evangelism! You're relying on an emotional bond and loyalty, entertainment, and a sense of indebted obligation when you serve for free, because you lack POWER! Revival is needed (II Chron. 7:14). God's church lacks power!

I am NOT of a Christian charismatic denomination, but at least they hope to see real miracles. We conservative Christians do NOT! We pray in hope, never expecting, and we relegate such aspirations to the first century, because we have little faith, and no power.

Miracles were probably the number one thing that attracted people to the church in the book of Acts, as with a reputation for commitment to God/integrity, even risking death! For Jesus, His miracles and ethics/love and unassailable and unique teaching brought the crowds, especially the sick. (Mk. 1:22, 2:12)

Jesus taught with authority! Even as a boy, He gained favor with man (Lk. 2:52). Only religious hypocrites and corrupt politicians who saw Him as a threat to their power hated him! Most everyone else loved Him. CAN THAT BE SAID OF THE WASP CHURCH, today?

We are to emulate Christ, and do the works He did. (Eph. 5:1-2; Jn. 14:12) We have compromised! The Philadelphia church had little power, but they were faithful to God (Rev. 3:8). U.S. mega churches seek out political power, but are often Laodicean.

The goal is not growth in numbers, but faithfulness to God! But NOT if one's heart is Balaam. Leave the numbers to God. Be faithful unto death, as the first century Christians were! (Rev. 2:10)

Update #18: Small, Struggling Pastors

(7/12/19)

It doesn't take one two minutes of reading the Gospels to see Jesus' concern is for the down and out, much more than those who have it made! This affects politics and religion. I once interviewed a college buddy, who was now a pastor of a large, old building, presumably of aging people in a running down area, who said, 'you don't know what it's like,' with a brand new mega church just having opened up nearby.

I had dropped in to exhort any pastor I could to do EDBS priorities. Legal sheep-stealing is a REAL problem, one God cares about, wrote about, and one I don't think many mega pastors consider.

WHAT are his options? He could abandon the sheep, for self-preservation, and seek out a better job. He could nag the remaining remnant for more money to spruce up the building. He could use laymen to invite people to come. The body of believers could default on their mortgage, and start house church branches linked by technology, or meeting in a public park once a month, or they could disband as a fellowship.

The immediate neighborhood was NOT 'gonna be bought out and turned into nice McMansions, as the scenery and location were not good, for miles. They also could unite with another fellowship, and one

campus forfeit the lease or mortgage, and share the cost/hit, but then you'd have two pastors and two salaries.

Part-time, bivocational work is always a biblical option, but the bills still have to be paid by that membership, with the shepherd around even less time to help lead and facilitate that situation. Prayer is always in order, but what should he do? Is it being a hireling to consider your family's needs, and send resumes? Certainly a meeting of the elders would be in order.

I hesitate to recommend (as I did) starting EDBS ministries, as that's always in order, but he had immediate needs. He also could renegotiate the lease, or refinance better loan terms. The challenge is getting more people to help pay the expenses.

If they lived around there (which is usually the case, for many churches), they're used to the physical conditions, so the dilapidating building shouldn't be an innate turn-off! Why would a neighbor want to go, and spend money, when many near there looked obviously financially strained?

May I suggest that people, no matter their finances, crave things that improve their lives, give them a sense of optimism and hope, and a chance to sincerely bond with people who are nice, loving, caring, helpful, and who don't have to be family, or have a hand out?

Yes, at your least capable times of giving, giving without cost to the budget IS in order! Ask not what your community can do for your ailing church—ask what your non-ailing church members can do to bless your community!

What are its needs? Meet them. It sounds harsh, even by my standards, but it's what I believe the Bible would advise in these circumstances. It really takes faith, that if you'll bless others, even in your suffering, God will somehow raise up people to bless you, in return. Easy for me to say... I'm NOT sure I wouldn't just get that resume refreshed!

But these are the challenges of the churches God has the MOST mercy on, who have bought into the system of preach-and-be-paid, in uncommanded buildings, fetching uncommanded salaries! SORRY to have to say it so bluntly... I'm just trying to analyze the problem for a solution!

What if a pastor surveyed the community? I'd GUESS most of them need better skills and jobs and education/training. I'd GUESS they all could use some help repairing broken things, and having a better sense of pride in their homes and yards. I'd guess they all want a sense that the area isn't 'gonna go down even further, that their schools will have quality education, and that crime and violence won't increase, as people get more financially desperate.

I'd guess their kids need a purpose for life, outside of school, and things to safely do, besides only homework, and a mentor, if no father is in the picture.

My guesses may not hold up, but if a struggling pastor prayerfully engaged his membership in doing those things, my guess, as well, is that God would use that sacrificial love to inspire people around there to give that old gray mare of a building one more visit, and maybe if the membership were godly (disciplined), evangelistic (i.e., cared about their eternity—the ultimate show of love), had body life, and did these other things, slowly but surely the building could receive repairs, minor upgrades, or at least its budget met, by increased membership.

I KNOW when "times is tough" is NOT the time to think of working harder, but just perhaps if the sermons were inspiring, and the congregation were inspired/led to do their Eph. 4 jobs, God could bring life to dry bones, once again.

Of course, it's not unheard of that some churches actually die and disband, and need to. Hope this helps!

Update #19: Christianity's Harm

(7/12/19)

Apostasy and backsliding, for the sin of power idolatry! They NEVER admit it, or repent! They just bow their heads, get silent, and change subjects to his positives! I know from experience! How evangelical views have bent with Trump ([link: https://www.msnbc.com/morning-joe/watch/how-evangelical-views-have-bent-with-trump-63581253745](https://www.msnbc.com/morning-joe/watch/how-evangelical-views-have-bent-with-trump-63581253745)) [msnbc.com/morning-joe/wa...](https://www.msnbc.com/morning-joe/watch/how-evangelical-views-have-bent-with-trump-63581253745) via @msnbc (7/11/19)

Let's address the HARM done to Christianity by claiming Christians supporting Chump. When terrorists bomb in the name of Allah, Islamists suffer a reputation hit, by association! When priests are pedophiles, Catholics take it on the chin, being associated with such criminals! When Christians vote for tRump, they hurt lost people's chances of avoiding Hell forever! Let me explain why.

The Devil gives lost people any excuse to not receive Jesus. They have VALID reasons to consider our offer less when WE support sin! IF anything, life as a Christian is a call to holiness. You who voted for 45 have HARMED Jesus! You didn't nail Him on a cross, but you inflicted blows!

I've met you, several times. You hang your head, get quiet, and change subjects. You carnally can't face reality! You can't repent. You can't admit sin. You ONLY bring up his FEW achievements!

You can't address the argument that it was all worth it because women NEED to bleed out by coat hanger, suffer gut punches, or risk dangers from black market doctors, because all abortions must be banned at all costs. You can't defend win-at-all-costs, and the ends justify the means, so you go sin-fully silent! You are weak human beings, and even worse Christians!

Let's scheme a scenario where God REALLY mattered to you, and you REALLY trusted Him! IF you had ever once threatened to withhold your vote if Chump didn't find dignity at a dollar store, or if you TRULY believed God can do all things, even working with a majority GOP Congress to block any radical Hillary policies, you'd still have credibility, and an ounce of dignity among lost people you RARELY evangelize!

And that's probably why this matters so little to you... You see lost people as anti-God Dems, vs. satan's victims God commanded YOU to love and tell the Gospel to. Your hardness of heart and sinful power idolatry (from some UNbiblical concern that Christians were treated as second-class citizens in America, under Obama, AS IF persecution by the state or citizenry happened, or would be beneath your pride sin) must be looked at by the man in the mirror, but, instead, you hang your head, and distract to finding good in a bowl full of cereal that is crap-laced (i.e., the needle in the haystack of 45's achievements). WHO eats cereal that has milk mixed with poo? That taints the entire meal! But not for power idolaters who don't trust God!

Finally, when YOUR actions—NOT mine (I didn't vote for 45)—HARM Jesus' number one cause, you better re-read Mt. 18:8, and get out the meat cleaver! Any conscious/willful act you engage, like supporting all of Chump's many sins (more than past five other presidents, combined) is rightly 'gonna cause some people to reject the Gospel you claim, if never communicate to them! And on Judgment Day, their blood will be firmly on YOUR hands!

You LOVE to say we didn't support 45's sins—only his 'Christian positions,' but there has been NO public rebukes by pastors, or collective layman uprising to threaten NOT voting for 45 if he doesn't act better!

You–NOT me–have caused lost people to think that Christianity has no problem with sin, even as most of you are Lordship Salvationists, who doubt people’s salvation if there’s much sin (Trump as your unjustified exception). You made that, you own that, and you will continue the cult brainwashed loyalty, because you are unrepentant sinners! #TRUTH

P.S.: When moral sell-out, so-called "pastors" INVENT terms like “baby Christian,” after 45 said he was a Christian–not a baby one–then call him unsaved Cyrus, then liken him to Nehemiah and David, ALL credibility is out the window among thinking lost people, and rightly so! You made that! Repent, brethren!

I know professional Christians very well, and some will call today’s message ‘self-righteous, holier-than-thou, or judgmental,’ because under NO circumstances will they admit their sins in supporting Trumps’ many sins, because when you’ve sold your soul to satan, for Roe’s overturn, there’s no way out!

Update #20: Morals & Sin

Right and wrong are constantly addressed in media news stories, and debated in our public square and on social media. Unless one has a firm basis for their position, they are mere emotions-based opinions. And as people in America abandon cultural tradition of going to church on Sundays, and even as claiming Christians rarely read God’s word, it’s important to remind people what good vs. evil looks like.

Christianity is not a rule book religion, but a direct relationship with God, having had all your sins forgiven–past, present and future. However, as you learn to walk with/be led by God, your behavior is to be continually improving, by such exposure. As such, you iteratively and progressively learn things in your life God wants you to change. And for people not rightly related to God, through Jesus, though zero good deeds ever get anyone to Heaven, God also wants us all to live right, and not do wrong. Though there are few actual lists in the Bible (like the 10 commandments), the following are just a representative sample of ethics/morals and sins/transgressions, as even a common civics course in school could and should be able to tell/educate the general public on (Note: This doesn’t even include all that’s found in the Old Testament, nor identifying which of those carry forward into our era).

For the believer, there are objective commands for which they become obligatory when the Spirit makes them subjective, by faith/conviction, though we are always, generally, to do right and glorify God, and not violate our consciences by doing anything we know is wrong. And for the nonbeliever, there are many commands associated with spiritual actions, not morality per se, for the Christian, which will not be addressed here (like prayer), and there are implied morals we can read into the Bible stories and historical accounts (like Jesus not wasting the fish and loaves after His miraculous feeding of the 5,000), which we will also not cover. And finally, since the Bible rarely makes lists of virtues and vices, we are reticent to even make this listing, as context is essential, and we would never attempt to add to or subtract from the inerrant way God has addressed educating on sins and righteousness, which is how one finds them by reading the Word itself, as it presents these concepts. In short, if you wouldn’t want someone to do an act toward you that you are contemplating doing, it’s probably not an act you should be doing (Mt. 7:12).

REPRESENTATIVE VERSES

Mt. 4:3-10, 5:1-7:29, 10:16, 11:20-24, 28-30, 12:25, 35, 15:32, 20:25-28, 22:15-21, 37-40, 23:11-12, 25:35-40; **Lk.** 10:42, 11:13, 28, 12:5, 15, 48, 14:11; **Rom.** 1:18-32, 12:9-13:1; **I Cor.** 1:10, 3:16, 5:1-2, 10-13, 6:7-10, 15, 19-20, 7:1, 4-5, 10-16, 23, 9:24-27, 10:6-12, 14, 22, 31, 11:11-12, 19, 13:4-8, 11, 13, 14:33, 40, 15:15, 58, 16:1-3, 13-14, 22; **II Cor.** 1:4, 12, 17, 20, 22, 2:11, 4:1, 13, 16, 5:9, 6:6, 14, 17:7:1, 6, 8:14, 10:1, 17, 13:10; **Gal.** 5:1, 13, 19-23, 6:2-3, 10; **Eph.** 2:10, 4:1-3, 17-19, 25-26, 28-29, 31-32, 5:1, 3, 5, 11, 18, 22, 28, 6:1, 5-9; **Phil.** 1:10, 2:2-4, 18, 20-21, 3:1, 19, 4:2, 4-8, 12-13; **Col.** 2:2, 8, 3:2, 5, 8-9, 12-15, 18-21, 22-25, 4:1; **I Th.** 1:9, 4:1, 3-6, 8-10, 11-12, 5:11, 14-16, 18, 22; **II Th.** 2:10, 3:5-6, 16; **I Tim.** 5:3, 9-11, 17-19; **II Tim.** 2:24-25, 3:1-7, 10, 4:14, 18; **Tit.** 1:6, 8, 10:2:2-10, 12 14, 3:1-3, 8-11, 14;

Phm. 1:18, 21; **Heb.** 12:4, 16, 13:1-7, 16; **Jas.** 1:2-4, 13, 16, 19-20, 22, 2:1, 12-13, 4:1, 4, 11-5:2, 7-8, 19-20; **I Pet.** 1:15-16, 2:1, 11-18, 3:1-9, 13, 4:1-5, 7-9, 5:6-9; **II Pet.** 1:5-7, 2:2-3, 10, 12-15, 18-19, 3:11, 14, 17; **I Jn.** 1:8-10, 2:3, 6, 9; **II Jn.** 1:6, 8-11; **III Jn.** 1:3-4, 9-12; **Jude** 1:5-8, 10, 12-13, 16, 19, 21-23; **Rev.** 2:2-4, 6, 9-10, 14-15, 19-21, 24-25, 3:1-5, 8-12, 15-21, etc.

REPRESENTATIVE VIRTUES

Contentment, Encouragement, Faith, Faithfulness, Forgiveness, Generosity, Gentleness, Goodness, Gratitude, Honesty, Hope, Humility, Impartiality, Joy, Justice, Kindness, Knowledge, Love, Mercy, Patience, Peace, Perseverance, Reasonableness, Righteous indignation, Self-control, Selflessness, etc.

REPRESENTATIVE VICIES

Adultery, Anger, Anxiety, Argumentativeness, Arrogance, Bitterness, Boasting, Bribery, Busybodies, Condemning, Covetousness, Cussing, Deception, Denial, Dissention, Divisiveness, Drunkenness, Envy, Fear, Flattery to take advantage, Fornication, Gossip, Greed, Guilt, Gullibility, Hardened heart, Hatred, Homosexuality, Idolatry, Ignorance, Immodesty, Impatience, Jealousy, Laziness, Love of money, Lovers of self, Luke-warmness, Lust, Lying, Materialism, Murder, Naiveté, Partiality, Prejudice, Quick temper, Rape, Rebellion, Reviling, Seared conscience, Self-centeredness, Selfish ambitious, Selfishness, Sensuality, Sorcery, Stealing, Swindlers, Unconstructive complaining, Untrustworthy, Vengeance, Violence, Worldliness, Worry, etc.

Update #21: Ethics Complexities

Alcohol

Should one drink or abstain? Can we say it's better to abstain than to ever imbibe (i.e., was John the Baptist greater than Jesus)? (**Lk. 7:33**) Jesus' wine was fermented (or the injunction not to get drunk with it would make no sense), but you are not to get tipsy. (**Eph. 5:18**) Drunkenness is a no-no.

Anger

Is it wrong to get angry? There are two types of anger—the sinful type and what some call 'righteous indignation.' (**Eph. 4:26; Lk. 11:37-54 vs. Jas. 2:19-20**)

Anxiety

Is anxiety a sin? (**Phil. 4:6-7**) Impatience is. (**Gal. 5:22**) In distinguishing between the two, you must know that paces of life differ per person and personality, and circumstances can call for haste (**Mt. 28:1**), as well as times for peaceful self-reflection.

Attraction

Modern authors and pastors speak of 'attraction evangelism,' refusing to go and tell. However, the only three instances of anything like it were in circumstances few to none of us qualify for: a man who didn't know the Gospel (**Ac. 10**), a guy able to take his relative directly to Jesus (**Jn. 1:42-44**), and a preacher so old/frail and famous, his evangelistic reputation could still 'draw the crowds' when he was no longer physically able to go to them (**Ac. 28:30-31**). This verse is not a command to attract people to evangelize at your church, but stating as we follow Christ, our lifestyles can convict and convince. (**II Cor. 2:14-17**).

Bible

Christians are to know God, so Christians are to know God's word, because it (and prayer) is the instrument for that achievement. (**II Tim. 2:15; Josh. 1:8; Jn. 17:17; Ps. 119:9-11**). God even distinguishes lost people noble enough to corroborate Bible interpretation claims. (**Ac. 17:11**) Yet, there are believers (and some insecure pastors) who use these tradition of men terms (**Mk. 7:8**)

To slander people who know it better than they, especially if they are led to (vs. legalistically) quote chapter and verse: ‘Bibliolatry’ (**I Cor. 10:7**), and self-righteous (**Lk. 18:9-14**) to quote chapter and verse? My brethren, these things ought not be this way. (**Jas. 3:10**)

Boasting

If we are not to boast, are there any exceptions? (**Jer. 9:23; Jas. 4:16-17 vs. II Cor. 10-13**) None that you are ever likely to experience.

Calvinism

Is salvation up to God’s sovereignty or man’s will? (**See:** Calvinism vs. Arminianism, in the Appendix of The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website)

Carnality

Is there such thing as a ‘carnal Christian?’ Though we see evidence of it all the time, Lordship Salvationist theory requires us to categorize such claimers (professors vs. possessors) as tares (**Mt. 13:25**) and so-called brethren (**I Cor. 5:10**), because they believe all believers will bear much good fruit. However, the biblical evidence against such claim is almost as prevalent as the evidence that some Christians do do spiritually well. (**See:** ‘New Testament examples of Christians sinning very badly,’ in the Lordship Salvation Errors section of the Appendix of The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website)

Church Finances

In the Bible, churches sometimes cared for each others’ finances (**Ac. 20:1-5; I Cor. 16:1; II Cor. 8:14, 9:12**), and pastors were NOT competitors. (**I Cor. 3:9**) The obvious moral differences in modern church practice should be evident to all.

Confidence

Does the Bible teach you to believe in yourself? (**II Cor. 1:9; Pv. 3:5-7**) It is not wrong to be confident, and lack self-doubt, but your confidence is to come from the Lord—not you independent of Him.

Criticism

Are we never to criticize pastors, especially those in public political debates? (**I Tim. 5:19**) When anyone puts themselves in the court of public opinion, they have ceased doing their spiritual pastoral duties, and rightly subject themselves to constructive (and even destructive, in modern, evil politics) criticism. (**II Cor. 10:8**)

Dancing

Are Christians not to dance? (**II Sam. 6:14; Ps. 149:3**) Seductive, sexually suggestive styles are obvious no no’s, but not all dancing meets that criteria, especially in a pure mind. (**Tit. 1:15**)

Deity Of Christ

Was Christ a human or God? Both/and. (**Lk. 2:52; Heb. 4:15 vs. Jn. 1:1, 8:58, 10:30; Phil. 2:8; Col. 2:9**)

Dirty Movies

Should believers go to R rated movies? Certainly not X, but Christians differ on the answer, and it could depend on the particular movie, and what made it receive such a rating. (**Phil. 4:6-8**)

Discipline

Is there any role for willpower in the Christian life, or is it all feeling 'led?' (**I Tim. 4:7-8 vs. Zech. 4:6**) It is all by God, but often through man's Bible incentivized decisions. (**Jn. 3:20-21**)

Division

Are Christians to all think alike, and are all differences of opinion divergences from sound doctrine? (**Mt. 10:34 vs. Jn. 17:23; Eph. 4:3**) As Charles Swindoll said, 'unity is not uniformity,' though foundational/basic/major beliefs biblically based have a common understanding that disallows much creativity.

Evangelism

Does the Bible teach relational evangelism? Certainly, believers are to share the Gospel with those they already know, but there is no evidence they are to intentionally get to know people well, as friends, before they earn some claimed 'right' to tell the message. (**Mt. 10:14**)

Faith

Is there a difference between sincere heart faith and intellectual assent? Yes. (**Jn. 6:47 vs. Jas. 2:19**)

False Prophets

False prophets are (among other things) in ministry for money (vs. free from love of it). How can you know the difference, when it's a motive matter? (**I Tim. 3:3; II Peter; Jude**) Ask them to do God's priorities, or to cap their salaries as they expand their mega businesses, and you will quickly see the number one priority.

Flexibility

Is adjusting to circumstances always a lack of commitment? No, we have to be firm on important matters, yet sensitive and flexible to the Spirit's leading on exact/specific applications. (**II Cor. 1:17**)

Follow-up

Is it wrong to ever not follow-up in evangelism? (**Ac. 4:40**) The evangelist need not always be the one to do so, but it's best if someone does.

Forgiveness

When should Christians shun, instead of forgive? (**I Cor. 5:9-13; Mt. 18:15-17 vs. Mt. 18:21-22**) In America, we over-emphasize the forgiveness, at the expense of also ever shunning, as culture has taught us that is labeled judging.

Gambling

Is gambling always wrong? Some Christians teach that it is always wrong, but for occasional, non-addictive entertainment, though it isn't the wisest way to be a steward of God's resources, we waste our wealth on many foolish things. It is never a good means of financial planning (though, presumably, someone could get good enough at it to profit as a professional). The risk is an undue one, somewhat greater than that of the stock market.

Giving

Does the right hand not knowing what left is doing mean church accountants (as wise stewards) can't file reports for the IRS? (**Mt. 6:3**) No. Should pastors know who the tithers are? No. What's the difference between giving to God vs. giving to a pastor? (**Mt. 22:21**) IF the pastor is doing God's priorities, there is little difference, as well as if he's living humbly vs. lavishly. Otherwise, the two can be being confused.

Hatred

Does the Bible teach us to love the sinner, and hate the sin? (**Levit. 19:18; Rom. 12:9**) Yes, but it doesn't teach that adage only applies to abortion and homosexuality!

Healing

Does God always heal all? (**Mt. 4:24**) No. Sometimes He heals none, from evil unbelief (**Mt. 13:58**), or doesn't heal, not from any evil on our part (**Jn. 11:4; I Tim. 5:23**), and sometimes He only heals some. (**Mk. 1:34, 3:10**)

Humility

Does being humble mean lack of confidence, or never any humiliation? No. (**Jas. 4:10 vs. II Cor. 12:21**)

Judging

Are Christians to judge or not judge? It depends on definitions and intentions/motives. We are commanded to do both, rightly understood, and always rightly done. (**Mt. 7:1-5 vs. Jn. 7:24**)

Judgment

Do you hear believers bragging they'll never be judged? That's true regarding Hell, but not regarding their choices in this life. (**II Cor. 5:10**)

Law

What's the difference between obeying the Bible and being under the Law? Are there no rules in the Christian life? The difference, and which rules is left up to the Spirit Who leads us, as we depend on that guidance, from a position of relational fellowship. (**I Cor. 7:19 vs. Gal. 5:18**)

License

Is Saviorhood Salvation/Free Grace contrary to 'go and sin no more?' No. A person must be saved, before they have the power to apply that injunction, and no one can apply it perfectly. In fact, it was used regarding the woman's sin of serial adultery, in context. (**Jn. 8:11**) Grace can be sinfully abused (i.e., license). (**Jude 1:4**)

Money

Morally, can you make too much money, or be overpaid? You can have too much if you keep or hoard too much, and people can be over-paid, even if a fool is willing to do so, or Boards of Directors and competition free executives up to over-compensate, and scratch another's back. Any good thing can be overdone.

Offending

Political liberals speak a lot about being offended, but there's a difference between an emotional vs. a moral offense. (**II Cor. 6:3 vs. Mt. 15:12**) What you don't like isn't necessarily something that is bad, or shouldn't be done, morally-speaking.

Pastors

Are pastors to be bivocational or full-time? They can be both, but any too prideful to consider the former, or who demand the latter, make themselves out to be better than even Paul and Jesus, who both out-performed us all, and were bivocational. (**Mk. 6:3; Ac. 18:3, 20:34; vs. I Cor. 9:14**)

Perseverance

Will all believers persevere to the end? (**Mt. 24:13**) All saved people will go to Heaven, but their continuing in the faith, in this life, is not guaranteed. The parable of the soils shows three types of believers, and the context of this verse is during prophecy's 7-year Tribulation.

Positivity

Is Joel Osteen (and his son) only positive, emotions analyzing motivational encouragement all God demands of preachers? No. Is God never angry at man's sins, including believers. Yes He can be. (**Heb. 12:29**)

Poverty

Is it right, in politics, for people to lump all poor people as one type, namely lazy, over-spenders or poor budgeters? No. There are productive and lazy poor (and rich, like spoiled heirs) people. (**Pv. 10:4 vs. Lk. 6:20**)

Is it wrong to be rich? No, but it can be not God's will for you, and therefore be wrong. Christ and Peter were poor (from excessive ministry), while Abraham and Solomon were rich. (**Lk. 9:58 vs. Gen. 13:2; II Chron. 9:13-29**) It depends on God's individual will or you, which many Americans are afraid to find out, lest it not be riches, but moderation, or even poverty

Prayer

Is all prayer to be done in a private place, and are public prayers evil? (**Mt. 6:6 vs. I Tim. 2:8; Jas. 5:16**) Individually, you pray not for the purpose of being seen praying by others, which occurs best in private. If public prayers were evil, God wouldn't have told us to do them, as a gathered body/church.

Do you only pray once, in faith, or engage persistent praying? It depends on the faith God's given you for a given prayer. Praying twice can be an indication you failed to believe God for the answer the first time. The habit of praying is to be continual, through life. (**Mk. 11:22-24 vs. I Th. 5:17; Lk. 18:1-6**)

Protests

Are protests evil? Not if they are nonviolent, and for moral causes. (**Eph. 5:11; Ps. 94:16**) Even Christian Protestantism began by refusing to go along with church business as usual, only following this verse. (**Heb. 10:25**)

Repentance

Are there various definitions of repenting? No—it means to change one's mind, and what they change their mind about can vary. It can lead to a change of behavior, but it also may not. (**Mt. 18:21-22**) **See also:** Lordship Salvation Errors, in the Appendix of The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website

Reproof

Is reproof contradictory to turning the other cheek? No. God can lead one to either of these possible moral choices, as the need dictates. (**Pv. 25:12 vs. Mt. 5:38-40**)

Riches

Is wanting to be rich a sin? Yes, if the desire supersedes the desire to obey God. (**I Tim. 6:10**) Are all rich Christians sinning? No, if that's God's will for them, and they achieve and use that wealth in godly ways, not just selfishly. (**I Tim. 6:17-19; Rev. 3:14-22**)

Security

How is a Christian assured they're going to Heaven? (**Rom. 8:16; I Cor. 3:16; Jas. 4:5**) Their deeds may convince others, one way or the other, and God's discipline may convince them, but it is ultimately deeper than circumstantial confirmations—it is from the Spirit resident within. On seeming lose salvation verses, **See:** Calvinism vs. Arminianism, in the Appendix of The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website

Selfishness

Is there a difference between being selfless and having self-interest? Yes. Credible needs are not selfish. Only caring for your own needs is selfishness—a sin. **(Phil. 2:3-4)**

Sinning

Are Christians guilty for being imperfect? No, they are held responsible when they do something they have faith they aren't do, or don't do something they have faith they are to do. We live by faith, in relationship, iteratively and imperfectly improving as ever follow Christ. **(Ps. 19:12; Rom. 14:23; I Cor. 4:4; II Cor. 10:18)**

Slavery

If slavery is addressed in the Bible, isn't it condoned? No. In that culture, it was more prevalent, and instructions were made to that situation, but God is morally opposed to any human enslaving any human, as we are all equally made in his image, with dignity. **(Eph. 6:5)**

Smoking

Is it wrong for a Christian to smoke cigarettes? See the rationale listed under tattoos. **(I Tim. 6:19-20)**

Solitude

Have you ever heard any pastor say 'There are no lone ranger Christians?' What about these verses? **(Jn. 7:13; Rev. 1:9-11)**

Submission

Do wives submitting to their husbands mean doormat? No, but it also does not mean authority-usurping arrogance. Married decisions are participatory, and mutual, but the husband is ultimately responsible before God for what the couple chooses. It is more a responsibility than a privilege—a stewardship. **(Eph. 5:22)**

Tattoos

Are tattoos sin? Society will disagree, but if we take our bodies to be temples of the Holy Spirit, and read this verse, we may be unpleasantly surprised. **(Levit. 19:28)**

Teaching

Do believers have no need for anyone to teach them spiritual truths, or are Bible teachers biblical? **(I Jn. 2:27 vs. Eph. 4:11-13)** The operative word is 'need.' Since we have the Spirit's anointing, and our Bibles, that is sufficient, but God has also ordained the few to be teachers, who must be excellent at their craft, or one can learn about as much by the former, direct method.

Tithing

To tithe or not to tithe? Ten percent tithing is not mandated or commanded for Christians. It was a theocratic tax for the Jewish nation under the old covenant. Search the term in the New Testament, and you will never find it referencing Christians.

Truth-Telling

We are to speak truth in love, vs. hate, but god-led reproof isn't innately hatred. **(Eph. 4:15 vs. Ac. 16:17; See Also:** Reproof verses)

Wastefulness

Is it a sin to waste things, or aren't assets given for our enjoyment? **(Jn. 6:12; I Tim. 6:17)** It is being a wise steward of God's resources not to be wasteful, but to enjoy and be content with the things you have. **(Phil. 4:11-13; I Tim. 6:6-8)**

Works

What's the relation between faith and works? (**Jas. 2:14-26**) Works have nothing to do with salvation, only sanctification, and when one is saved, and God gives them faith to do a certain act, for them to not do it is sin, grieves or quenches the Spirit (depending on its severity), and their soul is not perfected when they fail that test by inaction.

Worldliness

Christians are in the world, but not of the world. Sadly, some are both, experientially. (**Jn. 17:15, 15:19; Jas. 4**)

Update #22: Christians & Conservative Politics

(10/5/19)

Let's get down to brass tacks: the current two-party system SUCKS and is BROKEN! NO MATTER WHAT, GOP politicians will support anything 45 does or says, to NOT let Dems seize power, rightly defending against Dem evils! Dems would do the exact same thing. No one just cares about morals! Fix the system! It's topsy-turvy!

MSNBC is a full-time machine of attacking Chump, and bewilderment that GOP's don't turn on or call out tRump. WHY WOULD THEY? That's career suicide, and guarantees Socialism wins. The bewilderment of NBC is aimed to have DUMB people think GOP's are evil for so doing. They're defending against Socialism!

Dems will do anything to seize power, as will GOP's. The answer is NOT one or the other! The answer is common ground based on common sense solutions. These will be offered in 2024 and 2028, because both extremes HURT America, with my-way-or-the-highway selfish arrogance sins! Repent, America!

I LITERALLY hear people PAID to spin everything Dems do and say as satanic, and every word and deed of 45 spun angelic. It's called talk radio, and much of FoxNews. The EXACT OPPOSITE is most of MSNBC, and probably CBS and ABC. Propagandists against objective reporters—on BOTH sides! Repent, media and D.C.!

You will NEVER agree with any other human on every political issue. You will never agree with everyone in your political party, 100 percent. Get over yourself! You are not God, and you don't have perfect positions! Quit threatening politicians with 'vote my way or be voted out!' No one will run with that insecure employment, fools!

Update #23: The Church & Trumpian Conservatism

CHUMP's insult of @MittRomney has all but secured my NOT voting for 45, ONLY all other GOP's and maybe Biden! As a life-long GOP (excepting 2.5 years of protesting him), let me tell you the TRUTH about 45, and the Christians who support him: He is the most arrogant, stupid and sinful presidential office holder in 30+ years, and those who like him ENDORSE sin.

GOP's go along with Chump's worst presidency in ages, because they care about their party—NOT because they like him, or are proud of him! He says Mitt couldn't win. 45 won stealing MY ideas. He is NOT original! He had NO ideas before mine, but ban all Muslims and build a wall Mexico would pay for.

Christians voted for him due to hating abortion. They would have voted for Hitler if he said he'd overturn Roe, because he HID his sins—Chump put them on open display. GOP's don't speak out against CHUMP for fear of the retaliation of a mad man, and they value public service, after he's long GONE! He is an evil man and dictator.

Conservatives love 45 because he had adopted their beliefs to win their support. He's NOT one. He's one, temporarily, from convenience, and self-idolatry. He is NOT a Christian, IMO. IDIOT Christians believed that LIE, and handlers invented that image so we'd vote for the devil! I did not fall for the lie!

Trump won an election, but he is a LOSER at life and on Judgment Day! It's more important to be a winner at life than at voting booths. Win-at-all costs is a SIN many WASPs embraced, from power idolatry SIN. Christians sin just as much as non-Christians, often, despite our claimed piety! 45 is a tare/fake Christian, IMO! 45 is a WEAK little BOY, who can't handle criticism! He demands loyalty like an actual dictator. GOP's comply, as the party will outlive that MORON.

Any "Christian" who loves Trump is an apostate! They may like some of his views, but rest assured they'd care LESS about abortion if their taxes had to be raised to get less of them! It's a Trojan horse mantra to gen up support of dumbed-down people.

45's tenure in the White House had been a DYSMAL failure, and embarrassment to the U.S.A.! Everyone with a lick of sense knows that! GOP's won't admit it, lest their political careers be damaged, like Jeff Flake. They're waiting him out, and can't wait until their party isn't remembered for him!

They'll never admit it, because conservatives will label them. Conservatives believe they're perfect, and God's representatives. That is 'the delusion!' (II Th. 2:11) Anyone else is the enemy, even if in their party.

They don't give a damn about poor people, or God! Just money. I am no more moderate than they are moral, yet that's their label to attack anyone who hasn't drunk their Kool-Aid!

You can't reason with them. It's a cult. Reason knows the far right wins, then it loses, and opposite extremes' policies un-do their achievements, or you get gridlock of left vs. right, and nothing gets done. They're for that, as they only want my-way-or-the-highway.

That doesn't work in America, but they threaten any politician who won't lead that way. That's why moderate, ex-Dem Trump caters to and coddles them! Zero laws for gun safety, curbing pollution; ban every abortion, lowest taxes, no taxes used to help anyone, screw workers if businesses can profit. This is from 'Jesus?'

This ilk of human ONLY sees us vs. them; no common ground. Everything's a war and ore value, as any win for anyone else is a loss. Old school win-lose mentality; stupidity with brashness. NOT Christian!

If Donald Trump is a role model for your kids, you're a child abuser! Re-read that, any who are slow of thought.

Claiming Christians are FOR women cramming a coat hanger where tRump said celebrities can grab, even if they bleed out, or having black market quack doctors do so, or boyfriends punching them in the stomach! Ignoring ALL 45's sins, Jesus claimers are for that, and NOT against all his sins!

YOUR HANDS ARE DIRTY every pastor who supported tRUMP! You held your nose, and thought you could be "transactional." For Roe's overturn, you forsook ALL credibility and morality. What non-Christian would ever listen to Fall-not-so-well or Bob Jeffress speak about God? Hypocrisy ruins biblical messages!

The media and Dems have been all over Trumps "a_s" (CHUMP's word for Romney) since his election, but WHO STARTED ALL THE ILL-WILL? tRUMP did! It's a natural reaction to a big FAT bully. READ my argument below, unless you're in the cult, and learning is anathema to you.

WHY I WAS #NEVERTRUMP

1. **Win at all costs** is a lesson NO good parent teaches their kids.
2. Neither is being a bad sport (which summarizes ALL of Trump's whiney campaign).
3. The **end justifies the means** is not a lesson any moral person adheres to.
4. You NEVER reward bad behavior is a lesson even Kindergartners know.
5. **You have what you tolerate**, and you must be willing to tolerate Chump antics in future politicians.
6. The GOP is NO LONGER the **party of thinking** more than feelings, with UN-thinking Trump!
7. The GOP is NO LONGER the **party of values** voters! Hillary Clinton ran a MUCH more moral campaign, despite her several faults.
8. The GOP is no longer the **religious right party**, as even non-religious voters see the hypocrisy and **power idolatry** of Christians voting for Trump! It also **gives Jesus a bad name**.
9. If you put all the sins and gaffes of the past five GOP nominees together (including their time in office), it DOESN'T compare to Trumps campaign—much less four years in office!
10. Trump ONLY divided the GOP and the nation further. He is NO **uniter**, at all!
11. The GOP's chances at expanding their tent to minorities is harmed for a LONG time with Trump!
12. What Trump did and said for 7/8ths of his campaign was the real deal! Faking presidential and knowledgeable is OTHER people controlling him, to be acceptable.
13. Trump's behavior in the primary IS his credentials for why he became the GOP nominee against sixteen BETTER-qualified people. He CAN'T live down all he FREELY chose to do and say. No one put a gun to his head and said act like a fool and a buffoon. HE ALONE caused his OWN presidential backlash!
14. If policy alone matters (i.e., not personal temperament), Kasich, Cruz, Rubio and Bush had policy down pat when Trump had FEW ideas (i.e., up until his last three months of the campaign)!
15. If policy is all that matters, you could have voted for a trained chimp, robot or even Hitler, because he was wise enough to HIDE his evils until he got in power.
16. Voting for ALL down-ballot Republicans was the ONLY wise Republican choice, as Donald's campaign HURTS the GOP's reputation with minorities (and others) for quite a while.
17. I expect president Trump to change into what more people always wanted, but if you believe a political charlatan and chameleon with the core he's demonstrated, you will believe anything, and you did drink the Kool-Aid!

LET ME REMIND YOU, China has NOT given in to CHUMP's demands. Kim Jong Un has not abandoned anything serious, due to Chump. Middle East peace is no closer due to CHUMP favoring the Jews with a U.S. embassy move and Jerusalem capital announcement. MEXICO had paid NOT one dime for any wall!

Iran is MORE agitated. tRump sides with a Saudi murderer (in the Khashoggi case). His tax cuts favored the rich, OPPOSITE the God he claims to know, barely. Stacking SCOTUS right is partiality—a sin—says the God Chump claims to know, barely. READ the case above, if you LOVE Chump, and (contradictorily) also claim Christ.

IF Dems take the White House, policies will shift toward Socialism. HERE's why we need a centrist third party: Gridlock or undoing opponent achievements and cramming your views down others' throats are the ONLY alternatives! You CAN'T reconcile extremes!

You can't be for business and against business, for workers and against workers, for ecology and for destroying it, for freebies and against them.

You can't be for big and small government, high and low taxes, no gun laws and many gun laws, no abortions and any and all abortions, loving homosexuality and hating it; free college, or parents and/or students paying for it—NOT tax payers!

You can't reconcile reparations or no reparations! You can't find common ground between free daycare and parents paying for their own daycare. You can't bridge the gap between extremes of free healthcare, and everyone pay for your own, or paid family leave, vs. pay for your own time off to care for your own family.

Extremes ONLY cancel each other out, over time! You set your agenda in reversing prior administrations! Tax payers pay D.C. politicians handsomely to do nothing, or to do nothing over time, undoing opponent victories to return to status quo doing nothing, just drama, over time!

BOTH political parties are imperfect. Extremists don't believe that, from stupidity! Conservatives believe God Himself and the Constitution are on their side. WRONG, and to the extent that document is for them, God is more important.

There are God-haters among Republicans and Democrats, though conservatives say God-haters are only among the far left. Many Trump lovers are God-haters, who reject His morals! #TRUTH

JUST because God may be for conservatives on their abortion position, He is against their only hoping people charitably help the poor enough not to severely suffer! God's people, the Jews, had a public safety net. Conservatives HATE all wealth redistribution, NOT because they want to do so/donate freely!

A nation is heading for demise when extremists are in charge! If the squeaky wheel gets the grease, ONLY loud mouths' extremes will influence public policy. People are busy working, but activists and extremists sometimes are PAID 2 agitate public sentiment.

Centrist common sense isn't sexy! In a reality TV culture, we want drama. We like MMA fights, and like seeing train wrecks of political candidates getting verbally destroyed, as it's Christians in the Roman lion's den sport to us.

If America doesn't repent, America will be destroyed, and I will celebrate her demise, for clinging to sin over honoring God's morals!

Update #24: What Is Conservatism & Liberalism?

WHAT does conservatism mean? Conserving my money from public use, and maintaining things the way they were back when—little change to status quo. What's liberalism mean? Generous/liberal in using tax payer/other people's money! BOTH are extremes and errors, and IMperfect! Yet cultists worship them!

What's a moderate? A person with NO core values—just willing to compromise to get something done; not necessarily something good—just something. Go with the flow, go along to get along spineless linguini. ALL these positions are WRONG! RIGHT solutions are the ONLY right answer for America!

Trump doesn't do anything for America, and isn't the president of all of America, unless the policy promotes and advances his re-election. I can't wait to see him face God on Judgment Day. His pastor advisors are NOT changing his arrogance, intelligence or morality (Gods interest)! They just want Roe overturned.

LOOK at the tRump Titanic panic S.O.S. signals: Rudy says nothing happened, then says they did something they're proud of (flip-flop). Chump denies quid pro quo, then blames Rick Perry with the devil made me do it excuse. He tries to bring Pence down with him, for advising non-full disclosure (i.e., devising a cover-up). #Desperation

One-way loyalty of a damnable dictator. Hell bound loser!: [Private account:] Trump, who exacts loyalty, offers none in return. It's surprising that those around him don't seem to understand he will throw them all under the bus to save himself.

ONLY cares about himself! Everyone else be damned. Just like the Jesus he claims to know, right? WRONG-O!: [Private account:] Surprising nobody, trump is now blaming Rick Perry for #UkraineGate. I would strongly urge Rick Perry, and every remaining person in Trump's wobbly, unstable orbit to SPILL ALL OF THE NASTY BEANS. He'll roll EVERYONE under the bus.

I bow to no one, especially NOT the a-hole in the White House! I will never cease criticizing his bad deeds, and praising him if he does good! GOP's need to learn to buck the bully. He's RUINING the GOP's reputation; has for 3 years. As HE said, "Bad for R's."

Devil liar! True Christians know Trump and yourself are fake Christian frauds! I'll publicly debate your stupid "a_s" (Trump's term) any day! You're too yellow to email AAorg2020@gmail.com Cowardice sin, @RobertJeffress Any time, any day. Bring the Bible you know so little!: "Evangelicals love God, Lou Dobbs and President Trump." @robertjeffress on @realDonaldTrump's overwhelming support from Evangelicals from across the country. #MAGA #AmericaFirst #Dobbs

I'm TIRED of Robert Jeffress trying to pose as a Christian "leader," backing the sin-full Trump. I will spill all the beans on his ilk of fake spiritual advisers, if you email me at AAorg2020@gmail! @ABC @CBS @NBC @CNN @FoxNews I have most all the insider scoop! Anytime, anywhere.

YOU can garner media attention. Fake Christian "leader" @RobertJeffress says evangelicals love tRUMP. Challenge him to a Bible-based debate. You know he can't handle heat!, @FHunscripted TRUE believers know 46 minus 1 is the dumbest, least moral president in 30+ years! Speak out, sir!

Update #25: Conservative Worldview

Let's consider political conservatives' view on life, for a 'second:' I work hard, obey the law, go to church, bread win for my family, and am a generally good guy. I own a gun, don't use it for crime, but to hunt, have a big house, golf, am a college grad, and am moving up, 2.5 kids, white picket fence, vote GOP, am generally white, middle-aged, have a wife, nice cars, may exercise, have no problem with the oil industry, may own a truck (or two), maybe a pet, live in the burbs, wear a suit and tie, perhaps greying or balding, in decent (or tolerable) health, likely a Christian... pretty good life! American ideal.

Why am I NOT O.K. with God? My pursuit of happiness is His will—so says His word—the U.S. Constitution, right? Private property, free speech, life, liberty and the second Amendment. I'm an all-around all-American male. So why would anyone tarnish or slander my lifestyle as evil, as most Democrats do?

They're just jealous! They don't work as hard, didn't study as hard, or get in as good of colleges, if any. That is the ONLY reason my positions get attacked, right? Sinful jealousy! God is on my side, because I oppose abortion. I'm carrying His banner, and doing His good work, wanting Roe ended.

All these things make me a 'good person,' and since all my peers, associates, and people I see and interact with live the same way, I know I'm in God's will, doing right. Anyone who doesn't agree with me, politically, HAS to be from Satan, as I'm about the Lord's business! Even moderate GOP's! They're just Democrats in disguise; Dem lite—RINOs. They are subversive spies of evil Nanny Pelosi, wishing they could be Dems, but not wanting their taxes higher. They are, as Donny CHUMP said, BAD for4 the Republican party (BTW, if he's GOOD for the party, the party's literally going to Hell in a hand basket!)

This IS the never stated, probably never even thought about, unconscious belief system of the average WASP male conservative! I know, as I live among them, and was one for a great portion of my 60 years! Trust me, there is NO detail left out, or that's inaccurate.

So let's assess their worldview in light of God's perspective, based on His real book—NOT the U.S. Constitution, but the Bible—and a little logical common sense thrown in, to boot—cowboy boot, at that.

Where do I begin? Let's start with the second greatest Christian of all time, IMO, Keith Green: Going to church doesn't make you a Christian any more than going to a fast food joint makes you a hamburger!

Churchianity (NOT Christianity) teaches by example—RARELY by word—that if you attend Sundays for an ~hour, and give 10 percent, you're a "good Christian." Dressing up is essential, but we'll say it isn't, then talk about you behind your back, or give you snarky looks if you dress as God allows, who cares about the heart more than outward appearance (I Sam. 16:7; Jas. 2:2)

Again, THIS IS NOT CHRISTIANITY! It is a mere, small but important aspect of it! True 'religion' of the God of the Bible is 'EDBS'—full evangelism, relational discipleship, body life layman interaction using spiritual gifts in the main gathering, and social ministry, as Jas. 1:27 (and elsewhere) indicates.

The ten percent required tithe isn't even in the Bible as mandated for Christians, but was the Jews' theocratic tax, which included a safety net for the poor and destitute, but I digress.

MOST U.S. WASPs have NEVER won one person to Jesus—in their entire lifetime! That was priority one—telling non-Christians the good news of how to go to Heaven! They MAY invite them to church, but that only means they’re sinfully cowardly, contrary to II Tim. 1:7 and Rom. 1:16!

They will LET the VAST MAJORITY of human souls burn forever in a fiery Hell judgment, rather than speak to YOU about Christ! Complete spiritual apostasy/falling away from the faith number one.

Secondly, relational discipline: Statistics show the vast majority of U.S. WASPs are carnal Christians, meaning they are casual, nominal, half-hearted in their commitment to Jesus. Jesus said you’re either for Me or against Me, so they’re really against Him, in practice/experience (Cf.: Jas. 4:4).

Their deeds fit in with the world, or the norm of a decent society, like U.S.A., but you could never accuse them of sticking out for morality, exhibit A being 81 percent of them voted for the things listed in attachment below.

APOSTASY FOR POWER IDOLATRY

Christians are supposed to oppose sin & ignorance, & stand for integrity & intelligence; NEVER perfectly, but we SHOULD HAVE put our voting feet down to NOT embrace & empower ALL of the following, for ANY reason! We failed, & I **apologize** for 81% WASPs:

Sue-happy (NBC, Ms. America, Telemundo, and threatens to against sex abuse accusers); MOST Hispanic illegals are rapists and criminals; A Mexican judge can’t be fair to me; Lies that Mexico’s President never discussed the wall payment on his photo op trip to Mexico; We will have a deportation force; Mexico will pay for a 50 foot wall; I am calling for a complete Muslim ban; Mr. Khan has not sacrificed; I saw Muslims cheering after 9-11; I can’t say I respect women; Women are pigs and dogs; You can grab women’s ___ if you’re a celebrity; I’d liked to nail Princess Di; Ms. Piggy; Miss housekeeper; Has been a Democrat (and contributed to them) all his adult life; George Bush didn’t keep us safe; Jeb is as dumb as a box of rocks; Look at Fiorina’s face; There’s a lot of material to work with with Rand Paul; Little Marco; I’m going to spill the beans on Cruz’s wife; He couldn’t be elected dog catcher; Serial adulterer; Serial divorcee; “Two” Corinthians; Favorite Bible verse is an eye for an eye; Never asked God’s forgiveness for ANYTHING, but he’s a “Christian;” Now, one year later, he’s a “baby Christian;” His own pastor hardly knows him; I know more than the generals about ISIS; Pro-choice all his life; Punish the aborting woman; Bomb the sh_ out of them; Tell them to go f_ themselves; Used the ‘P’ word in public (at his rally); NEVER apologizes; The cast of Hamilton should apologize to Pence (something Trump’s incapable of doing himself); I assure you my hands are not small, nor other parts of my anatomy; Blood was coming from Megyn Kelly’s wherever; I’d date my daughter if it was legal; Of course women flirted with me—it’s to be expected; The great thing about me is I’m SO rich; I’m so handsome; Six foot portrait of himself paid for with charity donations; Had NO detailed plans until the last three months of his campaign; only it will be great, yuge, we’ll look into that, believe me!; Levy 45 percent tariffs on China; Sell federal lands to foreigners to pay off our debt; Default on loans from China to pay down our debt; There may be riots in Cleveland; I want to punch that guy in the face; I could shoot someone on a New York City street and lose no support; I’ll pay your legal bills if you beat/punch that protester; POW’s are losers; John McCain and Mitt Romney are losers; I was for the Iraq War before I was against it; Skipped a GOP debate for a vet fund raiser (to make up for his gaffe), and the media pressured him to pay up; I couldn’t serve in the military from an ankle pain/spur that I can’t recall which foot it was on; Ted Cruz’s dad killed JFK; Birther on Obama, Cruz and Rubio; Everything is rigged (elections, the media, GOP primaries) or unfair; If the GOP is not “fair” to me I may go third party (the man who started all the unfairness, and was ONLY unfair to every rival); Would never release his tax returns; Eighteen years of paying NO taxes; Would never prove his Wharton class rank; I’m my only adviser; I alone can fix it; I have the best words; I have a great brain; Daddy’s little \$1 million loan to Donnie (and he’s the champion of the little guy?); Four (or more) bankruptcies; Unpaid illegal alien laborers; Outsourced many of his products; Paid off a golf shot winner debt from charity funds; Settled Trump University lawsuit; Putin is my green room buddy/pal; Russia didn’t invade Ukraine.

Some would say many of them don’t even know Jesus—the same ones whose good news/Gospel is in dispute over its accuracy, known as Lordship Salvationists (meaning God requires several heavy things, to qualify for a ‘free gift’), but I digress, again.

God’s solution is to emulate Jesus and Paul in how you get a claiming Christian to be living like Jesus, but they have chosen the easier road of just preaching sermons—NOT unbiblical to do, but incomplete (II Tim. 4:2).

It takes too much time and effort to actually interact with churchgoers to ensure they grow as Christians! That’s for Sunday School, which is a mere mini worship service, with announcements, maybe a song, then yet another sermon addressed to crowds—NOT customized or individualized to a person, in godly relationship.

Our excuse is we’re too big. If you’re too big to do what God called you to do, you’re morally too big! A church of 30,000 size can disciple ALL its members in three years or less, using multiplication (i.e., one teaches 12, so they 12 can do the same, and so forth), but again, the easy street is the wide road we choose (Mt. 7:13).

So MOST U.S. WASPS are lukewarm in their faith—one foot in the world, as a Plan B backup safety net, just in case all this faith talk isn't real, and to fit in with one's peers. That being the case, it is NO WONDER, if you poll average Joe Christian, they haven't ever evangelized even 10 people, and can't recite 10 Bible verses from memory!

You recall, we've been brainwashed that Sunday attendance makes us good. We RARELY read God's word! Stats say 13 percent of us regularly do. That is saying that Mt. 4:4 is a lie! I don't need God's word for my very survival/existence, as I have a brain, which my deeds show tells me to be like all the other sheeple.

Third, I don't know my spiritual gift, or use it in a ministry, because, as before, going to church is my God-given duty! Dutifully sit on a cushioned pew, and be sanctimonious. Churchianity teaches me this ethic!

Fourthly and finally, social ministry. The very term evokes black activists and flaming liberals shouting for equality and social justice! I don't want to be a radical. I pay my taxes! Uncle Sam cares for all that stuff, and I give at church. Charities can handle that (AS IF church donations don't mainly go for buildings and salaries).

THIS IS U.S. Churchianity, and Christian political conservatism! Vote GOP, because it's the party of thinking over feeling, and of religion and family values, right? NOT 100 percent right! Having voted for tRump, 81 percent of them OPPOSED God's Bible (II Tim. 2:19). They not only didn't abstain from evil, they elected it to lead our nation!

I am NOT saying any of them should have voted for Hillary, or voted for no one on top, but WASP voices, especially through the Christian Cabal, did NOT stand for morality when 16 better-qualified and more moral GOP options were available!

Those mostly 'pastors' FOLLOWED vs. led, as sheep to mob rule shepherds, and UN-like John the Baptist, NEVER publicly rebuked the mad man (as even an ass would, II Pet. 2:16), but went along to get along with their negotiated/brokered and biased court stacking conservative!

Strangely, I don't feel like finishing this message, as it's time for prayer for revival among this crowd, and repentance for the evils they foisted upon the U.S.A.! [PAUSE]

As the author of Hebrews said, time eludes me (Heb. 11:32) telling how their extremism hurts America, through greed, selfishness, hoarding, love of money, unbiblical family values, workaholism, NOT obeying I Tim. 6:17-19 or Levit. 19:15, and a host of other matters I've previously discussed, as what I HAVE discussed (See: The Church & Trumpian Conservatism, above, and In Gold We Trust) this Sunday morning IS the spiritual origins for most all the problems the U.S. currently faces, believe it or not!

When God's people refuse to do God's will, the world goes to Hell in a hand basket. That's exactly what we're witnessing today. Pray for revival (John 3:16).

CHURCHIANITY VS. CHRISTIANITY...

The Core of Christianity

(12/29/18)

The goal of life is to make as much money as possible, as fast as possible, so you can retire as young as possible, so you can have as much fun as possible before you die. Such is the unstated belief of many Americans, including some Christians, even though it runs counter to what God CLEARLY teaches.

The ONLY thing different between some Christians and all others is they attend church. Let that sink in for a minute. If your Christianity centers on that one hour, it's NOT Christianity at all! That one hour is but one of 168 per week! Jesus is supposedly inside you, and if so, He is to lead and guide you every day, 24/7!

And since MOST Christians have NO daily Bible meeting directly with God, they HAVE to treat ministers as gurus and chaperones, and HAVE to have culture/peer pressure/social norms determine their priorities and decisions, as salvation imbues no one with Bible knowledge by spiritual osmosis! This is a sad state of affairs!

If you're a claiming Christian, and any of the following are missing in your life, you have a TERRIBLE pastor and church, and you have NO IDEA what being/living as a Christian means: Daily quiet time, identified spiritual gift used in a ministry, regular evangelizing, disciplined and able to and discipling others, fully committed to God and to doing His will (i.e., learning what it is), regular praying, expecting Body Life at your church, having a purpose in life, and a cause for which God has caused you to help fix, and having true joy in the experience of all these things/facets. Churchianity is NO substitute for that!

Here's EXACTLY how many Christians will receive this message: You're preaching legalism, or check box Christianity. My retort?: I am defining the acts of biblical Christianity! Do you see the Devil's TRICK in those replies? DON'T CHANGE, or acknowledge any wrongdoing! Just keep the churchianity system!

Update #1: Church Commitment

(1/27-29/19)

I am NOT advising, but if I were a pastor, I'd give an entire sermon on positive promises made to Christians who fully commit to live for God. Envision for them a better, abundant life, and balance it with I Cor. 10-11 possible punishments for living in sin/carnality. I'd LOVE to preach that one, but that's a PAST career!

I'll take a stab at its contents: Eternity vs. 80 years, eternal rewards, not ashamed on Judgment day, no sorrow in Heaven over people you didn't evangelize, KNOWING the God of the universe, being specifically led by Him Who knows all and knows best, blessings, power and inner joy. That's a start!

I'd give testimony of the ONLY reason God got me committed... heartbreak over a gal I was 'gonna marry. I'd wish that type calamity on everyone, if it led to those results! LIST the experienced achievements of great missionaries since the first century, and say they were one single human individual, and so are you. What does God have for you to do?

Brainerd, Calvin, Luther, Elliott, Zwingli, Moody, Spurgeon. Let the crowd LEARN that Christians haven't always been mere pew-sitters! SHOW them a world map, then pictures of faces of various races and nations, and give a report on the state of lost in our world.

I'd use Keith Green's quote: 'If God hasn't specifically called you to stay, He's called you to go.' That's an AMAZING quote. Tell them that 96 percent of North American seminary grads stay HERE, when 96 percent of the need is ELSEWHERE! I'd preach it at Southwestern Seminary, or any other seminary, if I could!

SHOW Christians THIS film in Sunday School!: <https://bit.ly/2DOWWC0>, or Arthur Blessitt's movie of a few years back.

Make Billy Graham seem human, by having Franklin recount his years before the fame, and how his heart got so great! Forget the accolades and stats. Everyone knows he was The Champion. Teach them how he got that way! Same with Campus Crusade's and Evangelism Explosion's founders... how they got there!

If your church is near a cemetery, and smaller, take a field trip there, to make death FEEL real when they consider life from the endpoint backwards. As my former BFF said, we spend more time on investments that rot than eternal ones that don't. We even plan for our funerals more than for our eternity!

#DaveStrawn

Ask the crowd, are you different from societal norms, or just fitting in? Jesus NEVER called us to conform to the world! Are you living for the life above, or below? I'm ready to preach now, but not my calling.

Update #2: Committed Church

(1/29/19)

How you get an entire church committed to God: Relational discipleship through multiplication. We try special event weekends, special speakers, 'revival' weeks, but God told us how to. The 11 as examples, Jesus individually selected people to follow Him, then spent time with them, and later taught Timothy via Paul to use life duplication (II Tim. 2:2).

It spreads from one faithful person to others. You can't preach your way to it; you pour your life into some, who, as laymen, do the discipleship work (Eph. 4). I was raised in church—went two to four times a week; I NEVER knew you were to grow, or be committed until age 18.

I'm certain some pastor along the way covered it, but my eyes and ears weren't open to know life is daily meeting with God, until a college Baptist Student Union (BSU) and dorm pastor type made me get into the word. EVERY sermon from ages 0-18 had Bible in it (all Southern Baptist). I know sermons were on point, at some point.

It's the individual touch, and personal exposure to the word—NOT corporate! The Navigators, Exchange Life, Alpha and Omega in Austin, and Kenneth Hagin lessons.

It was three to five individual people I still recall who changed life for me, one-on-one, or in small groups ONLY organized for that purpose! Sermons RARELY did much, except at Highland Baptist, Waco, TX. That pastor had a way of getting you to see he was speaking to you, individually. He always taught on what the Spirit was telling you, via his sermons—NOT the sermon information itself. Rhema... the logos specifically applied to you. Don Crossland was his name.

I had NO quiet time until age 18! That's the difference! Like pastor John Bisagno was willing to do at First Baptist, Katy, TX, I would ask (heads bowed, eyes closed, no one peeking)... lift your hand if you have a regular meeting time with the Lord. Pastors will be SHOCKED by the low turnout! People forget what you say behind the pulpit before 72 hours elapse!

When I was a youth pastor, I had my group of 8-14 maximum. We met weekly to do discipleship, and were just beginning to plan personal evangelism of the immediately surrounding area when a deacon shut me down over teaching Saviorhood Salvation.

ASK Red Boswell about those meetings! He once told me in my family's Plano, TX church that those months 'changed his life.' I taught the high schoolers, but that band of committed ones were impacted, for only nine months.

When I went on a mission trip to Cambodia in November, 1996, ~15 pastors got all I had for ~5 hours straight. They were already pastors, so I taught the 18 topics on our website. My BFF disciplined me in two days, being quite sick, but I still made him tell me all he knew, because he had been through Alpha and Omega at a Baptist church in Austin, and was a preaching star at Criswell College, so he got better stuff than we did at SWBTS; plus, he regularly sat in on Dallas Seminary classes, which I drove from Ft. Worth to do, at times.

When I once heard Dr. Charles Ryrie give four interpretations of I Tim. 2:15, then analyze their merits, in context, I KNEW better information existed! The Navigators' materials were the basis of the month-long quiet time I had with the Penland R.A. (Resident Assistant), at Baylor. He lovingly insisted until I consented.

I had a journal to take notes on seven questions per verses selected, daily. I only recall First John. After a month, I was hooked, and spend between 3-5 hours a day on my own, reading the New Testament, and a little of the Old. Seven hours was my maximum, in a day.

Later, God called me to the ministry, and I got licensed by Bisagno. His sermons, as well, were deep, so I left the family church the day I started B.U. He wasn't constrained by three points and a poem! He often had 6-7 points, that didn't always rhyme or alliterate, as the natural content was what mattered, EXEGETICALLY covering the text through TEACHING, though also preaching (i.e., encouraging and inspiring application).

It is not enough to refer to, or even read passages! As you explain them, verse-by-verse, precept-by-precept, you explain terms, and how each verse builds an argument for that section/clump of verses.

You're painting a picture of that section of Scripture. You're NOT topical, but passage-centric! You can label the sermon, but it's that one passage that matters—not a theme of disparate texts, though you do cross-check/-reference. The crowd recalls what's in that third of a chapter!

So to get a church revived, beside also prayer, relational discipleship of small groups, solely begun for that short-term end, who then spread that to others, and over three year's time, even with many drop-outs, a 30,000 member church can be reached.

All along, you're taking those folk out evangelizing with you. I started to at First Baptist, Deer Park, but the one time a Sunday School teacher (FBC, Katy) had me sub-in/substitute teach, I taught our 'On Hell' lesson (at our website), and EVERYONE there complied, got into 4-5 cars, and evangelized in the nearby Wal-Mart parking lot! The staff gave us some dumb class-of-the-week award, for that was novel to them, though it only made sense to me!

I had one shot, people weren't evangelizing much (they NEVER are), so I saw nothing else I could do with that one hour! Bisagno interim'd there (where we were members), and I sent him a letter asking him to follow-up in the sermon after he asked people to evangelize, with public testimonies (like at Highland). He did, and two people told of their evangelizing the week inbetween.

THAT inspires or convicts laymen that their peers are applying sermons! If you EVER ask the crowd for a show of hands on who evangelizes regularly, you'll understand the problem, as Jack G. (Headmaster)

did. Ask how many sincerely in their heart (no condemnation, just honesty) believe they're fully committed to Christ (ALWAYS eyes closed, heads down, no peeking).

HOW would anyone on a stage know the specifics of anyone's life? You have to know your people, and your laymen need to be doing the work of ministry! No one learns anything about people without speaking one-on-one with them! Discipleship does what sermons never can, "Timothy."

As I ALWAYS say, Jesus preached to the crowds, but He disciplined the 11. He knew those men, and they knew Him. They turned the world upside down! He didn't just preach sermons they also heard... it was His time with them after the public sermons! Don Crossland would meet with we preacher boys.

Bisagno mailed me an entire catalog of his sermons on cassette, in seminary. That is NOT sermonizing! It's the individual touch... relationship; knowing the person more than as just a face in a crowd hearing sermons. Accountability, specific to their need/customized. It's different and greater than sermons!

Why do you think Navigators attendees are so committed? I think Campus Crusade also disciplined at Baylor. We had a spiritual gifts identification weekend at Highland, where traits per gift were identified. I knew I was a teacher, and my BFF who disciplined me knew that also of me. Age 19 or 20.

I taught Bible studies in apartments my last two years there. That means 1-2 years of growth, MAXimum, before I was teaching truth (II Tim. 2:2). This parable indicates Jesus gives, perhaps three years for Christians to grow, then discipline comes down (Lk. 13:80).

READ the New Testament epistles! They do NOT start or spend the first half listing sins and virtues to avoid and apply, respectively! They praise, pray, thank, KNOW the recipients, encourage, give theology on identity, inheritance, explain salvation and sanctification, give promises, send people to check on Christians' growth; THEN it switches. The last half to third are the ethical parts (i.e., application).

And application is by faith—NOT legalism, so U teach on how to be led (rhema). Body life comes from these mature methods, as it did at Highland! Individuals gave testimonies to an open microphone; reverse passing of the plate gave one gal an older man's rarely used car! People give insights about their quiet time (i.e., accountability!; you can't do that if you're not having one).

People in the crowd prayed with those around them, after learning needs for prayer. STRANGERS! That's how you build family—NOT shaking hands! Force people to relate together as a body, when the family is together—NOT when the hands and feet are in separate Sunday School class rooms!

It was exhilarating and awesome! Ask anyone who attended Highland from 1978-1981! I only went there because someone asked me to go, and girls were a part of the invite. Motive is irrelevant! I only agreed to a daily quiet time with the BSU guy (later a Golden Gate seminary graduate) because he nagged me for two months prior! Motive is irrelevant!

I had a lust wall of Playboy centerfolds on my dorm room, living with a pre-preacher! He never condemned me, but he never disciplined me, either! It's the initiative of the faithful ones who get others disciplined! 'F.A.T.'—faithful, available, teachable (Navs acronym).

I'm sure something good can come of special events, like camps, but it's the ensuring of the daily practice that only comes from relationships, and grace-based accountability.

I've poured out all I know! For any pastor to disregard it, and go back to status quo preach-and-be-paid, I either didn't communicate clearly, or they have a hard heart! Maybe you just have to meet Christians who are different? When you meet them, they inspire you to do church biblically.

Deeper life churches can do the same! I attended a few Charismatic churches who took their walk with Jesus seriously. They weren't just playing church! The gal who broke my heart (i.e., I gave her a promise ring at B.U.) attended that type church! Had she not double-timed me, which I witnessed,

I'd never be fully committed, to this day! That night, in tears, in the stairwell of the science building at B.U., I was spent! Crying, I prayed 'whatever, wherever, lord, I'll do it!' One week later He called me into ministry.

I so committed, her mom scolded me two years later for not knowing she had had a near death-like illness. But we were broken up for 1.5+ years! And I told her, when someone cheats on me, it's over, and she never saw or heard myself from that day until I saw her mom near my graduation.

I was in so good with her parents, I slept on their couch years later, when God called me to write, and go to Colorado to leave the family pressures NOT to do so. A mom of a three-year dead relationship, loving and trusting me enough to accept a knock on the door, at night, asking for a couch for the evening. Relationship!

My BFF disciplined me due to relationship! Bisagno and Crossland got many pre-pastoral students disciplined from relationship and small group–NOT sermons.

I HOPE a few consistent themes are sticking out! Intimacy, relationship, individual attention/love, commitment caught more than taught, accountability, role modeling, multiplication. That's biblical church!

P.S.: And every event I mentioned was short-term! Sermons are for the long haul! Loving boot camps are finite. They are to whip you into shape, then they disband as an official meeting, though the relationships can continue. They're missions (Ac. 12:25). Body life can't be the professional body parts doing all the work, the crowd as non-interactive strangers, and pew-sitting bench warmers.

The one another's of Scripture are to be done in the worship service! WHERE ELSE is the corporate body gathered as one? I Cor. 14 also shows that as THE time to use remaining spiritual gifts to edify the one body!

Sing, silver and sermon is NOT that! 10 minutes per week, devoted to lay involvement in the service, with control/boundaries. Quiet time insights, evangelism results testimonies, prayer requests taken from the membership, publicly. That's how you get transparency, and the intimacy of relationship!

The Church is to be known by OUTSIDERS for the EFFECTS of our prayers—not mere 30 second ones, or mere ones by the professionals, and Christians are to be known by their love for one another. Where best to showcase that love, than when we're all together! James 2 also shows that IF a lost person drops by, the body is gathered as one.

Update #3: Individual Instruction

(Deleted tweets, 2/1-2/19)

I pass on good information; call me a teacher: Here's a conversation I have had, before (and you should too). A person admitted they've been a prodigal all their life, though a Christian. They considered church

boring and dumb... the same old same old every week. Friends got them staying out late, so church got dropped as a practice. They even said they don't practice Christianity.

After I say, 'don't you care or think about Judgment Day, even though it's NOT for Hell?,' I'm asked, 'if I live right the rest of my life, how's accountability deal with my past?' I said, 'if you sincerely apologize, and pray to ask God to forgive you, and empower you to NOT live like that, you won't deal with that on Judgment Day, as to any scolding, but you've already lost rewards all those years. You may see a video of all your life, but if it's forgiven, you aren't withheld rewards, since you made things right!

You've got to hang with better people, and contacted The Navigators and/or Campus Crusade for Christ. Do you read the Bible daily? Special weekend events may "inspire," but God called you to a daily walk! Events are like three days of hamburgers, pizza and dessert, at Christmas, when God says to feed on nourishing food every day! You starve living off a high from any special event!

We all respect Warren Buffett, because he's an expert in what businesses to put money in to make money! How are you 'gonna be rewarded in the afterlife? Fruits differ! Paul wrote I Cor. 15:10 and Phil. 2:30. Those two out-did others! They'll be rich in Heaven!

It's NOT selfishness but self-interest, to NOT live in a golden outhouse, or barely enter the kingdom! I Cor. 3:15; Jude 1:23 Some people will live on the outer fringes of Heaven, some inbetween, and some right near Jesus, with mansions, crowns and authority. Are you a good investor?

You can live carnal, but you'll get less blessings in this life, troubles will come that didn't have to, and you open yourself up to demonic oppression. Read I Pet. 4:1-5 You have lived all the world's pleasures, like King Solomon (Ecc. 1-3), and he found they are empty-vanity!

Heb. 11 calls them 'passing,' like a wind storm that passes through. They aren't lastingly fulfilling, and the time you lived like that is enough! You've tasted and seen, and had your fill, and it's time to come home to the Father, Who awaits with open arms (Lk. 15).

You need the people like those who adopted this stray shelter dog, at Baylor, who poured into me! The Navigators, Campus Crusade, Jamie Lash, my BFF for two decades, two pastors (Bisagno and Crossland), and listen to Christian music.

God has a great plan for your life... DON'T miss it! (Jn. 10:10; I Chr. 4:9-10) You can't undo the past, but you can make up for it, like Paul saying he out-worked them all, but rather, God's grace was working on him! What's God want you to do? 'Spread the word and live like Him' was the correct answer. He has a plan for your career, wife, and life. But if you're not close to Him, you're 'gonna miss it!

Many Christians will hang their head and put their tails between their legs at the Rapture or Second Coming! I Jn. 2:28 God sees all. Live with no regrets by doing nothing you'll later be ashamed of. Be among the Christians to whom God will say, 'well done My good and faithful servant!' (Mt. 25:21)

THIS is one-on-one discipleship, and how you seek to get Christians serious, and here are the specifics which occur when a Christian pursues Bible meditation; You are seeking God-NOT knowledge itself. In His sovereign timing, if He chooses, He reveals Himself to you through that process. He has promised to reward those who diligently seek Him! (Jer. 29:13) It is NOT an information/data search!

Let's go through the scenarios that pastors REJECT EDBS: The culture slips in further decline, as prophecy predicts. NO revival occurs. Business-as-usual keeps church budgets paid for, as the machine

grinds on. Christ's reputation remains at a low ebb, from Christian Cabals antics. Evangelism remains dribs and drabs.

Para-church organizations remain the main discipleship sources. Body life never breaks out. Social ministry becomes backing more stupid Christian Cabal antics. Politically, extremes take over both parties, so gridlock and fighting and getting nothing done becomes concretized/set in stone.

The Middle East eventually gets more militaristic and radicalized, to the point the Beast must take charge for its settling. It ALL boils down to the holiness standards of 'My people!' Influence for good, or influence for status quo, and empowering evil? THAT is the choice pastors have to make: Money or 'Me?' WHICH is their number one?

Update #4: False (Fake) Church

(2/4/19)

I challenge you to a public debate on Christian theology or politics, anytime, anywhere! @RobertJeffress #ChristianCabal

THIS is a message people who do NOT consider themselves to be "Christians" NEED to hear: There are churches seeing a church as a business. YOU are a potential customer, and they want 10 percent of your income, and for you to continually return, to be residual income! That's NOT Jesus' church!

They teach that for you to go to Heaven, you must decide to live holy for the rest of your life, or you will go to Hell. Their product is the moralistic speech they deliver, and they use various means to get you to drop by—NEVER come to you to tell you the REAL way to go to Heaven.

Their 'CEO's' will NEVER work a secular job, part-time (i.e., bivocational), and they're ALWAYS looking for more money, and bigger and better buildings! They're better at construction management than doing biblical ministry. They are disqualified to be pastors, biblically, but get away with it by keeping crowds dumbed-down. The New Testament books of Second Peter and Jude predict these men will arise, as the end of the world approaches.

Then there are biblical churches and pastors. I've written about the former. These verses describe the latter: I Pet. 5:1-5; Eph. 4:11-16; Tit. 1:5-9; I Tim. 3:1-7 Beware of wolves!

The Bible calls them Balaam false prophets in ministry for money (as number one). They do NOT do EDBS priorities, much, but preach-and-be-paid sermonizing. Church is a business to them, though Jesus TWICE turned the tables on people with those priorities, OPPOSITE of Mt. 6:33. They NEVER concern selves with the health of other churches, as they're in competition for YOU—the public, as customers, vs. people they are to serve!

They do NOT act like the first mega churches (Ac. 2, 4). Jesus said you would know them by their fruits, and for us to NOT separate them from real Christians, as God will do that in judgment (Mt. 7:16, 13;24-30). God also says in the end times, churches will be rich, but spiritually BROKE (Rev. 3:14-22). He also says they will resist Bible teaching (II Tim. 4:1-4).

Finally, God says a falling away from His truth WILL occur in the end times (II Th. 2:3). Please let me explain EXACTLY when and how this trend started: In 1985, a 'Church Growth Movement' started, to get pastors 'mo money. WE (I am a licensed minister, and seminary grad, with additional grad school hours, having been called to that career, before a divorce I didn't initiate ended it all) used to EXPECT to be poor. Now that's just for small- and medium-sized churches.

In seminary, students cherish the preaching class, and earn watered-down Ph.D.'s so they can be called 'doctor!' They're told they can learn the Bible the rest of their life, and are just given tools to help them do that—NOT taught the Bible much! They want that D.Min. degree so they can preach at BIG churches, because the money is better, and more stable, and there are more cushy perks.

They do NOT address EDBS priorities seriously, and anyone NOT striving to if false in their practice! They started using secular methods to lure customers, and chased fads that profited their founders, like seeker-sensitive, male bonding, generational sins and mapping, health and wealth gospel, prayer walks, and many other FADS. Churches merged and grew because businesses did so in the 1980's, with globalization.

Advertising began, for about the first time ever, for churches. ALL these details constitute the falling away and apostasy, and Laodicea became common place church practice. In the process, laymen learned by observation that they are to go to church two hours a week, then live like everyone else—just try to be good.

They even believed the LIE that they owe church 10 percent of whatever they make, so, like Catholic indulgences of old, elders can claim it by guiltting people that they're disobedient to God if they don't. That means any pastor only needs 10 church members to earn what those members earn, on average. Amenities and uncommanded structures ensued, and now, as some pray for revival, you see why America has so quickly been trending morally downward, as II Chr. 7:14 TELLS you the un-obeyed solution.

So when you are asked to come to church, KNOW what they're looking for from you, if they're biblical or false churches. TRUE ones care about you; false ones care about your pocketbook! AVOID those types! Beware of the tare! A news article in this book even shows an author questioning Dr. Jeffress' salvation.

A few other aspects to the false church: NINETY-SIX PERCENT of people trained for ministry in North America STAY in North America, because of the MONEY! The need is ELSEWHERE, and if money is your top priority, you are serving SATAN, in the name of Christ's ministry! You CAN'T serve both, equally!

These types often stay one sermon ahead of the crowd, in their Bible understanding, don't encourage quiet times (so they control what Christian laymen know, and become dependent them as gurus), they NEVER exercise church discipline, they remain above any criticism, knowing no one knows much, so 2 or 3 witnesses would be almost impossible (I Tim. 5:19), they INSIST on political conservatism, with all its sinful aspects, OPPOSITE of Jesus, for abortion, they are NOT known by YOU non-Christians for their love, prayer or power, and any Christian who calls out these false practices and doctrines is evilly "divisive" of unity to a false system!

John the Baptist and Paul would NOT relent in calling out those many listed sins (Gal. 2:11), and I will never end this exhortation, until things get cleaned up! Remember, any pastor keeping status quo preach-and-be-paid, REJECTS God's EDBS priorities, though every church has some growth to undergo, so just because you find any of these evils in a church, doesn't make them false—ONLY to the extent they have them, and willingly keep them!

I believe this false church WILL become the one-world religion of Bible prophecy, when REAL Christians are taken away (rapture), and tares remain running their retail religious business. These distinctions/differences are not always easy to notice, and if all you ever know of the Bible is what gets

preached, you'll probably NEVER see the log in your church's eye. But I'm addressing non-Christians. RUN FAST from churches NOT run as the Bible describes!

Here's why I challenged this chump to a debate: He lumps ALL Democrats as "godless," and pretends all Trumpsters who supported the BIGgest sinner president in history are godly! #AnytimeAnywhere, Bobby! Brain-washing the stupid sheeple! #Sin!!!

[Robert Jeffress:] Democrat bills in Virginia and NY allow abortions up to moment of birth. That's not only wrong, it's barbaric! Dems have become a "godless" party. Thank God for President @realdonaldtrump—the most pro-life president in history!

.@FHunscripted You are GODLESS because you are a Democrat, even though you aren't one of the people this moron references, even though abortion is NOT the only sin that affects politics, and even though Trumpsters supported all these sins! <https://bit.ly/2jLYEOf> Demonizing like Jesus?

Update #5: Cabal Careers Credibility

(2/5/19)

The Christian Cabal does NOT believe this verse: Pv. 22:1 They SO sold their soul to satan, they can't admit it, and have to defend their choice, glorifying needles of good things Chump does, in a haystack of bad! I can't imagine how hard it is to maintain appearances through self-delusion.

Chump will do against-Christian edicts (Ex.: enforce the Johnson amendment, threaten tax exempt status) if the Cabal tells him the truth, or abandons him, so they suck up and appease, and coddle his ego. HOW does conscience'd conviction from God not tear them up inside? SEARED conscience and delusionally hard hearts!

They made a deal with the Devil they can't get out of! EVERYONE in America (excepting their sheeple fans) knows they harmed the Christian faith's reputation in America! FoxNews and talk radio keeps them propped up. Even Chris Kroc (local talk radio boy) attends FBC Dallas, and Mark Davis, Fellowship Grapevine! #Delusion

Mutual scratch my back that not all is as bad as it is, for them! Let's see how GOD addresses lies and delusion, vs. truth: Jas. 1:22; Jn. 17:17, 8:32; Rev. 21:8. "But the babies!" HAS to be their private mantra in any times of doubt. ANYthing for Roe's overturn. ANYthing! "Whatever it takes" as a slogan.

I've said this before, and it's ABSOLUTELY TRUE: They ARENT taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ, but cult-like selective attention to any news positive to their side, while denying, ignoring, deflecting and blocking out all bad news, because it's bad, and therefore couldn't be of God, in their warped worldview. Worship of positivity; self-delusion!

I've also said the spirit of delusion the world will be deceived by, as prophecy comes, is PMA and positivity. The church first falls away, by sin and false doctrine. These self-appointed "leaders" are starting that trend. Let me explain EXACTLY how they were self-appointed:

The Lord laid on my heart (Nov. 2014) political ideas that group learned of, then He had me group tweet ALL famous pastors I knew of, to voice opposition to gay marriage going national (Feb. 2015). I mocked them as having thrown in towel, or Abraham never retired, had they lost their clout in older age?, and they were of age when Roe was passed, and I would have done something to voice opposition to aborting for contraception!, and where's the Moral Majority, if it had a valid purpose for its existence?

Then, a 50-53 member conference call of many of them happened (unbeknownst to me, until later), and apparently they agreed they would back any GOP, for Roe's overturn, as they urgently sought someone to nominate far right SCOTUS Justices to that end!

A pact was apparently made, though the honorable pastor James MacDonald dropped out. A few of them apparently made a deal with Chump to deliver WASP votes if he would stack SCOTUS! Then in July 2016, they meet with ABC News, and announce they'll "champion" the "baby Christian." So a deal was made between Mar. 23, 2015 and July 13, 2016. This book links to a blog article of that original conference call, citing Adrian Rodgers as precedent. Now they reap what they sowed, and lie in the bed they made!

NOW, their credibility RIGHTLY gets called into question when they speak on moral matters! I listened to Bob Geoffrey the Giraffe preach, recently. He can sermonize biblically! It's just sad he can't see the log in his eye that what he speaks of applies to our politics, as well! #HYPOCRISY and sin, Bob!

It ALL goes to prioritizing reputation over money (and fame)! FBC Dallas is capitalizing over its headmaster's conservative media love affair! They advertise on NBC (wasting money given for God's work), got on U.S. military radio, are on Fox News, a lot, and that limelight blinds your conscience from working! SAD apostasy precursors.

Jeffress-Falwell's push is SHORT-sighted, and short-lived! Once Chump is gone, so is their credibility, maybe even to a few in their flock, for quite awhile. I can't imagine the brainwashing techniques that keep their followers hanging on, but these men separate ministry from political action, letting church members glory that their pastor is on national TV!

When you have WORLDLY values, that impresses WORLDLY Christians! They self-appointed, as a means to get power, from idolatry, flip-flopping from Jeb to Cruz to Chump! NOTHING was too low a bar for achieving their ends. They are NOT respectable in these antics!

PRIOR to July 2016, I had decently admired Dobson and Franklin Graham! James had done a TON of good work, since the Reagan days, and Frank had done so much good with Samaritan's Purse! But this event has for a long time harmed their ministries, except to sycophant 'yes men' who praise them!

I believe those two men still have goodness in them, and in their future. Jeffress and Falwell (who NO ONE to speak of knew of, until he was tapped by the Cabal for name recognition of his deceased dad) are still the leaders to the media, and probably will never dig out of the hole they alone dug! Decisions have consequences!

It ALL goes back to that one simple Bible verse in Proverbs! REP/reputation is more important than wealth. Christian practicing atheists DIS-believe that. It's all from a mono-focus on Roe's overturn, and ANYthing goes, win-at-all-costs, sin-to-win, winning is everything attitude developed between Mar. 2015 and July 2016!

Relatedly, regarding moral credibility: Chump calling for unity is like the school bully calling for victims to forgive! The rapist can't be the sex ed teacher, and the wife beater can't be the marriage counselor! #SOTU #StateOfTheUnion

Update #6: Churchianity Disclaimer(s)

(4/22/19)

When I slam churchianity for song, silver and sermon, ONLY an idiot would say I oppose singing, giving and preaching! I'm saying that's NOT all there is to Christianity, even church practice! Our songs are usually not Eph. 5:19/Col. 3:16 balanced!

Our giving is NOT usually as the Spirit leads (II Cor. 8-9), but UN-biblical (meaning not that it's not in the Bible, but 10 percent tithes don't apply to Christians), and our preaching can never replace relational discipling, and is usually only preaching or teaching, vs. both (I Tim. 5:17), and is RARELY exegetical, where laymen learn how God wrote His book.

And when I slam churchianity for bodies, bucks and buildings, I'm NOT opposed to churches growing (it did in the book of Acts!), and churches need money to run (but they are 501(C-3) entities—NOT to be in business for profit, or taxes are owed), and pastor salaries are NOT guaranteed, though most everyone demands that, today (Ac. 18:13).

Preachers are to make a living by the Gospel, but not a killing (I Tim. 3:3), as it's DONATIONS-BASED! And if they're NOT very evangelistic outside their UN-commanded buildings, they're NOT making their living off the Gospel—just off preaching the word to mainly Christians.

And when I say church buildings are NOT commanded, that does NOT mean house churches must be used, or Jewish temples must be rented out! My point is people in America idolize their amenities and church edifices, compared to BEING the church, doing EDBS priorities! This is common sense to any who read what I write!

Update #7: Money Over Ministry?

(7/8/19)

Let me explain the WASP condition in America: For abortion opposition, anything politically "conservative" IS their religion! That word is code for right, holy, just, probably perfect (with carryover from conservative Bible interpretation, which IS good). They get religious cover for all sins, to be against Roe, and there are many sins!

They're self-righteous in their rightness not only religiously, but in how they interpret the U.S. Constitution! Essentially, GOVERNMENT CAN NEVER HELP ANYONE, because that's theft of the tax payer (states' rights, with limited federal functions). Their belief system IDOLIZES money, but that sin isn't ever addressed, as greed is good.

Because David, Abraham and Solomon were rich, it's morally O.K. for me to be, as well, even if my spirituality is nowhere near like those three heroes! PASTORS give their seal of approval to this scheme by ONLY demanding to things that profit them—hear me preach, regularly, and give me ten percent of what you make.

You're good with God if you obey two commands (one of which isn't even for the Christian—Mal. 3:10 and Heb. 10:25). Churchianity! How does that money benefit society? It doesn't, really, except in a vague way trying to make parishioners better citizens, when we all know most of us behave about the same as everyone else!

It mainly makes the pastor richer and the buildings better! So since there is no command that says being rich is a sin, why are you harping on this issue? BECAUSE BEING RICH CAN BE A SIN! How do you know if it is for you? How you acquire, prioritize and use it! Anyone who gets wealth without Jesus first in their life got wealth from satan!

Anyone who uses wealth only to bless their own friends and family is using it for satan, and anyone who values it above doing God's will sinfully idolizes it! Christians are to be Heavenly-minded, and the book of Acts shows Christians are to be about doing God's business on earth!

Any rich Christian who isn't as involved in evangelism and discipleship as the laymen were in the first century probably isn't getting their wealth from Jesus, but Satan, and that single statement just roasted the majority of U.S. Christians, but it's true, so I have to say it, nonetheless, whether anyone likes or agrees with it.

God Himself said the rich have hardly a chance at Heaven (camel in the eye of a needle), yet U.S. Christians ASPIRE to be like those far off odds owners! God Himself said those who want to be rich pierce themselves, and fall into temptation, yet U.S. Christians ASPIRE to those ends!

God Himself said life doesn't consist of what you have, but U.S. Christians live as if God was lying! God Himself said loving money is the root of all types of evils, yet U.S. Christians say 'bring 'em on!' THIS is the problem with the U.S. church, and why I'd still consider taking my political ideas to either party—not just one, in the future!

God Himself says hoarding is a sin, yet hoarding is EXACTLY what political conservatism exalts as holy! U.S. Christians OFTEN live it up like there's no tomorrow, when God Himself showed that attitude He condemns as belonging to people who do NOT believe in His returning to earth!

LAODICEA. You NEED to memorize that term: Lay-oh-dicey-uh. That is the era in church history we are living through, where Christians are rich, but spiritually bankrupt, and as we buy more and more luxuries, we have no concept how that excess hurts the lowly Jesus advocated for, because we have ZERO intent to help them, because we have bought into the Constitution's 'life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness' adage and the American Dream more than we've bought into God's plans for our lives!

God Himself wrote, of ALL Christians, I Tim. 6:17-19 teaches the rich are commanded to generously give back. Political conservatism encourages hoarding as proof you love yourself, and are having a good life, and are being your best.

Be it our charitable giving (and I'm NOT talking of making pastors and church buildings richer), or fighting taxes tooth-and-nail, many U.S. Christians do NOT give the world any reason to believe our God doesn't teach greed is good!

So next time you hear ANY U.S. Christian proud that they're 'conservative,' pity them, because for abortion opposition, they have bought into many other sins God does NOT overlook! NO CHRISTIAN CAN BE A 100 PERCENT CONSERVATIVE AND BE SERVING GOD FAITHFULLY—period. Think about that!

American Christians OFTEN fear if they totally commit to live for Jesus, He may send them to be a missionary in Timbuktu, so they stay here to be rich. If you know anything about the 10/40 window, that's VERY needed. Keith Green said if you're not called to stay you're called to go. Hence, so many non-disciples.

Relatedly, there are political party dupes who believe you are to be loyal to their party and party head. As a Christian, I 100 percent DISagree with such nonsense! CHRISTIANS CAN ONLY BE LOYAL TO JESUS AND MORAL PRINCIPLES, wherever they can be found! Dems are not all evil, as many Christian pundits want GOP's to think, and vice versa!

I'm alleging political conservatism (favoring business, at the expense of workers) is the reason political liberalism rises, petitioning government for relief/fairness, as anything that helps poorer people costs businesses money, so they'll oppose it. Extremes incentivize backlash!

Update #8: Secularization From Separatism & Under-Evangelism

(7/14/19)

“‘Secularizing’ of America will lead to heartache and chaos...”

(link: <https://www.foxnews.com/politics/pastor-john-hagee-secular-america-chaos-ego-progressives#>)
[foxnews.com/politics/pasto...](https://www.foxnews.com/politics/pastor-john-hagee-secular-america-chaos-ego-progressives#)

Said by a man whose church hasn't yet even fully evangelized all nearby lost people, and who caused Trump to favor Israel over Arabs and Muslims, causing NO chance for U.S. to serve as a neutral broker for peace, and caused increased Middle East animosity. PLEASE let me refute them! @ABC @CNN @CBS @NBC

Interviewed by Mark Levin—the man who called Warren Buffett "self-loathing" for giving away much of his money to society; and Hagee says America is abandoning God's morals, when HE PUSHED THIS onto America!: [facebook.com/jim.meroney.3](https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3) HYPOCRISY! PLEASE let me refute them publicly! @CNN @NBC @ABC @CBS

So America was founded on Judeo-Christian values, 224 years ago, by mainly religious people, but even though the Bible says sin will INCREASE as prophecy arrives (II Tim. 3:1), and even though many pastors abandoned full evangelism in the 1980's, for fame and fortune, SOCIETY is to blame for increased sinfulness, @pastorjohnhagee?

HAVE YOU LED your church to evangelize simply the people who live within walking distance of your building that I've visited several times? Have you set up a discipling program for all your members, so they lead society to morality? @pastorjohnhagee You have NO room to condemn society.

YOU ARE THE MAN who caused more Middle East animosity, where America can't be a neutral arbiter, and you supported all these sins: [facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/](https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/)) Refute that argument, biblically, and DON'T EVER tell lost people they are judged for being sinful, with that track record. (Mt. 7:5) @pastorjohnhagee

Let me explain this as plainly as vanilla ice cream: John Hagee's "logic" is two-fold fallacious... 1. If America isn't like things were in 1776, morally-speaking, everything that has changed is bad (so we are to live by Puritan social standards), and people are blamed for behaving as people behave, absent salvation that his ilk won't tell them, or live out, to a person.

Posted Feb_23, 2015: RAISE UR VOICE so USSC doesn't think national gay marriage is a slam dunk N May+ @700club @TBN @pastorjohnhagee @FocusFamily @ChuckSwindoll

Let me break that down a little more... Hagee sees no moral improvement in America since 1776 (like women able to vote, and slaves freed, and pollution standards, and other victories), but he does see gay marriage he was LATE TO THE PARTY in opposing, and more abortions?

And he blames dogs for barking, and cats for meowing, when he blames human society for secularizing, when that's man's nature, apart from the Jesus he has NEVER led his members to tell to all lost people near his uncommanded building! It's like Planes, Trains and Automobiles... Do you chew out your kid when he spills his milk?

Secularization of culture happens when morals and religion wane, which is EXACTLY what happened when CHRISTIAN PASTORS abandoned full evangelism (mainly through Evangelism Explosion and Continuous Witness Training) and discipleship, for the Church Growth Movement (~1985). WHO ELSE is 'gonna win the lost to Jesus, and grow up Christians to holiness, but the MEN (VERY few women lead mega churches) who sought fame and fortune, at the expense of EDBS priorities, one of whom is wringing his hands that bad things came from HIS sinful decision!

WE DON'T NEED the ten commandments in an Alabama courthouse; we need lost people saved, and saved people having God's word in their hearts! America is NOT a theocracy, as @robertjeffress alleges, but has a Judeo-Christian foundation our house has fallen nearly off of, which is NATURAL when PASTORS won't lead Christians to evangelize and disciple, favoring money and media limelight for power idolatry in 2016.

Christians are to fight for what's right, and pray for revival, but we should never be surprised that sin will be increased as we get closer to the 'four blood moons' heresy Hagee tried to equate with true biblical prophecy, even as he teaches a heretical Gospel of health and wealth, and probably Lordship Salvation and tithing.

In a word, just shut up on educating the public (really, Christian dupes who read FoxNews) on morality, with that atrocious history. Get the log out of your own eye on politics and Bible priorities you've abandoned more than 30 years ago, and MAYBE society would listen to you, @pastorjohnhagee Love in Christ (rebukes aren't contradictory).

Posted July 12, 2019: ...power idolatry (from some UNbiblical concern that Christians were treated as second-class citizens in America, under Obama, AS IF persecution by the state or citizenry happened, or would be beneath your pride sin) must be looked at by the man in the mirror, but, instead, you hang your head and distract [when confronted with our Facebook argument details against tRump].

Mark Levin also addresses U.S. WASP's inferiority complex of wanting and not getting society's approval or praise, when Jesus said EXPECT persecution (which FEW of us experience, in America), and rejoice in it, vs. gripe! (Jn. 15:18; I Pet. 4:13) @pastorjohnhagee Your lies are being exposed! (Eph. 5:11)

Continuing

Let me tell you EXACTLY what's going on with the dumb a-s, Mark Levin interviewing Hagee—and YES, I implied a 3-letter cuss word, but even Mark Davis (a claiming Christian talk radio host) uses the actual word, so go chew out him, before you come my way!

Markie—a JEW—teaches if you love yourself, you will be worldly, materialistic, greedy, a lover of money and selfish! So our SAME God upon which America was founded teaches people to sin, in order to have self-esteem?

THIS IS CONSERVATISM! Idolize money, or you hate yourself. THAT's how a schmuck of his ilk could criticize a man who FAR beats him in money-making and integrity God ACTUALLY requires—Warren Buffett, who understands society can use his excess, and selflessly donates up to 99 percent of it.

Mark Levon likes his money teaches that that's self-hatred... to help others with your excess, vs. spoil heirs in the future, ad infinitum.

THIS is the WASP church in bed with sin, for power! A PASTOR, no less, but NOT so surprisingly, when you see their common tie—the love of money—so they vote for anyone who will support conservatism, under the moral white-washing of Roe's overturn! You do NOT see many small- or medium-sized church pastors out there touting Chump, for GOOD reason! #Think!

And it's a COZY incestuality! Mega congregations via mega Balaam pastors allow Chump to reach TV and radio audiences of WASP's, more than any other pastors, then you pull in talk radio audiences, merge them together in a sickly sinfulness, and Chump retains his sin-full base! #Brilliant, but NOT to God!

Then @JackNGraham has My Pillow founder, Tim Tebow, and Dude Perfect come to my family's church. It's ALL about what person has a following, to get Christians to learn that the Christian Cabal wants them to vote for 45 again! Church has been corrupted into politics advocacy, and a business! They're too COWARDly (a sin) just to say so!

HEY AMERICAN WHITE CLAIMING CHRISTIAN—all Chump's evangelical council want you to vote for him, again, in the hopes of overturning Roe! They haven't the manliness/b-lls to say it that clearly, so I just did, because I'm NOT under his thumb for power and money idolatry, via sinful political conservatism!

The Hispanics and blacks are coming, the sky is falling! The ONLY reason Chump doesn't directly appeal to the KKK is because of the flack he'd receive in the mainstream media, but he CRAVES their votes! HEY KKK MEMBERS—Trump wants your vote, because minorities are taking over America! Say it, 45!

CHRISTIANS & THE LGBTQ COMMUNITY...

The Unpardonable Sin?

(12/24/18)

It's interesting to read my website's sections, written years ago. Some lines will be deleted, due to law changes, but in particular, on bullying responses, I deleted two responses, due to maturing in considering all parties involved when a teen bullies others by saying, "you're gay."

I had listed 'it takes one to know one,' but that implies you're trying to insult the bully as being gay, when being such should NOT be used as a derogatory slur, even as you're trying to slam the bully. I almost changed it to, 'no I'm not,' but that's a weak retort to a bully. It's far time we quit using the term in ways to insult anyone!

Since gay marriage is precedent (as I argued in this book), discussing sodomy, in public discourse, is IRRELEVANT—NO laws are affected by it, and it's usually being used to stir up religious votes from hatred. NO other deed gets singled out by the right, AS IF it's equal to murder. That's voter manipulation!

It AMAZES me, as I address elsewhere in this book, how, of all the deeds the Bible lists as less than glorifying God, homosexuality and abortion are the ONLY two the far right know. If they adulter or divorce, NO PROBLEM, because that doesn't garner votes! That's cherry picking our public morality!

A Christian CAN'T say sodomy is O.K., or they defy God's revelation, but the far right glories in calling it an abomination, when Levit. 18 lists ~20, and you never hear of the other 18—EVER! If all men are to be treated as equals, and with respect, we all have to start changing internal biases we sometimes hold against people, vs. people's deeds!

Christians CAN'T expect non-Christians to always agree with what the Bible says! Some people argue you're born with a sexual bent. They'd say it's natural, so it can't ever be wrong. But nature itself teaches us that if all people were inclined to their own kind, mankind would die, so it can't be right for all, if they reject God's view.

And Christians reject God's view, in practice, often, too. Take evangelism. Lip service approval of it isn't practicing it. The Bible teaches you to get the log out of your eye before you pluck the splinter in

another's eye, and he who is without sin cast the first stone. Humility is always in order; and respect for all people.

I guess, if my webmaster teaches me how to update its files, I can add in chapter add-ons, like this, but I've said all these things elsewhere. I'm just addressing it today, as I had old posts, pre-Obergefell, that made it look like I didn't know that law had been passed. I've also said conversion therapy is a FARSE, and NOT a biblical practice, and I asked what gay people are to do about natural urges we all have for camaraderie... be celibate for life?

I'll be the first to admit I fought vehemently against nationalizing a state's right, because civil unions were preferred in red states. Like George W. Bush, I saw ZERO difference between civil unions and gay marriage, under the law. SCOTUS saw otherwise, which I accept and even predicted, as public sentiment changed, in part from P.R. efforts, and people realizing that we're all humans... no one is inferior, which I agreed with.

If I had stayed a GOP, I'd say the EXACT same things I say today. I've never abandoned the biblical view on the topic, just broadened the verses Christians consider when they inject it in public discourse, where it really has no place, now that Obergefell is the law of the land!

NO laws I can think of need to or could be passed related to the lives of gay couples, excepting ensuring they experience no forms of discrimination. I even argued that religious business owners shouldn't have to cater gay weddings if and only if another similar business existed within 10 miles, if they had sincere scruples doing the catering.

I also argued that if a business had physically tight working quarters, and any person felt flirted with, with evidence of such, employers should be able to enforce banning such unwanted advances. I also argued that no pervert old men dressed up as women should be allowed in female public restrooms.

We balance BOTH sides' legitimate needs on every issue! We never take only one side, unless the other side has NO legitimate claims, like if someone argues that murder should be legalized. It's hypocritical political activists who want to slander gays as evil, but NEVER say so to their face! If you believe something, stand behind it!

Adultery and serial divorce, and arrogance, and love of money, and power idolatry are all sins, but "Christians" readily accepted them with arms wide open in 2016! Cherry picking morals you care about in the public arena is ALWAYS sinful bias, and you lose moral authority/credibility when you show favoritism!

Lying is O.K., flip-flopping, making foolish decisions... all those sins are O.K. if Chump is my guy, but sodomy is the one deed we can't tolerate, because it stirs up far right votes! If you truly loved gays, you wouldn't treat them as red-headed stepchildren, or avoid them like the plague!

I've said before, gays in Lot's day were aggressively lustful in public, toward straights! I know NONE like that today. Lot even sinned, from expediency (necessity?) offering his own daughters to gays of his day. They were at his doorstep, seeking to be pleased. It's NOT like that today!; apples to oranges.

There are gay Christians! I knew one—a close friend of my wife's BFF when we were early married. He was a stellar guy. Sadly, he did die of AIDS! Christians cannot act like they're immune from any and every temptation known to man, as if others struggling are inferior to them, morally. We are all imperfect.

I even worked with a guy at 3 am, when I attending graduate architecture courses at U of H and Texas A & M, who I never knew for sure was gay, but he died of AIDS, too. He and I had MANY great conversations, especially about George W. Bush's need for an Iraq surge, which he later did. It's SAD to know people who die so young!

And the Moral Majority of old once said that AIDS was God's judgment on gay people. I NEVER agreed with that Falwell assessment of Rom. 1. You're NOT 'gonna get many gay people to want to turn straight! They don't try to turn you gay. Live and let live, but if asked, never deny what God teaches on any subject!

I would NEVER ask anyone if they adulter, or try to pass laws to punish them for that wrong deed. Why does the far right do that against gays? Hatred, and political vote stirring! They'll say it's to uphold righteousness in America, but if they voted for Trump, they lose their own argument! I did NOT vote for him!

Really feeling sadness, today, remembering my two friends who died of AIDS. Both were in their 40's, at the time. It's terrible that science took so long to develop drugs to lengthen their lives, like Magic Johnson has with HIV. Sad, as well, that it costs so much, that some people die, because they can't afford needed drugs!

When bullies accuse victims of being gay, they should deny it, if its untrue, but also not buy into the stereotype implicit in the accusation, that gay people are bad people! Because I couldn't think of a quick retort to bullies, I deleted that on our website. Even if you said, 'you're gay,' you're using gays as targets of hatred you use to insult someone.

I'm pretty creative, but I couldn't think of a good retort to that accusation. If I do, I'll add it, because that's one thing bully victims do hear in high school. Even worse is bullies attacking actual gays—not just hassling straights they consider weaker!

I LOVE a trend I observed in the early 1990's, of gays bulking up (i.e., muscles). They're NOT 'gonna take it anymore. Plus they experience life like we all do, and many people lift weights. I couldn't believe the day I arrived at work at 3 am, and my buddy was gone! I worked right next to him. It was sobering and surreal.

I eventually quit the pursuit of an architecture degree and career, when a hurricane flooded all gas stations' availability in Houston, when I had to drive to Texas A & M every week day (three hours/day, plus 8 hours study, and a night job). It was too great a sacrifice, after three months!

So we moved to Illinois, for said degree, but my wife—the greatest nurse (say ALL her bosses)—couldn't get a decent job. We even solicited a CEO with a U.T. flag at his home, to see what was up. He said there was much bias against the south. We left there for Dallas, late 2006, before the first ice storm. So, I am NOT an architect!

Update #1: Obergefell Brought Us Trump?

(12/27/18)

We live in a photo op, sound bite culture, where exact explanations are shunned. That is EXACTly why I write my books. Reviewing my website materials I wrote as far as 10.75 years back, I stumbled onto a phrase, 'Marriage is between a man and a woman.' It was penned pre-Obergefell.

I can envision politicians being asked if they believe gay marriages (hereafter GM) are marriages. The correct answer is not a simpler one-word answer which the media loves! There are three arenas in which

"marriage" occurs: ceremonial, civil/legal, and religions/before God. SCOTUS had deemed GM legal, so ONLY a FOOL would say they aren't marriages, legally.

Ceremonially, it depends on what services were performed at the wedding. Religiously is where the catch lies. One can get married in a church, synagogue or mosque, and some would say that's a religious marriage. But if God says it isn't, those who follow Him can't say it is, for we must obey God more than man! (Ac. 5:29)

So one can label it a 'marriage,' but mean three different things, mainly two... legal vs. religious. To answer the question, you have to figure out who decides. The originator defines terms, and if you believe in God, Mt. 19:5 rules. If you believe we evolved from apes, or soup or a big bang, primordial Neanderthal cave men themselves have few-to-no examples of any culture adopting marriage between same sexes!

Yes, there have been gay folk throughout history, in committed, long-term, loving relationships/unions, but even today nations differ on whether GM is legal, and only in our century has the definition of marriage been questioned or redefined!

Same sex persons have historically been discriminated against, hated, shunned, mistreated and even killed. It's reasonable for them, en masse, to want revenge on any culture or groups who engaged such evil practices! But the LGBTQ community has made great strides in America, in the past 30 years, and I doubt they'd want a retraction of said gains by over-playing their hand!

For example, we have tRump mainly due to Obergefell and a desire to overturn Roe! MANY Christians and pastors got politically energized when GM went national, and they organized, and gave Chump 81 percent of the WASP vote.

May I suggest, you always need to calculate backlash, and quit while you're ahead/before you go too far, meaning accept the fact that MILLIONS of Americans will never, in their hearts, consider GM equal before God with straight marriages! Equal as humans, equal under the law, never inferior as citizens, but force, threats or even laws will not change people's beliefs that their religious tenets don't accept marriage as between two of the same kind.

LOOK at what gay folks are really wanting, and it's NOT for every American to accept GM as right, before God! It's acceptance as equals. It's not being treated differently, or negatively. Don't over-stoke the sleeping giant of a bear, and ask for what you don't need and deserve!

People of sincere faith don't change beliefs they find clearly in their holy books for any reason. But on treating people ethically, they are required by those same holy books to do that, so demand that! There TRULY is no issue, at present, but if activists on either side push back one way or the other, you're NOT 'gonna change the other side. Learn to live in peaceful coexistence, and treat everyone the way you'd want them to treat you!

LGBTQ people have made great strides for their causes! Don't let enthusiasm and momentum take you too far. People of religious faith are likely never 'gonna celebrate any "pride" at parades, based on things they don't agree with, just as pro-Roe types won't likely attend Marches for Life. Never expect or demand anyone to change their values by force!

And politicians would be WISE to either avoid BOTH types of parades, or attend BOTH (in which case you're forced to explain your views, in more than a mere sound bite). Argue your case, and disagree agreeably! #Peace

If a person doesn't agree with your choice, or tendencies, what does it matter if their disagreeing never affects you? People 100 percent disagree with me cutting my own hair, owning no cell phone, never having texted, driving older cars, renting my casa, writing so much. Why should I care, if they leave me alone, and never say a word about such things?

That's success, for legally married gay folk!... religious people NOT chasing them down to criticize their decision(s)! And any such persons who would do that are NOT acting in the spirit of Christ, anyway, to single out one behavior as their one concern to judge.

This is a GOOD time to differentiate moral vs. emotional offense. I take moral offense at male bosses sexually abusing women employees, in any form or fashion, but I take emotional offense when people rightly point out that I'm overweight. You have to distinguish the emotional from the moral! They are NOT the same.

Update #2: Toward Peaceful Co-Existence (#Ellen)

(1/4/19)

What anyone thinks about your own consensual sexual behaviors behind closed doors really is of NO consequence, unless they seek to pass laws that affect your choices! Mike Pence opposing homosexuality and bisexuality negatively affects NO LGBTQ people, unless action gets taken!

The far right is NEVER going to stop gays from having sex. They are never 'gonna make all gays straight. What matters is that they don't legally allow anyone to discriminate against them. Gays' long-term relationships won't be stopped, either. SCOTUS isn't 'gonna undo Obergefell—they would lose all credibility!

An aside: Why do people use the term 'homophobic?' Just call them gay haters! I don't hate any gays, I'm not scared of gays, but I agree with God that the act of homosexuality is a sin, and in a list of ~19 other abominations. I'm NOT for Obergefell's overturn, or any discrimination against any gay person. You are to oppose all sins (theoretically, at least).

EXCELLENT decision, Ellen [wanting Kevin Hart reinstated to host the Oscars]! You will SURELY be called a betrayer of the LGBTQ cause, but forgiveness and second chances are American values. I'm very proud of this hatchet-burying move of peace and goodwill. If your show didn't air when I'm working, I'd probably know a lot more about it. GREAT move!

People do not often wake up one day and decide to be gay! I believe most of them have felt different from their plumbing for quite awhile, before they come out of their closets, publicly, or at least to their friends and family. I do not believe those feelings are often chosen out of the blue by willpower.

There are things people say and think, in private, that the public may never know. You can ban gay slander as hate speech, but you have to change hearts, before you can stop bad behaviors. In the South, in the right settings, there are still people who hate gays. I happen to be able to hear such comments, being white and straight!

In the South, many people feel as if gays are dirty, second-class, weird, perverse people, or evil humans. They do NOT simply consider them challenged in regard to their sexual identity, and they certainly don't consider such struggles difficult, because they don't have/experience them.

I fully understand that perspective, because I live here. It's the same subjectivism that can't understand why anyone could ever be poor, when one has never been! My experience is world-wide, is the ignorant

feeling. I become the measure of all of life. Egocentrism. Somehow, it becomes touted as holy to have NO empathy for others!

CODDLER-IN-CHIEF

(1/29/19)

ALWAYS coddling the Christian Cabal, for self and votes; NOT from sincere convictions! EVERY religion would have to be studied, for government to not favor any, idiot! Trump backs push for Bible classes in schools <https://cbsn.ws/2G7AO8p>

Freedom of religion is not freedom from it in the public square, nor is separation of church and state completely separate. But the NO ESTABLISHMENT clause, or prohibition thereof, does NOT allow the feds to promote or favor any religion. CHUMP needs a law course! Do-do in chief!

If the Bible were taught in public schools, the Koran would have to be, also, as with any other religions existing in America. I'd let my kids attend the former, but would sign an opt-out waiver for the latter. A world religions class would solve that problem. Uncle Sam is NOT a pastor!

CHUMP is ALL about symbolic gestures to rile up STUPID vs. God-obeying intelligent Christians who love God with their minds and hearts (Ex.: the Jerusalem capital and embassy move ONLY ruined U.S.'s ability to LEAD in peace negotiations, and biasedly favored one group—which is UN-biblical, as they're NOT terrorists, who would NOT deserve equal footing).

When is Chump going to erect a YUGE cross on the White House lawn, and pass an edict that everyone has to worship in church on Sunday? He will do anything for the WASP vote, so DON'T think these joking propositions to be beyond what he'd consider! SUCH a suck-up, and they SO OFTEN fall for it!

In an attempt to win over any intellectually-challenged WASP evangelicals, CHUMP is re-naming the White House the white chapel, the Oval Office the halo office, the West Wing the right wing, and the Pentagon the star of David-agon.

In an effort of symbolism over substance, and to attract any Christ-disobeying NON-thinking evangelicals, Chump has declared 2019 the year of the Bible, and has commissioned a statue of Jesus on the southern Texas border, to rival that of the Christ the Redeemer statue in Brazil.

In an effort to secure his dwindling, cracked foundation base, Trump has declared English the official language of America, and Christianity its official religion (sarcasm, of course, as obvious to all but come Trumpsters). The BEST you could hope for, that would be legal, is a civics or ethics course, based on values most religions agree on.

COMMON SENSE MORALS...

Rules are for Fools?

(12/25/18)

Let's talk about ducks; NO, really, regarding rules. Unspoken and unwritten rules EXIST, and if you break them, you're in trouble! Corporate gift exchanges are exchanges—NOT one person gives and the recipient gives nothing! Family's siblings sometimes have Christmas rules that we don't give gifts, as adults. If one breaks the rule, others feel bad. Rules MATTER!

The Malta government has an attitude that you're naive to believe in moral rules, because money rules, and nothing else (I saw a TV show about it). CORRUPT and evil people believe moral rules are for the

immature, or simple minded, and justify their sin with phrases like 'everyone's doing it,' or 'if we don't, our rivals will.' That's NOT leadership!

Here are some rules some people in America never learned: WEAR DEODORANT—period! Take a bath or shower every day! Don't wear the same clothes every other day! Smile, occasionally. Be friendly. The left lane is for speeders. You only get one lane to turn right into—NOT the middle or left lane! That's the law!

People exiting parking spaces do NOT have the right of way! I've had three people not know that, recently. That's what car horns are for—educating dummies! You are NOT to pull out in front of others, or cut them off. I had two people do that, two nights ago. If you can't follow the rules in America, please leave America! Just sayin'.

No real Texan goes the exact same speed as on the speed limit sign. Even cops will give you three over—maybe five. LEARN THE RULES the way life is lived—not always stated, written, and certainly NOT taught in driving classes! Stop signs don't read 'PARK.' Are you scared to get into the flow of traffic? Then DON'T drive.

We DON'T drive like you may have elsewhere. It works quite well for us. You might notice, America is the number one desired destination for people to immigrate to. There's a REASON. Don't ruin it. Learn our ways. You have no right to try to change what's good, and been established here for centuries!

Anyone who mouths, 'rules were made to be broken' is a willful sinner, in most cases! Bending the rules only occurs if rules are flexible. Some are, some aren't. China hacking U.S. businesses for trade secrets is evil (I saw a show on that, too). Evil will be judged. People don't fear God, much, anymore, but He will destroy the wicked!

Money is the only rule to some people, and morals don't exist—only laws you try to break if no one's looking. Entire nations have died and been destroyed, in history, when they adopted lawlessness! Laws need to be good ones, but when they are, enforcement is important; and not the police state type.

It's unspoken, but at weddings and funerals you MUST wear dresses and suits! Business casual "rules" changed in the late 1990's, so rules can change, but know the rules! Judges have thrown litigants out of court rooms for wearing 'disrespectful' attire. Rules aren't god, but are VERY important!

Calling anyone you don't know the life habits of after 8 pm or before 7 am is rude. You will NOT read this "rule" anywhere, but it exists! First come, first served is a U.S. rule. DON'T cut in line! We Americans don't have to see any sign to know these rules! No shirt, no shoes, no service. That sign USED to be on business doors. We KNOW it now!

Bosses have ZERO right to touch any subordinate females anywhere but MAYBE their back and a tap on the shoulder. These are the rules, folks. They DON'T have to be stated or written—they're common sense. If a woman doesn't clearly indicate consent, you have NO right to sex with her. Rules matter!

Leash laws and pick up the poop USED to not be as common as today. Rules should improve society, as those two do, now as ordinary city ordinances. We USED to throw out trash from car windows, when I was a teen. It was normal and acceptable; NOT anymore. Better rules prevailed in society!

No stealing. That's a law and a rule. Yet people try it in retail, all the time. Wal-Mart checked my receipt, yesterday, because during the holidays, crooks try to steal more. They never check my bags, all year round, until now. Do not steal. God said it, U.S. laws say it; quit trying to skirt good rules.

WOULD YOU WANT TO YOU? God also wrote the you would want them to do— TV ad just said donate to Those laws exist to protect Obey the rules, folks!

The TV shows Lone Star Law off our taxpayer dollars, to stop money given to government if not!

MENTALITY	
POOR	vs. RICH
Success Unimportant	Success is Obligation
Blames Others	Responsible
Spends Money	Invests Money
Refuses to Study	Reads and Studies
Attention on the Past	Attention on the Future
Income Driven	Net Worth Driven
Thinks Small	Thinks Big
Fear's Change	Embraces Change
Criticizes	Compliments
Wastes Time	Buys Time
Causes Problems	Solves Problems
Single Flow of Income	Multiple Flows (Income)
Work Driven	Goal Driven

SOMEONE ELSE TO DO THAT golden rule: Do unto others as NOT as they do do to you. The charity, to end illegal hunting. wildlife from over-harvesting.

and Northwest Law hire people law-breakers. We could save people were moral. Many are

When passing another oncoming car, in a neighborhood, you can pull over and wait, but if there's room, there's NO reason you have to! Same with entering building doors. It's KIND to hold the door for women, but two men can use separate doors, if there are two.

America is all about productivity. NY is NOT TX! TX is friendly, but slower. NY can be ruder, but more productive and efficient. Be kind and fast! I ALWAYS let people in line, in traffic, but I give them only split seconds, or I reclaim my right of way!

DON'T look at your dumb phone while you're driving! Some MORON was driving UNDER the speed limit, two nights ago, in the MIDDLE lane, and when I passed him on the right, he was engrossed in his stupid phone. That's illegal and rude! Obey rules!

Businesses abuse rules, to profit. Businesses want to establish peer pressure that no one listens to CD's anymore, but download I-tunes. I'm NOT 'gonna give business my hard-earned money to buy tunes I already own! 'It's paid for' is why I drive two older cars; I'm not 'gonna make someone else rich obeying rules that my cars are too old!

Women fall for unstated rules about "fashion" and makeup. You have to be dressed up and dolled up/made up all the time, with always a new look, or you're uncool. B.S.! God made you in His image. That's just businesses prying money out of the purse and wallet of the naive! You don't have to try so hard! <https://bit.ly/2fo3nxc> (Ps. 31:30)

Millennials are BRILLIANT with their more sharing economy! Businesses/older people HATE it, but it's brilliant, when you're just starting out, and have virtually nothing! Free rent at your parent's home, ride sharing, trading goods and services, free stuff online. That's absolutely brilliant, though it breaks the rules of an older generation.

Older people will shame you as a freeloading loafer, but it's BRILLIANT! Tiny houses are BRILLIANT! Living off the grid. Refusing to submit to the system, but bucking it. NO rule in life says you owe anyone else their living, as a DUMB consuming customer. Shop smart. Fix things yourself! Be wise!

Update: Conservatives & Currency

(2/1/19)

My eldest son alerted me to this ridiculous meme. Let's analyze it: So poor people don't value success (NOT defined as God does), don't solve problems, are not responsible, don't study in school, think small, and waste time, while the rich don't spend money and can never idolize money, and have no obligation to give back. These conclusions are absolutely stereotypes and asinine! But, as I told him, some FOOLS believe them.

CRITIQUE OF THE CHRISTIAN CABAL...

Southern Baptists 2020

(1/20/19)

If anyone ever questions my 'religious' giving, my 18 years (as of Mar. 8, 2019) has been full-time unpaid ministry of writing, and if or when I'm ever led to give more, as I make more, probably all of it will be to fund global evangelism, with the most bang for the buck--NOT subsidizing individuals' salaries.

The BEST ways to get the Gospel to all people, especially in the 10/40 window, would be my priorities. If I ever had enough to sign the Giving Pledge, it would go to the greatest needs, efficiently met and problems solved, like unnecessary premature death, anywhere it's found. Bill Gates is the role model for this.

HOW could the 1040 window be Gospelized? An airplane tract drops in their language, if they're not shot down. Air waves and internet entrées to the citizens with access. Skywriting John 3:16 just outside their lands? THESE initiatives are worth funding. Arthur Blessitt types that are not offensive, but loving, entering there!

Could lasers skywrite John 3:16, or planes be used with specialized technology to accurately write the Gospel in the air, with specificity/controlled smoke? THESE are worthy ministry funding opportunities. Tithes to local churches are FAR inferior to getting the Great Commission DONE, one-time through, worldwide!

~Every nation has people with internet and radio and TV's (FEW exceptions). It's those who DON'T have such that we the Church must find ways to reach, QUICKLY! SLOW, measured initiatives are NOT biblical, nor aspiring for U.S. Christians to only reach ONE person, as if that's faithing God, or boldly doing their job! That's embarrassing!

"In Acts, one man preached and 5,000 were saved. Today, 5,000 preach and one gets saved." --**W. A. Criswell** <https://bit.ly/2sFcX75> SWISS CHEESE commitment to the Great Commission, expecting so little! Sorry 'boys'; we tell it like it is, @NAMB Ac. 3:12, 4:4 READ more Bible vs. eat more (Chic-Fil-A) chicken.

The goal/objective is NOT to get lost friends and family to church, but to get the Gospel to all people, leaving our church comfort zones, @NAMB. READ the Word; these conclusions are NOT rocket science, dear brethren!

U.S. pastors: IF you would prioritize evangelizing all nearby lost people, ASAP (God's interest), your churches would grow, according to Mt. 6:33 (your interest). Bi-vocational was how the apostles turned the world upside-down... NOT treating GOD's (NOT your) church as a business!

The Southern Baptist (AKA, SBC) 'Who is Your One?' program is EXACTLY the hilarious "reasoning" of the starfish!... We saved one, and that matters to him, when God said reach (vs. win) all! 99.9% of New Testament evangelism was to strangers--NOT friends and family! WHO CARES about your church roll numbers! HELL awaits the lost!

In the spirit of I Cor. 7:28; II Cor. 13:2, and I Cor. 11:2 and 22 (sparing and praising). It is not only possible, it WILL happen that some Christians shrink in shame at Jesus' appearing, due to bad decisions they made! (I Jn. 2:28) And evangelizing only one person in one year is an atrociously sinful EFFORT!

For the EXPECTED SBC critics, I am GLAD we're doing something for evangelism (#WhosYourOne), nearly ten years after a @NAMB executive responded to my email inquiring about why we had NO

national attack strategy for evangelism (the letter is at our 'religious' websites). Little is better than less-to-none! (Mt. 28:18-20)

No one in the Bible invited a lost person to church, for evangelism—period. Pastors have an American Capitalized concept, foreign to God, that ALL ministry occurs in the building, and most of it behind a pulpit! Of all the evangelism I've done since 1978, NEVER have I done it in a church—EVER!

Pastors: Look at I Cor. 14 and Jas. 2. The CLEAR picture is that lost people attending a religious or spiritual meeting place is CONTRARY to their only one spiritual nature. Go-and-tell is the biblical model! Come-and-hear ONLY happened when Jesus was here on earth (Peter), a man didn't know the Gospel (Ac. 10), or a minister was so old (and famous) that he couldn't go and tell anymore, after almost single-handedly reaching the entire world, with the help of a small number of others Ac 17:6, 28:30-31 (i.e., Paul). Those are NOT our excuses! Who's Your (number) One?: God or Money?

#SouthernBaptistConvention

One other thing about 'Who's Your One?' Research says the vast majority of members will NOT participate. It's wiser to focus on the small remnant who will, even as you prayerfully try to get the others to be involved. MOTIVATION is key, but if discipleship isn't occurring, 'good luck' with that! #SBC

.@jdgear EXCELLENT first step, making you heads and shoulders above past peers, by such commitment(s)!

IF church was practiced BIBLICALLY, lost people wouldn't see them as places for legalism or morality guilt lessons, judging them, wanting 10 percent of their income, and pastors wanting to get richer off them being considered customers. Put on THEIR moccasins! SHOW them your love, before to ask for an *unbiblical* tithes!

When I was in Dallas Seminary, a WISE student and pastor told me he thought matured-up believers would give more than carnal ones. U.S. pastors engage so many antics, because they refuse to tent-make! Financial security/stability is too high a concern, from DISbelief in Mt. 6:33! Just sayin'; Gal. 4:16.

One pastor (a Baylor grad) told me (in his office), that EDBS priorities are great, theoretically, but 'we have bills to pay,' and a mega church just opened up down the street. DO mega pastors EVER care or consider free-willed Capitalism's sheep stealing's impact on the MAJORITY of pastors (i.e., smaller churches)?

Tent make. Be a virtual carpenter, or 'work with your hands.' NO pastor, famous or not, is greater than Jesus, Peter and Paul, and they ALL did bivocational ministry! QUIT obsessing over budgets, and DO EDBS priorities, and the food, clothing and shelter birds of the air rely on God for will come to you, who are more valuable to God than them (Mt. 6).

Radio free Europe-style ham radio jammed Gospel messages would be better in the 1040 window than nothing. There may be better and less in-your-face methods, but in closed countries, where evangelism is illegal, getting the Gospel to the masses facing Hell is more important than worrying about methods quality comparisons!

My son, yesterday, asked me why so many old white people are Christians. I told him it's because the church USED to do evangelism, and we/America has let in MANY immigrants the past 20-30 years. Conclusion: America was mainly white, and the many Christians (or at least churches) did evangelism, before the mid-1980's, when money took over, and white population percentages dropped!

IF right/correct, ROTW.com says that 45 percent of people who attend church regularly are NOT saved, and only 37 percent of Americans say they've had a 'born again' experience. 62 percent of college-age

Millennials (ages 18-24) say the church is too hypocritical and judgmental (they're quite bright/astute about life!)

46 percent of Americans don't believe Hell exists, and 69 percent of churchgoers believe that everyone will go to Heaven; FIFTY-SIX PERCENT of churchgoers don't believe that sharing their faith (i.e., evangelism) is an essential obligation of their Christian life. **-ROTW.com** #Pastor FAILure! #Revival

62 percent of all Millennials seldom or never attend church; At least 2.3 million people leave the church every year; Over half of all Americans NEVER attend church! ROTW.com (stands for rotting world?) #Revival That is pastor FAILure to LEAD laymen to change the world through Christ. (Eph. 4)

50 percent of churchgoers are unsure if people who know them are aware that they are Christians. 32 percent of young Millennials (ages 18-24) have no religion, up from 20 percent in 2000, and 10 percent in 1990! **-ROTW.com**

The world's future is the younger generation, pastors!... LEAD! God is greater than money! Mt. 28:18-20 is TOTAL/thorough! You pastors are in for a blow, with today's coming message, after a few more stats... Literal TEARS as I read this stat: 80 percent of unchurched people are open to the Gospel.

From experience I know that PASTORS will criticize this updated message, because their paradigm of church is WRONG, and they NEVER compare status quo with the Bible! Specifically, LOOK at the REAL pastors and REAL church's commitment to full, thorough, 100 percent evangelism of everyone—not pockets:

Ac. 3:36, 40-41, 4:1, 4, 17, 31 (all Christians!), 5:1, 14, 20 (evangelizing the people; not a few people), 42 (regularly), 6:8-10 (a LAYMAN!), 8:4 (laymen among them!), 25, 40 (THOROUGH, by ONE man/person), 9:20, 22 (just after salvation, Paul was evangelistic; we aren't, years after), 9:28, churches were discipled (NOT none, and not just one per pastor, 9:31), 35 (city-wide awareness, as with v. 42), 44 (all saved in one gathering), 11:1 (corporate concern for all churches; Cf.: II Cor. 11:28), 18 (salvation open to ALL), 19-21 (We AREN'T persecuted for our little evangelizing!), 11:21 and 26 (immediate follow-up), 24, 25 (some evangelism is short-term), 13:5, 12, 16, 44 (the whole city), 49, 14:1-4 (entire city impacted, with positive and negative reactions), 21 (a CITY evangelized; we won't even reach one neighborhood of one town!), 27-28 (discipleship of churches—NOT just one pastor per church!), 15:35-36 and 40-41 (discipleship follow-up of converts), 16:5 (churches disciple; NOT just by their pastor), 10 (an entire city targeted!), 13 (evangelizing where people were—NOT in church buildings; Cf.: at synagogues was Paul's regular practice, 17:1-2), 6 (THE WHOLE WORLD impacted, 17:17 (evangelizing where crowds gathered), 18:5, 8-11, 23 and 27 (discipleship), 28, 19:8, 10 (ALL OF ASIA, at that time, evangelized), 17-20, 26 (considerable numbers saved), 29 (an entire city impacted), 20:2-3 (discipleship), 20-21, 34-35 (bivocational ministry), 34 (crowds of lost people), 22:1, 23:1, 23:11 (two huge cities), 26:4 (ALL Jews knew of Paul's conversion and evangelism), 26 (non timid, but bold evangelism), 27:35 (Paul "wore his religion on his sleeve," and didn't hide his light under a bushel—NO!), 28:23-24 (considerable numbers), 30-31. Summary: NOT like U.S. church ministry!

And money was for the good of ALL churches, as they were NOT individual "businesses!" (Ac. 2, 4; II Cor. 8-9); Rom. 16:3-4, 6-15 (LAYMEN doing ministry); 16:16 and 23 (universal church mindset, vs. a church as a pastor's business); I Cor. 16:1 (money was for ALL churches to be doing well); 16:5 (laymen in ministry; and vv. 3, 9, 12); Rom. 16:5 and I Cor. 16:15 (Paul KNEW who he won to Christ first, in a city; 16:15 and 19 (universal church mindset, including with money). I could go on throughout the entire New Testament! You need to READ it... NOT just do sermon prep with it.

Evangelism was thorough, because Christ died for all; concern for all churches was the godly attitude... NOT competition, or church-as-a-business or 'my business'-minded pastors, I Cor. 3:9.

The universal church had a universal evangelism strategy, through leading men of the Church, the entire world was turned upside down; bivocational ministry WASN'T anathema to pastors; pastors DID evangelism (II Tim. 4:5—a PASTORal epistle), laymen did ministry work, and the money raised helped the universal church do its EDBS calling.

In so many ways, we are NOTHING like these less affluent, less educated, less technology-enabled simple people of the first century, and Christians matured up/got disciplined, as a church whole (not just elites).

When you read that 40 percent of all Millennials believe the Bible is simply a book composed of fables, legends, and moral precepts (ROTRW.com), we act just like them in considering these findings FICTIONally irrelevant to our preach-and-be-paid, church-as-a-business churchianity practice.

Now, prepare the attacks on this message and messenger, from carnal anger; Or, repent, and perhaps revival might come!?! Who's your one, #SBC? Paul knew and remembered his FIRST one... of millions! (Rom. 16:5 and I Cor. 16:15), @NAMB

Referents

P.S.: My own denomination heads assured me ~5 years ago, in a letter, that they were having a nation-wide evangelism push. BLOOD ON YOUR HANDS for all who died! (9/12/14)

@NAMB_SBC WHY has it been more than 3 years since you promised a nation-wide evangelism thrust? You DON'T need slogans and materials—just warm, informed people! (9/22/14)

SIX+ years ago I wrote an email to ~4 top executives of the @NAMB_SBC (of the Southern Baptist Convention) asking them to implement a plan to evangelize ALL Americans (it's on our website). I got a reply that they would. IT HAS NOT HAPPENED. Thousands went to Hell, as they foot-dragged! (11/28/17)

.@NAMB_SBC NINE YEARS! (Eze. 3:18) (7/7/18): Southern Baptists: I'm SPARING you guilt at the Bema seat/on Judgment day, telling you 'Who's Your One' is insufficient! You laymen are 'gonna tell God, 'I reached my friend or family member that year,' and He's 'gonna say 'that's all you did in 365 days, given most around you are now going to Hell?' Am I to praise you? (1/23/19)

DIRT OF THE CHRISTIAN CABAL

(4/7-13/19)

"I saw him move the heart of the President, and galvanize leaders." —**Jonathan Cain** (of Journey).

Further proof the man the Lord made me change caused Trump's victory—my family's home pastor, who CHUMP learned of because of what God had done through myself toward him, from 2008-2013.

Trial 30-second media commercial script: God made me nag a major pastor to change four top priorities, over 5 to 6 years. He *finally* did, likely *finally* reading my website (when he got cancer), because sermons stemmed from it the next 2 to 3 years. In the process, I was kicked out of every Sunday School class, and made to sign a contract never to mention that church online, again (as I had told this story, here!), or I could never return to that church again.

Someone on staff watched like a hawk, to see if I would violate that contract, and after a year of spreading that same nagging toward biblical priorities message to MANY national pastors (LinkedIn said a stadium full dropped by), the subject matter turned political, in late 2014, when God showed me that gay marriage

was going national, and older ministers were being SILENT if they wanted it state's rights/contract-based, instead.

For two weeks I fasted, and the Lord LITERALLY called me to be President, the EXACT words I wrote on Twitter, as I heard them, saved them, and later deleted them, as being too personal, but they're in our book, Christians for Trump.

Update #1: Cabal History

That weekend, at church, that pastor mentioned what an awesome power/presence was in the room of the building of 30,000 members. Soon, James Dobson spoke there, saying Texas was leading the charge for standing for God's values, and a HOST of other famous pastors.

SIX times the men who CHUMP eventually used as his evangelical council sought ME to run for President, twice when I was a Democrat, which I became the day CHUMP won! Chump actually tried to get only two initial members—my past two pastors, Edwin Young of Houston's Second Baptist Church, and the man who first spoke for that group to ABC News, 1.5 weeks after calling Chump's clown act "nonsense" (a term I had used in a Facebook rebuke of Chump 1.5 weeks earlier), only to say he could 'champion' him—the 'baby Christian,' 1.5 weeks later, after negotiating Roe's overturn justices in exchange for what became an 81 percent WASP vote, through his massive connections.

Jack Graham is his name, and if saying so gets me kicked out of church tonight, I'm ready for that to happen for good! I JUST BROKE THE CONTRACT. @Prestonwood, so sue me!

Anyway, they even has a sermon invitation if anyone felt the Lord lead them into politics. The Lord told me *NOT* to go forward. The staff's eyes looked shocked. It's because behind the scenes, from March 23, 2015 to July 2018, this 'Christian Cabal' (AKA, Evangelical Council) had been formed, who burned through Jeb Bush (a GOOD man), to Ted Cruz (an O.K. man), to CHUMP (a bad/terrible man)!

NO backbone, NO leadership—just going along with (vs. leading or influencing—not even trying to!) the crowd, to get along, for power idolatry, all to HYPOCRITICALLY stack the Supreme Court ("judicial activism, which conservatives rail on 'liberals' for doing)!

Every other detail, date and documented event is in that FREE book, Christians for tRump, and you can see EXACTLY how the DUMBEST and least intelligent President in our generation got his winning ideas, when his campaign only had 'build a wall, ban all Muslims' and it'll be great—believe me,' for nearly a year!

MY ideas, tweeted here, are the main reason he won. God wanted him to defeat Hillary so I could slay that Goliath!

Mitt Romney even thought I could beat Hillary (I have his quote), and Mark Cuban twice said 'I could beat tRump,' because I had written that 6 times prior, but I have no platform. Well now I'm going to have one, and I'm not holding back anything, as even so-called 'Christians' will USE people, SIN-fully (as Graham has, continuously)!

Update #2: Cabal Origins & Character

Do you think banning a man from all Sunday School classes, for knowing more than the teacher, and making the lessons more biblical is HOLY? Do you think making them write a contract to never mention @Prestonwood online again, or they can never return is HOLY? You don't even have to know the Bible to answer accurately. It's power idolatry and being a control freak, all in (claimed) Jesus' name.

I even inspired that group, and the Southern Baptist revival prayer meetings @RonnieFloyd got credit for, and said let; have no one take credit. I CAUSED ALL OF THESE THINGS, through Christ inside me! Nagging for 6 years, even @RobertJeffress, among the recipients.

Want proof? I have pictures in that book! There's not one lie in it, and I'm asking you, readers and future American voters, to publicly DEMAND lie detectors, as these people use the concept of 'plausible deniability,' through lawyers they consult, to say I'm lying (or maybe allege that he's crazy), because they DON'T fear God when they do such things!

I JUST broke the contract I wrote and signed in 2013. Let's see if I get kicked out tonight, and I'll immediately call ABC, NBC and CBS Dallas, next week. PLEASE, Jack, DON'T refuse to kick me out, because I said that. No matter what you do, I'm going to the media someday soon, so kick me out if I lied!

You NEVER apologized to America, for hoisting that FOOL onto us. You made that! Repent, sir! You have the 'My Pillow' man, last evening, HAPPY and excited he sat next to Chump, as if that's a life highlight. That's a DISGRACE to Jesus! YOU and your crew DUPED dumbed-down so-called Christians to vote for evil and idolatry sins! Now you're going to take victory laps? Glorifying in your shame!

You have a choice to make, be it Chump or myself, in 2020, and I'm BEGGING you to make your decision known TONIGHT, via your staff, or cops. Kick me out, because I'm breaking our contract. Media contacts are coming anyway! Make a choice, today; do you serve God or satan, based on the man you've watched live for Christ since you first and only shook hands with him in 2005 or 2006 (where he said you reminded him of John Bisagno), or the devil's man you propped up for Roe's overturn?

I'm likely leaving your church, forever, no matter what you decide, and you watch here every day anyway, so make your decision @JackNGraham.

By the way, it's 3am. That has to mean something to you, as that's when God awakens me to write, so I can't take credit for pre-planning what I say! I don't trust you past where I can throw you, and even if you refuse to obey the contract by kicking me out, tonight, this story, with named names, is going public in the next 30 days.

"Naming names" is EXACTLY how I labeled it in "church conflicts," at this website's Will You Live Forever? button, so there's NO reason to think I'm bluffing. Have you EVER seen me lie, or not eventually do what I say, in God's vs. my timing? Prepare for your dirty deeds to be exposed, @JackNGraham.

The Journey (rock group) gentleman confirmed what I had always alleged. Jack Graham "galvanized" Christian "leaders" behind Trump. WHO GOT HIM INSPIRED? ASK HIM, on a lie detector! He has a LOT to lose telling the TRUTH, so demand lie detectors; My Christians for Trump book has a chapter on their need.

Just so we're "PERFECTLY clear," I am purposefully using the words 'Jack Graham' and 'Prestonwood,' online. @Prestonwood @JackNGraham Your sins are being exposed to the media, to back the dumbest and most sinful President in your many years!—NOTHING held back. It's going NATIONAL, this week!

I left your men's conference after that Journey singer sang. I had to watch the Coogs lose. When I saw My Pillow's founder gushing that he sat next to tRump, and @TheJonathanCain say Jack Graham

galvanized pastors for Trump, he knows NOTHING about who got Graham alivened! It was NOT Jack himself!

Jack Graham FOUGHT me for SIX YEARS! God told me to get that church changed for top priorities. I used eight different methods. LOOK at the dates and details in "church conflicts" at the Will You Live Forever? button, at this website. Now he thinks he'll take credit? He had to be prodded, kicking and screaming, by me!

Eight different staff member RESISTED my meetings with them, calling for them to evangelize, and teach evangelism and discipleship. Emails were rebuffed and ignored, as with notes in collection plates, and his own personal mail slot; a public protest sign held outside the church on a Sunday morning; notes left by voicemail with his secretary; notes left in a Sunday School inbox of membership rolls; conversations with three deacons, and an Indian minister the church subsidized, who has worked half a mile from my home (if he hasn't moved on).

A YOUTH MINISTER ate at my home, and asked, 'so what's your beef with Jack Graham?' These experiences will NOT be kept to myself! (Ac. 26:26)

Six YEARS of consistent prodding, refusing to be ignored, not taking 'NO' for an answer! @OSHawkins even came to preach 'You have what you tolerate.' HE KNOWS the facts! Get HIM on a lie detector, @ABC @CBS @NBC @FoxNews @CNN Ask @dshiv_7 or @jarrettstephens of @Prestonwood Use polygraphs!

ASK @mikebusterxp, @JeffYoung7, Baylor's quarter back, Neal Jeffrey, Matt Mullins, @chriskouba ASK them if God didn't exclusively use me to change @prestonwood, @ABC @CNN @NBC @CBS @FoxNews, and inspire Jack Graham to get political, via gay marriage, who then touted tRump! I'll submit to a LIE DETECTOR.

TWICE I was called on the carpet by liars. Once, @PhilThames called me from Arizona Ranger's training camp, and said he wanted to speak with me. I asked if it was about using my website materials, and he lied with a 'YES.' When I arrived at church, two staffers came, hidden behind a wall to say, 'you can no longer attend any more Sunday School classes.

Sadly, the Lord exacted judgment on him, with a disease God foreknew would be needed when it took his first wife! Jack Graham probably read my materials when God let him have cancer <https://bit.ly/2K3lwUX>, two years after resisting!

When I wrote of this experience, here, I got a phone call from @prestonwood to come in. That's when two staffers made me sign a contract never to mention that church online, as I had told the TRUTH, about these sinful deeds, especially on TripAdvisor. The EXACT tweet before I went there (next):

HERE IT IS! The tweet that dates my first Cabal meeting where I was banished from church if I ever mention it here by name! See any fear in me?: I'm NOT preparing for the noon meeting on the Great Commission's COMPLETION, as I believe in Lk. 12:12. These tweets (and climb) prove this claim! (6/17/18)

I had requested a meeting about strategizing for completing the Great Commission. They wanted NO online negative press. You're getting it this week out the wazoo, @prestonwood @JackNGraham #NoHolesBarred NEVER will I lie. ANY media source! Lie detector me until I'm blue in the face. I WELCOME it!

Jack Graham tried to get me to run for President six times, minimum, four WELL before Trump, or even after he was gaining steam! I had to turn his Cabal down, as God said 2020. READ!

Jack, or his staffer(s), SAW me write that here, at 3am, early in March, 2015! Here's when @DrJamesCDobson came down from Colorado, and bragged that Texas was leading the fight on public morals—that referenced MYSELF! <https://bit.ly/2uLZfSc> LISTEN to him innuendo me, from posts here Graham read, regarding basketball, the Beatles, 6'5" Secret Service men, Texas leading the national fight, and his predictions about a coin flip with his wife, knowing how many times I made accurate predictions.

ASK James Dobson or Franklin Graham if they know of me! Lie detectors REQUIRED! @CNN @ABC @NBC @CBS @FoxNews They DO!

I DON'T toot my horn, but after nearly 15 years, I'm 'gonna let the world know what happened! Jack Graham informed Chump of this Twitter account, where he stole seven of my good ideas, and won based 'muchly' on them!

Melania's "book writers" complain is from MY Twitter disclaimer, here! Trump wants to lessen the standard for public figures suing for libel, because of ME, because he's too STUPID to know "truth is always a defense to libel." Law school 101, dumb A!

Chump's own campaign manager was here a week ago. I referred to him ambiguously. NO MORE not naming names. Here's the post: [Referencing @bradjparscale]: You viewers NEVER see which accounts drop by at what time, but one of the most momentous account was just here. Tell your boss I'll work with him, but ONLY if he changes his ways and submits to Jesus in his behavior and policies! (3/22/19)

ASK HIM if I'm lying, @CNN @ABC @CBS @NBC @FoxNews But REQUIRE lie detectors. This ilk of people, and their associates, LIE all the time. Huckabee's daughter lies to keep her job. Love of money more than love of morality and God! I'd quit her job on day one! I tell #TRUTH

LOVED your piano, last evening! DO YOU KNOW ANYTHING about what led @JackNGraham to "galvanize" leaders and 'move the president's heart?' He had to be PRODDED into that position, by God through me, sir! READ my tweets today, and be informed! @TheJonathanCain Lie detectors ANY TIME! ASK Jack, directly!

The media WILL hear this story. It's my mission to get it on television. Chump and his corrupt cronies will never stifle or silence this message, or get the media to ban my story! I'll sue them, if it ever happens on a systemic basis! The truth will get out. I just gave it to you. Facebook is next.

Be prepared for a hit to your carefully crafted image, @JackNGraham! No threat—100 percent promise. I do what I say, and I never lie. You know that. You brought this on yourself! I EXPECT all your staff to act like you never saw these posts, tonight. Business as usual, until the media hears about it.

ASK @PhilThames if ANYTHING I said this morning is untrue, using a lie detector, @ABC @CNN @CBS @NBC @FoxNews ASK! Be curious. Corroborate. Investigate. That's your JOB! Phil: Remember when you ran away from me, in shame for your actions, HYPOCRITICALLY carrying a Bible, ex-amigo?

ASK deacon @RedBoswell if he might know any of this, @ABC @CBS @NBC @CNN @FoxNews I spoke with him last evening. He may not know anything. Same with this guy I spoke to last evening... he may not know a thing, either. @canaanc I don't know how widely the upper staff tells of these truths! I have no idea.

ASK Charles Hebert of @prestonwood He may know of these things. He had a weird response to me, one day, when I joked with him in the decision counseling room. He wears paisley a lot, and skis at Taos. ASK. Test my claims. Vet my claims, @CNN @NBC @CBS @abc @FoxNews Is this not a news story?

Today I'm strategizing how to get past Twitter. It's a LIMITED audience! IF all media favor Chump or another Democrat, I'm contacting @HowardSchultz @MCuban @MittRomney and @MikeBloomberg, immediately! This morning's message WILL get out to the voting public! @SpeakerPelosi @chuckschumer @POTUS

WATCH this <https://bit.ly/2U0x6jg> His words on NOT liking beer, 50 percent Christian divorce rate, keep trying—you didn't learn to ride a bike the first time, Campus Crusade are ALL signals in sermons to myself! They get these innuendos from what I tweet! He kissed up to 45 for his daughter's job!

You MAY have noticed, I NEVER cow tow to anyone, never suck up for anyone's favor, never pledge loyalty to any human, and I never care if I get kicked out of that church! It's the MOST biblical one in America, but you can thank God through me for that achievement. They'll NEVER tell you! The ego's too big!

Watch Joel Rosenberg, there: In one of his two sermons, before I wouldn't run for President, he says God is raising a prophet. It may be the year before—I haven't the time to listen to it all: <https://bit.ly/2U0DOpA> This is how they use 'plausible deniability.' Just allege I'm making it up, if it ever causes trouble!

Quote of Joel Rosenberg at my family's church, when I didn't heed the Christian Cabal's call to run in 2016!: "Maybe God won't raise up a Josiah. Judgment is coming." I don't blame the speaker, but one feeding him the lines. You got run date wrong, not I! 20/20 (1/24/16)

LIE DETECTORS can PROVE every claim I make, both parties (me and them) involved. LOOK at how many times I've said they will be needed, because I KNOW the lying "character" of this ilk of "Christian." I've dealt with and fought them since 2007!... [fuller list in 'CFT' website free book]

There's not one tweet I haven't saved (on this issue), as I have NEVER tweeted one item that was NOT my truest experience, vs. parading any so-called righteousness. Will our critics submit to a lie detector, as I ALWAYS will? Will they phone, email or meet in person? No. I ALWAYS will, and make it EASY to do so.

.@BruceFrank1: If Ms. Frank doubts my sincerity vs. "pseudo angst," meet me at a lie detector expert you and I trust. I'll be there. YOU pay, because YOU doubt! Email me. (8/22/14)

"Ounce" is code for @jackngraham Gram, ounce, pound... it's EASY to get my nick names!: ...relational discipling or Body life. Not their 'business plan', said one of them. Then your business is corrupt, as you're not following God's plan! 'Self-appointed' is another term they throw out like free water. Ounce KNOWS God called me to do these things. Interview him with camera and a lie detector! Reference Mar. 23, 2015. (6/27/18)

Twitter search 'Church of North Dallas,' when I cared about obeying their phony contract! I predicted this account would turn political, and MAN did it, as Church of North Dallas' pastor and staff watched for any contract violation. (5/22/17)

Congrats to the angel of the church of north Dallas!: In an 87-12 vote, the Senate passed the bipartisan #FirstStepAct, which changes sentencing guidelines and expands early-release programs. <https://twitter.com/i/events/1075189213539102720...> (12/18/18)

Because I'm legally unable to discuss anything about an unnamed church, I can't PRAISE any great sermons I may have recently heard, but would like to! [Posted: 8/10/14] MEDIA: Ask Jack Graham on a lie detector if there's such a contract...

EVERYthing that POSER did was under the lawyers trick of "plausible deniability." Use innuendo in sermons, and have staffers do your dirty work. I will settle for NOTHING less than lie detectors, when I go public, @JackNGraham. I'm USED to dealing with liars; I'm a lawyer. @ABC @CBS @NBC @CNN et al

And just to ensure I've clearly broken your IMMORAL contract... Jack Graham, Prestonwood Baptist Church, Plano Texas. ALL overview details have been available to anyone since 2012! I'm NOT a good marketer (See: Will You Live Forever? button, at AmericanAnswers.org. LIE DETECTOR! Anytime, anywhere, for me!!!

...pastors to think HE devised all these priority changes. He ONLY did so because God had me NAG the heck out of him (literally, the flesh) for FIVE entire years (~2008-2012). I challenge him to a public lie detector to say I'm lying in any detail!!! I'll take one anytime, anywhere. (6/15/18)

Beatles, 6'5" Secret Service men, Texas leading the national fight, and his predictions about a coin flip with his wife, knowing how many times I made accurate predictions. ASK James Dobson or Franklin Graham if they know of me! Lie detectors REQUIRED! @CNN @ABC @NBC @CBS @FoxNews...

.@Franklin_Graham: Frank's been here MANY times! I'm calling for LIE DETECTORS when I say things like that, as ministers lie when... (7/15/17)

IF God leads me to run for anything, I WELCOME a camera and lie detector to SHOW you an "honest politician" in ACTION. Lincoln and Washington WERE! (2/16/15)

By the way, @chriskouba is "stumpy" in "church conflicts" at our Will You Live Forever? button, at this website). I make learning the truth easy for you.

I'll speak to any media outlet with any lie detector available concerning every detail behind our latest book, and how God used it to change politics. It's coming. (5/9/17)

As lawyers, we know the top three tricks of liars are to deny, demand proof, and hide evidence. I'm 100 percent for any lie detector for ALL parties involved; DO it. (5/15/17)

I've known lie detectors would be needed for a long time, because even pastors LIE if it will prevent the public knowing their dirty deeds behind the scenes. (5/23/17): Will our critics submit to a lie detector, as I ALWAYS will? Will they phone, email or meet in person? No. I ALWAYS will, and make it easy to do so. (8/9/14)

Lie detectors are often needed to prove critics were or weren't referencing your comments. I'll submit to any detector on any subject—will they? (no). (6/17/18)

I'll always submit to a public lie detector on the truthfulness of anything I say on Twitter, in the right timing. Will my critics and accusers do the same? I'm ALWAYS open to in-person communication, reconciliation or public debate of these EDDBS issues with anyone. Are my opponents just as willing? Hope so! (6/17/18)

#WorstThingstoAwakenTo The national media being informed how @JackNGraham warped God's work through me to rally 81 percent of the WASP vote, for tRump, all fully detailed in our tweets this morning. I'll take ANY lie detector, but require him to do the same!!!

Have I broken the contract yet? Maybe I better try harder? I can't wait for church tonight, @prestonwood Gentleman's bet, NOTHING happens. Their reputation would go down the crapper if I filmed them kicking me out! @ABC @CNN @CBS @NBC @FoxNews 5pm 6801, W. Park Blvd, Plano, TX 75093

#InsomniaMakesMe Tell the TRUTH behind WASP Christians' 81 percent support of Chump, began by me to elect intelligent GOP's with integrity, but used by the Devil to elect the likely Antichrist. This is all detailed in a free book on AmericanAnswers.org, entitled "Christians for Trump" Please read it!

Eph. 5:11; Mt. 10:27 Expose their many sins. Keep NOTHING secret or quiet anymore! You've "humbly" been used by these chumps for far too long! Tell the whole world... I would if You'd show me how—I'm ignorant on media and marketing; tell me what to do! You know I will, but don't know how.

My FREE book details how @jackngraham advised CHUMP and got politically motivated. I am the human instrument God used to start that entire process, including calls for revival and evangelism. You would NEVER know this if I don't tell you; Jack Graham never will! @ABC @CBS @CNN @NBC @FoxNews Pride sin!

Have I broken the contract yet? Must I try harder? I can't wait for church tonight, @prestonwood. Gentleman's bet, NOTHING happens. Their reputation would go down the crapper if I filmed them kicking me out! @ABC @CNN @CBS @NBC @FoxNews 5pm, 6801 W. Park Blvd, Plano, TX @JackNGraham

Joshua 24:14, @jackngraham @prestonwood Today is the day! Are you backing CHUMP or myself, whose character you've watched for 1.5 decades? I do NOT ask for your support. I watch to see if you'll again follow satan, or if you know what repentance is, in *real* life! @prestonwood

Chump said he was a Christian. Then @jackngraham and his ilk/group taught the bumbling fool, and marketed the term 'baby Christian,' to sell the Devil to STUPID, so-called Christians! Then they moved to 'Cyrus,' now to Falwell's 'Caesar.' Whatever sticks, when your conscience is abandoned for SIN!

.@jackngraham banned me from all Sunday School classes, because I knew too much for a laymen's class (or an insecure teacher?). Then he made me sign a contract to never mention his church online, or I could never return. IS THAT CHRISTIAN BEHAVIOR? Any moron knows the right answer!

ASK @jackngraham if he called Trump's campaign "nonsense," in a church sermon, early July, 2016, and 1.5 weeks later said he'd 'champion Trump.' <https://bit.ly/2UiDyHB> LIE DETECTORS. PLEASE! @NBC @CBS @CNN @ABC @FoxNews Hypocrisy SIN. ASK HIM! I'd expect a tap dance answer or explanation.

For Roe's overturn, @jackngraham would violate political conservatism's judicial activism complaint against liberals! For Roe's overturn, @jackngraham would support the stupidest and least moral president of our generation! The end justifies the means, says the Bible? Ha ha. Read it closer!

For Roe's overturn, @jackngraham supported ALL this <https://bit.ly/2jlYEOF> He'll *say* he didn't. The right decision was vote all GOP's but Chump, to keep Hillary's extremes in check. That's how I voted, as

you have what you tolerate. Jack tolerated all those sins, blasphemously in "Jesus" name! Heresy. Apostasy. Anathema.

If ANYONE doesn't yet know, America has Trump mainly because of @jackngraham (inspired by myself, then warped for evil). Journey's keyboardist confirmed it last night! A congratulations is NOT in order, but a stern rebuke, which is EXACTLY what I've tweeted since 3am, and it's now 7:15. Please READ THE TEXT!!! Good day. Isa. 53:7 #ChurchTonight?

[Same determination and reliance as with the first church banishment threat] NOT preparing for noon meeting on the Great Commission's COMPLETION, as I believe in Lk. 12:12. These tweets (and climb) prove this claim! (11/5/13)

.@DrJamesCDobson stooped from @JebBush to @TedCruz to Chump! That speech @prestonwood says he's been friends with the Bushes, so he'll side with Jeb. Even Cruz thought I was running, too, so he forewent an exploratory committee. My relative @PMaffitt asked me if I was running! ASK THEM—media!

I've asked my son to borrow his smart phone that has a camera, and teach me how to use it before this evening, in case it's needed. I'm sure audience members would film it anyway. NO WAY would they try it, but they may try to stop me before I enter the church. Guess how that changes plans.

Literally it changes NOTHING! I never fear any man, and I'll be entering the north circular drive entrance, dressed as usual, nearly late, as usual, sitting in the same pew, as usual. I NEVER back down to any dangers or threats. I'm there to sing and hear a good sermon. Do what you want!

Power idolatry sin. Imply Jesus is a political conservative, despite all their sins in policy, all to overturn Roe. THIS is the Christian Cabal "thinking." HITLER would get their vote if he'd stack SCOTUS to overturn Roe! Even the Antichrist! I'm NOT speaking tongue in cheek, but literal!

WHY would ANY NON-Christians believe @jackngraham on anything, when he called Trump's campaign 'nonsense,' and 1.5 weeks later says he'll be his 'champion? WHY believe @drjamescdobson, who DIDN'T lead, but followed the crowd from Jeb to Cruz to Chump? NOT credible character, I'm sorry to say!

#TodayIsTheDayIWill Tell you the whole story behind Trump's 81 percent evangelical support, by the Devil's doings. Just read all my posts, today, since 3am. NOT ONE LIE! (Rev. 14:5)

The TRUE story of how Trump won 81 percent of the WASP vote #WasStuckInMy undiscovered website's free book, Christians For Trump, at AmericanAnswers.org until now. NOT ONE LIE! #NotOneLie

Record number of viewers, today, since I quit writing books. PLEASE get the word out, and tell the media you want this story exposed, or the Christian Cabal will do the exact same sinful antics as last go round. Repenting is just a word they use in sermons, sometimes, sadly and sinfully.

When I go to church tonight (at 5pm), NOT ONE THING will change from my routine! I invite any media to film if I get kicked out, for violating a contract the dictator pastor @jackngraham forced onto me in 2014, never to mention @prestonwood online, again @nbcdfw @wfaa @FOX4 @CNN @CBS11

Last night, @TheJonathanCain said he witnessed @jackngraham "move" Trump's heart. HAS ANY HONEST AMERICAN SEEN ANY SCINTILLA OF EVIDENCE that Trump is behaving more like

Jesus, in two whole years, as a fake "baby Christian?" He'll do whatever for votes, insincerely! NO power, Jackson!

CAN YOU IMAGINE being the person a famous rock star had to brag a pastor moved your heart, because you needed so much moral work? CAN YOU IMAGINE a bunch of suck-up pastors had to invent the phrase, "baby Christian" to cover for your claim you already were a (NON-baby) Christian?

Unfortunately, I can block all those clowns, but people can still monitor my posts like a hawk, using Trojan horse accounts. Twitter doesn't allow you to stop that, "JACK."

CLARIFICATION/DISCLAIMER: I will very likely NOT be at church, tonight, as the Texas Tech basketball games is at 5:08, and I'd rather watch my alma mater, and I can listen online, if the game gets boring. They RARELY play NCAA elite eight, but church is every week and even online, for tonight.

After a nap, awake at 3am, I've decided in my heart I'm writing off that church forever. I'll attend, to support my wife, but I will NEVER support their head pastor. I am OPPOSED to the egoist, and he is my target for public exposing, from here on out! SAME demonic spirit as another person near his age

[Difficult words to write, but honest, nonetheless:] I don't give one da_n if I ever get kicked out! He WARPED all my work for his own credit, increased status and membership numbers. I'm literally praying God strikes him in judgment with some trial, as He has before.

I've fought with him over tithing and Lordship Salvation for decades. He's SO theologically stupid. Almost all he knows came from my website, though he brags he ranked high in seminary! He fancies himself a great negotiator, because he got a LOSING candidate to agree to stack SCOTUS for votes.

You told a room full of SBC pastors you were known as a "celebrity" pastor, but that it's not as great as they may think. You LOVE that coiffed white hair, because once it falls out, you lose the image! You served the OPPOSITE role as you should have, with Chump. John the REAL Baptist lost his life for RIGHTLY rebuking an evil politician. You lick his rear! A brown-nosing suck-up/kiss-up, all in the supposed "Jesus" name. The real Jesus hardly knows you, even as you now brag your church is full of Him. Full of it, more accurately.

You led the group I inspired to support EVIL and sin. Christianity was HARMED by you! READ the news articles in the Christians for Trump book. Christian pastors OUTSIDE America told you 'fools' you were harming our religion! You're ALL for favoring Israel. You're for judicial activism and bias sin. You are a FRAUDULENT 'leader.' When I go MORE public, you will be exposed.

One of Ounce's BFF's said no one should take credit for SBC revival meetings, then hosts praised him as the first SBC president to do so. I MADE THAT, @RonnieFloyd. Get on a lie detector, copycat NON-leader LOSER! DENY I even gave you a excerpt from my book, at your church. You're all such liars, lie detectors will be mandatory.

NO WONDER you morons supported Chump! Money-luster idolater, fame-seeking, limelight-loving egoists who use bully tactics against opponents, and crave power, and lie a lot. He's your PERFECT candidate. Meet you all and your ilk on the political battlefield. I DON'T flip flop like you!

NO core. Change with the wind. EXACTLY as John the REAL Baptist was accused of, wrongly. Rightly said of your ilk of so-called "pastor." (Mt. 11:7) Flip floppers are HYPOCRITES, and hypocrisy is a SIN. I probably have to teach you that, too! Dobson and Ounce are flip floppers. Whatever's expedient; NO core/'anchor'!

FAKE pastors. I would NEVER listen to either of them, even as one of them has nearly perfect theological sermons, thanks to me—God through me, to be more accurate. I, OBVIOUSLY, don't accept your support, don't want it, have no use for it, and I will defeat your cause by God's power, and expose your hearts!

Ed Young, who I opposed vehemently as a money-idolater, was WISE to reject Chump's entres. I found out early this morning the FoxNews link that proves that claim is too old, or was removed, unless I didn't search hard enough. These things happen a lot, when reputations are at stake. Hide the evidence.

Same three sins I said lawyers know: Deny, hide evidence, and say 'prove it.' Y'all's M.O. has always been I can't prove you were at my Twitter site, so you THINK it's my word vs. yours. LIE DETECTORS will expose you.

Remember, Jack, when God shut down your \$25M Dallas campus, unless it was yet another business deal to profit off @PsRobertMorris? Heart motive—God only knows. I WARNED you it wasn't God's will. It failed. I'm not wasting another tweet on your sorry butt! @CBS @ABC @NBC @CNN @FoxNews

Go HUG your DUMB, high-pitched voiced buddy who has REALLY harmed Christianity: @RobertJeffress, and the idiot I never knew even existed (whose brother is a saint), Liberty University's Jerry Falwell. Franklin Graham is NOT on my list. He's redeemable! Maybe Dobson. Who knows on that one? #Corruption

I misspoke on no more... You fancy yourself an influencer of Christians. LEADERSHIP influences people to morality. YOU influenced people to sin and corruption! You didn't even influence anyone. You waited to read the tea leaves, then went along with Chump! You took NO stand against him. I did—I changed parties. Fools!

Here's EXACTLY what @jackngraham had intended... he'd make up for his failure with Chump, by getting on my good side, by so many sermon innuendos I write down in a journal, and often date them. It BACKFIRED! Aren't you sad Dave Shivers offered me a free ticket to last night's event? BACKFIRED! Thanks for the invite, Dave!

You TRY to debate what 'repent' means, but your deeds show you have no idea. You are committed to things, but those things are NOT Jesus or morality! Money, fame, power, ego, church membership, getting unbiblical tithes. YES you're a committed Christian—committed to evil aims. REPENT, Jack Ounce Gram!

Dumb, sinful and biased pastors will STILL follow his electronic Rolodex contacts, to back the Antichrist, a second time. I can only hope and pray many pastors are really saved, and care about God. The SBC in 2018 already showed Ounce many opposed him inviting Pence to politicize religion! Heroes!

You got rebuffed by the very pastors you once warned about some lawyer who wears shorts to church, in the Houston pastor's conference, and a paragraph in your book (ghost writers write, if I'm correct, off your sermons), probably about angels, or spiritual warfare; I can't remember, but it's in that book.

You and my home church's pastor hosted the event, as 'celebrity pastors.' "Be a Bisagno." You never understood that phrase! WHY is my membership at FBC Houston? I withdrew my membership from @prestonwood years ago, in protest of the sinful bully moves Trump would admire! Two peas in a pod sinners!

When I was ambushed by two staffers who weren't to be part of the meeting, to kick me out of church, they were the ones who informed me some old gal in the records department never unmembered my name from the church rolls. I told them, 'you guys have no authority over me, as I'm not a member here.'

They promised to change that status, and Bisagno himself let me join FBC Houston, 1.5 years before he died, even though the young man who interviewed me said he doubted it would be approved, as I needed to reconcile with you. I tried 10 times; you do not do as you preach, heretic hypocrite evil liar sinner!

READ the chapter in Christians For Trump book (FREE) at AmericanAnswers.org, entitled "reconciliation. You will see all 10 attempts, recorded here after I engaged them.

Even the second in command, who speaks Saturday evenings, is under your dictatorial thumb! Good man in a bad situation, who won't give it up because the pay increase will be too good when you retire. He promised me three times to meet, on a cell call when my family drove to Kerrville. I even had the email, if I didn't delete it. He wanted three dates for us to meet. NOTHING!

TYPICAL lies he learns from YOU! The father of lies through you, better stated. The same spirit that leads men of your ilk to back sin in Chump, favor Israel, stack SCOTUS, as you listen to Fox and talk radio slam "liberals" for doing (like Obama stacking judicial appointments). HYPOCRITES. Two-faced LIARS! I tell the TRUTH!

I read an article where many pastors have decided to back off as much political involvement in the future. WISE CHOICE! You see where @jackngraham led your reputations! It was OBVIOUS to everyone but the Christian Cabal, and any stupid pastors who trusted Ounce, all to overturn Roe.

I told paisley boy in the decision room, bathroom access would be the next issue. I'm positive Ounce called his buddies in Austin, as it became just that, but SMART GOP politicians shot y'all down, and wouldn't even bring that up this session—even mocked it ever being their priority.

Now you're seeking defunding Planned Butcherhood in Texas. I gave you your impetus! You had roots well before me, but my tweets emboldened you. I'm ashamed of the monster I inadvertently created, as you have to have moral character to be a leader, which is why Chump can never be a leader. You didn't know that. How DUMB of you, at 68 years of age!

I GUARANTEE you I will NOT get a phone call to come to the principal's office, this time! I'm NOT obeying our contract, ever again! I'm NOT even a member of your church. LOOK at how many times I've called it my "family's church"—Twitter search it. I have better things to do.

'Image is everything' is a phrase the third in command at my family's church mouthed, publicly, and seriously believes! HE LEARNED IT SOMEWHERE! P.R. stunts to make self-appointed WASP church spokespersons be seen in the media make the APPEARANCE of such! READ Heb. 10:1; Col. 2:17; I Tim. 4:7 Believing MYTHS! (9/21/18)

And I've [evangelizing] gone with a mega church pastor, seminary students and laymen. ONE exception, I was repeatedly rejected at my family's church, 7-8 times, but we got even greater results than those lazy staffers could do using other methods, over time. They might get mad, or slam the door. ONLY happened... (12/13/18)

[God's call to me into politics] ...in M.S. Word, as they were sacred to me, and they're now in the Christians For Trump book. I'm pretty sure the pastor or staff who monitored our tweets saw it. We have a contract I can't mention the church here, or I can never return to my family's church. They watched to see if I'd break the contract. For one year, God led me... (3/20/19)

I'll do ANYTHING that's moral to see Chump defeated. ANYTHING! @DNC @TheDemocrats Call me. I'm 'gonna continue to ACT like the media will never interview me, and do as much FREE publicity as humanly possible. If I never get one dime donated, I won't stop until that Chump is OUSTED! Fool-in-chief.

.@jackngraham has sold his soul to satan, for power idolatry, as did Huckabee, to get his full-time liar daughter a decent job, lying full-time. My highest viewed tweet-ever-said just that. I think it was 23,000 people, if memory serves me correctly. It doesn't, always, with boring numbers!

I'll announce, here, the next time I attend church with my wife, and pray they kick me out. Announcing will not be that often, and they deserve a head's up, so the staff cop can do his job. If not kicked out, I'll be there often, as UNLIKE @jackngraham, I support married couples NOT being split by the Devil's antics.

#TheWarIsOn!

Background Christian TV song, from the group at my family's church, before Trump put Jackie under his Devilish thumb, for the umpteenth time! God's sovereignty sees your actions! #Timing!
<https://bit.ly/2DbdwLR> #WUSSES

HOW DOES IT FEEL to be the slave of a mere man, @jackngraham? "You made that!" (I Cor. 7:23) TELL your bosom buddy in sin, that's "First" not "One" Corinthians, in his dusty bedside Bible. You're TERRIBLE at saving or discipling him--NOT your agenda! WRONG Priorities--A CHOICE.

I don't think I've rubbed it in enough, to expose @jackngraham's evils! If any other stories come to memory (NOT imagination), I'll post them this afternoon, as I work. No one knows you like insiders. And friends and family often cover for people; it's in their self-interest! That's UN-objective.

These chumps LOVE media exposure, to enhance the brand--say money! They tried to lure me to a speaking circuit, two years ago. The FLESH loves that limelight!

Pastor: I was in a time of great pain and weakness. Here's what shocked me most
<https://fxn.ws/2ue8HMx> #FoxNews

OF COURSE! God was just joking about standing for truth and morality! @jackngraham Sinful #HYPOCRITE: Of course, Evangelicals can vote for Trump <http://fxn.ws/28QpbD6> #FoxNews Promise--NOT threat; the difference is it will happen; threats are words said trying to elicit change. I want NO change; I'm just warning if that man's in the pulpit when I'm there, I will walk out, peacefully and humbly, but also certainly! I won't share the room with his ilk! Jarrett's O.K.!

'Untrustworthy' is the word that repeats in my mind, concerning that culprit! When you deceive (a sin) and flip flop, faith is the last thing any reasonable person would exercise toward you! NO future sermon innuendos will ever change a thing. Reconciliation is impossible; you went too far. 'Balaam pastor' keeps rummaging through my mind! SO true, lord!

I'm disappointed in myself that I know this from experience--not a Bible verse--but I've seen the Lord destroy my enemies so many times, I'm VERY joyous today! It is not a let-down or bummer, at all. I'm excited to see how He moves. I'm sure He will. It will be interesting to see what He does. That was almost a positive experience!

Has anyone ever seen me commit to that man, in any way? EXACTLY the same hesitancy of people you can't trust, described here. (John 2:24) #Untrustworthy! NO WONDER the Lord said wait until June 19th, and all will be revealed, and laid out before you at that time! #WaitThemOut

The Christian Cabal TRIED to emulate the Moral Majority of Reagan's day, but that was led by godly men—NOT schemers using publicity stunts! 'Nuff said. I've always said, "Be a Bisagno, not a Young." You may notice I NEVER change my messages! If you have the truth, why would you? Fire my family—PLEASE!

Some people CAN'T understand that phrase: See how MANY times he's been told it, nonetheless... God will provide for Himself a lamb/ram (Gen. 22:8) Bisagno and Don Anderson may be in Heaven, now, but God can raise up substitute mentors! God bless those REAL men, who lifted me since 1980-2017, spiritually, by their examples and spiritual ministry achievements. Wish they were here still. (11/7/18)

You and my home church's pastor hosted the event, as 'celebrity pastors." Be a Bisagno." You never understood that term! WHY is my membership at FBC Houston? I withdrew membership from @prestonwood years ago, in protest of the sinful bully moves Trump would admire! Two peas in a pod. sinners!

God's sovereignty was NOT on your side, today, given tonight's sermon topic! God DOES judge/discipline His children. IF you are one, you need to start fearing Him more than evil Chump. You WON'T, hypocrite! The wizard of Oz is SUCH an apt analogy, behind the curtain! Napoleon syndrome.



Relatedly, last evening, the police department that protects our church dropped by. Some doofus, apparently saw our day-long direct messages, and took wishes for God's disciplining threateningly, so I blocked that department, for wasting tax payer dollars on such a FOOLish concern I easily refuted! EGO the size of Texas, he TRIES to cover/keep from the crowd; it's 'appropriate' he moved from Arkansas to here!

God will never judge his children? Not eternally (II Th. 1:5-10), but temporally, even life-takingly: I Cor. 5:3, 11:31-32 Angel of the Church of North Texas #FULLcounselOfGod (Ac. 20:27)

I am SO ready to be Jonah, today! It's been attack after attack since my nap ended. I'd hitch a ride on a ship, if I didn't know about the whale of an end that leads to!

If it's spiritual warfare, and not emotional failures of the heart, you need to pray, just keep believing, and wait on the Lord. Ultimately, even if you pull a Jonah, if God called you to something, it coming to pass is all up to Him, and He will ensure you get rejuvenated, and complete the task—even if you sometimes may never want to obey.

He has a plan, it's His initiation and His obligation to see it through, and He is faithful, even when we are not. That's both comforting, and not much so, when the trials continue, but somewhere in the back of your mind, you know He'll see you through the hard times of pruning...

So weird! As soon as I awoke from a nap, after a creative morning, complete doubt and despair that all my work is in vain. The Lord can allow the Devil to attack, to achieve His ends. They are NOT on the same team (opposites), but God's sovereignty uses all things for our good! (Rom. 8:28)

I wouldn't wish this on my worst enemy, and it's NOT depression! I know depression. It is oppression, and it has been decades since I've experienced anything like it—such a shock. The Devil doesn't want God's work through me!

Update #3: My Candidacy

Who are you, what is your concept, and why do you think you can win—all in 5 minutes, and one introductory remark. Impossible!

More than any other source, my tweets have controlled the events of America's political life, the past four years, because my God controls the events of all of life, and I only wrote what He said, and many VIP's watched, as they discovered me through the man who sought me to run for president six times, now one of 45's spiritual advisers.

WHO was Mitt Romney speaking of? Why is Howard Schultz threatening a run? Why has Mark Cuban threatened it twice? Why didn't Oprah run? How could I receive this email from Obama's office? Why did Melania speak of book writers? Why is Chump wanting NYT vs. Sullivan overturned? Why did Liz Warren (not Borden) go grab a beer?

I HATE name-droppers, but it's time we answered these questions! If you're not curious enough to ask them, I will—and answer them! Why did Mark Cuban say he could beat Trump, and if he could find common sense solutions, he'd consider running, and mock Schultz having only general ideas? Why did he mention silos and tribalism?

Why did Mr. Bloomberg drop out? Why is Biden biding his time for so long? Why does James Comey twice post pictures about running? Why did Kanye say he'd run for president, two weeks after we posted that the Kardashians should run if popularity is the only credential you need?

Why did Trump's first spiritual council spokesman call his campaign 'nonsense,' and a week+ later say he could champion him? Why did he also seek my running, many times, and well before he stooped to Chump? Why? Why? Why? People KNOW what God has been doing through me on Twitter—many people!

But mainly important ones, as it is illegal to out (i.e., publicly identify) me as a private citizen! That's why! You don't know me from Adam, and I have LOVED it that way, but now it's time you do, because I'm running for president, in obedience to my Lord, and I have zero intent on losing! That's why!

He called me to do so in March, 2015, prepared me all my life before that calling, and has miraculously confirmed it ever since (and the past 11 years, full-time, writing 11 books+), and VIP's out the wazoo heard of me through that mega pastor, because he watched these miracles and my Twitter site like a hawk, because we have a contract where I'm never to mention his church online, or I can't return.

You know ZILCH about all these things. WHO's 'gonna tell you, but ME? Now there's a little thing we lawyers call 'plausible deniability,' or as teenagers call it, 'prove it.' That adage is what some (less moral) people HIDE behind to sin by denying they know one thing about which I'm speaking, either to make me look dumb or crazy, because they hate my political party, or it would risk their reputations, in places/venues where being dumbed-down is seen by some as a mark of freedom and independence from

the evil left-wing media! I have not said one single lie in all I said, or can keep saying. I never do, on Twitter. But proof is elusive in this vacuous medium, and they know it, because they consult we lawyers.

That very same man said I led America the past four years, and his bunch didn't have a better option until my ideas would be offered. He personally witnessed God's miraculous power in the sanctuary of a 30K-member church of his, as did hundreds of others, Mar ~23, 2015, Saturday evening.

He gathered so many pastor VIP's to drop by for 1.5+ years, to confirm I'm not Bosley of Charlie's Angels, but a real person! He even had a public invitation for any who felt called into politics. I did NOT go forward, because God knew he was up to no good, behind the scenes, leading and "galvanizing" his peers to NOT lead, but follow the crowd in STOOPING from 16 BETTER GOP candidates, to specifically Jeb, then Cruz, then lastly Chump, in that chronological order! Dobson, Falwell, Billy Graham's son and Jeffress—even James Robison, for a time. The Christian Cabal, as I refer to them; Ronnie Floyd and the SBC executives, even forcing Russell Moore to backtrack on HONEST and factual things he said when he questioned Chump's salvation!

It is ALL my family's pastor the past 15+ years—the EXACT same man God made me shape up or ship out concerning God's priorities in his own church, from 2006-2012! Pastor Jack Graham.

The SAME guy who kicked me out of ALL Sunday School classes for speaking the TRUTH too often, showing up the teacher, I guess, and made me write a contract, after a Trip Adviser post threatened to reveal the TRUTH of the person behind the persona!

The same group that came up with the 'baby Christian' narrative, to sell STUPID, undiscerning Christians on supporting SIN, to overturn Roe, through judicial activism conservatives rail on liberals over, which is called the SIN of hypocrisy!

They LOVE to say, Hillary would have been worse, but she was wiser, more moral in demeanor, and I've NEVER said any Christian should have voted for her—that's their CHOICE—but that a vote for ALL GOP's but the moron we now have in the White House would have kept any radical choices of hers in check!

But Jack Graham, prompted by my tweet taunt that his generation let Roe pass on their watch, as pastors, was determined to overturn it, any way he could! He has connections out the wazoo. Did I ever know that? I never cared! I found out later!

He organized the Christian Cabal. I has tweet mocked the Moral Majority being dead, and how could that be if it had served a noble purpose? If a purpose is valid, how can it die with Jerry Falwell's death? You do NOT know these things, do you? WHO would ever tell you, if not me?

The Southern Baptist revival prayer meetings Dr. Sanchez thought @RonnieFloyd invented. WRONG-O! I called for it here, well before, and Ronnie's a BFF of Jack. The Harvest America AA Center and ATT Stadium DFW—SAME THING!

This ILK of "Christian" will NEVER tell you, and may even deny the claims, as it makes them lose luster, not taking credit for MY doings, via my God! <https://bit.ly/2HZF36R> pastor of a large Ft. Worth church, who spoke there, KNOWS I started these "leaders" to do that! We spoke that night.

A hefty staffer who has two disabled daughters does, too. He has moved on, now, but at the anniversary of @jarrettstevens pastorate, @prestonwood, he saw me (I call him "lumpy" in my 'church conflicts' section of The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website, and said, 'well I guess you finally got through, and you can change a BIG church (same statement that Ft. Worth pastors said, by innuendo,

when he confirmed I was the Twitter guy, by asking what church I was member of)—then the larger staffer quickly ran away, as I had reproved his doctrine, way back, and he was STILL angry about it.

People KNOW of my efforts the past 30 years! Second Baptist Houston does, for sure. READ that website section. I DON'T lie! I've been telling my testimony here since 2014.

For example, concerning a professor I studied missions under, in the early 80's, LOOK how I try to tell the world these things, but have zero skills at broadening my audience. It's NOT a skill God has gifted me with—yet! LOOK. Learn. Listen...

The Southern Baptist Convention president, three years ago, hosted revival prayer meetings from MY initiating! Dr. Sanchez of @SWBTS commended Dr. Floyd to me, probably never knowing who started that. I wanted no credit, but I won't let others use me! Now, ZERO such calls because DT was elected? (10/16/17)

I don't know, because I've NEVER sought credit, but I WON'T let people like my respected @SWBTS missions professor brag how great it is that @RonnieFloyd did that, when I started the idea, Dr. Daniel Sanchez!

Dr. Sanchez, of SWBTS, told me he was so gratified that Ronnie Floyd was first SBC president to conduct revival prayer meetings. You're WELCOME!; it was NOT his origins, Dr. Sanchez! I WON'T let these glory seekers steal MY ideas from God! They'd LOVE me to keep quiet. I'm NEVER 'gonna! (6/15/18)



[Great guy! <https://bit.ly/2YSze0k>]

I tell you these things, because when I'm invariably asked who are you, and why are you running, and how do you think you could win, you don't know stuff! I've been incapable of letting you in on these secrets, as I've been busy writing what God told me to write! 'Til now. And somehow I'm to put all this junk into a sound bite 30 second "commercial?" IMPOSSIBLE! I'm not even sure it's even worth the try!

I started the Christian Cabal, by starting Jack Graham on a better path, after SIX YEARS of nagging, behind the scenes. It's the Christian humility of doing things behind the scenes they seek to take advantage of, for personal gain!

I got that man angered enough over guilt from Roe to organize his bunch, a songwriter from journey confirmed he was the leader of! He is often credited for having a great leading church. You're welcome, because God made me make him get his priorities in order! You'll NEVER know this.

CHUMP himself learned of it, and a FoxNews article said his first two pastors he tapped for that bogus Cabal/council was Jack and Ed Young—my family's pastor from 1993-2002, and 1989, where I met my wife. How would a greedy SOB in NYC "Christian," now reverse growth'd "baby Christian" know of two Texas pastors, who happen to be mentioned on my website as the only two pastors my family has sat under since 1993?

Word of mouth advertising! I can give you two quotes from Romney and Obama! HOW do THEY know of me, and you do NOT? I NEVER sought publicity—that's why! But now I have to, because God told me to run for President. You have a RIGHT to know the claimed character of Chump's evangelical advisers, and all these things. No one will tell you if I don't. I just did.

How in the world can that be put in five minutes, or a 1-liner slogan? IMPOSSIBLE. Yet, to get on TV, you have to say something dazzling, and news worth. The man behind most religious and political changes in America the past four years. 100 percent true. Sounds braggadocios, but 1-liners are required! It's HARD!!!

Meet the man who secretly caused Chump's victory, and changed U.S. Christianity and politics the past four years. Chump stole seven of my ideas, and they were winners! ALL he had for 1.5 years was build the wall, Muslim ban and it will be great—believe me!

I document that claim in my free book! He will deny it 'til the cows come home, because he's a liar. Like his spiritual father was from the beginning, and we ALL now know it—all but those who don't care, or have no morals, as they've drunk the Kool-Aid. Or a handful of pastors whose SINful egos won't let them abandon him, as that's 'disloyal.'

These are the SAME claimers of Christ who employed a sin-to-win strategy to elect CHUMP—the least intelligent and least moral of all 17 GOP candidates, stooping to the bottom of the barrel "for Jesus," because He wants women harmed or dead in back alley abortions? Got it. False doctrine!

Sin to win! Hypocrisy; abandoning the faith, double standard, heresy, fools, etc. Whatever name you want to call it, WASPs denied their God in 2016—PERIOD! By the way, now Twitter is allowing me to dig up old posts. I'll never understand fickle technology. Let me retweet as promised...

And now Chump is JEREMIAH, of all people, because he wants to build a wall, said Jeffress this week. JEREMIAH! We are QUICKLY approaching the blasphemy sin! THAT IS the Christian Cabal, folks. Sin-to-win! They NEED deprogramming from their Devil-deluded cult. I predict it will NOT happen! #Sin! (2/8/19)

Writing websites, tweets and books is NOT enough for me, now! I'm 'gonna expose ALL these little antics that caused 81 percent of predominantly white evangelicals to support Chump. I don't know how or when, but I won't quit until the whole world knows!

In 2014, MOST famous U.S. pastors WATCHED my tweets here! I have their names! Twitter had a glitch, where, if you followed no one, you could usually see who dropped by, as algorithms had nothing but your tweets as information to use for people to suggest! They fixed it well after I noted it here! These so-called 'leaders' will LIE, in many cases, as what do they have to gain from confirming?

They want plausible deniability and reputation protection. ASK these 3 men: @OSHawkins @macbrunson @BruceFrank1 ALL "FOJ"—friends of Jack. LOOK how long I've been yelling these facts to any who would listen, weakly private and ineffectively:

Frank Bruce? Seem 2 recall Biltmore Baptist church, as my family visited the real Biltmore in North Carolina around that time—many pastors offended by TRUTH. (6/26/16)

Frank Bruce of Asheville, North Carolina's Biltmore Baptist Church: Even mega church critics wife addressed "open letter" "rants and raves" in her blog, as with two others [one a Criswell student]. My critics know of this site, as it convicts them. (11/14/14)

And God knows the person or persons behind Terry Vargas Twitter account, AKA Elizabeth Malkam, Roger Podactor and Delilah (3 of 4 are closed down now). LIARS! (3/13/16)

Same M.O. as Podactor and D.C. big wig FRAUD accts whose ID's I think I know well. I WON'T reveal stuff to imposters or strangers—only friends and family! I'm NOT dumb. (6/6/16)

To write national pastors about EDBS priorities they were essentially failing at. A mega pastor in North Carolina argued with me, here, and it's in that free book. Someone else hassled me as Podactor, which conversation is at that same venue. LinkedIn said a "stadium full" of people checked out my profile, which was nearing ["legend status"]... (3/20/19)

For our nagging critics who think I tweet to myself @StanNathan3 @MiamiSnowflake @TVleftside, more than 10K views in one day—you're WRONG! <https://bit.ly/2YSze0k> (6/9/16)

READ the conversation at @TVleftside! That account used to be Terry Vargas, and associated with the past @miamisnowflake. POSERS trying to hassle us here! They GOT shot DOWN! (6/9/16)

MiamiSnowflake TerryVargas and one other. They may all be closed down now, from cowardice. Ours still remain, if I look them up; too much trouble for the value!

I went to my sister's house, a few years ago, and his dad was sweaty, and said he just got in from an hour-long walk. That was his way of innuendo that he watched our tweets, as I walked an hour each day, in the mall. These folks ALWAYS keep it in code, so plausible deniability can continue! SINful.

ASK those three mega pastors I just listed. Ask @RonnieFloyd. ASK @drmoore. ASK @drJamesCDobson and @Franklin_Graham.

ASK the pastor of @TravisAvenueBC who co-hosted the revival prayer meeting, and spoke from Revelation, who I met in 2014 @swbts. ASK, media; are you not curious? Not investigative anymore?

ASK @jdgrear! ASK who got @VP to speak at #SBC2018. It was the SAME man I've said is 100 percent to blame for America having @POTUS... @jackngraham. WHO would know this? MANY pastors! Media: Interview @TheJonathanCain and his wife. ASK. Be curious. Don't take my word on it—corroborate claims with lie detectors!

ASK @jamesmacdonald. ASK @Greglaurie. ASK @GreggMatte (he SHOULD know, but I can't confirm that 100 percent). ASK @MaxLucado (he probably knows). ASK @joelcrosenberg. He knows for certain! ASK @ericmetexas. These people being famous means NOTHING to me, and I'm NOT name-dropping to enhance myself! (Gal. 2:6)

ASK @skipheitzig. LOOK at my 'CFT' book's VIPs list, and ask all those pastors! Lie detectors will be required, as reputation protection is the game, lest profits fall off when prophets fall off their carefully crafted "images!" This man LITERALLY stated 'image is everything:' @chriskouba ASK him!

ASK this man, who was a duped tool to have @chriskouba kick me out of all Sunday School classes, including this man's ex-class my wife has been in since 2006, and I was, until I was kicked out: @PhilThames.

Ask the State Farm insurance executive who kept the rolls (he and I waved at each other at the Phillips, Craig and Dean concert at church, last month)! Or the GREAT red head current teacher—he MAY know. ASK Matt Mullins of @prestonwood. ASK @JeffYoung7. Who else can confirm my TRUTH-full story? MAYBE @RobertJeffress and Pastor Robert Morris. ASK the Evangelical Council members (IF Jack told them—it wouldn't enhance his status to do so!).

SMART man. Pastor James MacDonald did, but I haven't the time to see who it references: Megachurch pastor resigns from Trump's evangelical council <http://wapo.st/2wYNI61>

[Private account:] Tony Perkins, head of the Family Research Council, confirms what we already knew- Trump's Evangelical base does not really care about family values at all. <http://politi.co/2n2m8eC> via

#HYPOCRISY sin, and sin-to-win idolatry sin!: [Private account:] Tony Perkins, head of the Family Research Council, says that evangelical conservatives are willing to overlook Donald Trump's past sinful behavior, including his affair with a porn star, so long as he delivers for them on...

#Heretic!: [Private account:] Tony Perkins, president of the conservative Family Research Council, says the evangelical community has given President Trump a "mulligan" when it comes to his personal behavior – "grace for the mistakes that he's...

[Private account:] Finally. Mainline churches get serious about exposing the frauds who use religion to spread hate and rake in the cash. Speaking of which, how is Trump's evangelical advisory council "advising" him on Russia? <https://lat.ms/2CXV49i>

ASK @JohnnieM who spoke at our church, and is that group's media go-to guy! Media: You have not because you ask not! ASK! Investigate. Do your job! @ABC @CNN @NBC @CBS @FoxNews These men ALL know very well what I'm saying is 100 percent TRUE! They WILL lie, though, in many cases. NO character under pressure!

...to plan all the events which followed. This is a lobbying group, but much more than that, with a weak-minded man in the oval office, for they send Johnny Moore (who wrote about ISIS, and spoke at my family's church) to be their SBC spokesman to the media. This group even gives radio or TV jobs to (12/11/18)

LOOK at this event's hosts! <https://bit.ly/2OSQTA4> ... <https://bit.ly/2uNWm1U> Do you EVER wonder why the Johnson Amendment's enforcement got curbed by Chump? You're not curious?

ASK @levilusko [especially concerning radio briefs with some political innuendos, like David and Moses, if I recall correctly], @revjamesrobison I'll try to give you even more names to confirm/corroborate... @ABC @CBS @CNN @NBC @FoxNews ASK @replouiegohmert

ASK @ralphreed, @tperkins, @ABC @NBC @CBS @FoxNews @CNN Demand you be told the truth! These men ALL know what I've written of tonight! ASK the GOOD man, @edstetzer, whose updated statistic I CAN'T change on my website, because my webmaster no longer programs websites-SORRY! ASK @ThomRainer We Emailed!

ASK several ex-Southern Baptist Convention presidents, who are Jack's buddies. Probably Johnny Hunt, among them. ASK! Those people's fame doesn't impress me. They just happen to have been part of this story, and the media needs sources to investigate. I just gave you LEADS.

MOST of the antics of the Christian Cabal are in that free book of ours. They organized, and rallied behind the stupidest and least moral of ALL GOP contenders in 2016. SOMEONE must hold them accountable, before God, as they'll do it again, VERY soon! @ABC @CNN @CBS @NBC FoxNews is in cahoots.

So is Christian talk radio, like @markdavis. ASK if he knows of my existence. He'll probably LIE like the rest of that ILK. ASK Chris Kroc (DFW talk radio host) and ~Chris Salcedo. Jon David Wells knows

of me! He was so angry about my convicting posts, he wouldn't return three voicemails volunteering for his military unit, after speaking with me at a movie theater presidential debate event by his radio station.

ASK @EdYoung and Chuck Swindoll why the day I was really stung by people's betrayals, BOTH their accounts sent DM's with the exact same message: 'You are blessed.' ASK them; all via Jack N. Graham (perhaps the one who sometimes fakes accounts in pastor's names—Twitter would know)!

.@DrTonyEvans MAY know a little (FOJ—Friend of Jack). He certainly can testify to my 2014 year of pastor posts exhorting U.S. pastors to EDBS priorities! He used some of our material! LinkedIn said a 'stadium full' visited my bio, there, and it was approaching 'legend status.' ALL viewers know—mainly pastors. that year!

ASK @BishopJakes He was INCENSED at something I wrote, and when I visited his church, he was SO heated when he saw me in the visitor's area, he started dancing with anger about his critics! Let's see if I posted about that, as I ALWAYS do...

That is the spiritual origins of the Christian Cabal! I warned many national pastors to speak UP that not all states wanted gay marriage, but all states should allow equal rights, by private contract/state's rights. That got James Dobson to our church: <https://bit.ly/2Vp4sK9>

.@JackNGraham TEN year notice, and some: (7/5/18)



.@BishopJakes FOUR YEARS OF DYING NEIGHBORS, many now in Hell! (7/5/18)



As I'm editing that chapter, T.D. Jakes was defending his wealth, bragging how hard it was in the early days, NEVER addressing my issue that God requires the wealthy to be the most generous back to society. He exchanged a smart phone for cash, as an illustration that owners set value, which is partially untrue!

.@BishopJakes FOUR YEARS OF DYING NEIGHBORS, many now in Hell!

PROBABLY because I said he's NOT the next Billy Graham. It's IMPOSSIBLE for a mere pastor who does no more evangelism that all pastors do—which is LITTE—excepting @reglaurie, to be likened to @BillyGraham

When I was in Taos, a guy thought it was the recent C-3 convention, where many pastors walked out, because some foolish speaker accused the crowd of mainly pastors of being motivational speakers who needed to repent. Accusations are always only if the shoe fits, vs. accusatory judgment. DUH.

Twitter search "fire Ur pastor" "church evangelize ASAP." This is OLD HAT. I've done it since age 19. God has led me a different way, now that, as a layman, I've done well more than my share of evangelism. I hope to do more after that gig ends. Lazy pastors send lost people to Hell! #Judgment (6/11/18)

Don't you know you can catch more flies with honey than with vinegar? YOU go catch flies. We're talking about biblical reproof of inept evangelism efforts in the USA! Twitter search these four words: "fire your pastor evangelize" and "fire Ur pastor."

Update #4: Machismo, Manliness & Gays

[Private account:] Tucker [Carlson] wishes he had even a speck of decency and integrity that Chris Hayes has.

Do you want to know the latest FoxNews/Christian Cabal hot button topic? Liberals are making men less macho than God intended them to be. Gruntal, guttural yells were recently elicited in a meeting I observed, AS IF what makes you a male is you're a troll, have no emotions and can act like a bear!

Being a "real man" is telling your inferior wife to get you a beer, as you watch sports, and dominating, like that meeting joked a male conference allowed ALL church rest rooms to be used only by men that evening, and we were asked to cheer about that fact. Some achievement... dominate! Fairness be damned.

And success stories are always the rich white male, even though Jesus, Peter and often Paul were dead broke. It's the My Pillow guy who's been on TV millions of times that impressed @jackngraham He even said so to the crowd, and thought 100M sounded better. UNtruth/fake numbers/image is everything (By the way, anyone can be on TV when you pay for the infomercials yourself, if you can pay for them)! Little-to-no vetting is required.

Just last Sunday he admitted @chriskouba was his right hand man as an intern; the same DUPE who banned me from every Sunday School class @prestonwood, and who said in our Sunday School class, 'image is everything,' and MOCKED my prophecy chart, saying 'I only know Jesus will return.' Brilliant!/?

I left that men's meeting, half way through, as the presence of women makes life so much more enjoyable! The limited handful of males singing were mainly the stage singers! Most everyone I observed were standing there, stiff as a board, doing no singing—as that's NOT macho—I left to watch basketball.

My Pillow man was so happy he got to sit next to Chump. Imagine that... a claiming Christian proud in what he should be ashamed of! Delusion collusion, JUST LIKE Phil. 3:19. @realjontahancaïn bragged @jackngraham had "moved" Trump's heart, and "galvanized" leaders—ALL FOR EVIL, ignorant one!

They're STILL proud, that as SUPPOSED "Christians," they approved of and rewarded ALL of this: <https://bit.ly/2i6fnFa> They outright deny they support that, but their deeds defy their words! LOOK at what Dobson USED to believe, when a Democrat was the president: <https://bit.ly/2YT2Mut>

[His] "primary prayer for Donald Trump is that he would 1st of all repent of sin and come to faith in Jesus Christ." ...an embrace of the very kind of moral and cultural decadence that conservatives have been saying for a long time is the problem" character matters. @DrMoore (Russell)

After publicly saying that TRUTH, as an @erlc leader of Southern Baptists, LOOK what @jackngraham did to try to bully yet another person into submission, just like machismo males do when they act like Jesus, I suppose? (NOT!): <https://bit.ly/2UIR6SR> That's MY family's donations. SUCH character—NOT (only A character!).

AM I MAKING THESE STORIES UP, or were you not following events very closely? I give documented articles! You can ASK any person NOT a sheep, who listens to what's said, if

@jackngraham called CHUMPs campaign "nonsense," 1.5 weeks before this: <https://bit.ly/2UiDyHB>

Because I go to that church, you don't know these things, because he used all his ministry buds (buddies), so I wouldn't despise him, and the media wouldn't figure out that he's the one controlling the puppet strings. HOW STUPID IS anyone NOT to KNOW?

When he hosted this, he said 'we have all the candidates we really wanted.' Hillary AND tRump were NOT present, nor any Dems!: <https://cbsloc.al/2G6BXMI>

One of @jackngraham's good political buddies: <https://bit.ly/2UnwyZN> He is a GOP operative, lusting for power, and always looking for ways to get his business more notoriety. I made him get a holier church, but his heart still has its aspirations! <https://bit.ly/2YT2Mut>

Being a FoxNews contributor is some feather in their cap, about as resume-enhancing as writing for the National Inquirer. They don't care it spins and spews—they just want access to WASP voters, to make them look like Christian 'leaders!' @robertjefress got his church on Armed Services radio, kissing up to the Antichrist!

Just two weeks ago, @GovMikeHuckabee came to our church to speak, who also kisses up for power idolatry, to get his caustic, lying daughter a job! The Christian Cabal is NOT dead, but very much alive for 2020, folks. WHY do you not know the things I'm revealing here? Pay closer attention!

If you want to know exactly what this ILK is up to, to reelect CHUMP, watch @jackngraham's Twitter and Instagram account. He's always out of town, though I never monitor those sites. I learn of his antics months later, because I don't care what the Devil is up to through any human; not God's will to do so!

Dobson tapped Graham for the National Day of Prayer host, as a reward for their chummy interactions in politics, back in 2017. <https://bit.ly/2KqoLWP> The national prayer breakfast is also a bastardizing of religion for politics. YES, I used a word from Heb. 12:8 #MinistryCorruption!

DO you have any IQ? LOOK what MORE objective Christians wrote about the NEGATIVE impact of that group: <http://bit.ly/2wPSSeX> Trump is LOST, said @drmoore, before \$1M and his own job were threatened by the threatener-in-chief's papal bull-y! Read MANY more here: <https://bit.ly/2OZF2Rb> (page 450 on)!

Shall I say more? (Heb. 11:32) The stories I could tell, as an insider to their evil antics. READ my speech on Facebook (Jim Meroney) on "Yes, but Trump for SCOTUS picks." That's their rationale! Sin to win, as judicial activism is NOT evil if conservatives do it. That makes sense to you? Not if you have an IQ!

Franklin Graham's own relative, and the GREAT Billy Graham's granddaughter reproved her uncle for his apostasy of supporting Chump. I gave her many cudos for doing so! <https://bit.ly/2WYx2O> Jerushah Armfield #Hero, like her grandfather! Billy Graham's granddaughter smacks down modern evangelicals for 'hypocritical' Trump support <https://bit.ly/2uNniyPer>

Billy Graham's granddaughter, Jerushah Armfield: "War on Christmas" that Trump has "won," is a non-issue. "I haven't seen 'Merry Christmas' really be attacked. I've been told 'Merry Christmas' by all sorts of walks of lives and all sorts of cultures just this year."

And don't let me lay into Geoffrey the giraffe Jeffress! I roasted his nonsense so many times, I'm unwilling to retweet all the posts; you'll have to do your own reading, at [Christians For Trump](#), at AmericanAnswers.org. I have an entire section on him, and Fall-not-so-well! <https://bit.ly/2OZF2Rb> (p. 307)

.@jackngraham even convinced Calvary Chapel evangelist @reglaurie to also become a Southern Baptist. I'm SURE there were political motivations behind that, likely so SBC could take credit for the DFW crusades. I pushed Ounce to evangelize much more, and that's how he envisioned it. .

[Private account:] Wonderful blessing to have @Prestonwood Pastor David Shivers pray over the Texas House of Representatives this morning. #txlege



[Private account:] @Prestonwood David Shivers leading Texas Congress in prayer this am with House/Reps

I even told @daveshivers7 (son in law of @OSHawkins, an ex-pastor of Jeffress' church) that evangelism was NOT done enough, and he told me crusades don't pay for themselves. I NEVER envisioned crusades, as evangelism is the laymen's job (Eph. 4). Read more at The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website, "church conflicts."

DO YOU START TO SEE ALL THE CONNECTIONS LEAD BACK TO @jackngraham, when even Journey's songwriter said as much last Friday evening? @thejonathancairn YOU will NEVER know these details unless I tell them to you, for you aren't inside the belly of the beast, 'til I get kicked out for good [for telling the TRUTH], one day!

LOOK at the NOT so subtle blending of patriotism and Christ and Trump, in this sickening "Christian" event: <https://bit.ly/2Vq4q4H> Wrap white (vs. Jewish) Jesus in an American flag, wear MAGA hats, as the apostasy is 100 percent unnoticed by dumbed-down claimers of Christ! ANATHEMA and ICHABOD!

It's an UN-holy merger of politics and religion, all in the name of political conservatism, warped into Trumpianism worship by cult members. RE-READ THAT–It's a lot to take in! @robertjeffress even said America is a "Christian nation," and mayor @Mike_Rawlings made him tear down a billboard saying so.

I could go on about @iamsecond, and media connections and @TimTebow coming to @prestonwood, recently. It's all a united front to make DUMB people believe real Christians back tRump. That, logically, means every black Christian not in a WASP church is sinning! @FHunscripted They're disobeying God to oppose the Cabal.

How about @jackngraham inviting @VP to the Southern Baptist Convention last year? MANY people were opposed, and several resolutions were raised to never have such things happen again. GREAT JOB, Jack. Pat your sinful self on the back for a Devilish achievement–like unjust favoritism of Jews.

The referee of an NBA game meets with the Lakers in their locker room, then dons a Lakers jersey and says he's 'gonna officiate the Lakers vs. Spurs game. That's what "success" looks like to the Christian Cabal with CHUMP at the helm in Jewish-Islam/Arab relations, and peace negotiating! CONGRATS Jack?

LOOK how ARROGANT, helium-voiced @robertjeffress responded to @FHunscripted's [Freddy Haynes] inquiry of a racial incident @firstdallas: <https://bit.ly/2BaMn7M> CRICKETS! The man is RIPE for God's judgment! A Kool-Aid drinker cult member for CHUMP! An idiot, vs. a fool for Christ. (I Cor. 4:10)

In case some Christian reads today's message, and is one of the RARE ones who ever read God's word, the Bible says not to say to a person's face, "You fool," raca, or its equivalent—"moron." To call someone acting like a fool a fool is EXACTLY what Proverbs does. I'm saying alt-right economic advocates are fools! (11/18/17)

Last Friday, when I left their men's event, a radio pastor documented Imams saying ISIS in charge of America was their avowed goal, and a White House with an ISIS flag. I'm sure his references are valid, but it's fear mongering Christians to hate Muslims, in Jesus' name, for political gain. The Muslims are coming, chicken little!

I've said enough, though there are plenty of other stories I could tell. The BIG question is, why you don't know these matters, and the media seems to know little-to-nothing about them! They're all 100 percent TRUE, because TRUTH is what I do, and I don't lie, so Chump suing for slander/libel would FAIL, as I tell the truth, DUMMY!

[Private account:] Here is why many Southern Baptists were upset Mike Pence was given a platform to speak, and why we should work to never see it happen again: His speech had 76 references to the president (16 by name) 65 references to America or the United States 1 mention of Jesus. #SBC18

[Private account:] Instead of politicians addressing denominations and the church, we should have preachers taking the floor at Congress and instructing them in God's Word compelling them to rule by God's Law so that we may be a nation with justice. #SBC18 #SBCAM18

[Private account:] The greatest problem facing #SBC18 #SBCAM18 and beyond is not theological position, political opinion, nor methodological practices. The greatest problem we face is personal pride and tribal arrogance. May God continue to humble us for His glory.

[Private account:] Today IMB President David Platt talks about radical Muslims coming to faith in Christ. VP Mike Pence talks about radical Muslims "on the run." Which is it? "Come to Christ" or "Run from us." Two different messages. SBC must determine which one takes priority. #SBCAM18 #SBC18

[Private account:] Pence, in conclusion: "I know with your strong support in prayers...with Donald Trump in the White House and God's help, we will make America safe again, we will make America prosperous again, and to borrow a phrase, we will make America great again." #SBC18

Kissing up for votes! NO rebuke of any many evils! #Weakness of a coward in sheep's clothes fake meekness: [Private account:] No podium that @POTUS or I stand behind will be of greater consequence than the pulpits you stand behind every Sunday. No policy will ever be more meaningful than the ministries you lead. Your faith has moved mountains...

[Private account:] “Politicians like Vice President Pence should be in the pew, not the pulpit.” Here’s an important—and sadly necessary—reflection from @JonathanDLeeman. #SBC18 #SBCAM18

#IndictmentIndeed: [Private account:] .@POTUS Trump is the most pro-life President in American history! And it was my honor as Vice President to cast the tie-breaking vote to allow states across America to defund Planned Parenthood. #SBC18

.@jackngraham’s good buddy he used in a meeting two weeks or so ago, as with at our church, years ago. Political merging of politics and sin, in Jesus' name, Timmy! Tim Lee: Hollywood hates VP Pence, the abortionists hate him, the pornographers hate him, liberals hate him, the anti-gun people hate him and now some of the #SBC18 crowd shows their disdain for him. Shameful.

[Private account:] SBC brothers and sisters, you’ve been played by the White House and the committee on the order of business, who yesterday stated that Pence was coming to bring greetings and thanks. This is nothing more than a free campaign rally with a large hijacked audience. #SBC18AM #sbc18

[Private account:] I am saddened Pence would be so triumphalistic, so unabashed, so jingoistic. I’m more saddened that there would be people in the audience, messengers of the gospel (unless they’re outside guests), who would so revel in rubbing their politics in the faces of their brothers and sisters.

[Private account:] This is one of the most troubling things about the Pence speech. Everyone who clapped and shouted for Pence this afternoon was doing so as an act of defiance. There was an air of hostility to their claps. Division was sowed in their shout of "four more years". #SBC18

Praising favoritism sin toward Jews, as if they never sin, and Muslims and Arabs always do the sinning! Biblical justice? Read your Good Book again, sir!: [Private account:] Standing ovation given to @VP Mike Pence at #SBC18 as he speaks about accomplishments of @realDonaldTrump including recognition of Jerusalem as Israel’s capital.

#StumpSpeech CONGRATS to @jackngraham? JUST the OPPOSITE!!!: [Private account:] STORY: Mike Pence’s speech got mixed reactions from the Southern Baptist Convention. It felt like a stump speech #sbc18 #sbcam18 <http://www.star-telegram.com/living/religion/article213101549.html> ...

Deception and delusions sins. #Trickery. It's the Christian Cabal's way (non-character)!: [Private account:] #SBC18 I love Jesus and America, and voted for Trump/Pence, but I want an answer from the committee on order of business if Pence did not give the speech he indicated he would, or if the committee was not truthful in telling convention what speech was to be about. One of those things happened.

[Private account:] The opposite of wanting VP Pence to speak at #SBCAM18 is not liberalism. It's being a consistent Baptist. #SBC18 #SBC2018

#AiderAndAbettor: [Private account:] What's controversial about Pence's #SBC18 appearance is the implicit blessing it gives to Trump. Pence does convey a wholesome image (no doubt sincere in person), but politically he's the chief abettor of Trump (as seen in his speech today).

[Private account:] .@POTUS kept his word to the American people and to our most cherished ally when we opened the United States Embassy in Jerusalem – the capital of the State of Israel! #SBC18

[Private account:] They can tell you people stood for Mike Pence at the #SBC18 but here’s a picture of the live stream. People were sitting in protest [The pictures don’t lie!]



YOU GO, @jdgrear (even though @jackngraham had his finger even on him, having him speak to @prestonwood the day before his nomination, if my chronology is right). Always a control freak for the far right! ANATHEMA!: [Private account:] This is extraordinary. The new president of the Southern Baptist Convention rebukes @VP Pence for using the #SBC18 meeting to give a political speech.

Lies made, lies justified—a better slogan!: [Private account:] Pence at #SBC18: “It's been 500 days of action. 500 days of accomplishments. It's been 500 days of promises made, and promises kept.” Translation: separating Immigrant mothers and children is an accomplishment...

AKA Geoffrey the Giraffe @robertjeffress and hypocrite @RonnieFloyd, who knows myself quite well, but will deny it, to cover his shame of his own deeds I expose!: [Private account:] Well we are since we have Mike Pence the chief apologist for the President's sexual assaults speaking at #SBC18 not to mention the excuses provided by Jeffress and [Ronnie] Floyd.

Yet another of @jackngraham's bosom buddies: [Private account:] Hey @bellevuepastor having Mike Pence speak at #SBC18 is going to continue to cause confusion and negative connections that already exist in our country between political conservatism and the gospel of Jesus Christ. Not a good look.

[Private account:] Because nothing says unity like Mike Pence #sbc18

For the GOOD @jackngraham's done, I praise him (1 Cor. 11:2); for the BAD, I do NOT! (1 Cor. 11:17) #Objectivity

And speaking of machismo if not womanizing bravado taught in conservative circles, do these ministry passages indicate apostle Paul was effeminate, or influenced by evil political liberalism, @jackngraham? I Th. 1-2 ‘Like a father and nursing mother.’ Maybe he was secretly gay, by your beliefs?

That SAME political conservatism touts independent self-reliance, when their CLAIMED Bible teaches a balance of concern for others and yourself! (Gal. 6:1-2, 5) #WholeCounselOfGod, Jackie. (Ac 20:27)

I had NO IDEA God wanted that story out there, so profoundly, and that's possibly why the Devil attacked so profusely, yesterday, as he LOVES Pharaoh Trump, and this message destroys his little prophet!

You have to follow the dots! The opposite of gays, male-wise, is machismo-ism. That's the new angle of attack on gays, by conservatives, and some of them even are explicit about it, then lose their job, as here: Get me a beer—the game's on. Hilarious old-school white trash "romance!" RE: Denise McAllister and The Federalist (3/31/19)

SAME with Tucker Carlson vs. Chris Hayes! Discern #PATTERNS, or stay a fool—deceived and deluded! Back to the 28-paged chapter exposing the name and 'character' of the one person who, more than anyone else, orchestrated Trump's win.

Related thereto, you had to keep telling yourself, "we're saving the babies," to have remained supportive of Chump thru all of this: <https://bit.ly/2tBHWBZ>, as well as his hundreds of miscues [and thousands of lies] and dumb decisions since taking office!

James Dobson won a court battle, recently, which I support, but which disallows his employees insurance paying for Plan B. The Cabal is also seeking to defund Planned Parenthood, in Texas, and allow businesses to discriminate on religious grounds, in Texas. Here's where they ERR:

We should encourage Plan B used in the first 2 to 3 days of unwanted pregnancies, but you can't enforce that. Saying its use in the first 3 days is murder is scientifically bull honkey, and FOOLish phobia! Planned Parenthood defunding eliminates other valid services it renders, but the Cabal literally wants EVERY unwanted pregnancy to be forced to term, even before the egg gets fertilized. THEY WANT BACK ALLEY COAT HANGER ABORTIONS, baby or mom's life and health risks be damned!

Finally, any business that hates gays could refuse them service, which is NOT American OR Christian! I already SHOWED you, yesterday, the ties @prestonwood has with Austin! The guy who told me 'evangelistic crusades don't pay for themselves' prayed before that chamber, and the politician who I would NEVER vote, because I asked him for tips on how to run, and he tried to sucker free labor out of me to learn the ropes [BTW Angela Paxton did not play that game, was honest, gave me some advice, and I'd vote for her!] was pictured with that same guy who joked males dominate all bathrooms tonight at our church (i.e., men's conference), and gave me a free ticket to that event.

I SHOWED you the video link to the Texas governor speaking @prestonwood. I told you of paisley staffer man, whose son skis at Taos, who I told the next issue would be bathroom laws. It was! Because they (as usual) handled my ideas wrongly, the Texas Congress laughed them out of court.

HOW does Austin cow tow in fear to a man with 30K members? It's an amazing thing to observe, but MORALITY is dwarfed by relationships, and he schmoozed many famous people to sin for Jesus, and go along with him. That's an EVIL use of power!

ALL because he doesn't know correct political solutions well—or in detail, or as a lawyer! What he does know mainly comes from monitoring us like a hawk, then warping it to his old-fashioned 1950's view of the world, a view a majority in the U.S., and even Christians reject! But he has influential peers.

I'm POSITIVE he now tells Austin he's got the ear of the CHUMP, and since the GOP is prevalent there, they somehow respect his antics and foolish positions! It's a SICKLY mixing of politics and religion, with NO separation of the two, all by an unelected and unintelligent in policy loser I ~educated!

WHERE does @jackngraham get off (ego is the answer) thinking HE represents all of Texas, in wanting all abortions banned for Texas women? PUT IT UP FOR A VOTE/REFERENDUM! Even then women are 'gonna have one, and they must not be forced to risk life or limb getting one. He loves those Texas women? I do!

He doesn't care about doctor visits, morning sickness, medical or travel costs, out of state, if he gets his way. I've told him a proverbial million times the answer is prevention, education and motivation/incentives—NOT banning all abortions—and he knows I've mocked his inability to convince women out of aborting.

So he wants to force them to not be able to, under threat of the law. That's prima facie evidence he knows his ilk can't convince even Christian women to always take to full term, so he lobbies Austin to thwart Roe, even LYING they cared that abortion doctors have required hospital privileges. #Sin2Win. —satan

You have sex, unprotected, the condom breaks, or contraception isn't perfect, or your tied tubes leak—you will have a baby! This is the "loving" "Christian" Christian Cabal! No contradiction there, to the blind! This is old-fashioned, 10 commandments in the court house Roy Moore-like Jack Graham!

This is the macho man drinks a beer his wife fetched for him, barefoot and pregnant, everyone forced to say 'Merry Christmas,' forced Bible in classrooms-seeking, Muslim-fearing, unbiblical tithe requiring, false Gospel (Lordship Salvation) preaching minister who WON'T fully reveal his total salary, or ever cap it!

THIS is the pied piper many SBC executives follow, because they're friends—NOT because they give a hoot what the Bible teaches! THIS is the man taking credit for things I forced him to do, which were very good, biblical things, and he doesn't want them knowing of my 100 percent initiating or inspiring (forcing) role, where he fought me for SIX YEARS!

He wants to be seen as a 'leader.' Everything he did was to be seen as such. I pushed for them, because they're BIBLICAL. He even mentioned \$150M is what a President can earn, through perks, to try to incentivize me to run too early! He's ALL about the money, but you will NEVER see that side of him... carefully crafted public image!

I TRULY believe he's very sincere in many of these things, but his political conservatism has evils he will NOT acknowledge, even though he said his bunch didn't have better options in 2016, before my ideas were available. He's two-faced! He speaks with a forked tongue, in private.

You'll NEVER know what he does outside the TV pulpit! You just sit there, and believe what he sells. 'Image is everything' is what his closest right-hand intern @chriskouba said, because they believe you to be dupe-ably stupid! NOT sincerity from the heart, but what can we get people to believe, as Fox's Roger Ailes allegedly taught: 'The Truth Is Whatever People Will Believe.'

His sermons are 99+ percent truthful (they SHOULD be...5 years ago to 10 years back 1/3rd of them came from my website!), but his political shenanigans are FAR from Christ-like! No one elected him, and he's self-appointed... NOT by God.

God does hate baby killing! It's an atrocious sin. But there are two people in the decision. Women should ALWAYS use contraception—Catholics included—to prevent the risk of considering killing a child! They should ALWAYS insist that the man use a condom! They should ALWAYS use Plan B within three days, if accidents occur, or emotions take over in romantic (say sexual) passions!

This applies to Christians, and everyone else. You literally are taking/ending a life once a life gets started, when sperm penetrates/fertilizes an egg! Life doesn't magically enter a growing fetus body... the body is alivened, or it wouldn't grow/mature to fruition!

You have ZERO moral or even legal right to be a sinfully irresponsible poor planner! You KNOW what sex can cause. No one is saying don't have sex. You can't just have it, and care ZERO about the human—YOU MADE THAT! Your free will—unless you were raped! Do the right thing!

You are an evil person to celebrate legal rights in New York to KILL birthed human beings! You should join the Nazis! Move to Auschwitz! LOOK at the procedure! FACE your decision! Don't just get knocked up then knocked out with anesthesia, pay your bill, and smile your way home! You KILLED a child! You, sinner!

And you KNOW before you have sex if you're too broke to afford a baby! You don't know if you'll lose your job, or your boyfriend will break up with you, so if there's a possibility of either, HAVE SAFE SEX!

YOU are causing these Christian 'leaders' to go bonkers with government interference, because you are making bad and dumb decisions!

You have all the freedom you'll ever need to control your body! Now use it rightly! YOU ALONE choose to kill children, by getting drunk, and hanging with males who are sexually untrustworthy to use a condom, if you were sexually too stupid to use contraception! No one forces you to get pregnant—excepting rape or incest!

The mother's life is YOUR decision! I can see a mom sacrificing her life for her child—that's sacrificial love! I can also see a wife who loves her family, and knows they can get pregnant again, not choosing to die over a botched pregnancy. WHY should preachers or Uncle Sam decide for HER?

NONE of their business, in that case! It's her decision, even above her family, but always before God. And hating homosexuals is a sin! Any Christian business that's not being forced to participate in celebrating a gay wedding has ZERO religious out for not serving them their business' products or services!

Even if their business caters weddings, if there's NO other business within 10 miles, with the same services, they shouldn't be legally able to withhold serving them! IF a competitor exists, they should be able to use a religious exemption, as religious people shouldn't be forced by law to break VALID (vs. invalid) religious precepts!

Invalid would be like FOOLish willingness to die, because a blood transfusions required, or claiming God wants you to have multiple wives. MANY idiocies are brandished in the name of religion! Government DOESN'T have to go along with anything labeled 'religious!'

Jim Jones' crap would fall into that category, as with David Koresh, or ISIS suicide bombers! There are limits to religious freedom!

Finally, the Christian Cabal WANTS to violate federal Constitutional law, by ignoring Roe through various mechanisms, like hospital doctor privileges (they were shut down on), and defunding all of Planned Parenthood. They'll call this legal, or holy civil disobedience, but laws are on the books, and Christians are to obey government, unless government has them do things contrary to Christ, like kill children (AKA Dobson's win).

America is NOT a theocracy, and government isn't the tool of Christians! Politicians pass laws, and voters vote! Deal with it, Christian Cabal!

And DON'T KILL BABIES! No matter how young they are, they're still babies! They're NOT inanimate body tissues that mysteriously start growing in a mom's womb/'tummy' by some birds and bees! YOU MADE THAT! Freedom is NOT the right to do whatever you want, but the power to do the right thing; DO it!

Update #5: Unplanned—The Movie

DID YOU KNOW there are Christian pastors who don't have the courage to speak to you and say you can't abort your child (timidity SIN), but they'll coddle GOP politicians to let the force of law to tell you that message of theirs? BLEED OUT if you don't like it, is what their DEEDS say to you!

Now they have a movie they hope you'll pay to see to learn how evil aborting truly is! It's called 'Unplanned.' The producers make moolah, Christians get reinforced that abortion is evil, so vote GOP, and maybe a handful of non-Christians stumble into the theater? It's for POLITICS/GOP votes, folks!

By the way, Christian women abort about the same percent as everyone else! FAILURE TO CONVINCED, pastors! What's next? A movie called UnNatural, to show the evils of penetrating the wrong orifice, with the wrong gender? Sorry, my sarcastic humor went well beyond propriety, but it's NOT 'outa the question, for them! HERE's how important ONLY two sins are to white male Christians over age 60: abortion and homosexuality.

Jay Strack @Jstrack007: So proud of the unequal support of @VP Mike Pence and @POTUS for The sanctity of Life. They deserve our gratitude and our prayers. @UnplannedMovie deserves our support. Great reviews and strong opening weekend. [https://twitter.com/vp/status/1112740629174542337 ...](https://twitter.com/vp/status/1112740629174542337)

Is anyone concerned about government endorsing one particular religion, favoring them, despite the Establishment clause? If this statement is over your head, you will be POOR in America!

And God doesn't care about the struggles of poor people, or people getting diseases and sick from pollution, or rich people not obeying I Tim. 6:17-19. He ONLY cares that all gays turn straight and all sex—even rape—ends with a baby. THIS IS THE "THINKING" OF THE CHRISTIAN CABAL. Heresy!

SHUT THE FRICK UP! That is my message to BOTH parties! ALL they ever do is fight. IGNORANT stupidity thinks my way or the highway can rule the day forever. Dumb as donkeys and wastefully fat as elephants! This is D.C., and fools love the drama, because you have loser lives of no consequence!

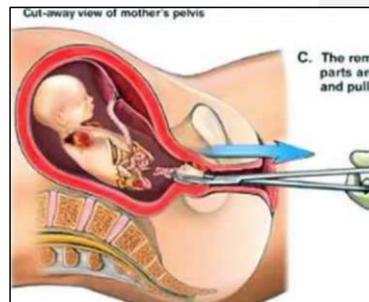
On the GOOD side of Christian movie making, PLEASE WATCH Palau—the Movie! He's a junior Billy Graham in more Southerly regions, now more retired from crusading. See how many times I've praised the great man, here, with the following retweets... [Condenses list]

Bonnke NEVER contacted me. I offered to work for him, full-time, in a Billy Graham-like role. Rude, and wish him all failure, except at evangelism. #EGO! Too often typical!: Billy Graham number one, then Greg Laurie, Luis Palau and Arthur Blessitt as evangelist HEROES. #ReinhardBonnke hasn't contacted me yet. Ignoring me!?! (8/24/14)

Do you hear Palau and Rick Warren and Albert Mohler on the radio, as with Louie Gohmert and Roger Williams? ALL the work of one pastor, via being pushed behind the scenes for five+ years by this author. He'll NEVER tell you about it, or his changes coming from us. SUE ME if I'm lying! It's 100 percent true. Great changes, sir! (2/1/18)

WILL the Christian Cabal produce a movie entitled Unpoor or Unpolluted? You KNOW they won't, because that's NOT their political agenda! How about Unabused, or Unequal, to address female equality of the #MeToo movement? I'll GUARANTEE you that won't be a movie they make or fund! Bet me!

How about Unselfish or Ungreedy? NEVER 'gonna happen. UnOverpaid executives? NEVER! Ungenerous rich people? Not 'gonna make that film, either. Unfunded government budget? NO! Under-taxed? NO! Unevangelistic pastors? NO. Under-discipling pastors? Uncommanded tithe, church buildings and pastor salaries?



Under appreciated workers? NO. Unjust salary leverage? Undone unions, from big business and GOP collusion? You're not 'gonna see that in the movie theaters! UnChristLike behavior to elect Chump and supported by votes? That's not 'gonna hit the big screen, as THIS should: <https://bit.ly/2jlYEOf>

How about Underwear under where?, to show how we husbands rarely do our fair share, but that's O.K., because the Christian Cabal wants to resort to the 1950's? That's NOT 'gonna be a movie trailer! "A husband is someone who, after taking the trash out, gives the impression he just cleaned the whole house."

UnHypocritical and UnSinful would be GREAT new Christian Cabal movies, to depict D.C. the way things ought to be (a name of one of my 11 books). It will NEVER happen, as that's NOT their political agenda!

You see from my writings, this lawyer knows how to make distinctions! Many Christians do not. I'm separating the wheat from the chaff, morally-speaking. If one's a pastor, laymen assume goodness in every political thing they do! That decision/choice is DUMB! You need to read our website teaching on making distinctions. LOOK:

Judge Judy has a book, Don't pee on my leg and tell me it's raining. That's analysis! Rain isn't pee. It's similar, but there are differences!... yellow, hot, etc. Liars use similarities to pull off their evil craft! Lawyers dwell on small details. <https://bit.ly/2IAe82h> #ToCatchALiar (5/20/18)

Maybe THIS ticked off Teddy Bear touchdown Jakes? Time magazine touted him, when he has done NO evangelistic crusades! I opposed that fake news, tooth and nail! FALSE advertising to increase status to increase bank account. Typical of Balaam pastors! Sorry if it offends your flesh! Repent!

#TDJakes is NOT the next Billy Graham! PMA #Osteen as key "fun" MegaFest speaker? EVANGELIZE! It was a CROSS we are to carry—not a clown suit! (8/3/13)

Update #6: Abortion

NEVER have sex unless you're married and want children. That MAY be what the Christian Cabal is trying, weakly, to say(?). I will say fornication (i.e., premarital sex, like egging on the Bachelor) is a sin. And if you're married, and have fun sex, and a kid erupts, don't kill it before it's born (excepting possibly the mother's life). Is that the Cabal's message?

IF you adore abortions, you should be required to watch this primitive video!: <https://bit.ly/2FSJeOd>
Anyone who makes any decision uninformed is a FOOL! You bury your heads in the sand, and praise politicians who don't make you be informed! That's #WEAKNESS!!!

Planned Parenthood should offer these videos to their "patients!" #FullKnowledge #FullConsent
<https://bit.ly/2IghwAC> <https://bit.ly/2KqppqL> <https://bit.ly/2NaETvz> JUST like Christian Cabal movies
I said WON'T be made, this WON'T be done, either! People are SCARED of morality and education!
That's #WEAKNESS

I DARE an abortion-loving woman to use a pistol to shoot her baby, to save the abortion cost! You WON'T, because you are SELFISH! You don't mind letting a doctor do that, so long as YOU don't receive the end of your own free-willed decision! Ostriches keep their heads in the sand! Sin.

#misheardlyricsandquotes Ask not what you can do for your country; ask presidential candidates what they can do for you.

God's words to me, verbatim, to run for a specific office, in our Christians for Trump free book, <https://bit.ly/2OZF2Rb>, page 499 to the chapter's end.

Samantha Bee showed a video where political strategists devised issues to bring out the conservative base, in the late 70's. It was not from reading their entire Bible that they concluded on identifying gays and abortion as their go-to issues! (2/26/17)

Samantha Bee has an EXCELLENT video of James Robison basically demonizing Democrats as all perverts and sleaze balls. I wish I could find it on YouTube. (5/18/17)

It ALL goes back to Samantha Bee's piece! OLDER white pastors' political agenda led to Chump. Jesus was NOT for Trump or Hillary, in my opinion. (5/18/17)

From Reagan's day, Samantha Bee documented it was political STRATEGY to find issues that would HOOK Christians to the GOP, and life became issue number one. (7/15/17)

II Samuel 12:1-7 YOU are the man, @jackngraham, and I DON'T mean it in the sense of "you the man," but in this biblical context meaning! (Num. 32:23)

HERE's the paraphrased quote from Sam B's video on her often vulgar but usually funny show... I'm sick and tired of hearing about the radicals, perverts, liberals, leftists and Communists; it's time for the church to come out of the closet. –**James Robison**

I LOVE the headline of this Christians article! #SilentSheep POSING as shepherd-leaders! #Crickets How the Christian Right Became a Political Force (“Too Few Pastors Spoke Up. It's the Real Reason We're in This Mess Today”) <https://bit.ly/2y4JEhl>

Sounds JUST LIKE @revjamesrobison demonizing Democrats for GOP votes, decades ago, as Samantha Bee documented, and we reposted (all in Jesus' holy name?). Slandering and riling up idiots through fear and hatred is WWJD, in modern GOP politics? Not before God, who they've abandoned in the process!

VERY odd! A tweet about Mr. Graham's veteran friend, and even my comment on the same is now unfindable; probably just my lack of Twitter research skills, but I'll find out for sure, by further investigation. I'll retweet what was said, by Mr. Lee, in the next post:

Hollywood hates VP Pence, the abortionists hate him, the pornographers hate him, liberals hate him, the anti-gun people hate him and now some of the #SBC18 crowd shows their disdain for him. Shameful. – **Tim Lee** (you ought to compare statistics on whether Christians engage these actions less!)

The LGBTQ community should use this exact tweet and Bible verse against gay-hating Christian activists who only think homosexuality is an abomination to God, when they meet the criteria of this Proverbs verse!...

[Private account:] Dear #sbc18, Trump has bragged about sexual assault and the VP dismissed it as “locker room talk”. Trump has defended white supremacy and said racist things and Pence has justified it all. Giving Pence platform to affirm your morality should be received as an indictment not a gift. ‘He who justifies the wicked and he who condemns the righteous are both alike an *abomination* to the Lord.’ (Proverbs 17)

I was living life, yesterday, when a Christian cruise ship ad appeared on the radio, and I realized because NO ONE, to speak of, does evangelism or discipling, we've made our homes in this world. Live it up like there's no tomorrow. READ the book of Acts. Christians were OPPOSITE, in SO many ways. Smarter people!

They don't care! Can he preach and bring in the paying crowds is ALL they care about, as with the guy raking in the cash. NOT all mega pastors are evil/this way. Rick Warren is a stellar rich minister. Osteen is a heretic, as far as I'm concerned, as he waters down and cherry picks his PMA sermons! I took a reproving sign to his church, years ago.

I took protest signs to his dad's church in the late 80's or early 90's. Who cares about all this stuff? Business as usual pays the bills, and laymen want a check box that they attended, and pastors want a check box that they gave. A mutually UN-prioritized churchianity, as our website button, Will You Live Forever? details. My deacon buddy at SBC Houston showed me how high on the hog he was living, as a staffer, three doors down on Doliver Drive.

THIS mega pastor's WIFE had to do the tough task of TRYING to put me in my wrongly supposed biblical place, as I had argued with him online about top priorities, and he acted like the '5/10/13' problem didn't exist, and 'EDBS' priorities were done well in America. Our entire chat is in our 'CFT' free book! Bruce Frank; Biltmore Baptist's WIFE.

lori frank @lorifrank1: How To Spot A Heresy Hunter: New blog about mercenary bloggers. <https://bit.ly/2v9comw> (6/23/14) [Don't mercenaries get paid?]

How To Spot A Heresy Hunter <https://bit.ly/2v9comw> Excellent post by my very wise wife! (6//15)

Bruce Frank @BruceFrank1; Replying to @lorifrank1: "@lorifrank1: How To Spot A Heresy Hunter: New blog about mercenary bloggers. <http://lifenotes.lifelettercafe.com/?p=14037> ""// #bam good word (6/15/15)

About two years later, when I retweeted that conversation, here, he DM'd me and said "that was years ago!," as his excuse why I shouldn't still be revealing these matters. NO 'I was wrong,' apology, or repentance. You do NOT know the egos of many mega pastors. It's biblically DIS-qualifying, but laymen don't care.

#BamBam! WHO was that, two years later, that never apologized, but said it's old history, and water under the bridge, by Twitter DM? @BruceFrank1 You're now FULLY exposed in our FREE website book. (Eph. 5:11) EVERY word of our online conversation is there, if you forgot any details, "sir!"

His wife mocked my website's 'Open Letter,' called it 'pseudo angst,' and said I was a 'heresy hunter,' because mega pastors too often are too rich and prideful to ensure every lost soul within walking distance of their uncommanded building programs hear the Gospel, by go and tell, vs. come and hear!

Come and pay up!: Am I the ONLY person in America who notices MANY pastors MAINLY care that and obey two Bible verses?... Mal. 3:10 and Heb. 10:25. ALL else is secondary to them! (5/1/16)

EVEN Criswell College (legally related, in history, to First Baptist Dallas, where @robertjeffress was promised it all by his predecessor, on local ABC interview) blocked me, even to this day, because I posted this needed message: Christians are NOT all prioritized truth seekers!



If you EVER say things about mega church pastor salaries, or unbiblical tithes, uncommanded buildings, lack of full nearby evangelism, substituting sermons for discipling, or needing to be taxed, in some cases, for operating a religious business, you engender enemies. We had our share of those in 2014, too.

ASK several ex-Southern Baptist Convention presidents, who are Jack's buddies, probably Johnny Hunt and Steve Gaines, among them. ASK! Those people's fame doesn't impress me. They just happen to have been part of this story, and the media needs sources to investigate. I just gave you LEADS. I don't care about such nonsense, as the SBC is congregational—NOT corporate (i.e., local church autonomy).

RWW News: MyPillow's Mike Lindell: Says Trump 'Was Chosen by God'
<https://youtu.be/cmqXLOe92rs> via @YouTube

Here's the fool @prestonwood touted at their men's conference, saying God anointed Chump, just as Chump has said. "great pillows; I actually use them, believe it or not." <https://bit.ly/2Uualso> The MAIN Cabal female is married to the second speaker, @theJonathanCain More subtle politics.

Then they had this old "player," who praised Chump. <https://nyp.st/2UBoRP8> The Cabal's trying to be more subtle, but OLD dogs aren't doing many new tricks! <https://bit.ly/2KqJGH> All in Jesus's "church?" ANATHEMA.

P.S.: Sorry, Jack, that the truth had to be told, but it's the truth, and I say as I'm led. I'm sure you well know by now, when He speaks, I write, and whoever gets in the way is not my primary concern, but doing as I'm told. I did warn you many times not to go down that path! Back to bed! Zzz.

Update #7: Badness of Bans

As is typical, when I think the Lord's through speaking, I shut down my laptop and head up the stairs, another stream of thoughts arrive. Let's address abortion—again: This is NOT 1950! People who were of age way back then may still recall when abortions were illegal, and much less in numbers.

That was eons ago, to MOST of us (which, by definition, is a MAJORITY). Women have become accustomed to a legal right to terminate pregnancies, at will, for these last 43 years or so. That momentum is NOT 'gonna be turned back by mere immoral court stacking antics! People—men included—will rise up to demand that "freedom" not be taken away. It's a cultural habit, well established, now. I have never said it's a good or moral one.

Even if Texas were to decide to ban abortions, were Roe overturned, many women in Texas would still seek one. Plus, there's a legitimate equal protection under the law cause of action to be had to allow blue states a right red states are denied, which could be deemed fundamental.

You non-lawyers may find this legalese, but it's a quite profound hurdle to overcome! It's SO easy for the conservative to say travel elsewhere to do the dirty deed! Before one did, there are doctor visits, and other expenses, and physical traumas often needing treating, and those will be treated in state. It's only when the decision to kill has been made, that travel burdens would ensue. That would NOT be an equal burden, depending on how far the nearest kill at will state was from the pregnant woman.

And many unwantedly pregnant women are YOUNG, meaning they are usually not that well-endowed with cash. They could easily have a court claim that a state neighboring a kill at will state has a much easier time accessing the procedure.

And what about red, ban the plan states, concerning rape and incest? HOW does a doctor decide what caused the problem, if those states' legislatures pen in exceptions to a ban to the plan? Mother's life?

Will State Sam (Uncle Sam's little brother) tell a family she must die? THESE are the questions MEN who love to rile up GOP votes through fear and hatred and division and holier than thou hypocrisy (since Christians abort about as much as others) FAIL to address, because their plans are half-baked, and NOT fully thought out.

THEY DON'T CARE! It's easy, low-hanging fruit to rile up religious people to clamor against the evils of killing a baby in the womb! Like baseball and apple pie, WHO with any conscience thinks that's a great idea?

And what of the back alley coat hanger abortions that would surely be a temptation, with the time away and costs of traveling to a kill at will state? SURELY this band of merry WASP rilers (not Rott-weilers) has thought of that, as they're usually degreed ministers, right? 100 percent WRONG!

The chances of a sterile coat hanger, and especially aiming precisely, where tissue of the woman is not torn are negligibly minute, if you simply consider the area in which they are to work, and their angle of sight. THEY DON'T CARE! Those considerations do NOT rile up DUMB (meaning people who choose NOT to consider these consequences and questions) voters, by verbal images of the atrocity of abortion, and the horrors of the ~60K total number.

Easy pickings, when you face a dunce of a man YOU elected getting reelected! You know the sheep won't care or think of these matters, because YOU keep them dumbed-down, through rhetoric, so you can muck it up with GOP muckity mucks, as so-called saviors of the party.

I speak quite harsh assessments, today, which you're NOT used to, but you better deal with it, because these are the harsh realities of the clamorings you so loudly make!

To reduce abortions, let's address another cause... belief that contraception is evil, or against God! NOTHING is more obvious to any Bible reader that God is for responsible behavior! Just because contraception didn't exist when it was written NEVER negates that fact! And the fact that it's not natural means nothing! There are moral and immoral things that are natural.

Finally, to say sex is only for family building is to say God wanted Christians to have hundreds if not thousands of kids, given this verse in that same Bible: I Cor. 7:5 (which is, again, promoting IRRESPONSIBLE beliefs and actions)!

IF I feel led to go to church this weekend, to avoid any crowd-disrupting event in the worship sanctuary, if they want to kick me out, I will come early enough to walk past the information booth, so the resident security personnel can do so without incident! (Isa. 53:7)

More stories—I tell them because you'll never know them otherwise.... I shopped churches a few years back, and one down the street knew I was coming, and opened with a monastery 3-point illustration the gist of which was we don't want anyone trying to change the good thing we have going here!

Last evening, I posted about evangelism is for EVERY Christian, because the church I'm considering retweeted someone saying if you FEEL like you're an evangelist they have training classes (an offer GUARANTEED to produce smaller attendees than is needed or could be had otherwise). That's catering to the sin nature! Evangelism is NOT if you FEEL like doing it. They'll get SO few takers; it's a disgrace to lost people's eternity!

If you read "church conflicts" at The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website, to a man I've never had anything but opposition to calls for full evangelism near one's uncommanded church! When church

is a business, you don't want people poking the golden calf, by trying to get pastors to make it into God's vs. man's image!

I'm just recounting for people who WON'T read that site: Four Corners Church (now One Community), under old management, said your evangelistic zeal may indicate an emotional problem, to which I say if it's a sickness, I surely don't want what you have! He recommend me go to Pantego Bible. Heretic staff member, who should be fired.

I went to Water's Edge church, and an elder, in his office, said we share the same goal, when I pointed to a nearby house, and said 'let's go there now and see if the residents are saved.' He said, 'in the sovereignty of God our paths will cross.' No, in the freedom of your will you choose to be sinfully unevangelistic!

We took Go Evangelize signs (my sons and I) to Cottonwood Creek Baptist, and after a cop questioned us (lawyers know our rights and responsibilities), he blessed our efforts, and his lights, and blocking the left-most lane got even more attention to the signs, by passers-by!

When Venga and I went to Toyota Stadium with signs, a street control cop gave us a thumb's up. When I protested Ed Young Jr's French Lear jet, and took a Go Evangelize sign, two security guards came out and phoned the cop who said you need a permit. I walked SO SLOW back to my car, all his crowd saw the exhortation. BMW boy didn't like me there. Tough turds!

I went to one mega church pastor's office, and he hemmed and hawed, but on Easter, said we live in the richest county in Texas—we have to appeal to people wanting a better life, when life's already good. HOW ABOUT THEY COULD BE IN HELL TONIGHT, do-do? Idiots regarding evangelism.

I went to a college friend's mega church, and he said, 'Jim, you don't know what it's like being a pastor.' 1. I've been one. 2. If you did it God's way, you would be joyously at peace! He was worried a new mega church was taking his members. #SheepStealing Happens all the time, and mega's don't care, often—that's Capitalism!

I went to a church in Prosper, TX (FBC), and the guy thought I was down-mouthing my own church by simply stating facts about what had happened there (ban and contract). There is a collegial collusion to oppose anyone with a message to get your church prioritized, because we're not here just for fun and money-making, fame and easier work!

I went person-to-person evangelizing with pastor Joe Wall (then of Cypress Bible, Houston), and after perfect results, he said you have a gift, God has obviously blessed and called you, but "I don't want that taught here." I said, "well I don't want to continue to go here." Now he does EXACTLY that @ewmi He wouldn't go right next door!

Eight staffers in a row, at my family's church, REFUSED to go evangelize outside their building. Three of them said they couldn't, and when I saw them 30 minutes later, they were STANDING AROUND waiting for the church service to start.

I once evangelized with my son, and when a gal was saved, I handed her name to "Lumpy." Many years ago, I took Go Evangelize sign to the Dallas meeting of the National Day of Prayer, and Dave Shivers asked me, "Jim, what are you doing?" The obvious answer I had to make obvious to him was exhorting Christians going to that meeting to evangelize. May have been 2006 or 7. @dshiv_7 Remember?

SAME guy I said church's aren't evangelizing much, to which he said "crusades don't pay for themselves." They later had crusades at American Airlines Center and ATT Stadium. Their idea of

evangelism is professionals reach masses, vs. Eph. 4—laymen do their jobs. Now they exhort reach ONE person! #WhosYourOne

A youth pastor from that church had dinner at our house, and after playing basketball asked, 'what's your beef with our church and pastor?' The headmaster knows all about these matters, but uses underlings to do his dirty work, so he can claim (plausible deniability) he knows nothing, or I'm making it up or cra-cra [negative labeling with no evidence method].

Last Sunday, he said @chriskouba was his personal right-hand man as an intern. HEAR the sermon from I I am! That "stumpy" (on our website) banned me from all Sunday School classes, and mocked my prophecy chart saying, 'I only know Jesus will return,' and said "image is everything."

Lumpy, at that same website, was quite offended when he preached to us we needed a new root. I said Jesus is a Christians' root, and Christians need pruning, vs. to get saved, or re-saved. Two week later, I was phoned at home to come in and get banned from all classes. That church KNOWS my phone number.

My ex-good friend used to be the Sunday School teacher of our class, and we got along great, until Jack and his henchmen schmoozed him on a trip to Arizona to watch the Rangers practice, and he phoned me (they KNOW my phone number I invited them to use, to reconcile, this morning), and said, 'I want to meet with you.' I said is it about using my website materials in Sunday School, and he LIED and said 'YES.'

When I arrived, two staffers appeared from behind nearby walls, to supposedly hear me out, but with one agenda—kick me out of all Sunday School classes. One of the two guys who made me sign a contract to never mention the church online, three months ago, prayed with me in the church's altar area, and said 'you've been faithfully attending a long time.' I said, 'you have great observation skills, to notice individuals' attendance,' to which he said, 'you don't remember meeting me before?' I didn't. He was the silent witness at the contract signing event.

Church in America is OFTEN a business, and if you tell them they aren't evangelizing much, or discipling, or having body life, or doing much to improve society, they don't like it! Jesus would turn the tables—as He did, twice, at the beginning and end of His three-year ministry! It says something that that's how it started and ended!

One mega pastor was away, but I ventured to his offices, and a gal gave me a book of his (I have ZERO interest in lesser things, like whatever it was on!), and said he'd get in touch. Does anyone think he ever did? Let me look up those two church names: LifePoint and The Village Church. TRUE stories.

"Bitterness" is what the Devil calls these recounted stories. Not righteous indignation and truth-telling! I should be angry with the sinful reactions from every big wig arrogant hot shot who tried to stop this push in 2014, that I detail in my 'Books Update,' Dirt of the Christian Cabal chapter!

NOT one single one repented, acknowledged any wrong-doing, apologized. They simply treat you like @FHunscripted gets treated by @robertjeffress... Pretend they don't exist; don't want to acknowledge them, lest our deeds get exposed.

Ministry collusion makes ALL those I mention stay silent about it! They even make people sign contracts to never mention these things. Dictatorial control freaks! They have a public persona to protect, reality be danged. Image protection. Got to appear as something; don't you dare ever say anything truthful that contradicts the reputation I've crafted... it would hurt business.

Twitter search "fire Ur pastor," and "church evangelize ASAP." This is OLD HAT. I've done it since age 19. God has led me a different way, now that, as a layman, I've done well more than my share of evangelism. (6/11/18)

I say give not one dime to any church whose pastor chooses NOT to commit to evangelize all nearby lost people, ASAP. Do not even attend such a place! (8/27/17)

Do not give one dime to any church whose pastor is not PUBLICLY vowed to lead all members to evangelize all nearby lost people, ASAP! Give elsewhere! (1/7/15)

FIRE YOUR PASTOR IF HE WON'T LEAD YOUR CHURCH TO EVANGELIZE EVERY LOST PERSON WITHIN THREE MILES OF YOUR CHURCH BUILDING ASAP! I know you WON'T. (3/17/15)

Any church run like a business ought to be taxed as a business! FIRE any pastor who WON'T publicly commit to lead members to evangelize ALL nearby lost people, ASAP! (2/19/17)

I BEG someone to put a billboard in every major city, which says: May God judge every pastor who won't commit to evangelize all nearby lost people, ASAP! (9/8/16)

Churchianity shames and guilts Christians over an IN-applicable Jewish theocratic tax (the 10 percent 'tithes'), and you've got to ask yourself, WHY? Fund the uncommanded full-time salaries and uncommanded buildings with the uncommanded tithe, for unprioritized church one hour/week, vs. an empowered 24/7 walk with Jesus. (7/4/18)

And pastors would DIE before they'd stretch paying members to obey God and reach more than one person in a year, lest they leave the church (i.e., uncommanded tithe lost). NO urgency at all, though their Bible teaches urgency! The Great Commission is a JOKE to them, NOT to be taken literally; Hell's no big deal. TRUTH. (1/23/19)

And with their churches demanding an UNcommanded 10 percent "tithe" of their gross income, NO WONDER they want no more taken out of their paycheck, by government! Non-church-goers do NOT have this demand. And the MOST amazing thing is political conservatives ALL aspire to be rich, even though God NEVER promised that for Christians.

...Sermons aren't the product, uncommanded church buildings aren't brick and mortar religious retail shops, church-goers aren't customers, and the 10 percent tithe is not God's cost for services rendered, adherents to churchianity and church as a business! There are people needing Jesus...

SBC Houston rich lawyer recruiting for church membership (TITHE), via Hawaii condo, a deacon told me of: Why would any pastor favor a rich person? Bigger quantity uncommanded "tithe." Less work for the same amount of budget being covered; Church as a business! (7/14/17)

I was once interviewed for a top 10 USA church evangelism minister job, and I jokingly asked if they wanted to build a 6 Flags on their campus? The second in command said that's not a bad idea. (2/7/19)

As a JOKE I told their second in command they ought to consider a 6 Flags over Second Baptist, Houston, and he said, 'you know, that's not a bad idea!' ~1998 (6/25/17)

Did the second in command there tell ME 6 Flags over SBC "isn't a bad idea?" YES, in a job interview where a feigned "hiring freeze" was used to move me on. (11/11/14)

Asked why I left SBC, pastor Doug Page was told unbiblical methods, and emphasis on money. His reply: It works, and black churches do it (i.e., the Joash Box). (5/18/13)

I heard "it works" excuse for using the Joash box: Publicly parading in front of the crowd in churches, before, used by a white church mimicking a black church. It works for getting money, by pressure, contrary to in private, so the left hand doesn't know what the right hand is doing (Mt. 7); It works for what end? (12/6/18)

The RESPECTED John Bisagno DID heed our letter request to have laymen give testimony of their evangelism, to prove they did it, at FBC, Katy, TX, as their interim! (6/25/17)

How about the Indian pastor just across McDermott from my neighborhood? He warned me NOT to "name names" on my spiritual website. I did. How about the deacon's email that praises my commitment to evangelism, in 2010, and another who says you better move on—they'll never change? They changed! (12/8/17)

What about "Lumpy," on our website (probably deleted now, but when I renew it)? When the GOOD second in command celebrated 15th church anniversary, after warring against me for awhile after he left, he said 'maybe they did listen to you,' then walked off, still angry I called his hand on theology. (12/8/17)

@JoelOsteen CANT make up for DECADES of watered-down sermons, but IF with @NikWallenda in the windy city, on TV, tell viewers CLEARLY how to be saved! (10/24/14)

No one who is in the act of DOING evangelism will EVER see any of our signs, like Evangelism Explosion, and @SWBTS's Second Mile; ONLY encouragement. I Am Second was for Norm, primarily...

Interstate Battery's head who rejected a call to fund a John 3:16 billboard. (11/1/14)

READ what the number one rated Christian radio station executive said to me when I asked him to promote evangelism on the air, at our 'church conflicts' section at The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website. This fight is DECADES old, as is their sinful pastoral resistance to full evangelism. I HOPE YOU don't go to Hell! (6/11/18)

This is SUCH a weird day, but these things happen when you walk with Jesus... I get my car aligned, and the manager's car is the model I experienced a science-defying miracle in. I turn on the radio, and @4kingandcountry lead singer is speaking. ASK HIM if he didn't slap my son's hand at the AA Center's @HarvestAmerica, after @jackngraham stuck his head out from behind the stage, likely showing him where I was seated (who inspired it, by God's grace alone).

Now they're saying 'you think everything is about you—it's about others, too (when I go public, after 15+ years of obscurity; hear last evening's sermon. (Mt. 11:17)! Those "others" are the Christian Cabal members my chapter names!

They've brought us Chump, the war on Christmas, favoring Israel, hating gays, and the Johnson Amendment unenforced, so now I can say anything I want, to expose them, in church, if need be! BACKFIRED! They had to gather a meeting to decide what Christian issues were!

At a repair shop, @JaySekulow of @aclj is on @GStephanopoulos, legally defending CHUMP not fulfilling his promise to release his taxes! And before that, I watch a Texas politics show, where this ilk wants a legal right for licensed professionals to serve or not serve gays, as "religious liberty."

Jesus dined with unsaved people, and not all gays are unsaved! (Lk. 5:27-32) The FOOL GOP politician said it's a Constitutional right for a business to discriminate, and praised serious/intense Christian commitment as doing so, regarding gays. ONLY concerning celebrating weddings, damn fool! Doctors, lawyers, plumbers, electricians, cosmetologists are addressed by that bogus bill!

And how are you 'gonna prove one's gay, so you don't give them a haircut? Jesus LOVED lost people, and loves saved pastors who sin by hating gays! Gender reassignment surgery I understand a Christian doctor would NOT perform, nor representing gays' legal claims regarding marriage.

It's NOT religious liberty to deny gays access to businesses, but UN-religious sinful hatred, fools I'm supposed to stay quiet about, to be a supposedly 'good Christian.' NEVER! I'll even expose MORE!

Will a Christian-owned business deny service to a divorced person, not meeting the Bible's two exceptions; a drunk, a prostitute you can't tell by her clothes? How about greed CEO's? Selfish rich GOP's? Those are all sins, you could (if you were a FOOL) deny business services to, because you oppose their sins. Will Chic-Fil-A start asking customers if they've ever had an abortion?

These pastors' businesses and reputations are at stake with what I reveal, is why they whine I'm being selfish to obey God, and do what I do and am led to! It has NOTHING to do with Him, or morality! Just as I tend to think God has made Chump have intellectual stupor, same with the Christian Cabal!

EVERY dumb matter they've coddled Chump to address has flaws they NEVER thought of, EXCEPT freeing a pastor from Turkey! They're an EMBARRASSING, unregulated and unregistered lobbying group, and if they want me to be silent, I'll be even more ferociously LOUD! Promise! I have a track record to show I do what I say, just often later than I thought, as God's timing isn't my logical timing! I can say more!

If Jesus shared weddings and wine with lost people some in culture thought were blatant sinners, if He had a carpentry business, the Cabal thinks He'd reject selling His services to them, but he'd share a coffee at Starbucks? Their stupidity stupor is fantastically obvious for all to see! Just WATCH the news!

I can't fix your plumbing, in Texas, if you fixed your plumbing to change sexes! THAT's the Christian Cabal. STICK TO WHAT YOU'RE BAD AT—doing God's EDBS priorities, pastors! I can't cut your hair, because I might get AIDS, from God's judgment, says Fall-Not-So-Wells goofy son? (NOT the good red-headed one).

TWO sins are ALL these morally dirty old (white) men care about—abortion (defund Planned Parenthood, doctor hospital access, heartbeat bill), and homosexuality (Texas "religious" liberty bill). They WORSHIP the GOP, and idolize their status of accessing fake/man's power, now, via our Sinner-In Chief! FOOLS!

The sins of hypocrisy and pride, from holier-than-thou attitudes NEVER bother Balaam false prophets for profits! The ONLY abomination in Levit. 18 they cherry pick is gays' sex—not ~17 others, among which is their violation of Pv. 17:15's abomination. EXPOSE THEM, and you're evil, to WARPED people (Eph. 5:11).

The Islamists are coming, to take over our nation, and U.S. Christians are persecuted by society. NO, you COULDN'T be persecuted, because you don't evangelize enough or cause enough societal change to even be recognized by society, "Christian" Cabal! Your political strategists are HORRIBLE at their jobs! Merry X-mas!

It's EVIL we can't force public school students to only read of our religion/Bible taught in classrooms, or force our religion to be favored in court houses, like horse-rider Roy Moore wanted! Evil, I tell you. The world's going to Hell, because it's not still 1950! Christian Cabal U.S.-centric "worldview!"

Judicial activism is EVIL by evil liberals, but it's holy when WE do it to SCOTUS, via Kavanaugh, because our intentions are pure—to end all abortions. The ends justify the means, if you're a political conservative! Mock liberals as having bleeding-heart good intentions, but never acknowledge your own sins.

Does anyone wonder why they want my ideas shut down? Wonder no more! They'll say my website and books are like the ramblings of the unibomber! Claim I'm crazy, as David Koresh or Jim Jones or Charles Manson. If you know nothing of my writings, they think they can say such things to keep you ignorant of those writings.

Say he's making all this up—he's delusional. I gave them all my skeletons in my book. Be certain they'll use them, but they'll have NO effect as I explained them first! Their goal is no one ever reads my FREE website! Slander it as conspiracy theory, rants and railings. The DEVIL'S lies in Jesus' name! SIN!

Say I'm pro-abortion; say I don't speak out on sins. They'll lie their tushes off, as that's ALL I've seen them and their poster boy in the White House do for four years! The fact that they host large churches and our on TV is supposed to prove too DUMB Christians they're leaders. Leaders do God's priorities, and don't elect 45!

SHALL I CONTINUE? I could write 20 more tweets about their evil deeds. I'll wait 'til a more opportune time, if it's ever needed! Oh, and they also get credit for pushing for lesser sentencing for drug and/or more minor offenses. We are objective, even as they think we're evil. Evil is NOT in the eye of the beholder, but the Bible.

Quote of Joel Rosenberg at my family's church, when I didn't heed the Christian Cabal's call to run in 2016!: "Maybe God won't raise up a Josiah. Judgment is coming." I don't blame speaker, but the one feeding him the lines. You got the run date wrong, not I! 20/20. (1/24/16)

Update #8: Cabal Origins & Character (Part II)

I'm awakened to recall all the evil I have seen behind the scenes, dealing with politically-active pastors. Before I return to bed, let me enumerate them: Seeking secular power ISN'T what Christians are called to (Jn. 18:36), though God can use Christians in politics.

Power idolatry is a sin, even though I've also said without power in politics, you sit on the sidelines. You also serve a valid checks-and-balances function! That statement was under the current system of no shared power, and NOT under the Pledgers concept!

There are pastors who LOVE fame, fortune, power and the media limelight. They even fancy themselves 'celebrities,' because they have large congregations. You only see them for two hours a week; anyone can have stage presence that long, but it's their life off stage that shows whether they have character or mere image!

People are expendable to this ilk of claiming Christian! You're a pawn. Same thing I saw Paul Pressler do with people for a SBC control power grab in the 1980's! They get very rich in the process, but their smiles and charm are only to use you for power-seeking ends! I would NEVER trust this type of claimer, and it's the EXACT demonic spirit that locked Russell Dilday out of his @SWBTS mansion, and bullied its way into forcing out all divergent voices (though the SBC needed an inerrancy cleansing)! They also

did similar things, politically, in Reagan's days, with the Moral Majority! Fleshly egos and power idolatry, in the name of Jesus' cause.

I have been 100 percent ASTONISHED how laymen WASP's accepted Trump, with all his sins NO OTHER POLITICIAN will EVER get away with, and it only PROVES what I've alleged for two decades: Carnality/sin reigns in the white church, where churchianity reigns over Christianity!

CHARACTER/integrity/morals/ethics are ALL WE HAVE, as believers, that is to set us apart from the world. YOU ALL EMBRACED THE WORLD for worldly power, and abandoned God in the process. I believe YOU GUYS literally fulfilled prophecy's 'The Apostasy!' Am I to congratulate you on a White House win? No way, Jose. I DO find GREAT joy that your free-willed SIN hastened prophecy! There WILL be an accounting, and I would happily meet in public with the ring leader of your bunch, before cameras, and ask him to pray along with me that God would strike whichever of us lies about what happened behind the scenes to start the Christian Cabal. Consider that an open invitation, @jackngraham. We can have a second miracles contest on TV, as I will meet to pray that for myself, as you do yourself, any time!

These people LOVE accessing power symbols, and entering the Big House, and offering plumb speaking and White House assignments to people in their good graces. Their old age forces them to mouth support of better ways of doing politics, but they are NOT leaders, because until someone else leads that, they're content with the us vs. them full-time foolishness!

Political party, as my life has proven for five years, is a FOOLish man's construct! These old white men worship it; they derive their identity from being a Republican! It's VERY embarrassing and childish! We have to be the laughing stock of the world, clinging to a label, while CLAIMING Jesus in the effort at NO justice—just winning, and wanting the opponents defeat! NO MORALS! And this from men of the cloth!

I apologize to the world for this ILK of claiming Christian pastor! Their lifelong relationships with heads of big churches and organizations trumps morality, for all involved! The power of male bonding is a higher priority than either the fear of God, or the power of God!

IDIOT friends go along to get along, as they don't want to upset the apple cart, and do the right thing—or tell egoists NO! I've OFTEN said they'd vote for Hitler, or Charles Manson, if he pledged to overturn Roe (and was a republican)! They will deny it to their death bed, but supporting THIS proves my claim: <https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3> A "Christian" (I use the word LIGHTLY) rewards with a vote, a man who will insult POW's, even though his little ankle pain prevented spoiled rich brat from serving?

A "Christian" will let our kids see the "leader" of our nation say famous men can grab women's crotches? A "Christian" coddles up to a man who has NEVER asked God's forgiveness for anything, and THEY give him the words "baby Christian?"

DO YOU BELIEVE OR RESPECT YOUR OWN CLAIMED RELIGION? Hardly! A "Christian" elects a serial divorcer and adulterer, as the WASP's poster boy—an arrogant, greedy, self-centered, uninformed egoist!

It can ONLY be explained prophetically! 'The Apostasy' has begun, and the Evangelical Council started it! You want to hear a congratulations from me for winning the White House off ideas you stole from me? You will NEVER hear it, because I envisioned morality and intelligence returning to our politics.

You got WORLDLY stars in your eyes, as you flutter off to your next Fox "News" gig, NEVER realizing they aren't always news, now, but propaganda! You are SO morally inconsistent, you warmly embraced my ideas of JUSTICE in politics, until your sinful impatience constantly worried I was dragging my feet to obey God's timing, because you know SO LITTLE about walking with Him! I had to teach you the past 10 years all the things most people think you came up with on your own.

YES, Jack Graham's actions and sermons, the past decade, MAINLY were influenced by The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website He is too prideful to ever credit the source, because he fears I'll get as big a head as his, or use it as empowerment, now that I'm on the other political team. Embarrassing, as I've shown that party means NOTHING to me! I'm ONLY for good policies and good politicians! I don't care if D.C. is filled with all from one party, whichever party, if they're committed to goodness.

God is NOT a Republican or a Democrat, stupid fools! He is a-political. He only says do right! If you'd quit only knowing enough of His word to preach (vs. teach) a sermon, you'd know these things! Seminary doesn't prepare you to know the word well; they give you lifelong tools. Most pastors wait all their lives to get a grasp of its full message. That's ministerial incompetence.

I have personally witnessed the most sinful of behavior from mega church pastors you know the names of, who fought me tooth-and-nail, because I insisted they prioritize God's values in ministry! The books of Jude and II Peter describe sex perverts in ministry for the money! Until 1985, that was virtually impossible, just as the Tribulation, predicated on an Israel peace deal, was humanly impossible before 1948!

No one could ever interpret those two books, correctly, as to application, as pastors were usually poor. NOT with the mega church trend! Now you have the Osteen ilk! Praised by the secular world for their "success"—a success NOT as God defines it! WHO CARES? This is America, where money talks. I could go on for days on this subject, but I'm tired, and going back to sleep. Perhaps more when I awake. YUGE problems in the American church! Sin is problem number one!

Update #9: Cabal Achievements

GLAD to learn an ex-Texas politician from my family's church has been tapped to head up empowerment zones for poorer Americans, due to Ounce's connections to Chump. They'll NEVER tell you my tweets inspired such emphasis to help the poor, or that it's to lure black votes for 2020. Christian Cabal payoffs. [White House twitter account:] At today's meeting, President Trump introduced Scott Turner as the Executive Director of the new White House Opportunity and Revitalization Council. (4/4/19)



IF the Christian Cabal does GOOD, I will be happy. Their huge motivation and motive problem is they're in reputation damage control mode! That's NOT moral sincerity! Had they NOT supported evil, their reputations, and MUCH more importantly, that of Christianity, wouldn't have been harmed!

They literally use the one-trick pony strategy of 'save the babies,' to support Chump! Hitler WOULD have been supported by them, as he HID his evils—Trump openly displayed them, as his campaign M.O.!

They LOVE to argue Hillary would have been worse. She was MORE intelligent and moral, in her campaign, and any and ALL bad policies she would have supported could have been stopped if WASPs voted all GOP's but CHUMP. I did, for that reason!

They argue getting two conservatives on SCOTUS is a gain for Christians. That's a LIE! God is for impartiality and justice, and ALL conservatism's SINS come along with that judicial activism!

They'd argue Hillary would have nominated liberals for SCOTUS. This is NOT trusting God, that if you do th

e right thing, He can do all things! Instead, they supporting evil, that good may come! (Rom. 3:8) If you REALLY believe in God, you make moral decisions, even if your FLESH can rationalize NOT doing so!

The GOP majority could have blocked extreme left SCOTUS picks, and in any case, God NEVER leads Christians to support all this, to get two conservative SCOTUS picks! You NEED to READ its evidence, and I'll NEVER let Chump off the hook for all these DIS-qualifying offers concerning his qualifications!: <https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3> Never!

He has NEVER repented, even though his Christian Cabal has FULL access to him. They are INCOMPETENT at spiritual counsel, as that's NOT their agenda, as MINISTERS! He has NEVER apologized to America for his campaign, just as their organizer, @jackngraham NEVER apologizes for anything I've detailed concerning myself.

He DOESN'T reconcile, uses people for personal gain, takes credit for other's work. This is NOT Christian behavior, but that's NOT their agenda! Even their number one goal of Roe's overturn wasn't thought through! I could accept state's rights on the matter, but this ilk would ban all abortions in Texas, or if they wouldn't, HOW CAN A DOCTOR PROVE rape or incest occurred? Doctors aren't prosecutors or investigators—they're surgeons!

EVERY Texas pregnant gal who wanted to abort would claim rape. Government authorities would NOT DNA test to see if their boyfriend or a stranger impregnated them, before or after the abortion! And it could become his word vs. hers, if it were the boyfriend. The mother's life would also likely be banned in Texas! Force a woman to die, to save the baby.

On at-will abortions, they'd want Texas women to travel to Colorado or New Mexico for an abortion, but Equal Protection clause causes of actions could arise, for equally-situated CO or NM women NOT having to incur those costs for that same procedure.

These "holy" men do NOT think through these things! They just want votes for the GOP, because they'd NEVER consider any Democrat worthy of WASP votes, even if they're MORE ethical than Chump, or have better ideas; all from the TRADITIONS of men, being white male WASP having to do the GOP's bidding!

These old men are in a rut of thinking from the 1950's, that all Democrats are evil, and the GOP is the party of God. EVEN as its head is SO FAR from any moral or intellectual achievement levels of any living President!

TELL ME, Christian Cabal, if any politician running for President will ever be allowed to do and say all these things in the future: <https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3> It WON'T happen, because YOU lost your minds and morals over 2 or 3 SCOTUS picks, because YOU didn't LEAD, and teach God's value of JUSTICE in our politics! #Followers

You could have used your access to power to encourage morality! That's what John the REAL Baptist did! You did the opposite! Sucked up like yes men brown nosers for some chance for Christians not to be disrespected as second-hand step children in a society that has accepted that gay people usually won't go straight; a public opinion change you let happen on YOUR watch, preaching to the choir, and influencing society NONE!

Just get rich and famous, applying church growth movement tactics! And when God raised a man to teach you the EDBS priorities that have been in His Bible all these millennia, you fought and attacked him tooth-and-nail, because he RIGHTLY pointed out that NONE OF YOU have evangelized ALL lost people within walking distance of your uncommanded building, you RARELY relationally disciple many of your members, you don't even know what Body Life is (even though all Christians have gifts, and the one another's have been in Bible for two millennia), and your social ministry to bless society has been little-to-none, the past 20-30 years, ON YOUR WATCH!

That, plus required 10 percent tithe, and the false doctrine of Lordship Salvation, and now I have a VERY good idea who is going to fill the role of the Balaam false prophets in ministry for profits (of Jude and II Peter)!

No one used to understand how that ilk of fake minister would be rich and sexually immoral! Did anyone notice it's the 'celebrity' pastors who are rich and famous, that made headlines over sexual deviancy? Jim Bakker, Jimmy Swaggart, and all these chumps: <https://bit.ly/2INlyRU> There are medium- and small church pastors (especially Catholic), who do child molestation, but it seems to be more prevalent with the celebrity ministers. Adultery/affairs, maybe even porn and homosexuality. These temptations don't seem to happen as much with financially struggling ministers, as they must trust God to lead them—not rely on their bank accounts! (Pv. 11:28; Jas. 2:5)

These men NEVER reveal their total compensation, even though the laymen pay them! They often run church as a business, and admit to it (engrossed in secular management and 'leadership' books). Taxes are due for such legal entities! You can't use God as an excuse to not obey God, who said pay government its due!

And finally, preach-and-be-paid is a business plan NONE of them will abandon, even though it's NOT in Bible, as their only job description, but it brings in the crowds (money), and is easy (vs. enduring hardship), when you have the skills down pat, and EDBS takes much more effort! "The Apostasy" is here!

And finally, my interest and concern is, number one, for struggling pastors who suffer from legal sheep stealing, and the small and medium-sized churches, who can't compete with the amenities of the megas. And NOT all mega church pastors suffer all these evil intentions and deeds! If the shoe fits—it fits!

Update #10: The Christian Cabal

(Please forgive the lengthy links, as I'm NOT going to now register to use Bitly—a new requirement)

LOOK at how the #CopyCat is STILL using my middle ground ideas, and how his evil Boss is seeking him out, because they BOTH know how God worked through me. They ONLY rode my coat tails. Their arrogance won't admit it. #Sinners [http://www1.cbn.com/cbnnews/politics/2019/april/israel-has-a-right-to-exist-evangelicals-help-president-trump-craft-middle-east-peace-plan ...](http://www1.cbn.com/cbnnews/politics/2019/april/israel-has-a-right-to-exist-evangelicals-help-president-trump-craft-middle-east-peace-plan...) 'wanna be's! Never 'gonna catch up!

IMPOSSIBLE for those MORONS (NOT Billy Graham's relative in the piece) to broker peace in Israel, because THEY ALONE made America biased, and Arabs have ZERO rational reason to trust or cooperate with biased "peace makers." You'll NEVER get them to the table—you caused that, @jackngraham

One exception to my statement... If CHUMP is the real Antichrist, his fake Christian adviser becomes the little prophet of Daniel, then Middle East peace COULD be brokered for 7-years. I believe CHUMP is the greatest candidate for that, and his anger in one+ year, over losing, could trigger that!

Russia and China should advise the Arab nations, then get the U.N. involved, to negotiate peace between Israel (with Chump's biased advisers) and her enemies, backed by said parties, with U.N. representatives as the neutral brokers, perhaps from historically neutral Switzerland. America can't lead, under 45!

Update #11: Churchianity vs. Christianity (Part II)

HERE's sinful church: Preach a 45 minute sermon, and you've done your main job for the week. Throw your evangelizing, discipling, counseling and social action instructing all into it, so all you do is mainly

prepare for it all week, and with experience, prep times takes little time. Seminary said 40 hours to prepare.

It is indisputable that these four actions are supposed to be happening in EVERY church in the world, but RARELY do any of them happen in America! If a pastor won't even consider changing church practice to doing them, I will NOT attend, long-term:

1. LAYMEN evangelizing all nearby lost people; I do NOT mean a handful of elite warriors, who make up less than five percent of the membership, all pastor inspired and led.
2. Multiplication relational discipling, where pastor and staff lead lay leaders to know materials, then all of them choose a small group to disciple, ONLY temporarily; then those do the same to 12 or less they choose, until all the membership gets disciple, and into a daily quiet time habit, full commitment decision, using their gift(s) in ministry, and regularly evangelistic.
3. Every church member identifies their spiritual gift(s), and uses them in the worship service to DO the one another's of Scripture, edifying the body by doing their part in it, for 10 to 15 minutes of the service.
4. The church body becomes known in the community for their prayer results, and love for one another, as they serve the community solving problems and helping people.

Absent that, I have ZERO interest in ever regularly attending any church again! You can catch criticism for protesting status quo, but since 1985 (and even in seminary, earlier), I've been battling to fix these things in church, and revival isn't happening, because U.S. pastors have a preach-and-be-paid mentality/business plan. Add in if a pastor teaches Lordship Salvation or required tithing, I will NOT stay there long.

Let's address the SIN of U.S. pastors:

'I evangelize by my sermon.'

1. FEW lost people come to church, and church is to go to lost people, and all of them—not just reach a few.
2. Pastors are to be doing the work of an evangelist, and leading laymen to do the work! You doing evangelism from the pulpit is NOT laymen doing the work of ministry service!
3. Your evangelism is mainly an invitation after a non-evangelistic sermon, and if it's an evangelistic sermon, you are 95+ percent preaching to the converted, which is futile and a waste of resources, when most people outside the building need salvation! That's DUMB!

'I disciple by my sermon.'

1. Did Jesus do that? He taught crowds, but discipled 12 men.
2. Sermons are forgotten before 72 hours expire.
3. Your words are not the same as God's words direct in one-to-one relating, daily, between God and laymen.
4. Laymen don't need you to teach them, so gurus serving as chaperones, rather than ensuring all laymen walk close with Jesus and meet daily, are teaching/educating—maybe even sometimes inspiring—but NOT mentoring/discipling.

'Spiritual gifts are for Sunday School.'

1. It's age segregated, which is NOT what family is!

2. Once again, mainly the speaker uses his spiritual gift... the audience remains seat vs. pew sitters!
3. The one another's are NEVER intentionally applied.
4. To repeat, it's a room full of arms, and a dissected body, because all members aren't there, so it's NOT the body of Christ functioning as the whole local body; that's a PROBLEM!

'We do social ministry by sending money to the Cooperative Program.'

1. Money is NOT service. It funds OTHERS to do service, but it is NOT involvement of yourself in ministry.
2. NO church but Rick Warren's is known by outsiders for their significant social ministry contribution (plots of land to farm in poor nations).
3. One (of a few) exception is @FHunscripted, who gives back to his community with job fairs, free legal counsel, and trying to empower black entrepreneurs. He is an exception, just as Rick Warren is. MOST churches DABBLE just enough to be able to claim they serve society... maybe a Thanksgiving meal, or a mission trip to clean up three homes in a weekend.

This is drips and drops of water where floods are needed! It's ALWAYS 35 or less people, out of thousands of members. No one can accuse that type church of actually engaging social ministry—just a few elites, or teens on mission trips!

Here's EXACTLY what the CARNAL pastors say of me among themselves: He's SO critical and negative... that HAS to be of the Devil.

He's a hypocrite, as he's never been a pastor who did these things. He can be ignored, because NONE of my ministry peers do those four things as he describes. And apostasy continues! You now know why!

You NEVER ask the root cause. It's because preaching for 45-90 minutes a week is EASY, compared to what I laid out! And really older pastors in the career can spit out a sermon almost in their sleep, so even easier, all for BIG bucks the paying crowds NEVER learn the full details of! Nice gig! Un-nice disobedience to God.

But you're attacking "men of God." We're supposed to be untouchable (I Tim. 5:19). DO I ACCURATELY DESCRIBE YOUR CHURCH? Then shut the heck up with your theological rationalizing of SIN! You will NEVER change, but don't try to justify your practice, just keep serving satan, and pretend I never told you God's way of doing your business!

You keep laymen dumbed-down sheep to never call your hand on this corrupt business practice, as they're excused if they come and give, and do nothing else. Mutual back scratching corruption! Apostasy in America.

Finally, para-church organizations FAR surpass any evangelism or discipling you'll ever do. They're not even churches. That SHOULD shame and embarrass you, but it DOESN'T, because the money's too good and easy to collect!

Now he's just too critical, so we can dismiss his BIBLICAL statements, because we weren't 'gonna do them anyway!

Update #12: Churchianity's Effects

Let's discuss the EFFECTS of churchianity's preach-and-be-paid and church as a business philosophies. Laodicea! Materially rich, spiritually bankrupt. Estimates vary, but Christian carnality is a very high

percent of church goers. You cannot see it, and suits and smiles and dresses cover its appearance, as with nice drivers in the parking lots. **MAN LOOKS ON THE OUTSIDE BUT GOD SEES THE HEART!**

If any Christian isn't daily meeting with God, he's NOT getting his daily spiritual bread, and his sanctification is STARVING and famished. He's also NOT a disciple, as following requires daily cross carrying.

So 81 percent of WASPs can vote for the most sinful political campaign in modern history, and BRAG that they're "Christians" who love CHUMP. Am I the ONLY person in America who sees the brash hypocrisy of that deception? I'm starting to think pastors and laymen are so apostate, no one else sees any problem there!

NON-CHRISTIANS have ZERO rational reason to listen to U.S. Christians who voted for Trump! ZERO! You could NOT have chosen worse, out of 16 others with more integrity! I KNOW your satan-led "Christian" hearts WANT to forget the details, and blame my type as unforgiving or holding grudges, but YOU-YOU-YOU chose to support sin!

Blatant sin, all blasphemously in Jesus' name! You are guilty before God, and you don't even know it. You strain at a gnat to find positive things to exclusively fixate on, because the elephant in the room is so largely staring you down, ready to crush you with the weight of all his sins YOU voted to cheer and celebrate.

Don't EVER use the word 'repentance' to any U.S. non-Christian, because you OBVIOUSLY don't think it's important for CHUMP to do, or even to ask God's forgiveness for any of his multitude of sins, for you to brandish him a 'baby Christian,' to get GOP votes.

NON-CHRISTIANS are NOT as stupid as you think, and Christians are OFTEN dumb for Jesus, which is an absolutely disgraceful way to live! Christians are to be fools for Christ, which means they're so committed that others consider their sacrifices foolish—they are NOT to be foolish in their thinking! (I Cor. 4:10, 14:20).

WILL YOU EVER HEAR A SERMON LIKE THIS EVENING'S? Never. Needed, but NO. Yet some pious, sanctimonious, holier-than-thou types DARE to publicly pray for revival, when God's people have ZERO intention of EVER having biblical church, because their pastors have ZERO such intention. Status quo pays the bills in Laodicea. I have NO hope for you missing judgment, U.S. Christians!

DRY BONES! That is the only phrase resounding in my head. II Chron. 7:14 does NOT say just pray, just a few of you, and just a few times, then give up! **PREACH THAT, PREACHERS!**

Uncommanded buildings, uncommanded tithe, uncommanded pastor salary, and uncommanded Lordship/full life's surrender commitment, in order to receive a free, awesome gift of eternity. And some wonder why the church in America is so dead. Wonder no more! #Laodicea. U.S.A.! (written at 1am), and it's NOT insomnia!

If you are NOT a Christian, let me PLEASE describe for you EXACTLY how the church in America NOT behaving as the church of the Bible directly impacts your life in negative ways: IF Christians do NOT do full evangelism, you may never hear how to go to Heaven, in which case you'll go to Hell! That means when your body dies, and gets buried six feet under, after a funeral, all along you were INSTANTLY in flames, when your last breath was expelled.

You will be there for forever—for eternity—for days without end. It's a dark, lonely place, even though most people are there, and the fire flames never melt your new body's skin/covering, as it is made to feel it fully, yet never end or desensitize or melt.

There's no water there. No fan or air conditioner. No partying going on (vs. lyrics I'd rather die with the sinners than live with the saints, the sinners are much more fun; Billy Joel). That's your first reason for being HARMED by Christians NOT obeying God in how church is to be done.

When they don't act like Jesus, you easily think you're not missing out on anything good, remaining NOT a Christian. You miss eternal rewards, blessings in this life, and Heaven, all because you rightly looked around and observed people naming Christ's name, not behaving much different from you! ACCURATE observation, and a large problem!

You figure what they believe in must not mean much to them, as they act like you do, and you don't read their holy book, or attend their churches, and the results are about the same! That's a LOGICAL conclusion!

And when they don't have Body Life, if you ever got lured by advertising or a tug from a friend to attend, you'd RIGHTLY think the only spiritual gifts that exist were sitting, shaking hands, flashing a smile or singing off key! That's a CORRECT observation that that's about the only things you see laymen do in church—though NONE of those are biblical spiritual gifts.

And when Christians aren't leaders in social change and societal improvement, NO WONDER Don Henley penned words about people singing about the hereafter, yet living like there's no tomorrow, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8bOJiTskr6w> ...

Christians in America have a reputation for their faith making them stupid, and science haters. That is WELL-deserved criticism. Jesus taught them to love God with all their minds. They disobey that injunction! I have nothing more. Soak that into your skulls, and you can see why people saying GOP values are NOT 100 percent God's values are ACCURATE, yet the con job continues!

Update #13: Churchianity vs. Christianity (Part III)

Money idolatry, in the name of Jesus! LOOK at the comparatively ignorant and simple people in the book of Acts! (Ac. 2, 4) Their church was exciting, attractive, awesome, miraculous and something nothing like today's church! Those people experienced miracles! They had laymen committed to evangelism, and give up their lives for a cause, when it was required.

Our only sacrifice is an hour out of our self-filled lives on Sundays! Homework: READ the entire book of Acts. List their traits. You will see VERY few corollaries in modern church! LOOK how THEY dealt with politicians. NOT like WASPs did in 2016! John the Baptist, in the Gospels, is what they SHOULD have behaved like, but in prophecy, we are in the Laodicean period, so Christians are mainly lukewarm, with God puking at their lifestyles! (Rev. 3).

Those people in Acts had lives you and I would want to emulate. Today, not so much! Chase money, and say Praise the Lord. EVEN "secular" songs understand things Christians don't, like: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZW8TrYhBxk> ...

WASP Christians are known by minority raced believers for their wealth, mainly, and hatred of abortion and homosexuality. That's NOT emphases you see much of IF you ever read the New Testament. It's a grand illusion, Christians in America race after, being practicing atheists living like spiritual realities are lies!

Money is God! You can't serve Him and money, so they choose it and mouth God! LOOK how much time Christians in Acts spent doing evangelism and discipling, compared to today. It's near polar opposites! U.S. Christendom is NOT biblical Christianity, but Capitalizing on Christ, commercialization and churchianity!

The difference is that EDBS priorities are NOT taken seriously! I've said these old hat things since 2006, at [The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website](#). READ it! My messages NEVER change, they just get rehashed wording ever so often.

But CHUMP flatters and kisses up to egoistic pastors, enamored by his charm and money (as they cherish it, too), who praises them as so very important in our society. He knows NOTHING of the Christian faith! He worships Self, and uses these FOOLS for votes, blowing smoke where the sun don't shine, and they eat it up!

They'll follow that pied piper all the way to Hell, for power idolatry, as they IGNORE and slander the one who's REALLY vs. fakely of their membership, who tells them what they NEED to hear—the truth, rather than lies that they're doing a great job for God, disobeying His church description.

Truthfully, I don't care/it doesn't bother me, because I've read the last chapter. They, apparently haven't, as it doesn't look good for them! NO FEAR OF GOD BEFORE THEIR EYES! (Judg. 21:25) NO standards, just do church the way you see other pastors do it, like dogs smelling butts, to see what to do!

Why evil enemies win sometimes: 1. It's temporary; 2. It allows them to get big heads, so they fall; 3. It makes you stronger; 4. The devil wins some battles, but never any wars (as the god vs. God of this world); 5. To make their sure judgment more justified before men.

Forty years, men! In 1979 I know how U.S. Christianity was. I LIVED full evangelism—to a home, in Waco! I saw and experienced discipling (Campus Crusade and The Navigators). I engaged in Body Life (Highland Baptist), and many ministries did UN-profitable service to their communities. It's NOT the same, today.

BACKWARDS. Regression. Backsliding. Apostasy. Falling away. Ichabod/Holy Spirit left. Carnality, worldliness, Luke warmness, Laodicea, all for fame, fortune and fun! Song, silver and sermon for bodies, buildings and bucks. Churchianity and church as a business Jesus would turn the tables on! I pray He does—SOON.

Have a nightmare of a sleep, tonight, until you come to your senses, and accept what biblical church IS! It's NOT up to your opinion, or peer review, or seminary ministry models. It's all spelled out in that book you know so poorly. You worship money, which is why you practice church like mammon is your god. Come and hear/attraction, seeker sensitive, poll your parishioners, felt need ministry, fads and flavors of the month; entertainment (draw that crowd), all as God weeps. Good night—but not very good, if you fill that role of the Balaam preacher in America!

Update #14: Abortion (Part II)

AMAZING interview!: A must watch interview with former Planned Parenthood, our nation's largest abortion provider, facility director, @AbbyJohnson and @glennbeck <https://bit.ly/2VcEeKH>

Sixty percent of women who have abortions identify themselves as Christians. —**Abby Johnson**; Physician, heal thyself, Christian Cabal! Planned Parenthood trains its staff to sell abortions, as there's no money for them in keeping the pregnancy or adoptions!

Planned Parenthood enters the public education system so girls they get on contraception sure to fail won't go to their parents, but to rubber stamp judges who will approve the abortion. —**Abby Johnson** (paraphrased) Abortion is big business.

Seeing Abortion | Word on Fire <https://shar.es/am9wK4> via @BishopBarron

[Private account:] Abortion is painful, gory, ugly, indecent, and immoral. It makes women the guarantors of men's sexual liberation, by turning women into the murderers of their own children. @PPFA profits hugely by calling it a liberation and "healthcare." Bring a friend to see @UnplannedMovie

[Private account:] "I had just buried my daughter... and here someone came to me and offered me money to kill their son or daughter and I said, 'yes'." Watch how former abortionist, Dr. Levatino and his wife explain their story of becoming pro-life. @UnplannedMovie

For abortion and gay marriage the religious right will IGNORE GOP's errors of idolizing riches and letting the poor suffer, IF charity can't help enough. (10/16/14)

#UnplannedTheMovie I also said IF the public saw video of abortions, gay sex and the death penalty, they'd be fully informed before they make their position decisions! TRUTH. (2/23/15)

#UnplannedTheMovie Anti-abortionists NEED to converse with pregnant women considering it, and pro-abortionists NEED to see a video of what that procedure is and does! DO it! (1/27/15)

By CHERRY PICKING the morals of abortion and gay marriage, the WASP church has become ~irrelevant. IF she were fully biblical, she would be fully relevant. (1/6/15)

Conservatism brings in religion on abortion and homosexuality, but not greed or poverty. Cherry picking morals to cater to the religious right. (11/29/14)

#UnplannedTheMovie: Embryo heart beat in 1.5 months, feels pain in 2 months; IF you're personally pro-abortion, watch three videos called "Silent Scream," on YouTube! (1/18/15)

Government has a legitimate safety interest in protecting against back alley abortions, but policy should ALSO discourage abortions' numbers! Cf.: John Kerry's quote. (12/16/14)

If mainstream @DNC accepted personal positions against most abortions, and gay marriage as a state's rights issue, I could consider many of their beliefs. (12/11/14)

Any Christian who clamors against abortion, but does not more so evangelize, is a HYPOCRITE, as at least poor embryos go to Heaven! #Republicans (6/17/18)

I personally understand why a woman might abort, though a BIG sin, especially for contraception. You CAN'T have back alley unsafe abortions by a national ban! (10/16/14)

I've said before, the WASP church is in bed with the world on tax rebates for the rich, and downing Welfare, using abortion and gay marriage as their tie to God. There are NO holy parties. (11/13/14)

Statistics show Christian Millennials are less interested in abortion and gay marriage, as political issues for helping the poor, and solving problems, etc., @GOP. (11/22/14)

There goes that consistent religious righter going conservatism's ox, again. They're supposed to tow party line for abortion and gay marriage. MOST do! (1/15/15)

There IS no party of God in America. Dems are for the poor and against greed, and the GOP is anti-homosexuality and abortions. There is NO moral monopoly for either! (11/11/14)

We're ONLY talking about abortion (in Texas) and gay marriage, NOW, due to politics! WHERE were these conversations before 2016 came into focus? HYPOCRISY sin! (1/27/15)

IF you've seen the movie, 'Unplanned,' a suction/vacuum pulls an arm off a baby, who was sleeping peacefully, then he starts fighting for his life, in the womb, until all parts fall into a metal container—all viewed by a worker via ultrasound, as her boss does the procedure.

I know the Christian Cabal WELL! They justify ALL this to stop that:

<https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/posts/1683401871972299> ... Like the Pharisees of old, they LOVE the praiseful greetings in the public places of "leader," but they FOLLOWED, and NEVER positively influenced the will of the GOP people! Never! There were 16 others; granted, more boring, but if the Christian Cabal wanted to engage judicial activism to overturn Roe, there were SEVERAL more intelligent and integrous people running, IF that group had ANY power to sway 81 percent of WASPS.

Instead, he hopped like a frog from Jeb to Cruz to CHUMP! If anyone calls them 'leaders,' you are wrong, even as they'll NEVER correct you for violating this verse: Mt. 23:10. In fact, they engage the sin of stealing ideas from others you now know well!

And we live in a democracy. They may dream of Roe's overturn, for red states, but I've already detailed all the problems with a ban on the horrific, gruesome deed!

'Anything for the babies' is their mantra. Like forsaking morals, core GOP beliefs, reputation, and leadership claims, as followers of group think sheep mentality of the herd! You wouldn't believe their LACK of private integrity I have witnessed multiple times! It matters! Public shows are shows.

My mom, before she committed legal suicide, used to be able to fake happy for the two hours we'd visit her. I'd venture anyone can fake morality for a time, if a camera's in their face. I am NOT saying all Cabal members lack integrity, but READ 'Dirt on the Christian Cabal' chapter at this website's "Books Update" button, and you will LEARN facts unbecoming of a minister of God.

Hypocrisy is a SIN. Do I have to PROVE that to you from Scripture? LOOK at what James Dobson said in 1998: <https://thewayofimprovement.com/2016/06/25/james-dobson-on-the-character-of-the-president-of-the-united-states/> ... The PUBLIC needs to be asking him, what changed? The Cabal's getting off scot free.

'Re-written rules by society because the economy's good; it's just sex-cheating on your wife is no great significance; rationalizing; it's his personal life; he was lying.' MORALITY principles NEVER change, but Mr. @DrJamesCDobson changed on what morals mean to him, in politicians! WHY? Because HIS party's man, and HIS one-trick pony issue was front and center with SCOTUS picks at stake (i.e., abortion).

YET, the sheep thinking laymen go along with this flip flop, morally, and candidate wise. That's NOT leading, or being Christ-obeying laymen, because God's standard for politicians DOESN'T change! Ex. 18:21.

NO Cabal member exhorted Christian laymen they better not go along to get along with sinful far right conservatives who supported his antics! NOW they ACT like they hold the cards with the power to steer the WASP vote. WHY DID YOU TOLERATE TRUMP, if @OSHawkins preached 'you have what you tolerate?'

Were NONE of the other 16 GOP's unwilling to agree to stack SCOTUS conservative? You NEED to know, @revjamesrobison @jackngraham @drjamescdobson @robertjeffress @askLUChancellor and @Franklin_Graham colluded in private to bring you The Chump! That's NOT leadership!

It's EASY to say, viewing an abortion, 'that's WRONG!' It's MUCH harder to deal with the law, when SCOTUS stated viability is the Constitutional test, and third trimester is the cutoff point! It's also LAWYERS who know the Equal Protection clause of the same document comes into play when U.S. women get different rights and privileges deemed important.

And even if Roe ever changed to a state's rights matter, rape, incest and the mother's life, babies are still sucked out limb by limb, so this bunch would, to be consistent, say those victims must give birth, as the fetus is innocent! That means they'd force red state women to use coat hangers, or pay travel expenses that VARY (unequal treatment), where some blue states are further away from a red state woman than other red state women closer proximated to red states.

These REAL issues mean NOTHING to political activists! Just stop pulling babies apart in the womb! I 100 percent agree we MUST get less babies dismembered, and the ideal is zero. That does NOT mean the three exceptions get banned! It also does not mean viability means nothing (smart lawyers know well more than untrained pastors) or third trimester barriers.

And since a woman CAN'T KNOW if they're pregnant for one month after sex, these Christian Taliban members (as a Twitter friend called them) would say they CAN'T end that baby's growth, unless they take Plan B before the sp_rm enters the egg (and some of them even see that as evil).

The desire to stop dismembering babies that feel the sucking power is GOOD. The Cabal's legal thinking, politicizing, and LACK of leadership in having any smarter and more moral GOP be President is BAD! But SHEEP will say they are faith heroes, for getting Christian values influencing politicians. That's a STUPID claim, reinforcing the stereotype that Christians don't think, just feel, based on irrational beliefs. That's success?

I know these men like the back of my hand; even better—I never look at the back of my hand. They will say you're unforgiving, you don't let things go; move on (as in the Clinton days). Here's my response before they FOOLishly say that:

Trump NEVER repented, which these Cabal people say is required to be saved. They'll even then tell him to apologize for all those sins I listed, in a cursory public statement of Clintonian-like 'things were done that could have been done better,' or the like.

And this Cabal will tell laymen sheep to accept that. Those behaviors were DIS-qualifying! His presidency is morally tainted and invalidated by sins the Cabal SUPPORTED! You can't become qualified later. He was not qualified to earn the job. He has proven his incompetence for two+ years!

The lack of intelligence and integrity caused that—NOT angry Democrats! YOU caused that, Christian Cabal, because you are hypocrites, whose BFF said 'you have what you tolerate.' You will NEVER tolerate all his behaviors in any other politician, and will quickly criticize it in Democrats, if they ever act like that.

YOU MEN NEVER OWN ANY OF YOUR SINS! You insulate yourself from criticism by rallying the troops and circling the wagons over Roe. ADDRESS ALL MY LEGAL CONCERNS, without hiring a lawyer to help you respond. You can't! You won't try! You want GOP votes, and you want baby dismemberment ended, no matter how.

Why don't you go shoot abortion doctors? Pregnant women at Planned Parenthood, avoiding her stomach area? Because somewhere in your puny minds you DO have boundaries for how far you'll go to end dismemberment!

Go tackle a doctor or pregnant woman! You WON'T! Your sheeple yell at attendees, 'baby killers,' thinking GUILT is how God convicts, vs. love and power. It's because you have ZERO relationships with people who get pregnant, or skills at convincing them to have safe sex! Just preach and be paid! NO relationship building, via laymen (Eph. 4), and no convincing on abortion preventing!

Once a woman is pregnant, it's REAL hard to convince her what to do! Too late, in many cases. So you want to force her options down to one: deliver the child. Your self-initiated "leader" role should be out there before FoxNews TV cameras saying have safe sex, use contraception, use Plan B within three days, if you could get pregnant, and not want that! I hear CRICKETS! That's what leadership would do!

You should be lobbying CHUMP for perfect contraception; manufacturers funded, in part, by government. That's leadership! Some of you do offer free sonograms, which do dissuade some (a minority), which is good, and success, but you are NOT pushing your poster boy CHUMP to provide that to all women across America, because you want abortion bans!

You're NOT dealing with how to prevent the crisis pregnancy, or how to avoid abortions by Plan B within three days of sex. You're NOT incentivizing women to pay for her costs to make it to child birth. You just want a Draconian club to beat women over the head with, of guilt, fear, shame, and offering no out but adoption! You are not leaders, because of these WEAK political choices.

Sex education, motivation/convincing, maybe incentivizing/money, perfect contraception, and Plan B before day three ends, and teaching women to decide if they want to be moms well before they have sex. THIS is leadership!

Require women to take contraception if they may consider sex, or be raped? This is NOT a thought you even think of, because it's not your political agenda! You wait until it's too late, and women enter Planned Parenthood (PP) clinics. IF my ideas are better than yours, you are NOT leading, or if you steal them, you are copycat FOLLOWERS. This is PURE logical deduction—not bragging. LEAD, or get 'outa the way, and let moral men like Chuck Swindoll and Rick Warren do the job!

Is forcing pregnant women to watch sonograms the answer? No, because they can still choose death to the baby, and who pays for it? They already pay ~\$800 for an abortion, so poorer women would be unfairly discriminated against.

Here are other antics this ilk tried: Defunding PP, requiring doctor hospital access, heartbeat laws and luring PP workers out of the industry. These people WANT less abortions! We get it. Do it the right and legal ways! Those are deceptive (a SIN) ruses to get around current precedent law of the land!

Activist pastors... GO TO PLANNED PARENTHOOD TODAY; get out of your cloistered office, and DO something to show you really want to stop abortions. Quit engaging an illegal lobby function, by registering your political entity, serving as the Moral majority! No one elected you! EARN a law degree, if you want to abandon God's call, and change professions. You've been EXPOSED, as with your evil antics!

Would a we'll pay you not to abort program work? I'm SURE the Christian Cabal millionaires don't want to volunteer their own cherished cash to fund it; instead they threaten @drmoore's job and withholding

their MEMBERS' \$1 million donations if he ever questions Chump's salvation and "Christian" character! Hypocrite sinners!

Update #15: Pro-Life vs. Pro-Death; Pro-Choice or Pro-Government Controlling People's Lives?

Here's the pro-life "thinking:" Pulling a growing human being's limbs off, when he/she is alive is cruel and unusual punishment, for doing nothing wrong, and evil sin that ought to be more than a crime of murder—we must never allow it to occur. WHO can argue with that, morally? Even in the case of rape, incest or the mom's life, the kid is innocent, and has no one defending his/her rights to live vs. be cruelly dismembered.

That is 100 percent correct! So why is there any dilemma? Why can't the law simply disallow any abortion doctors to practice, forcing women to use coat hangers? Because a civil society with a Constitution that mentions health and general welfare values safety and health of the mother, also, and has to.

Is it better that we allow women to risk injury or death? Some would say yes! The baby does NOT get equal consideration, when moms can choose to legally kill them! They can't speak! They lose out every time, unless someone stands up for them. But SCOTUS has NEVER said fetuses have legal standing, or are citizens who can have causes of action in courts! They're not born, yet, and may never be.

They would always choose to live—its natural! Everyone has some fear of dying, and even suicidal people probably don't want to die, they just want out of their pain, and feel it's their only or best choice, under clouded thinking.

So a mom has to die—leave her family, hubby, kids—because the pregnancy caused life-or-death complications? Is THAT what laws should dictate? The baby would say yes! By the way, don't they anesthetize the baby before killing it? Apparently not, if that movie showed the baby fighting to exist, and resist the suctioning. It would ONLY be humane to do so!

[https://www.washingtonpost.com/blogs/govbeat/wp/2015/03/26/montana-lawmakers-want-fetuses-to-be-anesthetized-before-theyre-aborted/?noredirect=on&utm_term=.26915c81e5ce ...](https://www.washingtonpost.com/blogs/govbeat/wp/2015/03/26/montana-lawmakers-want-fetuses-to-be-anesthetized-before-theyre-aborted/?noredirect=on&utm_term=.26915c81e5ce...)

And a rape victim MUST remain traumatized for nine months, with flashbacks, and a graphic reminder when it's born? Same with incest victims?

I LOVE the heartbeat laws, personally! What valid reason does any woman have for waiting until your baby can feel the arms ripped off? It's not moral to try to trap a guy for gold digging, or to keep him, or get child support! How bad would a law be to say you must decide if you're 'gonna be a mom before your choice not too hugely negatively impacts your kid, in ways he/she 9there are no other genders in the womb) can sense/feel?

Somehow, they'd still need a legal out if the mom's life is in danger, or if it's proven to be born a 'vegetable,' and the parents decide that's not what they're up for, perhaps?

IF you let states individually decide what their restrictions will be, some will ban them all, some have 2 to three exceptions, and blue states will allow them all, even after birth, in New York. That's inconsistent, but we have handled inconsistencies in jurisdictions many times before; it's called conflicts of law.

THE one and only good answer is for all U.S. women NEVER to get pregnant if they aren't intending to be a mom of a newborn baby as a result! Could you have a law forcing/requiring women to take birth control, and how could you enforce it? WHY would any woman NOT take The Pill, even to prevent rapes turning into children?

People who say abortions are neutral, or O.K., haven't ever witnessed one from inside the womb, with a camera! NO human can say that's morally O.K.! Only animals. But if we put all abortion doctors out of business, then a mom's life is at stake, if amateurs would do the procedure, if she were allowed a choice. Why shouldn't she have a say? The child, as well. You can't save them both, sometimes, or could technology improve where you could?

Modern chastity belts are an archaic solution to prevent rapes and incest. Why not require contraception, and allow them to forego it if they're choosing to have a kid? Is it long-term harmful? FIX the problems/harms, if so!

Cutting edge potency reduction of entering sp_rm device? Unbreakable thin/elastic condoms? New materials for such? Tubes tied that can't leak; The Pill as fail proof. If extremists take charge of U.S. laws, YouTube videos of how to safely self-abort will become rampant! It's NOT the correct answer!

I can't imagine every state doesn't require abortion butchers to sedate the baby before snuffing its life out violently and painfully/cruelly. We treat death row inmates more humanely than that!

Is SCOTUS a mere political arm of the government, where they say no abortions, all abortions, some abortions, and back and forth, every few Presidential cycles? Is nothing concrete, or set in stone, or sacred, that we don't change on a whim? Overturn Roe, and every patchwork hodge-podge of local consensus will be that state's laws on the subject.

That's fine (state's rights), unless the three exceptions aren't allowed, or poor women are forced into back alleys, because travel costs are too exorbitant. WHAT IF a woman plans on having a baby, and it literally is going to be brain dead when it exits the womb? Must she agree to care for it, and those costs and sacrifices, by force of law? It's not really agreeing, but force.

MUST rape and incest victims carry to term, when they could end the gestation early enough that the baby doesn't feel it? The extremes on BOTH side are appalling! Kill a birthed human or make every sex act lead to a baby. These are archaic and un-thought out positions of emotionalism! Inconvenience is a weak moral excuse, if you chose to spread your legs! It wasn't inconvenient for you to get knocked up! Deal with the natural consequences!

P.S.: Feel free to have a kidney removed. But when you abort, put that discarded kidney next to your discarded child, and TELL anyone they're both just body tissue that was inside you! Kidneys don't have arms, legs or a head. You lie to yourself to justify your sins!

Update #16: Badness of Bans (Part II)

A ban on ALL abortions in any given state means their females must travel elsewhere, or grab a coat hanger, because NOT all of them are just going to take that law lying down, and accept a 9 month pregnancy! Even women NOT in the three exceptions are used to Roe, and many will want to abort.

Such bans only force them out of state. You haven't lessened the number of abortions, for those women! Poor women will use self-help. The law may cause some women to be more prepared with sex, or go through with the birth. That's AWESOME! But the negatives have to be addressed, too, like poor women and out of state travel.

Extremists often have GOOD intentions, and conservatives always mock liberals as only having such (the road to Hell is paved thereby idiom). If you want absolutely NO abortions, invent fail-proof, controllable

contraception, and completely safe plan B to be used every time one has sex that might lead to a pregnancy!

Enforcement of such technology being used invades privacy! Cops aren't 'gonna ensure women take law-required contraception, or ask women if they had sex, then shove a Plan B pill down their throats. Black market doctors will also arise, with abortion bans! Women with coat hangers will band together to bring some ex-aborter to do their procedure in less-sterile basements.

It REALLY doesn't matter if any group or person finds it sickening to have to learn what an abortion entails; eyes wide open with the decision you're freely making! Word's (like pro-choice) don't abort babies—medical tools do!

We can say murder is evil, and government can ban it, legally, because there's only one good human involved. Moms who consider aborting aren't moral equals to innocents, as they consider killing, and babies have done nothing wrong. The mom made the choice, unless she was assaulted! It's a complex issue!

Update #17: EDDBS Priorities (Part II)

Will ANY U.S. pastor EVER publicly commit to evangelize all nearby neighbors, disciple all church members through multiplication, have regular Body Life, and do significant social ministry? I believe the answer is 100 percent NO. I'm 'gonna quit thinking any ever might! They're too backslidden to repent!

So with the U.S. church primarily carnal, many of them will still back the Antichrist (figurative or literal is yet to be determined). Start publicly confronting revival seekers who won't commit to those four things? Take protest signs? I prefer ending the fight. Sin wins in the U.S. church! #Fact

The ONLY hope you have is exposing these evils in the media, through a public campaign! You think I only wanted you to change America for the better? My people are stubborn, rebellious, disobedient brats who have learned how to cover their sins, well. They know all the right lines. EXPOSE THEM thoroughly (Eph. 5:11)

5/10/13. DO YOU REMEMBER those 30-year straight statistics, from a decade ago? Five percent of U.S. Christians ever win one soul to Jesus—in their lifetime; Ten percent are fully committed, and thirteen percent read their Bible regularly? Truthfully, I can't even remember the 10 vs. 13 percent's content. But You teach 100 percent, anyway, so what does it matter?

Revival will NEVER come to America if pastors don't repent. They know sophisticated antics to make people FEEL like revival has come. Songs about revival, etc.; even movies, now. It has not and it will not when My ministers continue to rebuff EDDBS priorities, and just dabble in them, at best! Protest their rebellion!

It's beating your head against a brick wall, Sir! It just wastes time and energy! NONE of them will EVER do it! They've colluded to have one-liner insults and labels to try to discredit Your message and messenger! Just claim my writings are whack jobs, cra cra. FOOLS will believe them; MANY exist in Your supposed church!

They're dumbed-down by shepherds who steer their knowledge base of Your word in cherry picked ways that are easy, politically expedient, and comfortable to make easy sermon prep! It's WORSE than Laodicea, here, Sir! Laodicea on steroids. Osteen is their role model, in their hearts—money worship, Balaam false prophets in ministry for profits!

I don't want to even know about their sex lives, but apart from that trait, they FULLY fulfill II Pet. and Jude! They'll NEVER fully reveal the salary, which dumb sheep pay for, lest those usually poorer people RIGHTLY get up in arms, or leave! Rich off poorer's backs.

IDIOTS. Low IQ. Near brain dead laymen know nothing of Your Word, Sir, and NEVER will! They view pastors as their only access to You, and what You've said! GURUS, opposite of First John! No one cares! Bills get paid, buildings get pretty, as You weep. You NEED to judge them soon, as it's way 'outa control, Sir! Just LOOK/observe!

They DON'T fear You, or consider judgment day. They'll happily let people slip into Hell, if they can own a BMW and a mini mansion! And medium- and small church pastors DARE not criticize this evil, lest these Balaam types accuse them of jealousy, vs. holy rebuking that is needed! Laodicea on steroids!

Let Your Holy Spirit "Passover" America! She deserves it, because of the condition of pastors. Ichabod, would be my suggestion; You're free to do with as You would, anyway. They mouth lips service devotion, but EDBS is never their intent—ever! Screw lost people! Let them burn in Hell, forever, for all they care!

If they weren't interested in our seminars on money stewardship, marriage improvement, daycare in the summers, or Christian rock concerts, petting zoos or food trucks, LET THEM GO TO HELL! Their disinterest in responding to our uncommanded advertising deserves Hell forever, right? WRONG, pastors!

I've LITERALLY heard these Balaam false prophets SAY go and tell is from the "Fuller Brush salesman era!" Lord, You screwed up—they know better than You! You're old fashioned. You require too much. So they throw You off, and invent schemes they are comfortable with, as it's easier, and pays better. This is U.S. pastors, far too often.

We might turn them off if we go evangelize them! Turn them off from attending, then giving! You can't turn a lost person off to anywhere worse than Hell, as the angel of the church of North Dallas said! It's not my gift. It's your calling! (II Tim. 4:5) Get trained in evangelism, if you feel like it's your gift. FEW if any ever FEEL evangelism is anything they ever care to do!

I'm a sender, not a goer. I've heard ALL these Devilish excuses, and pastors NEVER reprove them, lest their tithe be cut off, and they move to the next church hop home! THIS is Laodicea on steroids American Christendom, folks!

Easter is a marketing tool! Increase your membership, AS IF lost people haven't been surrounding your building all year long! Easter egg hunts on church property. Anything to attract people we care nothing about if we have to actually go find and speak to them, lest Hell be their future! That's status quo!

They saw my steeple, say Balaam pastors on judgment day. There was a church on every street corner in the Bible Belt! NOWHERE does God command lost people to seek out Christians to learn the Gospel! You wouldn't know that, as you're quite biblically ignorant, many U.S. Balaam pastors!

You read books of MEN, who tell you how to do church, ignoring the blueprint. I'm done here; wasting my time! So, with that in mind, let me teach NON-Christians what's NOT happening in U.S. churches, that if it did, would change America for the better!

Pastors ask people in their church to go with them, 2 by 2, to speak to you about how to miss Hell and make Heaven. Lovingly, empowered, with grace and accuracy. Pastors teach and motivate their

members to know how to do that on their own, and have ways to check if people actually do, by having area maps people adopt (i.e., the Adopt a highway model).

Prayer covers the entire process, before, during and after. Church-wide; NOT elites on Wednesday evenings, numbering 25 or less, even in 30K member mega churches! Unless and until that happens, based on Eph. 4, you can ONLY expect conditions in America to get worse!

We're quickly spiraling to Bible prophecy! THEY are a MAJOR cause, humanly speaking, by which I mean it will happen anyway, but they're hastening its arrival. When Peter wrote II Pet. 3:12, he meant full evangelism causes Christ's return to not need further delaying. The EXACT OPPOSITE is their LACK of full evangelism is ensuring judgment of the church first (I Pet. 4:17; Heb. 10:30).

It STARTS with Christians (II Chron. 7:14), and Christians get started by leaders, not losers! (Eph. 4.) Judgment was warned of for the Laodicean church, whose era in history we are living (Rev. 3). EDBS is THE obstacle! Pastors will claim they don't know about it, but it is in your face obvious if you ever read God's word! That's called an excuse!

They don't want to do EDBS! They want entertaining, watered-down sermons, and Sunday School to teach elites (and often cliques) who go beyond worship services, but not too in-depth, lest we scare off visitors! That's EXACTLY what happened to Dave Strawn at The Met, Cypress, TX!

Literally, a staff executive came into our classroom and announced a new guy was taking over Dave's more than decades long tenure teaching grey-headed people I loved being with, 20 years ago. Many of them left the church. It's a METHOD to make the church NOT the church, but to increase membership!

This ALL started with the church growth movement. READ the book of Acts. Do you read anything about methods for church growth? It was dynamic, natural, spontaneous and organic–NOT man contrived. We have church as a business–BIG business.

I wouldn't attend seminary, today, knowing what I know (except Dallas Seminary). You take the preaching class, learn oratory skills, get a FAKE doctorate (D.Min.), and BIG churches will hire you with bigger salaries than elsewhere. It's an unholy racket and gambit God DIS-approves of, but who cares what He thinks? FEW do!

When I was @dallaseminary, Dr. Lightner told us we were in the top three percent of any Christians or pastors, who actually cared what God's word meant in its entirety, and accurately! I'm sure Dr. Ryrie would concur! I was invited to his funeral by his daughter, and am sorry I missed Roberts', last summer! GONE heroes!

Swindoll, MacArthur and Rick Warren are STILL of that caliber of preacher, but Chuck's 84! Is it a generational thing, that the younger men are in ministry, the more corrupt for money they are? The quality of the pastor's character is determinative of everything else in God's church–NOT the music or preaching style!

Update #18: Abortion (Part III)

Political conservatives LOVE to say abortion are homosexuality are WRONG! Conveniently, they don't say that about greed, hoarding, selfishness, or not caring for the poor, or nepotism or favoring friends and family in hiring (networking, vs. NOT hiring the most qualified). It's political "morality!"

How hard is it to hold it in and adopt it out? Morning sickness, a few doctor visits, cramps, less sex, "inconvenience," social embarrassment, and labor and delivery costs (\$10K, minimum). QUITE a hefty

price, for a moment's lapse in judgment. It's the right thing to do, but many won't choose that harder road.

My WHOLE point in suggesting, four years ago, Christians show abortions inside the womb on public tele-screen was to influence people on the fence to think it's evil. But if that's all a person thinks, they aren't smartly addressing two people are involved, or showing any grasp of the complex legal issues. Every other action that's patently/prima facie evil on its face people instinctively say, 'that's evil/wrong—we should disallow it.' But abortion is uniquely two people involved.

SCOTUS was not way out of bounds, legally, to decide Roe! In fact, they balanced both sides' extremes, and sought to find middle ground with some basis... viability. They didn't want to encourage self-help, or allow near literal murder, when a third trimester baby was almost birthed! They surely show understanding of all issues I've raised in the past week, and had the legal right to decide as their vote turned out.

The "insane" (i.e., ridiculous) idea that you can't even know if you're pregnant before you are disallowed to stop it, was declined, as was the woman delaying a decision so long in the process that the baby could have survived without dependence on that procrastinating mom!

And life and motherhood are such important matters, SCOTUS has standards for when state laws need uniformity, and rights in one state can't be opposite those in other states! 'Fundamental' is a term I recall from law school. It was a 7-2 vote (not even close), and they still retained concern for states' interests in regulating abortions! WISE analysis!

So when RELIGIOUS people try to play lawyers in real life (literally, to do so is a law violation: the unlawful practice of law), their OPINIONS are just that, and everyone has one. NO humane human can watch later term abortions, and think they're holy. MOST aren't done when the baby looks like a full-grown baby, or has full functionality. That doesn't change that it's a human, but it's a misconstruing misrepresentation to illustrate the procedure beyond the second trimester.

The Court considered all these intricacies, and NO pastor could ever be put on that Court—for GOOD reasons! Forcing women to decide early on (first trimester, at the latest) WASN'T their decision, and it's precedent, and the law of the land.

If significantly changed circumstances have arisen, they could overturn it, but never do so again, thereafter. I'm not sure they'll see such changed circumstances, beyond louder clamorers. Science findings could do so!

Just because many of us are appalled by the procedure doesn't make the Court outlaw it 100 percent, mainly because two people are involved. It's easy to argue that the baby didn't decide to be started, and is innocent, but concluding from that any abortion (Ex.: including the three exceptions) can't occur brought up women's freedoms and self-help considerations (i.e., sovereignty over one's privacy and person, without government eminent domain—like private property taking).

PLEASE call this academic legalese, but REAL lawyers know that's just accusations from ignorance of people who haven't studied the law, and just have opinions—NOT causes of action, or ANY standing, and aren't even friends of the Court!

Update #19: Churchianity vs. Christianity (Part IV)

When you adopt a keep up with the Jones' competitiveness in ministry, where you don't want to miss out on the latest fad, you MISS God trying to out-think Him, like traditional vs. modern music in church

services! That's a MAN construct. God was wise enough to see, millennia ago, churches that ONLY play hymns get mainly older people, and ones that do psalms and spiritual songs attract youth.

God's family is all ages, and when a pastor ALLOWS the members to get all that they want, instead of what they need, you get spoiled children who will leave church if the carpet is the wrong color, or the music is too loud.

God taught BALANCE (Col. 3:16). My old church at least modernized hymn music, vs. lyrics. And another FOOLISH man construct was comparing membership numbers to salaries of executives with employee numbers! 20K employees is NOT the same work as preaching to 20K, in any form or fashion.

I was told by a deacon (UN-confirmed), years ago, that Osteen once required tithing to be a member. UNbiblical, and seeking what Joel wanted—money—vs. obeying God. It has been changed, a female member told me later.

You get the largest pay, BIBLICALLY, working hard at preaching and teaching—NOT using secular methods to grow membership, or saying tithe or else you can't be a member here. These are evil ways of doing church.

The MORE a pastor does church God's way, the more their church will be blessed, but American pastors always define that by money. John MacArthur understands blessings are not always monetary. He has an entire cassette series on biblical giving, which is excellent; I own it. Be biblical, pastors!

We USED to have expository teaching sermons. NOT ANY MORE. DID GOD CHANGE, or did they become ineffective for discipling? NO. They became considered less effective at drawing a paying crowd that's less interested in serious spirituality. 'You have what you tolerate,' pastors. Conforming to sinful downward trends is sinful! Duh 101.

Now we have to have celebrities drop by (as a church in WI rejected my Minister of Evangelism interview for not being able to achieve), rock concerts, previewed movies, amenities. America does NOT assume everyone goes to church on Sunday, culturally, anymore. Culture has shifted/changed, as pastors stopped evangelizing as much, or discipling, focused on increasing salaries by church growth methods!

The stained-glass windowed white steepled box or rectangle building model was NEVER commanded, so I'm glad it got thrown out/tossed to the side, but the key is evangelism and discipleship—NOT how much a pastor can earn, or how stable his paycheck can be, when one is trusting God, vs. his bank account! (Pv. 11:28)

Update #20: The Christian Cabal

Let's review what the unregistered lobbyist group, the Christian Cabal, used their unelected access to CHUMP to clamor for: Happy holidays (i.e., considering all religions and views) was NEVER legally required to say, yet they felt evil liberals were shunning people from saying Merry Christmas; same with the ten commands monument in courthouses (i.e., Roy Moore), again imposing favoritism of 1 to 2 religions in public symbols.

Then there was Bob Jeffress saying America is a "Christian" nation, when the Constitution does not say that anywhere, and even prohibits government establishing religion, or any favoring of any religion over another (America is not a theocracy).

There was a meeting of 3 to 5 organizing Cabal members, where they discussed what are Christian policies? So since REAGAN, they had NO IDEA... asleep at the wheel, ineffective and dormant, if not retired or dead in the public square.

Biasedly favoring Israel, instead of obediently honoring and maintaining our historic good relations with that ally (Tel Aviv embassy move to an announced Jerusalem capital) DESTROYED U.S. leadership in the Middle East, or any chances we could broker peace, all done unfairly/unjustly, with no negotiating with Arabs—just unilateral bullying dictates!

Biasedly, unjustly favoring political conservatism tilting SCOTUS right (i.e., judicial activism) is yet another "achievement," and Chump's tax lowering favored the rich, CONTRARY to Levit. 19:15, who are MOST to give back to society, as they're most benefitted by our system (I Tim. 6:17-19), all as our debt is \$22T, so government needs MORE money, not less (and don't believe the lie that lower taxes increases revenues equal to making up for the temporary revenue loss, and increased QE3 and borrowed money at interest). Fiscal responsibility is in the Bible, as a Christian value!

Finally, 2.3 years into the administration, mainly to try again to lure the black vote (when jobs were promised to return, and the 'what do you have to lose voting GOP' mantra was tried), they appoint Scott Turner to study how government can help poorer areas develop (LESS THAN a week ago—election time, don't you know?).

Oh, and lest I forget, the overkill Muslim ban, and inhumane separating of kids from their parents at the border. And finally, AS IF debt doesn't exist, and no one is suffering serious poverty, Pence proposes a moon landing. Rich people live lives where they dream up new things to do and spend money on, apparently from boredom at not helping others?

When they had such close pull on The Morons ear, UNLIKE Mt. 23:23, these were the Cabal's "priorities," with Social Security running out of money, \$22T debt, overpaid executives, rich people often not paying their fair share ('justice' being God's key concern in all policies), BIG business outsourcing and immigrating so many that average Joe's wages and job opportunities have dwindled, pollution being ignored, spousal abuse, crime, equal rights for women (i.e., justice), and a host of MUCH more important "Christian" issues weren't clamored for, because they wanted to shore up the WASP vote, and try to lure the black vote—NOT implement moral, just policies, as would be God's concern.

Jeffress even wanted the Bible taught in public schools, favoring Judaism and Christianity, at the expense of any other religions, or the nonreligious. Overall, it's VERY hard to respect or admire what these men (and one woman) have achieved for America, much less Christendom, as its reputation was severely harmed supporting THIS: <https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/posts/1683401871972299> ...

It was NOT what does God want, or what's good for or needed by America, but how can CHUMP coddle white evangelicals, who also bemoaned being 'persecuted,' when not even one of them has ever been slapped on the cheek for their faith being lived out in America! The silence at this unjust favoritism by others is astonishing! The Cabal has failed!

P.S.: If publicly teaching biblical submission of wives to husbands was intended, by emphasizing machismo, or even womanizing (both of which are not biblical manhood), in recent events, D.C. McAllister's 'get me a beer—the games on' white trash woman as servant/slave act did NOT teach it correctly, and BACKFIRED, as with the bathroom bill in Texas.

Giving the Devil his due, minor offense sentencing guidelines, ONE pastor freed from Turkey, and seeking to protect Christian business owners from punishment for actions requiring them to participate in lifestyles their religion disapproves of ARE things they have accomplished. Small potatoes. (Mic. 6:8)

Update #21: Christians' Civic Duty

I've already stated the majority of U.S. Christians are NOT disciples of Jesus, as Jesus defined it, meaning they are nominal in their commitment, so it's really jumping the gun and hypocritical to even address how Christians should vote, and bring their religion into the public square, when higher priorities are being omitted/ignored, like EDBS at church, and personal holiness starting at home, one-on-one with God, but if we are to teach what Christians SHOULD be doing in the voting booth, we must, again, note that they OFTEN use pastors as gurus for what the Bible says, and what they should do with politics, which is a sinful idolatry sin, counter to I Jn. 2:27, but we ALL know they'll do it anyway, and lazily NOT think for themselves (yet another sin).

This update is intended to educate them in ways politicized pastors never will (as I also said Samantha Bee documented that political operatives consulted religious "leaders," in Reagan's day, to see how to secure WASP loyalty to the GOP; they concluded abortion/life and homosexuality hatred would do the trick!).

IF you name the Name of Jesus, EVERY moral issue in politics should be your concern. Cherry picking is selectivism/partiality sin, as much as is in your power! The criteria for candidates hasn't changed (Ex. 18:21), and God's overarching concern is justice (Mic. 6:8). Government was established to curb evil and praise good (Rom. 13).

THAT insight should guide every political move every Christian makes, and since neither party is morally perfect, you MUST choose the best that's offered on the personal character and moral positions criteria! That means blind obedience for WASP's to vote only GOP candidates, or black Christians doing so for Dems is NOT obeying God!

Life is a BIG value, but it's more complicated than that, as I described, all last week. In Rom. 1 and in Lot's days, gays were so flaming, he offered his daughters to get them from hitting up on him, and to try to turn them straight (an immoral, but desperate decision of offering fornication and abusing your daughters).

Sodom and Gomorrah's judgment came significantly from unrepentance over homosexuality. So the Christian far right is NOT wrong to emphasize the ONLY two moral issues they use to rouse less informed sheep to support ONLY the GOP. But cherry picking values is a SIN! You don't add to or subtract from the whole counsel of God, unless you're a carnal/sinful Christian! (Rev. 22:18; Ac. 20:27)

Christians should be at the forefront of all change that is moral! Dems have issues that morals require Americans to deal with, just as GOP's do, and both sides have sinful values they support! Any Christian in America who blindly votes for either party is often sinning, as you're lazily (a sin) NOT parsing your support and votes for which politicians and positions Christ would support, compared to the other alternatives available to you!

But with carnality reigning in the U.S. church, and pastors treated as gurus, where God gets left out, because laymen are often lazy (a sin) to see what God wrote, or what politicians believe, or what the Bible says on given positions, DON'T expect anything to change in 2020.

Whites will follow evil, self-appointed so-called "leaders," whose sins I have fully exposed, and black Christians (for the most part in both cases; exceptions exist) will vote Dem. It's really over abortion and money/taxes, and a little anti-gay sentiment.

Many (in number, not percent, meaning not as many as touted) white Christians have been deluded by Bob Jeffress that he represents Jesus' values. Cherry-picked, from 1980's political strategists polling of two issues that would get dependent, less-thinking Christians to follow like sheep to go GOP–NOT from a Berean study of our blueprint Bible (Ac. 17:11). That takes work and energy/effort, and NOT letting biased, self-interested activist pastors telling you how to think, but loving God with all your mind! (Lk. 10:27)

It's easier to remain sinfully carnal, and rely on self-appointed "experts," I proved this morning not to be such, and make life easy, so I can return to my money-chasing (Pv. 23:5; I Tim. 6:10; happily pierce away!), worldly carnal life, reinforced by churchianity, where I attend and tithe, and pastors get rich NOT doing EDBS priorities. This IS the apostate Laodicean church in action, in politics and religion, which God will judge! Enjoy it-temporarily!

List every policy a politician could vote on. Decide if their position supports your party, or justice (not always the same, often not), and LEARN what God thinks about abusing women, the ecology, greed, abortion, gay sex, poverty, financial responsibility, justice, self-reliance and helping others, and IF you want to save time, God said Christians are to know His Bible, so refusing to read is a laziness sin!

If you also need to save time, I have four political books applying the Bible as accurately as possible in a democracy, to all major issues America faces!

Start with READING! Learn what core values of BOTH parties God is for and against! You CAN'T obey Him and be a party loyalist, even if you sinfully put cherry picking blinders on for abortion! You can prioritize values, but rejecting moral positions, because you're a one-trick pony, is NOT the full counsel of God, but bias sin.

And I'm NOT telling you which party to support, or which politicians! I'm telling you you have a civic duty to fulfill, especially as a Christian. Most of us are too lazy (a sin) to fulfill it, and knee jerk do what our skin color (or bank account) usually votes for, reinforced by pastors who NEVER address the FULL counsel of God, sinfully so.

Update #22: The Christian Cabal (Part III)

IS THIS MAN HOLY, Christians, or is this the revenge sin? Read more Bible, for yourself!
Report: White House wanted to release immigrants into sanctuary cities to punish Democrats
<https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/politics/2019/04/11/white-house-release-immigrants-sanctuary-cities-report/3442543002/> ... via @usatoday

CHUMP likely asked the Christian Cabal, what is of concern to your people/constituency? IF those men had been leaders, they would have said everything moral and just, not favoring any one religion, or disfavoring the non-religious, but what's in the best interest of our great nation! Obviously, they did NOT!

They likely idealized prayer in public school, evolution taken out of the science curricula (not just adding intelligent design as an alternative theory), manger scenes and Christmas trees on courthouse lawns, 'in Jesus we trust' on dollar bills, saying happy holidays being criminalized, oath swearing only being on New Testaments, prayers in Congress having to end "in Jesus' name, amen," laws having to have a Bible

verse basis, litmus testing politicians for being evangelical; WHY NOT reinstating at-fault divorce, Sunday blue laws and dry counties, anti-gambling legislation, criminalizing sodomy, undoing national gay marriage, penalizing adultery, 45 designating Sundays as church attendance day, and declaring America a Christian nation/theocracy, promoting barefoot and pregnant housewives as their modern ERA equivalent, reinstating slavery (if we're returning to the past), and other 1950's and before standards America has accepted before she modernized/progressed (including women unable to vote).

They reduced the Johnson amendment; why not tax their churches that are run as a business, to avoid taxes God orders people to pay? These are mockingly consistent suggestions, for comedy, but never put it past them!

I believe New York's law allowing killing birthed babies was an over-reaction extreme to the Christian Cabal trying to get Roe overturned, so some states could ban all abortions. All-or nothing-ism extremes SCOUTUS imperfectly but adequately balanced the interests of when Roe was decided, 7 to 2.

ECONOMIC ISSUES

(Conservative Economic Theory Is the Answer?)

(4/19/19)

I've been monitoring talk radio, and to a D.J. they praise Chump for lower taxes and regulations. Regulation cut backs are ONLY good if they don't harm consumers and workers, and with \$22 trillion in debt, it's irresponsible to cheer funding government LESS! Conservatives SAY lower taxes increase government revenues, due to increased sales growth.

Let's "unpack" that. Businesses make more profit when their tax expense is less. That profit bump they can invest, which, in theory, helps them grow, and that growth is taxed, so more profits for tax, and more sales taxes.

NO proof says every business investment succeeds, or tax savings are put into growth activities. Also, the tax money returned to them has to be recouped by the feds, which means borrowed (at interest) or printed funds (devaluing the dollar), until that returned money gets recouped. And NONE of these transactions pay down our enormous debt!

Political conservatism wants the lowest taxes, the lowest wages for employees, the greatest executive pay, and tax loopholes for their and business' taxes. By its own aspirations, it's good for business owners, the rich and upper management.

They LOVE to bemoan taxes used to help people and the poor, as voluntary is morally better. THAT'S AN EXCUSE and a LIE, in many cases, to keep money in the hands of the rich and conservatives! When they bring in religion, they show their truly sinful selves, as God does NOT teach hoarding, greed, or not helping the poor, or caring about society as a whole, but only yourself, chasing worldliness (i.e., the American Dream is simply carnality, celebrated, in many cases)!

Liberals, on the other hand, want to do great things, like end pollution, animal and spousal abuse, sex trafficking, disease, slavery, discrimination against gays and females, worldwide, be for workers justly being paid, and executives and the rich not being overpaid (i.e., unjustly enriched), taxes being fair, mass shootings ended, immigrants allowed in (which is O.K. only if they pull their own weight), and many other great aspirations, few-to-none of which relate to businesses profiting more!

Their problem comes in not seeing that without businesses succeeding, no one has a job, and how they pay for their grand schemes. They ALWAYS target the rich, and taxpayers! They NEVER ask the ~50

percent who don't pay taxes to take more responsibility, and they always offer freebies, paid for by the other ~50 percent. NEITHER extreme is the answer for America

Update #1: The Pursuit of Happiness

(4/19/19)

I once heard a preacher say that joy meant happiness. He advocated for Christian happiness, yet never balanced that advocacy with Ecc. 1-4, or Bible injunctions on suffering. Happiness is a feeling. Joy is a deep conviction from God, and a choice.

Even Christian Kathie Lee Gifford understood, apart from any pastor's preaching, that joy is not the same as happiness. A subtle way political conservatism is brought into the Church is merging the Constitution's 'pursuit of happiness' with confusing what life's purposes are, as well as what joy is.

God is not in the business of making people miserable or happy. He is in the business of making us better people, and in that process, we can always have joy, but it's not natural to feel happy when He prunes us, or brings us trials, which make us better people.

And many Americans consider happiness to be things God has forbidden! Did that preacher define what parameters there are to pursuing happiness? No. He left it to the crowd's imagination, which will inevitably lead to their doing anything that makes them feel good, when he had CHUMP tell Average Joe the economy is great in unionized states.

When you define 'great' as the rich are getting richer, that definition holds. When you govern ALL Americans, you care also for the ones Jesus ministered to the most! It's ALL in how you define a good economy! #PoliticalTrick

Any time executives and stockholders only benefit from (hoard) cost savings or skyrocketing profits, business has become the enemy of the common man! Laborers are the ones who did the grunt work that caused those increases! Reward them accordingly! #ProfitSharing is NOT a handout!

Fairness is the pivotal issue in all political discussions. People who are objective can find it; skewed/biased people can never define it, for they never desire to discover it. #Justice is ALWAYS God's concern!

Update #2: Squeeze the Middle Class

(4/29/19)

Everyone wants government to do things, but no one wants to pay for them, because we all have things in our own lives we'd rather spend that money on! It's EVIL to threaten politicians' careers if they don't do what you want them to. There are MANY evil voters in America—selfish, demanding, arrogant! #TRUTH You wouldn't work like that!

There OUGHT to be a law that NO government can offer tax incentives to businesses who move there—state and local! It's justified by the personal taxes of employees, but businesses get the BEST of life, already! GE pays ZERO taxes—this is a SIN! DO your civic duty—it's your responsibility!

VERY few people do things unless they're paid, or by force by law, and many even break the laws if they don't like them. EITHER government is INEPT, and just lets people do as they please, and selectively enforces laws, or the laws are good, and mean something, and they get enforced!

No one likes BIG brother Marshall law, and everyone likes not seeing cops everywhere, but TECHNOLOGY that alerts the public to its use and presence is the way to balance these interests! Cameras, drones, etc. You don't deter bad behavior, but even empower and encourage it, with zero enforcement! There are actions that are intolerable! If a law is written—well, enforce it!

I DESPISE how the people MOST benefitted by life in America demand the best perks from government, as well. This is EVIL! There are responsibilities for your elite lifestyle—you should have zero access or benefits from schmucking it up with politicians via lobbyists. The people MOST in need are the poor, then Middle CLASS! The latter get squeezed, as the poor and rich get the favors or handouts!

The rich OFTEN avoid taxes better than most, because they can afford to hire the fancy accountants/CPA's and attorneys. This is sin, AKA, evil/wrong/bad, a problem! You are the MOST able to part with money, and feel little-to-NO effects! That means something, because government costs money to run! Do your fair share!

I was a member of the Students In Free Enterprise (SIFE) club at Baylor. I'm a Capitalist! I despise Socialism in America, where anyone gets anything for free, with zero obligations to qualify, or tokenly repay! But Capitalism in America, since 1985, has run amok! I watched it happen as a F500 Management Consultant!

The race was on with globalism. BIG business gave unions one last chance to lower wage demands (called make concessions), or jobs would be sent elsewhere. Most of them didn't balk/budge, and soon Indians and Chinese white collars began arriving, and tech support and manufacturing jobs made a YUGE sucking noise to India and especially China, as did some via NAFTA, to Mexico, as Ross Perot noted that sucking noise.

Consultants and business executives got rewarded for creative ideas on making businesses leaner and meaner! That ALWAYS means hurt employees! Cost-cutting! Employees got labeled "FTE's" (full-time equivalents), processes got streamlined, then automated; people got shoved into part-time "contract" gigs, so business could offer NO benefits, insurance premiums got more and more paid for by employees, pensions went out the window, years earlier, as with single-income families! ALL to benefit business and the rich!

Trickle down (i.e., pee on the little guy) theory was used by politicians to further favor the rich. Tax breaks, shelters and loopholes, mergers and acquisitions (which ONLY means two businesses unite to do the same functions with less buildings and people)!

The rationale was that U.S. businesses have to compete globally, against Chinese sweat shops, and nations that dump (i.e., government-subsidized products, for lowering costs, to drive business to that nation, often under market rate), and had no regulations for workplace or consumer safety! But executives and CEO's got exorbitant salaries and bonuses for harming the American worker!

Business was even for illegal immigration, as they can pay less for labor! Dems were, too, hoping for more votes from poor people.

CEO-to-worker ratios went from I'd guess 14:1 to 350:1, because the market allowed it (which means because we can, as executives, if but one company will start the trend). This is ALL evil, and an abuse of Capitalism!

We went from smart business practices to greedy ones! Pigs get fat, but hogs get slaughtered. We turned into a nation of executive hogs! 'Greed is good' was once a JOKE in a movie. Now it's enshrined as a value proposition/motto in people's hearts! Sin!

There are NO limits to what people and businesses (which are simply decisions made by people) will do if there are no government restraints, and even if there are, if they don't get caught! WHO gives one damn about the poor and working class?

If slavery wasn't deemed illegal, businesses would want it, because labor costs would lower! They'll SAY they wouldn't, but they argue against the minimum wage (which means let us pay people LESS),

and for ending the estate tax (which means let us keep more money, and help society LESS), and pushed CHUMP for lower taxes.

And rich peoples' charity giving averages one percent of their annual income, compared to three percent for all others! There's NO evidence rich people in America get more generous as they get richer, EXCEPT Giving Pledge signers, and Dem and moderate rich folk, who at least don't believe government ever redistributing some wealth to help some people is evil, as cons think almost all taxes are.

And for Christians to embrace conservatism, we are partly spiritual apostates, supporting the OPPOSITE values of God! They parrot "family values." How about "God's values?" That will NEVER happen! The WASP church is in bed with worldliness and materialism, in this Laodicean era of history (Rev. 3).

God has "blessed" me means I'm rich with money, even though the Devil can make people rich, and any Christian NOT doing God's will IS rich via satan-period. That's the vast majority who go to church, sadly.

The majority are NOT fully committed to God, so they aren't obeying God's will, so as they chase money (OPPOSITE of Pv. 23:4); they CLAIM Jesus is great because He makes my life great, but it's actually the Devil, because God says to be eternally-minded, and not set your mind on this passing world!

Like putting a flower atop a manure pile, a thoroughbred horse blinders focus mainly on abortion is how WASPs get away with DUPING stupid sheeple that conservatism is God's position in politics!

Update #3: Centrist Economic Theory

(4/30/19)

I'm sure to bore all viewers with this topic, but I haven't explored centrist economic theory well enough! Even with a BBA and MBA, I've NEVER read of such a thing, so here are the details, which will be new to me, as well. First, the extremes:

Conservatives want little government involvement in the economy. Liberals want much involvement by Uncle Sam. Centrists want some—the least needed, but we do not say anything government does is bad for the economy, especially in a depression!

Conservative theory would let business do anything that profits them! Liberal theory would make businesses act like choir boys, restraining their ability to profit. Centrists want businesses to profit, even greatly, but be run ethically, which includes paying a fair wage and having humane working conditions; ideally, treating workers as family!

Conservative economic theory wants the lowest taxes possible; liberals want them high. Centrists ask how much must government require, to pay its bills? Of course centrists want the least taxes possible, as that money could have been used to fund growing businesses, and we want businesses to grow! The real question is how big should government be?

Conservatives want cops and the military—not even teachers, if their kids are in private schools (always clamoring for vouchers). Liberals want almost every societal problem fixed, and paid for by tax dollars. Centrists want between these two extremes! We believe government can do good, if run efficiently and effectively, and keeping such good deeds to a minimum, as state's rights are in the Constitution, meaning keep it local, wherever possible.

We also oppose hand-outs vs. hand-ups, in the medium-term. Individuals are free to give the latter (and charities, churches). Government should ONLY give freebies with sweat equity token repayment required through compulsory civic service matching the degree of help received (10-30 hours a year, or so). Even on taxes, those who pay none must have skin in the game, by that civic service!

At the same time, centrists oppose the rich scheming legal ways to not pay the tax bracket they fall into! Taxes are to be fair, and 10 percent of nothing is a greater sacrifice than 10 percent of more than you'll ever need. Hence, our progressive tax system is O.K. by centrists, but never to punish success.

However, the people also have a say, when they vote! Poorer people would always vote to spend OPM (other people's money), and richer people would always preach self-sufficiency. Centrists are for disallowing any severe poverty, through efficient, temporary Welfare, and empowering the poor to become self-sufficient, ASAP, even with government help, education and motivation!

We are for fair wages, and opposed to business decisions which hurt Americans in favor of foreigners first! Over-outsourcing and over-immigration are bad for America. However, businesses are not citizens, and we support them profiting. We do not support the idea that business' are only in business to profit, but recognize their additional social responsibility, not to any large harm to profits, but in reasonable ways! Rationality is our claim to fame.

Centrists believe that in bad times, government can temporarily provide jobs, like infrastructure, until the economy recovers. We do not believe in make-work projects, paying people just to stay busy/employed, with America not needing their labor.

Quantitative easing and China borrowing at interest, and a \$22 trillion debt are all nondesirable to centrists, though sometimes necessary evils, due to unnecessarily evil politicians, spending our money like water/there's no tomorrow, then kicking the effects, like a can, down the road.

Printing funny money DEVALUES the dollar, and can cause inflation! Borrowing makes us slaves of an enemy state we have tolerable economic relations with (Pv. 22:7), and risks war, if we default, or if the Saudi's ever refuse oil paid for in our international reserve currency (for the Yuan or Euro), which would tank the U.S. economy.

Centrists are for fair trade deals, good for America, or NOT entered into, and the more the merrier! Economic alliances bond nations, and with enemies uniting (Russia, North Korea, China, Iran, et al), we NEED even more NATO and G-20 members–NOT less!

NO nation is stupid enough to enter a BAD trade deal, so why offer one? With politicians leading their people, a fool born every moment shouldn't apply in such transactions. Plus, if America screws over other nations, wielding our leverage, unjustly, we only engender ill-will, that can breed terrorism, and other U.S.-opposing attitudes, as we sometimes see at the U.N.

You have heard terms like trickle down and trickle up, right? Centrists believe in trickle horizontally! It's government not favoring the poor or the rich, and it's BIBLICAL (Levit. 19:15). Trickle sideways may be a better term from trickle horizontally. The rich need the LEAST assistance from government, and the poor need the MOST! This is #CommonSense, which is the basis for all of centrism's positions on all issues! Rationality. Intelligence and integrity, vs. ignorance and immorality.

We believe executives can be overpaid, despite Rush Limbaugh saying since someone paid them, it can't be too much, because someone was willing to fork out that amount. There can be sweetheart deals, artificially ginned up CEO compensation packages (so everyone else can use it as precedent), and I scratch your back, you scratch mine offers from Boards of Directors! That is not the market determining executive wages, and makes less money available to workers and shareholders!

Centrists also believe business should never overpay a person, unless their work effort earns it, or the executive chooses to be generous. We also oppose tricks that harm what the market will bear in labor pay, when such tricks aren't able to be reciprocated/counter-balanced by labor! In short, we are for a level playing field.

We do NOT oppose outsourcing, immigration, automation, streamlining, mergers and acquisitions, contract labor, ending pensions, two-earner families, and any needed layoffs, but we do oppose executives benefitting off such, or only shareholders, and such ilk voting conservative, so even government is disallowed from helping those crushed by such tactics!

Since government can't control who the rich vote for, they must address the fairness of such actions, wherever laws allow! Centrists also oppose government over-helping anyone! Hand-ups are always to be temporary, and are always better than hand-outs, as there are no free lunches in this life.

In short, centrists advocate for ethics in business decisions—not just fiscal considerations! An economy is NOT great just by GDP numbers, but also unemployment percents, evaluating what jobs and wages employed people are taking, and not having an economy that favors the rich (i.e., imbalance, or inequality of opportunity).

Just as with individuals, there are strugglers, sustainers and thrivers/succeeders. Thriver businesses should give back! Sustainers pay their fair taxes, and strugglers may even receive government expertise in how to stay afloat and thrive, as hurt businesses hurt America! This is centrist economic theory! Have you ever seen it before?

A great slogan for centrist economics is pigs get fat, but hogs get slaughtered. When America pursues greed and hoarding, other nations resent it (i.e., ugly Americanism), which eventually could lead to them refusing to do business with us, or worse... war! Money idolaters NEVER think through consequences!

Self-restraint is a biblical virtue, whereas greed is a sin. If the U.S. economy was supported more by biblical Christians pushing for God's values, our economy would be better for all, including our enemies, and other nations—not just us, temporarily! Will the Church vote for godlier economics?

Update #4: A Good Economy

(5/1/19)

Let's describe a good economy. It's the opposite of a recession or a depression! Businesses are growing and expanding, shareholders' investments are paying off, workers are employed, and seeing rising wages, and few businesses are going failing. In short, life is good.

HOW do you achieve that? That's the key to the golden goose. There are many factors... Unburdensome taxes and restrictive regulations on business; enough qualified workers to fill open jobs (not too many or too few), sales are up, globally (Ex.: U.S. products and services are bought, everywhere), innovation, no war disruptions, hard-working/productive and efficient vs. lazy employees (rewarded vs. over-worked), an education system graduating best-in-class global workers, few lawsuits or quality control issues with product, general optimism, causing consumers to consume (vs. withhold money), social advancement opportunities (upward mobility), advertising, money fairly freely accessible (i.e., low loan rates), trade deals, limited entitlements, costing government money that is better spent making the economy tick, happy vs. disgruntled workers, families able to pay their bills off what their bread-winners make, no one bankrupted by uncontrollable medical calamities, trade secrets protected from foreign power hacking, crime at a minimum (i.e., violence and robberies HARM a good economic environment, stiflingly instilling fear and distrust), global investors investing in America (due to good profit opportunities), laws conducive to a strong business environment, businesses treating their employees and communities right, charities, churches and families doing their part for the poor, everyone paying their fair share in needed (vs. desired taxes), streamlined government, motivated workers (not ripping off their bosses with online distractions), no price collusion or monopolies, having the best minds reside in America, politicians understanding economics, greed tempered by self-restraint, families saving, students taught investing best-practices, no waste in government, no tax cheats (which cheats us all), good laws passed (vs. skewed to biasedly benefit lobbyists more than or instead of the American people), maximizing our limited natural resources, and finding new sources, ending diseases caused by chemicals and pollution, or from

lack of proper diet and exercise, affordable healthcare (so every American can stay well vs. get costly sick), efficient roadways (vs. congestion), government revenues increased from real GDP growth, from successful businesses (including private and public entities helping struggling businesses be successful, students taught entrepreneurship skills, colleges preparing graduates for actual, needed job skills, national defense (so no enemy nations or terrorists disrupt this economic ideal), and people generally behaving morally, so everyone is taken care of, vs. mainly elites.

THIS is common sense economics. Anything less is stupider (if that's a word). Even the Bible teaches that government isn't to favor either the poor or the rich, so Christians themselves should support this economic vision. Sadly, many will not, from sin they need to repent of; worldly, political bias (Rom. 2:11)

Update #5: A Good Economy How To's

Everyone wants a good economy, but political parties define it differently. Generally, Dems say things are good when things are good for the mid-middle class and below; GOP's say the economy's good when things are good for the mid-middle class and above.

Presidents take credit or blame for economies on their watch, but in truth, they have little to do with it. Obamacare was a drain on business, as is our \$22T debt, and tRump's over-return of taxes, especially to the rich, FURTHER increases our China debt and QE3 printing of cash, devaluing your dollar.

Here's the MYTH of that scheme: Uncle Sam returns X amount of taxes to taxpayers in a money bag. That X amount we didn't have in excess, with \$22T debt, so until it's recouped, that's X more money to borrow at interest, or print. And it can take years to recoup, as X amount put toward "stimulating" the economy isn't guaranteed to do so!

Business people make bad decisions and lose money, sometimes. That X amount isn't always funneled directly into activities sure to grow sales, and therefore, profits, that are then taxed, to recoup the X amount by our Treasury. All the while, interest accrues.

Shareholders FEEL better/more positive, paying less taxes, so that's supposed to warm them up to spend more, so investments grow, with infusions of cash. They can also pour the X amount into bonuses, or automating, thus reducing the number of jobs for humans, in our economy. In short, if the THEORY of less taxes always improving our economy were true, it would go gangbusters if they were zero.

But when government performs functions conducive vs. detrimental to economic growth, that costs money—tax money! And when local governments give businesses tax incentives to move to their state, that LESSENS what government gets to pay its bills.

A better economy is mainly businesses doing well—sales or cost savings, or both! Consumers buying. Products changing hands. THAT is the focus and heart of economic growth! Businesses taking risks, to innovate new products people want to buy, which causes job creation (to facilitate those sales), and manufacturer expansion, which increases consumers with disposable income with which to purchase such goods.

Apart from existing products that are selling well, the entirety of our economy depends on people planning new products for the coming future, which people will want, and being first to market, before other nations' businesses steal, copy or adapt. In short, innovation is our future! It is needed skill number one!

Update #6: The Morality of Our Safety Net

(5/1/19)

No one knows how long it will take to land a job, once unemployed, and most Americans have little excess to live off during that time. Hence, unemployment insurance is an excellent idea! Those rich enough to not care wouldn't want to opt in, but since the money comes from your own earnings, that's O.K. if they never need it; if they do, they paid in nothing, so they couldn't opt back in.

My point is that our social safety net is MORAL. It's also smart to ensure people have money when they retire, in case they can't or don't save up, so they're NOT burdens to family or charities. Those rich enough to not need Social Security will argue they could've invested that money and made more, but if their fortunes reversed, they'd want to opt in, having never paid in.

My point, again, is R social safety net is MORAL. Rich folk begrudge government making them participate, but you never know for 100 percent certain that you'll never need it! And when it comes to Welfare, again, the rich (and many middle class) believe they'll never need it, but it gets despised because recipients DIDN'T pay in!

In short, political conservatives ONLY want everyone to pay their own way through life, 100 percent (excepting cops and the military, paid for by taxes—maybe public teachers and a few politicians), because they don't feel they'll ever need any government help (which one can never know for certain), and that premise proves they have little concern for others, selfishly assured they'll be fine.

They argue that free-willed help is morally better, then most of them immorally don't give much, because it's a ruse to make helping others little-to-none (hoarding, greed and selfishness) LOOK/sound/appear moral!

Not everyone is 'gonna be as well off as cons believe everyone should or can be, because they are. Not everyone has a family to rely on between jobs, or a nest egg. Cons wrap themselves in the Constitution to say any taxes used to help fellow citizens is EVIL and illegal ("wealth redistribution").

It's ALL about money, and often in the name of Jesus. We want to be good Christians, but don't let our government help the less fortunate, the way the Jews' tax system did. Why? Because we love money, and are selfish, OPPOSITE of being a disciple of Jesus! Call America a 'Christian nation,' as if Capitalism is God, because we suffer the love of money sin! But accuse us of such, and one is advocating a poverty complex, or Socialism!

I'm advocating for a society where no one severely suffers poverty! Jesus said poverty will always be around (Mt. 26:11), but it's NOT evil to help the poor, and even the tithe and jubilee years and laws on farmers' excess aided the poor, with God's Old Testament people, so why do God's New Testament people have an opposite view? Because they value their interpretation of the Constitution over their uninformed interpretation of their little-known Bibles!

READ Ac. 2, 4, and II Cor. 8. Voluntarily—not by force—Christians cared for others. It's NOT evil to do so. They also engaged ministry much more than we do (read the FULL book of Acts)! There's the difference! You can't serve God and money, so we've opted for money, with church attendance as our check box religious duty.

DO YOU SEE THAT PRACTICE in the book of Acts? No! In short, no Christian can be following Christ, and be an avid 100 percent political conservative, unless sin is an active problem for them, in their lack of thinking biblically about their politics!

You can be anti-abortion and NOT a conservative! Your party and position is PER ISSUE, or you're lazy (a sin) or ignorant (a sin). You try to apply the Bible as much as possible to your views, as we don't leave Jesus in the church house.

The FULL counsel of God is God's standard (Ac. 20:27), as opposed to cherry-picking a few moral injunctions or prohibitions, as much as is possible under the government system you're in submission to. Communist Christians have much less chance to express Christian values in their public squares!

And related to our safety net and laws protecting consumers and workers, such things as paid overtime, 40 hour work weeks, safe working conditions and job benefits infringe on how business could maximize profits, yet they are MORAL, and Christians SHOULD support morals over money! (Mt. 6:24) OFTEN we don't, as PROVED by 81 percent of WASPs rewarding THIS behavior: ([link: http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/](http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/)) facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/, because we cherry-pick, and accept the whole kitchen sink of sins by identifying with all that comes from NOT thinking, but choosing a party and theory, hook, line and sinker, called 'conservatism,' OFTEN because being a spiritual 'conservative' IS being holy!

We confuse the political with the spiritual, due to that term, from IGNORANCE sin! You can hold any position on any issue in any party or political theory, and Christians CAN'T choose to support sins in the party or theory they identify with.

YET WE DO, because greed isn't a sin to many American Christians, because they don't know their Bibles, or care, because they love money (a sin), but attend church, which supposedly covers all sins, or at least cleanses the conscience, though NOT before God.

Many morally good things in our society have come from the political party many Christians paint/spin as immoral (because of abortion and homosexuality), when WASPs themselves support many other sins. As Buttigeig said, God has no political party. He only has positions on issues. You decide which party and politician MOST represents Christian values, and vote for them, even as you fight their immoral deeds, words and positions!

You never wash your hands, after you vote, and simply accept their sins! The O.S. Hawkins sermon, 'You have what you tolerate,' ought to be required listening for EVERY U.S. Christian! All that's required for evil to prevail is good people doing (or saying) nothing.

Christians are supposed to change our culture to the more moral, increasingly and incrementally, over time. MOST of us just say abortion is evil, vote accordingly, then return to the rat race money chase, contrary to Pv. 23:4-5, hypocritically and sinfully, because it's convenient, tradition (Mk. 7:8; Col. 2:8), we love our money (I Tim. 6:10), and we know God's word so little (OPPOSITE of II Tim. 2:15).

The problem in white Christianity is NOT so much our politics, but our spiritual walks with Christ (or lack thereof), as I've said for DECADES! One is foundational to the other! In Laodicea, disciples are RARE.

P.S.: It would be ideal for all poverty suffering to be remedied privately. However, we are not as generous as to consistently be able to rely on that! Sporadic and chinchy, often, so Welfare steps in to provide what's needed, stably.

It HAS to be temporary, self-sufficiency empowering, and tokenly repaid by compulsory civic service; NO abuse, fraud, waste or Welfare queens, or encouraging birthing babies to get more money! But its existence is NOT evil! Its abuses are! Our safety net is MORAL, despite any immoral abuses we need to fully weed out! Christians should always support moral policies.

Let's review the CREDIBLE allegation that liberals raise that conservatives are greedy and selfish. Here are ALL the things cons are for, all which benefit their personal pocket books: End five federal agencies, NO wealth redistribution (i.e., Welfare), end minimum wage and the end estate tax, lower taxes, lower wages from illegals and legal immigrants (i.e., flood the labor market, to drive wages down), outsource (for cheaper wages), automate (to replace workers), always want less regulations (so consumers and workers get squeezed), tax loopholes, etc.

Conservatism is about conserving the rich's money! Any moderate or liberal rich person KNOWS this, and actively disagrees with that attitude/personal value, as should every Christian, as selfishness, hoarding and greed/love of money are all listed as sins (Phil. 2; Ecc. 5:13; Lk. 12:15). THESE sins aren't reproached by conservative–ONLY abortion and homosexuality! That's NOT the FULL counsel of God! (Rev. 22:19)

Update #7: Healthcare & College

(5/4/19)

I'm peeved, so you're 'gonna hear about it! I've spent three phone calls to one doctor's office and three to my health insurer, and we STILL don't know if a Meningitis vaccine out of pocket costs me anything for my son, having insurance. THAT'S what's wrong with U.S. healthcare! B.S., complex pricing tricks, to rip you off, well after you get served! Make that illegal!

Every human needs college and insurance, if they have the brains to attend higher education, so government should fix prices for BOTH, as they're monopolies! I'm a free enterprise guy, but NOT for monopolies or industries people MUST have!

Self-taught accredited college should be legal! Free, and online, or a minimal cost to access. You can pay big bucks if you want hoity toity schools, but the information is basically the same. Record experts, per subject, for YouTube classes, and pay them to grade exams, and the cost will be LOW!

The medical industry MUST have caps, at least for the poor! The "nice" folks are highway robbers with smiles, OFTEN! It's a rich man's game, but the poor didn't choose to have bodies that break down! And catastrophic insurance MUST be legally required of everyone, as YUGE medical bills can bankrupt a family, and society (i.e., other people) don't have any incentive to want to help you pay for it, absent crowd funding, which is an irrational way to pay for healthcare costs.

Competition would be great, but insurance repayment of doctors and hospital rates don't vary (much), so that nullifies any claimed competition! Only good-hearted medical folk who lose money by reducing costs compete for the poor's care! The system is BROKEN for about everyone but the rich!

Even for lawyers, a poor person can usually find a low-cost or free legal advisor, for most needs; even with crimes, government gives them supposedly free attorneys. But healthcare, which they have ZERO choice in (i.e., you choose crimes or misdemeanors!) you get NOTHING, if you're too rich for Medicaid, and those who qualify for it should NOT be getting it free, with no token repayment obligations.

The middle class is HOSED, in using healthcare! I literally avoid doctors at all costs, even if it may kill me someday. This is NOT a moral system, humane, or intelligent, but a greedy monopoly of good-hearted folk who demand to get rich off ailments no one chooses.

NO other industry can do that! Cadillac dealers can service the rich, but no one has to own one. You have to deal with diseases! We accept this over-charging industry due to it and the rich's influence on D.C.! That's a sin that has to be fixed!

If conservatives want to fight for the right of healthcare and colleges to charge an arm and a leg, to be consistent, they also ought to fight for a law that no poor people are allowed to have any kids, because they can't afford them, if they get expensive diseases, or are smart enough to qualify for college! That's NOT 'gonna happen!

That's why I've said a three-tiered healthcare system is needed—one for the poor, middle class, and rich. Mandate every medical person allocate some percent of their work for the poor, and reduced costs for the middle class, with commensurate lesser quality treatment levels.

I'm NOT for one-size-fits-all, nor do I oppose the rich getting whatever they want to pay for. I am opposed to the middle class priced out of what they need (cap costs!), and the poor need minimum care,

paid tokenly back by required civic service repayment, and forced catastrophic insurance for all but perhaps the rich.

Easy fixes! The problem is, most every American healthcare worker would cater to the rich, because most Americans want to be rich. Laws would be needed to force them to care for all. That's heavy-handed government control, but necessary, in a monopoly situation; same with college-cap tuition, and allowing self-taught accreditation!

Let's dispel a MYTH about Wealthcare—everyone works a job to be paid money! You can say you want to help people, but you want to AT A PRICE! LOWER the wages any over-paid healthcare workers get paid, and college biology major numbers will REDUCE! Let's be honest... U.S. parents tell their kids to be business executives, doctors, lawyers or engineers for ONE reason, and it's NOT because they're cut out for it, or would like it... it's because Americans usually crave/idolize money!

Even hoodsters don't aspire to rap or play sports just because it's fun or enjoyable... they see rich people doing those things, who look like them! Everyone wants to be paid more. You've got to DESERVE and earn it! There are no free lunches in life. That's not mean or unjust!

And if people wanted free healthcare, the system would be over-loaded, which means rationing and long lines, because even I would take any and every test and procedure to keep me healthy, and alive as long as technologically possible, because that's human nature—to be self-interested to the point you don't consider others or costs.

It's the Lennonism—NOT Marxism, but JOHN, the Beatle... Imagine there no health costs, it's easy if you try, no limit to healthcare, above us only skies! Pipe dream foolish!

When I was in law school, a proposal arose that we donate a certain number of our "billable hours" to the indigent. I opposed it, and still would, because no one works for free! And free is what so many Dem presidential candidates are pushing, so they get expensive-paying cushy jobs that will NEVER implement those lies, called campaign promises.

The other side will oppose it, the rich will leave America, in extreme circumstances, and doctors will change professions. It's all a bunch of hooey that riles up FOOLS who ever believe one word of it. It's called politics, and every lie or un-doable proposal should be illegal!

Let's also be honest... the rich want to keep the best jobs for their friends and family! That's what Ivy league schools are for, and now any elite school that charges out the wazoo-greed, and discrimination against NE non-rich! Sinful people who benefit from injustice support continued unfairness. Sin-full human nature!

Update #8: Future Economics & Employment

(6/2/19)

China studied America, to get where they are. We need to study how they got where they are. They used the business model of supply chain. They assessed what assets they have (i.e., billions of people, as labor). They serviced America's consumerist economy, and got a near number one economy as a result. America must make that same national evaluation, and international comparison.

America's assets are our SMART people, innovation, hard work, oil and natural resources, our dollar as reserve currency, our military and allies, including their economic ties. You have to have a competitive advantage as a nation. Our NOT-so-smart citizens pull us DOWN! Schools MUST make ALL students smart, even against their will.

America needs to diversify cheap labor from nations other than India and China, as they have us over a barrel if they go on strike, or seek higher wages, or China dumps (i.e., under market value, by government

subsidy) product, or engages other immoral economic activities. Help second and third world citizens become manufacturing workers! Investment, with required payoff.

U.S. citizens MUST learn Economics 101: YOU are in direct competition with robots, and Chinese labor, at \$2 a day! If your skills can't do what bots can't, or you can't live off \$2 a day, your job skills must justify a higher wage, unless your job must stay in America. NO business pays you higher, just because you're a fellow American! We need to regulate outsourcing.

Dem voters OFTEN send politicians to D.C. to get freebies (college, daycare, healthcare), which means they believe they are incompetent to earn a living that pays their bills, on their own. They used to join unions, for same purpose. YOU have to be the master of your own fate, and "Be [the] Best" employee possible.

I oppose business having an upper hand with labor. There ought to be equity/a level playing field. Since globalization, business holds most ALL of the cards! 1985 is when this injustice began, and unions got busted, and business started all its tricks to HURT laborers. That's contrary to Levit. 19:15, and is economic sin.

What you DON'T know is mainly why you are poor, or have problems! If you READ, or watch educational videos and TV, and hear smart radio shows, or hang around smarter people (if they'll endure you), you can get smarter, unless you have a mental deficiency.

Let's address Americans who graduated college, and got higher educated. Knowledge is power, but education is NOT all you need, in a global world. You need skills that are in demand by business! You need to see where business trends are heading, and have skills for the future!

STEM courses have to be made more fun! Successful entrepreneurship skills must be mastered by students. Our economy NEEDS minimum wage workers (especially retail), permanently, unless robots steal those jobs. People clamor for a living wage, but living standards have to adjust to market force wages! Youth and immigrants often fill these spots. Over time, all Americans need better skills, as robots will occupy MOST entry level positions (Ex.: cashier/check out, 18-wheeler driver, Uber, retail sales).

Up to 75 percent of today's jobs are expected to be robotized. WHERE WILL YOU WORK to make money? You won't own a robot! The rich will. Zuckerberg proposes ~\$30K given to all Americans, to do nothing, so the rich can keep their wealth, and pursue AI/robotics.

Some Dem candidate offered \$1K a month free money. Dems are moving toward a workless society run by robots, yet realize everyone needs money to live, and you need a job, or business, to get money, and businesses need customers with money, to make profit!

If we had all robotized jobs, government would be required to give people money, or Mark Zuckerberg types, and you'd be maxed out at \$30K a year. Our average income is ~\$57K, so voters would REDUCE their standard of living for the chance to do no work?

If you had no job, and a guaranteed minimum income, what would you do, and how would you pay for it, 8-5, M-F? NOT by full-time vacations!

My hometown Houston has the greatest number of Millennials living at home, and one out of four of them are care givers, often to elderly family members. Alaskan Bush People were trend-setters? ALL these trends are because costs are high, and wages trended downward, via globalization.

The rich got richer, but there are stagnant wages for many others. Lower taxes boosted our economy and jobs, but prices still escalated/inflated, as with college and healthcare. IF the rich are smart, Capitalism will turn to Socialism, if they let elitists have all the fun! Votes out-number your money numbers!

Schools MUST teach students how to have more than one career, transition and adapt, and have transferable skills, as hot industry vectors change! Every U.S. student needs to know how to make a business plan, find funding, do market research, rent space, hire employees, advertise and manage a business!

The fastest KEY to financial freedom is not just learning to invest well, but also how to live cheaply! We consumers, employees and voters have the greatest leverage if we unify our collective buying power! When you don't know fellow employees' salaries, you don't know the market rate, and businesses take advantage—especially for females!

When we buy as individuals, we have zero leverage on prices! If software allowed all Americans who want a given product to buy as a single transaction, they'd all get a better price! If all workers/laborers united their services, they would have leverage on businesses offering wages.

Update #9: Fair or Living Wage?

(6/5/19)

People RIGHTLY get mad when injustice occurs, and they especially get angry when it happens against them, personally. God says government ISN'T to favor business or workers (Levit. 19:15). Trump's tax return to business was retaliation for Obama's tax punishment of business, via Obamacare! Now we're about even.

It's ONLY RIGHT for government to allow NO favoritism between the two, but a fair fight, level the playing field! The GOP favors the rich and business; Dems favor workers and the poor. God wants zero favoritism, so BOTH parties SIN by so doing!

What's fair in taxes and in laws concerning business? Let's start with what's UN-fair, and work our way backwards. IF our tax brackets start by being fair, it's UN-fair for anyone to escape them, by ever paying less (via loopholes, tax schemes, off shore bank accounts, opening a business to fail, in order to offset a successful one, lobbying, etc.).

This SPECIFICALLY means that Warren Buffett is ABSOLUTELY right that NO secretary should EVER pay the same percent as her/his boss! It also means that GE paying zero taxes is a SIN, and they're stealing from the public.

It also means that tax incentives to lure businesses to your state MUST more than make up for that lost revenue in taxes its employees pay! It's also UN-fair for U.S. tax money to be stuck overseas, because we have DUMB laws allowing billions to NOT be repatriated, as businesses use our laws to avoid our taxes!

EVERYONE HAS TO PAY THEIR FAIR SHARE IN TAXES, and there can be NO exceptions or tax cheats—PERIOD. U.S. businesses compete globally, with businesses in nations that have NO required overtime, minimum wage, work safety regulations, etc. (sweatshops, and maybe even slave labor). IS IT FAIR to make our businesses have a DIS-advantage in global competition? No, but U.S. has ethical standards, and we do NOT stoop to the bottom of the barrel, except sometimes for president.

HOW do we make up that unfairness to U.S. business? We allow them to outsource jobs, and import labor, and give them the benefit of the doubt in labor relations, knowing if America has less-successful businesses located here, America and U.S. workers lose! Money and business goes to other nations, as with their jobs.

But such tactics as contract labor, increased employee co-pays, part-time no benefits, layoffs, streamlining, mergers and acquisitions, automation, robotized jobs, and more HURT U.S. workers, as in the "rust belt, and other blue collar and manufacturing jobs. SOON, 18-wheeler and Uber drivers will lose their jobs to self-driving vehicles.

Business wins, labor loses (as it did, BIGly, when unions were busted by globalization, in the mid-1980's, when BIG business said take it or leave it—we're no longer paying \$70,000 for assembly line workers we can hire in China, so accept less than half your pay or we ship your jobs elsewhere—which is exactly what they did).

IS IT FAIR for executives and CEO's to get bonuses for increasing stock prices by firing a bunch of humans on payroll? NO! IS IT FAIR that CEO wages escalated from ~5:1 to 320:1 of worker wages in the past 30 years (approximate figures only)? Absolutely NOT, and it was achieved by BUDDY'S sympathetic to CEO's lining Boards of Directors, who are, often, overpaid back scratchers not looking out for the shareholder's best/fiduciary interests in what the top dogs get paid. IS IT FAIR that business folk can hire only who they want, then vote for government not to help the people NO business wanted? My rabbit can answer that question.

Now, on the flip side, IS IT FAIR that anyone gets paid minimum wage if they're loafers? My guinea pig will answer that one for me. IS IT FAIR to work workers hard, if they're getting minimum wage, or is 'minimum wage minimum work' a mere just statement (though the Bible disagrees with that effort attitude, for Christians, Col. 3:23-24)?

Fair is determined by comparison! If business can buy labor to do a job for \$2/a day, vs. \$36K/year, for the same quality and effort, they'll buy cheaper, as business is in business to profit. That's NOT unfair. So in a global economy, fair is a global comparison!

Is it fair for U.S. workers NOT to all earn a living wage? YES. Not all earn/deserve one! And living standards VARY, as they do in various U.S. regions! Business doesn't owe every worker enough money live at the standard they're accustomed to, but what the market rate is, and the worker's skills have to propel her to a higher market wage, in a global marketplace!

Business owners AREN'T your parents! They're giving you a job—a way to financially survive, and they pay what they have to, so you'll agree, or not go to another business, or so the position can be filled at the quality level they demand. IS IT FAIR to workers to have illegal and over legal immigration? NO, because that ONLY benefits business! More people to fill a position, when EVERY American needs a job, and U.S. businesses should put Americans first, or they're UN-patriotic.

Another question is it right? IS IT RIGHT to pollute our skies with cancer-causing chemicals, because you can profit? NO. IS IT RIGHT that a business could sell a dangerous product, and profit from it? NO! What's fair and what's right are always considerations, as with is it profitable. That's why government passes laws and regulations, and why we have overtime and worker safety rules, as with truth in advertising and bait-and-switch laws, etc. Again, government is NOT to favor worker or business management, even if lobbyists pay politicians greatly to do so!

Let's briefly define fair taxes, NOT in specific numbers. Our \$22 trillion debt has to be paid by someone, some day. ONLY tax payers pay America's bills! IS IT FAIR that ~45 percent of Americans pay little-to-NO taxes? Absolutely... NOT! They can't afford another bill, but they CAN afford hours spent helping America with free labor, as a sweat equity equivalent to taxes.

IS IT FAIR that any American cannot work, and get paid enough to survive? ONLY for people 100 percent unable to work—NO OTHERS! IS IT FAIR for the rich to pay a higher tax percent? On the surface, fairness seems to require the exact same percent, but if you THINK about it, 10 percent of nothing is NOT the same sacrifice as 10 percent of all you'd ever want!

A progressive tax system is NOT unfair, but we MUST keep all taxes to the minimum required, because businesses need money to grow, and families need money to survive and retire, so any money that the government takes lessens that potentiality!

Government should ONLY do functions that are needed. Churches, charities, businesses and individuals can pick up any slack! That's the way America was designed, and it's logical and fair if we adhere to our model! Life will never be perfect, and as Mahatma Gandhi said, "There's enough on this planet for everyone's needs, but not everyone's greed."

Every problem the U.S. faces costs money to fix. Unless and until Welfare is fixed, where EVERY American pays in something to our system, any extra thing government or voters clamor government to do ONLY costs tax payers—NOT all Americans—and that is NOT FAIR, so tax payers will ALWAYS vote for government doing NOTHING that costs money!

You might call that a conservative viewpoint... conserving money, and maintaining status quo—no major change. It's rational! WHY should or would any tax payer AGREE to lose more money, when almost half the country doesn't share that sacrifice? Until every American gets equally PAINED by every dollar Congress spends, our system is UN-fair!

Voting to spend other people's money is a sin, when you have zero skin in the game! And forcing working people to pay all Uncle Sam's bills is sin, as well. That is NOT a righteous nation, and God won't honor sinful systems.

IS IT JUST OR RIGHT that D.C. politicians are bribable, and get cushy jobs and perks for doing LITTLE-to-nothing? The ants in my yard can answer that one! IS it right, rational or beneficial that BOTH parties ONLY fight full-time, never find common ground, and want to destroy the other? The fleas in my yard know the answer.

The system is broken, and the fix is EASY, but if extremists say my-way-or-the-highway, a literal Civil War WILL happen. It can be no other way, save for secession into two nations. You can't have up vs. down, black vs. white, tall vs. short, fat vs. skinny, in public policy! You can only have NOTHING done, or something done, then undone later!

Liberals want LOTS of change that tax payers alone pay for (Ex.: free college, daycare, healthcare, environmental cleanup, reparations, etc.). Conservatives want NOTHING done that costs money, and even want tax rebates, so our debt skyrockets, and the can gets further kicked down the road! NEITHER extreme is rational, or right!

The two extremes either need to separate into two separate countries, or fight it out on the battlefield, like we did pre-Lincoln! There's NO way to harmonize two polar opposite extremes, and make them both equally happy! So STFU, both extremes!

America is NOT my-way-or-the-highway, demonizing and domination of opponents, wanting them destroyed! We have a two-party system... we need a three+ party one, and we will NEVER have a one party system, no matter how hard BOTH extremes try to put the other out of business. The BEST any extremist can do is get policies passed that get revoked later, like Obamacare, then business taxes get reduced, in retaliation.

Are extremists THAT STUPID to think this is good or rational? I've dealt with far left and far right extremists, and my experience tells me YES—their IQ's are often that LOW. They're emotion driven! They just want what they want, and they don't care and can't think through consequences, or democratic processes! Shove my ideas down others' throats, if I can round up enough votes. It DOESN'T matter to them if backlash comes later!

Threaten politicians' jobs if my pet peeve isn't addressed. With that voter attitude, no one would EVER leave a salaried job or business to run even for dog catcher! Our people NEED educating, and any politician who riles up stupid sheeple is SINNING, and should be fired, or better, never hired.

THIS message will be attacked as over people's heads! GET YOUR HEAD OUT OF YOUR ___, and maybe less things will fly by which are merely common sense!

P.S.: WHO wants to pay anyone else's bills? People get on TV for paying forward a \$25 meal at fast food restaurant drive-throughs, AS IF they're heroes! NO American parts with money easily, which is why taxes, (unbiblical) tithes and charity donations are so hard to get out of people. WE ALL HAVE LIVES TO PAY FOR!

You do yours, I'll do mine, and let's do as little together (communally, through government) as humanly possible, and let people who CARE to part with their funds fund problems they want fixed, especially if tax payers didn't cause and/or don't have such problems. This is rational. The problem is, no one has the funds (but the rich), or wants them given away—they just gripe.

“Yes the truth is that men's ambition and their desire to make money are among the most frequent causes of deliberate acts of injustice.” –**Aristotle** #UnbridledCapitalism

GLOBAL VISION...

(Added into Christians For Trump's earlier Updates)

Green Energy & Black Gold

(12/28/18)

Concerning Michael Bloomberg [calling for climate change to be a major election year issue], the only reasonable solution, in the short term, is to tackle the most polluting violators, fund green energy research for cheaper vehicle powering (equal in quality and price to gasoline), while meeting oil company's need for more places to drill, if and only if they ensure no leaks can occur. Balance BOTH energy types, vs. one side!

Let's address Bloomberg's climate change challenge more in depth. The EPA must identify any and every SEVERE case of pollution in America, like willful violators, especially businesses. Fines won't stop them if it's cheaper to pay up than fix up their smoke stacks! Government must make it easier for them to acquire the technology to fix up such messes.

Any inefficiencies in private businesses pursuing green energy technology must be eased/resolved, including encouraging cooperation, if and only if that achieves the purpose faster, that end goal being vehicles running on green energy at the same functionality as gasoline for ~the same price.

Finally, states should be encouraged (by legal and financial/tax means) to implement regulations to reduce pollution per their states desires. CA will always be on one end of the scope, with TX lagging last, and you don't punish oil producers for supplying U.S.'s energy needs, but let blue states get as strict as their people want.

Long term, the goal is all states polluting less, including individuals. That requires technological advances, mainly! No one wants to bike to work, by law, in Texas summers, for example. Make our cars and homes less polluting... we can't! I can't even change my car's oil, much less make my catalytic converter work better!

Medium-term goals (i.e., 5-12 years) take the end goal and bridge the short-term goal achievements, and makes reasonable goals per year chosen, based on what science allows/permits. Any more radical aspirations, in the short-term, punishes Americans for enjoying our responsible lifestyles! No one I know takes joy rides, just for the fun of it, except Lamebaugh, who flew a plane for no reason, to make a sinful point, years ago.

We the people are NOT the problem! We only use products others make. NONE of us own homemade cars, or home HVAC systems, so don't try to punish us for using what others sell us! Slow and steady wins the race, but isn't a great campaign slogan.

Businesses are the main polluters, though individuals are large because of our large numbers. Businesses fixed our black smoke-emitting vehicles in the 1970's... do it again! We can do little to help, especially if less-polluting/green cars cost more than polluters. Government ought not force us to buy more expensive less-polluting cars!

Any laws, like car sharing, turning off heat two hours a night in the Winter, requiring use of public transportation, etc., are extreme/overkill. Enforce existing regulations and laws, like fining cars that don't pass emissions standards. If government can hasten less-polluting technological development, they MUST do so!

Finally, BIG oil needs to be encouraged to pursue green energy even more (Exxon Mobil already does). I'd love to see cars and homes running off geothermal, solar, wind, wave power, maybe even tied into safe nuclear (already existing, vs. new) and 'clean' coal (if that technology develops). That's only ONE issue to fix.

One more thing... can science study how the ozone hole might be patched? It sounds impossible, and possibly is. NASA knowing exact details of what's missing, and what surrounds the gap may help. This is more a long-term aspiration that's probably not even reasonable! I'm no scientist... just throwing out ideas.

Oil will NOT last forever. Every year ocean platforms (which I've worked on) have to go out further and dig deeper, which costs more money, so gasoline prices increase. Wind, sun rays, ocean waves, and lava under the earth are essentially free and abundant. Tap into them with technology! Lessen our dependence on oil.

Texas will ALWAYS be the last state to adopt green energy, just as any state majoring in any industry will be the most resistant to change in those industries! We always need oil derivatives. Technology needs developing that NO oil drilling ever causes blowouts or pipeline leaks! People wouldn't hate oil if that was achieved!

And it's unfair to address U.S. pollution when China belts it out, but also unfair to China that the U.S. is in its post-belching era, while they are more infantile in economic development! They're going through where we've been, but they also have to follow our lead to start cleaning up their act regarding climate change!

Update #1: Law & Order, & Orderly Taxes

For any medical care providers, consumers are OWED the right to price compare, but with hidden prices, that's impossible. The Today Show says hospitals are required to post prices next year, though insurance coverages will vary. They're a monopoly, and patients can't shop around much today! That's WRONG! Carly Fiorina's idea (pricing menu)! The 2020 agenda must be to make everything better, prioritized, and as good a value as humanly possible.

We just detailed energy policy. Law and order ought to set goals and means for reducing crimes, and cops killed. Cop think tanks can research ways to lessen crime, like identifying suspects likely to commit crime, study what deters who, what incentivizes who to break the law, what technology and actions deter crime at homes and businesses, how jails can be used to rehabilitate criminals, vs. just punish, how laws

can deter repeat offenders (punishments are too light?), safe cop suits (protect heads and hearts), X-ray or sonar technology to identify nearby guns (so cops aren't ambushed unaware), engine shut-off technology by remote control (to reduce car chases), gang interventions (to reduce murders over drugs and egos), helping rap sheet people be gainfully employed, cops walking the beat to know citizens, etc.

EVERY challenge/issue U.S. faces can be broken down into problems and solutions, then prioritized and budgeted, with private-public cooperation and input. We just PROVED that claim on two issues. Our three political books list 115+ issues. Answers exist for every one of them. Don't lack the will to do so; #JustDoIt!

I want the thinnest, lightest weight chest protection vests from all incoming bullets for cops, that don't make them sweat, or work harder to walk. Same with baseball caps or helmets with a bullet-proof shield tech they can see through. You needn't look like Robocop to be unable to be killed by crooks! Do it.

In case people may ask where I get some concerns, yesterday, the First 48 TV show showed a cop killed in New Orleans where they NEVER got the cop killer. He was ambushed in his car, and shot through the window. This should NEVER be able to occur. Bullet-proof windows in cop cars? Whatever it takes!

Even our military under fire NEEDS uniforms that protect heads and hearts/lungs. CAN YOU IMAGINE if our fighting men and women could take on the enemy and not risk injury, and not just use robots and drones to have such safety under fire? I can! Just invent it, with current materials, like Kevlar!

Tax Loopholes need to be ended, so rates that are FAIR get fully enforced. We'll NEVER collect enough to pay off our debt, but over MANY years, we could. The rich should NEVER be allowed to pay secretary tax rates (Buffett rule)! Make taxes simple, to lower the costs of paying them! There are easy solutions everywhere.

Update #2: Global Governments

IMAGINE THIS!: I have an opinion on the queen's gold-plated piano... NO human "DESERVES" to live in luxury off the taxes of the people, no matter who they are. There are no laws of life that say certain people should be billionaires because they lead any nation. Was I clear enough?

I read posts that said, "but she's the queen." WHO GIVES A DA-N! She's NOT god! She's a great lady, but laws that say certain families have inherent DNA genes for ruling with skill, or rights to do so from history and heritage are STUPID, to me. You're FREE to debate me, but give good REASONS for opposing.

The ONLY time the people should NOT control their government is when the people want evil implemented! PERIOD. I wish EVERY country had democracy, but the people CERTAINLY need to DEMAND benevolent dictators—NOT crooks who siphon off nation's wealth, like Putin and rocket man, et al! Insist on it.

I pray EVERY citizen in oppressive lands unite in 2019 to plan ways to overthrow evil dictators, as peacefully as humanly possible! BEST is for crooked "leaders" to change, and care for their people more than themselves. I call on every such thug to repent of your greedy, selfish ways, today and in 2019.

NO HUMAN has a God-given RIGHT to lead a nation! It's a PRIVILEGE! May God judge you severely and directly if you disagree, or abuse the privilege, in ways everyone will know God alone had to have done it! Fear God and do right, Putin, Kim Jong Un, Iran, Saudi prince, China and other oppressors!

THE PEOPLE are king, like the customer is king! Human beings. They may NOT be the smartest, the richest, the best-connected. They may be mere blue collar laborers, but they are made in God's image, and if Jesus DIED for them to avoid Hell forever, so He values them, so their leaders must, too! Duh 101.

EVERY human being NEEDs to sustain through life; NOT die of preventable disease, have enough food to not starve to death, and not die from exposure to the elements. If this isn't a MINIMUM we ALL can agree on, as world citizens, we are NOT humane humans. We are all related through Adam... live like it.

EVERY human has a RIGHT to education, toilets (or their equivalent), safe drinking water. They MUST deserve it, too; NO lazy moochers off society! ONLY people unable to work shouldn't, like the severely mentally or physically challenged. Even paraplegics use technology to work, via computers! There are FEW valid excuses!

And poor nations need such jobs. Their politicians MUST fix their economies. Survivalist skills are needed until the third world upgrades. Smarter farming methods, etc. There are global solutions to most, if not all problems. See our book, The Way Things Ought to Be. The answers exist. JUST implement them! DUH.

I mean this as literally as a human can speak: DON'T have any kids if you can't afford them! Population explosion comes from SELFISHNESS! If you're too poor for kids, do something GREAT that you will be remembered by, instead of relying on any progeny to carry on your name. That's ego, and hurts the world!

There is more and more pressure on limited resources. Can science discover ways for trees to grow at twice the speed? Can we have breeding pens in poor nations to "grow" food/meat, or especially plant-based foods, so people don't starve, and less animals get sacrificed in the process of human survival?

People in poor nations are more survival of the fittest desperate for resources, so Black Friday mass rushes for the food would occur, if government didn't control access, but gardens galore could handle starvation problems in third world countries. There's NO excuse for anyone dying of starvation! Inhumane governments!

If you EVER consider letting people die, so there's less strain on resources, you are evil. Prevent unneeded births, and preventable premature deaths. TEACH poor people how to survive, and make their nations better for all—not just feed themselves and poo and pee as their contribution to life!
#CommonSense

Update #3: Innovation Mini Marathon

Wars seem absolutely ridiculous, to me. They're often over competition for disputed and limited resources. Science needs to discover ways to increase resources! We've stretched how far cars can travel on a gallon of gas. Do the same for our food sources! We have entire swatches of land in Western U.S.A. that could become food fields and gardens! USELESS cactus lands in New Mexico, ad infinitum. USE them smarter!

We've built up Galveston by 12 feet, and dammed off Hoover, and landed man on the moon and a rover on Mars. We can make these unused arid lands fertile! It's NOT impossible, but doable.

Are there wood substitutes, to reduce strain on trees? We've found ways to curb Gigantism in humans. Reverse that process in trees! We need wood farms, as MOST structures are built thereby, excepting metal studs. When you mine for metals, you ruin the looks, temporarily. Can't we fix that?

We now have robotic surgeries that leave half inch scars at insertion incisions. Can't technology do the same for mountains to be mined of all their assets, but NOT destroyed in the process? We even know most likely places of oil pockets underground. Dry hole drilling OUGHT never occur, now days!

We ought to have technology that identifies where the ore, diamonds, gas, oil, metal, etc., are, underground, with precision robotic drilling, to minimize the impact to nature in the extraction process! Money/cost is the objection by business. It's cheaper to destroy the earth, for profits. FIX that! Make it competitively-priced, over time. Get the public to demand this, politically, and in their purchasing decisions!

What resources exist at the bottom of the ocean? What new drugs? How can we use the lava under crust layers of earth for free energy? There's heat and activity constantly occurring down there! Every wind gust needs to be captured and made into storable energy for future use.

The sun will ALWAYS rise. Every day we AREN'T capturing its energy, we are forever WASTING resources. You can't recover yesterday's sunshine! The ocean breaks waves every ~five seconds. USE that power to fuel cars! There are ways.

Natural disasters are INEVITABLE! They WILL occur. You KNOW wildfires WILL occur in California in 2019! Guaranteed. WHAT are you doing to prevent or lessen their damage, government and business? Hurricanes, tornados, drought, tsunamis, hail-ALL are coming in 2019. This ISN'T prophecy, but common sense! How can we lessen them? Feel free to say we can't, and we'll ignore you.

Think small and ramp up! A blow dryer can knock off Q-tips on a bathroom counter. How could you lessen its air flow, or adjust its aim, or tighten down the ear cleaners? Now apply those answers to natural disasters.

Floods will occur! DIVERT their flow! Capture their mass underground. Require their runoff to flow to oceans in pathways that avoid people and structures. They WILL happen! What are WE doing, knowing that FACT?

Asbestos is dangerous. Can we make fire retardant materials for Cali casas/homes? I'm no scientist! When my twins were ~one year olds, my next door neighbor's home caught fire. A GREAT neighbor I hadn't met volunteered to take them off my hands, so I could hose down that side of my house, and set off the sprinkler system. It WORKED, to keep the fire off my casa. There are solutions, folks!

Firemen (and women) should NEVER die or be burned doing their jobs. That's the goal. Work backwards to figure out how that goal can be achieved. Maybe it's a portable metal frame that nothing can crush them under, or better fire suits, or technology that detects fire sources, or easiest areas to attack first (X-ray, radar, sonar, etc.).

Drones with infra-red, overhead, to tell fire fighters what they're getting into, 3-D holographic, and seeing through walls and floors. If this all sounds too fantastical to you, you have been identified as someone WORTHY of being ignored!

Oceans flood homes on sea coasts! Is it IMPOSSIBLE that stilted homes could rise up several feet during hurricanes? We have low-rider cars that adjust up and down. Hydraulic technology exists. Homes would cost more, but isn't rebuilding and insurance payouts MORE costly than that solution?

You could even have an underground concrete wall that rises when storms ensue. It would force water to your neighbor, but if everyone had one, it could serve like Galveston's sea wall! Again, if this is too over your head, go back to your mundane thinking and boring job! You are the problem vs. the solution!

Avalanches? Preventable! Earthquakes should be better predictable, but even NOT knowing when, design and build against them! You know they could occur. Cali mudslides? INEVITABLE! Strengthen hills with structure! Mud plus hay makes stronger mass than mud and water! Imbed the hills with stronger materials than mere dirt! Inject beams subsurface.

Even new construction has a plastic green grid on the edges of grass growth! They always have plastic barriers to prevent ground runoff. Dirt and grass breaks into landslides if that's all that's under your home! Concrete and metal do NOT run away in huge rainfalls! APPLY that knowledge!

Hail WILL happen. Have an Israeli Iron Dome technology to shoot it down, per home, into smaller pieces! Even car dealers now add roofs above their inventory, but it DOESN'T move or adjust to the direction hail is flying in from. WHY? That's STUPID; fix it!

Are there car covers that prevent hail damage? Why not? Roofing companies make a KILLING replacing entire roofs for minor hail damage; that's WASTEFUL! Make tiles stronger, or patches easier to make. You can't heat hail balls fast enough to use heat, but strong lasers could crush the big hail balls mid-air, using GPS to identify the most damaging ones! Invent!

Snow slows down U.S. productivity. That SHOULDN'T happen! ALL roadways need technology to eliminate large snowfalls immediately. I don't know how. Study the options! Heat, robot shovels, materials that melts snow, snowplows by drone? Ridged highways like the rear windows of cars? There are answers!

Ice is dangerous on roads. DON'T tolerate its existence endangering citizens! Invent ice detectors, and flame throwing drones to melt them, or remote control robots to do the same! There is NO excuse why most anyone dies from a wreck, sliding on black ice! It may take 20 years, but DO these things, folks/voters!

Bridges dilapidating, pot holes, washed out bridges, eroding gas lines, aging water sewer systems/pipes... CHEAP but strong infrastructure fixes and repairs are NEEDED. DON'T think in traditional ways. Invent ways that achieve the right goals!

Healthcare is too expensive! How is any product made cheaper? Over time, more people buy them, by economies of scale and cheaper suppliers! APPLY what we know in one discipline to another, by analogies! Remember the blow dryer illustration? We have books to help you with all these fixes. Answers exist!

There is NO excuse for obesity! Businesses NEED to make cheap, healthy, tasty foods with less calories (safely genetically altered). Easy to fix, like veggies and new fruit products. Oprah recommends blending celery. That's innovation! I HATE celery and broccoli, AKA George Bush. Make it tastier and less yucky!

I want water filler that tastes like Coke and Dr. Pepper! I do NOT crave calories, I love TASTE! I could drink my right amount of daily water if you businesses would make a water product I like, that's cheap, and low in calories. A HUGE market is in your future if you'd think outside the BIG box mentality!

There OUGHT to be technology that tells me what diseases my body is facing in the next 10 years, by scanning the current state of my organs, and by blood tests! I want to know if heart disease or cancer awaits me, so I'll take corrective action NOW! NOT knowing makes one less incentivized, as no danger is identified.

There are some students who just aren't good with grades! Identify them, and find ways to make them smart! DON'T leave it only to them and their parent or parents/guardians! WE AREN'T EDUCATORS! Make physics fun and interesting. If you can't, you deserve to lose your job!

A professor at Baylor did that in 1978! It's NOT impossible!... Bob Packard. I don't remember one thing I learned, but his experiments and physical props and classroom interactions stick with me to this day! Your kid is NOT good at math (like me, because it bores me to sleep)? Make it fun and interesting, teachers, or have someone who can teach them, by the internet!

Your kid can't remember well? Make the information an alliteration, a rhyme, a song, a story. This is NOT parent's job! It's TEACHERS! And school administrators ought to be fired if this doesn't happen!

Learning languages is hard for many. Make it easier! My son learned little living in another culture! Immersion doesn't always solve that challenge. Teach kids what's INTERESTING, and USEFUL, first! They need the basics, first, like how you could survive in a foreign country for one month. More than that is mere academic and less useful. THAT would be the hook to get them into deeper study of the language!

Let them interact live with kids from other nations, so they see the value of learning the basics. Nature just called, as did the wife. If a liberal doesn't like me wadding T.P., or flushing for number one, FIX IT with better tech/toilets! I didn't shop for the one on my home! I'm NOT 'gonna use four T.P. squares!

We DO lack clean water, and OUGHT to limit its waste. TECHNOLOGY is the answer! That same neighbor whose home burned had a lawn sensor so his sprinkler system DIDN'T go off when scheduled, if it didn't need it (i.e., much rain). Technology and innovation and common sense are ALWAYS the answers!

And no matter how well we create a better future, NOTHING we invent will save us from impending doom of Bible prophecy, which we have two books you can learn from. For whatever ails you, we have a book for that!

One day, all electronic business transactions WON'T be possible. We will need redundant systems in the Tribulation period. Even China and Russia can shut down our electric grid, or internet (or independent hackers). Are we prepared? There's so much work to do... start warming up to better change, please.

Why must car flats occur? We have self-healing bike tires (green ooze). Why do I have to look at my car tires to see that one is going bald, or to learn when the metal starts protruding? Why can't my car tell me that? I don't regularly observe the rubber wheels, but get in and go. We live in a fast-paced society, so FIX it.

Why can't roads have better texture so they're safer in rainstorms? I witnessed a likely fatality, two days ago, from a crushed car in the rain. That SHOULDN'T happen! Where people sit should be an impenetrable cage... the rest can crumble into bits. Race cars have that. APPLY it to regular cars!

Cross-train to be innovative! Cross-discipline applications and analogies! Air bags were a GREAT improvement! They took innovation! We have an entire book on how to make almost anyone more innovative, and we offer 4,700+ new product ideas strewn throughout four books, for FREE!

Time and effort-saving are the future for business! I don't want to clean my rabbit's cage. I HATE getting up to let out the dog (so SAFE doggie doors that detect burglars crawling through them are needed).

Women spend so much time doing their hair and faces. Make technology to use robots to do so FASTER! My TV control NEEDS to be able to be found, and come to me, since my dog can't be trained to fetch it. If you imagine a 100 percent lazy person, you can invent new products!

My land line phone needs to BEEP when I clap my hands, and it's in the couch cushions, using the Clapper technology, etc... Clap off, clap on.

Chia pet for baldness? (joking) Literally, you can spend \$15,000 for hair replacement, or \$1,500 at a dermatology doctor I know, probably less, if products work. You have to KNOW how to buy smart! Dumb as a Donkey (book) has an entire chapter on that, because POOR people need this information the most-taught in public school! #JustDoIt #Nike

Snow skiing can be dangerous. Cher's ex-hubby and a Kennedy died running into a tree. Can't emergency technology be added to skis, using sensors that detect impending crashes, like high-end cars have? Direction diverting rudders?

I promise you, when I get in these "moods," I can design any answer to any challenge. I'm proving that claim as we speak. If you want to see a demonstration for your business, it will be part of a national political campaign, starting in June, 2019, for FREE! You submit your challenges at AmericanAnswers.org (a website almost final form). I'll take a stab at fixing your business problems!

I want delicious squash, okra, sweet potato, green beans, peas and corn, instantly prepared in a microwave, at a cheap price, with no dangerous chemicals. I could lose weight so much faster. Is this asking too much? NO! UN-innovative businesses are the only ones who would answer 'YES!'

Give me a Big Mac water filler! Pizza and pecan pie! Learn how to extract calories without deleting flavor, scientists! You have to set goals, before you know where to act! Aim at nothing, you're sure to hit it! These are the goals. Go discover how to make them reality in the next 10 years, folks.

The NBC hoy/today show JUST addressed another innovation method... STEAL ideas from foreign countries! Some hottie TV competition show got my interest, just by the scantily-clad gals. The public votes which couple is most popular. We LOVE watching eye candy. Imitate success for innovation!

A Salvation Army ad just aired. We invented a product for them maybe nine years ago, among our 4,700+ new product ideas. Everywhere you look, life can be a Shark Tank experience for you if you view it like the Spanx's CEO... rose colored glasses of what could be. Learn to innovate, or accept status quo!

I literally want a home I.V. for water intake! If I could be ingesting gallons, throughout the day, I'd use it (I HATE the taste, and can't stand not using my teeth to consumer meat, or something with substance)! MAKE THIS, manufacturers! We accept such a LOW quality of life! Make all products have cheap alternatives, so the poor aren't left out!

Why can't I, right now, observe daily life in Russia, live, via satellites? I want to know how their people live, as with those in North Korea! From space, dictators can't stop our snooping eyes. I want the public to see North Koreans' struggles on their computers.

I get rubber-like phlegm when I'm sick, and often nearly choke to death, unaware I'm sick. Why can't I put a flexible straw down my throat to suck it out, with a hand-held compressor, at such times? I've had son do the Heimlich, drank water, or coughed fiercely, but I want better technology in life!

WHY do I have to scrub dishes before my dishwasher does its job? That's RIDICULOUS! A pre-soaking spritz could be made, so I don't have to soak them in a sink all day (i.e., too lazy, or busy, to wipe

them down before inserting them in the machine). DESIGN a better world, and get our book, Design Your Future! Innovate!

People say A.I. (artificial intelligence) and robotics are the future, as with STEM. I say innovation is, as well! I can never compete in those arenas, but the "world's most innovative man" CAN compete on innovation! I'll do so for FREE for any decent-sized business, in our political campaign. New R & D products needed? I can help!

If you're poor, I can teach you how to live better for less. I plan to do so as part of a national political campaign, in June. I will NOT spend time on custom requests, but group needs. I've got to do campaigning! I care about your individual needs, but you're NOT the only one with that same need. Educate all!

I HOPE Dumb as a Donkey (book) will be in libraries, so the poor can learn for free, but if not, it will be cheap on Amazon Kindle. We've lived in the richest county in Texas for 10 years on one salary. I know how to do it. The poor NEED to know the tricks better than anyone else. Ignorance kills and costs money!

And for everyone who's NOT poor, or a business owner, our books will turn into campaign speeches, as our three political books have the BEST ideas! If I had to, I could read them, live. That's NOT preferred, but possible. I just need funders. I'll be funding my own family until the campaign starts. Our website's donate button doesn't work, yet.

One example: IF one lives in a rundown part of town, paint and landscaping can go a LONG way to lift spirits from the depressive nature of being in dangerous environs! That's JUST a start, but when all you see is depressing, hope can fade. I HOPE I have time to do that on my campaign; likely NOT.

#HabitatForHumanity

Give me a flavored nose spray, so I FEEL and think as if I ate a delicious pizza, when all I did was inhale the smell and taste! What do dogs need? Dogs? YES, because they have owners with money! Air conditioned and heated outdoor clothes, for the ones who like staying outside a lot, in the elements.

Update #4: On Immigration

(4/6/19)

Let's get specific on borders. If I were President, NO illegal would enter America—period. However, legitimately needed ones would have a quick, cheap and fair hearing process to gain entrance. Refugees would get only temporary asylum, in numbers we can handle, and a means to track them, so they can't blend in and stay permanently. ONLY people whose skills we need could gain citizenship, meaning they would never take any American's job away, or undercut American wages.

How would I stop their entering? Personnel and technology, at the force of Tasers if they resisted being turned around. Using the military, as needed.

Dreamers would become citizens, as they were innocent children tied to parent's choices! Any illegals here more than maybe seven years could apply for citizenship, but pay back taxes and get to the end of line of processing.

The border would be 100 percent secured, by technology and personnel. NO trespassers—period! You come in caravans, we bulk up our border personnel! We educate you well in advance that they are futile and dangerous.

NO child would ever be split from its parents, and no processing immigrant would be treated like a criminal. But they would be deported if our economy doesn't need them! Refugees would be tracked. Too many immigrants make U.S. wages and jobs decrease. Not enough makes jobs go unfilled. BOTH extremes harm America, as extremes usually do.

CAN THE AVERAGE AMERICAN VOTER GRASP THESE SIMPLE TRUTHS? Time will tell. It doesn't help when EVIL activists lie, and warp these truths!

IF you live in a sucky country—FIX IT! Demand better. Run for office. Organize a resistance or uprising. Force politicians to get your dang economy into the 21st century! It's EMBARRASSING that America has been able to in less than 300 years, and yours has been around much longer, in many cases. Grow up; be an adult.

Fix your education system, to globally compete! Make something others want to buy. DO something with your life, on behalf of your nation. You are not put on this earth like a cow, just eating, pooping, drinking water, then dying! That futile a life needs a purpose. Find one, and just do it!

Quit breaking into America! LEARN from America! Study what we did. Innovation, hard work, competitiveness, marketing and advertising, dreaming, creativity, faith, not accepting things as they are.

Develop these skills in your own, poorer country. It all starts with you. Act like Eeyore, that all is bad, and you will FAIL! Have an attitude of gratitude, and if you believe you can't, you're right! That's a self-fulfilling prophecy. Your attitude determines your altitude. See beyond your circumstances, to what could be, if you tried—and thought differently.

Make your DUMB, selfish politicians understand these principles which Zig Ziglar often taught, because they're TRUE, and don't take any crap off any politician, even if he has the army behind him.

You will die. You don't know when. You may not believe in a God, but if there is one, you will face Him. If there's not one, you could be O.K. The problem is, you are not O.K., because He does exist, and He sent His Son to pay for your sins, by dying on the cross. You DON'T have to go to Hell, forever! Pray John 3:16 today! THINK!

One more thing... America does MANY things wrong. DON'T imitate our failures, or sins! Many of us are quite selfish and greedy. PLEASE forgive us all for allowing that type in our midst! America seriously needs revival, and I apologize on behalf of her for any wrongs we've done to other nations! We are imperfect!

If I moved to France, I'd be careful NOT to be the 'ugly American,' but know I'd need to fit in! If I became a citizen, I'd expect to learn, then speak much French, learn their history and culture, and NOT try to change kids drinking wine, or hour long dinners, but try to sway some away from mistresses—NOT make France America. (5/23/19)

Update #5: Christian Foreign Aid Policy

(5/7/19)

In a world where some barely eke by, Americans chasing and racing after money and things doesn't strike us as selfish, because all our peers are doing so. Money is the thing we least like to give up, and we consider global poverty other nation's problem—not ours (which is true)—and, contemporaneously, we sometimes consider it good that our taxes aid other nations, even as we bemoan being taxed.

There's NO thought of people outside America, for the most part, on any regular basis, unless it's peer nations (i.e., The West) or something tragic or violent occurs which hits the news. The BBC and NPR are

for academics—we want to watch reality TV, and insulate our minds from the serious stuff; it's too depressing, or heavy.

People get praised, here, for paying forward a fast food tab! THAT shows you how uncharitable our nation has become, where \$5 is considered generous. Ours is the most generous nation, but individually we can be some of the most self-absorbed people in the world. The disconnect between ourselves and our government's aid is NOT good for our nation!

Politicians decide to spend money to assist others in need, but WE, individuals, have no buy-in. Unless you take a trip to a third world nation, you'll probably never know what I'm talking about concerning how insulated and isolated we are. It's the old joke of a map of America, with Texas blown way out of proportion.

It's only by TV, especially PBS and documentaries, that we even know, experientially, other nations exist, and what they're up to. Again, this is allegedly for intellectuals. Normal people are expected to not care one iota about other nations! That's acceptable... we're busy chasing lifestyles for our enjoyment.

But DON'T accuse us of being selfish, because our government does kind things, even if we personally vote against them, and hate any taxes being raised, or especially spent on anything other than cops and the military. We still want credit for politicians' concern for other people! How convenient, sinfully so.

We are so easily fooled when rich people give sums we could never give, even if it's a drop in the bucket, to them! We call that generous, because by our bank accounts, that's amazing. It's like you getting credit for giving a homeless person a \$5 bill on the street corner. And yes, people will praise you for even that, as America is built on money used selfishly!

I'm steering my youngest to be as wealthy as he can be, doing what he loves, but you don't also teach them to be generous with riches until they achieve it (if ever, if you're a conservative). It's NOT in our cultural DNA to teach that!

I saw a bumper sticker, yesterday... "Not a liberal," on a Texas truck (I was shocked no shotgun was in the rack!)... PROUD of his stinginess to others! He even had another which read, 'Don't speak English, leave our country.' I 100 percent agree that people need to learn English, if they're coming here, but leave until you do?

THIS IS conservatism; hating non-whites, or at least considering them imposers on our land, or second-class citizens. I also agree with him that too many people have been let in who don't assimilate, and the culture we had here 40 years ago has been disrupted by foreigners, in some bad (and good) ways, but go back to where you came from? That's literally saying America is a white nation!

It actually used to be a majority white nation, and many Southern whites begrudge that we're losing our majority from over-immigration policies. I DO begrudge culture changing in any negative ways (like more Socialism), but it's not innately race that made America great!

It's assimilation to our culture that's NOT taught or enforced, and letting people in who are here for economic opportunity, with little commitment to America to be their home—only long enough to go back home with a stash of cash. That gripe he was right on!

I'm not a liberal means I oppose minorities becoming the majority, any taxes helping anyone, and any causes being fixed by taxes, when business deserves all the perks and benefits of the doubt, in all public policy. Business can do no wrong, and all of life should cater to its whims, especially regarding laws. This is conservatism.

NON-executives are pawns and things/objects for profiting from, or saving money off of. They're NOT our concern, as that's human/emotional think. We only consider dollars and cents! And we are holy for

so thinking, because money is the ultimate ethic! THIS is conservatism, and any who oppose any of its negatives are unpatriotic enemies, in the modern culture wars! Anathema.

Here's the problem with wealthy nations and people: They can only buy so many things, before they need or want no more major purchases. Their excess can only benefit others if they don't hoard. That means they risk investing, or give to charity, or are taxed.

Cons can say anyone can be anything they want, but the rich are who hire, if you don't 'wanna start your own business! And they hire to profit off employees! The only workers they don't profit from are business-required functions, like lawyers, accountants, software engineers.

EVERYthing is to make executives, shareholders and CEO's richer, at everyone else's expense, except entrepreneurs, who are also impacted by competing with BIG box, as ma and pa shop owners, like farmers or retailers competing with Amazon.

America favors the rich, CONTRARY to Levit. 19:15, so God will NOT bless that injustice! They get the lobbyists, and laws often in their favor, the tax rebates, the security-gated communities, limos, best restaurant tables, golf games, country clubs, best gadgets, servants and butlers, mansions, yachts, BMW's, tax loopholes, pot holes fixed first.

They'll say this is rant is envy, or class warfare. NO, it's seeking justice—something they don't care about, unless they're generous philanthropists.

The evil rich ilk say 'life's not fair,' and 'we earned it,' and 'if you want to live like this, work harder.' They never acknowledge that some people can't achieve that, or that they had privileges, or even if they didn't, that God says they owe society generous give back (I Tim. 6:17-19).

That injunction is NOT fully compatible with the American Dream, private property, freedom, or the pursuit of happiness. Morals aren't their concern, but holding only to those parts of the U.S. Constitution, and the second amendment. It's the worldliness, greed, and love of money sins, exalted by political conservatism—blasphemously in Jesus' name!

Despite claims to the contrary, and boasts that we love our Bibles, Christians OFTEN want and advocate for things God does NOT want us to. One specific example... money and caring for our fellow brother non-Americans. Let me explain, in tedious detail.

In Gen. 4:1-9, Cain asks if he's his brother's keeper, sarcastically. We in America do not, generally, consider other nations our duty to care for, as they rightly should handle their own business! But when a nation is poor, HOW do they ever compete, economically, in a global economy?

The West and G-20 and first-rate nations ALWAYS have an advantage, and work to keep that benefit! It's the chase for money, and the race to have rich people be where we are. Tell me how a tin pot dictator can get some poor African or South American nation thriving? How? It's no wonder so many nations turn to Socialism or Communism, when property rights allow the rich to hoard, legally!

HOW are the others to get their hands on money, except to sell their souls to slaver master-like bosses who pay peanuts, and get wealthier off their backs? It's ONLY through government or survivalist skills that the masses can survive, as businesses only need so many employees!

At a minimum, every government must ensure every citizen has clothes, food and water; preferably a place to lay their head (i.e., shelter), though even Jesus didn't own/have that. Government lands MUST be made to farm the most efficiently and effectively, to have enough crops for their citizenry! Train them all in survivalist skills, to endure and survive.

If a nation hasn't many natural resources, their land or clout as a U.N. vote, or as a people, once educated as workers for others, are their ONLY assets for world economics. And if families can't afford kids to get

educated, as they need them working in the fields, they'll never be employable elsewhere, for better wages (or ever get the education required in a modern world, where every nation is competing), which means third world nations are in competition with the first world, though they aren't competing well. This is where aid, charity and the U.N. comes in.

Remember I started by accusing Christians of NOT believing their own claimed favorite book? The Good Samaritan parable was spoken in response to the question, who is my neighbor? (Lk. 10:25-37) If Christians READ the story, the foreigner cared for a man NOT from his country of origin, while the man's own countrymen left him to rot. The lesson in both these BIBLE passages is that humanity is in charge of humanity!

I was just on the road with a kid primping his hair, as his dad's topless Corvette let the wind blow it. The arrogance of the kid was evident on his face, that 'we're rich.' America idolizes the rich! There was a TV show on recently about how to retire early, and a Christian radio program spoke of 20 hours of DVR'd Kardashians show.

Americans consider the rich successful and heroes and the thing to aspire to. GOD DOES NOT TEACH THIS, Christians! WASPs have devised sin-justifying one-liners, like 'money is neutral.' Money is neutral, but quantity is NOT! God says the rich are to be generous, and to whom much is given, much is required. These are NOT verses you'll often hear preached in WASP churches, and WASPs are generally GOP, which presently is conservative, which generally idolizes money, and sin-justifies our selfishness by stereotyping all poor people as lazy.

We hide our 1040's by privacy laws, so no one can distinguish the good from the bad rich person! Your BMW may be because you're selfish, or as a perk for a generous person—no one knows! Same with poor people... there are good and bad ones; lazy vs. hard-working. Who can know? Government ought never help a lazy person, but we all are to have mercy on the hard working ones.

News flash: NOT everyone can be anything they want! Conservatives say equal opportunity, but fight equal results, meaning they benefit from others being paid less than they should, and having less opportunities, by shipping out jobs and importing in labor.

They fight minimum wage, and want to end the estate tax. It's ALL about selfishness, greed and hoarding—all sins which God condemns. But if we can shame the aborter, and embarrass the gays, we can get sheeple Christians to vote to sustain these wicked priorities!

So how do third world nations become second world? Politicians who ensure every citizen gets the basics I described. Rich people are taxed to pay for such, and everyone has to have a job, or do civic service to their nation, for that guaranteed minimum.

Investment is not prudent if payoff is not likely, so how they'll ever get electricity or clean water is up to charities and churches and the U.N. and foreign aid. What some call 'banana republics' (a deserved term, only if they're lazy) have land to let other nations use strategically, for military or economic purposes. Even terrorists take advantage of it, sometimes.

They can also band together with other weaker nations, to have more clout at the U.N., and they could be allies of either the U.S.-E.U., or Russia-China-Iran (BRIC). It's in the West's interests to make as many of these nations be on our side, not our opponents', via aid, and using their land strategically, at a monetary cost!

If most of Africa, or nations south of the Texas border united, and sided with BRIC and Communism, the U.S. and E.U. would have a BIG problem on our hands! We need MORE unity and expansion of NATO nations, and the G-20 needs to use more of its money strategically, to get more benefit from our foreign aid. In short, poor nations have little chance to modernize soon!

It's time for Americans to see our luxuries as a direct and deliberate choice to let others suffer! You don't think like this, because you don't know the Bible! Your Corvette could have been a Toyota, and the difference donated to help people stay alive. But U.S. culture does NOT teach his—only extreme liberals!

We Americans view the goal of life as being as rich as humanly possible, and retiring as soon as humanly possible. We are, in a word, selfish. You'll hate me for saying so, or call me anti-American, but your ire is rightly against the God of the universe Who I've just shown supports these ideas you oppose.

It's NOT the middle class, or poor, who spend on many luxuries! It's the rich, and I'm NOT against people getting rich! I'm opposed to selfish rich, which you can only decipher by looking at their taxes' charitable amounts, compared to net worth! But keep that secret, so the guilty go un-shamed!

America should NEVER elevate rich people just because they have money! It's how they got and use it, just like we should never consider every poor person lazy, or deserving mercy. It ALL depends on how hard-working they are, and smart they are with how they spend what little they have!

There are distinctions we must make between good and bad poor and rich. READ the book of Proverbs. God has clear categories for the poor and rich as good or evil. We in America do NOT make godly distinctions, as God does, but lump all people into a group. Start demanding more accuracy, and do your part/fair share!

P.S.: God already wrote about the sin of pride being tightly linked with wealth and the sexual prowess of man whores! (I Jn. 2:15-17) And if Christians want to know where God said that the rich are to be generous, and that more is required of them, sermons won't likely tell you, but it's I Tim. 6:17-19 and Lk. 12:48.

Every American is trying to get a nest egg big enough to retire. Taxes slow down that achievement, so we want them as low as possible. Church tithes do too, as with charitable gifts. The entire U.S. system is geared toward every man for himself survivalism, with little to no concern for others' pursuit of the same... hyper individualism. That's NOT what God teaches!

So PLEASE never bring your religion into politics if you're 'gonna cherry-pick or warp it to support unbiblical values! God does not approve, nor do any Americans who see through the selective passage picking by many believers in America! READ MORE BIBLE; engage less sin and hypocrisy, brethren! And I know this political bunch SO well, today's message will label me a 'liberal!' I am NOT! I'm generally a centrist, with many conservative values. I simply know the Bible much better than that bunch, and know that even many pastors have never sat down and tried to see what God's word really teaches, in its entirety.

God's word does NOT list only two sins—abortion and homosexuality (Jer. 1:5; Ex. 20:13; Levit. 18:22)! It also does NOT teach go to church and tithe, and you're a 'good Christian' (Heb. 10:25; Mal. 3:10 as the only other two verses). That's a VERY small Bible we consult! (Rev. 22:18-19; Deut. 4:2, 12:32; Ac. 20:27)

LOOK at Christ's concern (Mt. 25). It was NOT the people who have it all! It was the strugglers (so long as they weren't lazy—II Th. 3:10). LOOK at the Jews' concern for the same, in the Old Testament... God's chosen nation, and role models. LOOK at Gal. 6:2, 5, or Jas. 1:27, or Ac. 2, 4, and II Cor. 8, though voluntary.

Care for others is obeying Phil. 2! Political conservatism shares NONE of these concerns, though it tacks on Jesus' name, to moralize a corrupt aspect of their philosophy! LOOK what God says about even such an attempt (Isa. 5:20). Christians need to know their Bible more than their political theories! They often DON'T!

And many WASP's claim Dems rely on government more than (or vs.?) God! I just proved that political conservatives rely on money more than God (Pv. 11:28), and use politics to enforce un-God-like values, claiming they're trusting God, unlike the evil liberals, who trust government as their "god." Our hypocrisy sin is exposed (Eph. 5:11) Read more Bible!

Update #6: Third World Solutions

(5/8/19)

GLOBAL VISION specifics: Imaginary primitive or poor nations (which exist in reality) NEED food, water and clothes. Next, shelter and vaccines/medicines to prevent preventable fatal diseases. Next, clean water and sanitation; education, jobs, electricity and roads, thereafter. HOW do they get these IF they want them? (some tribes may want nothing but leaf clothes and 'leaf' us alone!).

It ALL takes money. IF and only IF the goal is self-sustaining, their government and rich people (via taxes) are initial places, and money from renting land, or citizens used as labor to foreign states, or sell natural resources. The U.N., G-20 foreign aid, major charities, churches and Giving Pledge donors like Bill Gates' Foundation. Businesses have excess, as with rich folk, and some governments could give more, but for many of these, there has to be a payoff. Maybe not quid pro quo, but not just forking out cash!

Literally, the clothes NYC and America throw out every day would clothe entire nations! A recent report said landfills are filling from the instant fashion trend (temporary fads quickly replaced by spending FOOLS, in my opinion). Send it to third worlders! If America has enough, spread the blessings! CARE about others!

The amount of food America wastes, at home and in restaurants could feed entire nations, until they can self-sustainingly farm! NOT food people have touched, but limiting portions, like endless chips you don't finish, at Tex-Mex.

Immediately, education on farming best practices and efficiency technology is needed. Money, once again! Water wells dug, and water cleaning technology for diseased or polluted oceans and waterways. Holes dug outside towns for underground outhouse depositories. Shelters made of the cheapest materials, like leaves and tree wood, or even abandoned cargo containers. What America throws out!

Adopt-a-nation! Start small, and make a role model state to teach other G-20 nations. Lead! Battery- or generator-powered internet (or old books Americans throw out) could educate kids, for free, at night, as they learn more efficient farming, to make their day jobs take less time and energy. Rick Warren can teach you on tracts of farm land! Solutions exist—WILL WE act?

The Jesus video was taken to almost all venues, by film projectors with no electricity! The same could occur to teach kids basic education and job skills, so they can hire on with third world nations. The products America puts in landfills could be recycled for them, as with our thrown out vehicles and bikes!

DFW threw out many scooters that didn't comply with local laws! Bikes are basic transport that would transform a nation. Plastic and cardboard in U.S. landfills could make huts, with duct tape! Strengthen that with mud or tree branches, etc.

RATHER than call these countries "shish-hole nations," HELP! We're the richest, most advanced nation on the earth! If WE can't, no one can! No one else is as blessed as us/U.S.! (link: <https://financesonline.com/a-list-of-third-world-countries-10-poorest-nations-with-rising-economies/>) financesonline.com/a-list-of-thir... Chump's claimed wealth could fund MUCH of this, as penance for using that slanderous term!

<https://financesonline.com/a-list-of-third-world-countries-10-poorest-nations-with-rising-economies/>

Poor nations south of Texas: (link: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Poverty_in_South_America) en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Poverty_i... (link:

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Latin_American_and_Caribbean_countries_by_GDP_\(PPP\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Latin_American_and_Caribbean_countries_by_GDP_(PPP))
en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_L... World's poorest nations:
<https://www.usatoday.com/story/money/2018/11/29/poorest-countries-world-2018/38429473/>

Update #7: Where Have All the Money Trees Gone?

(5/23/19)

Let's get REAL... Most Americans don't enjoy giving money to anything but their families. We work hard for it, and it pains us to pay taxes or give at church or to charity! Our nation and world have problems needing fixing, that cost money. Where would that money come from, and why would people give?

AKA, does it take a village OR is it every man for himself? The Bible answers this! It's both/and; personal responsibility and helping others! (Gal. 5:2, 5) Phil. 2 says Christians are to put others above themselves; JOY (Jesus first, then others, and yourself last). How's that relate to money?

You have a duty to care for your own, first! Those who don't are worse than unbelievers! (I Tim. 5:8) We're also to help others (church as role model—Ac. 2, 4; II Cor. 8), as the Jews did as Old Testament role models.

So aren't taxes enough? First, they must be fair to all—period. Second, taxes help NO hard-working (vs. lazy) poor, if conservatism reigns. Liberals over-help, which is also a sin! Balance and justice are always the right way!

So where the money to come from? Taxes ONLY for minimal help to make poor independent! Churches, charities, individuals, businesses, and the rich are other sources, voluntarily (Ex.: The Giving Pledge).

I also add streamlining government for the best bang for the buck, and compulsory civic service for all who aren't public servants (i.e., they're already giving to society). The rich can give back more, with their excess, and God says they are to do so (I Tim. 6:17-19). Ultimately, it's NOT government's job, but private entities' to convince people to give of their disposable income.

Why would one give money to others, when even investors like the Giving Pledges hero, Warren Buffett, says rule one is 'lose no money,' and all our pursuits are to GAIN money?

1. God rewards it. 2. You may feel good about yourself doing so. 3. Sometimes tax offsets exist. 4. Sometimes you get your name publicized for so doing (Ex.: Undercover Boss CEO's are NOT charitable on that show, per se—they select a limited few representative employees to 'bless,' as the cost for advertising being on the show to get publicity for their business! That's NOT evil, but smart! But it's NOT charity! And charities NEED executives NOT overpaid, where its opened as a tax free income cash cow, and the needy get the leftover crumbs.

In answer to why people would give money to others, there aren't many great answers, which is why God commanded government-compelled, compulsory taxes. We DON'T want to give money, because it takes lots of money to make it to the grave, and leave a godly inheritance! (Pv. 13:22) Taxes infringe on your pursuit of retirement; that's why people seek ways to avoid them, legal and criminal. EVERY tax cheat is robbing from taxpayers, which is why I turn them in anytime I learn of such! Taxes are our duty to country; they are NOT enjoyable, but we do enjoy services government provides.

Mark Levin said Mr. Buffett is self-loathing because he implements the Giving Pledge. That sinful attitude means to love yourself, never help anyone, and hoard and be greedy (both sins). My point is we ALL play a part in making our world and nation better, and I am for compulsory civic service!

I don't want to spend 10 hours a year or more doing volunteer work, but I see the value, and I don't have (or 'wanna give up when I do) excess to pay more taxes. Rich people do have excess, but they didn't work to get rich to give it away! That's disincentivizing!

ALL problems need to be fixed, within what budgets they get, with the best bang for the buck—NO waste or inefficiency, fraud or abuse! Government, charities and church social ministries OUGHT to be run like a well-oiled machine, or a tight run ship, or like a business!

America's debt is embarrassing, as we are an undisciplined people, societally, who can do MUCH better! Please do so!

And IF taxes were fair, people wouldn't gripe and fight as much, or try to avoid them, especially illegally, but accept them as their duty. Conservatives sometimes say government overspends, so I'm justified hiding my taxable assets, because I oppose its waste! God agrees with their hatred of waste, but disagrees with their crime.

Taxes NEED to have ZERO loopholes, complexity, outs, exceptions, etc., and needed to be fair to all, and everyone must have a fair contribution, meaning sweat equity for poor people who pay in nothing. And government must be the smallest possible/needed, or it is wasteful! If you want government to be bigger, support efficient charities!

It takes a village, to some extent, and no man is an island—even when he can afford to live as one on one, but God says we must care for our family and our society. Finding that balance is the difference between liberals and conservatives! NEITHER extreme finds it well!

Minimal government but not too small is the answer, with blue states free to spend more, so long as red states never have to bail them out, along with charity from people, businesses, churches and charities. To fix all problems, we'd need NO rich people! That's NOT what God commands, and that is NOT 'gonna happen. You have to deal with the real, which is what I just described!

Finally, it's NOT innately greed to want to be or even to be rich, nor is it hoarding! God allowed some of His people to be rich, some poor, and some inbetween. It's how generous the rich are that He concerns Himself with (I Tim. 6:17-19). That verse addresses ALL rich people, and only rich people! READ it, please!

Update #8: Conquering Communism
(6/20-22/19)

It's time for a LIMITED strike on Iran's intelligence or command facilities!
@POTUS @realdonaldtrump

There are iterations on the way to war! Surgical strikes are not war. Even small skirmishes. Battles can sometimes be less than war. War is all-out, and sustained commitment to win, decisively. A spank or a slap is not a beat-down. Iran needs a spanking, and more, as needed by THEIR actions.

My 17 year old son asked me how a military strike wouldn't be war. You wait for any response; maybe even ignore any minor ones, then attack BIG if they respond big, or continually. YOU are always in control on whether you choose to go to war! It's NOT inevitable. Hit and wait. Vigilance. Self-control.

It's EMBARRASSING some think you can rationally negotiate with rogue regimes. THEY WANT OUR DEMISE! They are ENEMIES! They'll lie and deceive to get only THEIR ends, and try to appease us not to destroy them in the process! They hack our technology, steal our ideas, and NEVER declare war, just wage it!

They understand force. That's the ONLY way they learn! As a kid, dictators probably burnt their fingers on the stove several times, as they ONLY learn from the school of hard knocks. So hard knocks is what they need, to educate them you don't %\$&#@ (mess) with the U.S. of A! #Iran Bomb them!

Let's work through the "logic" of war. U.S. vs. Putin could turn to total nuclear annihilation. That's irrational. War itself leads to casualties—death on both sides. That can end, with a victory, but the conflict still remains in the hearts of the losing team! Only the violence gets stopped.

Iran, Russia, North Korea, and, in the wrong hands, Cuba, Venezuela and China (absent our ball and chain economic tie) are enemies. They do NOT want us to have a great day, or peacefully coexist!

Their people are another matter, but they aren't in charge. Axis of evil. Been so a LONG time, absent Gorby and Yeltsin. They are allied. Their commitment to Communism unites them, and there's strength in numbers, as well as supplies when sanctions deplete their own economies.

They feel they keep U.S.'s evils in check, which would be a good service to humanity, but we disagree on what good and bad is! U.S. only doing good would help, but there are struggles for limited resources, leadership in the Middle East, oil interests, national pride, and tyrants fearing loss of power if their people dethroned them (which America would relish, on moral grounds).

We've partnered with China, but the fundamental disagreements remain! Their politicians want control/power, and don't 'wanna relinquish it! In many cases they're HORRIBLE to their people, but that moral issue isn't a moral issue to them, as we disagree on what's good vs. evil!

HOW could you teach a dictator to care about his citizens, especially if there's NO accountability to a Supreme Being? Benevolent dictator is a pipe dream. They DO need to give their people a minimum of survival necessities, or they should fear a revolt, with America and the West's help!

This ilk of human craves and loves power—it's not even just the money! Absolute power corrupts absolutely. In their godless system, they're literally demon influenced to thrive on controlling others as sub-human! It's spiritual warfare.

Sovereignty is taken to mean they can do anything they damn well please, and no one can tell them otherwise. The ends to Muammar Gaddafi and Saddam Hussein are their ONLY concern! Stay alive and in power, then pass the business on to close cohorts or family.

They view democracy as a personal threat to them. The people are pawns. How they treat them means nothing. Power is god, and they are the power. It requires OTHER nations to educate them about morals.

ALL they know is Communism! Anything else means physical death to their friends and family, so they lavish things on elitists and their military, to protect them from coups. Add in nukes, and they have deterrence from deposing!

As in Iran, the people MUST be armed, and rise up, physically, first with voices, but second with violence, if that's the only way!

That means organizing, risking life and limb, and being armed and strategized, often from the outside. The benefit to the masses is always a superior value to the gain of the few around the dictator!

I'm calling on every oppressed civilian to do your part to unite and strategize to take out all dictators, ASAP, as peacefully as can succeed. You only get this life to enjoy this life. It's 100 percent irrational that a handful of people acting as god, who are far from godly—even demonic—control your lives, and cause you such misery and suffering!

God Himself is NOT likely 'gonna come in Person to change our situation, at least until Jesus returns. He educates His creatures to use the brains He gave you to do the right thing, and that is to not live under tyranny any longer. Some will be martyred. You're already suffering until you die... why not die for a cause better than mere existence? Overthrow dictators!

China, Russia, Iran, Venezuela, North Korea, Cuba, and any Arabs who hate their form of government, and wanted the Arab Spring, RISE UP! You have the numbers! D-Day proved sheer force of will, with lesser firepower but greater determination wins. Many casualties, but one great victory for mankind!

LOOK at Europe, today. Nazis DON'T rule the E.U. That took sacrifice, guts, effort, martyrdom! You have some in some Arab regions who are suicide bombers... martyrs for no cause, with no virgins awaiting them in Hell. Why not risk dying for a noble cause, like freeing your people from dictators, to live a better life, where none die from preventable disease or starvation, and all get fed, kept from the elements, are not enslaved in REAL concentration camps, aren't brainwashed or scared of secret police, but can live lives FREE to pursue them how THEY choose?

Isn't that better? Isn't that worth risking injury or death for, for people beyond just yourself? You're 'gonna die anyway, one day. Why allow yourself to live in squalor, and under UN-just situations, if some of you man up and risk life and limb for the greater good of the greater number of people?

Your name will be remembered in good ways—NOT as suicide bombers. You'll be heroes to thousands. God will smile at your bravery and courage. DON'T do it dumbly. Minimize casualties! Organize, secretly. Enlist the West's help. Use money to bribe the military to come to our side, promising them continued jobs in a democratic regime. Appeal to their humanity.

They see the suffering their bosses' policies inflict. Military discipline does not always breed out all sense of emotion or humanity in paid killers. They have wives, children, parents and grandparents. Get them on your side, to see the injustice they're defending! And secretly bring in stashes of weaponry!

America can't directly send them, but our CIA does many black ops. There are even channels to serve as front groups. You need the military on your side, one at a time, and weapons for the stalwarts and politicians. Number one is you need to organize and be vocal, risking jail and political asylum. Get outside media to cover you!

Status quo remains status quo if no one bucks the system. Lone Ranger solo artists are rarely successful (Ex.: Nelson Mandela). You know who you can trust and who you can't. Start with friends and family. Follow relationships of trustworthy good people. Overtake your governments, ASAP! America and others will help, covertly or otherwise.

You cannot be rational with rogue regimes. You cannot engage tit-for-tat win-win methodologies for all to gain from negotiations! THEY WANT YOU DESTROYED! Be it Iraq, Syria, Israel, or where have you, they consider themselves the counterbalance to American aggression and sole superpower status, through their alliance.

Interjection

I don't believe for one second that 45 was informed that 150 casualties could occur if he launched a strike, 10 minutes before it was to take place! If experts (NOT him) knew those specificities of targets, they knew the personnel numbers well in advance. 150 folk didn't suddenly arrive on scene.

If Chump cares about proportionality, WHERE'S THE STRIKE on an equivalent-valued number of Iranian asserts? Huh? @FoxNews @NBC @ABC @CBS @CNN WHY do people believe the lies that drip from his lips?

Update #9: Reining In Rogue Nations

Let's face it—some nations will never get along with America, if their politicians retain status quo attitudes. It may be from past/historical skirmishes, jealousy/envy, ideological hatred of democracy or Capitalism, but nations like Iran, North Korea, Venezuela (when in the wrong hands), Cuba, Russia (with Putin vs. Gorbachev/Yeltsin) and, to some extent, China (absent our ball and chain ties to them, economically). That enmity/hatred will not be solved, no matter what negotiating skills anyone has. It's deep rooted.

It's NOT shared by many of the citizens, but they are not the ones with the power, or in control. Even diplomacy is fraught with enemies lying ('trust, but verify'), always seeking only what's best for them, as their interest is America's demise, ideally! They STEAL trade secrets and patented technology, breach our networks through hacking, taunt us with military fly-bys, and two ships passing in the night, nearly colliding, and now drone shoot downs. They are the enemy, folks!

They do not desire us to have a great day, or peaceful coexistence! It is ONLY due to our superior economic and military prowess that they make indirect attacks, because head-on collisions would hurt them more. So they engage more subtle warfare. This does NOT mean we aren't at war with them! A public declaration of war would be the stupidest thing they could do, so they won't. They simply engage it without announcing their intentions. But you always follow the money trail, and always observe DEEDS!

You cannot be rational with rogue regimes. You cannot engage tit-for-tat win-win methodologies for all to gain from negotiations! THEY WANT YOU DESTROYED! Be it Iraq, Syria, Israel, or where have you, they consider themselves the counterbalance to American aggression and sole superpower status, through their alliance.

Update #10: Iran Irrationality

Let's address Iran more specifically... Obama's deal wasn't perfect, but may have been the best that could be negotiated, at the time. A nation honors its commitments, perfect or not! NOT doing so is why nations don't like dealing with us, changing heads of state every 4 to 8 years, risking deal breaks! That's WRONG to do.

At the same time, if they were breaching the deal, America had every right to punish them, any way we saw fit, to keep the world safe, which probably wasn't by exiting the deal (unless that was a contract clause), but ending their nuclear pursuit by force.

I did NOT like Israel having only a 10-year lease on a safe life, but you renegotiate when the deal ends, IF it's not breached. Iran wants nukes. The world can't let her have them, from prior-stated intentions toward Israel. At the same time, tRump FAVORED Israel, randomly and arbitrarily and UN-fairly, with the embassy move and capital announcement, so does anyone wonder why more and more nations believe America needs a counter-balance, because we do NOT always behave morally? Deal or no deal, Iran

can't have nukes. Offering them their money we had seized, to prevent that, ONLY paid for nuke pursuits! BAD idea.

Update #11: Drone Shootdown

(6/20/19)

Time for a LIMITED strike on Iran's intelligence or command facilities! @POTUS @realdonaldtrump

America doesn't need or want war with Iran, but you DO send messages by limited, strategic military strikes, that if they escalate, so will our retaliations! Bill Clinton learned when you ignore assaults (USS Kohl), you can empower evildoers (like 911). Push the U.S. too far, you get destroyed (Hiroshima)!

There are iterations on the way to war! Surgical strikes are not war. Even small skirmishes. Battles can sometimes be less than war. War is all-out, and sustained commitment to win, decisively. A spank or slap is not a beat-down. Iran needs a spanking, and more, as needed by THEIR actions.

My 17 year old son asked me how a military strike wouldn't be war. You wait for any response; maybe even ignore any minor ones, then attack BIG if they respond big or continually. YOU are always in control on whether you choose to go to war! It's NOT inevitable. Hit and wait. Vigilance. Self-control. Diplomacy can happen as a military action is underway, and especially needs to be done then. Some regimes LIE, don't play by the rules, and provoke—that's why they're called 'rogue.' They're not just waiting to reasonably settle things! #Iran #Russia. You're negotiating with avowed enemies!

Interjection

You emboldened them by your delay and weakness! @POTUS @realdonaldtrump
Congratulations? Iran sends new warning to the U.S. (link: <https://www.cbsnews.com/video/iran-warns-it-will-firmly-confront-aggression-by-the-u-s/>) cbsnews.com/video/iran-war... via @CBSNLive

UN-original copycat: "Everybody was saying I'm a warmonger, and now they say I'm a dove. And I think I'm neither, if you want to know the truth. I'm a man with common sense, and that's what we need in this country is common sense." —**Chump** (copying our ideas here, OFTEN and provably)! Follower!

Chump can use our number one term, "common sense," but he doesn't know how it's applied! Dictatorial regimes only understand force. He didn't have to be a hawk or dove, but do the right thing in punishing our drone shoot-down. He DIDNT do that, as he hasn't common sense. Now they're more emboldened!

IT'S NOT PERSONAL, IT'S BUSINESS—BUSINESS BEFORE PLEASURE

(12/25/18)

Customer service is a near dead art, in many places today. Big business decided, in the late 1980's, do away with every action that doesn't directly profit the bottom line! Make clients DIY, and have them consider it a privilege to get our products, with zero support. That's an arrogant, greedy unhelpful profiteering strategy!

Phone trees, tech support from chat windows, no live phone customer service, put it all on the website, cut in-store staff and don't replace them with a tool clients can speak to to get answers (or product finding technology), online sales (so you hire fewer workers), automate self-checkout. Human factor DOWN!

It's sometimes a BOTHER to workers at big box stores to ask them where something can be found, or about product details. Read the instruction manual, or call support, or see the website... I'm stocking

inventory (or just standing around looking at my smart DUMB phone). THIS is modern business customer relations!

I have greying hair, and don't look 45 anymore. I use that to my advantage, and play dumb, like I'm really old, and insist on customer service! The business environment may have changed, but I don't accept the negatives! The consumer is still king, and I won't let workers ignore our needs! We pay their bills.

One doofus office supply manager didn't know squat about his services. His underling wasted \$200 of the company's money printing one client's glossy architecture images on the WRONG SIDE. YES I turned him in to his boss. I'm ALWAYS for business, and for employees doing their jobs right! Deal with it.

If you owned a business, you'd want something for you paid wages! I hired a webmaster, and got great service! When a business pays you, you owe them an honest day's work, before God! When they abuse it, and work to death/to the bone, protest, and demand justice, but slackers do NOT earn their pay checks, and should often be fired.

It's human nature, and NOT evil for business to want to spend the least for the best quality! Consumers do the exact same thing! I could have hired one webmaster for a little cheaper, but he didn't seem confident in his experience/skills. Everything is negotiated.

What's evil is big business strategizing to screw the little guy, by over-outsourcing and over-immigration, then voting for government to do NOTHING to help anyone, when their policies cause high unemployment (Ex.: automation, etc!).

There are morals involved in business decisions—it's NOT just a bottom line analysis. Employers and workers need to do right and be just!

Is it evil to take advantage of the not-so-smart? Yes. But it's legal—NOT moral. I see businesses do it all the time! It's consumer's duty to themselves to be educated. No business owes you knowledge of where you can get the same product for cheaper. There needs to be an organization or app to educate all consumers!

Public schools NEED a required course to teach all kids how to buy smart! Teach them the tricks of business. Even teach them how culture and advertising make them think they have to own the latest and greatest, when that's a ploy to squeeze 'mo money from your nest egg! DON'T keep up with the Jones! It's often wasteful!

Americans USED to buy new cars every 3 to 4 years. That was a cultural moray/standard/unwritten rule. That changed in the earlier 2000's. That change was SMART for consumers. Car makers changed, to make cars fancier, and cost more to last long (and break more often, due to more gadgets). They weren't 'gonna lose money by our changed behaviors.

If you ONLY knew the margins on products, or had perfect knowledge of the pricing variation for the exact same product, you'd be SHOCKED! Because you don't, you waste money, and businesses make more than they need to. An app is needed for that price variant feature. You'll never learn mark-up percents! Businesses would LOSE money.

Many people are too young to know that lawyers and doctors changed business models, in the late 1990's, to be a cattle call, where they maximize the number of clients, by the one with the license mainly signing

off on their staff's work, excepting specialty skills only they can perform. Maximizing profits, with customer service DOWN!

Unions, in the past, demanded too high wages, at times, but big business seriously won with globalization. Pensions died. Wages sunk, especially with over-immigration, legal or otherwise. Smart and skilled individuals can get best wages negotiating on their own, but NOT the masses. Unions HELPED them!

You can talk about equal pay for women (which I'm for), but businesses want to keep status quo, as equal pay means more costs to businesses! It's RIGHT, but costlier. Executives are often overpaid, but they like it, and have the power to keep it that way! Lamebaugh said no one is overpaid because someone paid them. That's one of the DUMBEST comments I've ever heard him say.

What the market will bear literally means screw workers if you can get away with it! What leverage do workers have against all the tactics I just listed, including layoffs, contract workers (i.e., NO benefits for business to pay for), and increasing insurance co-pays? NONE!

The Rust Belt suffered the MOST, by China taking our jobs, because business and government allowed it, with ZERO retraining for those workers they left behind in America! It's a very selfish and greedy system old white males LOVE! Their concern is NOT justice, but money! Voters can equalize injustices; they can't as workers.

So long as business can hire the best workers from anywhere, you stand NO chance competing against them! You will earn little. You will work three jobs, overtime, and struggle to pay bills! You 'gotta learn to shop smarter, leverage ALL consumer's buying power, and get better skills, or start your own biz! You have NO other choice.

I hope unions arise, with a new attitude! Fairness and reasonableness, but America first! Have opt out provisions for employees who think they can get better wages on their own! Business reinforces an image/stereotype that wages are determined by a "market," but you see all the time that employers can increase wages if they want to or are forced or embarrassed to!

Female athletes banded together, as did teachers! Professional basketball players AREN'T of the same skills as male counterparts, and don't garner the same attendance and TV audience, so equal pay would be a farce, but ALL workers need to reject the hyper individualism of America!

The more you buy into hyper individualism, the more you'll never tell anyone your wage, so you don't know others get paid more or less for the same job... NO market is forcing that disparity! The more individualistic society is, the more people don't know when they get ripped off with pricing, as consumers!

The more hyper individual we are, the more businesses will never pay women equally, or pay you what you're worth, because many employees have ZERO skills at asking for pay raises, or being tough in contract negotiations for their own wages their family depends on to survive! ONLY business profits in such a system.

And I'm all for business succeeding... only fairly. If a biz can be more profitable by doing the morally wrong thing, I'm for them making less! If something is morally wrong, which causes injustices, it OUGHT to be illegal, because many bosses ONLY change if forced to, and still try to skirt the laws if they don't like them!

Political conservatives ALWAYS think regulations and taxes are evil. They are wrong, as they are not evil in every case! When your ONLY motive is money, and morality/doing the right thing is NOT a

priority to you, you'll choose to be one of them! You'll memorize "economics is amoral." You want it to be! It's NOT!

Justice is NOT over- or under-paying anyone, because you can! Justice is the standard before God and our Constitution ('and liberty and justice for all'—NOT injustice to all). Is it just to financially screw a worker, because you can? NO. Is it justice to rip off your boss, by working slower, or goofing off? NO. May justice prevail in America!

Update #1: Laws Were Made to be Broken?

Laws often determine behaviors! And enforced ones, at that! No one will often do something they don't have to, that costs businesses time, energy or money! Regulations restrict what they can legally do. Conservatives hate having any boundaries to how they can profit. That's the immoral aspect of their belief system! Sin to win.

It's HARD work to find new customers, open new markets, create new products or features. It's easier to lobby Congress for lower taxes, tax breaks and loopholes. Bribe corrupt politicians. And it is EVIL to say the U.S. economy is great when the stock markets are up! It's ONLY good for investors/the rich, who never struggle.

Recent market crashes are NOT good for America, and layoffs could ensue, if they continue, but an economic system is NOT just or moral if it only bases success on how well those well-to-do do well! That statement is mere common sense. There is MUCH greed and selfishness in America! Repent, or be judged by God!

No executive should EVER get a bonus for harming worker's lives. Make that a law! No executive should ever be able to lay off, if no executives ever get laid off! Make that a law! Outsource CEO's and executive's jobs! I'll do any of their jobs for half their pay, at least as well, in many cases.

I'm feeling a little too hard on business. They have challenges, too! They compete with nations where taxes/government subsidizes products, to make them cheaper ('dumping'), where there are few-to-no regulations, and child labor and sweat shops are not illegal. That's a competitive advantage to China, et al, which HURTS U.S. businesses.

It's NOT evil, but smart to hire the same skills for \$2 a day, in China, vs. \$50,000 a year in America! But when U.S. businesses did, they left U.S. workers out in the cold. THAT is evil! Businesses also face Millennials, used to a more sharing economy, and freebies, like apps for trading products, and Craig's list.

Add in Uber, Amazon, Air B and B and Ebay, and businesses with storefronts have YUGE challenges paying overhead. Every building costs money to build, maintain, and for energy and staff. Online sales cut out all middle men. Amazon is Wal-Mart on steroids, with ZERO brick and mortar storefronts... just warehouses even drones deliver from.

Cut out U.S. postal, UPS, FedEx, 18-wheelers, and expect traditional retailers can compete? How, longer term? McDonalds owns so many venues. I'd expect them to lessen in number. There used to be public mail boxes within two miles of your home. Now, maybe one in every 10 miles. Everyone's doing with less, to save costs!

I hope you get the point. I could go on about airlines, taxi challenges, cashiers replaced by kiosks, etc., but every human needs a job, and soon government will have to address these future trends, as the rich alone benefit, and laws will be needed to remedy only them profiting in life! Mark my words.

Update #2: Perspective for the Poor

It's time for some cold, hard truth... Ultimately, you're on your own in life, once you're age 18! Political conservatives WANT it to be that way! Ask your family for help, once you're an adult. People begrudge helping others with money! A lady begged for money in the Wal-Mart parking lot, yesterday. Red kettle ringers are at the door. Everyone wants money.

You've got to learn contentment with what you have! It's NOT contrary to having aspirations. It's being settled/satisfied and at peace with life as you find it. And selfishness is a sin no one wants to address in America. Business only argues that they struggle, though their owners had enough money OWN the business! Strugglers are ONLY the poor!

A STUPID university TV ad says talent is equally distributed. That's a LIE! Motivational speakers brag that we're all unique, and have God-given talents. MANY people mainly have whatever skills they learn! Their personal life is unique, but NOT their talents.

Opportunity is also NOT equal! People favor friends and family, when they have power or money. They memorize "life's not fair," as if life had unalterable rules. We the people set the rules, and they ought to be fair.

I believe in God at least as much as the next person, but He RARELY intervenes to fix huge problems, miraculously! He has before, but primarily relies on US to do so, most of the time—some would say all the time. He's NOT 'gonna drop manna from Heaven to feed the poor. He's NOT 'gonna part the Red Sea wall of haves and have not's. He's NOT 'gonna flood the earth of all its evil people! WE, following His vision for our world, make change!

And people who are enjoying life do NOT want change! A rich person can ALWAYS justify keeping all their money! 'I earned it, legally.' 'I have heirs.' 'I paid at the office.' 'I pay my taxes.' Then they push for lowest taxes possible (if they're conservatives), tax loopholes, lobby politicians and hire lawyers to pay LESS than they owe before God. That's Immoral, and must be illegal!

If your rate is 33 percent, pay up! You enjoy life's best... quit complaining that you pay a higher percent! You don't struggle. (Lk. 12:48) You get ALL the perks of life; shut the %\$#@ up complaining taxes are too high. You are in the top 10 percent in the world. You are corrupt to be selfish and complain so!

You have the mansions, Mercedes, no potholed roads, police presence, alarm systems, gated communities, limos with chauffeurs, country clubs, private schools; you can make money not working—just buying or selling stock at the right time! You get the best interest rates, best restaurant tables.

You can afford to ignore poor people, because you can. There's only one main reason why Bill Gates and Warren Buffett signed the Giving Pledge, for which conservative Mark Levin calls them 'self-loathing': THEY CARE ABOUT OTHERS, and society! Levin teaches that sin is how you love yourself... love of money as a lover of self. His own religion DEFIES such stupidity from his stupid political view as conservative!

Conservatism is the MOST immoral of all three options, economically, but is GOOD in letting people earn as much as they're capable of, LEGALLY. The legal must be moral. It's IMMoral for the rich to pay secretary tax rates!

Literally, if you live in a slum, a true conservative is GLAD, because he/she doesn't want to pay one dime to help you get out of poverty! Everything is on you, in a Darwinian attitude held by many Creationists.

I'm through here, for Christmas. The Christ of Christmas DISagrees with that view on government and life!

MILLENNIAL MATHEMATICS

(1/11/19)

News report: Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez isn't the future of the Democratic Party: Joe Lieberman
<https://fxn.ws/2FjYTrY> #FoxBusiness

There will ALWAYS be elements of BOTH parties which believe taxpayers owe NOTHING more to society, financially, or owe MORE than they do to society. BOTH extremes should be allowed to speak, but NOT to rule our nation. Extremes only rile up backlash extremes! @JoeLieberman

ANY voter who votes for ANY politician based on unrealistic promises that will NOT occur is a FOOL. If you're looking to government to make your life great, you really have a problem greater than the thing you're looking to government to fix! They can help, but they canNOT fix you!

Free, free, free. Human life RARELY gives anyone anything FREE! People work hard and earn money, and you owe yourself to live on what you earn/make, UNLESS you're mentally or physically unable to do anything! College, healthcare and daycare NEED to have cheaper options, however! CommonSense

I'm throwing this out for any newbies, viewing: If you favor extremists, you stir up votes against your cause! If anyone wants very high taxes, I'll return to the GOP, for example. That type of idiocy reinforces Chump voters! Do you want four more years of this?: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj>

There are a few sources for more funds for government: Innovation/economic expansion, streamline and prioritize government, compulsory civic service, tax the wealthy a bit more (or just disallow loopholes), and encourage Giving Pledge signers. Borrowing and printing money are the least valuable means!

IF government were running well, and efficiently, and doing priority problem-solving, and had no bureaucracy, people would be less reticent to more taxes! If the private sector (i.e., businesses or charities) can fix problems better, for cheaper, LET THEM! America needs the best bang for the buck problems solved. Government bloat is a sin.

Secession (i.e., two-state/nations) or war are the ONLY logical conclusion to political extremes, absent gridlock, or undoing opponent achievements. NONE of these are sane solutions! Liberals want the rich punished; conservatives want the rich deified. I want NEITHER of those STUPID positions!
#Rationality

Let's BRIEFLY address "Socialism:" Some citizens get things for free. Freedom isn't free! EVERYTHING but air costs someone something! People who DON'T pay taxes have NO right to demand any money from the rest; they may get a little from MERCY—NOT right/entitlement.

Government services FEEL free to you, but they are NOT free! Cops, libraries, public school... ALL those employees and buildings cost MONEY, and that money comes from taxpayers. Most people in the U.S.A. live paycheck to paycheck, like the federal workers who are WRONGLY being denied their paychecks due to Chumps idiocies.

But they earn that wage... it's NOT a gift anyone or society owes them. MANY taxpayers have no huge nest eggs stored up, and eke by with their OWN bills. Why would anyone NOT your immediate nuclear family member owe you any money? It's not only unfair, it should perhaps be illegal for a voter to vote to spend other people's money!

Taxes NEED to be fair, and many rich people can afford more taxes, especially with all their tricks to pay less than they're supposed to, but if you're poor, and want to vote for more money for you (even like Trumpsters did!), you are not, emotionally, a mature adult. You're still dependently living like a child in your parent's nest, Uncle Sam playing your daddy role.

Government SHOULD, temporarily, help the most severely impoverished people, just enough to not starve (\$3,000/year maximum), and better, help them get the skills and jobs they need to be self-sustaining. But NO ONE—even the rich—owes you one dime, if you're NOT a relative, or their employee! CHARITIES handle gifts; everyone else handles earning a wage!

I've said I'm for accredited self-study college, online, where NO college earns one dime from you, and you graduate equally educated in higher learning. I'm also for minimal healthcare, repaid by required civic service repayment for any needed subsidizing, and daycare can be cheaper, if stay-at-home spouses organize within their neighborhood! Share the load, or pay the person(s). When businesses get involved, salaries, profits and overhead costs jack up the price beyond what's needed.

One size fits all healthcare is UNreasonable. The rich can have the latest and greatest, and the middle class get what they can afford, but the poor DO need some degree of care, even if they can't afford it, because the medical industry is a rich man's game, and no one chooses to be in a body that breaks down! Socialism is NOT the answer to these three challenges!

Socialism makes rich people invest elsewhere, or move away from the U.S.A., or hire less, to make up for lost money heisted from them, by government; it's unfair to them, as they did nothing evil, in most cases, to be rich.

We talk about society's obligation, and government's job, but those are amorphous terms for humans paying taxes! If you don't pay into the system, you can't be considered an equally to be consulted source as people with skin in the game!

At the same time, some rich people could care less if poor people die, so long as they keep as much wealth as possible. Those types can't be allowed to have their way, either! #CommonSense

If enough voters organized to vote in Socialism for America, all moderates and conservatives would rebel, likely by their states seceding (hopefully NO violence). Your vote is given to make America better—NOT to be used for selfishness, because you won't work hard enough to pay your own bills!

Millennials have it ROUGH, at the lowest rung on the economic ladder of society! But it has ALWAYS been that way! You have the least experience, and lesser skills, usually. My college son is starting to realize this. You have to offer employers something they need, and it costs them money to teach you the ropes/job functions.

I LOVE Generations XYZ using technology and innovation to deal in free services, and trading things! You have to be smart, to get out of that lowest position, and until you do, it's HARD! Families are supposed to help that, and you are to be your best, and show employers why they should hire you. You aren't owed a job just because you were born.

And when you watch media portrayals of 'the good life,' somehow less fully developed brains (i.e., pre age 21) believe they are owed that lifestyle because celebrities their age have them, or TV ads show many people having them. Life owes you NOTHING! ONLY air is free. Work hard, be smart, and learn to buy on the cheap! It will pass.

Let's be VERY specific: As my son graduates in mere months, here's the bills people living on their own will owe—Rent, car, gasoline, gas and electric, water, food, clothes, taxes, and any fun/entertainment (including TV and internet/smart phone). ADD THOSE UP! You must pull down a salary at least that large!

Roommates help cut rent costs. Public transportation can be cheaper. Other than that, most other expenses listed are pretty set in stone. You can try to open a business, invent something, or do whatever might earn you more than usual, but businesses pay you more when you bring more to their table! Be that to them.

There are paygo phone service (I use), and I'm told one tool allows free TV beyond the major outlets. Couponing helps defray food costs. Mopeds and ride sharing cut transportation costs. You can also add a part-time second job, but EXCEL at your job!

My 16 year old had a 45 year old dude tell me he ought to be manager when he turns 17! That's progress! That's hustle! That's responsibility! That's competence! Businesses know who the slackers and goof offs are. Be that, and minimum wage is your minimalist future. Get enough skills at your entry-level job to move up, there, or somewhere else, after a year or two or three!

Don't have a resume track-record of job hopping; show some stability, but always by looking for better opportunities. People exist who know where a business could use your skills and talents, which pay you better, or the most. These people are people who know the industry you're in. They'll be older than you.

Seek to get to know them, as mentors! Do them sincere favors that improve their life, in exchange for their helping you in your career! Make their time spent with you worthwhile to them!

"You can have everything in life you want, if you will just help other people get what they want." —**Zig Ziglar** Your boss wants a raise or promotion. Make him/her look good to his "superior!" Do you think he/she won't notice, and reward you accordingly? Stick out from the crowd!

FEW bosses have the time to be helicopter bosses, so learn how they evaluate results in job evaluations, and like 'teaching to the test,' work to the evaluation!

Discover what skills you lack, that are required for the position you desire. Look on Indeed.com, or industry websites, to see what key words recruiters seek for in job candidates, and go add those skills to your resume arsenal. And be nice to people. FEW people begrudge peers advancing when they're good people. Arrogant, selfish, bossy, self-promoting types ultimately shoot themselves in the foot, and pocket book.

Be willing to move! NO city is off limits if your perfect job exists there. Technology can bridge family and friendships. You have to be self-interested! No one is 'gonna groom you for success, unless your family engages nepotism.

My sincerest and high concern is for Millennials! You are better off than being high school dropouts, or unemployed, or homeless, but your struggle is real, and there are ways to get by until you make it better, but you are ultimately the answer to your own success!; NOT government/taxpayers.

Bags of money from bank robberies are "free." Stolen, black market goods are "free" to those possessing them. Other than those EVIL means, there are few-to-no free lunches. Never depend on anyone else to cover your bills! Learn to live on less, or buy better/smarter, and move up that ladder as fast as humanly possible! It's up to YOU!

One more thing... my position is NOT age-based! Every baby boomer had to face the world on their own, leaving their family's nest! You're NOT unique. And believing older people are richer than you, so you are owed some of that is a MYTH, excepting via a job! Even your own parents, and immediate family don't owe you a living, after age 18.

The older people who only vote to keep all their money (i.e., conservatives) I agree with you are a problem to society, but not all older people are conservatives, Millennials! Some older people actually care that our society becomes a more perfect union, which includes making your money struggles easier to endure.

MY SKELETONS & MUSCLES...

Job Experiences

(1/26/19)

When I worked at Ernst and Young, they nick-named me "pure" (previously undetected recruiting error), because I did nothing to speak of regarding a coding job in their systems department, as I was as bad at technology then as I am now. I wanted to be in the business improvement department, but one day they said 'you have to code for three years before you can do that,' so I started with a law firm the next Monday.

When I was at E & Y (a GREAT, moral company) I learned quality and speed are tradeoffs, and you have to watch BOTH, don't blame people, but processes, people are 'FTE' expense items, to executives, and that every executive wants to profit off every employee, unless their function is business-required.

That Houston office had their one innovation person, so I was never going to be able to get that job. I trained consultants, twice, did reports and researched industry analyses, and participated in an airline gig where we told employees we weren't there to fire them, when we were hired to cut a percent of staff/headcount (lies)! I didn't learn of that project objective until our close-out meeting, or I would have whispered to an employee, or possibly quit. I believed my analysis and creativity was actually going to make those poor layoff victims' work better, faster, and enjoy their jobs more. But it was to automate them out of existence!

I was the in-court lawyer at America's first from home teleconferenced lawsuit trial. That boss (now deceased) had NO chance... he wanted a case to argue before the Supreme Court, based on the ADA, to be able to practice law from home, as he had Polio. He was a good man (RIP). Later, he offered me to be one of three lawyers, instead of a lawyer who had been with him for years. I wasn't interested in the practice of law, so I told him to please let another (longer-tenured) person take my spot.

Update #1: Yanny Or Laurel?

My former rabbit sat for seven months in his cage (apart from running around our living room, often), rarely getting out more than once a day, wet pooing continually (likely having cancer, said the vet we saw three times)! I may have held him once, as my son was the only one able to handle him without him wiggling.

I cleaned his cage EVERY day those last six months, having done so once a week all seven or so of his years prior, as his wet poo was uncontrollable (we even used diapers). He got his nails clipped at Petland every month, and they will tell you we treated him like a KING!

NO one can say he was EVER mistreated!... our neighbors who babysat him on our vacations, family, friends, vet, place of purchase (Petland) ALL gave testimony that we were probably the best family to pets in the neighborhood.

However, some DOOFUS bureaucRAT charged me with animal abuse, as we had him put down when he would not eat for 24 hours, and we thought it MERCIFUL! I wasn't 'gonna let him suffer—he'd been going down for seven months, but we didn't want him to leave us.

I even saw some counselor, because I was so distraught after he died, and bought a replacement rabbit within a week, as I couldn't bear him being gone.

The prosecutor alleged misuse because he had matted hair UNDER HIS BODY, ONLY! Every fur strand was in perfect condition everywhere else, even after mites we had treated three times last November.

WHO WOULD KNOW about his under carriage, when I never took him out of the cage (my son did), or turned him over, as he WIGGLED profusely, just being held. We even BATHED him the Friday before putting him down.

He was NEVER abused, and I say &*\$#@ you to that female prosecutor who listened to NONE of this proof—just showed a picture of his underside, and said go to court or plea no contend.

What would you do in such circumstances? I even asked her, and she said comb his hair underneath! AMAZING bull crap! NO ONE does that, and I even had my vet's affidavit saying he was well cared for, and that vet could have testified Slate was in NO pain, despite hair entwined in some places from sitting for seven months, in wet poop and diapers, even though bathed and exercised.

I stormed out of the SHAM of a bogus hearing, and even the great judge reduced my fine by about 2/3rds (including the prosecutor's own reduction of the first ~1/3rd). I have no idea if that legal event shows up anywhere, but I equate it to MLK being arrested, and Airplane Repo having arrests.

There was ZERO abuse, and not one thing I did would I not do again, except NEVER put any animal down in our city's shelter, and have him shaved underneath before doing so elsewhere (a ridiculous, and perhaps painful-to-bunny requirement)! Scr_w bureaucrats!

I wrote my own Motion to Dismiss, but the witch was not having it (though she was professional and nice—just unreasonable). Also, when anyone researches my law license, I am "non-practicing" status, by CHOICE, to avoid continuing ed courses and costs, when I DON'T practice—not ANY misbehavior.

By the way, even that counselor was willing to testify how distraught—even depressed—I was, from grieving (said she), but wanted \$75 for the signature on a paragraph affidavit I wrote, and it wasn't worth it, nor would miss legalist bureaucrat have looked at it, as she ignored ALL my evidence!

The good news is, after one day of any probation that was lifted by the judge, it probably isn't on any court records (I don't know), and our new rabbit is a GREAT replacement.

I am CERTAIN my accuser(s) could NEVER get this type cooperation from pets know to be enemies, in the wild! It takes a master's/parental TALENT to teach all the animals to get along, as ALL of ours ALWAYS have, including guinea pigs with dogs!



That barrister saw ZERO of my evidence—a closed-minded fool I forgive anyway! 'Just doing my job,' said the S.S. officer?

Am I angry over her incompetence? No... righteously indignant, but I could care less about it, as it's water under the bridge. God will judge all wrongdoers! That's not my concern. Pray when you are wrongly treated!

I reveal all this because NO ONE is going to get any up on me for evil, selfish or political gain, as we are a truth-telling open book (i.e., transparent), warts and all, imperfect, but walking by faith, nevertheless.

Update #2: My 'Notoriety'

One of our next generation of Republican leaders, one who may not be as well-known as I am today, one who has not yet taken their message across the country, one who is just getting started, may well emerge as being better able to defeat the Democrat nominee. **—Mitt Romney** (January, 2015)

Your passion for effecting change is deeply inspiring, and as you continue looking for ways to spur progress across the country we both love, know MicHelle and I will be standing right alongside you every step of the way. **—Barack Obama** (May, 2018)

I told my sons, two days ago, while climbing, I don't plan to ever try to explain how most VIPs know me, but most average Joe's don't. I'll just run on better ideas. But here's EXACTLY how, detailed at [Christians for Trump](http://ChristiansforTrump.com) book at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>.

Over eight years, God made me make a top 10 (size-wise) church get their Bible 'EDBS' priorities right. After MUCH opposition, they did! Then that pastor sought me to run for president as a GOP, 6 times, even after Chump started his run. God told me 'NOT 2016.'

That man is connected! Most D.C. GOP's learned of my writings. Then, when Chump won, I took my ideas to the Democrats, for 2.5 years, until liberals caused AOC sentiment to ruin a winning chance with them. God told me a day to start running, and three weeks before it was evident why He chose that date—I needed to return to the GOP! I'll remain there unless a win is ever more likely as a Democrat or Independent.

God teaches Christians to be humble. I've never promoted myself or my ideas or books, publicly. You hardly even read they exist, on this Twitter site! That's why few laymen know of me. VIPs are very connected, and the most famous names you could recite have viewed our tweets on many occasions! You'd NEVER know that!

I'd go so far as to say God through myself has changed more things in politics and religion the past 5 years than anyone else! Even CHUMP stole 5 ideas that caused his win! That pastor is one of his closest advisers, because Chump learned of me, and targeted him. He didn't know him before! You're welcome, thieves.

HOW do you put all that in one tweet or sound bite? It was the miraculous work of God! Voters have no patience for explanations, just slogans. That's the main reason I'm not running in 2020. I don't appease

ignorance with one-liner slogans. Our ideas are SUPERIOR, but many people don't want to read or think.

READ AmericanAnswers.org. You'll NEVER find as much wisdom anywhere but the Bible, on which it website's Will You Live Forever? button is founded. I made it look archaically simple, as I don't reward people attracted to bells and whistles, vs. CONTENT and substance. Click any button and be amazed, if you're NOT lazy.

I'm not 'gonna rack my brain in how to summarize that in one slogan or tweet! I'd rather sell energy, and get my ideas out there before 2028, starting in 2024. The problem with America and our politics is ignorant emotionalism. I will NOT add to the problem, running on slogans and dirt on opponents! I have better ideas!

Again, the ONLY salesy statement I'll ever say is you can't find better information than at our two websites, except in the Bible, which is behind both those websites. That challenge inspires NO ignorant people, as they're too lazy to prove me right. Intellectual laziness is why America risks a bad future!

Many people would rather watch YouTube cat videos, hear rock concerts, watch reality TV, vote for liars who promise them freebies. China WILL beat America when our people are dumbed-down. WATCH Asians and Indians in America. They are smart and hard working. America used to be known for that! We're now more fat and happy, resting on PAST laurels!

The only thing I worry about is that some total unknown that nobody ever heard of comes along. **-Donald Trump** (September 29th, 2018, in Wheeling, WV)
He said he fears a smarter, not divisive, rational POLITICAL OUTSIDER.

PRESS RELEASE

(3/20-22/19)

If I saw a total nobody on a national TV interview, I'd want to know who is he, why is he on there, and why do I benefit from his 4-5 minutes of limelight? THAT is my blueprint for what my press release and 30 second commercial must address. If he said he's running for president, I'd NEED reasons, or it seems crazy!

That means I must address the past four years, BRIEFLY, and refer details to my Christians For Trump (CFT) book. Asked to run for president four times as a GOP, by Chumps WASP group's heads (which they'd now deny, from fear of his wrath), and two times as a Democrat. You can't do lie detectors, live on camera, if they're not there with you. #Challenges

God gave me the most astounding ideas to fix our great nation, over a four year period of 11 full-time years writing 11 books. That's a bullet point. If you disbelieve it, MUCH evidence is FREE at our website, including every detail this lawyer could recall, documented in that free book there.

I could quote Mitt or Barack, but I'm not inclined. I could list my 16 top bullets of famous people affected by our tweets, or promised campaign, but that's too detailed. You have 30 seconds, then follow-up questions. The ideas trump all, then why you are a better option than everyone else. That's the crux of the matter. All else is secondary.

The 'Pledger' concept, and bad alternatives. Four years of writings that prove our knowledge and ideas are superior to all others running (and 11 books). JUST skim read the website, and if anyone has better ideas, we'll use great ideas from any source, but ours trump in quantity and quality—just read and prove it!

That's weak. You can't tell people to read it; you've got to explain it in 30 seconds. The BEST political ideas and solutions anywhere are at our FREE website (which has 6,700+ free new inventions), but a summary is... (Pledgers). VIPs on both sides of the aisle loved the ideas, and wanted me to be a presidential candidate since 2015.

Even Chump stole seven of our ideas, among his less than 10 total policy thoughts in his campaign, connected by my pastor(s); how would he know of a church in Texas, when he's a very irreligious character? Details and list of those seven policies are at that CFT book—FOR FREE. Quote the page number! Copycat loser!

How do you tell my church experience, and contract monitoring of Twitter, in 30 seconds? Trump's first media spokesman for the evangelical council was my family's pastor the past 16 years, who wanted me to run for president since March 2015, but I said God said 2020, so his group went with Jeb, Cruz, then DJT; Ben Carson, originally.

'Miracle' is a fast way to explain it, but insufficient for secularists! You've got to mention God, as there's no reasonable explanation without it, and I have ZERO intent to distance my campaign from my REAL Christian life since age eight—NOT a 'baby Christian,' a fake one, one who kisses up to Christians for votes, but even reproves pastors.

'God told me to be president and slay Goliath' is 100 percent true, but not marketable! I know it; many famous pastors know. The EXACT conversation between He and me is in our CFT book. I've predicted about 54 outcomes, accurately (~two wrong, one only by wrong timing); I'm NOT a prophet!

If anyone asks how can you prove God wants you to be President, tell on a lie detector about teleporting in 1981, and the claim I made you say, which is the closest thing in the Bible to what I called you to, though morally the opposite! (Rev. 13) The 'P' job is much more influence than David (Israel only). It's an analogy! Sorry.

I'm the one who's sorry! Four people heard me say what I was forced to say! It was against my will, but I knew it had to be said or I couldn't continue forward with the Lord. It quite honestly irritated me! I've been bitter for years that I had to say that, but you can't write 19 full-time years without distancing yourself [from family].

When you have family hassling you since 1981 to NOT drop out of seminary to write, and go meet with God in Colorado, where the EXACT apartment that overlooked a snowy mountain top in Boulder was available, exactly as the vision showed; when I slept at my ex-girlfriend's' parents' Ft. Worth casa on the way! Miracle!

God gave me AWESOME ideas (spoke to me in His still small voice) in 1981. When it stopped, I got so depressed I tried to swallow a handful of Aspirin, and tried to cut left wrist. If you've ever heard all I've written in 11 books, over 19 full-time years, when it stops, Heaven is better! #Tears You'll never know.

Documentation is in CFT of events influenced by our tweets, accurate predictions, awesome ideas, innovation marathon NO ONE can keep up with are some proof God led all this. Once, to test my obedience, on a plane from Colorado to Texas, He said "stare at an apple." My dad HATED that! God said him or Me!

Mk. 10:29 has been my life verse since 1978! I had to be hospitalized three times in my early 20's for suicidal/clinical depression. I hated every second of it; embarrassing! I had a wife who lied to get married to me. When I learned of the lie, the marriage was over, as it was a deal breaker I said

it would be when we dated! Fraudulent inducement!

And, yes, one time I pushed her out of my personal space, when an angry confrontation of me occurred, wherein a wine glass was broken on my left foot, which scar I can still show you. She was so overweight, her closet clothes kept her balanced. She threw a glass at me, then that closet event, where anyone not so heavy would just have had their hands removed from my shoulders or chest (I can't recall which); I just wanted her out of my face! We slept in separate rooms the second half of the marriage, me with our dog. I wanted to be a preacher, and trained for such; with a divorce, you lose that, back then! I did.

Losing my ministry caused my second depression stint. It literally lifted the day I signed her initiated and printed divorce papers! The third time was residual, but likely from my ministry being gone, unemployed and facing a sales career (like my dad). The third time I admitted I needed it; it was more powerful than I could fight off.

I haven't had one pill for that since 1988, when we divorced! I haven't been depressed in any serious way until last weekend, for two days. It was very depressing to not hear God's voice, or see miracles, regularly, which caused the first event!

I was literally teleported; HOW do you prove it? Lie detectors! If a polygrapher is credentialed, and has a good reputation, I'll take as many as anyone wants to pay for; live on TV or in public. I'll NEVER fail one of them! It actually made me miss an NBA game in Houston my dad wasn't happy about, as he attended it with Eric Habernal without me (prepaid tickets).

Leaving Southwestern Seminary, Fall 1981, to go to a Rockets game, just outside Hillsboro, TX, I looked down at my pocket red covered New Testament to read 'baptized for the dead' in I Cor. 15, wanting to interpret it, and looked up, and U.T. stadium is out my right window! I was in my Baylor graduation gift 1981 Olds Cutlass Calais, tan and brown trim.

I knew Austin was WAY out of the way from a south/left turn onto Highway 6, near Waco, and the math to get home didn't work! I asked an owner of a gas station to fake a car repair receipt. The DUMB thing is I think he was near Austin, which wouldn't be explainable!

I did a U-turn near ~MLK exit of I-35, just before the lake/river that's near downtown Austin, and don't recall, but likely got in some trouble when at home. The fake receipt may have helped, if the city wasn't looked at. Maybe I was smart enough to do it in Waco, but I recall it on the left side of I-35, near Austin.

I said I'm a young grad student, and I made a big wrong turn, and I'm 'gonna be (proverbially) killed by my dad if I get home this late, because I'm supposed to be at a Rockets game. He was merciful, but mentioned the law forbids fraud. He did it anyway, with little detail on the print-out. HOW would you prove that?

Sunday, I saw the structure of the removed highway sign that told me Hillsboro was straight ahead, when I took my son to Baylor. The metal beams that are erect/straight to the sky, and are still there on the west side! I have no camera/smart phone, or I would have filmed it. I told my son I'd like to turn around, and he film it, but traffic was horrible, and it's not sacred to him like it is to me!

Here's the scientific math: 134 miles in one second. Miracle! Only two years ago did the Lord explain the significance... I was going for entertainment; He was taking me to the seat of Texas power!

When I appeared/landed/arrived in Austin, I rolled down the window, patted the car, and said aloud, 'are we still in 1981, Bessie?' (the car's spontaneous nick name). Immediately I knew I was in trouble making the NBA game!

Two days ago I Facebook connected with the guy who went to the game with my dad. I asked him what team we were playing, but people often skip over messages to just connect! I'll ask him later. This was before I dropped out of seminary to write. Southwestern Seminary could tell you the exact date I withdrew.

My parents were NOT happy, at some dinner meal out when I told them. How do you say God has led me to write? I've spent 10 years, full-time, writing a 5,000-paged New Testament Commentary and Topication (working part-time), and 11 years writing 11 other books. NO pay for all that work--yet! You read my 11 books and two websites, and that's my evidence that God leads me! I have no ability to walk on water! #Proof

I'll take any credible lie detector on every word I just said/wrote. But, when I was seriously depressed, I did make a false claim to be some evil character in Bible prophecy, because I knew he gets to die, at least for a time! I wanted to! It's real hard to succeed at it, if you have a conscience, and love life.

I told my BFF, older sister, wife, and sent an FBI packet with such claim. It was not true, but I felt for some strange reason I had to verbalize it, or my walk with Christ would have blockage. It kept people from hassling me writing! It can also garner me media attention, if I ever need it (though negative).

I knew LITTLE about prophecy, back then. Because that mistaken/errant/untrue statement was embarrassing, God led me to write two books on prophecy. I now know more than many on the subject. His job is very similar in power to the one God has called me to. Analogy. I never made the connection until two years ago.

I felt led to fast for two weeks, early March, 2015. My church felt the impact, as its head pastor said so! "Do any of you notice an unusually powerful presence in this room tonight?" 30,000-member church auditorium "room." I'll seek a lie detector, or you can get a CD of that Saturday evening service! #Proof

It was ~3am when God spoke to me to run for president. I heard the ('P') word, and asked, are you speaking the P word, because "partner" was a part of the call, and I said the only job I know that has a partner is President. Do you want to see the EXACT Twitter posts? I deleted them, as too personal, but saved them in M.S. Word, as they were sacred to me, and they're now in that CFT book.

I'm pretty sure the pastor or staff who monitored our tweets saw it. We have a contract that I can't mention the church here, or I can never return to my family's church. They watched to see if I'd break the contract. For 1 year, God led me to write national pastors about 'EDBS' priorities they were essentially failing at.

A mega pastor in North Carolina argued with me, here, and it's in that free book. Someone else hassled me as 'Podactor,' which conversations are at that same venue. Linked-In said a "stadium full" of people checked out my profile, which was nearing "legend status." I've never sent one message there!

Their email told me that, but I may have depleted it--I never keep old emails, as it's so hard to find relevant stuff with a lot of clutter. I asked them later to re-send the email, but it's automatically generated.

Then things turned political, and the rest is history. ALL this is in that free book. I even have the tweet that says when they met me to make me sign a contract. Nov. 11-13, 2014 seems about right. But I love proof, so here's the precise post:

NOT preparing 4 noon meeting on Great Commission COMPLETION
as believe N Lk. 12:12. These tweets (and climb) prove this claim!

The history of my being kicked out of Sunday School class(es) is in that book. I knew too much, and some now divorced from her buzz haired muscled gentle giant hubby woman complained. When I wrote of that experience here, I got a phone call to come meet on church campus. I wrote the contract.

It's somewhere in my paper and book-cluttered master closet, but I may never find it. I've tried, but too time-consuming. Lie detectors from involved staff members would also work, if they deny or lost their copy.

Two males, one of which may have prayed for me last Saturday evening; I don't recall the two who kicked me out of Sun School, vs. the two who made me sign the contract, about a year or so later. I'm sure they know, exactly! The young dude, last time I went forward for prayer concerning politics, said "don't you remember when I met you last?" He was one of the four, for sure, as with North campus pastor.

Who cares? Since that event, God had me write on politics, beginning late 2014. Ted Cruz even abandoned an exploratory committee when he heard of our ideas, and feared I'd run and get the WASP vote. You can Google his words. I've said enough. I've got to get on with the press release. 30 seconds to say all that!

Trump's first evangelical council media spokesman is one sound bite. I believe God called me to run for President is another (conversation is on our website). My writings show I follow Him. Test them, compared to His Bible is another sound bite. It's 'gonna be a tough day of sound biting! NOT my forte.

Update #1: Questions Of My Candidacy

Who are you? A four-degreed author-lawyer, who God has used to essentially control many political events (behind the scenes) the past four years, known and ideas widely accepted by many VIP's on both sides of the aisle (so much so that I've been sought to run for president six times, two of which as a Democrat, by the same people).

As a dude said last evening, lawyers say in 8 words what others say in one. I'm still trying to work on a "spiel" and presser script. Like the apostle Paul, I'm a nobody (II Cor. 12:11) that Somebody raised up to lead this nation the past four years, because that very same God knows we needed it.

What have you done? Changed American church life/Christianity and politics the past four years, God writing through me one book most VIP's watched me write, and now 11 total. Why should we vote for you, or believe God called you to this? Simply skim read my free website, and I'll win your vote! (this is crafting sound bite examples for media interviews)

If asked any question, answer with: Please let me make you a challenge... if you find any better ideas or solutions to America's problems, that are as doable and workable, and of any better quantity or quality than those which are found on our FREE website, DON'T vote for me; but if you don't, DO vote for me. (memorize that!)

Who are you, why are you here, what have you done, and why should we vote for you? Totally legitimate questions! I keep asking myself if an unknown, or even a Joe Blow ran for president, how and why would anyone not laugh that off as an arrogant or crazy stunt?

You've got to mention the past four years!: God called me to run, and confirmed it with MANY famous WASP pastors, who then spread the word to the D.C. GOP, who then spread it to the D.C. Dems, when I changed parties, when Trump won. You've got to memorize these, even if they're a bit wordy sound bites. Trump's evangelical council was essentially the offshoot of my work to change 1 of the top 10 mega churches.

You keep steering the audience to the website for documentation and details. 'I'm the David and Trump's the Goliath,' and my 11 books are my stones. Memorize these sound bites! Put them on cue/index cards, and practice saying them! I'm pretty sure my mom 'came by' to help me with this difficult writing task (3am).

You have so few followers. I have many viewers from the VIP ranks, but it's risky to follow me, and even riskier for this techno dinosaur to ever learn how to market well; I'm a writer, nothing more, nothing less. And I notice Bernie sees the wisdom of hiring a digital writer, as America should, too.

Wit and wisdom. That combination is unmatched. When you're writing, it flows naturally. When nerves of the speaking spotlight are upon you, you've got to have these down pat, in order not to stumble.

Why are you a 'no-name?' I know a lot, but don't know a lot about getting known! (II Cor. 11:6) What's your experience? READ it! Two websites; changed Christianity and politics. Not bad for a full-time writer, via Twitter! Are you a leader? Ask people who have followed me—my words, deeds/example and writings/ideas. Read about it free at AmericanAnswers.org.

What successes have you demonstrated? Certainly not in the work world, but I trust in serving God more than forty years, and doing His will, in priorities, then writing, you will see success as He defines it! (Josh. 1:8) You're all talk, and no action. Tell that to the people who have interacted with me, through which much change was wrought.

No one has even read your books, yet. Wit and Wisdom has been read by many VIP's, written live on Twitter the past four years. The materials of this website's Will You Live Forever? button have been online since ~2006, and a stadium full of mainly pastors were made aware of its contents and priorities back in 2014. NEXT? _____.

You don't give (many) speeches. I have and I will, but I'm not an Amway cheer leader. I'm a teacher, and if you took the time and effort to know what I know, you'd clamor less for rah rah champions, and more for people we can truly champion to get priority things done, and fix D.C., and solve problems with common sense! Will you?

And if the media starts with the negative, trying to blow me out of the water, stick to the script, and agree to answer any questions with a follow-up visit, or on another national network.

You only have four minutes to convey all this, so steer the audience to your latest book chapter, entitled "Press Release" (at AmericanAnswers.org, "Book Updates" button), tomorrow. Memorize the sound bites I gave you the past two days, and trust Me for answers to questions you don't anticipate. Do well.

Honestly, I don't know why my posts never garner much attention among laymen! Perhaps wisdom is out of fashion? My cryptic typos off-put people? No hashtag use? Boring content? Not about culture

and celebrities, with videos and pics? I have NO idea, but it worked to create 11 books I can sell, as not all have seen all my tweets.

Slogans and sound bites. The dumbing-down of the great institution which is America. Make me feel something when you speak; don't educate or inspire me; I want to be entertained. That's both modern politics, and the death-knell of our great nation! I see it all the time! Knowledge is anathema to us.

Sing me a song, do me a dance. And your poverty will come upon you like a vagabond (Pv. 6:10-11; Mt. 11:17, 24:38) Wisdom is vindicated by its deeds (Lk. 7:35). We waste time avoiding wisdom and God's word, because reading and learning is over-stressed/taxed/over the 12 required years of our lives, in grades K-12!

Update #2: Tribute to My Mom (#2)

And just because I'm still mad my mom was killed, please read this true story, as my mom deserves all the praise and credit her sadly lived last years and sadly ending life eluded her: <https://bit.ly/2UO1JJQ> RIP, RIP-ped off amazing woman!

#UnwrittenRulesIn5Words Don't tell how you feel. When people say "tell us how you're really feeling," they're mocking the fact that you're telling the facts! People LOVE being lied to! How else could tRump be president? (John 8:32, 17:17)

I'm delaying press release editing, as I did that all yesterday. One day, on the longest driveway in our neighborhood, my mom said, 'No one can make you feel bad without your permission.' I ALWAYS confront lies, so I said, 'you hair looks so bad today!,' and her face told me she saw the error of her statement!

She once said (from a more liberal theological church background—NOT mine), even if all Christianity is untrue, it's still a great way to live, to which I cited her I Cor. 15. If my faith/religion is fake, I've lost 19 years of my most financially productive years, writing full-time! #Tears

On my 50th birthday, at a restaurant with ~20 friends and family, she said, 'Jim's not rich, but he's rich in love.' SO embarrassing! F U! I've spent my entire adult life serving Jesus, and preparing to lead this nation better than anyone else could, by His miraculous grace alone! Suffering is ~all I've known!

Money idolaters who do little for Jesus have it easy in this life, but forget a judgment is coming! Now, like Wendy Williams, I've said MY truth. It will probably end up as an addition to the websites 'books update' button, likely today.

Much sadness the past 1.5 days. Trudging through the press release, but the hassles I've received from writing as a ~"career," from FAMILY (not my wife or kids) has made it atrociously difficult! Inner tears are just continually dripping on the heart this week. It's why God has me in DFW, via mom's murder. #IFeelAliveWhen I write, or see mountains.

<https://bit.ly/2Foqsza> Abraham Lincoln fought clinical depression all his life, and if he were alive today, his condition would be treated as a "character issue"—that is, as a political liability. His condition was indeed a character issue—it gave him the tools to save the nation. #Tears

The great talk radio soundtrack of my 1990's, now the second most powerful Texas GOP politician suffered depression: <https://bit.ly/2Cu315C> I NEVER have, beyond one day or less, since 1988, excepting last weekend. NO pills since 1988; I don't need them. Endure suffering, like Job!

Celebrities who have been depressed: <https://bit.ly/2TP5lyY> <https://bit.ly/2w4JTly> I'd take their achievements over never going through the same! The writer of the song God saved me through (third verse/refrain, Southview Baptist, Lincoln, Nebraska) suffered depression, after his own mom's death: <https://bit.ly/2HxFGEO> There Is a Fountain. Having my mom legally murdered is saddening, even to my kids, years later! Traumatic evil.

And BOTH my sons being bullied, as was I. It's been a hard 10 years! Now that my books are all written, the emotions flood through, as the writing discipline is less needed. II Cor. 1 tells why God lets Christians go through suffering... so we can comfort others! Abe Lincoln was the greatest 'P,' as he had empathy!

I'm 110 percent grateful to have my 11 books, because if anyone ever wants to accuse me of having any 'emotional problems' with depression, 30+ years ago, I can wittily retort my 11 books trump anything you'll ever write, never going through as tough of circumstances. Mic drop!

To EVERY artist and author: NEVER give up! Critics are a dime a dozen, and worth as much! NEVER succumb to any temptations to follow this "book writer's" path, when he didn't receive acclimation soon enough, and got impatient! <https://bit.ly/2UOs9ev> #Persevere! You don't toil in vain!

That author's MOM inherited all the benefits, and fruits of his laborious labors! He was too impatient!; wanted instant gratification after years of blood, sweat and tears, writing an award-winning novel! YOU know the toils. The audience/readers don't know the quality until they read it. That takes TIME!

HOW can I work on a press release, after the past two day's events? Working through the difficulties of the past 11 years. I only sold three energy accounts. Not a dime more. The difficulties are overwhelming me, today! But, guess what? I ENDURED, and have 11 books to show for it! And they're my credentials.

Continuing

Unexpected low after the high of the mountains [of Taos], to be sure! I'm writing the following for me—No one forces anyone to read with me! I'm SO sorry, mom, that we couldn't stop you committing suicide, or talk you out of marrying a culprit! You were NOT thinking right when you left dad for him! You needed help!

You got it, once, but he couldn't afford it when you really needed it! I'm SO sorry you left my kids too soon! The twins were far too young to lose their grandmother! You used to let them play in your hot tub. Hunter knew you, and still recalls the baked cookies! He loves you SO much! Why'd you leave us? #Tears

You could have divorced! Your 3 kids would have helped you, financially! You could have lived with my family, as dad did, temporarily, to let you think clear, before you left us all for the creep! Why didn't you ever tell us you were in a horrible and abusive re-marriage? You got married with none of us present; you 'dun screwed up.

I told you, MANY times, you weren't to be with that sinner! Your pride wouldn't listen! You never told any of us any details, at least not your son! You praised that man, even as he burned your cash, and adulterated, serially! Why couldn't you just be honest? We're all Christians. No one's perfect! You left your childhood sweetheart after 50 years! Insane!

Your body now rots with worms on the far corner of some other family's cemetery plot! I'm SO sorry! He couldn't even afford to give you the dignity of your own final plot of land! I'm SO sorry I didn't save you off that couch for 21 days, trying twice to talk you out of starving to death!

I called 911 in Houston! You said that was murdering you! You were NOT thinking well! You had no place to turn, with the evil one as your hubby, watching over all you did and said. You deserved a much better ending, as your life was a much better testimony. I hope you're in Heaven! Sure do miss you.

Please come in a dream or vision to show me you see this message! You were my best friend. Imperfect, but the greatest person and mom I've ever known. The family's splintered without you. I feel so close to you today! You sang this song to me when I was depressed: <https://bit.ly/2WcU7AY> Somewhere out there.

I hope you're well, you see my tweets, and you know how much your family loved you! #Tears Your killer got his in November! I NEVER would move back to Houston because of what you two did to ruin my hometown for me and my family! I actually feared I might kill him if I ever saw him, by accident, so I rarely visited. I miss you! And I forgive you.

The ONLY time you weren't depressed the last five years of your life, in my experience, was when we all went to San Antonio Fiesta Texas with the kids in your Honda Odyssey. We recall your humor at the Mexican restaurant. You could always hold a crowd. You remember Mimi's paper towel curlers at Galveston?

It's HARD to even remember you in detail, now, seven years away from your funeral. ALL I feel is the goodness you left on earth! Popo was a hero. Please tell him 'hi.' if he's where I believe you to be! Jehovah's Witness, so could have problems with that request! Your mom wrote the Music Did It! musical via ASCAP.

You and I used to sit at the piano in the front room and sing as you played. Remember how we'd purposely sing off key, and ask dad if he noticed? You are missed! You won Ms. Texas Senior 2005, then had to relinquish the crown, due to depression. WHY DIDNT YOU TELL US YOUR HUBBY WAS A SCHMUCK? #Honesty!

In tribute to you, my BFF forever, I'm 'gonna post your favorite songs, off the CD your granddaughter made for your funeral, and listen to it today. Please make yourself known to your one and only son! Things haven't been so well in the family since your departure, from my vantage point. Please appear to me in some form in my sleep.

<https://bit.ly/2TkRAD5> Nat King Cole, Smile, when your heart is hurting. <https://bit.ly/2YeBC19> My Favorite Things, Julie Andrews. <https://bit.ly/2WfaAol> Why should I be discouraged, His eye is on the sparrow. <https://bit.ly/2ugyK65> I Love You, that's what Calvary said! (John 3:16)

I don't even have a picture of you in my house! I'll try to find one this weekend, somewhere.

<https://bit.ly/2UIw50A> God and God alone. <https://bit.ly/2FhmkzR> Climb every mountain.

<https://bit.ly/2Jtackv> Close to you—the song we would sing out of key, for dad, as a prank!

<https://bit.ly/2DeaX9r> Downtown—the song we'd sing on vacations, along with <https://bit.ly/2CwjKp1> Aquarius.

Remember the time you were showering in Hawaii, and you didn't know it was a two-way mirror, so I climbed up and pointed, as if I could see you? Gotcha! Only you could see out! Such a prankster!

<https://bit.ly/2OhGyxw> The Candy Man. Remember when I stepped on a sea urchin, and you had to pee in a cup to sooth the pain, in Hawaii? Thanks for you caring, mom! ONJ's I honestly love you: <https://bit.ly/2Y9dcG4>

Remember the time the neighbor behind us built a fence without consulting us, and had those ugly silver metal poles on our side, cemented in, and you asked me to and we both threw them over the fence, undigging them before the concrete set? SURE missing you today! #Tears <https://bit.ly/2CFALxl>

A, you're adorable. <https://bit.ly/2Ojhdn0> There is a Savior. Are you O.K.? Made it to Buena land? <https://bit.ly/2OkR1II> Majesty. <https://bit.ly/2TRD0be> Where is love. <https://bit.ly/2Tm4HnA> In my own little corner. <https://bit.ly/2OiRIHJ> I'm 'gonna wash that man right out of my hair. <https://bit.ly/2HKXdrT> Love and marriage. <https://bit.ly/2TYzVWg> Somewhere over the rainbow.

In tribute to my great mom: <https://bit.ly/2JuDuPK> Wish everyone could have met her! <https://bit.ly/2TPeTtH> Rise again <https://bit.ly/2TKRSd9> I can only imagine. Memories are all you have when one is deceased. Make some good ones with your family, today!...

I just read today's story to my twins. My daughter, in tears presently, said in third period, today, she was bored, and looked up my mom's obituary and picture, but got so sad she had to leave that website. AMAZING "coincidence." My mom visited my family, today, in some weird way!

Sad, and missing my closest friend in life. "Voluntary" death by dehydration #Suicide. BEST mom anyone could EVER have! RIP, and can't wait to see you in Heaven—but not anytime soon! Joanie Meroney #Hero (12/13/17)

Our society SO accentuates the positive, when my daughter was crying, I thought I may have made a mistake telling her my mom's story, but she said the tears showed I wrote a poignant message. She went on to tell of card games, dominoes, dictionary and Pictionary, and how my bedroom had been converted, and painted pink, and mom would play with the kids, there, and roaches were always sure to join them (Houston!), and how she'd stand behind mom's bar and pretend she was serving customers. She has a knack for writing, too, and that's how I started the reading, as her first two writings were astounding!

After church, Wednesday evening, my daughter further revealed that a girl at school said she favored my mom, watching her look at her obituary. #Tears She said she may have just been making her feel good, but it was appreciated. Then Conner started drumming in the car. I always wanted someone in the family to do so.

Update #3: Press Release (Continued)

That experience with my mom was one of the most momentous in my lifetime! I wrote of her as my daughter thought of her—seven years later, during the same hours! #WOW

Working on my actual press release (not just the same-named chapter title). I'm sure most people have zero idea why it's so hard to do. It's nearly impossible for me. My marketing skills stink. I'm fact-based, vs. glowingly positive superlatives in sound bites. I usually expose exaggerated claims and hype—now I'm forced to learn how to do it.

The man God used to change politics and religion in America vs. the man who significantly changed American politics and religion the past four years. See: When I try, it's over- or under. Too glowing or too boring. The man God has used to lead America the past four years, say some leaders(?).

Modern-day David is ready to slay his political Goliath. Eleven books that will slay the Trump Goliath. The most wisdom-filled website in the world. You wouldn't believe my past four years! The Dem presidential candidate who can pull the rug out from beneath Trumps 81 percent WASP support. Any good?

I'm NOT a headlines writer, vs. maker. The best political ideas and solutions known to man. The secret behind many of the changes in D.C. politics since 2015. The political Bosley of Charlie's Angels. America's Honest Politician. The World's Most Innovative Man. The fix for what ails D.C.

The man God wants to be president. These really sound braggadocios, presumptuous or so silly. We NEVER learned this skill in my Baylor marketing major, centuries ago! This is NOT adding chapters to my books. That's EASY! The most-educated presidential candidate ever (or running)?

The best wisdom in the world. The answer for America, and answers to her problems? Common sense solutions to all America's major problems. If you can find better solutions to America's problems—vote for them. This man has spent the past eleven years preparing to be President! (full-time).

You might think I have material to work with. I have zero idea if any of those are even in the ballpark! I'll probably take a breather and hit it when I'm more objective. I've always hated sales and bragging ads, and have never written one marketing copy. Facts aren't puffery! How do you do it? Imitate!?

This website should be President! The most important information of life (in our eleven books). Everything you ever needed to know about how to fix politics and politicians. The way forward. The next generation politician. Evolved politics. A new way to think about politics? Who knows?

Vote for this website for President—there's a way! Ideas that are best for America. The man who secretly orchestrated political change in America. This man has been asked to run for President more than six times. People have asked me to run for President for more than four years. See how bad I am at marketing?

Life-long Republican, now Democrat Presidential candidate, because of Trump. The first #NeverTrump. The Anti-Trump. Principles over party. What America needs. The best political ideas anywhere. How to heal a nation. I'm so bad at this, I'm out for awhile. [Press release] deadline delayed, from incompetence

~Two years ago, I had a marketing expert friend who said she'd help me. But like Paul (Ac. 9:26), post-conversion, she never came through, from fear I wasn't really a Democrat (and she is). Sure could have used the services of Penny Miller, of my Facebook account, but she broke her word, 'for Jesus?' WOW!

I need to Google search marketing for books and candidates. Is it slogans, headlines, sound bites? I'll search "winning political press releases." I'd almost rather change my car's oil, learn Kindle, fix my treadmill's fuse, or repair my back door's door knob. Who knows how long this will take?

Factually, we have the best ideas in the world for solving politics, and fixing the world's (and America's) problems! I can say that in a humble manner, but it's absolutely true, even though preposterous-sounding, or braggadocios. All glory to God. How do you make that a sound bite? Idiot I am! #Worm (Ps. 22:6)

It was even insinuated by a big wig that I've led the nation the past four years. Since many VIP's and D.C. politicians on both sides of the aisle view our posts, it's probably absolutely true, all glory to God, but how do you say or prove that, and make it a sound bite? I need to study famous sound bites!

Brief memorable quotes describing what you're selling. The next generation politician. The future of politics. I'm selling me, a website, and eleven books, all at the same time. It's SO hard and complex! I guess I'm selling me, number one. The writings are me, put on 'paper.' I'll fail at this until I succeed!
BREAK.

There's a phenomenon where you can't be fully aware that others don't know what you're adept at. It's a coined phrase by one of the top world thinkers. I'm incapable of looking at myself as people who aren't me would, especially people who know nothing of my past four years. A very hard task ahead.
#Frustration!

God's man for America is too out there. Everything I try is NOT good/final form. God called me to be President—if my writings confirm that to you, I ask for your vote? If God can use a poor shepherd boy to defeat Goliath, He can use this author's eleven stones/books to defeat today's political Goliath? This is #HARD!

This website is the answer to America's problems. These eleven books are America's answers to (~all) our problems. If God were to speak to America, it would be what He's already been saying to this man and America the past four years, now available as one website and eleven books. Nothing works, for me!

God gave me the answers to the world's problems! Don't believe it? You can read it!: AmericanAnswers.org Is that any good? God's message to the world (AmericanAnswers.org) and man for America, IF you believe he has the best solutions for us. I'm TERRIBLE at this. Left-brained.

Until it comes to me, the press release deadline will be delayed. That usually happens when I'm sleeping, so I can take no credit for it. I can't wait for 3am, someday soon! (my usual wake-up time). Until then, more website marketing to do! (research, first)

I can just see MANY Christians and pastors saying I'm arrogant, because I worked my brain as hard as humanly possible to come up with B.S. glowing sound bites, against my nature and will! (Mt. 11:17) Just because one is 100 percent green at marketing doesn't mean they actually believe hyped sound bites! Amateur! (I Cor. 9:15)

You can also see from my attempted sound bites, how confusing it was when I felt forced to make my one blatantly erroneous statement, near 1982, as that prophecy person makes huge claims, and appears to be quite knowledgeable, and the posts from earlier sound like something he'd claim in the mid-Tribulation!

And since I'm an intense person, if forced to promote myself, I'm always in a hurry, so I don't really care if the sound bites sounded braggadocios, because I just want to get through with marketing crap, ASAP! I have no choice, so it has got to be done, so 'get 'er dun and move on to what you really love!

Biden-Abrams, and I call Schultz IMMEDIATELY! Looking up his contact info from earlier, presently. Looks like FEC form 2 will be amended immediately! God always said by June 19th I'll know what to do. Looks like today is the turning point. Awesome! I love clarity. Abandon Dem ship, soon!?

Time to contact Mark, ASAP. Looking up that cell phone number in my room. Looks like my two-year tenure with the liberals is over(!?). I'm 'outa here, for my part! I'll wait to see if God changes that impulse, but I'm ready, and happy to do so. I'm ONLY loyal to principles, and winning. Changed my Twitter bio! Bye, Joe!

I've got to trust that the Lord knows what He's doing, though I'm protecting my interests, as well, in ways I won't disclose, here! It's NOT June 19th, yet, so too soon to change parties. Hasty decision, so I won't make it until then, if ever.

Our prior-promised press release is indefinitely suspended, until party to run for is determined (one of two options, as the GOP would lose). I may take up to June 19th to take the next step. Waiting on the Lord, and circumstances, wisely discerned. My loyalty is to principles, and ethical people!

Most likely, the press release will be done this weekend, then sent. I'm starting not to trust anyone in this wicked business. I'm tempted to just abandon ship, and let God judge them all! In fact, like Dr. Phil, I'm 'gonna 'wear' what it'd feel like to jettison everything, and assume I missed something somewhere.

That's NOT how God would lead, however. He doesn't lead you to dead-ends! 'Gotta wait on the Lord. Trust in man is futility! Would Mitt go independent, for a season? I may seek to find out. I may announce via Fox, Breitbart or Newsmax, if Dems continue their leftward trend! MUCH to pray about!

Trying time for my faith. The easy cop-out is to say I missed God, somewhere, and quit! If Joe abandoned what God's done here for two years, for the Dems, God said He'd use me to annihilate them. Making plans for how He'd lead that aim, if it came to such. He's in charge. I'm just frustrated!

Any chance I'd ever seek to help Chump, to exact justice if I've been used? Can't see that at this point, but he sure needs help I could provide! I do not get abused by anyone. Strategy weekend!

Heading to the post office, to further moves to clarify where this campaign is headed. If I need to change parties, I need to secure workable plans early enough to do so by June 19th. I know who's been supportive of our ideas from the beginning, and recently. Whichever wants to win!

Will contact Mitt, as well, so three options as potential. He's the least likely, but my favorite. He and I have too much in common to draw big numbers. If Dems decide they no longer need my services, I will NOT bow out, but aim to ruin their win chances! God told me to, if that occurred. I'll be obedient.

Did anyone notice the change to my Twitter bio, or list of pinned tweets? Party affiliation is dependent on the next three month's events. I am loyal to principles only! No change in status, but ready and willing, if need be, as God-led. No options off the table. Politics is an EVIL business; adjust accordingly.

I know how evil/sin-full politics is! It doesn't matter to me if Dems have zero to do with a media blackout. My two independent heroes get phoned immediately. You can call it a threat, but I fight fire with fire (Ex.: justice). I've given the media so many stories! You abandon me, God will destroy you, and any wins.

&NO, U cant just sell books. Never been an option 4 U, &U know it! Books change nothing w/out actions based thereon. NE pol whod try 2 steal Ur ideas cant even remember enough of em 2 look credible, as U have so much proof where they stole it from. Ill help U destroy em, thoroughly (12/22/18)

[Personally, OK w/just selling books]. Y do U think mudslides & the Cali fire 'U' were typing about AS IT STARTED hit where it did, 'young man?' Direct hit. U think that a mere coincidence? Think again! Probably global warming? HILARIOUS! Keep your options OPEN! (1/14/18)

As of now, STOP advising Dems. U cant trust NE1 N this biz! Cease Nething but posting good ideas, 4 their quantity cant B matched or competed w/. When U file, B ready 2 refile an amended form 2, depending on the circumstances-even considering a GOP run! All options OPEN, but run! (11/22/18)

That's NOT a threat, but a promise to change parties again, if I get screwed over in missing the June debates. Difference is I'm NOT trying to get you to do anything different! Dem leadership has been awesome and faithful. If people behind my back seek the media to shun me, or never cover me at all, I'm changing!

Oddly, those past three tweets can't be found on Twitter, though I never deleted them there! (so I re-posted them). I'm ready to see how God judges wickedness! I'm staying loyal by the skin of my teeth. Any move where I sense a betrayal, and all bets are off, forever! Promise, not threat. I do what I say.

My Taos contact said 'would you let DJT win, if you were screwed over, or would you work to defeat Dems?' I'll do whatever God leads me to, as He didn't call me to drop out or go nowhere, and anything that stands in His way, including me, I'm all for Him destroying.

Was my mom trying to comfort me just before a difficult time? I have zero evidence Dems are abandoning this cause, but their left shift has made other options very reasonable. To defeat Socialism, I'd even help Chump win—if something were in it for me, as well.

If Trump wanted a new VP, I'll use my ideas to make him win, and control his every move to make more reasonable and moral decisions. Offer! @POTUS Unblocking him now, so I can see any replies (though unexpected). NOTHING off the table! I trust NO ONE anymore! @RealDonaldTrump

I just unblocked both of his accounts. This is NOT being disloyal. I've got to know my party when I announce, so delay is in order, though I can change it later, either way. I'm not 'gonna be used for my ideas, and be left holding an empty bag. I'll get needed justice. Last weekend was my last abuse!

Now I've exhausted all my Plan-B's, as to establishing them as viable. I'm very good at immediate response to very slight shift indicators! Abrams was a game changer for me, as I want Joe, but if he wants a battle, a battle he will have on his hands. No proof he does, but time will tell.

Hey Jack (who watches often): Please tell your 'WH' buddy I'm dead serious that I would help him win again, using my many ideas, if a VP slot were made available. I can't stand the man, but he can be whipped into shape by our Lord, through myself. One hundred percent bona fide offer, and I return to the GOP!

You go there every three months, and he has you by the g_nads. You're a slave to a man (I Cor. 7:23). Don't you want out of that whipping-boy status? If your bunch won't get him straightened out, I, by our Lord, will, for the good of our nation. He's stubborn, and dumb as a mule, but 'we' can break through, I believe.

I'm positive in the sovereignty of God, God will relent of His stuporing that man, like the Pharaoh's of old—let My people go. If not, defrock him, and I'll show you how God wants this nation run. It's not me, but Gods ideas and power (Zech. 4:6). As his VP, he'll get his act in order! I'll accept no less.

I MUCH prefer a different outcome, and for now I'm sticking with my two+ year plans, but if the media refuses an announcement, or Dems try to stop my campaign, I'll work with The Chump to send them packing, and to the graveyard. I'm only loyal to principles I'll make Chump do. He's putty to God! (Isa. 45:9)

I prefer to destroy his re-election, but if I get used or screwed by Dem leadership or operatives, I'll happily help Chump/tRump to repay that injustice! It's not up to him or me, but them. Just tell him I'm 100 percent open and serious, as I won't be played before it's too late! Give him my phone number!

I just unblocked @JaredKushner: Your family's reign has been a miserable experience for us all, your nuclear family included. I LOVE your wife, and know I can get your pa-in-law re-elected, if he's open to my ideas as VP. If not, meet me on the battle field, to slay Goliath. My phone number is with 'Ounce.'

If God called me to be 'P' [President], WHO am I to not do everything in my power to fulfill His will/wishes? It's NOT arrogance, but obedience. By His power alone I'll crush anyone in His way, with His backing! I've watched Him destroy three people and two lives [i.e., quality of], and that's just people I literally knew. Fear Him—not me!

My website will remain Democrat, likely until June 19th, but if any of my four offers from today get snapped up, that could change immediately. Winning is the only option! I don't care who loses to God's will for my life! HE is my ambition, and He destroys enemies. Feel FREE to doubt that! You will see.

This is I Cor. 10-13 outrageous writing, today! But when challenged, God moves one into a different mindset, to defend His causes, as He did Paul. Just when I was finalizing a press release, the ___ hit the fan. No wonder I couldn't come up with the right words all day! #Sovereignty Grateful!

If CHUMP would be open to preserving his horrifically tarnished legacy, I'll consult him as VP. NOT under any other scenarios! His destruction is my aim, excepting that case, where he may be rehabilitatable enough to win, with MUCH help, as I've never hated my original party—just him!

I was SO wanting to defeat him as a Dem. But today's actions make that a 50/50 call. I never changed! I never do! But I do adjust to bad or harmful circumstances to myself. I'll just as quickly set my sites on defeating the Dems, as Chump, if I'm used or wronged. My backbone was strengthened this week!

I stated after last Saturday that that would be the very last abuse I accept lying down. I ALWAYS mean what I say, or I don't speak. If Joe wants to ignore this force, and go it alone, more power to him. I trust my Power more than him or his. I'll join with Chump, and send him packing, if need be! Promise.

Any viewers can only imagine I'm like Paul, caught up to the third Heaven, having my fingers type words I can analyze later, for they are far too high for my mere mortal mind! I just know God's p_ssed with today's changed circumstances, and if I drop out, I fear judgment would ensue! NOT to me, but others.

I personally don't care what happens! If the Rapture occurred, you'd be screwed, but Christians would be fine, just like my mom's presence reassured me she's fine; I can't wait to see her. Screw with God's (not my) plans, and see what happens! I know many of you doubt His existence. You'll doubt no more after that.

Please call it a threat. Just wait and watch and see! I personally HOPE you abandon me, as I'm ready for the Rapture! It's been suffering enough, down here. Push Beto or wacky Warren or Bernie the Bear, and see what God does with an Ocasio Socialism. I'll be raptured. One-world government would ensue. Go ahead!

But I warn you... READ what you're freely choosing! (Rev. 6-18) Seals, trumpets and bowls. These are NOT wet animals, musical instruments and eating utensils! They may sound innocent enough, but human life will be destroyed in the 7-year Tribulation. READ my two books on the subject! Maybe you want that.

I don't personally care! My conscience is clear I warned you, plenty of times, to be saved. I couldn't have done more to reach as many of you as humanly possible. I've said eternal flames were your destiny. You can doubt it all the way to experiencing it! Most of you will. STUPID decision! Read and do John 3:16.

And I see the Dumb One is trying to further favor Israel today. Arabs are 'gonna rightly destroy his policies, with violence, one day soon, necessitating the AntiChrist's rise to settle that battle. You're all quite stupid if you let these things happen within human vs. divine control! Better to obey God.

I 100 percent can't wait for all this to occur! So long as I'm on this earth, I'll watch to see how it plays out. Once we believers are gone, you'll still have access to books on prophecy, to understand what's happening, but we Christians won't be here to help or warn. New ones will rise (i.e., Tribulation saints).

You're safest with myself leading you into these troubling future waters, but if you reject God's David, expect the Lord to repay you. I have to do what He tells me to do. This isn't ego, or about me, but you and our world's future. You ignorantly have zero idea how close we are to prophecy starting! I and others do.

Let me please remind newbies here... a man will arise to settle the Israel conflict. That presumes it gets bad enough for an intervention to be necessary! It's not that horrible, today. Once he is revealed, Christians exit this earth (just before), and all Hell cuts loose on our earth. If you're here, 'good luck!' You have ONE option to avoid that fate, and Hell thereafter. You need to pray today to receive Jesus, for the forgiveness of all your sins. IF you don't, KNOW you are going to an eternal Hell, and it is as you imagine, from the rumors and reputation—flames, pain, darkness, separation, judgment, not let-up.

LET the Devil tell you these are scare tactics! Be his dupe! You'll regret that decision all eternity! I won't be able to help you, then, for you will be on the far side of a great gulf (Lk. 16:26). Now I'm NOT in that seeing ahead state, and I return to my decision what to do? Just wait on the Lord! Trust no one.

IF I went back to proverbial fishing, as Peter did, the world would be at stake, unaware (except for the few who watch here, compared to the world population). I couldn't live with that, and God won't let me. I'd LOVE to have a salaried job, and just chase money, as so many do! They have it easy!

I have zero leading on where God's taking my campaign, but I'll remain loyal to the Dems, because loyalty is what I do. But I'll be no one's doormat. The second I discern any shift to my demise with them, they'd become my political targets! I don't expect that, but people are evil, especially politicians! I'm done here.

That was the weirdest experience of writing things I'm not even 100 percent sure I yet understand. I always have a great grasp what the Lord's having me write, and what it means. This time, it's mainly the fingers doing the walking, and the brain on cruise control NOT grasping content well. #Odd

I'll be used any way the Lord wants! If He wanted me to just sell books, that would be fine—He never has! I won't sell energy forever. I'd just return to Consulting. My 11 years writing doesn't make me think that will happen. God has led this earth, more than any other single source, via what He had me write the past four years!

If you wanted to know what He was doing or up to, this would have been front row Heaven Grand Central Station! I'm even happy if that ceases! Much pressure with that, which status I never sought. Many VIP's could testify, though egos get in the way, when you're rich! I just tell the truth.

Nothing more to say, but I hate wasting 98 percent of a tweet box! Bye. Lord (personal preference), can't you PLEASE just start the Rapture soon, and end this charade of man ignoring You for so long? I know You'll do as you please, but I offer this mere prayer, hoping you'll answer it, soon! —JM

Bring on the Rapture, dumb old man! You have NO IDEA what I'm talking about. Maybe Jack will fill you in?: Report: After 52 years it is time for the United States to fully recognize Israel's Sovereignty over the Golan Heights, which is of critical strategic and security importance to the State of Israel and Regional Stability!

.@POTUS @realDonaldTrump PLEASE do everything you can to secure the WASP vote by ticking off the Arabs and favoring the Jews! You will be personally responsible for starting the Tribulation, humanly speaking, but you've never let anything get in your way. Why start now?

It's good to know CHUMP isn't Twitter-blocked anymore, so he doesn't have to have Melania watch this "book writer" through Trojan accounts anymore, or from conversation with Jack! CHUMP is desperate for the WASP vote, as they should vote for me, if they obey God. Many of them don't! Carnality reigns!

BTW, you want to know why CHUMP used the sh*thole reference concerning African nations? I inadvertently retweeted a guy who had a wise post, whose handle was sh*thole something. I've never heard that word before, and never saw it until afterwards! I'd take it as "th"ole, anyway—not in an evil way.

And do you want to know why CHUMP wants to overturn the HIGH national SCOTUS standard for public figures to sue for libel? He HATES all we write about him. His wife said three groups make her life as FLOTUS miserable. Our warning tweet has for YEARS said "book writer," NOT author! Be best with grammar!

Our family's pastor must be in the toughest of spots, as his sermons can be watched live by The Chump, so when he praises us, Chump gets jealous. He has insinuated a need for me to run [for President] six times since 2015! He'll HAVE to deny it, with Chump as dictator, but lie detectors don't lie, Jack!

I can't believe the stress one must be under to try to keep a conscience working, being the slave to Chump! I warned you never to go down that path, Jack! Your little 'baby Christian' mantra sure backfired. Wise people could have seen that miles away! No insult, but you and Jeffress were blinded by the power lure.

You want to know why Schultz is considering running? I mailed him a four-paged summary of my ideas and writings links in Nov (9th) of last year, seeking donations. If he runs, and steals my ideas, I'll sue him, and expose this to the media. Even Mark Cuban mocks his not having details. I do have them!

Want to know why Oprah bailed? God 'told' me He let a fire start which led to a mud slide that ended in her backyard. The fire started as I wrote here regarding solutions to Cali fires, around 2am that day. I use the experience as an evangelism illustration, as the next retweet shows God's love:

Man pulls over near La Conchita to save wild rabbit's life amid intense flames from the #ThomasFire <http://abc7.la/2B7K6hZ>

Want to know why Mark Cuban has twice threatened to run? He saw our tweets for over a year! They gave him confidence common sense solutions exist! He's even quoted saying it would "make sense" to run if he found them. My books are now findable! When I posted I'd run June 19th, he said July!

He's been VERY respectable and supportive. He delayed that consideration a year and a half, as we Texans have a code of honor! Want to also know why he once said "I could beat Trump?" I had posted that 5-6 times as my own testimony! He gave voice to my publicly unknown words! Thank, Mark!

You want to know why Kanye considered a run for President? Here, I had mockingly joked that if popularity is all one needs to win the White House, the Kardashians should be President! I keep all but 211 of my 122K tweets, and I can time-stamp the date when that was posted, if you want me to. I never lie.

You ‘wanna know why Ted Cruz jumped the gun and abandoned an exploratory committee for his failed 2016 run? He was scared to death I was running, and would soak up the WASP Christian vote! I had been posting sound political doctrine since 2014, and Chump’s first evangelical spokesman to the media watched this account like a hawk to ensure I wouldn’t break a contract to never again mention his church, as I had posted TRUTHFUL things here before, he didn’t like, because they were things that shouldn’t be being omitted in God’s church, whatever they were—I don’t recall such "nonsense" details.

Speaking of nonsense, he preached a sermon 1.5 weeks before saying he would "champion" Chump, where he called Chump’s campaign "nonsense," because I had just posted a speech on Facebook ~two weeks prior, using that word. He OFTEN uses my materials, and communicates by innuendo! Done it for four+ YEARS!

‘Wanna know who @MittRomney was referencing when he said the following? ME! I had my 23 year old picture on my Twitter bio until last month, as I’m uglier now, and hate looking in the mirror, by comparison. Here’s the GREAT one’s quote, as even he saw my tweets in 2014-2015! He should be President!: “One of our next generation of Republican leaders, one who may not be as well-known as I am today, one who has not yet taken their message across the country, one who is just getting started, may well emerge as being better able to defeat the Democrat nominee.” (Jan. 2015)

Here’s an EXACT email message the great Barack Obama’s office sent to me about 1.2 years ago, a copy I have framed by my bed: “Your passion for effecting change is deeply inspiring, and as you continue looking for ways to spur progress across the country we both love, know MicHelle and I will be standing alongside you every step of the way.” –**President Barack Obama email** (May, 2018)

You would NEVER know these things, because I’m a complete idiot in knowing how to get my messages seen by average Joes! That’s a thorn in my side! I’m a techo and marketing fool!

You ‘wanna know why Evan McMullan ran? Because I wouldn’t, and we’re GOP policy wonks (before I changed parties, the day CHUMP won). You ‘wanna know why David French was being considered? Because he’s a writer, like me. The GOP wanted me to run, even after Chump was gaining steam.

My own church had an invitation for any people who feel God is leading them into politics. God told me ‘NO,’ on going forward, and it shocked the staff, and probably me. Little did I know they had started the Christian Cabal I inspired for intelligence and morality, and ended up using it to elect CHUMP! Moral flip-flop of the ages!

There were 16 better candidates by those two standards! I’ve been a GOP since birth. I went to McKinney TX the day Hillary lost to make Dems my official party, I hated his candidacy so much! LOOK at the date of when I wrote this: <https://bit.ly/2fIESxj> EARLY #NeverTrump, and still am!

Let me see if there’s anything else you, the public, will NEVER know if I don’t tell you, because I can’t afford to advertise these things on TV–yet (i.e., until billionaire backers I’m hoping God raises up, and it seems three already have): The person whose only two pastors the past 30 years Trump first targeted for the same Cabal (mentioned at The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website).

The reason for Elizabeth Warren's dead air minute to go grab a beer, in her homespun video. The reason Elizabeth Warren called for all Democrat candidates to refuse billionaire money. The reason George Pataki started a 'We The People' PAC, from my regular use of such phrase in my tweets, after which he blocked me for not running (though I always said 2020 vs. 2016).

ASK Dem leadership if they know of me (Pelosi, Schumer), and some Dem candidates (including Kamala Harris, and Beto, who got his unity idea and other advice from my writings).

Trump labeled me a "house husband," and I've never spent one dime on advertising, because I've written from home eleven years. My stolen ideas are significantly the reason Trump won, documented in our book (close the border, defeat ISIS, some tax relief—not favoring the rich, though, speak to a third grade level (not like a third grader), entertain and give the media the ratings their business model relies on, outsourcing harmed U.S. workers, USA #1 (vs. MAGA), all via my home pastor, who watched our tweets like a hawk to see if I'd breach a contract never to mention it online again.

Ask the NBC Today Show executives if they know of my Twitter site, as it prompted multiple news articles, as with some in the NYT and CBS broadcasts, and possibly ABC. ASK Oprah, Rosie O'Donnell, Rob Reiner if they know of my posts here!

VIP accounts that dropped by (not solely via algorithms) is in our website's free book. I pre-wrote or influenced many of the major political events of the past four years (documented at our website). My own pastor said I led this country the past four years (but with threats from Trump, you'd have to pull out a lie detector for that to ever be publicly admitted to).

I successfully/effectively advised both political parties the past four years (documented in AmericanAnswers.org's free book). NOW I've told my truth; I couldn't fit into a one-paged press release. God knows, and lie detectors can show it.

People were starting to use me for my brain, for free. That will NOT happen. I now have my press release, and I'll get this message exposed to the world, with or without funders or the media, or any disloyal political party, if needed!

There's NOT one lie I've told. Put me on any credible lie detector! I'm coming for all my opponents and spiritual enemies in the spiritual realm. I'll let God destroy you, but He sometimes requires tools to be used. Fear Him, not me, but I'm angry and I'm not 'gonna take this obscurity anymore!

I'll repeat every one of these twelve factual assertions on any media outlet I can find! I will NOT be silenced by any complicit media or party who thinks they can use my materials and leave me out in the cold, going nearly broke to get this info to the world! God won't let that happen, either. May He judge you all if that was your intention! I have NO loyalty but to Him.

If you think you'll use me and I'm too stupid to notice, the Tribulation itself will destroy your soul! I'm saying this by the word of the Lord, and I have a pretty good track record of hearing what I'm to write! Typo master, though!

My campaign will NOT stop, though it may be forced to take different turns before June 19th. No one helps! I'll remember your timidity sin! God is with me, so I guess that's all you need. I'd love to quit, as it's stressful writing Gods mandates for world events! You'll never know the pressures! NOT fun! Bye. I wonder if my mom knew this tough day was coming, yesterday? Ironic timing, if not.

I have 2.3 college-lined papers, double-sided, of every sermon or news event stemming from what we type here, the past four years, usually with dates, and always with the TV station it aired on, usually nationally. I'm NOT a no-name running for President! God and VIP's know me WELL! You don't!

And since viewership is pretty low, this message will be on our website by Sunday, then that website will be promoted like sliced bread! I sure 'wanna quit, however. God probably won't let me, to show you how seriously God takes this calling, I can quit, in my heart, but you'll still see the campaign continue! He always restores my soul. I quit, Lord! (Yeah, right!). I'm actually thankful He never lets me go, even when I 'wanna be Jonah!

I plan to start selling Monday. I'm 'gonna put my foot down for my own family's needs! He can work around my work schedule, as I have debts and bills to pay. I'm tired of being a slave of my wonderful Master. We need money, Lord! Can't you see the bank account? Please have mercy! I 'wanna quit and work!!!

This is the tough life. I almost quit it on Tuesday. After today, I'm not sure there's any joy in it. I wouldn't have signed up for this torture had I known it would be so difficult. I beg You, find another servant, Lord! He/she can have my books to carry on Your mission. I want relief, soon. PLEASE, PLEASE, PLEASE!

I don't care what happens in politics or prophecy! I just want a decent life! Call that selfish—I'll agree. I don't care. Nineteen full-time writing years is enough. I quit on You, until You resurrect my joy! This has been a horrible week. What did I do wrong? This isn't what I agreed to do—torture!

Why can't You just reveal the AntiChrist so I can go home to see my momma again? Please, mom, intervene! It's so painful writing all this and making not one dime. Just start prophecy, or let someone else be Your spokesman! I resign!

And, YES, I fully expect a proverbial whale to swallow me, and NO, I'm not 'gonna exegete yet another Old Testament book summary, because I already know how it turns out... God always restores me when my heart fails me, and the work continues, just like Jonah.

And gentleman's bet, the STUPID Christian Cabal will find CHUMP's Golan Heights offer, catering and kissing up to them for 2020 votes, a good deal, never realizing they're complicit in setting up the AntiChrist's arrival, from stupid and immoral favoring of Israel, from idiocy and power idolatry sin.

I PRAY the Arabs launch a horrendous, all-out attack on their oppressors Trump is empowering, because it's unjust. I don't mean violence, but if that occurs, the AntiChrist will be revealed, wherever he lives. I'm just anxious for the Rapture to hit/come. I've warned all I plan to; hands are clean.

Russia, China and Iran should arm them to the teeth/hilt! Make it a fair fight. Chump, the Beast, is causing all these prophecy dominoes to be set in motion, and the evangelical council has millions of people's blood on their hands, when God slays people in 21 tribulation judgments! FOOLS!

Bring it on, Lord, against Your enemies! Maranatha. Even so, come Lord Jesus! The Arabs will be appeased, to settle a 7-year peace negotiation, secretly expected to be only half that time. I believe they'll know that plan, but the Jews will not. Then the Jews are the Beast's targets, the second half.

YES, I'll goad him. He's too stupid to have any idea what's going on in the spiritual world he pretends (to no one's belief) to be a baby party of! Do your damn job and get it over with, you snarly fool!

You're all bluster and hyped words concerning the Golan Heights, @POTUS @RealDonaldtRump

BTW, I type lying "reclined at table" (Mt 26:20), in a dark lit room with BIG hands and hunting and pecking at these keys. There's NO WAY my Twitter grammar will ever be better. I hear these words so fast I'm happy to be able to record them accurately! Have you ever had an experience like that? NO! (Rev. 1:10)

The Devil would call this "racing thoughts," and delusions of grandeur mental illness! I know his tricks! (II Cor. 2:11) Not this time, satan! Not 'gonna excuse away eleven books, or the tweets that have guided life events for four years. Go back to your abyss, you wretched Beast! Burn in Hell, forever! Amen!

And take your boy Chump with you! (Rev. 19:20) Bobby the Jeffress Giraffe said Obama was ushering in the AntiChrist. For once, he spoke the truth! DUMBEST FOOL to ever occupy the White House! It's embarrassing he's still in power, making America a laughing stock! WORST President-ever! BTW, you'll NOTICE I'm still faith-fully serving God, writing what He's saying! My failed heart gets rejuvenated, by God, every time; HE alone is faithful!

I'm too tired to look it up, but I taunted the AntiChrist to favor Israel even more, for 2020 votes, ~six months ago. The DUMMY took the bait. Air head who won't reveal his GPA!

I wonder why my mom was allowed to "visit" yesterday! I'm wasting my time, with such low viewership today. People have given up on this site, because they're impatient, and desperate for a change of leadership. You get what you deserve, sinning by impatience!

There's an amazing bias, technical or human, or because I have too many tweets, where I can no longer retweet my own tweets, as you can't find them. The following was posted earlier (though now I can't date when):

Ive said B4, I believe Antichrist secretly coordinates Israels Arab nation
rivals 2 FEIGN unity 2 agreeing 2 a 7-year peace deal, knowing all along
Hell break that 1/2 way thru. Maybe having them as allies is how he usurps
3 EU heads of state, stealthily-espec if they have nukes?

I'm literally through. I don't enjoy this anymore. I want to see things start happening in reality! That feature being removed to me will prevent me proving prior tweets and dates posted. I'm 'gonna test if it's an absolute ban, in the next few tries...

I'm 'gonna continue to egg on the idiot (Chump)! As long as he sees me soliciting Christian votes, he'll lose his mind, and his even more evil inner self will be exposed. I will start sales Monday, so this baiting will only last through the weekend, maximum. Press release is on hold, until whenever.

I've done my job. I exposed him for what he is. It's now time to get back to work, though my campaign also continues; just not certain which party it will be with, or independent, with a "partner."

Did anyone notice the day after I volunteered to speak on Glenn Beck's show, to debate any issue of substance, Chump got his boy toy Hannity to invite that old friend on the show to say the [American] world will end if Chump's not re-elected? I could use this power to force him to do good, but then he'd succeed.

If you only knew how news reports follow our tweets; I saw three examples the past two days, but I'm not 'gonna reveal them or the network, because I need to get on one, and if they're perceived as biased, it hurts their credibility, and Chump is on to this tie, as with my home church he can listen into, live.

The ONLY positive of this difficult experience is I just weighed myself, and I'm down ten pounds since last Saturday evening, when it started. The scale is so flaky, it ranged between 13 and 9 pounds down, depending on how I lean, forward or backwards. I just wish it was consistently accurate!

I forgot to explain some claims. Wicked Warren (policy-wise only) knows I have contacts with billionaires, as she saw me tweet about writing them, and some have showed positive interest. I also said I hate beer's taste, so she accentuates that she's one of the guys, grabbing a beer, in a hokey video!

News interjection: The rich getting richer, especially easier than anyone else, is a sin; why can't companies like Amazon be broken up as a monopoly? Either they sign and implement the Giving Pledge, like Gates and Buffett vs. Bezos, or they get taxed more!

Continuing

I see, meaning it's reasonable to me, China, Russia and maybe Iran (Arab rivalries there) funding Arabs, to bulk up against Israel. I'm tempted to stop tweeting, as the Christian Cabal uses me as leverage to get things/concessions from Chump. Their judgment is coming and certain, for so doing!

He's keeping Socialism at bay, which is a GOOD thing!: Howard Schultz is holding the Democratic Party hostage <https://bit.ly/2TsBiYK>

I can't wait for @HowardSchultz to get my letter, sent today (the third one, to-date)! Three others sent to others, today.

Update #4: Foreign Policy Faux Pas

This ISN'T hard to grasp: I believe in American exceptionalism, and God bless America, and America as the main world's policeman, but we are NOT perfect, and there NEEDS to be a counter-balancing force when we meddle evilly in other nations' business, or force our will on situations in evil ways, vs. for good! The U.N., or BRIC, or some other legal entity.

For example, CHUMP's Israel policy is 100 percent dictated NOT by U.S. national interest, but his re-election interests, and ego in wanting to stay in power, even though he's doing a TERRIBLE job! That must end! I HOPE China and Russia end it soon! The GOP certainly won't!

Chump has gutted all reasonable RINO's, that's why he's slandering McCain in the grave! He's signaling no rebellion or mutiny for reasonable Republicanism! He strikes fear in any who 'buck' him, and I say to him another word that rhymes with that action! The GOP has COWERED to him as cowards, for power idolatry!

Everyone has blind Kool-Aid drinkingly bought into we 'gotta save the party by saving the commander-in-cheat! My cushy, undeserved overpaid career depends on propping up worse than a puppet—a buffoon orange clown! America be damned; we have to hold onto power, because the crazy liberals will seize our country for Socialism if we don't bow to the man child emperor!

It IS true that every Democrat, Biden included, is coddling the far left, FOOLishly and UNwisely! I protest and oppose every such far left effort!

I posted an article last evening that said Schultz is protecting himself from serious sacrifice. WHY do the ultra-rich have to fund your ineptness at earning a living? It is 100 percent evil that mainly the rich get richer, and have to do little-to-nothing to earn millions an hour! Tax them much more! But don't offer freebies!

At this moment, I have ZERO interest in either political party, as they're BOTH fools, of the damn fool type. There OUGHT to be a cap on earnings of billionaires, and some millionaires, over which taxes skyrocket! Society NEEDS the money, and most billionaires remain selfish hoarders with their excess! Gates and Buffett are exceptions.

It's awesome someone can earn whatever they're capable of, but when it's hoarded, it's immoral, and should be illegal that someone gets all the advantages off the backs of the working poor, who are paid peanuts by outsourcing good jobs and importing good talent, and hanging AMERICANS out to dry, leaving them holding the bag!

I believe I was one of, if not the first to warn of over-immigration and over-outsourcing! Now that I have too many tweets, I can't date my old posts, but it was 2012-2014 when I observed and mentioned that problem Chump picked up on. And while I'm at it, people will ask for proof he stole my ideas. Here's the nasty, sinful trick they use:

"Plausible deniability." Everyone who has known of my tweets can say (LIE) they never saw them, because how can you prove a moron is at my site, the way Twitters set up? They say (LIES) I'm delusional, dreaming/making up these connections, and crow, 'prove it.'

Lying does NOT bother their conscience, because they are Hellbound sinners! A doctor, the other day, LIED he'd keep an eye out for a glasses piece he illegally omitted from attaching to my frames. I threatened lawsuit, so he promised to call me if he ever gets one in. I'm convinced he just wanted me gone, with no business interruption.

I will hassle his business until he gives me what I paid for, and the law requires, or sue him! He asked, 'will you sue over \$35,' and I said 'of course--what you're doing is illegal.' He was not native born, in his ancestry, was likely immigrated here in the past 40 or less years, and didn't know U.S. law. He asked ME to tell him what his employee did wrong. I did.

EVERY time I'm in his area of town I'll be by to nag. SIN is the core/root problem of almost every problem our world faces! Lying is a sin. Hating is a sin. America wanting everything in the world made in our image is an ego sin we need to repent of!

There is NO counterbalance when U.S. interests sin, or become egotistically selfish, and if you're honest (many of you are NOT), we've stuck our nose in many a nation's business throughout history!

As an American, I LIKE most of what we've done, but fairness is rarely our concern, but it's always God's, and U.S. foreign policy has engendered MUCH ill-will the world over! You can't trust the 'ugly Americans,' as they'll do anything to keep politicians they don't like out of power, while touting 'democracy!'

They'll do anything they can to get monopoly (or preferential) access to oil, and other natural resources! They demand a MUCH greater percent of the world's goods, compared to their percent of the world's population. They care zero about the negative effects of pollution, as other nations sign the Paris Accords Chump backed out of. It's ALL greed and selfishness, and our culture embraces it full tilt, as a morally good thing. It is NOT!

I'm READY for God to judge America, swiftly and severely! Any billionaire who isn't implementing the Giving Pledge is nearly sinning. Let me tell you how I can say that, on two levels: 1. Morally, God says the rich (NOT just Christians) are to be generous (I Tim. 6:17-19). Token charity gifts of one percent of your assets, on average, is NOT generous.

The more you have, over what you need, your percent should escalate, by philanthropy or taxation! I don't want to punish your success, or tax you into the middle class, but society needs the funds you waste and hoard, and you don't need them, and we don't have an endless supply! The money supply is FINITE, except when we borrow or print unbacked paper currency (excepting real market-driven ups and downs of money supply expansion and contraction, or replacing old bills). You are the problem, when you're the only ones in society who can afford to help pay for LEGITIMATE government functions! But CHUMP over-blessed and favored you with a tax cut, to make up for Obama burdening you with healthcare subsidizing.

That article says Schultz wants to avoid losses, and protect his own assets. NO, DUH! Who in their right mind wouldn't? Democrat rich people are at least willing to be taxed more than GOP rich people! But DON'T abuse the privilege!

You are NOT owed any handout from billionaires! QUIT HAVING BABIES if you can't afford them, and your family DNA is such that you're incompetent at living off what your poor skills can muster! Government can and should increase the minimum wage, ensure fair trade dealings between unions and management, and tax the rich more, but voting for sinful politicians who promise other people's money for you to get freebies will END America as we know it, just as Glenn Beck warned!

IF the poor were guaranteed some minimum income, working or not, the rich would pay for most of it—certainly not the recipients of entitlements! And they, rightly, will NOT tolerate that! What are their options? Six-fold: Shut down U.S. operations, ship out more jobs, close down shop, automate every job (which screws you, and destroys the U.S. economy), or they can move away themselves, and take their tax dollars with them, in which case America becomes a banana Republic.

And, they can immigrate even more foreigners to make U.S. workers who stay here have NO work to perform. IDIOT economic policies touted by sinful politicians push for giveaways! EVERY Democrat I've heard any press on is touting just that. NO WONDER Chump stands such a great chance at re-election!

I've been a Democrat for 2.5 years of my life, recently, ONLY because you have to be in a party to win, and God told me to run for president, and I don't plan to lose, as He has told me hundreds of times since, when I ask, do you want me to be President? And the answer has been yes so many times.

I was the FIRST GOP to change parties, the moment I learned Chump won! I was likely the original #NeverTrump, the day he said POW's are losers, and most illegals are criminals and rapists. I used a different term, but adopted #NeverTrump when it caught on. I used #dumpthechump and #dumptrump.

I did NOT sign onto the Dem party for liberalism, but to implement the Pledger concept, Schultz lifted and labels 'centrism' (as have I, but more so 'Pledgers'). Many GOP and Dems are warm to the concept, as it works! Extremes ONLY cancel each other out, over time, or get nothing done, fighting all the time.

As the far left seems to be taking over the Democrat party, just as Chump's far right took over the GOP in 2016, I'm seriously considering changing my FEC form 2 to Independent. I'll even help Chump get re-elected, if I can be VP, as I can whip the moron into shape. God knows he needs it, desperately!

I only regret more people never read my posts! That's why this long rant will be in our free book by Sunday. I'm still running, but I have zero idea which party it will be for! It could be backing Schultz, if I get the VP position. I will be President, by God's grace, because that's His will for my life. It's not my ambition, or arrogance.

I so don't care about politics, I'm protesting God calling me into it, this weekend, by not completing my press release to announce my candidacy. It's an indefinite decision, as I start work Monday, and could care less if I ever announce! The two parties are whacked, to use the dummy's language.

I actually hope and pray God directly intervenes, and destroys the entire system by starting Bible prophecy, soon! CHUMP knocked over yet another domino in that process, yesterday, because he's the most unfit, sinful and stupid president America has ever had. I simply tell the TRUTH, and it angers people!

So since I could elucidate much more on foreign policy, prophecy, political dysfunction, I simply don't give a damn about those foolish endeavors anymore, and I'm 'gonna edit this message and be done with it for awhile! I don't care which party I run for anymore! I'm not even 'gonna focus on running.

I'm 'gonna earn for my family, and wait on the Lord. No one ever lifts one finger to help me in this cause, and many liars will say it's all delusional, anyway, so I'm 'gonna let you stew in your own dysfunctional juices, pray prophecy occurs, and NOT help you out of the jams your own selfishness and stupidity got you into!

America must repent. It's our only hope and choice. Let me define that, in context of my claiming it. If we as a people cease to see that our politics are broken, and we're warring tribes who are worshipping power, greed and selfishness, we are DOOMED as a nation! In one form or fashion, God will judge us, soon!

We deserve it, and I pray for it. I have the solution to the problem, I can get most all people agreeable to be peaceful together, as one nation under God, but I don't care about that at this moment, because I'm so ashamed of my fellow Americans who are so sinfully selfish, and have propped up such a foolish puppet!

May God judge us today. I'm 'outa here to go edit this final message, and all I can now do is wish you good 'luck,' because you're 'gonna need it! I'm working, and my campaign is on pause for an indeterminable period. God will have to resurrect it, as I'm too put out with both sides' extremists to care! Bye.

As VP, I'll help Mark Cuban, Howard Schultz, Mitt Romney or even The Donald to fix this divided nation, and implement my Pledger ideas and common sense solutions. My interest in the top job is on hold, as our country's attitude and politicians actions SUCK right now, and I want NO part of it.

Update #5: Political Policy

There are striations/variations, but generally, here are the three positions on every major policy (L, C and M as liberal, conservative and moderate): Taxes-L-HIGH, M-Medium, C-Low; Green energy-L-For, M-Some, C-Oil!; Freebies-L-Yes; M-Few, C-None; National defense-L-Dove, M-Strong, C-Hawk; Law and order-L-Criminal's rights, M-both/and, C-Only pro cop; Abortion-L-Pro, M-Legal but evil, C-Against; Debt-L-Increase it, M-No larger, C-Lessen it; Borders-L-OPEN, M-Only who economy needs, C-No more immigrants; Big money in politics-L-against; M-O.K. with some, C-For it; Profits-L-Evil if big, M-O.K., but too much is abuse, C-No limits.

For every policy matter there are three major positions. The BEST ones are usually in the middle, as our website demonstrates the polar extremes in the button, 'Political Positions' at AmericanAnswers.org. Overlook my being a Democrat candidate. That MAY change June 19th.

Do I still plan a Presidential run? YES. When will I announce? NO idea; waiting on the Lord's guidance and timing. Which party? NO idea; probably Dem, but I'm open to any offers to defeat Socialism and Trump, even as VP. Why did I change attitudes? Biden wanting Abrams! I wanted Joe as VP. I adjust.

How can you blame Joe trying to best position himself, as you haven't announced, have no money, and are a no-name? I don't blame him, but when he said he's the most liberal record of all who are running, he's proud of that; I do NOT share that pride. He needs the far left; I can get WASP's instead.

Aren't you harming your own cause by opening to three other options, or even helping the Beast/Chump? Maybe—I don't care! I'm disgusted with stupid Dem ideas, including Beto, Warren, Bernie and freebies, and I'll do anything to keep them from being President!

I'll never help Chump win, unless I can be his VP, to knock some sense into his empty head. I would never let him push me around, but he'd be pushed to decent behavior and policies, or I'd resign. The Christian Cabal has had ZERO influence on his morals, spirituality or thinking/intelligence, and mainly to stack SCOTUS, and favor Israel (which is their stupidest achievement)! Here's the analogy...

An NBA referee meets and shakes hands with the Laker players in their locker room, dons their Jersey, then tells the N.Y. Nets he's ready to officiate their match. No one would find him objective.

That's where the U.S. is in brokering peace in the Middle East, due to "the stupid one!" That RUINED U.S. leadership, to coddle white Christian votes for 2020! EVERY vibe from his PUNY brain is ego and selfishness—BOTH sins before God, though the Christian Cabal says he's a 'baby Christian,' who used to be a Christian (not a baby one, then a baby—reverse evolving), then Cyrus, now Caesar. They are as stupid, and looking as stupid as he, morally and intellectually.

God NOWHERE teaches favoritism or injustice! Nations who are good to Israel will be blessed, but ONLY when Israel obeys their Messiah's values! Israel does many sinful things. No Christian should reward that, but the so-called Christian voters rewarded all of this sin: <https://bit.ly/2jR6Nd8> Sin-to-win! Hypocrisy; abandoning the faith, double standard, heresy, fools, etc. Whatever name you 'wanna call it, WASP's denied their God in 2016—PERIOD! BTW, now Twitter is allowing me to dig up old posts. I'll never understand fickle technology. Let me retweet as promised...

Don't have time or patience to find exact tweet, but favoring Israel over non-terrorist Muslims and Arabs is a SIN, and Trump is literally bringing on Bible prophecy by many dumb things he does, because he's a proverbial idiot about the Bible dusty on his bedside table, especially regarding prophecy! I used to be, too.

Who cares if I'll still run as a Dem? I'm exploring other options. If I can't get funders to commit, because I won't announce, because they keep drifting left, I'll go elsewhere. I won't work for Trump, but I'd work ON Trump as VP! That will never happen, His 'Christian ego' won't let it—baby fake Christian!

I don't personally care if I do nothing in politics. I've already shaken it up more than most anyone else. If God cares that I do something, He'll change my attitude. I'm NOT doing it alone any longer, without some human help God would raise up! I've done all I'm talented to do. Without assistance, I'm dead.

So, like Peter, I'm back to fishing (Jn. 21:3, energy sales). For Bible illiterates, God's calls are irrevocable (Rom. 11:29), and Peter was re-visited by Christ to become the first and a great leader of the church, after giving up, once Jesus ascended. You've got to teach common sense to people who never read!

Interpreted, that means I have EVERY expectation I will still be a Democrat presidential candidate when God resurrects my heart from this frustration. I'm leaving that 100 percent up to Him, and after editing this chapter of Christians for Trump, I'm focusing on sales until June 19th, if nothing changes!

I've got to have a campaign manager with experience, funding for the least expensive campaign ever, and media access to announce my campaign. If God won't answer this prayer, I'm returning to consulting June 20th. I'll never be a lifelong salesman. Death would be superior! My prayer has been asked!

I'll even sign a legal contract with backers that I'll publicly announce a campaign if they'll back it with a manager and funds to implement my three-pronged ground game. I can eventually work the wording of a winning press release. I was already close. I'm NOT going out with no guidance or funds.

Literally, I was 'gonna announce, and trust God would bring donations via our website, book publicity and media exposure, as I was 'gonna be available to all media to discuss common sense solutions, but now I'm preparing for work on Monday, indefinitely. If God doesn't answer my prayer, work until 6/19, and if He abandons me entirely, as He promises never to do, I'm 'gonna promote my consulting and R and D skills, freelance, nationally, June 20 forward. I'm NOT mad at Him. I'm tired of people using my brain.

NO WONDER finalizing a press release was SO hard this week! God knew the timing was wrong. Let Joe announce, let radicals rise some; NONE of them can do what God can do through me! Let them flounder without a chance to defeat Chump, as their Socialism will energize people to re-elect him! And if they 'wanna actually win, their funders and leaders know my email. I'm gone fishing!

Update #6: Jonah & Peter

We ALWAYS have Bible deficient viewers, so let's analyze two relevant Bible stories—Jonah and Peter; Jon. 1:1-2 The word of God CAME TO him; he never sought it out. That word was go to a wicked city and call out their sins, as they had reached an intolerable level with God.

But Jonah disobeyed (1:3). So God caused calamity in his life, in the form of/by means of a great fish eating him up (and this isn't a big fish tale, 1:17), after his sin consequences started negatively affecting others around him.

In that calamity, he wised up and prayed, and God delivered him from it (2:1). God's message appears to him a second time—the exact same message; that city's sin was still a problem (3:1-2). This time the Jonas brother obeyed (3:3-4), telling/warning the citizens that judgment was coming. And what was the result/effect? The people repented in sorrow for their sin, because they believed he spake the TRUTH!

(3:5) Jonah PUBLICLY told them they needed to start living holy and not sinful (3:7-9), and just MAYBE God's judgment could be averted/delayed. I'm in tears, internally, because look at v. 10... the people obeyed Jonah's edict/proclamation, and what did God do? Seeing them change their evil deeds, He did not destroy their lands!

This is EXACTLY Americas current state, politically! You are BOTH wrong, you BOTH need to change your behavior and start getting along enough to get things done in D.C.! I've already warned you judgment is coming to America. Don't believe me? Read last night's message!

Unfortunately, Jonah had a sour heart, and got bitter that God answered that prayer, and got suicidal (4:1-3). Selfishness sin! Anger caused depression, and he moped away from the city, waiting to see if it would fall (4:4-5).

In inner tears again, I read God appoints a plant to protect the rebel from cancer-causing sun exposure; merciful, despite his rebellion! (4:6) But that blessing didn't last forever. The covering wilted by worm, and exposure to the elements left Jonah in a rough place of windy judgment (4:7-8).

Again he despairs of his life (i.e., suicidally depressed, 4:8). He even, STUPIDly, blames the plant for dying (4:9); believes he has good reason to do so (i.e., he isn't thinking clearly in his drunken stupor of depression).

God used the plant as an analogy. Jonah was very happy with the plant's protection, but very unhappy with God's protecting a repentant community (4:6, 10-11). The hypocritical double standard Jonah was imposing on the humans, vs. a plant, was an object lesson to him of his morally bad attitude, being upset God didn't judge the people He had told Jonah to warn of judgment!

You warn people because you want them to repent; not because you want them judged! Dumb prophet. Now let's review Peter... Jesus said he'd deny Him three times, when Peter's confidence in his commitment to Jesus was at its prime, and, of course, Christ was right (Mt. 24-26). After Pete's utter failure, and Jesus' death, burial and resurrection, Peter quits his job as disciple, and returns to his old profession.

But Jesus appears to him before ascending, to encourage him, and tells him and John to feed Christ's sheep (Jn. 20-21). He also says go and wait for the Holy Spirit to drop/fall (Ac. 1:1-11). They obeyed (unlike Jonah's first call), and waited in Jerusalem, living prayerful body life (Ac. 1:12-26).

In God's sovereign timing, the Spirit arrived, Peter is revived, and becomes the rock upon which Christ builds His church. All in God's timing and power—NOT man's. Now, go to work. You've had your Bible lesson for the day.

Strangely, the two likes of the day have BOTH mentioned love, or I love you, just like the song I posted concerning my mom's favorite songs: <https://bit.ly/2UP79V2> OMEN, or crazy Old MAN?

Update #7: What's Wrong with Socialism?

What's wrong with Socialism? It ensures everyone's taken care of by government decree. Isn't that a morally good thing? In fact, the first two churches were mega churches with body life, which cared for everyone's needs. WE HAVE WELFARE! It's enough, and in some cases, too much! You NEVER empower laziness—that's evil.

Section 8 housing subsidies, Medicaid, food stamps. WAY more than enough. Get off your duff and get a job and get some work skills, unless you're mentally or physically completely unable! The rich and other tax payers don't owe you more!

You do deserve a fair wage, however—not being paid peanuts! \$22 trillion debt. Liberals want to increase it. That's why conservatives say liberals hate America, as they tend/trend toward bankrupting us, so we lose our international power and status, as we can't pay our bills.

Healthcare is WAY too expensive! I NEVER use it, and I now have insurance. It's highway robbery! Every one of the four players is greedy. Yes, I said it. Doctors do a GREAT, humane service, but they demand/require exorbitant pay for their seeming kind deeds. A local report said some of them WANT patients confused or uneducated if every service is in network, because if they screw up, doctors can profit more, by charging out of network prices.

We have corrupt insurance companies who are too stupid as to pay full price for procedures, empowering doctor greed, and patients who care less what things cost if insurance pays the majority of the bill. Businesses farm out more costs to employees, as premium and co-pay contribution percents.

Drug companies charge an arm-and-a-leg, and don't dare step foot in an Emergency Room. I'm pretty sure they have a policy that you get charged just for breathing there! And never take an ambulance, or God forbid, a helicopter to transport you to a hospital. GREED! All of them! How do you change that? Force!

Let's talk about free daycare, college, paid family leave and Green energy clean-up costs. They ALL cost MONEY! Taxpayer MONEY. Voters should be legally disallowed to vote for other people to pay for things! They need skin in the game! Earn enough to pay your bills, or move to a third world country! Laziness is a SIN!

Nothing in life is free! Free for you, but others pay, and they're NOT your family or employer! Be mature adults, and live within your means! Grow up! Quit sucking off Uncle Sam's teet, people over age 18! That's EMBARRASSING!

If you're unwilling to work, we're unwilling to feed you! That's BIBLICAL! (II Th. 3:10) No free lunches--PERIOD. Government helping you make it on what you make. I can teach you how to do that much better than you currently are. But if you're immoral and lazy, you'd rather vote for freebies, and evil politicians will use you to get their cushy jobs, by promising taxpayer money for freebies the GOP will gridlock over.

THEY DON'T CARE--they get their high-paying job off your foolishness to believe their lies, promising the moon, then mooning you, and blaming the evil Republicans for why their campaign promises can't be met. Are you that stupid to not be able to comprehend these matters, as I fully explain them?

DON'T have any kid you can't afford. They are NOT financial assets! Paid time off? Businesses could offer on-premise daycare, or I LOVE the GOP plan for you to borrow against future Social Security payments (which won't be there, anyway, as it's drying up; hence the idea is a SCAM) to pay for your time with a newborn.

PAY YOUR OWN DAMN BILLS! Government doesn't exist to help losers who can't do so, and physically and mentally unable to work people are NOT losers, but able-bodied people who can't budget properly are!

Just said it. Just lost half the Democrat vote. Don't care. We speak the TRUTH! You can be taught to live within your means! I guarantee you you over-spend, buy too much, have too fancy of crap in your delapidated shack, and don't invest, save, prioritize or buy smart, or budget well.

And your job skills are NOT mixed out! You can work a second job, work overtime, cut back expenses, buy smarter and in a co-op, and get better skills so you get a promotion. These are things YOU can do! QUIT looking to lying politicians as your caretaker, you weak ones!

Just said it again. Half the Democrat vote out the window. Don't care. Do the right thing! Work your tosh off, and better yourself.

Yes, executives are over-paid, and that must end. Yes, many rich don't pay their fair share, and that must end. Yes people with more than they'll ever need NEED to sign and implement the Giving Pledge, or be taxed more.

Yes, BIG business over-outsourced good jobs to crush U.S. workers, and yes D.C. allows in too many immigrants who lower your wage, as they're happy to be paid peanuts, because they only get crumbs in their third world country, entering here illegally.

Yes all these evils must end. But you can't wait for that to happen. You have to have seen enough TV to know D.C. does LITTLE! They're NOT 'gonna fix your life! Even lying Democrats are 'gonna be put to the test by people who oppose giving you freebies! Your life doesn't change in all that long time, waiting for adult figures to clean up your childish ways! Grow up, grow a pair, and get out there and be your best (proper English, vs. be best).

I can teach and show you how, but if you're sinfully lazy, you'd rather just vote for freebies. I don't want a vote from any such U.S. traitors! Taxpayers owe you NOTHING! We work for all we have. Work hard. The ones who break laws to get rich need to be in jail, but the rest of us struggle to make ends meet, and we're NOT 'gonna fund your laziness sin! Just lost half Dem votes, again. Oops, I did it again.

<https://bit.ly/2Whg0PJ>

UNIONIZE! You are 100 percent incapable of negotiating your wage, one-on-one, with sophisticated H.R. managers! They're better trained, and full-time experienced. You have few times you've ever done it. UNIONIZE!

I've already written on your solutions, so I'll wrap this up... You need self-esteem, confidence, motivation, hard work/hustle, skills, education, contacts/connections, goals, plans, budgeting skills, job search, interviewing and resume-writing skill, and to dress for success. These skills training exist in our world. You can access them. Just do it. #Nike Bye.

Please call me! I can't give out my personal phone number, but I'll give it to you if you email AAorg2020@gmail.com. I'm offering my services! @MCuban @HowardSchultz @MittRomney Job 1:21, 2:10.

And NO, you can't just sell books. Never been an option for you, and you know it! Books change nothing without actions based thereon. Any politician who'd try to steal your ideas can't even remember enough of them to look credible, as you have so much proof where they stole them from. I'll help you destroy them, thoroughly. (11/22/18)

P.S.: The healthcare industry is a MONOPOLY, so it's legal for government to break up its over-pricing! There's no serious competition, as insurance companies set rates, and doctors won't charge less. Amazon may need to be broken up as such, as well! No one man should own so much with so few taxes! That's unjust.

Update #8: Current State Politics

(4/25/19)

I'm 'gonna pretend I'm a politician: For Dems, you promise reparations, affirmative action freebies and handouts—anything others will pay for—not those whose votes you suck up for! FREE college, clean air and water, daycare, daycare, healthcare, family leave. Why not houses (like sub-prime), or car (like Oprah), bills paid? #EMBARRASSING sinful politicians!

For GOP's, promise lower taxes, less government, strong law and order and military (as they protect your stuff and life), and less regulations. Tout ending five federal agencies, the estate tax, minimum wage—everything that costs money, and EVERYTHING to bless business and the rich. Sick, sinful politicians! That's a corrupt system, and extremes! Judge us, Lord (i.e., the Tribulation).

These aspirations are polar opposites! They both hurt our debt, by giving back taxes with money we OWE, and handing out handouts with money we DON'T HAVE! Dems treat the rich like they need to be punished. GOP's treat them like heroes. Two extremes of FOOLS! Damn FOOLS. We are FOOLS!

The GOP doesn't give one damn about the poor, publicly. They just want charities to help them, privately. Dems don't care one damn about the fact that the rich earned their excess—they just want to punish them. The "thinking" in U.S. politics DOESN'T SEEM TO EXIST! Knee jerk emotionalism of jerks reigns!

Dems want the poor to be gifted into the middle class by GOP tax dollars. YES, I said GOP tax dollars. Many Dems pay taxes, if they're middle class or rich, but ~50 percent are pay nothing, and they're mainly Dems!

Generalizations aren't untrue just because they're generalizations! Minor exceptions exist. GOP's want the poor further punished! End the estate tax, so society has LESS money to help people with. End the minimum wage, so business can pay them less. NO tax money used for college subsidizing, so whites can buy college degrees and others can't afford the ever escalating costs! Import labor, to compete with the U.S. poor, and turn a blind eye to illegals for 30 years, for cheap labor, to further screw the U.S. poor.

Give tax rebates to the rich, so government has LESS money to use to help anyone. Dream up everyone on Welfare is a welfare queen. Call all poor people lazy. It sears your EVIL conscience! Stereotypes as fake facts! And automate all entry level jobs, so they have less jobs available. Never invest business in their area of town (like grocers), because you can't profit where you can't squeeze blood from a turnip.

Accept EVIL in people, like Mark Levin claiming Giving Pledgers are self-loathing, because the love of money sin is worshipped! Claim it's morally better to help poor via charity vs. force (i.e., taxes), then have one percent of your income giving go for that, when average Joe's average charity contribution is three percent.

Update #9: My Political Campaign

THESE MATTERS MUST REACH THE PUBLIC DIALOGUE. I don't give a damn if it's too academic! Idiots whose heads it goes over will always be poor, if they don't get smarter! I will READ my books aloud, on the campaign trail, if need be. You've 'GOTTA quit concerning yourself if a politician is famous, rich or handsome, but if they solve problems, and know what the heck they're talking about! I actually pray if the U.S. won't repent from this evil status quo system, God judges America! It's up to we the people.

Every lobbyists will be publicly outed. Back room deals will have a spot light brought into their room, and a recording device brought to their talks! Lazy bureaucrats will be fired. Public servants will be rewarded from that loss.

Good teachers will be separated from bad, and rewarded accordingly. Sheep vs. goats; wheat vs. chaff; tares vs. believers. It's NOT my job to separate those, but they will be exposed (fake Christians and Balaam pastors, in ministry for money more than morality). Is THIS what you want DONE in America? Then vote for me, no matter what party I'm with, and it will occur in 2020 [now adjusted to 2024 and 2028]! Time for the floor to be threshed!

Judgment is coming to America, NOT by me, but we must prepare the way of the Lord, and if a thorough house cleaning doesn't occur, YOU will NOT be able to withstand what follows it! The Great Tribulation. You better get ready to meet your Maker, folks!

I'll force white pastors to eat lunch with black ones! MAKE @robertjeffress speak to @FHunscripted! Make Muslims clerics meet with Christian pastors. Make the KKK talk to blacks; anti-semites meet with Jews. Criminals talk to victim families. Problems will be fixed! Force change, in Jesus' name, for JUSTICE!

Christian activists will be MADE to see trans military personnel in action! People who voted for CHUMP will have to meet families separated at the border. Disabled people will meet Chump, to receive a public apology for mocking a disabled reporter! I'll make this occur to the sinner-in-chief, if you elect me president!

Every lie of talk radio will be regularly exposed and refuted; every spin of TV pundits will be exposed and rebuked for what it is—party sales/marketing idolatry. Every trick any D.C. politician uses I'll expose, like blocking Merrick Garland, then shoving two conservatives onto America, Mitch McConnell—sinner!

EVERY bribe will be prosecuted. Every quid pro quo campaign contribution for favorable law treatment will be exposed! READ our political tricks button at AmericanAnswers.org I know all the evils of D.C., and swamp evils will be put on public display. Procedural tricks to favor party, etc.

Blasphemous pastors who biasedly abandon God's values will be publicly rebuked. DON'T believe I will? READ Christians for Trump (book), at AmericanAnswers.org My track record is I do what I say I'll do; sometimes delayed, but I tell the TRUTH! Can you handle it? It's coming to U.S. politics!

I will force conservatives to prove to me that poor people are lazy mooches. We'll walk hoods and barrios, door to door, and see if Welfare queens exist, eating bon bons on the couch, watching soap operas all day long! Limbaugh, Hannity, and their ilk—you will prove your lies false, in many cases! You'll be exposed!

Any male executive trying to use their authority or monetary threats for sex, I'll publicly reveal! I'll take any suggested names from ANY woman, if corroborated; I'll come to your business, and put them on camera to ask their side, put on lie detectors. Elect me, and you'll see this happen! Don't, and you won't! Try me/test my claims!

I'll MAKE Mark Levin call Warren Buffett and Bill Gates 'self-loathing,' to THEIR FACE, with a TV camera recording his needed apology! Any mosque inciting violence, or strategizing terror will be shut down, as with any temples or churches! Sleeper cells will be outed. Potential terrorists will be tracked.

People inciting blacks to violence, or to hating whites will be publicly exposed for their irresponsible rhetoric, as with white supremacists. I want their names—all of them! Put them on a terrorist watch list! Proactive policy, vs. stupidly reactive!

D.C. productivity will be that of a business we the people pay for! Equally qualified women WILL be paid equally. Executives and CEO's will NOT get bonuses for ruining underlings' lives! A DFW local government wants to lay off teachers due to others' "financial mismanagement." Screw that! That's punishing innocents—jail the guilty executives!

A local teacher is accused of the sexual touching of six students. Such people will be jailed! Hit-and-run criminals will be tracked down! Gang members will end their violence. I'll personally go and ensure that they do! SAFE drug transactions, only. No selling fake goods. No hating the cops, or despising "narks."

Any kid who's struggling in school I'll meet with, personally, to make sure their entire environment is set for success. This will be a hands-on presidency! No hiding in Mara Lago or the White House. Bullies in school will talk to me. I have zero tolerance for any of them! I've been their victim.

I'm told the THUG who broke a gay guys jaw is in high school suspension—he's a football star. That will NEVER happen. Jail time will ensue, if you elect me! Justice only—no favoring stars or celebrities! Criminals will return to society as productive, law-abiding citizens, who can then vote!

I've ministered to prisons. I'll speak with lifers. They'll hear the Gospel by believers! They can't get out, but their lives will have meaning when I'm through with them. I've played basketball with murderers, before! They may be meaner and more violent, but they will get changed by God's power

through me and believers. I'm ready to serve! Elect myself in 2020 [now 2024 and 2028], and see change!

I call a spade a spade, and a heart a heart. I don't poll test answers or positions! I don't do focus groups. I don't bow to donors. I don't suck up for votes. I don't tow party line. I don't take any crap off anyone, and if you want this type of America, please vote for me. Party is NO OBJECT to me—EVER!

I simply do what the Lord leads me to do, and insist on people doing the right thing, and when you don't, you'll be called out, publicly. America needs an ethics revival! I'd be happy to show you what that looks like in D.C. Any who insist on sinful ways, I'll identify for you voters to boot out! BOTH parties—NO partiality!

Jocks want to cheat with steroids? NOT 'gonna happen. Technology, rules and laws will keep up with the new ways they get around those rules. The homeless get mugged as they sleep? That will NEVER happen. Safe sleeping areas will be made. We speak of crime statistics—they will DROP! Rapes, robberies, murders.

Wife beaters will be beaten by the full force of the law. Wives fear turning them in—they won't when I'm president! Their hubbies will be scared to lay a hand on them again! Gays get beaten? Their attackers will be caught and jailed. Pedophile priests? WON'T exist! I'll visit churches to ensure they know government is watching, even if bishops turn a blind eye.

Our military will be respected. Cops, as well. Bad apples will be identified, and fired. Our military will NEVER rape or pillage anyone, even in war! I'll go to the front lines, and personally kick them in the a_s if I hear of any such culprits!

Cheaters will NOT benefit with better grades, and social promotion won't happen. Sex perverts will be on watch lists, and everyone in their neighborhood will know where they live. Rapists will be publicly exposed in the media, like the FBI's Most Wanted criminals are. They'll NEVER live down that crime.

Tax evaders will pay up! Businesses that lie or cheat consumers will be heavily fined. NO regulations will be rolled back which protect voters, workers or consumers. No American laws will be used against America, as we are a sovereign country, and we make the rules, here! No one else.

People will NOT go bankrupt for getting sick. The healthcare industry will be forced to take on poor clients at much reduced rates!; not many, lest they be harmed, but you can't keep that a rich man's business, as it's a monopoly that everyone needs!

Jeff Bezos (along with other billionaires) will sign the Giving Pledge, for his selfish lack thereof! Rap and sports will NOT be young black boys' only way out! Ben Carson will NOT be touted as a role model black boys should emulate (i.e., as brain surgeons), but they will set realistic goals!

MYTHS and pipe dreams, like I want everyone to be rich (Mitt) will NOT be mouthed in American politics, as they give FALSE hope! NO America leading from behind, as that's being a FOLLOWER! Russia will NOT invade our public social media, or elections, nor will China.

Israel will NOT do evil to Arabs, or vice versa. Kim Jong Un will not continue to abuse his people, like a fat boy, as millions are emaciatedly skinny, because he's an evil sinner who needs to repent! I will demand it. NOT one word Putin utters will be fully trusted, but the Russian people will be respected, and learn that respect comes from doing right—not by electing or allowing bullies!

America won't be bullies, or stick our nose where it doesn't belong. Dictators will be told they are sinful and evil! John the Baptist will rebuke politicians, UN-like the Christian Cabal, with CHUMP. NO U.S. politician will EVER AGAIN behave as that bum, then be rewarded with election!

White collar criminals will see jail time, and quit being favored, because they have college degrees and connections! Child molesters will likely never leave prison. Justice will prevail.

I could list 100 more issues needing justice applied to them. I'd be too bored. Maybe later. You need to see what I'm offering!... NOT a 50' beautiful wall Mexico will pay for, or a complete Muslim ban. We think through our campaign and positions, unlike The Moron. Vote for me in [2024], and see this occur.

Name me an issue on TV—I'll tell you how I'll handle it. I have the means to do so, because unlike all other candidates, I have the way to get both sides enough of what they want to actually implement promises, not just cater to extremes, then face gridlock that gets you nowhere. @Pledgers2020

DUI's? You'll be too scared to drink too much before you get behind the wheel! Road rage? Bad drivers will be fined. I learned, today, Texas doesn't require people moving here to take a driver's test, if they have a valid out of state license. NO WONDER our traffic is so bad, the past four years! I'll personally fix this!

You obey our laws, or citizens with cameras will film you, and you will be warned, then fined! Right turns? You get only one lane, even if you want over three lanes. You're in the left lane, and cars are passing you on the right? You will be fined, if cameras show that occurring.

Dog fighting? You will be shut down. Human traffickers? Your business will END! The government no-call list will actually mean something. Robo callers will be put out of commission. Scammers and hackers? Put in jail!

Every evil the public endures will need to be endured NO MORE! These aren't promises, these are commitments. Elect me, and see that I do what I say, as a rare HONEST politician!

Congressional inquiries won't spend years, and millions of dollars! Congress will re-learn the value of a dollar! When ethics reign, costs of government go down! Less enforcement needed. You'll notice I NEVER mentioned any religion, though it's compatible with this vision, when it's real! Trump's version is skewed, so it is NOT fully!

And did you hear ONE WORD about abortion or homosexuality? NO! Everything I mentioned can be found in the principles of the Bible, as with those only two sins the far right uses for politics, because justice and ethics are NOT their priority, but selfish money and power idolatry! NOT like Jesus! What Would Jerry Fall-Not-So-Well (i.e., badly) Do?

Animal abuse—won't happen, because it won't be tolerated by society. Excess polluters? Consumer swill put them out of business. Shoplifters WILL be chased out of stores, vs. business policies that let them get away, to keep workers safe. Taser-armed drones will chase them down, until cops seize them! Coming in 20204/2028!

Obesity? Science will cure it. Diseases? U.S. businesses will find the cures, and not for highway robbery costs to patients! Good will prevail, because evil won't, by good people doing nothing! Lazy teachers will be fired, as with those who allow bullies slaps on the wrist if they're popular!

Jocks won't violate AAU and UIL rules, to transfer to better sports programs, illegally, or by abusing their rules' intentions. I know folk who have done this in Texas! If players aren't to be paid, slush funds won't sneak them perks under the table, in college ball. U.S.A. gymnastics will destroy any perverts in charge!

I LOVED seeing our old Second Baptist, Houston, Sunday School classmate on the Today Show, today—Mary Lou Retton.

Judges won't be activists, like the one the feds arrested for letting a twice-banned from returning illegal criminal out the back door, to escape ICE! NOT 'gonna happen in this U.S.A.! Sin will not win, and I

will NOT imitate the Christian Cabal's sin-to-win strategy to win! Unelected pastors will NOT control public policy. NO religion will be favored.

Inexperienced family members won't get policy positions. Jared and wife, for example. Only qualified professionals from BOTH parties—period. I will NEVER golf, or take as many days off as the lazy one in the White House! I'll be by Congress, likely daily. This is a hands-on proposition. Serve as referee and vision caster to get things done.

Babies won't be abused in daycares, or elderly in retirement homes. SIN is our target to curb! Drive-bys, kickbacks, favoring developers—NO injustice. Taxes will be fair to all, and those who pay none will have some sacrifice for our nation, as everyone needs skin in the game—there are no free lunches. THIS is the common sense America I envision. It doesn't take decades! Elect me and see; don't, and wish you had!

Mass shooters will have no unsecured target venues. Mass murderers I'll personally pull the plug on their life, after all legal rights have been exhausted. I am NOT opposed to the death penalty, when deserved! NO terrorists will gain access through our borders or otherwise. We beat 'em!

Liars, hypocrites, self-serving and greed people—especially politicians and business executives—will be publicly shamed into repentance! Party worship will be ended. Yes men will learn how to 'just say no.' Drug lords and the Mafia/organized crime will be public enemy number one.

Women will be safe again from stronger males! Self-defense, even with guns, will NOT be looked down on. Purse snatchers will be chased down by drones or helicopters. Instant response technology. Cop response times will actually protect citizens. Cops will have lightweight face and torso protection, vs. be killable sitting ducks! Robocop under uniforms.

Lawyers won't use tricks to get the guilty off—ever. Justice will prevail. Juries won't be swayed by eloquent liar lawyers, and judges won't favor lawyer friends, or campaign contributors. Game wardens won't have to always be fining poachers and law-breakers taking too many birds or fish, as cameras and drones will be on watch.

Cop chases won't kill innocents—escapees' engines will be remote disabled! I can go on for days with this vision. Immigrants will learn to use deodorant (specific examples in mind)! You'll assimilate, and learn English, over time. Respect our history; don't betray this nation!

Reckless speeders will be super fined. Distracted drivers will be fined (text and checking social media, etc.). Influenza will NEVER be used in any court of law as a valid legal defense! People who push people off bridges will have jail time. Wrongs will be righted! Ex-cons will be rehabilitated, and given jobs, but if they screw up, their sentences will double, for our having trusted their changing.

I have no opposition to Clayton Williams' chain gangs busting rocks, or the E.U. model of dogs in prison, and freedoms allowed for good behavior—whatever works. No prison guards in danger!

Drug smugglers will not burrow tunnels under our border/land. Jail escapees will be captured. Mental health sufferers will NOT be stigmatized. If you impregnate a woman, you WILL pay child support. Society WON'T pick up your tab! People who can work on Social Security disability will work, and NOT abuse the system.

Churches won't be burned. Schools will be hardened. Mail won't be used to send deadly chemicals. Pot holes will be plugged immediately, as with sink holes! NO excuses! Dangerous bridges will be buttressed, post haste. Traffic jams will be fixed—I've suggested many ways to, before!

No one will ever shake down any U.S. business! Silver alerts won't be needed, as people at risk for that will wear GPS bar code jewelry or wrist bands. It's irresponsible not to! Teacher's pet favoritism in schools will be reported, and ended by principals. Medical costs will be published before undertaking procedures!

HOV violators will be fined (i.e., single drivers). People posing as others, as online catfish, for dating, will be fined for fraud! Identity thieves will be jailed, and pay all back (i.e., restitution). Arsonists will be caught by drone cameras "everywhere." Evil will not prevail!

Employers will NOT discriminate base on race or sex, and if a rejected candidate feels that may have happened, EEOC laws will use lie detectors to investigate H.R. departments, with fines, if there are violations! Child abductors will be jailed for life–no questions asked. Loose, rabid dogs' owners will be fined.

Teachers will end cliques in school. Frats and sororities will behave ethically, and be shut down if they're like Animal House, or are arrogantly cliquish to independents, like me. I'll personally nab suspects, to exact justice for the abuse I suffered. I'm not scared of anyone anymore, junior high bullies! I recall your names from Illinois.

Hazing won't occur, or death from binge drinking. Sex won't occur without consent, especially if they're drunk. Gang rapes villains will be gang tackled into jail! No exceptions. There will be no audition couches in Hollywood. Frivolous lawsuits won't be heard in courts, and litigants will repay opponent's costs if they get through.

Blackmail won't occur, or extortion. These solutions are what it looks like when people take ethics seriously–NOT electing 45, for Roe's overturn! I can find a Bible verse for every tweet I've posted this evening–NOT just one on abortion! FULL counsel of God (Ac. 20:27), vs. cherry-picking, contrary to Rev. 22:18.

Home break-ins will be curbed, by more police presence, using technology! Does anyone remember the bad rule that you couldn't overturn the bad referee call that prohibited the New Orleans Saints from the Super Bowl? People don't like injustices! Why do we tolerate them in society, as I've listed all night?

What about used car salesmen that lie, or sell lemons? We have lemon laws! What about roofers or construction workers who take money\$ from often older ladies, then skip town. Bank robbers, as well. That's theft! NONE should escape justice. We have laws against bait-and-switch, false advertising, unsafe foods and dangerous products. We need more justice! People don't get angry when they're treated RIGHT!

There should be no falsely accused people in jail! Tasers should be used if there's time to not kill unarmed black suspects running from cops. Rogue ones should be fired. People who illegally park in handicapped spots should ALWAYS receive fines! Let citizens film the license plates if there are not enough cops.

People abusing 911, over age 18, should be fined. There are SO MANY things needing changing in America! We cheer Congress if they pass three laws in three years. What fools we can be! Productivity! You see something, say something.

I'm going to bed–you figure out what's wrong with the U.S.A.! I'm for fixing them all!

Update #10: Do Others Have This Type Presidential Vision?

(4/25/19)

Reviewing my YouTube speeches, my wife said "The World's Most Innovative Man" (slogan) was too braggadocios! God told me to use it, just as everyone else makes marketing slogans, and even though it's provable, she hated it. You can never please everyone! Just obey God! I HATE marketing!

THESE MATTERS MUST REACH THE PUBLIC DIALOGUE. I don't give a flip if it's too academic! Idiots whose heads it goes over will always be poor if they don't get smarter! I will READ my books aloud, on the campaign trail, if need be.

You've GOT TO quit concerning yourself if a politician is famous, rich or handsome, but if they solve problems, and know what the frick they're talking about! I actually pray if the U.S. won't repent from this evil status quo system, God judges America! It's up to 'We the people.'
Every lobbyist will be publicly outed. Back room deals will have a spotlight brought into their room, and a recording device brought to their talks! Lazy bureaucrats will be fired. Public servants will be rewarded.

Good teachers will be separated from bad, and rewarded accordingly. Sheep vs. goats; wheat vs. chaff; tares vs. believers. It's NOT my job to separate those, but they'll be exposed (fake Christians and Balaam pastors, in ministry for money). Is THIS what you want DONE in America? Then vote for me, no matter what party I'm with, and it will occur in 2020! Time for the floor to be threshed!

Judgment is coming to America, NOT by me, but we must prepare the way of the Lord, and if a thorough house cleaning doesn't occur, YOU will NOT be able to withstand what follows it-- the Tribulation. You better get ready to meet your Maker, folks!

I'll force white pastors to eat lunch with black ones! MAKE @robertjeffress speak to @FHUnscripted! Make Muslim clerics meet with Christian pastors. Make the KKK talk to blacks; anti-Semites meet with Jews. Criminals talk to victim families. Problems will be fixed! Force change, in Jesus' name for, JUSTICE!!!

Christian activists will be MADE to see trans military personnel in action! People who voted for CHUMP will have to meet families separated at the border. Disabled people will meet Chump, to receive a public apology for mocking a disabled reporter! I'll make this occur to the sinner-in-chief, if you elect me President!

Every lie of talk radio will be regularly exposed and refuted; every liberal spin of TV pundits will be exposed and rebuked for what it is--party sales/marketing idolatry. Every trick any D.C. politician uses I'll expose, like blocking Merrick Garland, then shoving two cons onto America, Mitch McConnell, sinner!

EVERY bribe will be prosecuted. Every quid pro quo campaign contribution for favorable law treatment will be exposed! READ 'Political Tricks' button at AmericanAnswers.org I know all the evils of D.C., and swamp evils will be put on public display. Procedural tricks to favor party, etc.

Blasphemous pastors who biasedly abandon God's values will be publicly rebuked. DON'T believe I will? READ Christians For Trump (book) at AmericanAnswers.org My track record is I do what I say I'll do; sometimes delayed... I tell the TRUTH! Can you handle it? It's coming to U.S. politics!

I will force conservatives to prove to me poor people are lazy mooches. We'll walk 'hoods and barrios door-to-door, and see if 'Welfare queens' exist, eating bon bons on the couch, watching soap operas all day! Limbaugh, Hannity, and their ilk--you will prove your lies false, in many cases! You'll be exposed!

Any male executive trying to use authority or money threats for sex I'll publicly reveal! I'll take any suggested names from any woman, if corroborated; come to your business and put them on camera to ask their side, put on lie detectors. Elect me and you'll see this happen! Don't, and you won't! Try me/test my claims!

I'll MAKE Mark Levin call Warren Buffett and Bill Gates 'self-loathing,' to THEIR FACE, with a TV camera recording his needed apology! Any mosque inciting violence or strategizing terror will be shut

down, as with any temples or churches! Sleeper cells will be outed, before they can attack. Potential terrorists will be tracked.

People inciting blacks to violence, or hating whites will be publicly exposed for their rhetoric, as with white supremacists. I want their names—all of them! Put them on a terrorist watch list! Proactive policy, vs. stupid reactive! D.C. productivity will be that of a business 'We the people' pay for!

Equally-qualified women WILL be paid equally. Executives and CEO's will NOT get bonuses for ruining underlings' lives! A DFW local government wants to lay off teachers for the administrator's "financial mismanagement." Screw that! That's punishing innocents—jail the guilty executives!

A local teacher is accused of sexual touching of six students. Such people will be jailed! Hit-and-run criminals will be tracked down! Gang members will end violence. I'll personally go and ensure they do! SAFE drug transactions only. No selling of fake or tainted goods. No hating the cops, or despising "narks."

Any kid who's struggling in school I'll meet with, personally, to make sure their entire environment is set for success. This will be a hands-on Presidency! No hiding in Mara Lago or the White House. Bullies in school will talk to me. I have zero tolerance for them! I've been their victim. There will be NO favoring popular students or jocks, if they get caught doing wrong things in high school. Jail time for physical assaults will ensue, if you elect me! Justice only—no favoring stars!

Criminals will return to society as productive, law-abiding citizens who can then vote! I've ministered in prisons; I'll speak with lifers. They'll hear the Gospel! They can't get out, but their lives will have meaning when I'm through with them. I played basketball with murderers before!

They may be meaner, and more violent, but they are still humans, made in the image of God, and they will get changed by God's power through me. I'm ready to serve! Elect myself in 2020, and see change! Sea change change.

I call a spade a spade, and a heart a heart. I don't poll test answers or positions! I don't do focus groups. I don't bow to donors. I don't suck up for votes. I don't tow party line. I don't take any crap off anyone, and if you want this type of American leadership, please vote for me in 2020. Party is NO OBJECT to me—EVER!

I simply do what the Lord leads me to do, and insist on people doing the right thing, and when you don't, you'll be called out, publicly. America needs an ethics revival! I'd be happy to show you what that looks like in D.C. Any who insist on sinful ways I'll identify for you to boot out! BOTH parties—NO partiality!

Jocks want to cheat with steroids? NOT 'gonna happen. Technology, rules and laws will keep up with new ways they get around the rules. The homeless get mugged as they sleep? That will NEVER happen. Safe sleeping areas will be made. We speak of crime statistics—they will DROP! Rapes, robberies, murders.

Wife beaters will be beaten with the full force of the law. Wives fear turning them in? They won't when I'm President! Their hubbies will be scared to lay a hand on them again! Gays get beaten? Their attackers will be caught and jailed. Pedophile priests? WON'T exist! I'll visit churches to ensure they know government is watching, even if Bishops turn a blind eye.

The military will be respected; cops, also. Bad apples will be identified, and fired. Our military will NEVER rape or pillage anyone, even in war! I'll go to the front lines and personally kick them in the a_s if I hear of any such culprits!

Cheaters will NOT benefit with better grades, and social promotion won't happen. Sex perverts will be on watch lists, and everyone in their neighborhood will know where they live. Rapists will be publicly exposed in the media, like FBI Most Wanted criminals are. They'll NEVER live down that crime. #ScarletLetter stigma.

Tax evaders will pay up! Businesses that lie or cheat consumers will be heavily fined. NO regulations will be rolled back that protect voters, workers or consumers. No American laws will be used against America, as we're a sovereign country, and we make the rules, here! No one else.

People will NOT go bankrupt for getting sick. The healthcare industry will be forced to take on poor clients at much reduced rates! Not many, lest they be significantly financially harmed, but you can't keep that a rich man's business, as it's a monopoly everyone needs!

Jeff Bezos WILL sign the Giving Pledge, for his selfish lack thereof! Rap and sports will NOT be young black boys' only way out! Ben Carson will NOT be touted as a role model black boys should emulate (i.e., brain surgeons), but realistic goals! MYTHS like 'I want everyone to be rich' (Mitt) will NOT be mouthed in American politics, as they are FALSE hope! NO U.S.A. leading from behind, as that's being a FOLLOWER!

Russia will NOT invade our public social media, or elections, nor China. Israel will NOT do evil to Arabs, or vice versa. Kim Jong Un will not continue to abuse his people; little fat boy, as millions are emaciatedly skinny, because he's an evil sinner who WILL repent! I will demand it.

NOT one word Putin utters will be fully trusted, but the Russian people will be respected, and learn that respect comes from doing right—not electing bully thugs! America won't be bullies, or stick our nose where it doesn't belong.

Dictators will be told they are sinful, selfishly greedy, and evil! John the Baptist will rebuke politicians, UN-like the Christian Cabal with CHUMP. NO U.S. politician will EVER AGAIN behave as that bum, then be rewarded with election!

White collar criminals will see jail time, and quit being favored because they have money, college degrees and connections! Child molesters will likely never leave prison. Justice will prevail. I could list 100 more issues needing justice applied to them. I'd be too bored; maybe later. You need to see what I'm offering! NOT a 50' beautiful wall Mexico will pay for, or a complete Muslim ban. We think through our campaign and positions, unlike The Moron. Vote for me in 2020, and see this occur.

Name me an issue on TV—I'll tell you how I'll handle it. I have the means to do so, because unlike all other candidates, I have the way to get both sides enough of what they want to actually implement promises—not just cater to extremes, then face gridlock that gets you nowhere.
@Pledgers2020

DUI's? You'll be too scared to drink too much before you get behind the wheel! Road rage? Bad drivers will be fined. I learned, today, Texas doesn't require people moving here to take a driver's test, if they have a valid out of state license. NO WONDER our traffic is so bad the past four years! I'll personally fix this! You obey our laws, or citizens with cameras will film you, and you will be fined!

Right turns? You get only one lane, even if you want three lanes overs. You're in the left lane and cars are passing you on the right? You will be fined, if cameras show that occurring. Dog fighting? You will be shut down. Human traffickers? Your business will END!

The government 'no call list' will actually mean something. Robo callers will be put out of commission. Scammers and hackers? Put them in jail! Every evil the public endures will endure NO MORE! These aren't promises, these are commitments. Elect me, and see—I do what I say... an HONEST politician!

When ethics reign, costs of government go down! Less enforcement needed. You'll notice I NEVER mentioned any religion, though it's compatible with this vision, when it's real! Trump's version is NOT!

And did you hear ONE WORD about abortion or homosexuality? NO! Everything I mentioned can be found in the Bible, as with those only two sins the far right uses for politics, because justice and ethics are NOT their priority, but selfish money and power idolatry—NOT like Jesus! What Would Jerry Fall-badly Do?

Congressional inquiries won't spend years and millions! Congress will re-learn the value of a dollar! Animal abuse? Won't happen, because it won't be tolerated by society. Excess polluters? Consumers will put them out of business. Shoplifters WILL be chased out of stores, vs. business policies to let them get away, to keep workers safe. Taser-armed drones will chase them down until the cops seize them! Coming in 2020!

Obesity? Science will cure it. Diseases? U.S. businesses will find the cures, and not for highway robbery costs to patients! Good will prevail, because evil won't, by good people doing nothing! Lazy teachers will be fired, as with those who allow bullies slaps on the wrist if they're popular!

Jocks won't violate AAU and UIL rules, to transfer to better sports programs, illegally, or by abusing rules intentions. I know folk who have done this in Texas! If players aren't to be paid, slush funds won't sneak them perks under the table, in college ball. U.S.A. gymnastics will destroy perverts in charge! I LOVED seeing our old Second Baptist Houston Sunday School classmate on the Today Show today—Mary Lou Retton.

Judges won't be activists, like the female the feds arrested for letting a twice-banned from returning illegal criminal out the back door to escape ICE!... NOT 'gonna happen in this U.S.A.!

Sin will not win, and I will NOT imitate the Christian Cabal's sin-to-win strategy to win! Unelected pastors will NOT control public policy. NO religion will be favored. Inexperienced family members won't get policy positions (Jared and wife example). Only qualified professionals from BOTH parties—period.

I will NEVER golf, or take as many days off as the lazy one in the White House! I'll be by Congress, likely daily. This is a hands-on proposition; serve as referee, and vision caster to get things done.

Babies won't be abused in daycares, or the elderly in retirement homes. SIN is our target to curb! Drive-bys, kickbacks, favoring developers—NO injustice. Taxes will be fair to all, and those who pay none will have some sacrifice for our nation, as everyone needs skin in the game; there are no free lunches. THIS is the common sense America I envision. It doesn't take decades! Elect me and see; don't, and wish you had!

Mass shooters will have no unsecured target venues. Mass murderers I'll personally pull the plug on their life, after all legal rights have been exhausted. I am NOT opposed to the death penalty, when deserved! NO terrorists will gain access through our borders, or otherwise. We beat them!

Liars, hypocrites, self-serving and greedy people—especially politicians—will be publicly shamed into repentance! Party worship will be ended. Yes men will learn how to 'just say no.'

Drug lords and the Mafia/organized crime will be public enemy number one. Women will be safe again from stronger males! Self-defense, even with guns, will NOT be looked down on. Purse snatchers will be chased down by drones, like helicopters. Instant response technology. Cop response times will actually protect citizens. Cops will have light-weight face and torso protection, vs. be killable sitting ducks! Robocop under the uniform.

Lawyers won't use tricks to get the guilty off--ever. Justice will prevail. Juries won't be swayed by eloquent liar lawyers, and judges won't favor lawyer friends. Game wardens won't have to always be fining poachers and law-breakers taking too many birds or fish, as cameras and drones will be on watch.

Cop chases won't kill innocents... escapees' engines will be remote disabled! I can go on for days with this vision; I may later; 'gotta bathe. Immigrants will learn to use deodorant (specific examples in mind)! You'll assimilate, and learn English, over time. Respect our history; don't betray this nation!

Reckless speeders will be super fined. Distracted drivers will be fined (i.e., texting, and checking social media, etc.). 'Afluenta' will NEVER be used in any court of law as a valid legal defense!

People who push people off bridges will have jail time. Wrongs will be righted! Ex-cons will be rehabilitated, and given jobs, but if they screw up, their sentences will double, for our having trusted their changing. I have no opposition to Clayton Williams' chain gangs busting rocks, or the E.U. model of pet dogs in prison, and freedoms allowed for good behavior--whatever works. No prison guards in danger!

Drug smugglers will not burrow tunnels under our border/land. Jail escapees will be captured. Mental health sufferers will NOT be stigmatized. If you impregnate a woman, you WILL pay child support; society WON'T pick up your tab! People who can work, on Social Security disability, will work, and NOT abuse the system.

Churches won't be burned. Schools will be hardened. The U.S. mail won't be used to send deadly chemicals. Pot holes will be plugged immediately, as with sink holes! NO excuses! Dangerous bridges will be buttressed, post-haste. Traffic jams will be fixed; I've suggested many ways, before!

No one will ever shake down in any U.S. business! Silver alerts won't be needed, as people at risk for that will wear GPS bar code jewelry or wrist bands. It's irresponsible not to!

Teacher's pet favoritism, in schools, will be reported and ended, by principals. Medical costs will be published before procedures!

HOV (high occupancy vehicle lanes) violators will be fined (i.e., single drivers). People posing as others, as online catfish, for dating, will be fined for fraud! Identity thieves will be jailed, and pay all victims back (i.e., restitution). Arsonists will be caught by drone cameras "everywhere." Evil will not prevail!

Employers will NOT discriminate base on race or sex, and if a rejected candidate feels that may have happened, EEOC laws will use lie detectors to investigate H.R. departments, with fines, if there are violations! Child abductors will be jailed for life--no questions asked.

Loose, rabid dogs' owners will be fined. Teachers will end cliques in school. Frats and sororities will behave ethically, and be shut down if they're like Animal House, or arrogantly cliquish to independents, like me.

I'll personally nab suspects, to exact justice for abuse I suffered from bullies. I'm not scared of anyone anymore, junior high bullies! I recall your names, from Illinois!

Hazing won't occur, or death from binge drinking. Sex won't occur without consent, even if they're drunk. Gang rapes will be gang tackled into jail! No exceptions. There will be no audition couches in Hollywood. Frivolous lawsuits won't be heard in courts, and repay opponents' costs if they get through.

Blackmail won't occur, or extortion. These solutions are what it looks like when people take ethics seriously—NOT electing 45, for Roe's overturn! I can find a Bible verse for every tweet I've posted this evening—NOT just one or two on abortion! 'FULL counsel of God,' (Ac. 20:27) vs. cherry-picking (contrary to Rev. 22:18)!

Home break-ins will be curbed, by more police presence, using technology! Anyone remember the bad rule that couldn't overturn the bad referee call that prohibited the Saints from the Super Bowl? People don't like injustices! Why do we tolerate them in society, as I've listed all night?

What about used car salesmen who lie, or sell lemons? We have lemon laws! What about roofers or construction workers who take money from often older ladies, then skip town. Bank robbers, as well. That's theft! NONE should escape justice.

We have laws against bait and switch, false advertising, unsafe foods and products. We need more justice! People don't get angry when they're treated RIGHT! There should be no falsely-accused people in jail! Tasers should be used if there's time to not kill unarmed black suspects running from cops. Rogue ones should be fired.

People who illegally park in handicapped spots should ALWAYS receive fines! Let citizens film the license plates if there are not enough cops. People abusing 911, over age 18, should be fined. There are SO MANY things needing changing in America! We cheer Congress if they pass three laws in three years. What fools we can be! Productivity!

You see something, say something. I'm going to bed... you figure out what's wrong with the U.S.A.! I'm for fixing all of them!

It's an amazing con artist job that con-servatism's pundits tout is as moral! Its version of the American Dream is simply worldliness, and greed is good—OPPOSITE of the God they invoke! Healthcare is a NEED for everyone! It's da_n expensive! I'm in the top ten percent, and I don't avail myself of it! Too costly!

My American brethren—these things ought not be this way (James 3:10). Conservatives act like the U.S. Constitution is the Bible! In fact, they worship Capitalism, NOT Christ, and the Bible they rarely know is far secondary to what they label 'freedom'—the right to live selfishly and hoard, OPPOSITE the the Christ they claim!

They appease any remaining conscience by attending church, but their system defies the God they hear of there. NO American should be denied healthcare they need just because they're poor—period. The problem is Dems want it for them for free. I want them to tokenly repay with civic service—mandatory, and only get the bare minimum needed, by clinics, a three-tier system they get the lowest level of, and required catastrophic insurance.

Conservatives GLORY in denying poor people medical treatment, and brag on our healthcare being the greatest. It is NOT, value-wise, for the money spent/wasted! Price-gougingly over-charging, because they can. When a conservative says 'get what the market bears,' that means what you can legally get away with!

College is yet another way they keep poor poor; can't afford the loans, so stuck in the low socio-eco caste we say we don't have. Upward mobility is a MYTH to some people in America! Every community- and junior college ought to offer 4-year degree programs—period! Colleges are a business racket! If I had it to do over, I might not have sent my kid where I did, but just get the info he needed, vs. the pride of name brand! It's highway robbery, folks.

I guarantee you the Christian nature of some claiming Christian schools is that Christians aren't immune from materialism and greed. The love of money sin has infiltrated the WASP church in America, politically, so no one sees what God wrote, anymore, here in Laodicea.

Even charities designed to help the poor bless the executives first! Skim off the top, then help the people you were incorporated to serve, to qualify for not paying taxes. Nice way for the guy on top to get rich, by avoiding taxes!

Politicians just want no riots, so they never discuss all the problems with America, lest they not be elected, from being too negative! Just promise the world, unrealistically, and be Willie Wonka, offering riches from the broke U.S. Treasury! It should be a crime to do so, and for any politician to lie! That would send many cockroaches back to jobs you really have to work at!

What's the likely scenario for the WASP church? Status quo churchianity continues until God won't tolerate it any longer, and she gets judged, either before the Tribulation, or as it starts to begin. EDBS never happens, and 5/10/13 is the enshrined practice! #Laodicea is never repented of!

If it costs any money, GOP's are opposed to it; if it helps business make profit, GOP's are for it. Green energy advocates always cite plastic pile-ups in our waterways. Find what causes that, and eliminate the causes. Have permanent plastic detectors near water arteries. Technology solves MANY of our problems, and I'm The World's Most Innovative Man (demonstrably).

Any problem can be fixed, with effort and commitment and experimentation! Ankle monitors can be cut off. Design them to set off alarms at authorities' venue, if that ever occurs. Jail breaks need perimeter laser sensors tied to alarms, and drones equipped with net shooting capabilities.

Criminals should NOT have to be raped or shanked! Just because they're being punished doesn't mean cruel and unusual is tolerable! Guards need more cameras, if not drones, and FULL monitoring—no place to hide. We Americans DON'T care about captured crooks like THIS: Mt. 25:36.

Priest abuse? That should NEVER happen. Churches should teach every student that NO staffer is ever allowed to touch you in your private parts, and if they ever even try, report them to 911 on your cell phone, then tell me, your head pastor. This should be standard fare at churches!

No child should ever drown in a pool. One of our 4,700 products in our four books solves this—you have to buy the book to find it! Gangs should never be allowed to recruit or force vulnerable teens into their group. Cops should teach all teens that if this ever starts, call 911 first, or tell ma or pa.

EVERY player/user/womanizer who gets any woman pregnant WILL pay child support. Maury 'you are the father' DNA tests may be needed, but we tax payers will send you the bills, and garner your wages, and if you choose not to work, to avoid that, you will be jailed, for a time!

Shoplifters will be prosecuted, every time! My daughter works at a business where every item has an alarm if it leaves the store unpaid for. ALL businesses need the technology to attack a mini bar code to set off alarms! Even cameras don't catch every incident, because humans aren't always watching 24/7. You have NO RIGHT to steal, and you won't be allowed to, by society and technology!

You have what you tolerate; 'We the people' are 'gonna put our feet down! If you are sick, and go to work or school, you will be kept out, and if you don't vaccinate, and get sick, same result. You have no right to infect others because you're stupidly selfish! Morals will rule when adults are in charge of government!

EVERY rule will be culled through with a fine tooth comb, to see if they're good laws; if they are, enforcement is NOT evil, and it WILL be done! This is NOT Big Brother Marshall law, but government fulfilling its role of preventing evil (Rom. 13:4). Pick pockets? Call 911 immediately.

Technology is needed so anytime a crime is reported, a nearby state drone is dispatched to track down the described culprit, with a camera which monitors movements until the cops arrive. One drone per neighborhood, on the ready, like we have weather warning speakers for every neighborhood. An owl on the prowl, ready to pounce!

Home break-ins? EVERY casa should have alarm systems; they don't—too costly. Technology should be designed for full-time perimeter monitoring, so owners' cell phones are alerted whenever anyone breaches three feet of their domicile! Illegal dumping? Government must identify all areas where this can occur, then laser owl drones scan areas for breaches.

I have a product for keeping sharks from biting ocean swimmers—one of 4,700+ free ones in our four books. Technology's needed for easier solutions to obesity! A pill, a tool warning when foods are bad for you, but don't appear to be, etc.

Grave robbers aren't a big problem, but there are technological solutions for this, too. ALL problems can be fixed, in my opinion. Dog leashes need to be available to use only as needed, technologically!

My dog is a pain; when I'm exercising, and if no one is around, she doesn't need to be leashed. Have a sensor which, if others approach, the leash alarm goes off for me, so I latch her up! You people accept such an INFERIOR society—just nose to the grindstone, and demand nothing improve. WHY?

Poachers... have technology to catch them, then fines! There's night vision technology you can attach to satellites, to find body heat in forests, and sensors to identify/hear gunshots! This ISN'T rocket science, or sci fi, folks! DEMAND IT—you have what you tolerate!

People fall on subway train tracks. Immediate drones drop a rope ladder for others to help them out, if they're groggy. Sensors or cameras can detect intrusions onto tracks! ALL this is possible. It also will probably never happen, because rich people are often self-idolaters with ALL their excess!

God tells them to be GENEROUS! One percent of income isn't that! Fifty percent is (i.e., Giving pledge). Thirty-five percent is. Twenty percent sort of is? Fifteen percent ISN'T! Have a government phone number (311?) for citizens to report pot holes. We already have that for phoning in polluting cars!

We have laws where bartenders can face fines if they allow drunks to drive. Have laws and technology for enforcement to curb all these evils I've described! The rich should NOT have all the fun in life! Just because they earned it (often; not always) doesn't mean they don't owe society much giveback! (I Tim. 6:17-19) If they don't do so voluntarily, tax them more!

Give them the choice, but don't let them hoard! (Ecc. 5:13) I ONLY mention Bible verses to show that NO religious person can complain about these ideas, unless they're hypocrites—a sin—(Mt. 23:27) ONLY

seeing abortion as a sin government addresses is BLIND favoritism, and NOT the required FULL counsel of God (Ac. 20:27).

Conservatives claim they're for freedom, and law and order. Any evils I've named are infringements on others' freedoms, so curbing them is merely law and order. Conservatives can't complain against this vision being heavy-handed, unless they're hypocrites! They often are! Power idolatry tRumps ethics, for evil people!

Car wrecks? They ruin traffic flow! Make technology force them on the shoulder, IMMEDIATELY. Film the crash aftermath, then haul them to the right. How? Let engineers and designers answer that! Houston had an 18-wheeler stuck under a bridge, yesterday. Truck sensors should have prevented the dumb driver entering!

Deputized, trained citizens allowed to film law-breakers for specific infractions, like running red lights, or 'parking,' vs. stopping at stop signs, or demanding to get three lanes of open traffic when they only get one lane, legally (in Texas). Make train or rapid fire bullet shot horns legal for such idiots!

NAME ME any other problems. I can make a solution! My wife may call this bragging—I just proved it for hours on end. It ain't bragging if you can do it! 'The World's Most Innovative Man.' I'm NOT 'gonna alter that phrase, wife! God gave it to me, because He gave the skills to me! PTL.

What you don't know can KILL you! There are brain trauma victims who can improve brain function with neurological behavioral therapy, using videos that stop when brain waves aren't showing effort, or stem cell injections for macular degeneration victims, possibly (a doctor's suggestion, recently).

Every fraud exposed and ended, like liars who profit from the less-educated. My books have technology for catching fraudulent car repair persons; you know they are in abundance! TV shows (To catch a thief) have shown many blue collar service providers cheat/lie, like A/C repair persons! END IT NOW!

Have experts watch their work as they inspect, remotely! Government experts. Tolerate NONE of these sins, voting people! Cheating spouses? Technology should be made to catch them in the act!

Maybe tied to their cell phone, recording sounds, and tracking their location with GPS, remotely, or a camera you can activate remotely.

My creativity has a mental block on how I can get these ideas to the masses. I don't know why. I need help from capable people! I'm no social media expert! Advertising would be useful, if I had funds. Back to the subject at hand...

If we are, as a society, against dog poo NOT being picked up, deputize citizens to film violators, who then receive a warning, then a ticket, for a second infraction! Dog maulings? Dog bites? Collars that zap them, before they do so; smart collars! I can do this all day long! I just can't think of that many problems! Solutions—YES! Can you do this? Not many.

'The World's Most Innovative Man'—provably. Stolen cars? Remote control GPS that shuts down the engine. Put Johns' faces on a website, and they probably won't pay a hooker anymore, especially if their significant other sees their mug shot there! That's NOT my idea, but solutions exist! WHO originates them is irrelevant.

Every business should have online updates on the length of their lines, especially DPS licensing. Online appointment setting helps proactive people! People hate cheaters so much, that Six Flags posts a phone

number if you see patrons line-cutting! DON'T call me extreme, for wanting justice, and evils ended! Not perfectly, but so much better than current state.

Khashoggi butchering should NEVER be allowed to occur again, by the corruptly EVIL CLOWN Prince of Saudi Arabia! WHERE THE FLIP are citizens there who will stand up to him? Are you dupes and slaves? Grow a pair! Fools tolerate such crap!

Bar Rescue and Garage Rehab skills need to be applied to ALL struggling U.S. businesses, private or government! The U.S. economy doesn't benefit from failures! Have a check list, per industry, created by experts, and make them available, online, via government portal! YouTube video, as well. These things are SO EASY to fix! Bank robbers? Easy to fix! I'm not 'gonna give you all the answers, for FREE!

I can spontaneously, instantaneously innovate like that for the private sector, as well, anytime the Lord puts me in that mindset, and I'll do so for U.S. businesses, for free, beginning June 19th! It's a provable skill if you read our books! Can you?

A gal shaped like my wife just printed our graduation invitations. LITERALLY, if scientists tested their DNA's, and found their common thin genome, a pill could be developed. I mean this literally. You can take it as a joke, or figurative, but people NEED that pill, like me! #JustDoIt

To repeat, all government grass should be low maintenance, Arizona (arid) landscape, to reduce costs; aesthetic, but cheap! Smart traffic lights, synchronized, lessens drive-time traffic, as with right turn lanes at every busy intersection, so no one waits to turn. #CommonSense for often idiotic government!

Isn't there a material we can invent, like safe asbestos, that retards fires, so places like Notre Dame can't be ruined so quickly? If not, fire sensors/detectors trigger sprinklers, retrofitted, or no wood structures?

Car jackers could be thwarted by keys with fingerprint or bar code access only (smarter keys), that also allowed owners to grant permission to other authorized users. But hot wiring is still available, so remote shutdown capability is needed by owners and cops. Technology to end crime is needed!

Car sensors needed that calibrate oncoming obstacles, to automatically engage brakes (or even steering wheel) if math calculations indicate a wreck is impending. We already have self-driving vehicle technology, so this can't be far off for human-driven cars' driver's assistance technology!

Non-aesthetic hidden grill bumpers could pop-up, as needed, just before wreck/impacts are detected, so sleek cars can still look fancy, yet escape serious harm in the case of an incident, by protecting the frame and body with a rino-strong deflecting metal, hidden grill, like trucks often have.

If cars were equipped with technology that wouldn't allow them closer than three feet of any vehicle, before or aft, intersection stops could peel out, and be more efficient, and drive time traffic could fly at 80 mph in the left-most lane, with no slow Joes allowed there! #JustDoIt! #Innovation Fix it NOW!

Sam's Club now has a final door check handheld device to scan your items, and receipt, to ensure a match. They better invent one for mass scans at one time, for stroller purchases, as it was annoying to use only for one item, yesterday. DON'T SLOW DOWN SHOPPERS, lest you chase them off!

McDonald's kiosk check-out does EXACTLY that—slows down customers. MAKE IT SPEAK-TO, exactly as real workers do! I'm never 'gonna 'wanna memorize your humungous menu, to find one item, when I can say 'breakfast burrito,' and pay, presently! DUMB *non*-advancement!

This needed technology CAN'T be that hard to invent! A radical/dangerous motorcyclist was doing wheelies with no lights on, at night, that I couldn't catch, but cops and deputized citizens should be able to zoom in on license numbers far away, to turn them in to be warned, and ticketed if it continues.

Update #11: Texas Traffic

State law SHOULD be anytime a wreck occurs, which blocks any lanes, concrete shoulders are automatically allowed for traffic to use to get by! HOV lanes can be good, until a car breaks down in them, so easy egress and ingress, vs. concrete walls are usually needed, lest a line piles up!

Cameras could catch occupancy violators, and film their licenses for a mailed ticket! Institute that, like red light cameras, and you will never have another cheater! Texas ought to make a one hour mini course on driver's laws mandatory for everyone who moved here in the past ten years! @GovAbbott

If Texas doesn't deputize trained laymen to film traffic violators, like people waiting until three lanes are open to turn right, cops will NEVER be there to warn or ticket, and slow productivity will continue! I've burnt through one car horn already! There are MANY such violators in North Dallas, sir! @GovAbbott

Distracted by texting and smart phone looking drivers should be allowed to be filmed by citizens, license number sent to Austin, and warning letter sent out, as cops are NEVER around in a majority of the many cases I witness daily, @GovAbbott. Two instances reported, and you get fined! It's your job to make Texas work well!

Texas NEEDS to re-institute highway signs which read, 'slower traffic keep right!' @GovAbbott In Hillsboro's beautiful hill country, I experienced a GREAT throw back to how Texas USED to be!: two cars pulled on the shoulder to let me pass on a two-laned highway. #CountryLiving HEROES!!!

A Welcome to Texas driver's mini course would teach: Slower drivers keep right, right on red is into only to the one right-most lane, stop signs mean stop—not park, and exiting neighborhoods, there are two lanes for left and right turns—don't hog/straddle them both! @GovAbbott And drive, vs. text or online surf!

Also, if someone is depending on what you're doing, to do what they're wanting to do, USE YOUR BLINKER! And when the light turns green, hit the gas—you're not the only one wanting through the intersection! @GovAbbott Texas natives KNOW these things; go back home if you can't adjust!

KEEP widening arteries, like Highway 121 and Spring Creek, in Plano, and you'll guarantee yourself "four more years!" @GovAbbott SINCE the past two governors have welcomed the world to our business climate, you OWE us traffic congestion fixes! #NativeTexan 6th or 7th generation!

Also, teach outsiders, when backing out of parking spaces, you don't have the right-of-way, unless the way is clear! ANY oncoming vehicles NOT in a parking space have that right-of-way. Apparently, other states or nations differ!?! #ODD! @GovAbbott

You are going to get more and more people cutting through business parking lots and neighborhoods, if streets don't get widened, lights synchronized, speed limits increased 5mph, and smart lights adjust to length of lines in any direction! @GovAbbott Houstonians do it lots—it's NEEDED! BIG place, many cars!

Houston knows why cars have horns; Dallas seems to think using them is "rude." Enjoy your less productivity! Cops aren't often 'gonna be around to educate fools and slow pokes. It's up to those who know the law to assist under-staffed cops, Texas! @GovAbbott Civic duty! (Rom. 13:3) #PublicService!

There are SO MANY WAYS my innovation skills can make America better! Hire me, and that's exactly what I'll do. @Pledgers2020 @ImMadTooEdwin @2020Victory @PledgersARCHIVE @JamesMeroney2 @BuildBetterBiz @ProphecyForYou #2020

Update #12: Reimagined Government Systems

(5/4/19)

There's enough for everyone's need, but not enough for everyone's greed. That statement is blaming rich people for poor people's poverty! The world has limited/finite resources. If they were unlimited, we wouldn't have to have money, or a means of determining ownership, or value for things and work efforts—you would just take what you need, like "imagine no possessions," said by a guy possessing MANY!

It's easy to dream of a better world, with no wars over oil, land, ideology ("and no religion, too"), where everyone is living in peace, but this great song will NEVER be reality, due to the nature of man (i.e., selfish and sinful), the fallenness of our world, limited resources, and established government systems.

Communism TRIES to create a fairer society, but fails due to power hungry dictators, and lack of work incentives; Socialism tries to do the same, without as much tyranny, but ends up hurting hard workers, unjustly; Capitalism either doesn't care about justice (popular phrase, "life's not fair"), or redefines fairness as whatever you can get away with, or the laws don't prohibit you doing, if you obey them.

All three systems of man governing himself FAIL to bring about what's needed: Enough for every citizen to survive, without severe suffering poverty! God said man is to work; those unable to society must care for. Those able to must do so, and any empowering of them not to is evil. Welfare can never be allowed to do that harm.

There are politicians, today, advocating for a basic minimum income guaranteed to all, even if you don't work. That is evil, and stupid. It may sound humane, ensuring that people never go without, but it can be abused to people never working, and that's evil, if they're physically or mentally capable!

It would be O.K. if that stipulation were in place, and they had to work for it, through civic service! A Guaranteed job with basic minimum money, helping society with needed tasks.

Then there are politicians promising freebies—yet another evil, as nothing in repayment is required. These ilk of politician are using empty pipe dreams to manipulate and win the votes of the gullible, and that's a sin.

Let's address how all three systems could be fixed: If you had a moral dictator, who ensured basic needs for all were met, and didn't use police to enforce every potential rule to effect his personal desires for the people, but for just and good laws, the idea of a benevolent dictator who didn't siphon off his nation's assets for his or her family isn't a sinful concept, though that much power in one person's hands is not wise.

I'm describing a transitional state from demagoguery to more democracy. Socialism could be improved, and more fair, if people guaranteed healthcare, paid vacations, minimum incomes, etc., had to tokenly repay government for such guarantees, through civic service. It is unjust to the hard-workers and wealthy to make them fund others not in their family or employ! It's not wrong to ask them to do their part to give back, and pay more in taxes than the rest, who aren't as blessed (Lk. 12:48).

And Capitalism's fixes: Fair wages—period. Equal leverage between worker and ownership, ensured by government. Fair minimum wage, where no one's work effort is less than what minimum wage pays them, or minimum wage so low they deserve better pay.

The rich paying their fair share, which means their tax bracket amount (NO loopholes), and encouraged by societal pressure to give back a decent/'generous' percent to charity—NOT one percent of their income, as is their average, compared to three percent for average Joes.

Poor people NOT contributing ZERO to our society, financially! That's NOT fair to the rest! Required civic service as a token tax contribution equivalent, especially as partial repayment if they receive freebies, like Welfare, which must be temporary, and only to educate and empower them to be self-sufficient, through better skills, education, motivation, buying practices and job search capabilities. With churches and charities doing their part, this would right-justify U.S. Capitalism!

And as to our democracy, the voice of the people is usually, but not always morally right! Mob rule mentality and group think can make such desires as mood rings being popularized proof that majority rule isn't always good. That's why we have a representative democracy. Politicians sometimes buck their constituents/people, to do the right thing, just not so often they get booted out of office.

So when you hear the song, Imagine, know its lofty ideals of no wars, only peace, love and flower children will NEVER happen, and there are reasons for that, and we all need to work to improve our present systems in REALITY, vs. musical fantasy! Do your part!

P.S.: It's QUITE amazing how LITTLE actual involvement God does engage in the affairs of men, in how we organize our countries. We dream of better states of existence, down here, and there's little stopping us achieving them, yet we don't! God is NOT stopping us—we are! Our innate sinfulness is! Fix it!

Update #13: John Lennon's 'Imagined' World

(5/4/19)

Let's further work through that great song's sometimes crazy lyrics: (link: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YkgkThdzX-8>) [youtube.com/watch?v=YkgkThdzX-8](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YkgkThdzX-8) Live for today, you never plan for tomorrow (bad); No Heaven or Hell? That guarantees everyone they go to the latter, if the Bible's correct, as they never prepare for any afterlife. Even live it up, full-time (1 Cor. 15:32) then you die anyway! We can't stop that.

No countries/borders? EVERYONE would flock to a first world nation, and North Korea would only have a fat, lonely dictator. Nothing to kill or die for means we had enough assets for everyone. You can't find enough natural resources for that to work, even mining Mars! Endless supply of food metal, plastic, oil, water, wood, diamonds, gold—fantasy land, John (RIP)!

No possessions means anyone can come into your mansion and take anything in there, including it, because you don't own it. They wouldn't, because everyone would have enough, but, again, there are not enough resources for that to occur, like Mitt's "I wish everyone was rich" fantasy.

People living in peace? It's NOT lack of possessions, presently, which makes some race's members hate other race's members, and that wouldn't stop people wanting to steal another man's wife, or wife's hubby, or saying mean, insulting things, that engender hate.

In short, there's NO reason to join John in his magical mystery ride fantasy of Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds yellow submarine cruise! What you NEED to do is use your voice, vote, money and energy to make your nation more as I just described.

Socialism needs to require civic service repayment of the rich subsidizing many things, and more incentives for workers to be productive, and healthcare to be more competitive. Communism needs the people's voices heard for freedoms, and people in charge limited in capped salaries, checks and balance to their power, no authoritarian rule, and egos checked at the palace doors. I've detailed Capitalism's needs!

Brotherhood of man WON'T ever happen, because people naturally get along with some people, and not others! NOTHING John's song calls for can fix that! I enjoy the company of people who can think, and are moral, fun and interesting, and who get things done. What we like varies! We tolerate differences peacefully!

And to those who envision robots doing ALL the jobs, so humans don't have to work... 1. Rich people would own them—NOT you, so you'd have no source of income, 2. If you could vote rich people to be forced to use them for everyone, there's still limited resources. You imagine vacations, full-time, but our resources are finite!

And even if government owned all the robots, who performed every job, what would you do all day? You'd be rationed on what assets you can use, to ensure all people got enough! Your vision is not all it's cracked up to be; it's crack-pottedly full of holes and people falling through the cracks. Better is learn to have a job you love, and get paid decently for it.

The results of The Fall aren't overcome by man. We continually struggle with its effects, having to work, wear clothes, die, suffer disease, and sin. It's O.K. to try to fix problems, but you're never 'gonna overcome the effects of the Fall, fully! And the struggle continues! It's called life. Do fix problems, though!

P.S.: In many ways man is on the constant search for Heaven on earth... the best scenery, assets, quality, bank account, city to live in, etc. God hath put eternity in our hearts, but most of us fail to achieve it, for we are looking in the wrong places to find it.

Update #14: Christian Foreign Policy

(5/5/19)

Here's what's needed by our world: Every government ensures every citizen of theirs has enough to survive—shelter, clothes, food, water, and fatal disease prevention or treatment. Third world governments need their economies modernized, and dictators need to share the wealth, to be real leaders of their people!

The third world needs LESS babies birthed, unless families can afford them! They're NOT income earners for the family, enough to make up for their costs. Education and skills training are needed, and can be done for free, if they have electricity for the internet, or via generators; clean water wells dug, and water separated from sanitation.

Exploit any natural resources in your nation, and see your as assets to hire out to richer nations, if they specialize in skills they're trained in, for low wages to first and second world nations, but higher than they get now. Train citizens to live off the land, safe to health and environment, for minimum subsistence.

If government personnel can't or won't do these minimum things, the people MUST secretly organize, then protest, and eventually take over, if needed, trying to get the military on your side, but if not, sacrifices will be required (i.e., martyrs). You have the numbers! Make your government work for you! Get good politicians and laws!

Dictators have these SAME needs for their people, and the people have this same need to rid themselves of selfish, greedy bums in charge—any way possible—including martyrdom, by some. If tyrants will do good by their people, as just described, they can stay in power. If not, you've got to be deposed by the people!

G-20, NATO, The West, the U.N., and other wealthier nations can help, if economic ties can be reasonably expected, as a result, but charity only goes so far! Their investments must be worthwhile for them—NOT just you. You're desperate for their aid! Find win-win for all sides, or you remain broke and hurting!

Nations NEED to change cultural traditions of valuing strong men that are EVIL to their people! It's sinful for those closest to such thugs to support them, because you get payout/payoff. If you're in government, you MUST think about the people, as you are God's representatives! Putting yourself first is a sin! Rule righteously.

(I Tim. 6:8) At a minimum, all citizens need food, water and clothes! A place to sleep is important (cave, grass hut, whatever is minimally protective), and medical care enough to prevent them prematurely dying from disease, especially the preventable types. This is ALL government's minimum success standard! Nothing less.

Advanced aspirations would be electricity, roads, cops, laws, courts, electricity, clean water, schools, sewer systems and hospitals. You take progress one step at a time. Businesses begin as a primitive area matures, if the people want that.

Nations like North Korea, Iran, Russia and others NEED to get control of their politicians, so government works for the people. The people have the numbers, and large numbers can overtake any military, if needed, by sheer physical presence, vs. arsenals. D Day proved that.

You can't let evil, greedy and selfish people be in charge of your future, as you aren't their number one concern, though you are to God! If your life is going O.K. under such bums, you're not 'gonna join into an overthrow! It's those whose lives are so negative they'll risk life and limb for a better future for their future family members, if not themselves.

Governments MUST care that everyone does O.K.—not just some! Others WILL rebel, being ignored! The poor have no power, maybe no weapons, maybe no votes, but they have numbers. South Africa shows numbers can achieve things, though taking others' things (i.e., stealing) isn't the right way to rebel!

Many people will never give up any good thing they enjoy, so you have to have government behave rightly for all the citizens! Poor people NEED to realize that most of them will NEVER be rich. That's O.K.! They don't all have to even enter the middle class. If no one severely suffers, or dies, or goes bankrupt from inability to receive medical care, that's a MINIMUM success standard for any and all governments. Demand that, poor people!

This MAY sound like I put oneness on government to care for the poor. I do NOT. But in nations where resources and opportunities are tightly restricted by evil politicians, I AM blaming those type governments! When ALL people are free to pursue life the way they see fit, to earn a living, government has succeeded! Where elites control opportunities, they MUST change, or be ousted! #RegimeChange

The least among you is the determinant of how successful your entire nation is! How poor and struggling is the least, absent physical or mental disabilities! North Korea is Exhibit A in how NOT to run a government! I am for ALL labor camps being freed and broken up, and any remaining Gulags anywhere. NO slavery, anywhere!

No forced prostitution. No theft. No initiating wars. No land grabs from other nations. No murdering, extortion, abductions, rapes, genocide, jailing people who speak negative of government, hoarding by politicians of their nations' resources, bribery, lying politicians, tax evasion, wife beating, incest, child abuse, inhumane sweat shops, robberies, bank hold-ups, terrorism, inciting to violence, indoctrinating kids to hate others (like Jews), treating women or gays as second class, refusing to let females be educated, own assets, work, drive, or be treated as equals with males, no cutting off wrists for stealing, or stoning gays for homosexual sex, no torture, harems/polygamy, bestiality, and other sins that destroy the fabric of nations' civilized cultures.

Rogue nations' politicians need to repent! WHY should ANY nation's "leader" have all the power, or control most resources, or be exorbitantly rich, when his/her rulership is allowing severe poverty to continue? You OWE your nation, before God, to dispose of MUCH of your assets, to help others you are ignoring, and letting suffer, Putin and Un!

And Iran's religious leaders MUST repent of trying to impose any deeds on the people that are immoral or evil, even if they interpret any holy book as requiring that! The standard I've detailed for ALL nations applies to you, too, no matter if your politicians let you avoid doing so. You must repent, too!

Female mutilation is EVIL, and MUST stop, as with dishonorable, so-called honor killings! At least minimal human rights MUST exist in ALL nations. This is NOT pushing Americanism on anyone, but God's morality. If your claimed "religion" opposes that, it's not worthy of that name! God is for good, though you may not be! Do good, seek justice and peace!

To say my wealth is personal property, so the poor aren't poor because of me, depends on HOW you got your money! Even if morally, you have a moral obligation to be generous with your excess! (I Tim. 6:17-19) Selfish, greedy hoarding is RIGHTLY opposed by others, as there's only so much money to go around, selfish sinners/ones.

A judgment/punishment is coming to our world, even if some politicians have zero belief in such, or in any religious claims. Evil politicians will be God's first target, and evil rich people! You have the power to enrich everyone's lives. When you don't, you fatten yourself for a day of harvest! (Jas. 5:5) Many of you are going to Hell.

And whether anyone is going to Heaven or Hell, in this life, THIS is what God requires of your lifestyle—Mic. 6:8. God is for justice. People who aren't are evil! It's unrighteous to allow severe poverty to continue, when it's in your power to change, especially if you have way more than you'd ever need! Do right!

Update #15: Foreign Policy: Then & Now

(5/17/19)

North Korean solutions? NOT many! You have to deal with China and Russia, if you 'wanna fix Un! And they're OPPOSITE us (Communists). Their leaderships don't 'wanna be democratic, or lose an ally in Un! Un wants economic openness without relinquishing power, like China has, I'm told.

We attack Un, and missiles may hit South Korea, if we don't hit them all, or all their leaders (as in if they all gathered in one place). A reunified Korea would blend Communism and Capitalism. The people want unity—Kim doesn't. He wants his lucrative family business to continue.

You could use the E.U. and U.N., but China and Russia are America's enemies, and will oppose any move we make without them. What's in their interest in fixing North Korea? Better conditions for Un's people, without renouncing Communism. All three nations NEED democracy, but evil dictators don't give up power peacefully.

You've got to unite the world against them, but the U.S. isn't the moral leader she once was! Many people hate us, too, because we're arrogant, take more than our share of the world's resources, pollute everyone's skies, and use force to bullyingly get our way. Maybe we ought to take the log out of our eyes before trying to fix other nations' many evils! That would be a start!

Update #16: A Viable Third Party

(6/2/19)

Let me make this perfectly clear... political party means NOTHING to me—it's foolish idolatry! ONLY principles mean anything to me, so I choose the party I associate with ONLY by which one can win, to implement smart and moral (common sense) policies—PERIOD. I was called a GDI (God ___ independent) at Baylor!

The ONLY reason a politician has to pick any party is to win, as independents rarely win! There are sins in BOTH parties. I will always fight them in both parties, and praise their virtues. I am only committed to moral and smart politicians from any party! I bow to no one for any reason. You shouldn't either!

Pledged Politicians DON'T CARE which party gets more politicians voted in, if they're not smart and moral politicians. If you run for a party, you do owe them some degree of loyalty, to get wins for their members, but ONLY for their smart and moral policies—not because of party label alone!

I'm more and more convinced a centrist third party is needed, and here's why... political liberalism wants to take money from taxpayers, to offer freebies for the poor, while conservatives want mainly the rich blessed. Let me PROVE that claim...

Cons want five fed agencies ended, which means MORE unemployed people, and the environment harmed, etc. They want less regulations, which means more consumers and workers harmed. They want the minimum wage ended, so they can pay \$2 a day, and open sweat shops, to compete with China. Their disdain for regs (regulations) means overtime and required work breaks irritate them, as workers aren't working, or profits are less paying time and a half!

They want the estate tax ended, so society ONLY benefits from them through taxes they always clamor to be lowered! They claim goods and services are how they do good to others, but they do that good ONLY for good enough profit—very little for free, and some of them even demean Giving Pledgers who RIGHTLY understand society's problems being fixed costs money!

Conservatism is greedy and selfish, and liberalism is wasteful and thieving. ALL THOSE TRAITS ARE SINS. Christian conservatives DECEIVE dumbed-down sheeple that anyone who doesn't take every fertilization to term is evil, and all gays are as in your face horny as in Lot's days, and TRY to convince dupes that the ONLY moral issues politics addresses are those two!

God cares that societies defend and help the poor (as His chosen people did, and first century Christians—II Cor. 8, Gal. 2:10), and JUSTICE is His overarching concern—NOT always that of conservatives! Therefore, a viable centrist, third party is the MOST biblical and reasonable, and eliminates the extremes, who alone can be blamed for division, gridlock, undoing opponent achievements, and the near Civil War strife levels we are currently experiencing in America. BOTH parties cater to extreme bases! That's SIN, and unreasonable!

Update #17: Divided States of America

(6/18/19)

This is a REAL proposal: It is unstable, irrational and bad for business that every four years businesses, tax payers and the rich have to risk losing money to crazy Dem giveaways, to get elected! NO nation can relate to us with such crazy changes, based on voter whims!

Therefore, every state should officially declare that they're red, purple or blue, and federal dollars NEVER subsidize any state. Let people whose majority wants to give handouts tax to the max; the opposite can be red, and the in-between can be purple. Make it state law, and NO state ever subsidizes any other, and only federal money for the military, and required corporate functions! I'm ALL for this, ASAP! Texas stays red.

Blue states can have Welfare, free healthcare, daycare, college, reparations, \$15 minimum wage, and repeal Trump's tax cuts (businesses and the rich will FLEE!). Red states can do the opposite; Purple states do in-between, as they choose. #StatesRights No more nationalized extremes every four years, which is unstable policy!

It REALLY is time for red and purple states to make our own nation, where Confederate monuments aren't torn down, but plaques erected saying slavery was wrong and evil. Let the blue states give handouts, and bankrupt their taxpayers and businesses! It WON'T be our problem to bail them out! (6/20/19)

I guarantee you if America split into two nations, red vs. blue, with purples choosing a side, the red sides' economy would flourish, and the blue nation would have all the lazy workers, few businesses, and would come begging for us to rejoin the union! #JustDoIt! #Secede, red and purple states! (6/20/19)

RIGHT VS. LEFT EXTREMES: AOC VS. JEFFRESS

(AKA, Angry Polar Bear Polar Extremists)

(2/7/19)

No comment on (unread) Green New Deal proposal, but regulations on most-polluting businesses, and incentives for developing cost-effective technology to lessen pollution is as FAR as I ever go.

Government takeover of energy emissions is NEVER a good idea! Ten years until CO2 neutral seems quite ambitious!

Income inequality is solved NOT by an unrelated green energy proposal, but fairer wage negotiations, by increased minimum wage, rise of unions, laws preventing silence on wages or requiring listing salary history. Extreme liberal ideas ONLY gen up conservatives, so Dems lose.

Businesses, on their own, will NEVER change climate pollution, without government force, for the most part, as it costs money! A voluntary honor system is a JOKE! But you also have to give them something for them to be forced to take on that negative budget impact! Extremists rile up bases, but don't help all of America!

Extremes: Ignore climate change/do nothing/status quo, or fix it immediately, no matter the impact on business, or our economy. Extremes are the enemy of America! I will NEVER be accused of supporting any biased, unbalanced or extreme policy! UNthinking feelers like them! That's NOT intelligent!

Climate change clamorers care ZERO about the costs, harm business or our economy, as they usually know little about business or economics. There are answers, but the green energy proposal is (likely-I haven't read it) NOT it! Hate business, hate your bank account and nation! Business keeps you alive, unless you're a government worker!

Our entire economy depends on U.S. businesses succeeding, which usually means rich people who own or run them! They can NEVER be allowed to do evil, and they sometimes have, but that is ZERO reason to force them to make our water and air perfectly clean, and risk bankruptcy in the process! DUMB "thinking!"

I've said this before, so it will bore me, but you identify the worst polluters, assist them in cleaning up their act by regulations enforced, and tax incentives, or fine them large enough that they can't just write it off and return to business as usual.

New technology that makes all products less polluting MUST be developed--NOT laws without the right tech to make our economy greener (forcing people and businesses to change behaviors to cave man lifestyles, since technology isn't there yet), is asinine public policy!

NO consumer decides if what they buy pollutes a lot or a little--they buy what's offered, for the price! Businesses make products! Greener manufacturers, cars, etc., are up to carbon emission capturing! ONLY in Texas is that technology existent, that I know of.

ALL pollution and emissions must be captured, and converted into energy, or able to be cleaned, as we do runoff water. That technology doesn't exist yet. Researchers need to be fully funded!

Any entity (business or individual) and structure (house, car, building, plant, et al) that has smoke, water, steam, chemicals, CO2 or other items with pollutants MUST be cleaned, captured or converted into something positive, like energy. That technology must be developed. Government can't develop it; only punish businesses that aren't doing what their technology can't allow them to.

Any regulations violations MUST be enforced, even considering stiffer penalties! Any smart business keeps status quo, if it's cost effective. Pollution fines can be written off. Regulations must be stronger for the severest cases, so it's cheaper to clean up than pay up for violation's fines!

I 100 percent oppose this Green New Deal! I just proposed a much smarter solution! Government can be a part of encouraging green tech development. Gather up all businesses in that industry, and find what they're lacking from getting it to market sooner. DON'T take over their function!

JUST like drug manufacturers eradicating diseases, group meetings to see if duplication is slowing down results, funding is inadequate, or lobbyists are thwarting progress. Goals for when to be carbon neutral are fine, but they must also be reasonable. Technology for all of America will be online in 10 years? No?

It's irresponsible to state a date by which the U.S. could be carbon neutral, if you haven't interviewed experts in green energy technology development! It's also irresponsible to set NO date! Ten years is only reasonable if the experts say it is—NOT some dreamy-eyed politicians! For ALL America sounds too short a timeframe!

And the BIGgest problem with the Green New Deal is OTHER NATIONS' pollution! WHY would you screw America's economy, if all other nations aren't doing the same to their economies? Competitive DISadvantage! Paris Climate Accords were a step in that direction, but ALL nations, or it's unfair to the good ones.

If you offer REASONABLE, measured/iterative, doable, patient, non-business profits killing proposals, you'd get more countries onboard. Offer extreme ideas, you only get rejection, and stir up the far right to all vote you out of existence, as they should! I'd even join them!

Climate change is NOT like nuclear bomb missiles in the air, aimed at America! It's a problem; man has some culpability; it's NOT good; it needs to be addressed, and the sooner the better, but this New Deal is extreme (from all the articles I've read headlines on, positive and negative).

Saying the private sector can't fix it means government takeover; that's BAD! It almost needs to be a law that you can't be a politician if you've never worked in business; charities, activism, academics, government—NOT qualified to understand T bar accounting sheets of assets and liabilities!

I'm 100 percent against all evils in business, but you live the U.S. lifestyle because of them. They're NOT the enemy of America! They're also not the Kings! Fix all their evils, as with those in government, charities and activist extremists! #CommonSense

If politicians can't understand win-win, or balance, NEVER vote for them! All of life depends on avoiding extremes! God is for justice and balance. Extremes cause divisions and problems!

I will reiterate until I'm blue in the face: If the extreme left can't find money for Chump's stupid (vs. smart) border wall, U.S. doesn't have money for "FREE" healthcare, daycare, college or this Green New Deal! Is EVERY politician trying to play Santa Claus with taxpayer's money, to get elected? We're \$22 TRILLION in debt!

The market for green energy tech and economy has to be there, by swaying public opinion through activism, PSA's, etc., over time. FASTER is making green tech that's same or cheaper as brown energy

(fossil fuel- and coal-based)! If you can profit off green energy, businesses will buy in. THOSE ought to be America's goals!

A government takeover of any industry usually means less efficient and worse service, as bureaucracy and moderated pace usually set in, from lower-paid employees with stable jobs (excepting the irresponsible Chump federal shutdowns)!

MOST businesses are in business for profits, so industries controlled by business usually cost more, but are more efficient and often have better service, vs. "gone postal" or "government worker" pace.

Government means taxpayer funded! Business means consumer funded. Government is ONLY to do functions businesses can't sufficiently profit from, that are necessary. The way you get business prices down is competition—NOT government competing with or taking over businesses!

Government can be run more efficiently, and with better service to the public, but people usually don't work harder or smarter without incentives, and government workers usually make less than they could be paid in the private sector. There are no free lunches in life! #Tradeoffs and priorities!

Politicians who are in it for themselves promise freebies, or government paid for improvements to society, because they get cushy jobs and perks, and, at worst, have to pay more in taxes (though greater profit from the job), while taxpayers get little to nothing off such programs, marketed to those who DON'T pay into the system. That's #UNjust!

If our environment CAN'T get cleaner by businesses profiting from it, government intervention can never harm business without also helping it in other ways!

We will NEVER have the Garden of Eden climate. Oil got us where we are... the number one nation in history. You can't slander oil because it has some negatives! Fix the negatives!

It's JUST like the Civil War solution I said would have averted it... Forcing red states to end virtually free labor would have bankrupted businesses using slaves. Extreme measures harm America! Blue states also funding their transition to paying slaves, immediately freed, would have averted American division!

Making BIG oil be punished, when it's the reason you're alive, and can use your free speech to slander it, is inane! FIX all the negatives of coal and oil, and move to green energy, but you can't force the pace to outpace tech advances (and public opinion).

I'm all for green energy. It HAS to be competitively priced with brown! It takes years if not decades for economies of scale to lessen costs of goods manufactured, as more people buy product. SAME with green energy!

My library has had electricity charging stations for more than 5 years, and I've NEVER seen anyone use them! They even get the best parking spaces. That's STUPID!; A solution in search of a problem, and getting way ahead of yourself!

Green vehicles usually cost more than gaslined ones. Only the rich can afford them. The Green New Deal trying to force me to bike to work in Texas heat, use public transportation or carpool, or forcing me to pay any more money, I'll always oppose, even if it makes money, water and air cleaner.

Innovation is how you make green energy competitive! NOT by aspiring politicians seeking to be president, who will NEVER win with such proposals, as that gens up even centrists (like me) to oppose future candidacies! NO business sense makes NO sense. #CommonSense rules the day! Regarding AOC, it seems the limelight has gone to her head!

I have one word for far leftists: Fund your own extreme government-owned solutions for your own states, but NEVER use one dime of federal dollars from other states! You're welcome to create the most fantastic dream state possible, but we the majority will never bail you out when you can't afford to pay 4 it all!

The way to get things done in America is NOT to pander to the right or left extremists, but to find what's good that they're seeking, and meet those intentions in a balanced, win-win way! If both extremes got all they wanted, America would be in Civil War, or secede into two separate nations! Polar opposites!

I FULLY understand how the game is played: Both sides cater to their bases' interests, to win primaries; then they back off if they want to get anything legislatively passed, and move to the center. I don't play games. I start with good solutions that will work from the start, and educate bases!

Update #1: Jeffress Junk (Part I)

(2/7/19)

Lies! You have a warped view of Christianity! @RobertJeffress: President @realDonaldTrump is the greatest defender of Christianity of any President in history.

Robert Jeffress and his Christian Cabal wants the legal right to NOT do God's priorities, and to force all women to term, bias America's Middle East brokering leadership possibilities, and harass gays and trans citizens, and use churches as lobbyists—tax free. This makes Chump his best boyfriend? Amazing sin!

Robert Jeffress has RESISTED calls to do the top four priorities of Christianity for FIVE YEARS, but sucks up to people who know NOTHING about our religion, and aren't even members of it. The power idolatry sin is open and laid bare for all to see!

.@FHUnscripted If you will go with me on a Sunday you're not preaching, let's take my sign (below), and protest the numb-skull, @RobertJeffress, please! AAorg2020@gmail.com if you're ever free to do so.



Government favoring Christianity over all other religions and citizens is unAmerican, unConstitutional, and unChristian, yet the local yokel, @RobertJeffress is having euphoria over that prospect. You LITERALLY are bona fide stupid if you follow him, as a Christian! NO IQ tests needed.

Trump has never evangelized one soul in his life; he can't recite three Bible verses from memory. He's NEVER behaved at all like any Bible verses you've ever read, yet the Christian Cabal praises his sin and stupidity! Robert Jeffress is an apostate hypocritical heretic, even as he can preach biblical sermons!

Bob Geoffrey the Giraffe sucked up to Gov. Rick Perry, Chump, and criticized then apologized to Romney. That high-pitched, frail-looking fraud worships human power, as he ignores true servants of God! He ignores @FHUnscripted, because he can't handle the TRUTH! Weak and effeminate boy-man!

Christian Zionism. 'CHRINO' (i.e., Christian in name only—a term borrowed from another; NOT original). That IS the Christian Cabal. A fake, self-appointed lobbyist group, favoring favoritism, when the God they barely know does NOT. I pray judgment on Mr. Jeffress, ASAP!

First Baptist Dallas' Bobbie Jeffrey was told by his predecessor, 'one day all this will be yours.' (Mt. 4:9) Church is NOT the pastor's asset! He spent MILLIONS on a building upgrade, because he cares NOTHING that people are going to Hell, where that money could have been used, in the 10/40 window. He is a FRAUD!

Robert Jeffress has said, years ago, he wanted to get FBC Dallas back to its former glory. He thinks chumming up to Chump is how... free media and "status/image" elevation. FBC HAD glory when an honorable, ethical man ran it—NOT now. W. A. Criswell would be rolling over in his grave! Anathema.

[Private account:] Like that effeminate, dollar chasing boot-licking pipsqueak Jeffress has a CLUE about what God wants/thinks! @robertjeffress @firstdallas



If Mr. Bean and Peewee Herman had a kid, it would be Robert Jeffress. Add some helium, and you'd get the same voice, like Minnie Mouse in a teenage boy's frail body!

First Baptist Dallas needs \$25-28 million more for the kid's department expansion. They needed about that much for their sanctuary renovation. What they REALLY need is to REPENT! They are NOT doing God's priorities, but building earthly edifices of ego stroking their false prophet!

FBC Dallas got their pipsqueak pastor on the U.S. armed services radio. Don't tell me it doesn't pay to sell your soul to satan! Now he's fleecing fools to get that production cost paid for. I'm 'gonna try to find where the fraud lives (in awhile), so everyone knows how satan rewards his own.

It's ALL about the money, you STUPID tithe believers! You can't even see the lies or tricks, to get into your wallets for self-gain, biblically disqualifying Bobby Jeffress. He will keep you dumbed-down so you never think for yourself. It pays WELL—UNTIL Judgment Day! <https://bit.ly/2SAXZxH>

#OrdainedHimself God NEVER uses people who self-appoint, but the devil does, all the time! How First Baptist's Robert Jeffress Ordained Himself to Lead America. <https://bit.ly/2GD9kaf>
Robert Jeffress IS II Pet. and Jude Balaam false prophet material, dressed in sheep's skin biblical sermons.

I DON'T hear anything about straights' sex sins, but his love of money is obvious to all. He CONSISTENTLY rejects God's priorities for preach-and-be-paid, and cares little about men's eternal souls; mainly money and power!

We've said it before, but ministers in ministry for money are disqualified! Before 1985, that would have been almost unheard of, to have a millionaire minister! ONLY if they got an inheritance. Since that era, you saw PTL, TBN, Jim Bakker and Paul Crouch. EVERYONE wants in on the money game of preach-and-be-paid!

The Church Growth Movement was well-intentioned, but ultimately was of satan! EDBS priorities waned, the world got more sinful, and elite pastors got richer. MOST (95 percent+) ministers DON'T

worship money! And not all mega pastors do! The Gospel of health and wealth added to this moral demise!

There's a professional courtesy a pastor NEVER "down-mouths" a fellow minister, so there's NO truth or accountability, because laymen and deacons DON'T do their God-ordained jobs! UNLIKE Jeffress and Falwell (who is NOT even a minister!), there are MANY good pastors!

Unlike that duo's ilk, there WERE Billy Graham, John Bisagno and Charles Ryrice. There are still professors at Dallas Seminary, and Rick Warren, Chuck Swindoll, John MacArthur, and so many more you DON'T know, because they do their God-ordained functions, and don't chase after media cameras! They can't say what I'm saying, so I'll say it for them! It would look petty, or like jealousy of them; But it's TRUE!

I was once interviewed for a top 10-sized American church Evangelism Minister job, and I jokingly asked if they wanted to build a Six Flags on their campus? The second in command said 'that's not a bad idea.' That is biblical ANATHEMA! Worldly ambitions, all in Jesus' name (falsely used), because of the heretical book, Lifestyle Evangelism, by Aldrich (from the mid 1980's, again), which sanctioned doing anything, and calling it evangelism, if it's not sinful.

POOR eternally Hell-bound souls who never hear John 3:16, because these false prophets have arisen, as the Bible said they would, who value money over God's EDBS priorities. They'll claim they do EDBS, but that's B.S., as God never commanded dabbling in His interests, but fully absorbing yourself in them, by thorough practice. U.S. heretics exist!

NO pastor is perfect. Detecting idolatry isn't easy, when they preach biblical sermons. Even detecting unbiblical sermons is nearly impossible if you're the product of them, as most laymen hardly know their Bibles. The U.S. church has become sole practitioner business entities, with NO accountability.

In the seminal/role model generation, elders and apostles kept pastors on the right path! There were NO church building programs, guaranteed salaries, tithing ploys, preach-and-be-paid church-as-a-business practices. Pastors were holy and sincere, as the majority are today.

But God said false wolves will creep in, unaware (i.e., undetected). They have crept in! They know the right words to say, the right P.R. moves to make themselves look like leaders, and how to draw a crowd. Jesus drew crowds in a holy way. They imitate business to draw customers!

Church is BIG business, to which Jesus will again turn the tables, in judgment! Their ilk don't fear that, as they have made Heaven on earth for themselves! 'Heavenly-minded' means the OPPOSITE to them as it does to you—they think they are to be living in Heaven on earth, with gold streets, Mercedes/Rolls Royce's, NOW!

They are false prophets, but laymen don't care, if they'll overlook their lifestyles by check box religion of go to church, sing and tithing! It's a scratch my back mutuality of sin! You overlook my Luke warmth and I'll overlook your false prophetism! It pays the bills for us BOTH, in Laodicea. ASK pastor John Piper! HE will tell you the way it is.

First generation churches ensured all churches survived. Today we legally sheep steal, by secularizing church with amenities and "draws/attractions," and advertising. The small- and medium- sized pastor/church gets rolled over by BIG box, and NO ONE says anything about it, as U.S. Capitalism trumps Christianity!

Sample test the average U.S. Christian! They haven't evangelized THREE people in 2018, had a personal Bible study more than 30 times in 2018, and have NO ministry—just attend church and Sunday School. PROVE ME WRONG! NO ONE cares, because our church has amenities, and salaries are paid for! #Laodicea! Anathema.

Robert Jeffress is a suck-up brown-noser, yes man, soul-selling power worshipper. IF I wanted to serve satan, for wealth, I'd use my Bible knowledge to head a mega church. But with my values, many wouldn't hire me, as I insist on doing church God's way: EDBS priorities! They'd say, 'you're fired!'

LITERALLY, at Second Baptist Houston, when I insisted every staffer had to do evangelism, on a job interview as Evangelism Minister, they called and said they had a "hiring freeze!," when my jeweler customer right behind their campus said they were raking in \$1 million a week. LIARS! #Sin

I've said this before, too (and I RARELY repeat anything): MOST pastors do what other pastors do, church practice wise! They do NOT read what the Bible says they are to do, but look at peers, and historic tradition. There's a comfort there, but it's the calm before the hurricane. God said what church is!

Does anyone see extremists opposing centrism, like Jeffress on the right, and AOC on the left? The extremists are seeking to get their causes to the forefront. Extremists are O.K. to get attention to under-addressed issues, but are NO way to run a nation! They're polar opposite. That leads to conflict! Duh
101

Update #2: Extremists (Part I)

(2/7/19)

Hurt/punish business, or praise and worship business. THESE are extremist options. Green energy without brown, or brown without green. HOW FOOLISH extremists usually are! They do NOT think through their ideas, or care about the nation as a whole; just ban or allow all abortions. Extremism sin!

It's SAD this argument has to be made, but there are many dumb and emotional people in America. Trump destructively took the GOP far right!; he RUINED good things they stood for! Many libs/leftists HATE that so much they want to do the exact same thing in an opposite direction! Get revenge! Ruin Dems!

Is it REALLY rocket science to understand that extremes ONLY lead to gridlock or undoing opponent achievements? CHUMP uses the over-ask method of "negotiating," where when you don't get what you ask for, you get what you really wanted, because you ask for extremes, knowing you won't get them.

Pledgers give EVERYONE something they want, if it's GOOD for America! On any issue, extremes are evil! Green energy at the harm of oil, or oil at the harm of green energy, as Chump does. Lower taxes too low (as Chump did) or raise them too high. The answer to BAD things Chump has done is to FIX the bad elements—NOT do the opposite of him!

Things that are plain WRONG get NO consideration, like riling up white supremacists/racists. In that attitude, they have NOTHING good to be considered! Same with white haters, or gay haters, or Christian haters, or women haters, or men haters! You have BAD ideas, you get disregarded!

Pledgers are NOT compromising to GOP's or Dems. They are NOT opposing Dems or GOP's. They don't seek peace for getting along reasons, but because the right answers allow all of America to get anything good they're for! That CAN'T happen if polar opposite things are desired, save on a state level!
#CommonSense

STABLE government policy is VALUABLE! Laws that don't change, because they're good from the start. YOU might love the drama of politics, but governing and legislation need stability. Extremes do NOT provide that, and never can. Extremists CAN'T see holistic needs or answers; they are blind and narrow-minded.

Update #3: Jeffress Junk (Part II)

He is NOT an evangelist! He has resisted doing complete nearby evangelism for FIVE years and counting. He's a pastor. He NEEDS to do the work of an evangelist, but he chooses not to. [Private account:] @roberjeffress is a perfect example of a feckless evangelist.

.@FHunscripted Sir: I don't care one iota about politics, compared to Christianity! Bring Maxine Waters with you—we need to protest Bob Jeffress' church, for the harm he's doing to our great religion. I won't mention one thing about politics, and I'm not trying to get on your good side!

.@FHunscripted Jeffress has ignored your call to meet with him, and ignored my many calls well before then, to do full evangelism (and to debate me on theology or politics). Come protest his church, please! If I say one thing about politics, I'll leave you hanging, and take myself out of the protest.

Update #4: Extremists (Part II)

(2/7/19)

RIDICULOUS proposals! Airplanes are progress, and lazy, dependent people unwilling to work get NOTHING (II Th. 3:10)! Green New Deal: Ocasio-Cortez aims to make air travel obsolete, aid those 'unwilling' to work <https://fxn.ws/2MSFU8U>

Punish success. #EMBARRASSING! Empower the poor; don't steal for them! #Extremists! Elizabeth Warren's 'wealth tax' faces constitutional questions <https://fxn.ws/2SexSxb>

We undoubtedly need to reverse the damage of climate change. The Today Show reported the past 5 years were the hottest, and that exacerbates hurricane intensity, and that days of torrential rains rose by a whopping amount. We can fix it, but using a sledgehammer to kill a fly is the wrong way!

Let's be honest: NOTHING is getting done to reverse climate change, because not enough people care, or think it a big problem! Al Gore has been banging the gong for decades, but falling on deaf ears. A convincing case of the dangers hasn't been made, though success on proving it exists! It's 'gotta hit home!

You make people's A/C bill increase, end their ski resorts, you might get more climate change concern! Polar bears and penguins are a BAD sell! People are selfish. They don't care about things thousands of miles away. You've 'gotta hit their pocketbooks and personal lives. And you 'gotta have workable solutions!

Saying airplanes are evil, and ought to be extinct, or you'll fund people unwilling to work is a ludicrous proposal! I have ZERO association with any bad ideas, or people who hold to them.



YEA!!! Vail Resorts To Be 100% Green Energy Powered By 2020 <https://goo.gl/ngZsrD>

Update #5: Jeffress Junk (Part III)

(2/8/19)

(I Cor. 4:8-16) NO ONE could EVER claim pastors adhering to the preach-and-be-paid ministry model are ANYTHING like they are supposed to be! Here, Paul tells even carnal lay people, "be imitators of me" (v. 16), and he worked with his own hands (v. 12), and out-worked EVERY American pastor!

Power as a close walk with Christ's evidence (through humility)—NOT words. (I Cor. 4:19-20)
Here is EXACTLY how Christians should be treating power and media idolater Robert Jeffress (I Cor. 5:9-11), but you KNOW no one will obey God's will in this matter! WE don't devalue idolatry like God does, even among money worshippers, and others we exalt as heroes!

Here's EXACTLY how Christians should be treating so-called Christian and immoral Trump (I Cor. 5:9-11), but you KNOW no one will obey God's will in this matter! WE don't devalue fake Christian posers for self and votes, or immorality like God does, even among money worshippers and others we exalt as heroes!

But "we're all sinners," says heretic Robert Jeffress, AS IF we all sin like this, routinely...
#ChristianValues!?! [Private account:]



Here's how evil pastors, like Jeffress, would respond... Let him who is without sin cast the first stone (Jn. 8:7), which MOST of YOU would accept, but NO ONE is stoning anyone, and I just gave you the verse that specifically applies to Christians associating with Chump! I'll also add I Cor. 15:33. People often ABUSE the Bible!

Can you NOW see how important it is to accurately interpret the Bible (II Tim. 2:15), and for Christians to know it for themselves (II Tim. 3:16-17), which MOST do not, which is why Jeffress gets away with his fraudulent schemes, keeping anyone who listens to his idiotic political opinions dumbed-down? (II Cor. 2:11)

Unity to lies, false doctrine and political bias and errant extremes is NOT biblical unity,
@RobertJeffress I challenge you to a public debate on ANY Bible priority matter or any political issue
from God's perspective! AAorg2020@gmail, or I can bring my signs again to you, if you'd like?
(11/12/18)

I challenge you to a public debate on Christian theology or politics, anytime, anywhere! @RobertJeffress
#ChristianCabal (2/4/19)

(I Cor. 2:14-16) Non-carnal Christians are to discern all things! Robert Jeffress can't even discern that
the fake baby Christian he praises is NOT what he's supposed to be doing. READ MORE BIBLE, and
stay away from FoxNews more! One benefits you; one deludes your FLESH, "sir!" (Mt. 4:40 You
aren't "living!"

24-year olds know the Bible better than many in the Christian Cabal!!! Pastor James MacDonald
UNDERSTOOD what the Bible taught about Chump (I Cor. 5:11) #GoodPastor! [Private account:] One
last thought, it's sad when a 24 year old who studies the Bible in his free time understands it better than
the people/pastors who made/endorsed this film. #TheTrumpProphecy

I know how this ilk (ab-) uses the Bible to "argue" their case—I've dealt with them for three decades!
Next, Jeffress would say, 'you're unforgiving,' and use the Bill Clinton line, 'move on.' Has Chump
repented of all this?: <https://bit.ly/2j1YEOf> NO ONE would say he has! Also, he said it was NOT an act,
and he would NOT change being who he was; now he is, because being himself is killing him. Flip-flop,
lies and hypocrisy!

Geoffrey the Giraffe Jeffress would then say, 'you're acting holier-than-thou, or being a legalist.' I'm
pointing out the TRUTH—a commodity often missing in Bob's worldview concerning Chump! And to be
a legalist, by applying what God says applies?

He preached a sermon last week... choose repentance over guilt. #MereWords! He lets Chump off the
hook, by letting two years pass! That's NOT biblical folks, but stars in your eyes blind you to the Good
Book! Power idolatry for one who sold his soul!

John the REAL Baptist rebuked a grossly sinning politician, but the Christian Cabal coddles, praises,
finds needles in a haystack of good to tout, and sucks up vs. rebukes. OPPOSITE of Jesus! (Mk. 6:1-18)
Again, they GET AWAY WITH IT because laymen DON'T know their Bibles, but rely on pastors as
gurus!

The woman at the well was NOWHERE depicted as a Christian—even a baby one, years after already
claiming to be one! The Cabal has FLIPPED from him as self-professed Christian, to baby Christian, to
Cyrus, to whatever the latest fad is, seeing if anything will stick. That's NOT conviction, but
opportunism! Hypocrisy is a sin!

And now Chump is JEREMIAH, of all people, because he wants to build a wall, said Jeffress, this week.
JEREMIAH! We are QUICKLY approaching blasphemy sin! THAT IS the Christian Cabal, folks. Sin-
to-win! They NEED de-programming from their Devil-deluded cult. I predict it will NOT happen! #Sin!

See how there's SO MUCH more in the "boring" Bible than you ever saw before? You have to have your
senses trained by the good word of God, to be able to handle meat, unlike the Corinthian church! (Heb. 5-
6) Senses trained, as a spiritual man discerns all things, but is appraised by none! (I Cor. 2:14-15)

Update #6: Extremists on Poverty & Immigration

(2/12/19)

HERE's how the poor pull themselves out of their pit: Better skills and motivation, better buying skills, DIY, band together/unionize/organize, be for controlled immigration (as you're hurt the WORST by more competition!), learn to budget, only have kids you can afford, live with family members under one roof, etc.! #Solutions

The poor can work overtime, second jobs, utilize the many social services America's safety net provides. I don't even own a smart phone. DON'T try to pry a dime of taxes out of me when you own one, and claim to be too poor to pay your bills! #Choices #tradeoffs #Priorities I haven't spent over \$50 for shoes in 20 years!

The poor can organize buyers co-ops, to leverage buying power. Dig a garden (Ex.: DIY). Dual income families are essential/required! Once the poor in America have addressed everything they can to make it on what they make, and used all social services, you can talk about voting for freebies! NOT before. That's immoral, and theft!

The OAC type extreme left liberal Democrats would NEVER win independents, NO GOP's, and could lose moderate and conservative Democrats! The ONLY people onboard with such radical ideas would be NON- taxpayers. Anyone would take something for free! That's almost human nature, but it's IRresponsible politicking! Sin-to-win! I OPPOSE that, 100 percent!

The rich DONT need any government policy—they are doing just FINE, financially! The Middle class need some, on tax relief (as Chump favored the rich), and the poor need a minimum wage increase, and have remaining Obamacare/Trumpcare (needing fixing), but also have Welfare. As to government programs, they don't need (vs. want) more, except better skills training in public schools.

Politicians will tout "free" daycare, healthcare, college, but REALITY is they will NOT be able to deliver! NO taxpayer wants BIGger government, or more handouts, off their tax contribution, or they'd send it in gratuitously. Those politicians want government jobs for themselves. I want solutions for the poor in those three areas! Even family members can care take, in some cases; taxpayers don't owe you.

Ask NOT what any politicians can do for you (because they can't do it on their own, anyway, and selfishness will be the death knell of America). Ask what you can do to make America better (by your vote and volunteerism)! JFK's spirit is ALWAYS the right one to hold, as even as the years go by!

Beto's 'let them in' open borders/end ICE, and Chump's keep them out policies are BOTH polar, stupid extremes! We allow in who our economy needs in; even among refugees, we take our fair share—no more and no less, and none who use social services beyond immediate needs, so they become employed! DUH.

The VERY people who are for open borders, 1. Want it for more votes, as they're UNable to convince a majority in America to their radical Socialist ideas otherwise, so bring in poor people who will vote for 'freebies! 2. Care NOTHING about the U.S.'s poor people, as MORE low wage competition HARMS them, and they're actually AMERICANS!

Legitimate refugees America has almost always been for helping, but with the mass influx of illegals, you assess need according to reality/circumstances, NOT overriding values of caring for refugees! You can help them in their country of origin, but our economy determines who we need, and therefore who we allow in!

America cannot accommodate everyone who wants in! We've built a GREAT place—the best in the world—NO wonder so many people flock here. It's NOT our duty to our country to ruin that by over-

populating and using up our space and natural resources by DUMP policies, like 'let them all in'/open borders FOOLishness!

The U.N. and world-at-large needs to help struggling nations end their problems which cause people to flee to America in the first place! If you cross the U.S.-Mexico border illegally, you are a law-breaker, no matter your motive—pure or otherwise! That's NOT a good way to start a lifestyle as a law-abiding U.S. citizen! EVERY nation has a right to decide who they let in!

Walls are NOT innately immoral, but turning away the needy for no reason IS, like the two men in the Good Samaritan parable, who turned a blind eye and walked away. The U.S. border needs technology to identify every border breach, and immediately secure and send them back to be processed legally! Allow NO illegal break-ins!

Lasers, GPS, AWACS, sensors, cameras, sonar, sirens ALL can detect illegals as they law-break. Then quick response teams confiscate them by boat, truck, ATV or helicopter, and force them into the back of the line for LEGAL processing. And make it faster and cheaper for poor people whose skills our economy needs!

Anyone can claim to be a refugee, by learning U.S. laws, and claiming to fit within them, to seek asylum! Every nation must take their fair share—no more, no less! Even Mexico has NO duty to house them all—simply due to geographical proximity! Why does their national budget have to be taxed? FINE the nation of origin!

Temporary asylum in America is another solution no one is speaking of. Prop up governments, cops and the military in nations who can't control cartels and criminals, so refugees don't happen, apart from natural disasters! Illegal immigration IS an invasion, without assimilation. Gov. Jindal's rhyme was 100 percent true (UNlike Johnny Cochran's rhyme, as gloves shrink when blood dries and fingers are stretched to the max).

All humans are equals, but NOT all people have a right to be in the U.S.A.! Every nation has people born there, and to move somewhere else you need PERMISSION! That is NOT racist, that's how you run a country! America is a melting pot, but sometimes our cup (or pot) runneth over, at which point you DON'T add more ingredients!

Many moons ago I started plans to be a Minuteman at the Mexico border, for a week, during our vacation. Something came up and it wasn't possible, or a good idea (guns involved, if I recall). When you live in a border state, you know illegal immigration is a problem. When you don't, you care MUCH less! That's rude!

There is NO problem with anyone from any nation coming to America, if they're not terrorists or criminals, or destitutely seeking to live off our safety net! Nationality is no object. However, you must be able to secure a job, and NOT take one from any American who wants it! GWB had it RIGHT! End of line processing status for illegals.

My twins' part-time 'nanny' spent FIVE YEARS rarely seeing her HUSBAND, and they spent THOUSANDS of dollars to get him here, legally! NO ONE of any descent who is decent can tell me one who swims across the Rio Grande is as deserving of U.S. citizenship! Make your own nation great! Get in the back of our legal line!

I'm 100 percent for DACA allowing citizenship, as kids are innocents when their parents illegally enter the U.S.A.! WHAT are dependents to do, when their parents leave their country of origin? Why would

you punish kids for doing what's natural—following the bread winners and caretakers? I'm NOT for anchor baby policies, to thwart/manipulate U.S. law's intentions!

Caravans 'coming to America' try to force their way in, by sheer numbers. You have NO more legitimate claim to enter as an individual as through gang tackling our border capabilities! Follow the rules, accept the decision we impose, and have a back-up plan B, as not everyone is 'gonna be allowed in! Deal with it!

I 100 percent oppose amnesty, as that is rewarding wrongdoing! Businesses LIKE illegal immigration, for cheap labor! Dems like potential voters. WE THE PEOPLE, citizens of America must rise up to say ONLY let in who our economy needs! More than that, YOUR wages and job opportunities LESSEN! Economics 101!

Beto argues America's the richest nation, so we can take in more illegals. It's an ACHIEVEMENT to be that/rich, and that doesn't mean we 'wanna pay for other governments' FAILures to create a sustainable, decent economy! Just because you're rich doesn't mean you owe people NOT your family or employees anything. Mercy and charity are NOT justice!

Liberals want the rich's money via government/laws! They believe being rich is evil. They think everyone should be paid the same, or the poor over-paid for their skills. That's immoral, unjust and stupid! The rich DO owe a MORAL burden to society, but ONLY owe the tax bracket percent their income falls within!

DJT evilly blessed the rich with his over tax cut! His policies often favor the rich. That's evil. But wanting to tax millionaires for being millionaires is punishing business and financial success, and is a ludicrous proposal! Make tax brackets fair, then enforce them 100 percent! Ten percent of a little isn't the same pain/sacrifice as 10 percent of a lot!

The rich and businesses are where the money is, but you have to have a legitimate reason to confiscate any excess/overage—not just because you want to, can, or it could be used better. Unless they're bank robbers, they earned it, and it is private property! The poor need solutions, but mainly not from government programs!

A recent report found that governments giving guaranteed free money DIDN'T decrease unemployment. Everyone who can work must work. If absolutely no jobs exist, government would have to provide jobs, off the rich's taxes, because people have to live/survive. But we're NOWHERE near needing Zuckerberg's guaranteed job proposal! We have plenty of jobs!

The public needs to clamor for more millionaires to *implement* the Giving Pledge, as with existing signors. You do NOT need all that excess! I have NO problem taxing the rich more than other classes, as we already do, but with tax loopholes, it doesn't always happen. END every loophole; pay your percent!

Update #7: Poor's Solutions—Moral vs. Immoral (Part I)
(AKA, Pandering Politicians!)

(2/13/19)

Everyone should be for justice, and I'm 100 percent for a living wage to all whose work quality deserves/earns it! Business shouldn't over- or under-pay anyone. I'm also 100 percent for government being used to rid business of all evil tricks it does, including THIS report of how you get paid what you deserve (<https://bit.ly/2S0XEjf>) if YOU take the initiative—NOT employers willing and waiting to pay their best workers more, but how you communicate your value to the company, and learning how to negotiate!

And no one should get any monetary help from government if they're unwilling to work, or any if they haven't, first, maximized what they already earn—NOT spent on luxuries but necessities! You do NOT deserve a certain level of lifestyle just because you were born, and live in the U.S.A.

A minimum standard for all is needed (i.e., food, clothes and shelter), but that's about it. Those unable to work are the only ones who need not, but there's a lot of abuse in that Social Security disability system! It's NOT noble, but human nature that many folk are lazy, or will take things for free, if offered.

LIFE—not just Capitalism—requires mankind to work for a living. Unless you win the lotto, or receive a huge inheritance, there are no exceptions. Government can't bail you out of that obligation, nor should you EVER seek it, via politicians, to lessen that burden, but government MUST ensure JUSTICE between employer-worker relations!

It's NOT government's job to make your life comfy/comfortable; only to ensure no severe suffering in poverty. Government is here to produce justice and punish evil! (Rom. 13:4) There needs to be a SERIOUS moral revival, where rich people DO their God-given OBLIGATION to society (i.e., give back, I Tim. 6:17-19), and churches, individuals, families, businesses and charities do what so many today clamor for government to do! Compulsory civic service, streamlined/prioritized government, taxpayers paying their full bracket percent and the Giving Pledge are four good ways to achieve this.

It is EVIL to reward evil, like rewarding law-breakers with amnesty, and evil to seek poor immigrants for Dem votes, by offering freebies taxpayers fund, to lure them here to vote corrupt politicians into power! It's also EVIL to try to retain white privilege by keeping all aliens out, 'except from Norway' 9Cgump's recommendation).

NEVER be deceived, this border wall debate is about the makeup of future voters! WHAT type nationality is more likely to vote D or R? Skilled and educated vs. unskilled and less educated. Politicians in D.C. don't have the gonads to say it this way, but it's ABSOLUTELY true!

Beto saying 'let them in' is a RIDICULOUS open borders policy! Let Beto pay the difference between how low U.S. wages fall with a glut of employees, and fund the social services of people he invites in! THAT's the problem! Irresponsible, sin-full evil and immoral politicians USE people for self-gain, in the name of being merciful and generous with Other People's Money!

I could care less who migrates or is a refugee. I care if our economy needs you. And I care if refugee housing is fairly distributed among nations! It is NOT evil that America is the richest nation, but it also obliges us to a greater responsibility than others! (Lk. 12:48) We must lead, but NOT be dumped on, like NATO paying their fair share.

The least-skilled and educated poor MUST be empowered by government programs (namely public schools), or retraining for older folk. They NEED job skills, negotiating training and communicating their value to employers, dress for success, resume and job search skills, interviewing, motivation, hygiene (if needed), and courts MUST be used to enforce EEOC rules against racial discrimination in employment, including lie detectors as some degree of evidence, because employers' H.R. personnel ROUTINELY memorize sanitized answers that NEVER state REAL reasons people are not hired, if being honest could cause a lawsuit! Employees can NEVER know, absent threat of lawsuit that reveals the true motives/reasons!

Any politician who offers bribes for votes, in the form of OPM paid for "freebies" is desperate and immoral, even if that's a political party belief and value! HERE is the TRICK: Politicians pander to their

base, with ridiculous dream-state proposals, KNOWING they'll NOT occur, but also knowing their base isn't smart enough to figure it out! I believe both bases actually are smart enough, they just want low taxes or freebies, as everyone wants more money in life!

Government is NOT a cash cow ATM machine for tax cuts or handouts! YOU are responsible for your own life, financially! Government and others can help, in severe poverty cases, but for anyone to look to government is an admission of FAILURE to do your duty to yourself and family, before God (excepting 100 percent mental or physical disability).

Business does MANY things to force wages downward! Employees and workers FAR out-number them. USE the force/leverage of our size to bring justice in wages for everyone deserving... red and yellow, black and white, red, female, LGBTQ-everyone.

Conservatism's individualism emphasis DIScourages our organizing for power to balance elites, the rich and business owners' power of the pocketbook to hire and fire! White collars would NEVER unionize, but in many cases that's a disservice to your own wages! If you're NOT uniquely talented, skilled, or able to negotiate or communicate your value to a company, your going solo works in the employer's financial favor!

Businesses with excess NEED to give back to society. Businesses differ! Some are generous and some are greedy (the two G's). Society needs to pressure social engagement by ALL businesses not struggling, and organized boycotts and buycotts could reward the good ones and punish the others.

People power! There's power in numbers of dollars, consumers or voters! Organize! Sophisticated, smart, fair unions NEED to rise, for the working person! And don't force everyone to join them! And don't get so political you force members to only vote for one party. And don't seek undeserved wages, or you lose again (as unions did with globalization)!

NO severe suffering from poverty ought to exist in America. Beyond that, government/taxpayers owe NO ONE anything! And NEVER produce a kid you can't afford! They are NOT employees, but an expense (as are pets)! The poor need to be the best-educated consumers. Government needs to help with that! It will in @Pledgers2020.

The rich are not sugar daddies to the poor, via Dems. There are selfish and philanthropic rich. Society MUST distinguish the two, and make the former do their fair share. Tax rates MUST be fair, and fully enforced. Beyond that, generosity is a personal choice—NO government action needed!

Publicly OUT selfish millionaires and billionaires. Identify and shame them! Use social media and the media. Anyone who is a billionaire OUGHT to have already signed and started to implement the Giving Pledge! You know the names in the news, but you don't know their charity contribution percents, and 1040's are kept secret. Shame them.

And NO rich person would be wise to hand out money to individuals—even street corner beggars! Fund things that make the poor self-sustaining. Education and motivation for better skills in the areas I mentioned earlier. Empowerment! Rid 'bad' areas of town of depressing influences, like dilapidation, violent gangs, poor-performing and/or unsafe schools, single moms NOT getting help or child support from the seed donor, unjust prison sentences keeping many males (i.e., dads and sons) out of those communities, rehab and job training in jail, drug dealers pushed out of the hoods and barrios, as with pimps, ideally—and crime!

MORE police presence, MORE after-school programs (like the YMCA, Boy's Club and community centers), but for more than just sports... life training and job skills development, and academic/education motivation and tutoring. NO child left behind, or falling through any cracks. #NoCracksOrCrack

Role model mentors buddying up to inspire youth with no father (and others). NO poor kids getting lesser quality education than the rich! Paying teachers enough bonus to make teaching there worth it! Identifying ALL academic strugglers, and giving them all the tools they need to succeed! Fairness requires they get MORE attention to make results POSITIVE for all graduates.

Blue collar training for those NOT geared for college! Junior colleges available in every community—online—so college is within reach, for all academically-qualified, despite economic shortfalls! Anyone who EVER says I'm NOT for the poor, because I oppose handouts, is a lying fool!

For poor people, you can buy at dollar stores, Aldi, grow a garden, use triple coupons, make a co-op for buying power, chase sales, buy on EBay and Amazon, use the library for your computer, and public transportation (vs. owning a car), or a scooter (I saw a homeless guy on a scooter at a homeless shelter!), live with many family members under one roof.

There are MANY things you can do to have a better life off the wages you earn, as dual income parents (or single mothers). Our three political books give as many details as I know, absent constant new ones on the NBC Today Show. LEARN, and don't seek for freebies/handouts!

Government ALREADY offers section 8, food stamps, and many other Welfare programs. You are NOT incapable (unless on S.S. disability). You need to choose smart, and never be lazy! It's VERY doable! If you lived as I have the past 11 years, you'd see seeking handouts is weak, and often evil, when you're not maxed out!

You likely have expenditures that were NOT the best deal/value, like the smart phone and service you use. I don't! You have ZERO right to beg taxpayers through pandering politicians to subsidize you when you aren't maxed out in your own abilities, even if it's legal and possible.

The rich's excess doesn't belong to you! You MAY have untapped talents! A DUMB TV ad says we're all equally talented. Balderdash! But what you have, God has enabled you with to be able to earn your way through life! It's always been that way, since the days of Adam! (Gen. 3:19) What you earn is what you live on!

Society can aid in severe temporary down times, but NOT medium- to long-term. You're living above your means. That irresponsible decision is NOT the fault of taxpayers forcing you to so choose! Any politician who abandons these truths to bait your vote, for self-gain, by promising freebies, is immorally corrupt and selfishly ambitious! (Jas. 3:14)

The REAL issue is do politicians REALLY want to solve your poverty challenge, or get your vote? Do they support sustainability of humans, or just of ecology? Are they for empowerment or entitlement? THAT's the DIFFERENCE between good vs. evil politicians, poor people who vote! Vote accordingly (Ecc. 5:7).

And for any who would allege I'm against the rich, I've ONLY ever said pay your fair share in taxes, and don't do evil to society or employees! I've also advised on how to have a better business, new products/innovation, and our coming political campaign will consult you for FREE! Accusations that can't be proved are futile and fool's gold!

America is competition, but life is NOT a game. There are no winners and losers, but people who do better, needing to ensure no one severely suffers! As Styx said, America spells competition (The Grand Illusion). You can take competition too far, as an idol of greed!

The HILARIOUS thing in life is employees demanding cost of living increases, when business profits and government revenues must also keep up with rising costs! Money doesn't grow on trees! I wish all profits were fully publicly exposed, so we'd see which owners are Scrooging their employees!

How you revitalize poor neighborhoods: Schools focus on the strugglers; mentors fill in for missing dads; gang lures get allayed by other extra-curriculars and increased police presence; trips to nice neighborhoods inspire dreams; school counselors advise on best careers for individuals' skills. (6/1/19)

Churches and charities help clean up landscapes and paint structures, if not repair broken appliances. Government programs educate on budgeting, smart buying, job search, skills training (as in school), and employers get matched with qualified job candidates. Businesses won't invest where there can be little profit! (6/1/19)

Update #8: Hernan (Her Nanny State) Cortez vs. Capitalism

(3/3/19)

SNL depicted Ocasio-Cortez as rational and researched last evening. That was a dis-service to America! She is FAR from proffering rational solutions to our challenges! Her answer for everything is handouts! If she were ever in charge, the rich would leave, and everyone's government checks would end.

Businesses would leave, jobs would leave, automation would take every job, a revolt among all taxpayers would occur (myself included within it). She advocates for NO personal responsibility! Why even work, under her Socialism? Government can pay for my life! Government is taxpayers who WORK!

If Socialism is EVER on the national agenda as something being foisted on America, they will lose all GOP votes, most independents (like me), and even moderate, thinking Democrats. Cortez wants businesses and anyone with any bank balance to pay everyone else what they don't earn at work! Freebies. NEVER!

The poor deserve a reasonable minimum wage. They already have Welfare. That's all you can expect from others who aren't your family or employer, via taxes! You've got to earn more by being worth more in your job skills! You need unions to negotiate better wages, as doing it on your own hasn't netted you much!

"Free" healthcare, daycare, paid family leave, college, green new deal—EVERY one of these costs billions. WHO pays for it? NOT people with no excess! Sin-filled politicians promise other people's money as freebies, to get elected! Pay your own damn bills. I have enough of them myself. Quit believing lying politician fools!

And add in reparations for American Indians, then let's all get high, so we can REALLY be unproductive, as we lazily sit on our government-supplied couches eating government issued bon bons. THIS is the extreme left liberal Democrat candidates, so far! NO clue about economics! FAILED Eco 101!

The rich DO owe more in taxes. They DO often cheat the system. Chump DID over benefit them with tax relief. They DO use tricks to pay less than their fair share. ALL billionaires SHOULD implement the Giving Pledge, and every rich person SHOULD pay a higher tax percent than others.

But Socialism is NOT America, has NOT made America what she is—the envy of the world; businesses are NOT innately evil, and not every rich person got that way by screwing others. This is the foolish nonsense "thinking" of the far left, who believe America is immoral from stealing the country from Indians and Mexico, then building it into the greatest nation ONLY off slaves' backs.

We DID do wrong to Indians, but they've been offered millions, and turned it down because they wanted the land we took. Wars are evil, but that was CENTURIES ago! Slavery was, too! Equal opportunity for all is the answer—NOT money from taxpayers, especially since we did NOT enslave anyone, steal anyone's land, or slaughter Indians.

Cortez is against white people, it seems, and thinks every white person is a white supremacist. She couldn't be further from the truth! She wrongly thinks everyone for Capitalism is against minorities, or wants whites favored (i.e., 'privileged'). If anyone has ever read one word I've written, she is so far from the truth!

Settlers built America, as did slaves. It was NOT people in other nations that made America what it is, excepting the ones who came here as immigrants! Now other nations want all the perks we built, by entering here as if they have a God-given right, because their own nations can't get their economic ducks in a row.

Follow our example! It's NOT America's duty to feed and fund the world! We enjoy a high lifestyle because we're innovative, we think smart, are competitive and work hard. We deserve the fruits of our labors, and no one has a right to what we produce. If we are merciful, they'll benefit from our excess.

Go create your own excess! Nothing is stopping you but you! America has been around less time than most nations. LEARN what we did right, and imitate our success. You can't steal it from us! I warned 5+ years ago that Dems wanted illegal immigration for votes.

Cortez is Capitalizing on the infiltration attitude of populating and trespassing enough people to force people who work to pay for others' lifestyles! This is EVIL, and I'll not only fight it, I will always support its defeat!

Proof:

'Undocumented' is NOT a synonym for 'illegal.' You have NO documents because it's ILLEGAL for you to be here, because you broke our laws to get here; you're NOT just missing papers. (10/24/14)

Gingrich wanted to eliminate the minimum wage. Do you think business is kind, and would pay you MORE? You'd be a fool to believe that. They WANT illegal labor! (11/11/14)

Dems are PRO law-breaking illegals so can UN-justly gain voters, and rip off tax payers with more social services' DRAIN. Both parties have corruption! (11/13/14)

NO illegal should be gifted with citizenship, but go to the END OF THE LINE on a path, and CLOSE THE BORDERS NOW! YOU DON'T REWARD bad behavior. #CommonSense (11/27/14)

@GOP: Don't deport illegals (except criminals or terrorists), and ONLY let in people our economy NEEDS thereafter (AFTER closing our borders)! (12/9/14)

For votes, Dems want amnesty for illegals (hurting our working class), and the GOP outsources jobs (hurting our working class). PRAY for the U.S. working class! (12/9/14)

MANY people are needed by business at minimum wage jobs, forever. You can move up, but those jobs need filling. Hence, business likes illegals' cheap wages. (12/13/14)

Business doesn't oppose illegals even if they cost jobs and social services because they get cheap labor. That's an UN-patriotic business is ONLY for profits philosophy. (12/13/14)

Big business is for profits at ALL costs, even outsourcing the last U.S. job. UNLESS 'We the people' fight that. NO WONDER they're pro illegals' amnesty-CHEAP labor! (12/14/14)

Big business supported OVER-outsourcing to hurt Dems (i.e., unions), but Dems got more voters from those workers hurt in the Rust belt, too. (12/15/14)

REWARD bad behavior so big business can get cheap ILLEGAL labor by ~amnesty, so U.S. workers lose their job, or are lower paid? NO! @GOP is wrong here, too! (12/19/14)

Fine illegals already here, and make a payment plan for all past-due taxes, then back of line on a path to citizenship. DON'T REWARD breaking into our nation! (2/9/15)

It would be UN-fair to have turned a blind eye to 12M illegals, then start deporting them after they've adjusted their life here! #Immigration (1/22/15)

Pope Francis: QUIT volunteering U.S. money to help people illegally break into our country, and lower wages and use services without our consent; use your money! (2/7/15)

Cortez is trying to gen up votes from the (likely small) percent of minorities who don't want to work hard. Many of all races want to work hard, but all want (and deserve) to be paid fair! Freebies and handouts are never the right way. Any subsidies tokenly repaid by compulsory civic service! NO free lunches.

If Ocasio-Cortez's or Berine's Socialism took effect, the GOP would un-do it soon thereafter, gridlock would block its implementation, businesses would fully robotize/automate, layoffs and unemployment would skyrocket, many rich would leave and shut down their business' U.S. presence, and America would go bankrupt!

No one owes you anything, just for being born; cold, hard reality. You earn what you get in this life! If you earn too little, you're living too high or your skills are too low. These are simply FACTS we often accuse Trumpsters of hating, but extremists on BOTH sides of the aisle aren't known for the highest IQ's!

You NEVER incentivize the poor to work harder and develop better skills if you hand out GIMMIES! You're promoting LAZINESS (a sin), Democrats. Ocasio-Cortez's extremism would cause a Chump landslide, if it became mainstream.

ANYONE who sucks up to or supports evil politicians who promise the moon, paid for by others, hasn't the b-lls to go up to a working person who pays taxes and rob them, or ask for a handout, but hides behind liberal politicians to do their dirty work for them. Cowardice sin! (II Th. 3:10)

The OPPOSITE of Ocasio-Cortez is equally evil! The rich hoard, keep all excess just for their family, never help anyone, end Welfare and the minimum wage, and relish in the poor remaining poor, as they profit off paying them peanuts. Extremes are evil. The ONLY exception may be Rev. 3:15, but even Ecc. 7:16 curbs that allegation.

Update #9: Slum Success
(3/3/19)

Just as U.S. churches often started to get greedy between 1985-1995, so did U.S. big business, where literally everything was analyzed for how to save money, or make more—to the Nth degree. Savings and loan scandal, mergers and acquisitions trend impacted mega church mania, automation, streamlining, outsourcing and globalization, shifting the burden of insurance onto employees, contract labor (to avoid benefits), BOTH parties allowed illegals, for votes and cheap labor, and business broke up the unions.

THE WORKER GOT SCREWED, especially in the Rust Belt. ‘Average Joe’s’ CAN’T rely on business to self-police to be fair to them! It’s NOT in their interest to be fair, or care about employees’ needs, if they can claim the wage is what the market will bear! That’s why GOVERNMENT is essential in helping the little man—NOT favoring business! Every action since the 1950’s has been to help business profits, from dual income families, ending pensions, etc.!

WHAT does that mean, in specifics? Handouts? NO! Any and every freebie ought to require token civic service repayment! But government DOES have a legitimate role in ensuring fairness, as they represent us all—NOT just elites. Increased minimum wage makes sense, as the economy’s doing better, so the rich are doing better, but government is for all—not just the elites. (Levit. 19:15) Memorize that mantra!

NOT ending the estate tax is also their job, as society has SO many needs, and so few dollars (\$22T debt, and rising), and the ONLY people with any money to spare are the rich, and, like Warren Buffett says, they benefitted from America—it’s only right that they give back! Jesus agrees! (1 Tim. 6:17-19) Lk. 12:48).

LOOK at the attitude Jesus COMMENDED: (Lk. 19:8) A rich guy who got there by graft and theft was repentantly willing to pay restitution up to 50 percent of his wealth. Most rich people haven’t gotten so by theft or evil, but when you have way more than you’ll ever need, and with a virtually finite money supply, MOST DID get rich off the backs of paying peanuts, by the same measures I just detailed (layoffs, automation, robotics included).

HOW do you live the lifestyle of the rich and famous as you see people struggling to make ends meet, and only average one percent charity giving, when the non-rich average three percent? GREED and SELFISHNESS SINS is how! Repent! God sees your sinfulness! You hide in limos, behind gated communities, and hang with your own kind, NEVER going to the poor parts, like the movie, Trading Places, or my recent trip through poor parts of Taos, Amarillo, Abilene and Lubbock.

EVERY trip, we invariably make some minor wrong turn, and when we find ourselves in the "bad" part of town (a BAD term, as those people aren’t bad!), I tell my kids, this is how the other half lives, and the majority of America...be grateful, and no wonder they vote Democrat!

God as my witness I’ve said this a proverbial 'million' times to my kids, as my mom always said: ‘nice place to visit, but I wouldn’t ‘wanna live there,’ and too many times I’ve also added, ‘I don’t know how they can live like that—I’d be suicidally depressed’ (which I absolutely would).

It’s poverty! Run-down, old structures and vehicles, disheveled yards and pot-holed streets. Bungalos, and homeless and often junk not in the trunk of trucks but yards! Businesses right next door, sometimes used car part junk yards.

Liquor stores, dilapidated gas stations, FEW grocery stores, as you can’t profit there, much! MLK is often the main street, no matter the town, or Cesar Chavez (even in East Plano, where I visited). Why? Often "minorities" (another BAD term live there, and we Americans often expect them to be poor. My brethren, these things ought not be this way! (James 3:10)

That's why they often argue 'white privilege!' Why are whites expected to be rich, or you've failed your family legacy? College education, or you're a loser? Why are minorities often in low-rent districts? HISTORY, if not prejudice! Slaves were mainly black. That race in America got the opposite of a head start in the race for the American dream (i.e., money)! And America was founded mainly by whites, so Latino types came later, through immigration—legal or otherwise. BOTH black and brown started late, and now demand equality, as they are human equals. Often they'll vote for politicians who will give them freebies, reparations, and screw the richer majority, white, business owner class. They think that's justice.

Let me tell you what ALL poorer people need (yes, whites can be poor... visit local trailer park!): Excellent education, college (where the IQ allows), EQUAL hiring opportunities (vs. covert racist prejudice in hiring), smart buying skills, buying co-ops, budgeting skills, increased minimum wage, motivation, connections, etc.)

I've listed the needs before. Conservatives ALWAYS tout the Ben Carson's, who made it out. WHAT ABOUT THOSE WHO HAVEN'T? God cares about them! Government needs to, too! And it is us all and tax payers!

Businesses hire the best skills for the least price. You would too! That means the ones with lesser skills get less, obviously! And with MORE good skills imported, and cheap labor breaking past our national no trespassing signs (border), you, the average American, are being squeezed on both ends by business decisions!

NO WONDER you're upset with rich people, and government allowing this horrible situation! But the answer is NOT to vote in things that CAN'T work, like thinking freebies from Santa Claus exist, in a fantasy land where money grows on trees, just because some politician schmuck says they'll give it to you!

Gridlock will stop it! You get all the aspects of Welfare, already! You need unions to fight for you, politicians who are for not ending the estate tax, not favoring the rich, making them pay their fair share with NO tax loopholes, increased minimum wage, opposing ending regulations that keep you safe when you buy/consume, or work! I'm for all those things.

And our education system CAN'T let anyone fail, unless their DNA simply disallows quality learning, in which case they'll soak up the most menial jobs, by necessity. NO MORE illegal labor our economy needs, if any American wants the job! NO free flow outsourcing of good jobs, without any consideration of U.S. labor force needs (though some will continue). No more BAD trade deals, like that which BOTH sides allowed, that destroyed the middle class, via over-outsourcing and over-immigration (not outsourcing and immigration themselves, but overage).

I've said these things for well over four years, here, even before Chump, who had full access to our info, before he ran, via sources I detail in a free website book. My ONLY point is that the majority will NEVER get "GOOD" jobs! A friend once told me the economy is a pyramid, with the best jobs on the top.

WHO wants to give up that lifestyle? FEW-to-none! So liberals try to ruin it as "unfair" (vs. unrighteous), by huge taxes and voting in freebies! Conservatives always say the U.S. poor are better off than anywhere else, to excuse zero concern for bettering their lives, but God's commands to care for the poor don't change.

We all must help them ALL have a better life, mainly by education, training, motivation and enforcing nondiscrimination laws! Someone1 with any jail time record has a HARD time being employed!

Employers 'wanna hire who they want, and NEVER consider that if all of them only share that mindset, many get left behind!

Government HAS to pick up that slack, by jobs and programs! Some business people are O.K. with that, if it's cheaper than hiring them. That means the ones most hurt by business and government policies will be paid near peanuts, absent charities and churches and benevolent souls, like Giving Pledge implementers.

You very poor Americans: I start a national campaign June 19th. I'll meet with as many of you as humanly possible between then and March 2020, to TEACH you specifics on how to live higher for lower. I've had to learn these skills the past 11 years, writing 11 books for no pay. You can do it—I have! BUT, you have to know how!

Schools don't teach you that, often. Businesses don't teach you that, or they'd make less money off you. Businesses have little incentive investing in your communities, as there's no "disposable income." You WILL be screwed by life if you don't fight back, but NOT by voting for freebies, but standing up for yourself, and choosing wisely!

I learned over our Taos trip that Habitat for Humanity doesn't give free houses. I had planned to meet poor people there, but now I'll have to find new gathering places. Please get the word out that I'll be coming to your communities, and if time doesn't allow that, I'll make my chapter teaching you How to Live Large and Pay Puny available FREE on our website 'Books Update' button!

You can read it FREE at your local library. You need help with rent decisions, transportation, smart phones, clothes, car buying and maintaining, and many other purchasing decisions. For the time being, consider these: Car auctions or used cars, scooters, public transportation (which is often expensive, homeless people in Dallas told me), carpools, bike, get cars repaired in the poorest areas (if quality is good), live in houses with many family members, demand a cop presence in the poorer areas you live in, avoid gangs and drugs (focus on education), utilize charities and all government programs, improve your skills, vote for people limiting who comes here (so your competition is less), and who are for increased minimum wage, not ending the estate tax, are for the Giving Pledge, not favoring the rich, and for limited job outsourcing.

These, and many other things I'd like to teach you can make your life better. America needs to quit celebrating the kid who escapes poverty for the NBA or a rap career, and start focusing on the others who do not! Quit touting Ben Carson types, to the neglect of all others, just saying 'you can do it, too.' HELP them all get NOT to Ben's status (FEW can be doctors, and we don't need that many docs), but escape poverty!

Rush Limbaugh analogizes it to worms escaping the can. He celebrates not living in a sardine can, but MOST people do. DO the high and mighty care? Why not? Because they're NOT LIKE JESUS, if they don't.

POOR people: Use Redfin to buy a home (one percent commission vs. three percent). Know that slumlords have laws they must obey, concerning safe and healthy living quarters. If you have leaks, rats, dangerous conditions, REPORT THEM to the authorities, maybe anonymously! Buy a tiny house (\$30K and up, or "manufactured" home).

If you live in public housing, DEMAND it be up to code, and meets all laws and regulations for your safety and healthy living! Organize a group of mothers (maybe some pa's) to report all criminal activity,

and arrange things for kids to do to avoid gang influences. Work with churches and charities and Boys Clubs and government sports facilities (rec centers).

Get your kids in extra-curricular activities. Have a mentoring program, and take bus tours of better areas of town so your kids can dream, so they can set goals and be motivated! TV is NOT enough! Real life inspires. MAKE rich people know you exist, peacefully! NOT by protests at city hall, but somewhere near rich areas, so they notice; you usually live so far away from them! NOT to scare, or make them worry they'll be stolen from, but you can't just be a statistic, or a TV interviewee—you have to go to them, as they LOVE staying away from where you live, and living like you don't.

Moms (often single): Volunteer PTA at school, though you work long hours. Have your older kids do so if you can't. Invest in your public school's success! GOOD teachers may need extra pay, for the dangers, but equal graduating and grade results are the ONLY acceptable outcome, unless one has a learning disability.

No one falls through the cracks, or falls into crack! Drug dealers pushed to one area, where transactions happen in the light of day, under cop observation without ticketing, so no one rips off another drug dealer by poor quality stuff or stealing, so murderers in retaliation don't occur. And I'm NOT for legalizing that, but it's 'gonna happen, and I watch First 48 enough to know that many murders occur due to drug transactions gone bad!

NO MORE black-on-black violence (HIGH statistics)! That's your own kind! A fellow human being. I understand your environment may be very depressing, but don't give up on life, or the value of life in others! Kill a human, they NEVER come back!

Gang members need better job opportunities, but until they do, if ever, they've got to do so safely, and not have turf wars! Share the wealth opportunities, vs. violence to protect your business. You ALL have to survive in the hoods, ghettos and barrios! NOT just a few doing great, as other do horribly. Band together to care for one another.

You're O.K. doing O.K., but don't try to hog the business on your block, wearing gold chains to flaunt a useless lifestyle of selfishness that ends in Hell! There R solutions; MANY more!

At worst, I'm 'gonna open a Facebook Live or Periscope or email campaign to poor areas, to solve your many challenges in bulk/en masse. I can NEVER individually teach people, but collectively, I want to do so to all America's poor. I'm open to suggestions on how. The solutions exist. I can dream them up, if not research them.

You ALL need access to what I find, likely added to my FREE website, as I find them ('Books update' button), likely a chapter entitled 'Poverty Solutions.' Keep the faith, keep hope alive, help is coming, the cavalry is on its way. God cares about you, and so do I, and so should ALL who name His name!

Police presence MUST never abuse citizens, but their being there KEEPS crime at bay—deterrence! When the cat's away the mice will play. We can't let citizens be the law/take the law into their own hands, or violence will escalate! Street justice is NOT the answer, but maybe more people of color in law enforcement? #Solutions

Cops on the beat. Community policing. MORE confidential informants, and NOT seeing them as rats and narcs, but HELPING keep you safe! At one time, age 21 was some statistic many black males were happy to and expecting to live to, and not much more. #Tears SERIOUSLY? YOU ACCEPT dying at 21? #Tears Amazing! 21? You're JUST getting started in life! 21? #Tears

"You have what you tolerate"/accept—you accept homeless, prostitutes, violent gangs, few grocery stores, low wages, bad schools, physically falling apart, hopelessness, dads abandoning kids as glorified players who never pay child support?

You tolerate the rich getting richer as your wages stay stagnant and low? You tolerate the rich paying the same percent as their secretaries? WHY? You have what you tolerate. You tolerate celebrities representing you, when you benefit NOTHING from such things as the first black president, when you weren't elevated by his great reign unless and until your life improves?

QUIT living vicariously by the people who escape poverty! Start demanding you all get out, by policies that actually change your circumstances for the better! NOT freebies, but REAL opportunities... not mere words of such! NO kid left behind. No job discrimination. No being treated as second class. No disrespect because you're poor, or one color or another! Human equals. Demand it! You have what you tolerate.

Jesus said we will always have poverty. I'm NOT saying it will end, but it must get better for its victims. MOST people born in America aren't 'gonna move to another nation, where they know no one, and don't speak the language! Living in a third world country is NOT an option for America's poor; we've got to fix U.S.A.!

Here's NATURE: The rich dominate the best areas of America. Location, location, Location. Everyone else gets less. Old homes in central locations get bought out and razed for McMansions. Cheaper land is always spreading further rural. That's the poor's lot! Cheap property is always 'gonna be where the rich aren't.

So a geographical separation is common sense. RARE are poor hoods right next door to rich ones for long. Property taxes ensure that! Can't afford to pay them, so you move on. NOTHING sinful about that, but the poor need a habitable environment that doesn't uproot them every decade or so, as rich people expand! Permanence. Roots.

It's NOT helpful to subsidize them living where they can't afford the standard of living, via section 8. That money should make their permanent area of town BETTER! Individually, people LOVE 'moving on up' off subsidies, but it's a mirage. You've got to live within your means, and your means need to increase, as you lessen expenses, by better buying and chasing Madison Avenue images less! Reality! Deal with the real! Repair some homes; let Fixer Upper do a work in the wards, to showcase what could be! Clean up home landscapes. Looks have an effect on your emotions!

I literally was shocked seeing this ancient building (on the left) on a day trip. SEEING the architecture on the right is clearly more inspiring!



Poor people need to SEE better future opportunities. Visit them, start to see seedling evidence around them, that their communities are not getting run down, but are resurrecting/reviving. Businesses CAN'T profit from that, unless customers make 'mo money!

I interviewed several homeless people last year. They can't get ahead without ~\$1,000 for food, shelter, clothes and transportation to a JOB that's often NOT right around the corner. NO WONDER they turn to alcohol and drugs, as an escape. Make their areas of town a place you don't have to escape! Fix the problems!

Sean Hannity said healthcare costs get solved by health savings accounts. That means FUND YOUR OWN huge medical bills! That is of NO help, as when they (i.e., conservatives) say save and invest. POOR PEOPLE ARE POOR, Sean. By definition they have no excess to save or invest. Embarrassing selfish response-lip service!

Update #10: Living Large, Paying Puny

(Adapted from our book, *Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant*)

No one likes to see anyone living in severe poverty or hunger, especially innocent children! So for all of them, I offer these helpful tips to lessen their expenses to stretch their dollars even further, as increasing job skills through further training takes time, but bills do not delay needing paying.

First, ensure you take full advantage of all charity, church and government programs to help you. They're there for the taking, so take advantage of them, but don't abuse them.

Second, make it your goal to become self-sustaining in X amount of time, either through overtime, an additional part-time job, lessening expenses or enhancing your earning potential through retraining.

Let's deal with the biggies: On homes, you don't have to own, but if you do, Redfin charges only 1 percent to use their realty services; if you can put enough down for a down payment, you can avoid PMI charges (private mortgage insurance); if you can pay your mortgage every 4 weeks, or one extra payment a year, you can reduce a 30-year mortgage to around 23 years. Consider what many families (especially from other countries) do—have mom and dad, grandma and granddad, and any others you can tolerate live with you, to share expenses and maybe even daycare chores. If you have the space, you could rent out a room, or if you're young, have roommates. Ultimately, if you're single, you can live in a cracker box (otherwise known as an efficiency apartment), especially in the less expensive parts of town, and stay out on the town a lot of the time (like when we book cheap hotels and mainly sleep there).

On transportation, I once met a Dallas homeless man who used electronic scooters to get to work, and said even public transportation can be expensive. If you can befriend a friend in the business, car auctions are a cheap way to get a car. People from Mexico often haul two of them behind their best vehicle, driving south through Texas. Used cars can show Car Fax reports of their wreck and owner history, and always have a mechanic inspect it before you buy, as you can't trust sellers to be honest—they are incentivized to put their best foot forward. Carpooling and ride sharing are also ways to reduce this expense.

Clothes-wise, women seem better at mixing and matching, but you do not have to be a fashionista—just cover your birthday suit in public, so dress for success, but no need for those duds to be the latest and greatest! Goodwill and even garage sales or especially fancy neighborhood estate sales are a great source of wardrobe accessorising!

Food-wise, being a coupon expert, searching free websites on Google, are an excellent way to reduce costs, as is buying in bulk at Sam's Club, Wal-Mart, Aldi and Dollar Tree (I did not say Dollar General or

Family General). Growing your own garden is also a great DIY (do-it-yourself) solution to reducing your grocery bill!

Health insurance is an excellent quality racket, as far as you are concerned, because very few medical personnel are incentivized to reduce costs to patients, when insurance companies set rates below which they won't be repaid. Try to stay in the best shape you can, and buy catastrophic insurance for worst-case scenarios. There are charitable clinics, and less expensive medical care venues (my wife worked for one in Katy, TX), who care about your plight.

Generally, always shop around! The people who say you burn up any savings driving around are usually over-charging you and know when certain items are out of season, for cheaper costs. And get your car repaired at reputable places in less respectable areas of town. It can save you thousands, over the years—if they know what they're doing. Why should you pay for fancy overhead? Just get 'er dun, and fix what's wrong!

Finally, concerning college expenses, students can rent books at rates cheaper than buying, or share a copy with peers, scan pages in their phones, or even borrow professor's extra copies (as my son has done). But the BIG elephant in the room is the tuition costs and room and board. I highly recommend you doing what I did—junior college the first 2 years, a study abroad summer in a poorer nation, and utilizing every rule the school lists in their policy manual, to pay full price for the least number of credit hours humanly possible. I did that at Baylor, and a staff lady told my son she wanted to meet me, because that first of its kind approximate ½ to 2/3rds cost of regular parent payments impressed her. It was pulling teeth to eventually get 3 college deans to agree with this lawyer that I was rightly applying their own rules, but we now have the sheep skin to prove it can be done. Have your kid do well in community college, or their transfer may not be as successful in its end result institution.

For more, practical tips on almost all expenses you will ever incur, please read our chapter, Living large, paying Puny, in our book, Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant, hopefully freely available at your local public library (as are their computers), soon.

Update #11: Parties, Race & Poverty

(4/25/19)

There are rich minorities, and poor whites, but I asked my sons the other day, to get them to think, why are "black and brown" minorities usually more poor than whites in America? A heretical book, The Bell Curve, tried to blame it on I.Q. History plays a part, as with discrimination, education deficiencies in schools, family and environments, discouragement living in poor areas, white privilege, good 'ol boy networking connections for better jobs, laziness, in some cases (i.e., academically, or work effort), and tradition, meaning that's how it's been for DECADES.

It's a problem, and selfish vs. selfless whites just tout "equal opportunity"—NEVER addressing unequal RESULTS, which are ALL that matter. Whites, historically, have most of the best jobs, and that's power. They don't want to lose, or give that up, but pass it down to their heirs! A South African uprising could occur, one day! Helter Skelter in reverse, if the problem's NOT fixed.

I'm ONLY speaking equally qualified—NOT preferential treatment based on skin color! But with colleges costing so much, again, the financial advantage is hard to overcome, to make it equal. Whites LIKE the status quo! Others don't. Justice is replaced by selfishness! Sin gets embraced.

I'm 'gonna pretend I'm a politician: For Dems, you promise reparations, affirmative action freebies and handouts—anything others will pay for—not those whose votes you suck up for!

FREE college, clean air and water, daycare, healthcare, family leave. Why not a house, car, bills paid?
#EMBARRASSING sinful politicians!

For GOP's, promise lower taxes, less government, strong law and order and military (as they protect your stuff and life), and less regulations. Tout ending five federal agencies, the estate tax, minimum wage—EVERYTHING to bless business and the rich. Sick, sinful politicians! A corrupt system and corrupt extremes! Judge us, Lord, with the Tribulation!

These aspirations are polar opposites! They both hurt our debt, by giving back taxes with money we OWE, and handing out handouts with money we DON'T HAVE! Dems treat the rich like they need to be punished. GOP's treat them like heroes. Two extremes of FOOLS! Damn FOOLS. We are FOOLS!

Policy-wise, the GOP doesn't give one damn about the poor. They just want charities to help them. Dems don't care one damn about the fact the rich earned their excess... just punish them. The "thinking" in U.S. politics DOESN'T EXIST! Knee jerk emotionalism of jerks reigns! #TRUTH

Dems want the poor to be gifted into the middle class, by GOP tax dollars. YES, I said GOP tax dollars. Many Dems pay taxes, if they're middle class or above, but ~50 percent pay nothing, and they're mainly Dems! Generalizations aren't untrue because they're generalizations! Minor exceptions exist.

GOP's want the poor further punished! End the estate tax, so society has LESS money to help people with. End minimum wage, so business can pay them less. NO tax money used for college subsidizing, so whites can buy college degrees, and others can't afford the ever-escalating costs!

Import labor, to compete with the U.S. poor, and turn a blind eye to illegals for 30 years, for cheap labor, to screw the U.S. poor.

Give tax rebates to the rich, so government has LESS money to use to help anyone. Dream up everyone on Welfare is a welfare queen. Call all poor people lazy. It sears your EVIL conscience! Stereotypes as fake facts!

And automate all entry level jobs so they have less jobs available. Never invest business in their area of town, like grocers, because you can't profit where you can squeeze blood from a turnip. Have EVIL people like Mark Levin claim Giving pledgers are 'self-loathing,' because the love of money sin is worshipped!

Claim it's morally better to help poor people via charity, vs. by force (i.e., taxes), then have one percent income giving, when average Joe's average is three percent.

Update #12: Race & Immigration

(5/31/19)

Liberal strategy for decades⁺ has been to allow in immigrants from nations NOT used to successful Capitalism, to vote for stealing natural-born Americans' money, by voting for handouts. The GOP MUST ensure more people benefit from Capitalism, or they will lose to Socialistic handouts, or a violent conflict by perhaps 2032.

Liberals CAN'T plan these things, but the more people move to low tax states, the more demographics shift purple! That's why Texas is less red than historically so! Blame that directly on governors Perry and Abbott inviting the world here. It can KILL our red culture, legally! You've got to sell its benefits to newcomers.

Trump saying the U.S. needs to immigrate from Sweden and Norway was saying more white people! It's NOT about skin color, but attitude toward Capitalism, and U.S. Capitalism cleaning up its warts and

blemishes. If not, only the rich want it, and they NEVER have the numbers! You've got to benefit more Americans, or go Socialist!

I have literally heard Americans say the older generation will die off, and youthful ideals will reign, like the Green New Deal and Socialism. Older Americans MUST instill the virtues of Capitalism, and the evils of Socialism, and it has to personally benefit voters, or they will go Socialist! The U.S. education system is NOT good enough to teach students to care that OPM (other people's money) runs out!

It's human nature to accept freebies, and unscrupulous politicians promise them to get cushy jobs for themselves, even if their promises never pan out. The GOP must articulate an improved Capitalism where elites don't enjoy all the fun! Duh 101.

Update #13: Birds of a Feather

(6/3/19)

La Raza was a strategy to reclaim former Mexican territory, through legal and illegal immigration, then voting. For ANY American to oppose such tactics, when the war is over and was won, is NOT racist, but defending our land from a subtle invasion against our national interests!

Now that people are waking up to politicians using immigration (legal or illegal) to change American Capitalism, often to Socialism, American patriots are racist to say so? Simply pointing out FACTS taboo to say. Evil prevails if good people remain silent!

I have NEVER in my life considered that I'm a member of a political group based on race. I just happen to be white. It makes me no less or no more skilled or valuable than any other person. At the same time, MOST U.S. advances HAPPEN TO have come by whites, significantly because they were here in large numbers!

I am SURE some whites in America feel intimidated facing becoming a minority by 2045. With four college degrees, I do not, but I can see how it could intimidate some, if they're honest about how minorities in America have been wrongly treated in many cases, over the years.

The violent KKK is as evil as violent black activist hate groups. Even nonviolent members in either racial extreme who hate the other color are evil! There's NO reason to hate based on color. Actions are another matter, from any pigment color against any other!

White privilege supporters cry 'reverse discrimination' when historic wrongs against blacks get somewhat rectified. If anyone of any color wants to be hired, or accepted into colleges, be the best you can be, and accept what happens, good or bad, as a result! Never give up!

The more liberals imply minorities want more handouts, the more THEY reinforce stereotypes that those citizens are incompetent to make a living for themselves. There are so many examples which prove that untrue! NEVER buy into stereotypes! PROVE them to be wrong.

JUST because I have an 'R' by my name, I've now been accused of being a racist, bigot, white supremacist, rich, minority hating old religious nut. Stereotypes exist because they're easier than thinking, and testing individual's character, following MLK's guidance!

It was a Chinese-American who first educated me that some people think birds of a feather flock together, 8 years ago. We played basketball, and he thought it unusual for my boys and I to play with them, regularly. I then analyzed how they associate. Even my Indian next door neighbor said they live in the same neighborhoods, on purpose. It's true, in RichWoods, Frisco, TX.

I don't begrudge them! A college friend said church is the MOST segregated hour in America. I told him if that's true, it's free-willed vs. forced. That doesn't mean anyone hates anyone else! Comfort zones? Habit? Area of town? #Racism MYTHS

Let's address assimilation... Understanding our history, loving our country, knowing and obeying our driving rules and learning English are essential. Some come here for economic reasons, NOT citizenship, which is O.K. if we need your labor. Trying to fundamentally change America is traitorous, like Socialism. (6/5/19)

Just because America has all immigrants (excepting native Indians) does NOT mean our nation's resources can handle letting any and all immigrants in! People come here because AMERICANS made it so great. The nation belongs to Americans! Others have no claims; foreigners, by definition! (7/6/19)

The other day, talk jock Mark Davis said America is made up of all immigrants but NOT illegal ones. He needed to add people who settled and built America, and their descendants, have MUCH more claim than foreigners! #Settlers tamed the wild west and virgin territory—NOT people born abroad this century! (7/6/19)

Update #14: Freebies For Freeloaders

(6/4/19)

SOME people have to have one plus one explained to them, several times over: When you pay ZERO in taxes, morally, you have NO SAY in how government spends tax money! Legally, you do, but it's sinful for you to get off scot free, and vote to use OPM (other people's money) to fund your freebies and dreams/luxuries. #Sinners

IF all non-tax payers were forced to do between 10-40 hours a year, in civic service, their voting for government to do things that cost money wouldn't rile up conservatives and centrists as much! You MUST have skin in the game, or you are a freeloader. Mitt Romney implied laziness. I call it unpatriotic and sin-full! Sponging.

We NEED to demystify the concept of "government" doing this or that. The feds are humans/public servants, who do jobs they get paid for from tax payer funds. If you are not a tax payer, you are NOT contributing to the effective functioning of our mutual government.

If you can't afford to, do civic service. Sweat equity—time and energy (vs. treasure) is a LEGITIMATE substitute for tax paying, when you're so poor you need government assistance. And NO person—especially the rich—should EVER pay less than their tax bracket (including businesses), using any loopholes or tricks. No one likes paying taxes, but you have to! It's your duty.

I KNOW three tax cheats, and I've attempted to turn all three of them in, because they are forcing ME to pay more, and I don't let any schmuck force bills on me because they're cheats. They happen to all be white, and are probably all political conservatives. They WILL be busted, even if we're acquaintances.

ALL black market workers rip off tax payers. One tried to hire my son, for his work ethic, and was scared when he learned I was a lawyer, who asked how he'd file his tax returns. He paid cash under the table, and his sorry A - - WILL be reported to the IRS. I only let one son work for him for two hours, to scope him out.

Welfare is the BIG problem in American politics, for conservatives. Code word, 'wealth redistribution.' WHY should any tax payer be forced to help someone else pay their bills, when tax payers have to pay their own bills without anyone's help? That IS a problem, you must admit, if you're honest, vs. biasedly sinning!

Because Welfare is stereotypically and inaccurately attached to mainly blacks

https://www.huffpost.com/entry/americans-welfare-perceptions-survey_n_5a7880cde4b0d3df1d13f60b?guce_referrer=aHR0cHM6Ly93d3cuZ29vZ2x1LmNvbS8&guce_referrer_sig=AQAAAMRxx5XYxiv_6dV1kdf5XEeqvxMrdfq98DhBd5IW-tApuB0AYKgFevNbt6-W9d9ayP6OJwGXtc76iVXnqxhAqJPfKHkx4HOYxJxKLXIf2Je09Z930723fdsoal9NpF9sShvpcjyma5

JofPFt957PdD4r3IOGYoaGGrPbEPU2pOq%20huffpost.com/entry/american,&guccounter=2, let's discuss the problems and solutions with this program.

If you can't live within your means, because you spend too much, or don't earn enough, WHY is that tax payers' problem? You need discipline, and education! We ALL prefer to have nicer stuff, and housing. SO WHAT? Work for it!

If you're mentally or physically unable, Social Security disability is there (which I know for certain gets misused). ALL fraud, waste and abuse of Welfare MUST end immediately, as with any incentives to have more kids, to get more money!

And forced civic service, for TEMPORARY Welfare, is needed, post haste. Welfare MUST be a MINIMAL help, only to prevent severe suffering, but also an empowerment program to get all its recipients off of it, ASAP, and into a self-sustaining lifestyle, with a better job and better job skills! NO long-term recipients, and NEVER anyone able to survive off it very long, and certainly NOT comfortably.

Welfare should ONLY supplement work wages, until better ones can be acquired, through training, and ONLY be to ensure no severe suffering (\$3K a year, maximum, if one is working). Nearly no one begrudges our government helping strugglers get by; most everyone begrudges our government doing MORE than that. And conservatives will ask, why taxes? The money required to avoid severe suffering is unstable and not the same amount by charity as by Welfare. That's why!

I lost a BFF over this issue, as I'm for this type of extremely limited "wealth redistribution." Charitable donations are random and sporadic, but strugglers' needs aren't—they're consistent.

And finally, a word on Welfarers of all colors. You now live in a globalized world. You compete with \$2 a day Chinese sweat shop workers. You're FORTUNATE to be in America, where minimum wage laws exist! They're ALL you'll EVER get if your skills, hustle or education don't improve! Get a second job, or get better skills, and learn to buy smarter, and to live within a budget.

You have ZERO excuse to hide behind unmarked debit cards that used to SHAME you for stealing OPM to live by! You should be temporarily helped, but medium-term, you are sponging! We don't even force you to pay taxes! In some cases, the government even PAYS YOU for taxes you never paid, by "earned income credit," and child deduction tax schemes. That's unethical stealing, though you DO need help! Churches, charities, individuals and businesses are NOT permanent fixes, nor Welfare, but YOU are!

America runs on Dunkin'? America runs on minimum wage retail! If EVERY American got free college and healthcare, we'd have educated ditch diggers (a waste of an UN-needed education), and everyone would milk the system to get every test known to man done concerning their health!

NO middle or upper income American should EVER be forced into Medicare, by liberals! They can afford today's quality, and they shouldn't receive lesser, because some can't afford any healthcare. Healthcare and college ARE over-priced, and I am for forcing them to charge reasonable rates for the poorest, but moochers who don't improve themselves to not need public aid are enemies of the people!

Jesus was for helping the poor, but NOT for poor who are lazy, or unwilling to work, and it's morally irresponsible to need help for very long—at maximum, the length of time it takes you to get better skills or a better or second job!

And if you have any luxuries, you're ROBBING tax payers to have them subsidize/fund your unneeded expenses.

That's true if you ever spend anything you didn't need to. They're doing you a merciful service. You should be THANKFUL—not entitled, and be embarrassed if you don't get off public aid, ASAP! They're NOT your family or employer, and we have our own bills to pay!

Update #15: Hand-Ups Or Hand-Outs?

(6/19/19)

Years ago, talk radio host Rick Roberts said you shouldn't be allowed to vote if you're not a taxpayer. That will NEVER happen, but it's 100 percent logical. With no skin in the game, people often get a rent car mentality toward Other People's Money! U.S. taxpayers will revolt, if Socialism continues, and I'll be one of them!

IF you want government to solve problems, using tax dollars, send in your free-willed gift to the IRS! Voting for other people to pay for things you want is sinful and immoral. I know few people care, like that's a problem, but God will judge all sin; He cares, so you should. #Sin

VOTING for freebies is an open admission that you are a failure at work, budgeting, or both—getting Uncle Sam to go to bat for you because you don't deserve a raise or promotion. #WEAKness! Admit your failures, and repent.

The EVIL white men stole land and enslaved blacks narrative is ruling D.C. Dems, today. NOT that religious ex-Brits fought for freedom, built the greatest, most generous nation, and offered Indians settlements and freed slaves who were sinfully bound by a minority of Americans, CENTURIES ago.

With all this talk of reparations, it's time to implement a common sense plan. Government has NO money! Our debt must be reduced, and taxes made fair. That means compulsory civic service for all who aren't in public service already! And any who pay no taxes will pay in extra civic service! Equal pain, according to what one has.

Here's EXACTLY what is prescribed... Name every American who Trump would call a 'loser,' economically, discover why they're failing or struggling, and fix it. If they're students, schools allow no one to fall through the cracks. It may be a mentor, tutoring, after-school programs, gang dispute resolution, more cops.

Test them for what natural talents they have, and make/force them to take actions that make pursuit of those skills marketable! Government, business, charities and individuals doing civic service (compelled) ensure their lives get on the right track, and their neighborhoods are safe, and their parent(s) buy smart, so they have food to eat, and don't do drugs or get in gangs, or engage crime.

If they're not students, make them get a GED, or if they NEED college, get them the cheap loans to afford junior college (an Associate's degree, to start). If they're adults on minimum wage, force them into training to get better skills or education!

If they're unmotivated, let them taste homelessness for a week, or get them a counselor or motivational speaker (all through compelled civic service). Force bums, ne'er do wells, slackers, Welfare recipients and people otherwise wanting to vote for freebies to be as successful as they're capable of!

I don't 'wanna hear one more word about the evil oppressor white man, or whoever else is so accused. Force all people in America who have poor circumstances to be their best, and give them not one dime in relief! THEY are the answer, so make them be their own solution!

ONLY people disabled enough to NOT be able to work get Social Security disability, and allow no fraud or abuse of that program. Make/force everyone in America to be as financially well off as their talents can make them, training them in job search, literally hooking them up with a hiring employer, knowing how to interview, write resumes, dress right, bathe, do their hair and use deodorant—every common sense thing successful people know as second nature.

Let there be no more hoods, barrios, wards or public housing projects! Force the lowest rung to move up the ladder, by compulsory civic service for all, to put in sweat equity—NOT more taxes, and NOT more government spending!

Our debt has to be reduced. End all handouts by this system! That cuts our budget, and hence, our debt, significantly. NO Welfare. An improved replacement, and allow any too busy to do 10 hours a year civic service to pay for their part if they choose to!

Organize every existing government program and worker, all charities, willing businesses and compelled citizens 10 hours a year (if receiving nothing from government), and even churches, to do their part to rid America of all poor areas of town, the standard being no severe suffering poverty!

Jesus said you'll always have the poor, so this isn't ending poverty, but ending severe suffering poverty. MAKE all white people mentor a poor black kid to the success she's capable of! Clean up rundown neighborhoods, paint and mow yards... instill a sense of pride. Section 8 will be ended, so the area of town they alone can afford must be livable.

Anyone receiving anything from government has between 30-50 hours a year as token repayment civic service. Everyone else, 10 hours, but zero for emergency responders and government workers. Make America a world model for fixing severe poverty—even helping native Americans! #JustDoIt

And QUIT all the FOOLish talk about reparations, handouts, freebies and entitlement. Get your a_s busy, be your best; we will force you to! Make it illegal to spend any taxpayer money to be used as a handout—only hand-ups!

Force success, and subsidize only the severely disabled. Once serious poverty is eliminated, that forced civic service can actually cure cancer, lower pollution, and do so many LIES politicians promise, because you have MANPOWER, without taxing people, or increasing our burgeoning burdensome debt. All for FREE, financially, and EVERYONE has a dog in the hunt of our nation's success!

Whiners, wimps, wusses, complainers, accusers of racism, handout seekers and voters will NOT be tolerated! You simply get the aid/help you need to have the life you want, because you alone will achieve it, with the help of fellow citizens who know how, and make you do the right things to achieve it!

And the ONLY ones possibly able to pay their way out of civic service would be the very rich, whose absence from business is provably detrimental, but they'll pay at least \$100K for that privilege. And the homeless, if deemed sane, can stay that way, but won't be helped by this plan, if so. END it, if they're willing!

Over the years, America is getting 10 hours per year, per citizen, worth of free labor, to do the many things government could do, but does so inefficiently, wastefully and has no money to do. Citizens can choose what work they do, but severe poverty and homelessness WILL end, first! Ask not what government can do for you—ask what you can do for your country!

NO MORE voters voting mainly for self-interest, usually money—keeping it or stealing it from others, by sin-full, liar politicians promising B.S. ambitions that will never happen, so they get overpaid cushy jobs. MAKE THEM WORK, or be fired, ASAP, in 2024 and 2028!

This plan includes limiting outsourcing, ONLY letting in immigrants our economy needs, economically, and NEVER taking any jobs Americans want, and \$12 per hour minimum wage, IF your effort deserves it—Otherwise, you're fired. #Justice, vs. catering to either extremes! #Balance Win-win; equal pain. (Mic. 6:8)

And EVERYONE gets trained on how to buy the smartest, so no one ever overpays when they're poor! NO taxpayer owes you one dime, so you will not get one dime you don't absolutely need, only temporarily, and only as you're pursuing financial independence, ASAP! NO moochers, loafers, sponges or leaches. Zero!

Update #16: Poor's Solutions (Part I)

(5/24/19)

IF Dem politicians want to SERVE their constituents more than themselves (Phil. 2), here's how they could... First, taxpayers don't owe poorer people money (Ex.: free college, healthcare, daycare)! Employers (a subset of taxpayers) don't either. You EARN what you get, and negotiate your wage... you've got to be the best employee you can be!

That starts with the private and public sectors FORCING every American to succeed in school, overcoming ALL obstacles—learning disabilities, poverty, gangs, drugs, violence, run-down schools, missing dad, etc. NO child can be left behind. Also, in a global economy, EVERY American competes with every low wage worker in the world, so poorer people SHOULD NOT identify with the world's poor, but see illegal ones breaking in/trespassing here as THREATS to their wages and jobs!

Third, schools MUST prepare the 2/3rds of students who will NOT go to college for trades that pay, and have a future!

Fourth, public schools MUST train ALL students to have some entrepreneur skills, as far too many poor people ever consider starting a business!

Finally, if race is ever really a problem in hiring, SUE via the EEOC, and band together with your race to buy from your race! Friendship West Missionary Baptist Church tries to get South Dallas African-Americans to band together to buy from and sell to their own race, and hire the same (B.O.B.—black-owned businesses). That's intelligent, and taking matters into your own hands, pro-actively, vs. just griping against racism or white privilege or white supremacy! These acts help poorer folk fare better!

Update #17: Poor's Solutions (Part II)

(6/4/19)

I'm NOT through railing on OAC! Her view WILL lead either to Civil War, or America's collapse. People NOT paying any taxes (44 percent of Americans) ALREADY get Welfare, and can vote for Democrat politicians to spend OPM... tax payer's money (link: <https://www.marketwatch.com/story/81-million-americans-wont-pay-any-federal-income-taxes-this-year-heres-why-2018-04-16>) [marketwatch.com/story/81-million-americans-wont-pay-any-federal-income-taxes-this-year-heres-why-2018-04-16](https://www.marketwatch.com/story/81-million-americans-wont-pay-any-federal-income-taxes-this-year-heres-why-2018-04-16) Now she wants MORE, to take America to a "better place." A third world place.

It's GOOD to want ALL Americans to have healthcare, and access to affordable college, if they're smart enough. TAX PAYERS DON'T OWE THAT LOWER 44 PERCENT ANYTHING, much less more than we're already forced to pay people who can't live within their means! I will join a literal Civil War, with a gun, if it ever comes to that!

It DOESN'T have to! Almost FREE college can be had by self-taught/home schooled accredited books and tests, with YouTube lectures. Politicians should pass laws that allow that! Healthcare MUST be forced to take poor people, who pay off debts by free service to their providers (doctors, hospitals, etc.), or compulsory civic service to America, in needed vs. fake/make-work projects labor, if ever subsidized, and be forced to buy catastrophic insurance.

I once made plans to join the Minute Men on the South Texas border, but they required having your own gun. I've also volunteered three times for the Texas Air National Guard. I'm 100 percent serious that America will have a second Civil War if AOC ideas prevail!

And more people in the U.S. military are conservative than liberal, if war ever breaks out, no matter who the President is! This is no threat. It is a cautionary warning that patriots don't just take unjust abuse on the chin, or laugh it off. Tax payers owe poor people NOTHING. MERCY is why we help them!

Secession into two separate nations would be more peaceful and civil, but purple states would have to draw lines in the sand, one way or the other. These SOUND like far-fetched scenarios, but AOC is the Dem's leader, said Michael Moore, and Pelosi is GONE in ~three years. A BARTENDER leads real politicians! #WOW

ALL this ties back to the first Civil War, over slavery, and how America treats poor people! Poor people MUST know, you will ALWAYS be poor if you don't deserve a better-paying job. ALL Americans NEED to help you obtain that, but Welfare is NOT a substitute for YOU doing that!

Update #18: Wallowing In the Weeds

Let's wallow in the weeds—SUCH a pleasant experience—NOT. If you have a lower IQ, you surely can do a needed physical job that pays O.K.—better than minimum wage. If you're disabled, Social Security exists. If you're slow, or least skilled, you're 'gonna stay at minimum wage/entry level.

HOW do you pay for healthcare or college, as head of household, off minimum wage? LOANS! And vultures and sharks charge exorbitant interest. You could crowd fund for medical bills, or pay it off in installments. In either case, no one is expected to head a family off minimum wage! Time alone should net you better skills!

Work a second or third job. Get your kids a part-time job. Here's the lowest standard available for any American: Homelessness. Above that, public housing. MANY abandoned buildings could be made available for low rent! You can live in a tent, or under a bridge, but you need better living quarters.

Survivalists live off the land. Tiny house and trailer park owners get by on low mortgage, and some people live in their cars or RV's. The poorest part of town has the lowest rent, but usually higher crime, as everyone's in survival mode—fend for yourself. You need food, clothes and a place to lay your head. Jesus didn't even have that, and He said poor people will ALWAYS exist.

I'm presenting worst case scenarios. FREE clothes are thrown out in NYC in ways a new charity exists to gather them before they hit the trash cans. Restaurants waste food, as do homeowners. If you're desperate, grow a garden and become a vegan.

This is NOT being insensitive, but thinking through your options. Goodwill and garage sales/estate sales have clothes for cheap, as with retail resale shops. You can barter things you already have. You can live with roommates or family, to lessen domicile costs. Transportation can be by bike, unmotorized or batter powered scooter, or hitching a ride (even on trains, illegally, if leaving a state).

Shelters help with food, showers and maybe clothes or transportation, as with some churches. Mexicans come to Texas, OFTEN, and trail 2 to 3 cars through our state, to Mexico, from car auctions. You could get one there, too! Public transportation MAY have discounts for proven low income people—I don't know (they need to).

I haven't even addressed your need for electricity (i.e., heat and A/C), and water! Rivers exist, and streams/creeks, if you're desperate. ALL these issues are EXPENSES... outflow. You need in-come! You can do something that people will pay you for/to do! If the pay's too low, you can get training, or more education, after hours, or get more OTJ (on-the-job) skills your employer will promote you for having.

MOST Americans DON'T need a college education, but in-demand vocational skills. High school SHOULD have given you those, and a GED, at a minimum. CHURCHES even offer free GED classes (Presbyterian/Methodist?).

Offer to work for free, a few hours a week, to intern to learn job skills for an employer unwilling to hire unskilled labor. ILLEGALS doing ANY job ANY American wants are STEALING Americans' opportunities to survive and exist! That is EVIL. End it!

Spending-wise: You don't NEED any more than I just detailed! EVERYTHING else is a luxury! Smart phone, decent hooptie, couch, etc. You DO need a frig and oven/microwave. You have to belt-tighten, until you get fatter with wealth! Our books and website teach you how, the latter for FREE!

You don't need internet—they are FREE at libraries. Milk EVERY government program! Churches help, especially during summers, with daycare (Vacation Bible School, and Mother's Day Out, for example). All those are TEMPORARY measures. You can and must make 'mo money, unless you're disabled, and can't do anything (Social Security disability).

Tax payers didn't cause your blithe/plight! There is no big boogie man colluding with employers to blackball you because of your race, be it a white person on Welfare, or any other color of God's rainbow. Employers can be sued if they do, and you should do so. FREE legal help is often available if you need that.

CALL the EEOC or Department of Commerce, and use the FREE phone at the library! YOU are ultimately your own savior or destroyer! Unless physically or mentally 100 percent disabled, life (NOT politicians) forces you to work, to survive. Lottery random chance and casino gambling are NOT how you are 'gonna work your way out of the pit you find yourself in! WORK; get a j-o-b!

I have just detailed the bottom/gutter level minimums every American can and must do to survive in this world. Healthcare and college I've addressed elsewhere.

There are low-cost medical clinics, maybe even free ones, if you search. Crowd funding if you didn't buy insurance. You RARELY need medical care! I've been to one required doctor in 30 years (4-5 times not required, because my nurse wife made me get a checkup).

Unless you get a deadly disease, you can endure most any illness without medical bills. Google search symptoms, and over-the-counter meds for most ailments! Self-doctoring! It's ONLY when you need surgery, or have a deadly illness, that your bills rack up. BUY catastrophic insurance! I'm for it being available nation-wide, and even globally, if our government approves it as being a credible foreign entity.

NEVER expect to stay poor, unless you're 100 percent disabled. You can do better! You have challenges. They're ALL resolvable. You live in gang-infested neighborhoods? Nark/rat to the cops to advise you how to avoid being sucked in, safely! Forget the rule of the streets saying that's evil! It's smart and moral!

You have no dad? FIND a substitute, or be that substitute, by getting close to GOD as your long lost Father. VOTE for forcing dads to pay child support, or be made bankrupt and homeless! I'm all for that law!

Do good in school. Get tutoring. Hang around kind vs. selfish or mean smart people. READ your assigned texts/lessons OFTEN! Rote memory. If your hood, barrio, ghetto or trailer park is depressing (why wouldn't it be?), take over-the-counter St. John's Wort pills. Choose an attitude that I can do better, so I will do better, with faith and persistence. Self-talk that every morning!

Find caring teachers. Find neighborhood mentors, or pastors who care. Stay busy after school, so gangs don't target you. Never take drugs, or gamble (a waste of money with RARE payoff—just a losing money proposition).

Associate/hang with GOOD people! (I Cor. 15:33) 'A man is known by the company he keeps.' Help your mom! She has it rough. Get a part-time job to keep you busy after school, and to help your mom's finances.

Go to church. Make a dream for your life, career-wise. Make one reasonable and one idealistic. Then plan steps you can take that could get you there in a few years. Find what skills those jobs require in Indeed.com job descriptions. Get those skills, with related experience.

MEET employers by Facebook or LinkedIn. Volunteer to do free projects that help their business! You'll be hired within a year if you do that, and do a great job. I have gotten all my kids jobs using this one method... Act dumb, by going in person to meet a manager, acting like you didn't know they require an online application.

Just say (with a smile, and energy, after shaking hands, and asking to see the manager), "my name is ___, and I came in to meet you, and to let you know I really would love to work hard for you, here, and I'm wondering what I should do for that to become a possibility?" Then stay QUIET. It NEVER fails to work! Five jobs have been gained by doing so.

I have internal tears thinking how poor people struggle, from lack of knowing these basic things public schools likely never teach them! It's ALL common sense! Wear decent clothes; shave and bathe, and wear deodorant, if not cologne/perfume, with your hair done nice. Be professional. You'll get hired!

IF you APPLY/DO everything I just said, and every trick in our website's 'Campaign Updates' button's section on 'Living Large, Paying Puny,' you WILL succeed in life, and NOT need tax payer funds, but become a tax payer yourself, because you'll make more than you need, over time, with effort! Pray for God to bless you!

One more thing... Employers live their lives in places where you can legally go! You don't knock on their home door, or show up at private golf clubs, but many go to grocery stores or church. GET TO KNOW THEM APART FROM A BUSINESS SETTING. Stalk them, legally. "Accidentally" run into them, figuratively.

ASK pastors which church members own businesses. They know, because some target them for deaconships, tithes, or both. Befriend your local pastor. Use the nearest employment office of the government. I don't do networking, but some say attend those meetings. I'm not a hypocrite, so do as you like.

You can even go to a business and volunteer to work for them for two weeks, to observe and learn, telling them you have zero expectations of being hired, but you'd like the opportunity to learn their business, and if they ever do need your services, they can test drive your skills and work ethic for those two weeks. DON'T stay poor!

Update #19: Immigration Intelligence

(6/5/19)

Common sense policies CAN'T be passed in our current system, because every party wants a win for their team, and a loss for their opponent! ALL D.C. Democrats want DACA passed, but that's a loss for the GOP, so it won't happen, as GOP's can vote it down. THIS IS ASININE!

@Pledgers2020 is the ONLY way forward! BOTH sides get wins; win-win. Comprehensive immigration passes COMMON SENSE LAWS, with fairness and balance. It's NOT piecemeal! It's the whole beautiful enchilada, defined as following: NO immigrant from anywhere for any reason gets any access to our U.S. safety net, until they have paid in enough to not be a drain on/loss to the system.

Anyone from any race, color, nation (even Martians) is welcome here, IF they have a job secured that no American wants. Our economy must need your skills. Dreamers are innocent—they were forced, underage, to trespass/break into this country, to keep up/stay with ma and pa. They deserve citizenship.

But a win for the GOP would be they must never access handouts until they paid in enough to not be a drain. Their parents owe back taxes, and penalties for law-breaking, and anchor baby ideas are an ASININE abuse of our law's intention! We don't have citizenship law requirements for people to sneak across when the water breaks!

Refugees must prove that status, not just claim it. Anyone can lie. NO terrorists must ever be let in, and whoever comes here needs a civics course (including state driving laws), and needs to learn English, though they can use their mother tongue.

IF enough politicians are elected in 2024, to ONLY vote for common sense laws, and ignore extremists' negatives, or only single issue, one-trick pony idols, win-win common sense can rule America. IF not, status quo division, fighting and uncompromising extremism will continue to ruin our great nation, because FOOLS support it! Do you? Are you a fool? Vote @Pledgers2020 in 2024!

'Dems are all evil; GOP's are all evil; Dems 'wanna destroy America; GOP's the same.' THIS type belief and rhetoric is held by buffoons, and enemies of our country! Stupid, dumb, ignorant, foolish, immoral, evil DOLTS "think" like that. They MUST be rooted out, and edu-ma-cated! Compromise is NOT a four letter word!

People who activists and politicians can "rile/gen up" are, by definition, STUPID! One-trick ponies. NON-thinkers. Knee jerk JERKS. Any politician can promise anything, but they have to be able to get it passed, and that takes votes, and that takes cooperation; NOT my-way-or-the-highway, even if I'm in power attitudes!

EVERYTHING has become politicized, even immigration. If you're poor, you're expected to become a Dem voter, or rich, a GOP. People are even considering punishment for crimes being you can vote! AMAZING. Both parties want more voters, and want NO cooperation. FOOLS! Tear down the system!

FOOLS are happy when politicians fight for those fools' causes, and never PASS laws! That's NOT success/achievement, but only good intentions. Neither side will give an inch, so gridlock is what taxpayers pay MILLIONS to have D.C. 'achieve.' This is an ASININE system needing destroying! FOOLS support status quo.

Let's also address assimilation... understanding our history, loving our country, knowing and obeying our driving rules, and learning English are essential. Some people come here for economic reasons, NOT citizenship, which is O.K., if we need your labor/skills. Trying to fundamentally change America is traitorous, like bringing in immigrants to vote for Socialism.

Update #20: America's Number One Need
(6/19-20/19)

[Reparations article:] <https://www.msnbc.com/hallie-jackson/watch/house-committee-meets-to-discuss-slavery-reparations-62242885533> ~Six generations ago, most of whom did NOT own slaves, and today's taxpayers owe for non-affected, FAR-REMOVED heirs? It's time for secession into two countries!

No matter what happens to tRump, the @GOP must have a landslide victory in 2020! I'll do anything and everything in my power to ensure that happens. The Dems are on a wild spending spree of taxpayer dollars, despite our \$22 trillion debt! That's WELL beyond irresponsible. It MUST be crushed!

The 'EVIL white men stole land and enslaved blacks' narrative is ruling D.C. Dems, today. NOT that religious ex-Brits fought for freedom, built the greatest, most generous nation, and offered Indians settlements, and freed slaves who were sinfully bound by a minority of Americans CENTURIES ago.

With all this talk of reparations preparations, it's time to implement my plan. Government has NO MONEY! Debt must be reduced, and taxes fair. That means compulsory civic service for all who aren't in public service already! And any who pay no taxes will pay in extra civic service! Equal pain, according to what one has.

Here's EXACTLY what's prescribed: Name every American tRump would call a 'loser,' economically, discover why they're failing or struggling, and fix it. If they're students, schools allow no one to fall through the cracks. It may be a mentor, tutoring, after-school programs, gang dispute resolution, more cops.

Test them for what natural talents they have, and make/force them to take actions that make pursuit of those skills marketable! Government, business, charities and individuals doing civic service (compelled) ensure their lives get on the right track, and their neighborhoods are safe, and their parent(s) buy smart so they have food to eat, and don't do drugs or get in gangs, or crime.

If they're not students, make them get a GED, or if they NEED college, get them the cheap loans to afford junior college (associate's degree, to start). If they're adults on minimum wage, force them into training to get better skills or education! If they're unmotivated, let them taste homelessness for a week, or get them a counselor or a motivational speaker (all through compelled civic service).

Force bums, ne'er do wells, slackers, Welfare recipients and people otherwise wanting to vote for freebies to be as successful as they're capable of! I don't 'wanna hear one more word about the evil oppressor white man, or whoever else is so accused. Force all people in America who have poor circumstances to be their best, and give them not one dime in relief! THEY are the answer, so make them be their own solution!

ONLY people disabled enough to NOT be able to work get Social Security disability, and no fraud or abuse of that sometimes freebie. Make/force everyone in America be as financially well off as their talents can make them, training them in job search, literally hooking them up with a hiring employer, knowing how to interview, write resumes, dress right, bathe, do their hair and use deodorant—every common sense thing successful people know, second nature.

Let there be no more hoods, barrios, wards or public housing projects! Force the lowest rung to move up the ladder, by compulsory civic service for 'all,' to put in sweat equity—NOT more taxes, and NOT more government spending!

Our debt has to be reduced. End all handouts by my system! That cuts our budget, and hence, our debt, significantly. NO Welfare. An improved replacement. And allow any too busy to do 10 hours a year civic service to pay for their part, if they choose to!

Organize every existing government program and worker, all charities, willing businesses and compelled citizens 10 hours a year, if receiving nothing from government, and even churches to do their part to rid America of all poor areas of town, the standard being no severe suffering poverty! Jesus said you'll always have the poor, so this isn't ending poverty, but ending severe suffering poverty.

MAKE all white people mentor a poor black kid to the success she's capable of! Clean up rundown neighborhoods, paint and mow yards... instill a sense of pride. Section 8 will be ended, so the area of town they alone can afford must be livable.

Anyone receiving anything from government has between 30-50 hours a year as token repayment civic service. Everyone else 10 hours, but zero for emergency responders and government workers. Make U.S. a world model for fixing severe poverty—even helping native Americans! #JustDoIt

And QUIT all the FOOLish talk about reparations, handouts, freebies and entitlement. Get your a_s busy, be your best; we will force you to! Make it illegal to spend any taxpayer money to be used as a handout—only hand-ups! Force success, and subsidize only the severely disabled.

Once serious poverty is eliminated, that forced civic service can actually cure cancer, lower pollution, and do so many LIES politicians promise, because you have MANPOWER, without taxing people, or increasing our burgeoning burdensome debt. All for FREE, financially, and EVERYONE has skin in the game of the nation's success!

Whiners, wimps, wusses, complainers, accusers of racism, handout seekers and voters will NOT be tolerated! You simply get the aid/help you need to have the life you want, because you alone will achieve it, with the help of fellow citizens who know how, and make you do right things to achieve it!

And the ONLY ones able to pay their way out of civic service are the very rich, whose absence from business is provably detrimental, but they'll pay at least \$100K for that privilege. And the homeless, if deemed sane, can stay that way, but won't be helped by this plan, if so. END it, if they're willing!

Over the years, America is getting 10 hours/year per citizen worth of free labor to do the many things government could do, but does so inefficiently, wastefully, and has no money to do with. Citizens can choose what work they do, but severe poverty and homelessness WILL end, first!

Ask not what government or politicians can do for you—ask what you can do for your country! NO MORE voters voting mainly for self-interest, usually money... keeping it or stealing it from others, by sin-full, liar politicians promising B.S. ambitions that will never happen so they get overpaid cushy jobs. MAKE THEM WORK, or be fired, ASAP, in 2024/2028!

This plan includes limiting outsourcing, ONLY letting in immigrants our economy needs, economically, and NEVER taking any jobs Americans want, and \$12/hour minimum wage, IF your effort deserves it—otherwise you get fired. #Justice, vs. catering to either extremes! #Balance Win-win; equal pain. Mic. 6:8

And EVERYONE gets trained on how to buy the smartest, so NO ONE ever overpays, when they're poor! NO taxpayer owes you one dime, so you will not get one dime you don't absolutely need, only temporarily, and only as you're actively pursuing financial independence, ASAP! NO moochers, loafers, sponges, or leaches. Zero!

Update #21: Go Back to Your Corrupt Countries

(7/15/19)

HE JUST CAN'T KEEP HIS FOOT OUT OF HIS MOUTH!!! Democrats defend Congresswomen Trump says should "go back" to their "corrupt" countries ([link: https://www.vox.com/2019/7/14/20693758/donald-trump-tweets-racist-xenophobic-aoc-omar-tlaib-pressley-back-countries](https://www.vox.com/2019/7/14/20693758/donald-trump-tweets-racist-xenophobic-aoc-omar-tlaib-pressley-back-countries)) [vox.com/2019/7/14/2069...](https://www.vox.com/2019/7/14/20693758/donald-trump-tweets-racist-xenophobic-aoc-omar-tlaib-pressley-back-countries)

The Dems were starting to unite against AOC (i.e., divide), and her immoral behavior, but Chump's tweets have united them to support her coming under attack for her nationality. That riles up Dems even more against 45, makes GOP's look racist, all as 45's poll numbers were rising. NOT a smart man! #DummyInChief

LET'S MAKE THIS PERFECTLY CLEAR, for the umpteenth time I've tweeted it: AMERICA DOESN'T WANT ANYONE TO COME HERE WHO WILL BE A DRAIN ON OUR SYSTEM, A BURDEN, A MOOCH, A JOB-STEALER, OR WHO WON'T PULL THEIR WEIGHT, refugees included. We're merciful, but not naive!

STUDY how many immigrants have come to America since 1980. America is under no credible accusation of not being generous, but there are limits! And the racial makeup of our melting pot has likely shifted to favor people from poorer nations, which only lowers American workers' opportunities and wages (i.e., labor glut)!

U.S. Immigrant Population and Share over Time, 1850-Present ([link: https://www.migrationpolicy.org/programs/data-hub/charts/immigrant-population-over-time](https://www.migrationpolicy.org/programs/data-hub/charts/immigrant-population-over-time)) [migrationpolicy.org/programs/data-...](https://www.migrationpolicy.org/programs/data-hub/charts/immigrant-population-over-time)

IF YOU WANT TO USE OUR SAFETY NET, TAKE AMERICAN JOBS, GLUT THE LABOR MARKET TO LOWER WAGES AND OPPORTUNITIES, OR PUSH SOCIALISM, OR ONLY VOTE DEMOCRAT, DO NOT COME TO AMERICA, and may Trump deport you, and send you back to where you came from, ASAP! Dems want poor votes! That's #Unfair! #Balance is always needed!

The ONLY immigrants America wants are skills for jobs Americans don't want to do, or U.S. businesses need. Refugees must fit into these two categories, despite their horrific circumstances, to stay here longer-term! America needs the best brains, and hardest workers, and any lazy U.S. workers have to keep up, or lose out!

English is our language, Capitalism is our economic system, turn right on red is the law (unless posted otherwise, and ONLY into the right-most lane), faster vehicles in the left-most lane is the (sometimes unposted) law, stop signs are to stop—NOT park, you usually get 4 mph over the posted limit (before you risk any ticket), and exiting a neighborhood, there are TWO unmarked lanes, despite there being no white hash tags on the road!

Prior Tweets

Anchor babies/birth right citizenship is an evil FARSE! NO rational Founder/Framer would have agreed to reward law-breaking! That IDIOTIC policy encourages even more law-breaking. It goes against any idea of a society governed by laws, and it should be banned, post-haste! The U.S. belongs to the U.S.! (6/28/19)

Anyone calling @VP #FakeChristian because conditions may not be perfect in all areas of the border camps needs to realize that America has obeyed Bible commands regarding refugees, even allowing in nearly 30K illegals in past 20+ years. God doesn't say let your nation be taken over by trespassers! (7/13/19)

WHY are foreigners able to FORCE American taxpayers to increase our budget to temporarily house them on our borders? What if 30 million came here? The "crisis" is asinine! Answer: Because of STUPID American laws needing changing! (7/13/19)

My take on the border crisis' condition? UN-like Trump, and my family's pastor, now that Pence says it's a pretty tough situation, I'm more inclined to believe AOC over the former two, though I'm sure she singles out examples, and exaggerates. No one will film it all, and show the public! WEAK "leaders"! (7/14/19)

If KFC was overrun by 200 people (of any color), and they were required to stay there, by some BAD U.S. law, you would NOT expect conditions to be great, as capacity was way maxed out. THIS is our border camp situation! Want it more humane? DONT barge through the door. No vacancy! (7/14/19)

Updates

THIS is interesting information (below)! White folk have every legitimate reason to want to stay the majority, and defend against any other nations sending people here to vote to seize their nest eggs through over-taxation! Majority doesn't mean you treat others badly, but there are privileges! (link: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Historical_racial_and_ethnic_demographics_of_the_United_States) en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Historica...

Posted April 17, 2019: La Raza was a REAL movement to try to take back TX and CO for Mexico. People are NOT stupid. Subtle infiltration, vs. assimilation, says you get enough people to America who can vote, legally or otherwise, to change a great nation into a banana republic. Real Americans fight these tricks, and won't let her die!

How does ICE prove one's a real refugee? Easy to claim, hard to prove. Either way, there's no room in the inn. America has immigrated so many people in the past 30 years, it's time they assimilate, and our economy absorbs them, before trying to upset the apple cart of the American fabric! Open borders is no nation at all!

Key findings about U.S. immigrants: <https://www.pewresearch.org/fact-tank/2019/06/17/key-findings-about-u-s-immigrants/>

Here's a LEGITIMATE concern: People who are poor and/or ever consider government aid vote Dem. People who have self-pride, and would never consider taking any government aid vote GOP. When immigrants come from poor nations, they're a risk to our safety net, and unfairly favoring Dems as future voters! That's a valid concern!

The ONLY just immigration policy is allowing in only those people our economy needs, and ONLY 50 percent as low wage workers and 50 percent high income/skilled employees, and disallow any to access the U.S. safety net until they've paid in, and never as a net drain—EVER! #Justice, and non-biased politics.

Immigration problems are NEVER a matter of skin color, but values and beliefs that get imported to America. I live among Asians and Indians. My experience is they TOTALLY buy into the American system, and are NEVER any problem to our system. Rules of the road are another matter, frankly, sometimes! Take a TX driving course!

America became great by immigrants looking for and working for a better life! NOT by people wanting their hand in the public till. That's how she will again retain greatness! And native-born Americans

MUST be government's concern, that their livelihoods aren't killed by over-immigration! That is UN-patriotic!

So long as Dem presidential candidates propose FREEBIES right and left, paid for by printing money, or taxing non-freeloaders more, irresponsibly increasing our debt, GOP's and all true Americans will ALWAYS fight letting in potential Dem voters, FOR GOOD REASON! No one has a right to anyone else's money, via votes!

Lindsey Graham was clearly WRONG to call 'the squad' "Communists," but he may have been signaling concerns like the red scare, where we weed out people subversive to American values, like voting for Socialism, where people steal others' money by voting numbers for Dem freebies! That's a legitimate concern!

If American white people said they want to immigrate people to retain historic white percentages of the population, or if they listed all the white people who have made America great throughout U.S. history, that is labeled "racist." So let your race be overrun in your home country, or you are evil? Nice political trick! Try it in any other nation—they wouldn't tolerate it!

I've said before, I believe all the immigration America has experienced has brought blacks and whites closer together, in many instances, because we've shared this land for so many years, and are used to the other being here—a common history the past 200 years, though evil concerning slavery (an odd unifying mechanism)!

I have ZERO problem with immigrants! I have a MAJOR problem if any immigrant wants to vote for freebies, make America Socialist, favor Dems' numbers, tap into America's safety net, or take a job away from any American of any color! These are LEGITIMATE concerns for who we let in! Law-breakers aren't good stock!

Amount of pigment in a person's skin does NOT give them superpowers greater than people with less or more color! At the same time, American white culture HAS blessed the WORLD through the actions of all these people: Vanderbilt, Edison, Ford, Rockefeller, Lincoln, Washington, et al. Fact, not racism.

Is THIS the face of a rational person, or an angry and irate ranter with a cause, dead-set on implementing a radical agenda that harms America? (the latter) She needs anger management classes, and if she continues to traitorously hate America, she SHOULD consider moving somewhere else!

I OPPOSED Chump's Muslim ban, because it was stereotype- vs. evidence-based, meaning the nations of origin may have bred terrorism more than other nations, but unless ALL in those nations were terrorists, immigration authorities had to have proof one was or wasn't a potential terrorist! #Justice

Here's the ONE question every American should ask anytime any politician proposes anything: HOW ARE YOU GOING TO PAY FOR THAT? It is NOT fair to force taxpayers to fund everything! It WILL lead to a revolt, fairly soon, if Dems keep spending tax payer money to secure cushy D.C. jobs!



Update #22: A "You Problem?"

(8/16/19)

I FINALLY have a topic worth writing about! Ben Shapiro calls clamoring about slave wages a "you problem," and Mark Levin calls the GOP "Dems lite," for NOT being for maximum profit off the poor's

backs! He uses U.S.'s historic industrialist heroes as proof, and NEVER mentions their HUGE charity gifts. Two greedy, selfish SOB conservative pundits!

HERE's the problem: If I wanted to hire someone for my business, or to mow my lawn, I'd want to pay as little as possible, as I have little excess. Businesses and individuals with HUGE excess/largess should NOT be able to treat employee expenses the same as ma and pop stores, with little excess! The solutions are taxes, minimum wage, and socially-pressure give back!

Ma and pops hiring minimum wage is MUCH harder than G.E.! We can't treat businesses equally, across the board, when their war chests aren't equal! And people and voters RIGHTLY despise that some people can earn millions doing little-to-nothing, because they have money, like striking oil, or investing right!

The solution is NOT stealing from the rich, but socially making them do what Levin's Rockefeller and Carnegie exemplors DID—DONATE generously, as even the Bible commands! And progressive taxation heavier on the rich is also BIBLICAL (Lk. 12:48), and JUST, as 10 percent of barely getting by vs. got life made/by the tail is NOT the same sacrifice.

We MUST distinguish businesses' taxes by their results—surviving, striving and thriving! Three different tax bracket categories. Pure conservatism is what's driving the Socialism movement in the Democrat party—a natural reaction! Blame your own greed sins!

And CHRISTIAN talk host Mark Davis once said there may be many greedy SOB's in conservatism, but "what can you do about it?" A CONVENIENT lack of thinking, he otherwise prides himself in; A CHRISTIAN saying sins can't be addressed by government, except if it's abortion. #WOW! And Jesus weeps.

Update #23: Principles of Poverty

The integrous poor are better than those perverted in speech, and fools. (Pv. 19:1)

God will repay you being generous to the poor. (Pv. 19:17)

Love sleep, and you will be poor. (Pv. 20:13)

Don't help the poor and God won't answer your prayers. (Pv. 21:13)

Love pleasure and alcohol, and you will be poor. (Pv. 21:17)

A liar is worse than being poor. (Pv. 19:22)

You will be blessed if you are generous to and give food to the poor. (Pv. 22:9)

Give to the rich, or oppress the poor, and you will be poor. (Pv. 22:16)

Give to the poor and you'll never lack/be in want. (Pv. 28:27)

The righteous care about the rights of the poor—evil people don't understand this concern. (Pv. 29:7)

Update #24: Principles of Prosperity

God can make rich people poor. (I Sam. 2:7)

Give to the poor to have riches in Heaven. (Mk. 10:21)

Even Judas was expected to give to the poor. (Jn. 13:29)

Churches help poor churches. (Rom. 15:26)

Money and glory don't follow the rich man. (Ps. 49:16)

People are not to boast of their riches. (Jer. 9:23)

Money doesn't allay/prevent distress. (Job 36:19)

Never being financially satisfied is vanity. (**Ecc. 4:8**)
 Money doesn't help anyone on Judgment Day. (**Pv. 11:4**)
 Some rich become so violently (Ex.: El Chapo; **Pv. 11:16**)
 Trust in your wealth and you will fall. (**Pv. 11:28**)
 Money is life's ransom—it holds its owner captive to its demands. (**Pv. 13:8**)
 Favor and a good reputation are more important than riches. (**Pv. 22:1**)
 People always flock to/like the rich. (**Pv. 14:20**)
 There are crooked rich people. (**Pv. 28:6**)
 The rich think themselves wise. (**Pv. 28:11**)
 Seeking to get rich quick is evil. (**Pv. 28:20**)
 A fool is rich, but not rich toward God. (**Lk. 12:21**)
 Riches are deceitful. (**Mk. 4:19**)
 The rich who live for luxury or pleasure are ripe for slaughter. (**Jas. 5:1-5**)
 You can be financially rich and spiritually poor. (**Rev. 3:17**)
 The rich aren't to be arrogant, or fix their hope on money's uncertainty. (**I Tim. 6:17**)
 The rich who trust and boast in their riches aren't to be feared. (**Ps. 49:6**)
 The rich can't control how others after them spend/waste their riches. (**Ps. 49:17**)
 The rich congratulate themselves. (**Ps. 49:18**)
 Men praise the rich for their wealth. (**Ps. 49:18**)

Update #25: In Go(l)d We Trust

EVERY millionaire and billionaire the world over who could NOT be said to be generous with their excess to people NOT in their family or employ is SINNING! (I Tim. 6:17-19) Philanthropists, as opposed to selfish rich people, are how you know one is obeying God—not how nice, smiley and 'humble' they act toward 'the little guy!'

Everyone who reads me KNOWS I teach balanced positions, and side with who's right, in a dispute. G.M. owes the little guy a fair wage and competitive benefits, especially as they've succeeded so well off the backs of said characters the past five years. I'm all for business, but NOT for greed, selfishness and financially screwing people for profits, even though you're able!

America celebrates the love of money. God says it is EVIL. Those who want to be rich fall into temptation, and are ensnared by many foolish and harmful desires that plunge them into ruin and destruction. It's the cause of all types of sin, and people harm themselves engaging it. (I Tim. 6:9-10) We say, bring it on!

You fall to sin's temptation (NOT our concern, often), get trapped in many foolish desires. So be it—let me play the fool. Get ensnared with many harmful desires. I can handle it. Those lead to ruin and destruction—let me be annihilated. It leads to all types of evil—so be it, and it causes apostasy—yeah man!

THIS is what so many U.S. Christians say by their DEEDS—NEVER with their words. I've HEARD pastors excuse it with these lines... money isn't evil—its neutral; it's not how much money you have, but how much money has you (never noticing we've been had), and you can't give generously if you don't have generous amounts from which to give. TELL THAT TO THE WIDOW'S MITE LADY, Balaam fraud tare false prophets for profit! (Lk. 21:1-4)

Our CULTURE is our god, NOT God! Laodicean church POSING as the real deal! Treasures piled high on earth, in storehouses, CONTRARY to God's teachings, all in the blasphemously used name of "Jesus." Bah humbug.

PASTORS are NOT to suffer any love of money! Have you ever seen how they treat their calling? As a business man, ever wanting more bucks and buildings by attracting more customers NOT the way God had real Christians do in the book of Acts, and elsewhere. (I Tim. 3:8) BALAAM!

Christian LAYMEN are NOT to be greedy, EITHER! (Heb. 13:5) What's the CURE? Learning contentment (Phil. 4), and giving it (NOT all) away, as @CanonJohn said. We do NOT like that answer, so we do not do that answer! We view contentment as "lack of ambition," but NEVER view ambition as greed, for we loath God's word in certain areas! May we repent, brothers!

Update #26: Negatives & Positives of Liberals & Conservatives

Liberals and conservatives are BOTH WRONG in many if not most of their extremes! God is NEITHER! On given issues, they have good and bad. The voters need to ONLY vote for good, independent of party label. It's easier to blindly follow a label off the cliff, to America's demise! We the people are the power!

Liberals' policies punish the rich—that's EVIL. Conservatives' policies punish the poor—that's EVIL. Liberals want good things, but want GOP's to pay for it. That's EVIL. Conservatives want to just enjoy their luxury lifestyles and care little about society or others. That's EVIL. Stop the EVIL, voters!

A pure conservative says 'NO' to anything government does that has a price tag. A pure liberal says 'YES' to the same! Bankrupt the nation or bankrupt your fellow citizens. This is the choice between these two ERRING extremes!

God is NOT a political conservative! He holds many of their positions, but He's also NOT a political liberal! God is ONLY for morally good positions, within budget, and fairly paid for with the tax burden fairly borne by ALL, in some form or fashion. That's NEITHER extreme! Vote accordingly.

What's wrong with liberalism? STEALING from tax payers and the rich, to offer freebie handouts, unworked for. Celebrating abortion. Open borders. Often hating cops. Blaming whites for most ills. Supporting laziness. Hating business, though hired by such, ETC.!

What's wrong with conservatism? Greed, selfishness, and claiming Christians NOT obeying I Tim. 6:17-19 or Levit. 19:15. The love of money is championed, and selfishness is re-labeled 'personal responsibility,' and enshrined as a virtue. All in the name of a biblically unknown "Jesus!"

BOTH political parties have a sharp division! There's the moderate and extreme wing in both of them! If the moderates in BOTH parties united, third party or not, the loud mouths would not get the grease of media and public attention! LOOK at this logic, IF you can handle it...

If the far right gets in power, they don't stay in power forever. And party revenge will un-do what they achieved! Far righters ALWAYS say gridlock is better than bad policy (which is true), but they define bad policy as anything NOT conservative!

The far left wants to STEAL (a SIN) from tax payers and the rich, in the 'compassionate' name of Robinhood (robbing for the hood). They want to give away other people's money! They don't demand people budget, live within their means, get educated and work hard. They simply run for office promising freebies paid for mainly by the GOP. That's sinning vs. winning!

Conservatives label MY type beliefs 'Dem lite,' 'moderate,' 'RINO' or 'compromisers.' My views are morally and intellectually superior to any pure conservatives, if you apply the BIBLE and logic/common sense. That's NOT their REAL value system, so they won't!

God tells rich people what to do with their excess—generously give to others (NOT your family, I Tim. 6:17-19). Conservatives say hoard it, OPPOSITE of God, and justified as the ‘fruit of our labors,’ ‘freedom’ and ‘property rights.’ (Ecc. 5:13) DON’T name Jesus in your politics, if your views aren’t His! (II Tim. 2:19)

Liberals want to get God’s desired end by force and theft (I Tim. 6:17-19) Conservatives don’t want to get God’s ends in the matter. BOTH are wrong! Conservatives believe business can do no wrong, and its only purpose is money-making; God DIS-agrees. You are NOT on His team, fake claimers!

Conservatives ONLY praise (and elect) the rich, as heroes, and NEVER address their God-given duties! They ONLY address the privileges—NOT the responsibilities! (Lk. 12:48) That is carnality, if they’re claiming Christians! Sin-to-win philosophy doesn’t bother their seared consciences!

Conservatives could care less if the earth stayed a consistent 110 degrees forever, if money can be made! I read a book by one that said the day we run out of oil, innovation will take over! At the same time, if money is spent to avoid any damage to the environment, tax payers alone have to pay.

Almost 50 percent of Americans pay NOTHING in taxes. They should NOT be able to vote if they have NO skin in the game! They have zero reason not to vote for others to pay for everything, as that’s what the sin nature does—acts immorally and irresponsibly! Compulsory civic service for them ALL!

WHO foots the bills for Pocahontas' reparations? ~50 percent of Americans—tax payers (mainly GOP’s, except for richer Dems and their leaders!). WHO pays for Bernie’s Medicare for all? The richer half ONLY—everyone else gets and suffers NO pain! Same with free college, and debt forgiveness, and family leave, and daycare! EVIL policies!

Get your (as tRump said), lazy "a_s" off the couch and learn to earn, everyone voting for Socialism! I’ve proposed ways to lower healthcare and college costs, but NO living American was a slave, deserving reparations, and I paid for my daycare and kids’ colleges, and I’m NOT paying for yours, too! Revolt!

I AGREE with tRUMP that Civil War will happen if Socialism reigns in America! Literal warfare! The upper 50 percent isn’t your answer to squalor, but smarts, innovation and hard work! Freebies from LYING politicians are NOT how God says you fix your financial strains! Go live in a third world nation if you can’t make it here—it’s cheaper there!

IF every American was forced to pay in a fair share for universal healthcare that anyone could opt out of, I’d be for it! I WANT everyone to get needed healthcare, but you’ve got to pay for your own! No one owes you getting your bills paid! Get a second job; lower your spending. DON’T vote for EVIL people who promise freebies from others!

And for the ilk like Mark Levin to slander Bill Gates and Warren Buffet as "self-loathing," that’s the devil who you serve's attitude, Jewish Markie! Buffett KNOWS how his excess can help others, he doesn’t need it all, it gets better use helping others, and YHWH agrees with Him. Obey your religion!

EVERYTHING costs money! Anything government does costs money! Fixing problems costs money! Conservatives ONLY do what makes good profit, then ask government to handle the rest, yet vote for it not to be funded to do so! This is the EVIL in political conservatism! Re-read that until you understand! Re-read it many times!

What’s Gods view on abortion? It’s a life He formed in the womb, and you are killing a human—PERIOD. Does that mean U.S. laws should ban them all, as if we lived in a theocracy? We don’t enact Bible verses into law, in America, but convince the people, and politicians pass laws. That’s democracy—NOT theocracy!

HERE's the MAIN evil of liberalism—who's 'gonna pay for it? They want no child abuse, spouse abuse, animal abuse, worker unfairly paid, poor people, uninsured, pollution, etc. These are EXCELLENT ends to strive for! But they want ~50 percent of Americans to NOT pay one dime for their aims. That's sin and evil!

WHO wants to pay for another's problems, who are NOT in their family? FEW-to-none! Few of us have enough retire in leisure, certain all our bills are paid until we die. We all could use 'mo money! WHY would we 'wanna give more of it away to solve others' problems? Instead we vote for the rich to do so, who have the excess.

Did every rich person rob banks to acquire their wealth? Maybe none! WHY punish them for working hard and being smarter than you are at money-making, liberals? Because we can, by vote, is an illegitimate reason! When they outsource jobs and import laborers, then they are more culpable to help American workers!

Update #27: Rich Are Robbers?

HOW can we the public get rich people to voluntarily help others generously with their excess? It's evil to force them to, and evil for them to hoard. Shame them, publicly—any who haven't IMPLEMENTED the Giving pledge, though 50 percent shouldn't be required! Make them sign and do some generous percent! Public pressure, and reward obeyers.

Honor philanthropists. Expose the FACT that rich people average 2 percent to charity when all other average 3 percent! QUIT glamorizing rich lifestyles on TV! Quit showing them favoritistic treatment in media coverage, restaurant seating, etc. QUIT wanting to be like them. Feel sorry they're in a LOW position! (Jas. 1:10)

Identify the rich as generous philanthropists, or other. QUIT reading the Forbes list of billionaires! QUIT buying records from rap artists who brag about their wealth! ASK rich people what causes they donate to—NOT just one NFL player focused on, like J.J. Watt—ALL of them! Public pressure.

ASK rich people THIS question: What's your give back percent? Privacy laws allow them to HIDE the facts of their 1040 forms, but Warren Buffett said you'd be SHOCKED if the rich's tax returns were made public. I'm SURE Trump's would be shocking to see! People are selfish, by human nature! Why help others—what's in it for me?

America idolizes money, and makes heroes of the wealthy! STOP DOING THAT! God mocks such a cultural system! (Lk. 16:14-15) In short, unless America experiences revival, we are doomed! I don't see it happening, or the Church praying for it, or fully evangelizing. God helps us all! John 3:16, the Bible.

I'm for business and profits, but not greed, hoarding or unjustly screwing employees. I'm for employees, but not for them being over-paid, or under-working. In short, being for justice/balance never puts you in one camp, full-time! Better to make change than to make friends, if they can't be simultaneously achieved! Oxes get gored.

Applied: With G.M. workers on strike, management has to decide do they please the rich/stockholders, or do the right thing and pay a fair wage? The rich fund their ambitions, and HATE their capital gains going to struggling everyday humans. Do the right thing. Don't reward greed, General Motors!

Update #28: Race—Amber Guyger & Botham Jean Case

If the cop sincerely thought she was in her own apartment, if the law says that mental state is sufficient to invoke the Castle Doctrine, it should be used. It all depends on the wording of the law she's being charged with—nothing else. ALL crimes depend on laws on the books! (9/30/19)

AKA, negligent homicide–NOT murder!!! (9/30/19): Can you be so tired you can't recognize your OWN apartment? I smell an involuntary manslaughter result, soon. It seems totally indefensible! Police: Off-duty Texas officer entered wrong apartment, shot and killed resident <http://via.fox8.com/xBekT> via @fox8news (9/7/18)

NON-lawyers need MERCY, not understanding important legal technicalities. Amber Guyger makes a MISTAKE, and one gets killed, her intent is NOT criminal, so a murder charge doesn't apply, IF you read the law's language vs. just opine like a fool. If a lesser charge isn't presented, she wins. (10/1/19)

The public thinks prosecutors can just charge someone with an array of charges, then see which one the jury will agree with. That's NOT how court rooms are run! It's important what crime a persons charged with, and D.A.'s often charge lesser offenses if their evidence isn't a lay-down hand. LEARN!!! (10/1/19)

[After conviction for murder] TRAVESTY OF JUSTICE, much like the O.J. case! Get back at rare police brutality by over-sentencing a woman who made a manslaughter-deserving mistake. GOOD LUCK if you ever mistakenly do something that injures or kills another, especially as a much-maligned cop! #ThinBlueLine! #Heroes (10/1/19): Amber Guyger, a former Dallas police officer, shot and killed Botham Jean when she entered his apartment allegedly thinking it was her own. On Tuesday, Guyger was found guilty of murder and will now await sentencing. <https://twitter.com/i/events/1179060867586908160...>

[After 10 year sentencing] AMAZING Texas justice! The extremists got undue murder, and the rational people got a fair sentencing. More than anything, Botham Jean's 18 year old brother is a moral HERO, as was his brother, and that judge was AMAZING! Gave Amber Guyger a Bible, especially John 3:16! Texas Proud! #WOW! (10/2/19)

The radicals are chanting, "no justice, no peace," after the Amber Guyger trial. AS IF juries and judges/court system MUST obey special interest groups, not the law, or violence could ensue. That's NOT how American justice works. You ACCEPT the results, O.J.-jury-like clamorers! #Justice!

[Responding to a private account:] I'd call your "thinking" nonsense, as she got MURDER, for a mistake. That will never be off her record, and she lost her career. Ten years may have been lighter, but that conviction will harm her life for a long time. If the same jury decided both crime and sentence, NOT white biased!

Justice is NOT meted out by over-punishing a scapegoat that had NOTHING to do with any other unjust-perceived or otherwise–killing of any other black men by any other cop! That's NOT justice, but injustice and revenge. #AmberGuyger EXACTLY what some activists were saying they wanted!

Radical exhibit A, of making scapegoats out of people 100 percent unconnected to listed cop shooting victims! FOOLishness, for which that moron should be disbarred. NO verdict is for any other defendant than the one the specific case has been called for. Law school 101. Did he get his bar card and JD off EBay?: "This verdict is for Trayvon Martin, Michael Brown, it's for Sandra Bland, it's for Tamir Rice, it's 4 Eric Garner, it's for Antwon Rose, it's for Jemel Roberson, for EJ Bradford, for Stephon Clark, for Jeffrey Dennis, Genevieve Dawes, for Pamela Turner." <https://dallasnews.com/news/courts/2019/10/01/amber-guyger-convicted-of-murder-for-killing-botham-jean/...>

O.J. Simpson got off, to make up for perceived injustice among mainly white L.A. cops (and elsewhere). People wanting Amber Guyger to pay for a litany of listed black victims by cops is the EXACT SAME SENTIMENT–SENTIMENT, not law or logic or evidence. DUMB emotionalism! Undebatable!

HERE's a GREAT suggestion so NO black (or otherwise) male (or otherwise) ever dies by cop's shooting in the future: If they stop or pull you over, comply, don't run or reach for anything, and sue them later if they abuse their authority! It's that simple.

[Responding to a private account:] Curious... What are you alleging, and with what evidence? You have to be saying she intentionally entered a black man's apartment, on purpose, knowingly. What information do you have for such an audacious feeling? There ARE injustices—this was a mistake: [Private account:] It's so funny that people often assume it was simply a "mistake" but how could you ever know? Besides, there were TOO MANY indicators/facts that say otherwise. You believe what you want to and I will see this for what it is. All races are not equal in this country. PERIOD.

[Responding to a private account:] When apartments look near exactly alike, and you're tired. NOT in one's 'HOME,' as any but row-hos are NOT near exact cookie cutters. Disorienting once inside. Ice cream and spoon have NOTHING to do with a small female scared when a BIG bodied man rises up! Keep tryin', it's fun to see how you "think!" (10/3/19): [Private account:] Again, how do you mistakenly SHOOT another person in THEIR home? If the victim was actually eating ice cream, how could he possibly be a threat to her life.....? I guess with a spoon and Mint Chocolate Chip?

The way you get back at any injustice is to take actions that ensure injustice doesn't continue! Cops should be trained to shoot suspects in the leg, if unarmed. If armed, all bets are off. Your race means NOTHING when a cop's life is feared in danger! Cop split-second decisions AREN'T like other jobs!

High schools MAY need to teach kids common sense on how you handle cop encounters! You act respectful, you comply, you don't argue, run or put your hands in your pockets, you don't approach. THESE ARE BABY KNOWLEDGE facts. Doesn't every human know this? You shouldn't have to be taught it! You can sue for abuses later.

Cops get paid average, but even if GREAT, their lives are constantly risked ending, just to do their job! They don't know of hidden guns in car pullovers, or entering homes. They've even been shot from behind, sitting in their patrol cars, on stakeout or break. You can't expect perfection!

Cops can be trained and can do better, but the public HAS to err on the side of cops, in gray area disputes, as the more we make their job not worth the risk, the less safe we ALL are! In split-second choices, they have to be perfect, or arm chair activists want their being fired! YOU be one!

The FACT that BLACKS, generally, have had it rougher than whites, in U.S. history, is NOT solved by over-punishing a white cop! That helps NO poor African-America one iota/penny! My books detail how ALL blacks can enjoy a better lifestyle, and it's NOT by excessive sentencing of white cops! That helps you NONE!

MAYBE that guy [private account, above] was saying BIG males should be less feared by small females (or males) in police encounters. You can't mandate what makes any cop of any race fearful in a tense situation! The LAW allows self-defense if one's in fear of imminent bodily harm or death! The reasonability test is used.

What's reasonable when a cop breaks into your home? Stay seated on the couch, eating ice cream, or rightly wondering why they broke the law, having no warrant (breaking and entering, though there was NO breaking, as the door opened). What's reasonable for her, when he started to rise/get up? Run, and hope he has no gun?

Police training should teach target practice to aim at people's legs, if it's ever CLEAR they have no gun. Even if they may have one, that may offer time to seize their hands. Still, in split-second decisions, err in favor of self-protection number one! How's a cop know what you're packing under their clothes?

But you don't implicate single individuals for the sins of people 100 percent unrelated to their offense! This is not only biblical, but common sense, as Dr. Freddy Haynes SHOULD know, when he reads his Bible, and/or learned at Southwestern Seminary. "Scapegoating" is the Old Testament term used!

Reading this report, it seems standardized sentencing guidelines would be in order! Give juries a range, that sets minimum and max boundaries, so all races face same range per crime.

<https://www.ussc.gov/research/research-reports/demographic-differences-sentencing>

It's HARD to bridge the gap between white and black, on criminal justice reform, when 'honkeys' are concerned with GPA's/class rank, which college they are accepted by, how to graduate with high marks and land a good job with a big company, then moving up the corporate ladder ASAP! Crime isn't on our radar of experience.

If one lives in a poor neighborhood, absent gang pressure, why can't they use that challenge to be their best to get out, with no rap sheet (just a rap song), to make a life for themselves that's not as destitute as they were raised? Why is a criminal record what so often happens? You aren't your circumstances, and no one is forcing your choice.

If dealing drugs is the only economically viable job opportunity in your hood, you DO have a problem! I seriously doubt that's often the case, in many cases. Maybe the lifestyle you aspire to is champagne taste on beer budget, so THAT's why you see drugs as a viable business? Lower your expectations until you earn more, and get out/escape.

I think it's a cop-out to say black areas need all black cops, but if that helped clean them up, crime-wise, whatever makes law-abiders safe! It shouldn't affect anything what race the cop is, if they're doing their job and obeying the law. No one ought to fear the cops!

And any culture teaching cooperating with the police is bad (nark/rat), is self-defeated! Take the law into your own hands, self-dealing vs. relying on them, and you have ensured your area of town will be an unsafe war zone! The crazies are in charge of the asylum, like violent gangs. America runs by law and order, vs./not mob rule!

Just because you're poor gives ZERO justification for crime! You are needy? Go to a church, charity or government program! You don't have to steal! Angry about your circumstances? You don't have to get violent, rape or murder. Be angry enough to not allow yourself to stay poor, even if your parents stay such. #BeBest

If any gang member is pressuring you to join, as a young teen, TELL THE POLICE, your ma/parents, neighbor, teacher, principal and a pastor! It WILL come to a stop! You can find GOOD socializing at church, community centers, school extra-curriculars, neighbor friends, etc. DO NOT JOIN A GANG!

And if gang members, drug dealers, pimps and prostitutes are doing their dirty dealings out in the open, trashing up YOUR neck of the woods/block, TELL THOSE SAME AUTHORITIES I just listed (including parents). Start a group who resists and fights back. You have the numbers! MOST people don't do such things!

I know ZERO Indians, Asians or white people who think about criminal justice reform as an urgent issue politics should solve, as our concern is economic advancement, and we don't experience criminals very often. Why is it such a BIG issue for blacks, like cop interactions? We RARELY even see them. (10/4/19)

For the African-American community, the Amber Guyger trial was a BIG event, almost like O.J.'s! I was behind a gal listening to it live on a smart phone! I said, "you haven't watched a trial this closely in 30 years, have you?" She said "no." She wanted 30 years. Many wanted over-punishing of one cop!

SEX MARATHON

(AKA, Evangelical Political Non-Conservatives?: What About Abortion & Homosexuality?)

(1/21/19-2/2/19)

A gal on #TheBachelor had a sister put her unborn baby above herself, and died as a result. She had terminal cancer, but how difficult that decision would be if she had been fully healthy! She would weigh staying with her family, and having another child, or dying. TOUGH calls!

[Private account:] Okay, issue: Dying so that your gestating baby can live is not the “obvious” choice. I understand making it, but it’s not the only decision. #TheBachelor

WHO would think government should make that decision? It’s the woman’s, under the circumstances, with her family, before God.

Regarding the Christian Cabal 2020... Society is not listening to Christian views in the public square?

1. YOU haven’t evangelized or disciplined in a serious way in 30 years; society changed.
2. The GOP and Dems allowed globalization to change our culture significantly—not just white Christians birthing the same.
3. Society has heard your views, and the majority rejects the second-hand treatment, or hatred of gays! It still hears us say homosexuality’s a sin, but so are many other deeds, and they’re smart enough to see you over-obsess on two sex sins, politically!
4. We lost national gay marriage, but you can’t let it go!
5. YOU supported all of this, so any moral high ground attempts are RIGHTLY rebuffed as NOT credible and hypocritical: <http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/posts/1683401871972299> FACE REALITY, despite your baby Christian Savior deluding you that lies are a good thing: You can’t be moral leaders without stain/tarnishing, post-Chump, for quite awhile, in the public’s mind, RIGHTfully!

It would help to admit you royally screwed up, but that humility is not expected, because you’re privately proud you UN-justly stacked SCOTUS for Roe’s overturn! LIVE with the consequences! You are NOT society’s moral leaders, like MLK, and never were in the public’s mind!

You self-appointed, used multiple methods to APPEAR as such, to dumbed-down Christian laymen, but the vast majority doesn’t buy it (remember: MOST people are unsaved, because YOU ceased major evangelism efforts from 1978-2014; you and your industry, with very few exceptions). LIVE with the consequences of that, your, sin.

You allowed/let society wane, morally, since the Reagan hey-days! All for fame and fortune. #TRUTH You long for the 'good ol days' of the 1950’s, when every pregnancy was forced to fruition, by force of law. TIME HAS PASSED, and things have changed, and the vast majority does not find that right for rape or incest victims, or if it’s a choice between the mom or baby living.



Government’s job is not to dictate those victims must decide one way or the other, thinks the majority. I can’t believe I have to reiterate this, but doctors will NOT be called upon to be prosecutors or private investigators, to identify evidence of rape or incest! They’ll either be able to do their job, or not do certain procedures, so it’s yea or nay!

Overturing Roe would require a change of society’s attitude on abortion... NOT stacking SCOTUS, as you did. You were LAZY and unjust!

Women are NOT ‘gonna accept 9 months of pregnancy for foolish decisions, and it’s cruel punishment for rape and incest victims to have to, when Plan B technology exists before inception occurs. It’s absolutely RIDICULOUS for anyone to believe birth control is evil! It’s smart; it’s preventative; it’s responsible! Being responsible is a good thing—in case anyone needs to be reminded.

Banning all abortions would have the positive effects of forcing couples to have safer sex (i.e., planning and preparing)! But even then, condoms do break, and the pill isn’t always effective. And IF Roe ever

overturned, red state women would NOT be being treated equal with blue state women (Equal Protection clause—heard of it?).

They'd incur medical bills and travel costs blue state women didn't, so many of them would simply opt for self-help or black market quack doctors. **THIS IS WHAT YOU ARE ADVOCATING FOR!** You LOVE to claim to be the saviors of innocents, but YOU are seeking some of them to be killed with NO pain meds/sedatives (by stomach punch; not to mention you have ZERO moral problem with women intent on not birthing risking life and limb, or dismemberment with a coat hanger). YOU accept that as godly, for the sake of saving babies!

There are BETTER ways than your 'antiquated' (Tony Perkins' term—NOT mine) solutions! And as an aside, show us all how you show your love of gays, wanting them to have less job opportunities, and riling up sheeple to vote GOP, with them as scapegoats!

I fully understand the guttural disgust with even the thought of sodomy! I even writhe seeing someone flamingly behaving! But are they humans? Aren't ALL people human, equally made in God's image, or are gays and trans NOT?

Back to the point... [besides reminding you Obergefell WON'T be overturned, and families split up, and relationships ended, legally, in part because SCOTUS would lose ALL credibility and respect, even as you seek to do by politically stacking them!]

The BETTER way (I Cor. 12:31) is the 4 solutions I advocated for yesterday! You have RUINED Christianity's reputation in America, and elsewhere, for quite awhile, all for Roe's overturn, the consequences you have even YET to consider (explained earlier).

You have YET to address my for BETTER solutions, because actual, factual solutions are NOT your number one interest, but sinning to be winning, as you lose all credibility.

Churches do GREAT work showing pregnant women heartbeats, and counseling them there's a better decision than abortion! Take it nation-wide. Become lead advocate for education and motivation to NOT choose aborting, mainly by pushing for perfect contraception, safe sex, planning parenthood, and Plan B within 2-3 days of oops mistakes.

But if they ever accuse me of being pro-abortion, they can't understand clear statements by myself, as the procedure is atrocious, a life taking, evil, and needs to be kept to minimums.

The banning solution can NEVER achieve (black market and self-help), by the methods I advocate for, which are superior to the draconianly simplistic ONE (banning all, everywhere, women's safety be damned).

By the way, vast majority of Christians and non-Christians in America... the Bible DOES have WELL more than two sins it addresses, that affect politics—NOT just abortion and homosexuality! Pastors usually preach to the converted, so YOU will never know that from them, as they DONT interact with the public much, like JESUS did, nearly, full-time for 3 years.

Holy huddles or propaganda against everyone as corrupt and evil if they don't adhere to a NARROW political bent of hating LGBTQ people (made in God's image), and wanting to force every pregnancy to term, by force of law, stacking SCOTUS, via the stupidest and least moral president in our generation/lifetimes.

You, the general public, need to REMEMBER who the people ARE, and were, because they foisted 45 onto us all, riling up dupes to vote for this: <https://bit.ly/2j1YEOf>

P.S.: CHOOSE lesser, worse, less effective methods to lessen abortion numbers, from sincere yet misguided thinking, to support power idolatry, because you're in an antiquated political paradigm!

Update #1: Considering Abortion?

To any woman considering abortion, consider your child whom you brought into this world, and consider just taking 9 months to let him or her have a chance to live with someone else who will love and care for them! There are products for morning sickness, and there are cheap medical clinics for sonograms—some churches offer them for FREE.

You may have to delay sex for 9 months, but is that too great a sacrifice, for the sake of another human being? I am NOT 'gonna GUILT you into any decision; just prayerfully ask you to consider the value to God (and many people) of that life within you, please. And next time, think smarter with safer sex, please.

I'll say for the second time, if abortion was exactly equal to a mass murderer killing school children (Ex.: Mt. 2:16-18), any citizen would have the legal right to shoot and kill that murderer, in self-defense, and to save lives, IF cops hadn't arrived, yet.

WHY do Christian Cabal members NOT tackle women at the doors of Planned Parenthood (PP)? WHY won't they shoot abortion doctors? That would save baby lives (I'm NOT advocating, but mocking with sarcasm)! Do you see ONE Christian Cabal member at PP today? GO LOOK! They're in their cloistered offices, doing sermon prep, possibly against abortion!

HITLER murdered humans! Gassed them at crematoriums I have stood in. Auschwitz and Dachau, Germany. IF an active shooter was picking off two year old daycare infants, we'd all be in an uproar, and we'd likely all flood the place and risk our lives to kill "him" (they're usually males!). IS Planned Parenthood a killing mill, doing the same exact thing, in your opinion?

Conservatives want to defund it, put restrictions that limit access, but that's NOT how you prevent unwanted pregnancies. Under any and all circumstances, they want every pregnant women, no matter how she got that way—rape, incest, broken condom, bad contraception, or pure DUMB, bad and immoral decision making of unsafe sex, from emotional enthralling shutting down their brains—to take to term, then adopt. 60 million have been aborted. It's a HORRIFIC tragedy, and an evil God WILL judge us for!

But legally banning all doesn't stop them! Laws won't end abortions! Overturning Roe won't end abortions, even in red states. You have to address why and how unwanted/crisis pregnancies occur, and make them incapable of happening! PASTORS should be at the forefront of knocking on drug manufacturer's doors to offer any and all support for perfect contraception, using DNA and molecular science, to completely/100 percent PREVENT birth's possibility!

Even having tubes tied isn't a perfect solution for those not wanting any more kids!: An estimated 1 of every 200 women will become pregnant after tubal ligation. <http://HealthLine.com>

Taken to their logical conclusion, conservatives MUST welcome women being punched in the gut, after 6 months of pregnancy, as that's yet another way women would stillbirth miscarry, if sterile/safe abortion was unavailable. Violence against women condoned by Christians? #WOW

Population explosion would be an even greater problem if we took a Catholic view that sex is ONLY for childbearing—NOT also for fun/enjoyment/pleasure—and contraception is "evil." (1 Cor. 7:3) That is NOT to say 60 million abortions HELPED society not have more population strains! That is to say that human children would be like stray dogs, before the SPCA pushed their Bob Barker spay and neuter campaign!

Update #2: Smart Sex

THE answer is smart sex. By nature, actions that lead thereto are EMOTIONAL! No one enters the base-running process like Dr. Spock! The RIGHT choice occurs WAY before you put yourself in that 'position' (i.e., condition/circumstance)! Perfect MALE contraception ought to be developed, too! MANY horn dogs exist in America, who BRAG of notches on their bed posts (Wilt Chamberlain and

Weinstein, as poster boys). It is NOT proof of manhood, or male superiority, but lay down hand evidence you're a moral culprit, and perverted immoral person! Repent!

Let's be 100 percent graphic, as America is so desensitized to the details: If the gal is NOT on birth control, or the guy using a condom, you WILL have a baby, very likely—it's a risk you are freely choosing! What society labels 'prudes' would say don't have sex, and you have no problem. That's NOT realistic for many folks, though very good moral advice, pre-marriage!

Others say spill the seed (Gen. 38:9). FEW will do such, as it's not fulfilling, and awkward, requiring perfect knowledge and timing. The PROBLEM seems to be with casual sex engagers, who do no planning—just feel their way into a sex act, usually with liquor encouraging lessening inhibitions.

Plan, plan, plan. If there's any chance you may engage, prepare for the worst! And if condoms break, or the pill lapses, take Plan B immediately! Why risk all the negative consequences of waiting, like having to choose between killing a baby or losing some freedoms? Take plan B. It's only \$75, in some cases, last time I checked in my research. As low as \$7! <https://bit.ly/2t1vdYC> Let's address the 'it's my body crowd:' Yes it is, but it's also your CHILD! That's NOT an extra body part, or amorphous mass growing inside you! LOOK at your sonogram! Eyes, face, heartbeat, fingers. It's NOT just a tissue mass!

KILL it is killing. You may not want anyone or any government telling you what to do with it, but whatever you choose, you're choosing to take a life! He/she can't talk, cry, walk, crawl, or fight back, but "it" IS alive! It can feel! Perhaps think? Why do abortion doctors SEDATE it before killing it? Because it FEELS.

Dr. Pimple Popper yanking a mass of tissue KNOWS that gold-colored glob feels NOTHING if she stabbed it in the silver metal operating table bowl. Babies are DIFFERENT! Quit fooling and deceiving yourself that they're the same! That's the SAME self-delusion Chump is famous for, that you despise! Deal with the real!

What has 45 done on abortion, since he was not aborted, but birthed? Unjustly stacked SCOTUS is about all! Even late to the party, to get dupes' vote, for Self. The Christian Cabal considers judicial activism EVIL for liberals, but holy for conservatives. No hypocritical contradiction there, right? Hypocrisy is a sin, gents.

An aside: IF the Christian Cabal is 'pro-life,' why does their main denomination have a program to only have every member evangelize ONE person in one year! Are the other lost lives not valued, as they die eternally, unwarned and unsaved! Fetuses go to Heaven—NOT unsaved born folk!

I have ZERO understanding of transgender folk's experience, sexual identity 'thinking,' or life challenges, but so long as they keep it private on the battlefield, I'm THANKFUL for ANYONE willing to defend our GREAT country! #SupremeCourt

Update #3: Ganging Up on Gays

Christian Cabal and alt-righters: WHY don't you just go beat up all gay and trans people? You hate them anyway, and want them to go away! Let's resurrect my high school years, where some footballers used buckshot in rifles in Montrose, Houston, against gays. Would THAT satisfy you? #Sin

PEACEFULLY go to mega churches, next Sunday, dressed nicely, and see how you are treated. Their holy huddles will NEVER get to know you; just slander from afar. @GLAAD If you don't act flaming, they'll never know you are gay.

I do NOT agree with same sex sex decisions or serial choices, but I DO agree that the alt-right HATES LGBTQ people different from them! The HILARIOUS, hypocritical irony is that some Christians get abortions and some are gay! I knew one, and statistics prove the latter claim.

IGNORE or DONT read any facts herein, as it's a 'liberal left rag!' (sarcasm) For hundreds of years, Christians were unconcerned with abortion. What changed? <https://bit.ly/2UzvY72>
<https://bit.ly/2CWxap8> Crow 'til the cows come home... CHRISTIANS abort and engage homosexuality, too, though MUCH less (on the latter), than the American average. Political riling up of GOP votes; railing only against two sins! #CherryPicking Sin-to-win political strategy from power idolatry.

You would think Christian Cabal types would want gays and trans on the frontlines of our military incursions! People USED to think criminals should be placed there, as punishment. The poor and minorities OFTEN get sent there, as many rich whites find ways to avoid gunfire battles! #AnklePains

The Christian Cabal is already at their campaigning for Chump, tying "conservative evangelicals" with "pro-life," without ever defining what that specifically means, regarding needed law changes. The 2020 fight has already begun, in WASP circles.

We all bleed the same, so why are we so divided, white vs. black church, gays vs. Christian straights? @FHunscripted @RobertJeffress <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=HVKuA1s5I3o>

Has anyone seen the TV ad, bubble: 'Did I forget to take my pill?' Relying on your memory ensures abortions! That STUPID choice to rely on your memory is what KILLS BABIES! We have reminders on our smart phones! Make better decisions not to kill, from neglecting your pill!

I'm SURE Christian Cabal types are privately cheering trans citizens being banned from our military, temporarily. WHY DON'T YOU JUST POST A BILLBOARD OUTSIDE YOUR CHURCH that tells the LBGTO that you disagree with their decisions, consider them evil people, and you don't like them, and desire to hassle them? Be HONEST!

"Jesus hates you because you're gay, but if you'll change that, He will love you." That OUGHT to be a required billboard outside every church whose pastor privately feels that way! @GLAAD @NBC @ABC @CBS @CNN @FoxNews The #ChristianCabal is being coddled by Chump's SCOTUS military request! Moral #LOSER(s), on that matter.

Bitter older Christian men are angry Obergefell passed, when I warned them ~8 months before it happened, to raise up their voices, having been in political sleep mode since Reagan's day! I accept the decision, though I preferred the civil contract solution by state's rights. Now they seek revenge on LGBTQ's!

Has anyone seen the TV ad from Geico about a BAD tattoo artist... "stay in your lane, bro." That's what someone should tell the Christian Cabal, regarding politics!

Update #4: Religious Rights

In 2020, I want to see every religion, atheists and agnostics have a lobbying group like the Christian Cabal, since EVERYONE has freedom of religion. I'll bet the Christian Cabal would have a hissy fit, as they only want things—such as America—to be built in their image! #TRUTH Politicians serve ALL Americans!

The Christian Cabal CAN'T SEE they're being played by Chump, to remain loyal, by pandering P.R. moves. They have advanced not one morally good Christian value, except MILD sentencing reform (and getting one pastor freed from Turkey). SUCH foolish dupes, blinded by the light of FoxNews media attention! #HILARIOUS and morally sad.

I don't know any legitimate/good reasons why a woman would decide to abort, after the child can feel it (or has a heartbeat), but I'll retain an open mind, in case any exist (unlikely). Saying it's 'my body, my right' is NOT that! By the way, what does CHUMP say or know about this issue? "Punish the mom." (IDIOCY!)

WHY aren't Christian Cabal members at Planned Parenthood, verbalizing directly to women who enter that they are killing babies, and it ought to be illegal/a crime, in their 'holy' opinion? Jesus spoke His accurate truth to all people—NOT just the saints (or saints getting abortions).

[Private account:] Despite the protections established by #RoevWade more than four decades ago, today 29 million women aged 13-44 live in the 21 states that are either hostile or very hostile toward #abortion rights—that's 43 percent of all U.S. women of reproductive age. [http://gu.tt/HostileSupportiveStates ...](http://gu.tt/HostileSupportiveStates)

Spiritually WEAK pastors use the power of chumming up to the proverbial (i.e., spirit of the actual) Antichrist to get done what they were too damn lazy to do the right way!: Convince women not to abort, or get pregnant without wanting to. [YES, I mean this in the most literal way in all respects, prophetically!]

A cave man, draconian solution to the problem of abortions: Ban them, by stacking SCOTUS. That's a sledgehammer to put in a nail. Immature, and brutal bully childishness. NO thinking-pure power exertion. I have NO problem lessening abortions, but these men are political amateurs! Dumb as ducks; I educate them!

Overturing Roe is CLEARLY the Christian Cabal's intention (email, above). It NEEDS to be a last vs. first resort, but many other things can lessen abortions, than forcing them to a black market, self-help, or the cheapest way of a punch to the gut from a boyfriend!

Update #5: Ban as Band-Aid?

This is NOT un-Christian dogma, but common sense and moral, consistent with the Bible and practicalities within a democracy vs. theocracy: The Christian Cabal wants to ban all abortions, even in blue states; I want as few abortions as possible.

WHO has the BETTER plan, and why? NOT them! Ban them everywhere, and you'd have riots on your hands; probably violence, likely aimed at churches; civil unrest. Only in red states, you're forcing back alley coat hangers that injure women. How accurate can a gal be with a mirror and a sharp-edged object?

Or illegal black market doctors? How trustworthy would one be if they're willing to risk their livelihood, daily, for a quick buck? And punches to the gut make the baby and the mom feel the brunt—which would have to be hard/intense.

Or you force them to endure 9 months of pain and expense other citizens DON'T have to, which is a Constitutional issue pastors with tunnel vision DON'T care about. And though some may mock inconvenience as a sad moral excuse, it is 9 months out of usually younger lives, where everything's on hold, all to give the baby away, so forcing that decision has to consider that imposition.

People NEED a safe medical out/safety net, if and only if contraception or condoms break, rapes or incest occur, or the mother's life is at stake. NO doctors available, as they can't earn a living at it, causes unsafe 3 options I just mentioned.

For poor planning, you should NOT be able to take that out on the innocent. People argue that it's murder... thou shalt not kill. our laws have not deemed the unborn to be full-fledged citizens with the same rights, for a REASON! They aren't certain to be birthed! Miscarriages happen. I am as opposed to abortion as back-up contraception as any person in Chump's 'Christian Cabal!'

I will say even MORE clearly than they (as they ONLY say it in safe, stain glassed and sanctioned places, preaching to the converted): It is a heinous sin to kill your baby, even if it's legal! You 'done screwed up,' in more ways than one, and God will judge your killing the innocent.

HAS ANY CHRISTIAN CABAL MEMBER EVER HELD A PRESS CONFERENCE TO SAY THAT TO THE PUBLIC? NO, because they have no gonads! They'd rather SECRETLY bend Chump's ear to force Roe's overturn down America's throat, when 7/10 don't want that.

This goes to a MUCH larger problem... since WHEN has our governing system been hijacked by any one religion, including/even my own? WHY are all the other religions taking that abuse of power/over-reach on the chin? I'm embarrassed at your timid weakness! We didn't elect the Christian Cabal!

Now as to their aims, MY ideas are far better, because God leads me—not pure fleshly power grabs, secretly, behind closed doors, wanting the public not to notice!

That is WEAK, and timidity is a sin. Condoms DO break. The pill is NOT 100 percent perfect. Rapes and incest happen, and mothers' lives can become at risk. WOMEN are involved—NOT just embryos and fetuses! Like wise Solomon of old, TWO parties are involved—not one without the other! WHY should government decide which is more important?

MALES usually say it's only 9 months. I've been a male ('for as long time') with a pregnant wife. I still have NO IDEA what it's like! To pretend to, or especially to poo poo it as no big deal is then height of arrogance! It is EVIL, evil, evil to have an attitude that I can have free sex, and abort if all fails. You do have a safety net, but that is NOT a planning method!

It should be against the law NOT to take contraception! And Catholics, God NOWHERE said doing responsible things to prevent problems is a sin. READ the right Bible—the one without the added books. Even those books likely never say that (i.e., Apocrypha, Pseudepigrapha, et al).

You're NOT killing anyone to prevent the seed meeting up with the egg! Even Christians and our Bibles say inception is when life starts, NOT insemination. Get over that STUPID belief someone came up with AFTER the Bible was canonized! You're doing a GOOD thing to not birth an unwanted baby, by taking contraception! It's common sense!

You'd have a million children if you're very sexually active in marriage. That's NOT what Ps. 127:4 means! That sized arrow arsenal/quiver shoots yourself in the foot and wallet, and is patently irresponsible! The Pope may not tell you, but it's the TRUTH, nonetheless.

As I've shown, religion can be a very bad thing to adhere to, if wrongly interpreted, or applied in a democracy, apart from the voice of the people, or who they elected making the decisions, like avoiding blood transfusions to save a life (News flash: NOT everything in every religion is good, or from God), or stacking SCOTUS conservative, in the name of 'Jesus,' for a well-intended but STUPIDLY executed and NOT thought out solution!

Now, one more thing. If I EVER hear anyone accuse me of being for abortion, I may for the first time in my life consider punching someone out. I'm being practical, balanced, democratic vs. shoving my religious beliefs onto America without any thought of the consequences.

The Christian Cabal CAN'T be said to care about women, if they have NO concern about coat hangers, black market abortions, unfair costs to red state women (financial and physical), or want/allow them to be punched in the gut. And women get raped.

For 9 months they have to be reminded, by force of law, and especially see that creep's face in the face of a child they adopt out? Plan B solves the dilemma, if taken within 2-3 days. The longer a woman waits to decide, the more harm to her child! WHY would you not end the pregnancy before the kid can feel your decision?

MUST a woman (NEVER males) endure 9 months because a manufacturer screwed up (condom or contraception fail)? That's making a victim a victim twice over. However, I go to church, where I'm CONSTANTLY confronted with well-meaning people who AREN'T that well thought out in their knowledge or beliefs!

They are brain-washed that 'Christians are pro-life.' Of course we are not for death. That's NOT an issue. HOW you prevent unneeded death by abortion is the only issue, and I've listed several problems with the Christian Cabal's draconian solution. It's 100 percent emotional! We want no more babies to die, so we'll make you not do so under fear of severe penalties, like jail (i.e., deterrence and fines).

It MAY make some couples think twice to ensure safe sex, but if any woman gets pregnant, and didn't intend to, you will NOT have stopped her aborting—just changed how she goes about it. I despise their lack of thinking!

Unfortunately, EVERYTHING I said is 100 percent true, but Americans have short attention spans, horrible memories, and love sound bites. It's easier to just say 'pro-life,' 'pro-choice,' and move on with your life, because you REALLY don't want to think through this matter, because you don't care about it as much as your rhetoric claims, or you'd hear me out!

'Practical pro-life' is all I can sum it for the naive as. 'Pro-good choices,' also. 'Anti-death,' or 'anti-forcing women into back alleys.' I'm trying to cater to idiocy!

Are we 'gonna hire abortion police? Women will get black market abortions early on, lest neighbors report them having a baby bump! Women will be fearful of telling anyone of their fertility/pregnancy test results, lest they get reported, and court cases might be held, where perjurers lie that they miscarried.

The Christian Cabal HASN'T thought through these issues, because they're living in their childhood, when women hadn't had 46 years of legal access. Way back in their dark old ages, maybe MOST women complied with the ban on abortions. America has half a century where most women expect it's available, if needed.

And I'm NOT for the decision, except maybe in the 3 exception cases. I'm all for good planning, and Plan B if anything fails. UN-like embarrassing Christians, I think out my positions, which is why they're so good! God says love Him with all your mind, and I'm pretty sure I can demonstrate who doesn't take that instruction very seriously, Christian Cabal.

Pastors rebelliously, consciously and willfully refuse to do the things that lessen abortions, as that takes time, money and effort. EVERYTHING has to occur behind that uncommanded pulpit. I've already written what needs to be done, and you're predominantly NOT 'gonna do it anyway, so why should I write any more to you?

'Pro-life' is code phrase for vote GOP, and everyone knows it. I'm so sick of these stupid tricks, I wouldn't attend a March for life or Woman's march if you paid me. They solve NOTHING! Just rile up fools to fight, argue and yell.

Update #6: Safe Sex

Let's deal with the elephant in the room, or rather human being. You get pregnant, and it's past 3 days of insemination; you skipped Plan B. IF you had planned to be a mom, you chose to be a mom. If it's determined that the child will be severely disabled, or a 'vegetable' (NOT my term, hence the quotes), one can see why you might want an out. At the same time, it's a child.

If you hadn't planned to be a mom, you really have no excuse for foregoing Plan B. But you did, so let's explore your BAD options: The sooner the better for you to abort, especially before a heartbeat, or he/she feels pain! <https://bit.ly/2G2u5fJ>

Are you responsible before God for killing, or murdering a human? Probably! Can you be forgiven? Yes. It's MORE culpable (i.e., guilty and wrong) the longer you wait.

You may want to leverage it to keep a guy, or gold dig, but those are evil motives. Quite honestly you should have NO decision but keep or abort very early—3 days max is best. ONLY if the baby is shown to

be a 'vegetable,' or your life becomes at stake to keep you both alive, should killing someone be considered. Any other reason is morally inexcusable, even if legal. Does that mean I'm judging you? I'm telling you moral/ethical FACTS.

Let's explore in detail what you are knowingly, consciously, freely choosing to do... choice, woman's body, my right, legal—whatever you label it, that weighty thing inside you is NOT a mass of flesh! It is a human being you created, through your actions of sex!

LOOK at the pictures on a sonogram. It forms a head, face, hands, lungs, heartbeat. HOW in any sense of logic can you NOT say you are killing a human? I WON'T call it murder, because that's a criminal intention to evilly destroy another. You have no criminal intent—you just want out of what you started.

But you should have done so early on! WHEN you wait, for whatever reasons, know WHAT you are killing, and why! Here are the most common reasons: <https://bit.ly/2MMbFQR>

You KNEW all along if you wanted to be a mom, the moment after sex, or if you could afford it, or had a troubled relationship with your partner, or wanted to go to school! My point is you truly have NO excuse to get out of the evil of a choice after 3 days, except maybe if the child will be unable to have a real life, from severest disabilities, which can't be known 'til later.

I'm NOT saying you have no legal right to do otherwise, but I AM saying you are killing a human being. You are free to disagree whether God exists, but you are NOT free to call what's inside you only a tissue mass, at some point... the point where the features clearly become human-looking. And those human features were always there in an undeveloped form... the 'blob' doesn't suddenly, magically become a human, having been a nothing/object before!

ALL this is to say one thing: PLAN to be or not to be a mom, or Plan B to not be one 'til later, if ever! Is that that hard to do? I think it to be almost legally culpable for any woman to get unwantedly pregnant because she didn't use contraception! That's the height of irresponsibility, because you know pregnancy can come of sex.

Plan B planning, perfect contraception yet to be invented and adoption are ALL good choices. Any other ones are not, excepting, perhaps, the vegetative circumstance. A hardened-hearted, seared conscience attitude that 'it's my body and right', well after inception, is evil! It's true that it's your legal right, but a right to kill.

Very simply, take contraception, abstain if you can (before marriage), take plan B if you forget or it fails, and beyond 3 days, consider the adoption option, as YOU alone chose to go forth with the pregnancy (excepting the vegetative situation).

If you were raped or are the victim of incest, shock may keep you from acting in the first 3 days. That's forgivable/understandable. Do it ASAP! TELL people, so they can help guide you to make right decisions in a troubled time. If you're a mother later in term, where your life is not fatally challenged, but it's you or the baby—pray! FAR be it from me to tell you what to do!

Since you can always have another, and if you already have kids, or a good relation with your spouse, or even might be a bread-winner, I think I'd know how many people would choose. You should be the decision-maker in such circumstances.

Remember to plan, and remember Plan B! It kills no one before the third day, though inception can occur sooner. The sooner the evilly/relatively better if you wait longer. Plan! You're a woman of child-bearing age. You know what sex can cause. You know sex is an option if you're willing to engage it on dates; there's NO reason or excuse to have to kill anyone, as a result.

This is NOT guiltting you! You are not pregnant, yet, so it's educating you for future application. You know better, now; you're fully informed; you choose how to use this knowledge... for good or for evil.

That's 100 percent on you, before your child and Creator, going into such situation now with eyes wide open. Do good.

I once posted that had I been of age when Roe was passed, I would have done something and raised a stink. There have to be some restrictions on the practice making it be a last resort—not a first option for contraception. In all practicality, that may only be able to be done by convincing, in our national conversation.

Prior to ROE V. WADE, abortions were common even though they were illegal. I don't think making them illegal again is going to solve the problem. —**Tony Campolo**

In short, I'm not sure that the abortion problem can be solved by legislation. I think it can only be solved through moral persuasion. —**Tony Campolo**

No one is pro-abortion. —**Barack Obama**

The ONLY sex-related issues I omitted were prostitution and homosexuality (and the M word), but we have other chapters on those related issues on the "four-letter word" known as sex. Are any churchgoers uncomfy with this, like I've been for 30 minutes? It's easier to just rant 'pro-life' in church, isn't it! Do the hard work! (3/27/14)

I just saw a Pampers commercial, where parents care tons about comforting the little baby. Is ANY reasonable person 'gonna tell me one day before the kid is birthed into this world, any real mom could care less, and want to kill it, but the day after, comfort them with blankets and kisses?

Yet, some in our nation would want abortions allowed all the way up to the birthing table! I don't know what corrupt heart they own, but absent saving their own life in an emergency choice of the baby or themself, or last minute diagnosis of a 'vegetable,' you need to look hard at yourself (and your sonogram)!

Update #7: Roe is Unconstitutional?

Let's address conservatives' argument that Roe was unConstitutional, based on the life and liberty phrase/clause. Fetuses have life, but no standing in court, as citizens, 'til they're born. IF you believe the decision was wrong, you orchestrate circumstances to have SCOTUS rehash it! You can even send a friend of the Court brief.

You can pass state laws to test it. But these things would have been done 44-46 years ago! Pastors wanting it overturned are water under the bridge, though their intent is holy... to lessen abortions at (almost) all costs. Constitutional amendments WON'T occur in a divided nation situation!

I have always said, if Roe got "reversed," it would be unfair for red states females to undergo pains and pays blue states women didn't have to, under the Equal Protection clause of that same document. Pastors DON'T know these things! Literally, and without demeaning them, they rant from IGNOrance.

To actually deter black market abortions, abortions would have to impose murder length penalties in red states (and I'm NOT for that, one iota). HOW would the cops enforce the law? Without a baby bump, they'd not even know who might be a law-breaker, or have probable cause! Plan B is available, even home delivered!

It's an EMOTIONAL aspiration to get Roe overturned! An EGO trip of "success" for the Christian Cabal! Rape victims in Texas would be forced to carry to term? Incest? Mom's have to choose their own demise for the sake of their kid? For at-will aborters, they'd simply keep pregnancy test results a secret; never tell one soul.

Red states could ban Plan B, but the internet exists. Any way you slice it, the very good and moral intention of the Christian Cabal is EXACTLY what conservatives accuse liberals of... "the road to Hell is paved by good intentions." We need RESULTS! Less child killings in the womb.

WOMEN alone make that choice, unless forced by boyfriends. You have to give women reasons to endure 9 months birthing a baby someone else will 'own.' Paying for that, and going to the doctor with them, and providing morning sickness drugs would help you win the battle you seek to win using an ineffective sledgehammer... ending Roe.

IS there any law that could fine women for not using plan B, and aborting at will, for no good reason, but sheer crass selfishness, or irresponsibility? Likely NOT, because people can lie. You can't prove intentions! That's why pastor Campolo had it right... laws can't fix what convincing alone may be able to.

When you preach to Christians that "evangelical conservatives are pro-life," you aren't lessening abortions, even among those who hear you! I am an evangelical conservative, and I'm pro-life and anti-coat hanger. I'm anti-death, and practical pro-life (and so are the Christian members of my household).

DON'T try to dictate, or especially LIE to church members that anyone not 100 percent agreeing with you is NOT a Christian, or is sinful, or approves of abortion. You're acting EXACTLY like Trump... presenting lies as the truth, and saying things are the way you wish they were. That is NOT "Christian" integrity! No one will ever force any church member to their political spins!

ANYONE who believes in stacking SCOTUS right or left does NOT believe in justice, like God does! You can argue that it's already politicized, but FIX IT! Don't add to problems! Liberal-leaning SCOTUS Justices are NOT anti-Constitution, necessarily. Reserved 'to the states and to the people' does NOT mean the smallest government humanly possible is required, apart from the public's desire, and we Christians are to make a more (morally) perfect union—NOT accept injustice, calling it 'Constitutional.'

SCOTUS was likely trying to strike a balance between no abortions and 100 percent abortions, with Roe, the rationale being can the baby survive on its own (viability). They weren't 'gonna choose sides, politically, between extremes, and found a legitimate basis for finding ground in the middle: the interests of the baby as a separate human entity. (2/6/19)

Update #8: Give In to Gays?

WHY does the Christian Cabal obsess over only two sins in society? They just can't let Obergefell go! We lost! Male lying with male will never be righteous, but society KNOWS Christians believe that. Quit selectively targeting them as inferiors who occupy all your waking political thoughts!

Why is the Christian Cabal preoccupied with gays? WHAT are they doing to harm your life? Live and let live. Our Bible says clearly that sodomy is an abominable sin. That fact will never change. But not everyone believes our good book, and its only one of thousands of sins listed therein!

Why does the Christian Cabal not fight premarital sex, adulterers, liars (answer: they'd have to grow a pair, and reprove Chump, like John the Baptist, vs. appeasing, is why, from power idol sin), prostitute Johns, poverty not from laziness, pollution, etc.? Political bias (partiality also being a sin).

I've said before, the religious alt-right is obsessed with sex, politically, but NOT with horn dog macho dudes who treat women as objects. That sin gets past them. It's ONLY what pulpiteers can use to garner GOP votes that they care about, and money! WE TELL TRUTH, HERE—we're NOT serial liars, like the 'baby Christian!'



Of all the sins and problems in America, the Christian Cabal only wants no gays or abortion. They're 100 percent fine with every other thing that needs to be done to make America greater! And removing gays from America makes us NOT better. That's discrimination and hatred—NOT Christian values.

Gays are NOT 'gonna turn straight in large percentages! They're NOT 'gonna cease having sex, by butt, mouth or hand. Constantly harassing them, politically and legislatively is NOT 'gonna warm them up to the Christian Cabal's agenda! Also, secret little emails to insider Christians about how wicked gays are, and how we have to fight them is NOT evangelism, folks!

Trans people are, 1. People; 2. Equals, 3. Feeling sexual identity confusion, or unnatural/odd emotions opposite their plumbing. Is that a reason to condemn vs. love and help them? I first raised the bathroom issue, here (proved by time-dated tweets). I only argued I don't want perverted old men dressing as a woman and entering gals' bathrooms, and I'd NOT feel comfortable standing at a urinal with a former female. But they use stalls, I would hope!

Christian cabal: ATTEND a gay pride parade, and get a megaphone to yell your frustration with those folk! You do NOT have the courage of your convictions, in the public arena, but only secretly, in churches and in Chump's White House! STOP the serial hypocrisy sins!

Top four "leaders" of the Christian Cabal: GO ON ELLEN and tell her you disapprove of her partner relationship (I have no idea if they engaged gay marriage). I hope she tells you she disapproves of your egos, money and power idolatry, and snooping in her private business, as you fail to evangelize her, IF she's unsaved(?)

Christian layman: If you are so literally stupid (i.e., mentally challenged) that you believe God ONLY hates two sins (i.e., abortion and Sodomy), you are a fool! You can't even see how you get played for GOP votes, by men (and one woman) so naive they're played by Chump, to RUIN Christianity's reputation! #APOSTASY

The Christian Cabal would say to themselves, only in private, or select church events, they played Chump, to stack SCOTUS, but that agenda is morally EVIL! They got what they wanted, but they wanted evil things, and stupid things. A Roe overturn doesn't end abortions or undo Obergefell, dummies!

I 100 percent DISagreed with Obergefell, on state's rights and definition of marriage bases, and historic (dating back to the hypothetical cave man) precedent argument. But what I was FOR gave gay couples the exact same benefits as national gay marriage has. It was never from hating them! I believe many Christians hate gays. Insecure people!

A weirdo at my son's work stuck his index finger on my son's pants rear area, as a joke. He almost got beat up, and he suffered a rightful tongue-lashing. Any unwanted gay behavior toward any straight person should NEVER happen! How they figure out who's not straight is their business!

In my day, wearing a pink shirt wasn't what straights did! I often usher at church. My main man who tells me if it's needed wore one two months ago. I joked with him (as he's over age 65) that he's smart to be sitting near his wife, with such a bold shirt choice. He laughed. Straights can use humor, but NOT be mean to or insult gays! Disdain for sodomic acts will NOT go away, no matter what laws get passed! People have a right to think that act repulsive! I surely do.

But LOVE of all is required of Christians—NOT harassing gays! Many moons ago, people from Westboro Baptist came to my family's church with protest signs saying, "God hates gays!" That is a LIE, and I have NO idea why they were at our church. Odd and off the path bunch!

And for anyone to say all gays go to Hell is yet another STUPID statement some Christians make. No one goes to Hell for any sin but rejecting going to Heaven!; blasphemy of the Spirit. I assume all gays

believe sodomy is morally good, or at least O.K. I'm not 'gonna convince them otherwise, though we can try (with a book non-religious people may care less about)!

They're humans with sex drives/urges (like every human, and even animal). They're NOT 'gonna buy blow-up dolls. Again, I'm writing uncomfortable stuff. Love the sinner, hate the sin applies to all sins, and the people who commit them. LEARN to DO this—not just mouth the words.

Does ANYONE find it strange that the Christian cabal ONLY singles out 2 sins—sodomy and at-will-abortion—when this entire list exists? It's for POLITICS, folks!

<http://www.wogim.org/sinlist.htm> @ABC @CNN @CBS @NBC (@FoxNews) Who cares? Let cherry picking hypocrisy sin rule, vs. Acts 20:27!

And we'll support ALL these sins, too! <https://bit.ly/2jIYEOf> UN-like theological liberals, who cherry pick miracles, we cherry pick right and wrong.

We're FOR the love of money sin, power idolatry sin, worldliness as American Dream blessings from God, the rich hoarding, the poor being told to suck it up and get a job, but gays having relationships—now that's one sin we'll go to the political mats over. —**The Christian Cabal** (...as well as abortion).

We will allow the 5/10/13 problem to exist in rampant expression in our churches, for 40 years, but gays; now that's one sin problem we'll engage our Congress persons over! —**The Christian Cabal** (...as well as abortion).

We'll be nearly 100 percent SILENT on abortion and homosexuality, publicly and politically, since Reagan was president, but when this nagging book writer wakes our old, money-hungry tails up, we'll target ONLY two sins, to rile up sheeple we have kept dumbed-down by watered-down sermons that pay bills.

Instead of obeying American law, we'll slander immigrant law-breakers as the only law-breakers, winkingly pushing a GOP agenda from our pulpits, as we made a pact with the devil (tRump) to not enforce the Johnson Amendment. —**The Christian Cabal** (I should have quotes on the word, "Christian")!

We will NEVER call out the GOP on ANY of their sinful policies, but we have NO PROBLEM calling out POLITICAL opponents' siding with gays and people for abortion being legal, all day long, because the public's too stupid to notice, we HOPE. —The "Christian" Cabal Laymen, are you that dumb?

Even Texas' own new GOP head of the State Capital proceedings said "we're NOT going to handle bathrooms, but real issues!" <https://bit.ly/2ToVVG1> The great state of TEXAS, no less.

Even if emergency contraception could cause cancer, isn't that better than killing your child (if taken before he/she starts)? <https://bit.ly/2UwIxzW> Is there ANY legitimate basis for NOT taking it then, and waiting 'til the baby starts, if you may not want it?

Is there EVER any moral basis for aborting for unwanted or unplanned pregnancies? NONE that I can think of! Mother's life, rape, incest and possibly the 'vegetative' state are in a slightly different category from what I call "at-will abortions." There are REASONS women do those, but NO morally good ones. It's a very personal decision, unlike any other, and two lives are involved in that decision, but if a person freely chooses to avoid Plan B 'til after day 4, they have personally chosen to kill; NOT murder, but kill. There's NO way around that conclusion, 4 exceptions excepted.

You can't know if your baby's 'gonna become a 'vegetative' birth, or it will be your life or the baby's, 'til way after the third day. You DO know the trauma of rape and incest the moment you are victimized, and perhaps trauma and shock and embarrassment or fear of retaliation for reporting would keep a woman from taking plan B within 3 days, so I call these 4 situations exceptions.

But the fact that most abortions are NOT in those exception categories means most abortions are killing innocents, and sinful. That is NOT to judge the participants, as it's a tough decision, and it's certainly better to kill before the child can feel it (~2 months), but, RATIONALLY... HOW could you be in limbo/undecided, and questioning whether to be a mom, when you're the one who spread your legs, knowing what might ensue?

Why take your own poor decision-making skills out in the ultimate and heinous way of taking another's life? That's the height of arrogant selfishness and cruel lack of concern for anyone but you! Again, a very emotional and intimate decision, but you need to think about these things, NOW, so you don't face them in experience, later!

If contraception fails, NO PROBLEM from your culpability standpoint, that you can't figure that out 'til after the 3 days, but for women simply aborting cause they can, legally, you truly are in a rightfully shameful moral condition, that you would so defend your right to your own body that you would sacrifice your own flesh and blood to retain a "right" to KILL them!

You're NOT great motherly material at this point in your life! You need to grow up and mature, and take on adult characteristics. You could have planned! You could have engaged safe sex! You could have taken the pill! You even could have taken Plan B. There's NOTHING I can say to spare you being guilty for that decision! DON'T make it!

I'm sufficiently glad society doesn't pressure you that there's NO hope if you find yourself with child, but at the same time, make a good decision, ASAP! Either take to term and adopt out, or do no harm to your baby that he/she can feel! We're all trying to be 'good people.' Do your part in this matter, to be one!

If there were a way (there likely isn't) to identify women in the purely selfish aborting condition, fines are certainly earned/deserved (whether ever legal), or some sort of public shaming! I'm NOT advocating for laws to that effect, because you can't distinguish those from the other cases, as people lie, and no one is 'gonna investigate the matter like a criminal case.

Just know, MOST Americans feel and empathize with the difficulty you find yourself in, but you chose to allow sex, unprepared, and you also chose NOT to use Plan B before 3 days expired, so though few ever say so publicly, you 'dun screwed up BIGly, in more ways than one! NOT good.

That's NOT to call you a bad person, but to get you to THINK about the goodness or badness of what you're freely choosing to do to your child, because minority forces with BIG voices keep society silent, in seemingly accepting aborting as a good choice in these situations. That's 100 percent untrue!

It's your right, but the right to kill innocents. That's NOT a moral decision! You may not care about making a morally good choice. You may still be stuck in selfish immaturity. But it may come back to haunt you one day (in this life), especially if there's a day of accounting after you die!

You may, one day, grow up, and later realize you killed a human being in process, and not be as glad you used your 'freedom' for wrong.

Everyone ages—not everyone matures. But if you do, there is forgiveness! No one sin leads anyone to Hell, except rejecting Heaven as a free gift, but DON'T make a childish decision when your body is obviously mature enough to conceive a child.

If you forego being a mother, at this time, within 3 days, or as soon as you learn contraception failed, you can always be one later, when you're ready for it! Having kids is a great thing, but only when you're ready! And no child should ever be held hostage as bait to keep a man!

9 months of pain and costs is a LARGE consequence for a momentary lapse in judgment, under the influence and under the spell of romance. NO other mistake has such dire consequences, excepting those who use a gun, in the heat of the moment, to kill. However, another LIFE/person is involved!

Did I approve of government/feds forcing Fuller Seminary's professor's dating website (E-harmony) to accept gays? NO, because it was Christian-based. Then why would I accept gays who didn't act like such working at Christian schools? Because the site promotes the sex life--NOT teaching, with restrictions I listed.

That doesn't that mean "Christian" is inconsistent with homosexuality? ALL sins are. Gays can go to church, and shouldn't be ostracized (unless they dress or act "flaming"), but it also means, like every other sin, they're 'gonna have to clean up their act in all sin areas, eventually, to please God--as with us all.

If a prostitute/hooker came to church, how would she be identified as such, or be treated? A gay person? How about a slave-trafficked gal? Better, because she was forced into it as a victim, right? Did Jesus treat the woman at the well as we would at church?

Straight Christians believe gays choose homosexuality like a consumer picks Coke over Pepsi. I'm NOT sure they're apples-to-apples. And prostitutes' financial circumstances may have made them feel they had to get into tricking.

We Christians want them all to clean up their behavior, but let a serial adulterer or divorcer or horn dog player in the door, like DJT.

NO PROBLEM! We distinguish between sins! There's even distinctions between gays! I saw a picture one day of three males at a gay parade engaging sex acts in public (FORTUNATELY, blurred out). That is immoral "flaming" behavior. There are many gays who keep their sex lives private! They're NOT the same types!

For political power, they're united, but there are many dignified people who just so happen to be gay. They'd never be caught dead doing PDA's, though they united to fight for gay "marriage." There are distinctions to be made between sins! The gays in Lot's day were flaming--lusting at his front door! (Gen. 19)

WHAT do Christian Cabal types want gay people to do? Go straight? They feel zero fondness for the opposite sex, emotionally/sexually/romantically. For whatever reason, they want a close friendship with their own sex. I'd LOVE to know if it's a DNA thing, an over-chemical thing, or why that is!

It's certainly NOT "natural," but becoming normalized, through publicity campaigns. If it were natural, our species would go extinct. I'm ALL for treating them with respect, as equals, but the behavior is NOT normal, and their desires are NOT natural.

That doesn't mean they're bad people, though God calls their sexual behavior sin--even an abomination; one of ~20 He lists. They say they're most comfy being that way, especially trans people, who change orientations. We straights can't relate to such a feeling, because it's NOT natural, and we'll never experience what they say they are.

Treat ALL w/respect, even if you can't relate, or consider their desires weird or odd. Society does NOT come down nearly as hard on the opposite of gay... hyper sexualized male sluts. Some sports types/jocks even think that's masculinity. NO, it's sin! To prove one's not gay, some parents might be somewhat relieved to see their kids dabble in porn. I KNOW this is old-fashioned, but it's always right: God doesn't want anyone having sex before marriage. If you find that too prudish to consider, take that up with Him in prayer!

People consider the bachelor under-developed or immature, or weird, for being a virgin. DONT mock one holier than you in that area! On Judgment Day, on that one issue, he'll be proud (unless the producers and any loose contestants ruin it for him)! The "reasoning" most often used is 'how can you know what type car you want to buy 'til you test-drive a few?' That logic comes from the devil you may not believe in.

'Why buy the cow when the milk's free?' is male horn dog's slander of loose women, behind their backs, running the bases. Have self-respect, ladies! I'm NOT 'gonna tell you what to do, but I already told you what God wants you to do, if that—or Judgment day—means anything to you, in a sex-crazed society. Some parents—fearing their kid may be gay—enter them in aggressive sports, and if they have any interest in art or music, those fears increase. It is wrong that artistic skills make one seem effeminate, to a vast majority of Americans!

That's probably why some gays became muscle builders in the later 80's—to allay prejudices, like stereotypes of looking frail, thin, or weak! Speaking of, I laugh when I see a fat Asian-American male, and may in my mind say, "Americanized!" They're SO good at eating their fruits and veggies, that my wife and rabbit would be jealous! It must start at an early age!?! I should have!

I live where many immigrant executives do, and I LOVE seeing Indian males adopt our way of dress, but keeping SANDALS, even in the winter! It makes me chuckle, how people choose to keep some of the old world ways, while adapting to new ones, to fit in. I wouldn't wear sandals except in summer.
#Differences

I just had a thought on how to lessen abortions... an app connecting women considering it with families wanting to adopt, where they pay her to take to fruition, and could even cut out the adoption agency (high fees), with lawyer contracts to ensure the parents get what they spend money for—the baby. Thinking out loud.

Update #9: Gays & Government

Where do public laws come in on the process of changing our character for the better? Government has rules for all to follow, and God has placed government in society for that purpose.

Democratic governments don't pass laws citizens can't comply with! Not all will, for which there are established penalties, if caught. So why are politically active Christians trying to hassle gays, by constantly bringing up matters related to them, post-Obergefell? IF they're living their lives, not hurting anyone, why are Christians constantly bringing up their lifestyles in public, and concerning laws needing to be passed, like no trans in the military, discrimination in hiring, bathroom laws, and riling up church members against them? What law do they want passed that will satisfy them to leave LGBTQ's alone (i.e., live and let live)?

I believe with the right to/freedom of religion argument, they MAY want NO gays or trans in church, church schools, public bathrooms (where are they 'gonna answer natures call?), and they won't be satisfied 'til all gays turn straight! How would you disciple a gay person, upon salvation (if they weren't already Christians)? The EXACT same way anyone else gets disciple... lead them to Jesus, prayer and the word!

How would gays cease to be such? Certainly "conversion therapy" is an unbiblically commanded "ministry!" God NOWHERE tells Christians to seek out people who are gay, and tell them the Gospel, because they're gay vs. because you do that to EVERYONE, because we're all Hell-bound, absent Jesus. True salvation does NOT guarantee any one sin gets eradicated in this life. We still have sin natures (i.e., the flesh) and free will, and sin strongholds. There are gay Christians! Our goal should be their well-being in Christ, more so that seeking immediate results at changed behavior in one area of their life (though that one is glaring).

It's NOT that we wouldn't address that issue as a sin, even an abominable 1 of ~20 God lists, but even a REAL "baby Christian" is just starting to drink MILK—not eat meat. Sanctification is, first and foremost about getting them closely walking with Christ. The specifics we mainly leave to God.

If a human was born with a tendency to be repulsed when he saw his first Playboy centerfold (online, I guess, or is that business out of business, post-Heffner?) would that change, even in Christ? It certainly

can, because God can do all things! But of lost people, absent a miracle, it's about as likely as a straight person turning gay (or a tiger changing its spots).

HOWEVER, there are some gay activists—especially in public school—who do promote the lifestyle, so even they know it's partly a choice! So, in reverse, we ought to be promoting the rightful choice, morally-speaking!

MUST gays remain alone, lonely and celibate, if they aren't 'gonna, don't 'wanna, can't, or are unwilling to cease being such? In order not to sin, the answer would be yes, but we know people are 'gonna fulfill their biological cravings. HOW could you get someone interested in the opposite sex, or no romantic fulfillment, if they can't, or won't change to be straight? I don't know, and I'd leave that up to God!

In short, the difference between righteous vs. unrighteous behavior towards gays is three-fold: Do you show them love or hate? Do you care more about their eternal destiny, or that they turn straight? And are you hassling them from hatred, or bitterness over Obergefell, or actually helping them live better lives?

And, I'd add, are you singling out selective sins, to make political hay/capital from, instead of seeking to follow the "whole counsel of God?" (Ac. 20:27) Doesn't God ALSO address being good stewards of our planet, justice, non-favoritism of the rich, money idolatry and greed, helping the poor, being for animal abuse ending, and a host of other interests, beyond merely abortion and homosexuality? YES HE DOES! Cherry picking is a sin, in this context of political opportunism! NO party is politically perfect. QUIT blindly worshipping yours, with a win-at-all-costs, sin-to-win PRACTICE, Christians!

Christians have accepted divorce as normal, post law changes on no-fault divorces! Christian divorces are about equal with society's stats! The Christian Cabal does NOT rail on that sinful result, because it doesn't gain them GOP votes, and may even lose them some, for divorced GOP's! Same with adultery and fornication!

Speaking of, will polygamy and bestiality now be clamored for as legal, with NO standards of what behaviors our laws can prohibit? Will extremists use the Equal Protection clause to advocate for legalizing man-child relations? You have to have REASONS, precedent and moral boundaries in society! DUH.

P.S.: America is NOT a theocracy, where what Christians want automatically must be accepted by the public, and enacted into law! Some may secretly want Obergefell overturned, so they stacked SCOTUS rightward. You have to convince Americans of your ideas, NOT chum up to Chump to cram individual/private beliefs down the public's throats!

If you read any official American government document, America is NOT a "Christian nation!" It has been predominantly Christian in its population percents, historically. It was even founded on Judeo-Christian values. MANY if not most Founding Fathers were Christians, and it was borne out of escaping religious persecution.

Just because the Bible says something is NO reason an American should consider it, publicly/law-wise, vs. privately/individually, though a GREAT reason! America supports freedom of ALL religions, and even the freedom NOT to have any religion! The Christian Cabal is OFTEN guilty of "Christian Zionism" or Utopianism over NOT American democracy!

One other thing concerning gays: I've spoken about descriptors of 'flaming' vs. normal gays. Last evening on Wheel of Fortune I told my wife, "is he gay?," because he was NOT flaming. When Pat had them introduce guests, he had a 'husband.' My wife said, 'how'd you know?' My gaydar notices that, for whatever reason.

People who identify as gay are OFTEN very (bubbly) positive, quite verbally articulate in their enunciation, have perfect hair/haircuts, are often into fashion, and often are thin/skinny. I have NO idea

of any correlation between these observations and their sexual orientation, but she was surprised I got it right. And again, he was NOT flaming!

Why does it matter? It doesn't, I just find it interesting, and gay people ought to know that straights sometimes wonder if one is gay, when it's not obvious. You're NEVER 'gonna get everyone to have no curiosity about that. The best you can hope for is all people treat you with dignity as a human, and not treat you as inferior, or discriminate (i.e., in employment, housing, etc.)!

And I hope they do so respect! In the South, it's 'gonna be more of a challenge (Bible belt). It's not always easy to separate the behavior from the person. The older generation is also more easily oppositional than the youth, as Political Correctness and multi-culturalism emphases have truly helped your cause in U.S. acceptance, after decades!

Multi-culturalism ONLY as it opened white folks' eyes up to NOT just seeing themselves in the mirror, everywhere, including gay folk, who have always been around; just got more attention since the last 90's (Ex.: AIDS epidemic, and demanding rights, vs. staying in the proverbial closet). #History

And the Democrat party, historically, has always been more accepting of gays and abortion, which is why religious people usually won't consider them! White, rich, male, religious—those have always belonged in the GOP, whereas minorities, poorer, and NOT conservative Christians went more Democrat. #HistoryObservation.

If the GOP was more accepting of Lincoln Republicans, and Dems more accepting of pro-lifers, politics could get real interesting, as you'd be stealing bases, and cutting into cores! If the GOP had real plans for the poor, and Dems didn't hate or begrudge the rich, politics could get quite close—and interesting!

How are Christians to treat gays? A balance of love and caution concerning sin's sinfulness. MOST of us get that balance wrong; in fact, I'd posit that most in the Christian Cabal, as with myself, know NO gay people. It's easy to throw stones when you don't relate to or interact with people, in real life! Just posit what they're like, in your head!

JUST like conservatives concerning poverty in the worst/poorest neighborhoods... GO THERE! Meet with a gay person! And, at the same time, there are gay activists who want to eradicate any voices opposing their behavior, in the public square, but free speech and freedom of religion are always accepted in America! #Dialogue!

And it's NOT as easy to do so with one who's bombastically displaying their sexual orientation! Apart from macho horn dogs, MOST straights DON'T flaunt it—they just live their life/do their business. I suggest we'll all get along better if we all keep our sexuality where it belongs—behind closed doors.

And to such extremists, would you respect someone who abandoned their sincerely-held religious beliefs, from social (or peer) pressure? You're NOT 'gonna get religious people to believe sodomy is morally good, because the Good Book calls it bad. You CAN expect they won't rant on that 'til eternity, and to treat you as equals!

For DECADES, gays were beaten, hated, shunned. It makes sense that they said enough is enough, somewhere in the late 80's or early 90's! People put up with crappy treatment and oppression only for so long (you hope; Communist victims, you 'gotta wonder!).

When I was in high school, some football players said they were driving to Montrose (in Houston) to shoot them with buckshot. Even when I was in college, I gave a speech that you'd end homosexuality by putting them all on an island, and if God wanted homosexuals He'd have made Adam and Steve (1978). The gay rights movement has awakened my eyes to NOT be so judgmental and harsh.

And, quite honestly, my two boys being bullied (and me working as a writer, for no pay) has grown me more empathy for ALL people not treated right! I've "evolved," morally. Why my sons were bullied, I'll never know, but I felt their pain, which allowed me to feel others' pain, as well! (II Cor. 1:3-8)

EXPERIENCING the pain, feeling the lives of others; moccasin-wearing. That's about the only way you get folk to open up to your cause! When we live in glass houses, and throw social media bombs, and whisper behind people's backs, nothing changes.

Though I disagree with MANY of the lyrics of the song, Same Love, that song was a milestone in getting the public to see life from a gay perspective. I have a brief chapter on its lyrics in one of my books. Equality as humans—NOT acceptance of behavior, in our hearts, individually and privately. That's what we all need, as gays WON'T get the latter from everyone!

And that need not matter, if we accept each other, in our interactions, without trying to make life miserable for each other!... Gays trying to change Christian's beliefs and practices, or Christians trying to make gays miserable, by rules and laws. Differences exist. Agree to disagree agreeably! Don't force your views onto society.

I believe Chump's ban on trans in our military is to appease the Christian Cabal, to get WASP votes! There ARE legitimate concerns with tight quarters and bathing venues, but to ban them entirely, when they'll risk life and limb for America is wrong! Shower all the trans of one gender apart from all others. Stalls for peeing.

It WOULD be problematic if males showered with trans with female parts, or female military personnel showering amidst folk with male genitalia. You can claim "equal" all you want, but your plumbing is NOT equal/the same, and that causes problems in showers, and at urinals, where privacy matters matter! #Fixable

It's NORMAL for a straight male to be uncomfy standing at a urinal when one looking like a female anywhere near inside that bathroom, no matter what sex they were born as! We guys HATE even talking in bathrooms! That's a legitimate concern, even outside military circles!

Yet, trans have nature calls, too. And it's TOTALLY wrong for public school kids to have to face these matters in shower areas, and always wrong for laws to even allow the possibility of dirty old PERV men dressing up as women, in order to "legally" enter female rest rooms to be peeping Toms. There are legitimate concerns for government to address.

Update #10: Right to Have State's Rights?

SHOULD we make it harder for women to get abortions, like limiting clinics (requiring doctors with hospital access) or defunding Planned Parenthood? IF it's a Constitutional right, NO. States are free to impose limitations, if they pass Constitutional muster. One is considering limiting how long you get to decide, while another says take it to the day of birthing.

Would making it more difficult lessen the numbers? IF a woman was just casually getting an abortion, maybe higher hoops to jump through would dissuade her. ALL these legal shenanigans are NOT addressing the core/root problem... women pregnant who don't want to be a mom at this time.

Is government to force them to take to term? Unless you physically constrain them, you can't get that end, in every case. Is it good if state limitations dissuade one? YES, if those restrictions pass Constitutional muster.

People who argue Roe was wrongly decided also argue state's rights. SCOTUS has standards and precedent case law for when an issue is important enough where disparate state laws is problematic! 'And to the people' is in that document—NOT just reserved to the states (i.e., state governments).

Allowing one state to abort, and another not, raises Equal Protection issues of fairness to red states women to access acts SCOTUS deemed their right.

And for SCOTUS to overturn Roe is to say we got it wrong for 46 years, and EVERYONE would thereby learn that "Constitutional" is often NOT a matter of interpreting that great document, but OPINION, based on reasons lawyers argue for their cause. Lawyers can use almost any reason or case theory to argue most anything. We're taught how to do that!

The Constitution doesn't mention abortion, apparently because that act wasn't in the minds of the Framers. Life and liberty applies to we the people. They decided that's NOT referencing the unborn (though they're alive, and people—just not yet birthed). 'Standing' may have been an issue, as fetuses can't be litigants, though they can have representatives do so as Friends of the Court.

MOST people who clamor for or against Roe know NOTHING about the law. Therefore, their intense opinions are NOT on equal par with people responsible to decide court cases legally! That statement may hurt your feelings, but it's TRUE!

Why wouldn't states restrict abortion? They can, if Constitutional, but here's EXACTLY why it's rude, at best: The women are already in a crisis. You're TRYING to make them feel worse! You want to force them NOT to abort, but you haven't the courage to tackle them, or constrain them in handcuffs, so you guilt and shame them.

No one is fooled by defunding attempts, or limiting clinics for hospital rights reasons! You are trying to thwart federal law deemed a Constitutional right, and that is WRONG! WELL-intended, but if you want that right overturned, or ended, bring a case that has SCOTUS standing!

I don't know Roe's details well enough, but wonder how restricting abortions before the third trimester is legal, in states. If women have ZERO good reasons to wait that long to decide, evil ones will still say it's their right, but it's evil! I understand many women don't decide before Plan B is used immorally, to kill, but 6 months?

SCOTUS ultimately decides what's legal, though Congress can pass laws to amend their bad decisions, without requiring a Constitutional amendment! In our polarized nation, NEITHER is possible, so people look to stack SCOTUS, thus evilly politicizing it. A GREAT act would be to get America's majority to see aborting as evil to the baby, and offering women money to take to term (without warping that into their womb for sale, if too much money).

Let's precisely analyze when aborting becomes horrendously evil, vs. less harmful to a knowing, feeling child... <https://mrkmnls.co/2WwYmIB> 6-8 weeks.

A mission/initiative needs to start, to educate and motivate pregnant women to understand what their child looks like at that age! THOSE pictures clearly show a head, feet and hands. You can argue that sedatives are given, so the killing isn't (as?) painful, but it's a killing! WHY would you, even if you can? End its life before then, or be a mom!

And I'm NOT advocating ending its life, but instructing that if you missed the 2-3 day window, and you're dead-set on NOT carrying to term, decide that between day 4 weeks 6 or 8, PLEASE! LOOK at your baby on a sonogram. Realize that it's NOT a glob of flubber! It can FEEL within weeks!

IF you are pregnant, and not certain that you want to be a mother, or to adopt, you can always get pregnant again, so end that scenario before the seed infiltrates the egg!

If you are using a child to keep a keeper dude, or a rich dude, or to fulfill you, you are not making good decisions! If your finances aren't good, before getting pregnant, know that kids are an EXPENSE! If you still like dating around, THINK OF KAYLEE Anthony. Her mom didn't want her, so she committed murder. DON'T have that stress... adopt, or abort pregnancy before conception!

Even if your baby can't feel pain, being too young, or sedated, you're killing a human, for selfishness. That is NOT good!

I can't relate to any woman waiting to decide to abort, or carry to term, but that hesitant indecision shows you're not ready. So end it within 3 days, or find someone who'll adopt it, and endure the 9 months, if you can! The problem is, we have no flood of adoptive parents! So NEVER get pregnant if you don't want to be a mom!

WHO wants to go through 9 months of changed/alterd lifestyle, cost and some morning sickness only to give the baby to someone else, forever—a stranger (usually)?

What incentives are there to endure that? THAT answer is what abortion banners must answer! They are NOT all of any religion, so the moral angle isn't always convincing! If abortion banners offered free morning sickness pills, doctor visits (low cost), and connected pregnant women considering aborting to families who'd love their child, and they "clicked" with, you would have done a great service to mankind! Women LIKELY fear they'll MISS Mr. Right, being out of the dating game/scene for 9 months! You get a stigma of NOT being the normal date—you've birthed a baby, or been pregnant. Abortion banners MUST overcome these legitimate concerns!

It's NOT a cop-out, but I always resort to preventing pregnancy! Once conception has occurred, things get VERY rough to fix! Public school curricula need to emphasize this fact more—not just teach options. NOT just say abortion exists. DETAIL what it entails, the costs, the emotional toll, and what it does to your body and your child! They probably won't, but it's FULL/thorough/broad education; not bias, but facts!

Do they mention adoption? It's the nine month period abortion banners MUST solve; not mainly guiltig vulnerable women! It's one decision you can't press an undo button on! Once they're pregnant, it's ONLY abort, or adopt or be a mom. If that 9 months were made easier, and less different an experience from normal, maybe we'd have less abortions!

One more matter... Why would anyone FEEL confused about their gender? Is it a DNA quirk, a hormone or testosterone deficiency? Psychologists should be able to explain, from research, what emotional issues make Tom turn into Tammy! Too dominant a dad? Born with opposite feelings? We probably all feel times where we're more weak and vulnerable, then days of extreme confidence, but those feelings do NOT define our gender. STUDY! Research!

There is NO such thing as someone who is anything but a male or female, before God! You can trick/deceive yourself that you're fluid, but you are not. There's got to be some reason why you aren't content being the gender associated with your plumbing! Seek counseling to see what those reasons are! It's unnatural and NOT normative!

One more scenario... Let's say a female has surgery to be able to use a urinal. IF her face, maybe hair, maybe clothes say female, but her engineered organs say (to her) male, they OWE it to males in the public rest room to NOT stand at urinals, but go to stalls! Equality is NOT the right to embarrass innocents merely seeking to relieve themselves. You caused that conflict!

Third bathrooms are too expensive to impose on all businesses! If a male was born that way, and gets a surgical Lorena Bobbitt, and presents himself as a herself, urinals aren't avail in the female rest rooms. If the he-she still has original plumbing, by no means show it in the gal's bathroom! #Duh101

And IF you're "transitioning" (AKA sex identity confused), never make your hair and face to be the opposite gender as the restroom you are NOT resting in, no matter which gender you're claiming, for the time being!

Women want to see women in their bathroom, and NOT see male faces or clothes or mannerisms, and vice versa, as a generalization! More loosey goosey que sera sera types might not care, but the majority just 'wanna pee (or poo)—not feel uncomfortable, scared, or 'wanna learn the latest gender reattachment procedures!

We're just there because nature called! Keep your personal business to yourself! This is NOT "hatred!" When I was a teen, at the Summit, at a rock concert, some gal was in a stall in the men's room. This is quite disruptive! It's NOT appropriate, and the problem was NOT with the men in that room, because women aren't supposed to be there, for great reasons. That's the basis for all I just said regarding trans in public bathrooms.

Finally, I DON'T believe flaming gay people are faking it, love the drama, or are seeking attention, or self-esteem, by odd public displays. I truly believe they're experiencing emotions that make them 'wanna be queens, though male. There may be pills to calm those feelings, and just fit in like normal folk.

[Private account:] Then you're pro-vasectomy then? If you want to force a woman to give birth, can't we force a man to not impregnate the woman unless intentional? You folks are taking us on a very slippery slope of controlling another human's body.

You may have only caught one tweet at a time? I'm not trying to control anyone's body, or force anyone to give birth! I suggest you read everything we write. I can't put it all in one simple tweet. You're arguing with a ghost! #StrawMan

I have very good and deep boot spikes to keep me on the slopes. What's good for the goose is good for the gander! #Fairness #Justice I never addressed tube-tying, except to say women have more power in preventing pregnancy, as many guys just want to get their fix/jollies (i.e., sex)! They don't care, because they can't get pregnant themselves! Is that the next wave of technology?

That gal CLEARLY didn't READ our posts! I NEVER spoke of forcing anyone to term, or controlling bodies—only to consider what you're doing, and once you have a baby inside, it's NOT just your body. Your hand is yours; your baby is a separate life, inside. People need to read more, and opine less, from stupidity! #Factless

I have had a conversation with a psychology expert, who told me gender confusion is often from trauma, or immaturity, with not enough experience of life to make permanent decisions (like transitioning, or especially sex changes). It was NOT a Christian business that he worked for! I never asked his religion, if any.

I think some gender confusion is group think—the cool, rebel thing to do, in a society that exalts Barbie and Ken, and people can't keep up with those unrealistic ideals, nor should they be trying!
<https://bit.ly/2fo3nxc> Are their parents parenting well? Hanging with folk who support such curiosity?

Some activists push trans and gender fluidity, to get more voters for laws they favor, even in some public school venues. Target the young, vulnerable, less educated about life, folks! Puberty is already odd and new to them; perfect time to explain that new feelings could also be wrong ones you choose to follow.

That is THE LAST post I plan to ever write about sexual issues (except I'll happily engage the gal who wrongly accused me of something I never wrote). I like NORMAL political banter! I don't care to speak about your sex life—whatever you may be! Keep it to yourself. I sure do; no hypocrisy here!

What ever happened to the days we only thought it controversial when someone asked, "boxers or briefs?" I may be getting old, but I miss those simpler days!

I lied—one more: Even tubiligations can cause births! IF they do, there's NO fault on the part of that mom in making that child! I can't recall where I heard it, but ladies have become pregnant with their

tubes tied, and even males have gotten women pregnant after being fixed! <https://bit.ly/2BdqyaG>
#PlanYourSex!

And if I haven't ticked off every interest group, while contemporaneously making them all THINK, you probably just haven't read all we wrote since a week ago!

Pregnancy is a BIG responsibility—caring for two lives! When you have sex, you have to ensure it never causes conception, unless you are doing so because you want a baby 9 months from now! Is this that hard to comprehend? No one should be pregnant, unwantedly, unless contraception failed! Get it?

I DESPISE the lie by deception ploy of states forcing doctors to have hospital; privileges, in order to perform abortions, as those politicians are trying to pretend the motive is safety and quality care, when it's really to make it hard for women to get their SCOTUS-deemed Constitutional rights! LIARS!

States defunding planned Butcherhood are also trying to deny women their Constitutional right. You wonder why there's backlash against abortion banners? Instead of working to keep women UN-pregnant, by safe sex initiatives and PSA's, they/abortion banners address the problem after its begin. #Stupid!

Should states force women to view sonograms, or out of sight, out of mind (and womb)? That's a state's rights issue! What's the harm in being fully knowledgeable in the decision's details that you are choosing? Is it a national law issue? Not in my opinion. There's no serious harm with one state requiring it, and another not. It IS a disparate cost for red states women, however.

SCOTUS does NOT concern itself with small potatoes differences between states' laws. There's a standard, the exact words I can't recall, but an issue must rise to the level of importance/seriousness, for differences to be a problem. That allows states to have their own style, vs. being cookie cutter replicas of each other.

I've used pro-life labeling, reasoning, and advocacy for years, while always opposing forcing women into back alleys with coat hangers/self-help. #Consistent #BalanceExists!

Ben Carson ignorantly says Planned Butcherhood clinics established in black 'hoods to control their population. How about to help the poor get hard to pay for abortions? (8/13/15)

...Defunding Planned Butcherhood would force back alley/coat hanger (unsafe) abortions. Reform it, and encourage women NOT to engage in them. (7/27/15)

I figured, the other day, if you can manage to get leftists to wrongly accuse you of forcing women to take to term, and pro-life banning the procedure entirely types to accuse you of being for the procedure, you're probably correctly in the center of extremes. I guess that's success?

[Private account:] Aborted Baby Born Alive Struggled for Life for 15 Minutes <http://bit.ly/2RVBCTV>

WHEN you hear a conservative parrot talk radio hosts' thoughts (as 'mind-numb robots'), that they don't like government telling them what to do, tell them you don't either, like banning abortions in the case of rape, incest or a mother's life, and maybe having a 'vegetative' child!

It's all about what acts people want laws for! Tell them it's government's role to set the rules and boundaries on bad behaviors society can't accept (Rom. 13). And when they say 'I hate liberal activist judges,' say you also hate it done on the Supreme Court, stacking it conservative vs. justly balanced! Use their arguments against them!

The ONLY sex-related issues I omitted were prostitution and homosexuality (and the 'M' word), but we have other chapters on those first two related issues on the "four letter word" known as sex. Any churchgoers uncomfortable with this talk, like I've been for 30 minutes? Easier to just rant 'pro-life' in church, isn't it! Do the hard work!

P.S.: Today, my Muslim car guy, unsolicited by me, said if a dude slips a Mickey in your drink (I added, or was named Bill Cosby), as soon as you figure out you're pregnant (~8 days after a missed flow?), take Plan B and/or see a doctor, but don't kill when he/she has a heartbeat. And he said God will provide for you in ways you never imagined, to be able to carry to term. HE brought up the topic as I wrote about it! (1/31/19)



Update #11: Christian Cabal Olive Branch

(Over New York Late Term, Partial Birth & Infanticide Abortions)

"Choosing repentance over guilt." [sermon title, found by email] I may have to listen in live, this Sunday! @RobertJeffress

.@FRC I TOTALLY agree with you that "so help you God" must remain in swearings in! [found by email] That is NOT establishing any one religion. "God" is almost a generic term for that "higher power" you referenced, and all religions claim Him. Keep up the good work, Tony Perkins. I complement and criticize (i.e., objectivity/balance).

SAME goes with OPPOSING New York's abort when you please law, even seconds before delivery! [found by email] @FRC Tony Perkins Keep fighting the GOOD fight! (II Tim. 4:7-8)

I GUARANTEE you the people cheering at the New York law passed for abortion up 'til the time of delivery/birth do NOT have the hoof-spa to WATCH that be done on camera, or sonogram! Immorally chicken wuss cakes! #BabyKillers IF you think it great, WATCH what you're cheering, foolish ones under judgment! God sees all!

Any woman who'd kill her baby in the last trimester should NOT be a mom any time in the near future! I think red and blue states are seeking to gen up cases to bring before SCOTUS, to test Roe's overturn, or boundaries/limitations, just as my old boss wanted an ADA case before SCOTUS, because you need standing!

WHO, other than a sick, evil, and inhumane activist extremist would think killing this is simply removing a body mass, for poor planning and indecisive selfishness? (except in the case of the mother's life vs. the baby's). ONLY corrupted souls with seared consciences and/or hard hearts! #Sin!

If you don't value life, your life isn't to be valued. That's simple justice and fairness, or as lawyers used to call it, fundamental fairness! Rejoicing that you can legally kill a child in the third trimester is prima facie evidence of a human you should NEVER marry, no matter which sex they are, New York!

Abortions Pictures | Abortion Photos | Anti-Abortion Pictures <https://bit.ly/2t0hYHL> Late term abortion exposed: <https://bit.ly/2BeEwZK>

If CHRISTIANS get on the ball, and start showing the public what the new New York law does inside the womb, perhaps we could sway public opinion, as backlash from an outlandishly evil law. Shock therapy from reality is sometimes how you break through people's rhetoric, detached from reality! <https://bit.ly/2DRicHs>

If I were in NYC, and had a spare \$500K, I'd rent a sign on Times Square SHOWING an abortion at 9 months from inside the womb. Christian activists OUGHT to pool their Go Fund Me dollars, and do just that. THIS is how you do activism=NOT by unfairly stacking SCOTUS! @RobertJeffress @askLUCancellor

Tom Brady winning the Super Bowl is something Patriots people/fans cheer and celebrate. NOT having the legal right to destroy the child YOU ALONE chose to make, when they're 9 months in your own sacred womb! HERE is what you are freely, sinfully choosing: <https://t.co/KGhHr6BCae>

I'm NOT 'gonna fall for the foolish trick of being a one-trick pony, litmus test voter. I'm just finishing up entering a chapter on abortion! DON'T expect many other posts on point! If God calls you to that ministry, do it with all your heart. That's NOT my calling, but I do what I can, as led, as a writer.



Freedom is NOT the right to have zero government boundaries, be it gun laws or abortions! Freedom is the ability to do right, and freedom from oppression is NOT freedom from government passing any laws that might curb some of your sins society won't let U do, without consequences! (1 Pet. 2:16)

History of abortion in America: <https://bit.ly/2UBDw98> Is it O.K. for red states to limit when you can abort to two months, and blue states allow it 'til the day of birth? Is that an acceptable conflict of laws, under Roe's decision? Is one national standard needed?

I'm NOT 'gonna group tweet the famous pastors I did in 2014, to warn them gay marriage (vs. full rights civil unions) was going national, because they acted too late then as they likely would now, but if they care about babies more than riling up GOP votes, they'll organize to decry New York's abort just before birth law!

Statement on the New York State Abortion Law of 2019 <https://t.co/ytPBdKRgOO>

RAISE YOUR VOICE against New York's abort just before birth law! @MaxLucado @Benny_Hinn @RealRodParsley @revjamesrobison @CRIBAM @DallasSeminary @SWBTS @CriswellCollege @Daystar @RonnieFloyd @DannyAkin @JaySekulow @jonathanfalwell @TimTebow @CalThomas @Dr_Tim_LaHaye @_SBTC @JohnCMaxwell @craiggroeschel @JoyceMeyer @NormGeisler @BillHybels @Ligonier @drmoore @JohnPiper @Franklin_Graham @CopelandNetwork @rcsproul @josh_mcdowell @RaviZacharias @RickWarren @louiegiglio @PatRobertson @RobertHSchuller @_Patterson_ @davidjeremiah @ZolaLevitt @HlindseyReport @johnmacarthur @drtonyevans @gregmatte @WinningWalk @LeeStrobel @JoelOsteen @EdYoung @BishopJakes @PsRobertMorris @DrJamesCDobson @JonathanFalwell

On second thought, I decided it would be a great test to see if those men had LEARNED anything, four years later, concerning being true leaders, with swift response time to evils in our society, or if I was just whistling Dixie, and being ignored. (Mt. 11:7)

.@NAMB Is my GREAT denomination going to have a public statement condemning New York's abort up to the moment of childbirth law? I HOPE our leaders lead (if you haven't already)! @drmoore @BaptistPress @SBCPastorsConf

RAISE YOUR VOICE VS. New York's abort just before birth law! @WheatonCollege @TalbotNews @mastersseminary @museminary @Moody_Bible @GordonConwell @fullerseminary @GoCalvary @BUedu @GTSeminary @TrinitySeminary @TruettSeminary @BethelSeminary @barrycreamer @SBTS @WSCAL @CTmagazine

Apparently, some New Yorkers believe babies become human only when they take their first breath, after the doctor spansks them, before cutting their umbilical cord! IDIOTS! #NewYorkAbortionLaw

N.Y. abortion bill: 'alarming in every sense' <https://bit.ly/2UDOKvU> #baptistpress

Women who abort their child hours before giving birth are hours from being murderers, the ONLY difference being a BAD law! If you celebrate that "right" in New York, you hate children, are a selfish pig, and are evil. Even vegetative and mom's life exceptions are known before then!

My sons asked how abortionists kill kids the day before they're to come out. I joked, 'with a gun,' and they were aghast at the thought, but just because we use a more sterile and humane method doesn't lessen the impact of what you're FREELY choosing to do to a human being! Think about it.

If the only difference between you being a murderer or a law-abiding citizen is a few minutes or hours off the clock, you might want to look long and hard at yourself in the mirror, for celebrating that the baby didn't come out quicker, once your water broke. Such celebrators are EVIL!

I watch First 48 all the time. Murders have killed for \$7. New York baby killer parents doing so up to the time of birth are taking a life for even less! SCOTUS MAY deem this a state's right prerogative, but people in other states have EVERY right to protest and oppose a New York law! That cancerous law can spread.

And because we are NOT inconsistent in the views we hold, I am NOT arguing for abortion bans, but for upholding the viability standard enunciated in Roe, as the very last date upon which a woman can decide to kill her kid, NOT as emergency contraception, though you can never enforce that motive!

I see NO way the New York abort like a sport law won't make it to SCOTUS! Roe cut women off at the third trimester! New York is challenging that ruling, with, now, a more conservative Court. I DON'T know what they hope to gain, but it appears on the face to go against Roe, and be, federal law-wise, unconstitutional!

JUST like gay marriage went national, once enough states (i.e., critical mass) were onboard, aborting before the baby beats you to the punch laws could also spread, and gain acceptance. That's why I call on ALL people of faith to OPPOSE loudly the New York abort like a sport law! Even Roe is more humane than that!

IF Christians (among others) didn't learn from the Obergefell loss, by ignoring state law momentum changes, the past four years have been a waste, for religious folk observing the news and politics! I OPPOSE SCOTUS banning all abortions, but the New York law is cruel and unusual punishment of the innocents!

Four years ago to this month, the Lord raised myself to warn Christian leaders that national gay marriage was very likely coming (time-dated tweets as proof). If their response this time is the same as last time, we Christians are led by people who CAN'T learn, which makes them NO leaders at all! #Church

It's NO LONGER acceptable to just mind your business, or keep your nose to your own state's affairs, when we are all Americans, and what happens in another state can negatively spread to others! We are from our own states, but we are equally from our own nation! #DoTheRightThing NO aborting on the birthing table!

PASTORS are the number one frontlines warriors for changing hearts and minds in states considering abort like a sport laws. Evangelism, prayer, discipleship and civil activism (i.e., Social Ministry) are our weapons of choice—the SAME EDDBS priorities I've preached and harped on the year before God raised me to speak out (2014).

YET, MOST pastors have done LITTLE to change for FULL evangelism and church-wide discipling. AMAZING blindness! You impact culture and people's lives by starting with Christians, and NOT living as hypocrites, judging the lost world for sinning! Remember my call concerning II Chron. 7:14, pastors? WAKE UP!

And ALL this mess (and division) can be specifically blamed/pinned on the Christian Cabal, for they STUPIDLY sought to force an imbalanced Supreme Court! #YouOwnThat! What are blue states to do to protect themselves from what you—NOT I—consider those "victories?"

New York took it too far, but that Cabal NEVER thought through their hair-brained ideas, legally, practically or backlash wise! They're NOT good at politics! 'Stay in your own lane, bro,' as the bad tattoo artist says in a recent TV ad. Now Roe looks tame, because you sought to shove your views onto America, chumming up to a desperate candidate, and the WORST of all 17 vying for the job!

Shall I congratulate you for winning by sinning antics? In that I will NOT! (I Cor. 11:17) You bit off more than you could chew, intellectually, and when you back DUMB and partial/biased ideas, people DON'T sit back and take it on the chin! They become activist!

I have NO problem with blue states protecting themselves against SCOTUS banning all abortions! I do have a problem with them exceeding Roe, especially in the third trimester! They RIGHTFULLY fear our politicized SCOTUS may not allow state's rights on aborting, due to who the Christian Cabal shoved down America's throat! DUMB move!

EVEN IF SCOTUS took the drastic measure of banning all abortions in all states, Congress can take away the authority or wrongful overreach by legislation, but as divided as America is, due to the Christian Cabal's Cyrus "savior," that can't happen, in all practicality! Blue states are doing all they can!

This is why a balanced SCOTUS is essential! Bias/partiality and IN-justice are NEVER God's aims, so God's people supporting injustice is anathema! But that apostasy began in 2016, and now we reap the whirlwind! Be careful what you wish for... you just might not have thought through all negative consequences or scenarios.

Even the Dem's win in 2018 was the pendulum returning to more balance! CHUMP was the alt-right's attempt to make up for Obama's 'liberalism.' It's all a chess match game of ping pong politics! SO dysfunctional! We offer the best and easiest solution: AmericanAnswers.org @Pledgers2020 #JustDoIt

VA Gov. Northam was RIGHT on ONE issue: If you don't consider a baby a human child the day before they're born, what's the difference a day or two afterwards, as to killing them? NOT much changes, physically/biologically, during a 3-day lapse of time! I OPPOSE infanticide and later term abortions.

Even partial birth abortions are so little different from what New York is allowing! A foot or a head starts to pop out, and it's still O.K. to kill, 'til the placenta and umbilical cord and afterbirth fall out/hit the operating table? A baby is a human ONLY based on where they're located? (i.e., womb vs. operating table)?

When liberals get accused on womb-to-tomb care, cradle-to-grave care for people, I NEVER thought they'd support BOTH ends of the life cycle being within a day of each other, by New York law! We're getting right next to Herodic behaviors! (Mt. 2:13-18) You're human ONLY if you breathe outside the womb? #WOW!

#MyMan! @drmoore ALWAYS a voice for REASON in the SBC. <https://bit.ly/2RwJ56R>

News Update: Chump FOLLOWS on late term abortions, at National Prayer Breakfast, then Kavanaugh writes a separate dissent, tipping his hand he favors Roe's reversal. <https://bit.ly/2SkYk8a>

Update #12: Women's Rights & #MeToo Era Rules

(2/7/19)

#AWomanHasTheRight to say or indicate no. Words are not always used, but intentions can be made clear by face, tone and body language.

May I suggest, in an era of #MeToo, NO woman every play coy, and say 'no' when she means 'yes,' or hesitate/fudge as you say 'no!' Dan Fogelberg addressed this dilemma! You may feel dirty saying 'yes,' so you say 'no' to sound purer, but you only confuse one-track minded males! <https://bit.ly/2tdJoK7>

A kiss is not always an invitation to more, nor more to even more. Women ultimately control what happens on dates, excepting drunken non-consent. It should be a crime for any woman to consent to anything, in private, then claim they didn't, thereby slandering males. #MeToo era rules!

If a woman is drunk, she cannot give consent—period. Same with being high. The law requires conscious thought processes, like even minors are legally unable to consent to engage legal contracts. Any male seeking to get a woman drunk for sexual purposes is a bad human, at best! He didn't have enough stuff on his own!

The ONLY reason we addressed this subject is because #MeToo has caused some males to question what the rules are. The rules have NEVER changed. It's just that prior to that movement, some males didn't care to follow those rules! This is a teaching moment to educate horn dogs what the rules will always be (among whom I was one, as a teen)!

Rape is never right, nor drugging a woman for sex (Ex.: Cosby), or using your employer authority to get sexual favors, or speaking in public at work about sexual matters, or embarrassing women at work about their appearance, or sexuality/body parts. Common Sense NEVER goes out of favor, or out of date!

IF any woman nonverbally allows any man to make any moves/passes at them, physically, they have NO right to later claim it wasn't consensual! Unless couples SPEAK about details (they usually don't, in romantic situations), consent is ALL a matter of the woman making "no" clear. She knows her limits—males often set no limits, as many are horn dogs!

I heard one of my favorite songs on a day trip, yesterday, that addresses horn dog males, vs. sincere females! Love 'em and leave 'em, vs. what good women really want: Good men:

<https://bit.ly/2TA1nWU> If unsure ('will you still love me tomorrow?'), DON'T give in, gals!

Update #13: On Abortion

(4/6/19)

Concerning abortion... It's AWESOME to seek to disallow abortions when a heartbeat is detected! But what if the mother's life is at risk, later on? If you say no abortions after a heartbeat, you're forcing a mother to die if it becomes the baby or the mom! That's a PROBLEM with the Georgia bill being considered!

Defunding Planned Parenthood means making pregnant women pay for all their own abortions. Some people can't afford such. And not all that organization does is evil. It's an overkill solution! Religious conscientious objector laws should allow our types taxes to never fund abortions! There are ways.

Let's get really real, here: Once a woman has unprotected sex, she has three days to decide if she wants to be a mom, as a result, or the child's life begins! Education and maybe financial incentives would help them decide that quickly!

If a woman is raped, she may not be in a state of mind to figure out she needs Plan B immediately! Rape kits should provide that, at police stations! Incest is trickier. She likely lives with the culprit, or sees that relative often. Plan B has to be made available to her within three days!

The mother's life situation/scenario is never known until an unexpected crisis arrives! And if a child is determined to be born a "vegetable," or its equivalent, can government tell a parent they have to endure that the rest of their living years, though it's very noble if they do? I think they have a say in that decision!

Here's the REAL answer(s) to abortion NO ONE emphasizes: EVERY female in America NEEDS to learn that sex causes babies, unless done right, or medically prevented. WHY would any woman agree to kill this baby being formed? Because you backed out of being a mom, and got cold feet? Your boyfriend left, or you lost your job?

DON'T EVER have unsafe sex if you risk losing a male partner, or a job! It's NOT that hard! Condoms break, tied tubes can leak, contraception is imperfect. Use Plan B if you ever worry things went awry! Have a version of it on the ready, and use it before three days, if any doubts!

It takes two weeks after a missed cycle to know if you're pregnant. Extremists say you're killing a human if you fail a pee test and take Plan B. They're extremists! Technically correct, but 100 percent impractical! Use Plan B as soon as you can.

Much better is you never have unsafe or unprotected sex! I've lived 60 years, and never had a problem. Why do you? Promiscuity? You can enjoy sex without being stupid! It's your own stupidity that causes you problems in life!

And for any woman to argue they don't like men or government telling them what to do with their bodies, we already tell you you can't kill yourself, or enslave a human's body for sex, or use your body as one of multiple wives, or harm someone else's body by murder. You just want to be able to kill a baby whenever you want! That's evil!

Why can't you make up your mind if you want a child, early? Are you trying to lure/hook a man? That's evil! He obviously doesn't want you that badly! Do you feel ugly, or insecure? Why do you take your stupidity out on an innocent YOU brought into the world?

You KNOW if you have a stable relationship with the boyfriend, or have the money for a kid, or need further education, the minute you strip down to have sex! Use the brain God gave you! Condoms are probably cheap—I wouldn't know, but I've seen the cheesy dispensers in low-life public bathrooms.

The Pill is probably something you can afford) or a generic, off brand thereof). If not, insist on pulling out, or his wearing a condom.



QUIT killing babies because you're stupid and sinfully selfish! The minute you fail a pregnancy test, you need to decide, do I want to be a mom, or not? You should have decided that well beforehand! You are completely off the hook concerning culpability if the condom or The Pill failed! The minute you discover that, take Plan B!

Forget what any religion says about prevention being evil! It's NOT! It's smart and moral! Their source for saying so isn't God, but man's traditions! I can decree brown is yellow, and claim to be a religious leader, but that doesn't make brown yellow! Those are MERE HUMAN THOUGHTS, and are NOT true. Only extremists would judge you if you use Plan B from a rape, or incest, or contraception fails, but do it as soon as you learn of the problem.

And I will NEVER agree with people who insist a mother has to commit sacrificial suicide because the pregnancy went awry! ALL fetuses go to Heaven. Most people can get pregnant more than once in their life! It's HORRIBLE, and a last resort, but your life's in crisis, and government and extremists aren't the ones going through that experience... you are! Even more so than your partner and family.

But you are still killing a child, so decide how you're 'gonna handle that well before you ever face such a choice. Pray about it, and discuss it with your partner and family! Write a legal document to instruct medical professionals whose life to take.

And anyone miscarrying has ZERO to be ashamed of! It's EMBARRASSING that anyone would ever shame anyone for that! I do know what I'm talking about, here!

Finally, killing a BIRTHED child is legal murder, even if New York law says otherwise! The baby was not only viable, it survived the birthing process. You are exactly like Hitler's troops, to kill it after it can live without you, and the umbilical cord has been cut. You HAVE to be an evil person to make that decision in New York; Just sayin.' It's TRUE!

WHAT person buys a piece of land not knowing the price, or boundaries, or contract terms, or condition of the property? WHAT person gets in a car to drive it, not knowing how? Then what person would ask for an abortion, not knowing what it entails, or considering how they'll feel later on about killing a human

THEY caused to begin life? Informed consent! If you can kill your offspring with a clear conscience, some would question your being ready to be a mom, but I'd say you didn't think about the consequences before you had sex, or you had sex wrong, in ways you usually could have prevented! Botched contraception you can't help!

PLEASE tell me ONE person engages in politics, who goes to this level of logical detail, to explain their political positions on abortion! Name one! NO ONE! Because people want votes for their STUPID idolized party! They DON'T care as much with dealing with reality, but pregnant women have no choice—they MUST deal with reality, because it's life or death for that child.

Have safe and fun sex. If prevention breaks, use Plan B. If you have any doubts that you want to be a mom, use Plan B as early as possible, and then determine never to get in that position again, until you're sure you want to be a mom, and can handle it, including emotionally and financially.

Maybe your parents never told you these things. Maybe private or public school sex ed never told you these things. I'm telling you because I care, and because I also care about your baby's life. STOP choosing stupidly. You are not a fool. Use the brain God gave you; heed my advice!

And men, you are NOT a hero to have sex with a number of girls! God calls you immoral, if not a pervert facing judgment! Other evil males may congratulate you, but they face that very same future judgment. Respect women, and yourself. You are a loser if you are too loose with your morals. You are NOT macho, but WEAK! #TRUTH

'Players' LOVE loose women who put out. You BOTH plan to be married one day, right? THINK how your future spouse would feel if he/she learns of your sexcapades. You degrade yourself putting it all out there with people you won't have long-term relations/a long-term relationship with!

And can you imagine if you meet an old lover in the future, especially if with your spouse, or his/hers? You also plan to have kids one day, right? What if they go through puberty, and ask you about the rules, then ask if you obeyed them? This ISN'T religion, but common experience and (not so) common sense! You will suffer a tinge of guilt in both those situations!

I GET IT! Seeing bare naked ladies (NOT the rock group) is EXCITING, especially if there is no cost or commitment from you to do so. But it is not right. I read WASP "leaders" blaming Democrats for all abortions, porn, divorce and gays, but religious and Christian people do those deeds to about the SAME percent!

It's EVIL politics that uses these human vulnerabilities to secure votes of STUPID, manipulable people, all in the supposed name of "Jesus." Jesus opposes stupidity and immorality, even among political activists, pastors, politicians and pregnant women and their male partners!

Be wise, have smart sex, and do as I say, because it's wise! You have a RIGHT to abort, but you have a responsibility not to, if at all possible!

Update

When I was in seminary, I was ignorant about sex, as a virgin. Even NOT having it, I once did something I feared could get my wife-to-be pregnant, and knowing an unmarried minister with a pregnant girlfriend would lose me my ministry, I said if you could be pregnant, we need to abort. I am NOT a hypocrite! I, experientially, understand why some people would abort! I'm NOT holier than thou saying you're all evil to even think about doing so!

A black lady at my church once said if a poor, dreads-wearing, pants sagging black male got an uppity white Christian gal pregnant, her parents might reconsider it!

LOOK at the statistics! Christian girls have abortions at about the same frequency as all others! It's HYPOCRITICAL (a sin) to sanctimoniously act like Democrats are evil, and Republicans never have evil abortions, or divorce, or watch porn! It's all EVIL politics, folks, by EVIL manipulator activists!

Like Nixon used to say, let's make one thing perfectly clear... if you can be manipulated, you are a fool, a sucker and a sheeple! Pastors in politics, politicians, and activists disrespect you and your intelligence when they lie or manipulate you by fear mongering tactics and false narratives. They are EVIL liars you should IGNORE! Learn to THINK better!

Just because someone is rich, famous, handsome, a minister or degreed means NOTHING! The CONTENT of what they're selling is ALL that matters! Is what they're trying to get you to do good or bad? Re-electing THIS is evil and stupid, folks!: Are you a dupe? That's stupe-id!

<https://bit.ly/2j1YEOf>

If a Democrat proposed overturning Roe, would the Christian Cabal vote for them? Probably not, because it's also about money! Taxes. Protected selfish greed. NO government helping of anyone. I tell the damn truth, and some people don't like it. I don't give one dang about such fools!

#IllTakeAdvantageOf you if you are foolish enough to let me. **-Typical politician!**

Update #14: If Roe Were Overturned

(4/10/19)

IF Roe were overturned, and red states banned abortions, some women wouldn't get one, which is GREAT, because they couldn't afford a trip out of state to have one. That raises Constitutional issues of Equal Protection, which TrumpPastors don't seem to have ANY grasp of; it's NOT their forte!

Some of those would opt for a sterilized coat hanger, and the Constitutional makes government address/care about public safety, so they couldn't allow that! Yet another consideration many activist pastors are NOT experts at.

And IF red states made no exceptions for rape, incest or a mom's life, even more red state women would seek out of state services, which exacerbates these two problems of Equal Protection and coat hanger self-help.

And if red states DID allow 2 to 3 exceptions, the mom's life is clearly not something a woman can lie about, but should the state force her to die, vs. choose who does? And concerning rape and incest, women would lie, and say they were raped, or the victims of incest, to get the procedure done in their red state. Doctors aren't going to administer lie detector tests, or conduct DNA tests to prove incest or rape did or did not happen, nor will government investigators get involved, before or after the procedure!

So the ONLY positive benefit is wavering poor women may choose to take to term, if they don't grab a coat hanger. The number of abortions lessens little, and discriminates against poor women, while endangering their lives from possibly bleeding out. When you're using the issue to gen up NON-thinking voters, these REAL, practical issues are 'academic' to you.

Name me anyone who cherishes/relishes knowing a fetus got destroyed. If you can, those people are EVIL! Abortion is an evil, some would say a necessary one, and a procedure best done by doctors, vs. amateurs in alleys, and much better is never being found in a position to need one. That's usually possible, unless contraception breaks, or you're sexually assaulted.

Let's address the elephant in the room... by far, MOST abortions are from poor planning, not from being a victim, or a mom facing a life-or-death decision between mom or baby. That poor planning is deadly for your baby, and a MAJOR sin/evil! You are guilty, killing your own.

I'm assuming evil people who order contract hits NEVER watch them be done... just pay money, and wash their hands. That same head-in-the-sand sinful denial of details is how women don't want to know what their choice causes to their own child.

Some fight Planned Parenthood (PP) educating women as to details, or forcing sonograms, for full knowledge. I heard my first PP ad on the radio, yesterday, touting STD testing, as they know they're under attack for the evil things they do, in Texas! Turn to positive 'image projecting' advertising if your business is ever under attack; a trick to distract from FULL reality, which works only on dupes and stupes (i.e., stupids).

Update #15: Political Party Praise

That brings up one more issue... if you can be riled up to have interest in voting, by 1 to 3 topics activists tout, like abortion is evil, or the sky is falling green energy phobias, you are not a great citizen! What have you done the past four years to reduce abortions, and have you thought through your position? As a mature human/adult over age 18, you simply decide you'll always vote, unless both candidates are equally bad. You choose by which party or politician can do a better job to better our country!

In general, people vote 'D' if they think government can give them things, and 'R' if they want to keep their cash. Those who have life made owe society a higher tax percent than others, because they can afford to, and they've benefitted the most from America!

At the same time, no one owes you anything for free. Government can help you become self-sustaining, but Uncle Sam is NOT Santa Claus, and money doesn't grow on government trees—which is tax payers! EVERYONE needs skin in the game, or they don't care if their vote forces richer people to pay more or for others' 'freebies!' That is EVIL! You may like it, but you have an evil desire to steal from others via the vote, vs. the end of a pistol! Evil and lazy (sin).

At the exact same time, rich people who don't want any taxes ever helping anyone through tough times is uncaring selfishly greedy, which is also EVIL! Get rid of the evils, and politics can work smoothly. It's

all a decision. We may not FEEL incentivized to choose goodness, but if we simply would, we'd be good citizens in a better land for us all.

There seems to be a deficiency in American political activists in seeing iterations between extremes! Ban all abortions; destroy businesses with a green energy deal. Ban all Muslims. All or nothing extremism. Are we REALLY that stupid, America? That's childish over-doing of solutions!

Too many Americans find their identity in politics, and worship party! Here is, essentially, what they're for: GOP—as low taxes and regulations as possible, few-to-no entitlements, self-reliance, big business, law and order, strong national defense, control of borders, freedom of religion, guns, Constitution; nothing wrong with that.

Dems—Clean up pollution/go greener, help the poor (including some government help), pro-worker, animals, fixing problems in society, justice for (vs. abuse of) criminals, equal rights, not hating gays or abusing women, and the private sector can't do everything, or all things will cost more; nothing wrong with that!

The summary is how many taxes! Conservatives want too few; liberals want too many, Goldilocks! Conservatives need to care more about others/society, and liberals need to care more about how people work hard to enjoy the fruits of their labors, and want to help others by choice, vs. by force. BOTH extremes need more of a move to the middle! We can't have both!

Update

NOT that pro-life or pro-choice activists want to know the FACTS, but let's elicit them, anyway: You have sex, unprotected, drinking or just caught up in the emotions of the moment. You won't know if you're pregnant for about one month. IF you are, a baby has been growing since the egg was penetrated. Technically, you'd be killing a life to even take Plan B when you get the results of your FAILED pea test!

The ONLY way to not kill a kid is Plan B before the egg gets fertilized! IS THIS REALISTIC? Buy Plan B for anytime you have sex that could lead to pregnancy? Is constant use of Plan B safe? I don't know, but I doubt it.

Why should you NOT be on contraception, so this isn't much of a chance to occur? Is it that expensive? Isn't it even more expensive to abort? I get that condoms aren't natural. Why can't women simply take The Pill, and if it fails (as it does ~4 percent of the time), you terminate if you didn't want to be a mom. You did NOTHING wrong.

Pro-lifers will say you're still killing; you did nothing wrong. You are taking a life, but you didn't cause the problem, and you can keep it, but not everyone is going to, especially when they did nothing wrong. Pro-life extremists even say plan B is bad, as it can harm you. So any sex must lead to childbirth, or a "murder" will take place. Legally, that's UN-true! Other extremists say contraception is evil/sin. It's like these ilk want you never to have sex, or only for family growing!

On the other extreme, some people clamor for the right to kill, with NO conscience that they're KILLING a human being. They say 'my body, my rights,' but it's NOT just your body—it's someone else's body inside yours. LOOK at the pictures, and learn science. It's not a mystery appendage that suddenly started growing, like a cyst, with no know origins. YOU caused the origins! You are responsible for it starting, because you had sex.

Update #16: Pastors & Your Legal Sex Rights

(4/17/19)

The Christian Cabal KNOWS even them paying for pregnant women to see a sonogram doesn't guarantee they'll take to term, so they want to force them to! They HATE the "sexual revolution" of the 60's, and want to return America to the 1940's, when they were kids. Backwards-focused! Ancient aspirations vs. biblical!

To be consistent, even if they're not, and have different views, the Christian Cabal would HAVE to say there can be NO abortions allowed after the seed has penetrated the egg, as life begins then, and babies are innocent, and Thou shalt not skill. Any deviance from this position is inconsistent with their ban position!

And some don't approve of contraception, as a supposed sin. They'll NEVER have the gonads to say so, publicly, but they want all sex to be to be a mom—not for fun, even in marriage. They advocate for everything that would lead to even more foster kids in the system, and unadopted kids, and over-population.

The Cabal has NO plan for women to afford the \$10,000 minimum baby carrying costs. They DON'T CARE about anything but babies starting after egg fertilization, even though all babies are born sinners (NOT perfect, or moral innocents), and go to Heaven.

I've heard a Christian extremist say Plan B is bad and harmful! It didn't matter how many times it was used, even once! We all know Catholic doctrine says no contraception, and if you believe life begins at conception, as I do, any abortion is killing a child! I've never denied that; it's just WHEN?

If fertilization/conception CAN'T be known by any woman until it occurs, absent Plan B after sex, within three days, abortions WILL occur, or all sex will lead to childbirth. Science can't tell women if fertilization will occur—only that it has. The Christian Cabal wants all sex to birth babies! ONLY for family growing!

They want to end the sexual revolution, not curb it by motivating safe sex, by fear that you won't be able to undo mistakes if you have any! Would Jesus let a woman bleed out? He healed a woman with an issue of blood, so I say the clear answer is NO WAY. #WWJD The Christian Cabal says it's O.K.

No religious Pharisees are 'gonna keep fornication from happening. They cherry pick their public morals! Serial adultery is O.K. in the leader of our nation, as with divorce and public cussing, violence threats, vulgarity (Megyn's wherever/grab a woman's crotch), mocking the disabled, and making fun of POW's.

And if you're too poor to travel to a blue state, for an abortion, bleed out, or try a black market quack doctor! Richer red state women can travel, but you can't. And don't ask us for one tax dollar to help either of them. We just lobby evil politicians in the White House for our wants—not those of the clamoring America majority voters!

If you get raped in a red state, or are an incest victim, old white males of the Christian Cabal want you to be forced to take to term! If a mom's life is at stake, die. If you won't comply, bleed out with a coat hanger! If your baby will be a "vegetable," live with it! THIS is the "Christian" ends they are seeking!

There are pastors who have hearsay familiarity with things their lawyer friends say, like Roe was wrongly decided. Any state law conflicts that rise to the level of their hearing, due to its importance, is within their jurisdiction. Life and health/safety meet that standard. (4/18/19)

And 'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness' was not deemed to apply to people who aren't born yet; they also considered viability, and the horrificness of third trimester abortions, balancing interests between extremes of no abortions and any-and-all abortions. They had every right to rule as they did, and it was a 7 to 2 decision; not even close. (4/18/19)

Update #17: Overturning Gay Marriage is Next?

(4/20/19)

As the political season heats up, TrumPastors will NOT have the moral consistency of their claimed Christian convictions to advocate for overturning Obergefell/national gay marriage! Instead, they do so by stacking SCOTUS right-ward. You'll NEVER hear them seek anti-sodomy laws, or laws to kill people engaged in gay sex (Levit. 20:13), because this is using religion for politics!

I am not for any of those things, but since they claim they're defending religious values, I'm showing you that that's a front/farce—it's for WASP votes to the GOP, to defend the biggest sinner politician in America!

The Bible teaches life begins at inception, and thou shall not kill. So the Christian Cabal's efforts to overturn Roe literally mean they want to end all sex, except if you want to have a child! How can I make such a bold allegation? I use logical deduction, and proof/evidence—not emotion:

The egg gets fertilized within 2 to 3 days of sex (i.e., inception), if a woman is ovulating: <https://www.avawomen.com/avaworld/when-does-implantation-occur/> ... By Christian standards, a life/baby begins then (Job 3:16, et al), and we aren't to kill (Ex. 20:13). It can take several days if not weeks to learn you're pregnant: <https://www.parents.com/advice/pregnancy-birth/getting-pregnant/how-soon-can-i-detect-if-im-pregnant/> ... This means you can be pregnant before you learn of it, so stopping its natural progression would be killing a baby God has given life to.

Unless technology allows one to know they're 'gonna get fertilized, or they stop it occurring if they don't want to have a baby, unless they go to term, a life will be ended by all abortions! That means the Christian Cabal WANTS raped women to carry to term, and incur the \$10,000+ costs, and the 9 months of labor, pains and doctor bills/visits! Same with incest, mom's life and the vegetative child syndrome.

It also means their desire would force all sex to be for baby-making only (because you can't know if you're pregnant until it's too late to stop it), and many of them even teach Plan B is evil, even if taken before fertilization.

These males NEVER have the courage (i.e., the cowardice sin) to say things this plainly about their political desires! They LOVE to say let states decide for themselves, but when they bring faith into the mix, I just explained to you what states that do so MUST make laws to forbid, if faith tenets are obeyed, in a theocratic red state!

Sex is ONLY for baby-making among married opposite sex people is what they WANT to tell you, but are too scared to say publicly! Instead, they use the Constitutional rationale of 'state's rights,' when Christians are to2 obey God more than Caesar!

You used a condom, or The Pill, or had your tubes tied, and it failed? "Take to term." Their slogan for the most evil president our generation has ever witnessed OUGHT to be, "take to term 2020!" Or "ONLY baby making sex for all."

Update #18: Healthcare Rights End at Another's Rights

(5/8-21/19)

It's awesome to not kill a baby with a heartbeat, but if women can't even know they're pregnant before that point, it's insane to require a woman to make a decision before she even knows she has a choice to make! Can technology allow them to know they're pregnant before the child's heartbeat? (5/8/19)

Between the time of sustainable viability and a reasonable period for a woman to decide after learning of her pregnancy (one month maximum) is the range SCOTUS should allow, if Roe were ever overturned. Nothing more, nothing less. Red states would choose the latter, and blue the former. (5/17/19)

A woman's "healthcare" rights END when they involve another, just like your freedom ends when it infringes on another's. Abortion is NOT like a woman being treated for a sore throat! #EndTheBans TWO people are involved in one person's decision! BOTH have rights—one legal rights! (5/21/19)

I am NOT for abortion bans that don't recognize the three exceptions, and I have no problem with individual states limiting the right within a reasonable time after learning of pregnancy, or hearing the heartbeat. I would not attend a protest for or against abortion, as it's more complex than that! (5/21/19)

Update #19: Ban All, or You Support Abortion?

(6/22/19)

It's EMBARRASSING, lying B.S. logic to say that saying that the abortion procedure must be available for women determined to have one, lest they use coat hangers, means you are "for" abortion! Making it a crime causes back alley, a black market, or punches to the gut! Are Christians for those medical risks? I oppose banning all!

Total abortion bans do NOT achieve the intended end—ending abortions! It just makes them be unsafer. An entire generation has been used to the right, and they're not just 'gonna adopt out, as religious activists would desire! I'll debate FM 660's Mark Davis any day on being "for" abortion!

Pastors are using abortion to unite WASPs for GOP votes. I would benefit from active GOP's voting, but I ALWAYS tell the truth, more than care how doing so impacts me personally! God rewards fidelity to telling the truth, and adhering to His morals, no matter what it does for you, yourself!

To accuse one of being for abortion, to be against coat hanger self-help is to say that NO abortion doctors should be allowed in any state, or it's a crime. That means coat hangers, black markets, and punches to the gut miscarriages. Christians support/are for that? Not real ones! THINK through your emotional views!

If WASP Christians think shoving our views down the public's throat is O.K., be ready for liberals to shove their views down your throat, later on. It's guaranteed to happen, as you caused that reaction! Own it. Bestiality, man-child sex, polygamy, swingers, anything goes, with partisanism.

Update #20: Jesus Said Cram Your Values Down Society's Throat?

(6/22/19)

You do not force religious beliefs on people, under force of law, to change a culture to being more Christ-like. You convince hearts and minds, first! National gay marriage folk didn't try to stack SCOTUS, to get their way, but swayed public opinion beforehand for 20+ years!

You can personally oppose killing babies in the womb (under most circumstances), and also oppose forcing women to use coat hangers if they're dead set on terminating their pregnancy! In fact, the Constitution requires government to protect the health and safety of ALL citizens.

Solomon was wise enough to know there are TWO people in the decision of dividing up a baby for death. He let the women decide, and the real mother chose to give up the baby, rather than see it be killed. Two humans are involved in an abortion decision!

Talk jock Mark Davis said adoption is the only option. That means for any sex, force women to give birth, and endure 9 months costs and pain that The Bachelorette TV show demonstrated was excruciating, even if raped, incest or mom's life, if adoption is the only option! That's extreme!

The BEST red states can hope for is the power to pass their own abortion laws, but SCOTUS should never allow complete bans for the three exceptions, and it's much more reasonable for women to know they're pregnant, before they're forced to take to term. Some folk even oppose contraception and Plan B. That's extreme!

You do not change culture's attitudes by force. 'A man convinced against his will is of the same opinion still.' The people must be led to beliefs—not have them crammed down their throats by politicians! IF Christians had evangelized and disciplined more, the past 30 years, more people would oppose abortion!

No matter how many conservative Justices get on SCOTUS, it's EVIL to stack courts for political biases, and blue states will NEVER accept national bans on all abortions. They won't even accept bans on abortion for contraception. They'd protest, or go black market! LEARN how to change minds to your views!

If Dems won the White House, and stacked SCOTUS left, conservatives wouldn't like the results of politicization! It's ONLY wise to consider if what you try to do to cram down their throats is what you're willing to have done to you when the tables are turned. Blind emotionalism only sees self-centered policy desires!

U.S. culture has changed to accepting African-Americans as full equals, and never to be treated as second class. That did not come from forcing the public to accept that. You can't force the public to accept that abortion is evil by force of law. It's a heart matter regarding a 'culture of life or death.'

To bore myself to tears, I'm 'gonna drive this topic into the ground... Plan B before the third day after sex, perfect contraception inventions, incentives to take to term, public education and motivation PSA's, prayer, evangelism and discipling, and relationships with conversations—THIS is how you change culture to oppose abortion (in general).

Stacked SCOTUS will NEVER stop the black market or coat hangers, and women will be able to sue the state for endangering their lives. You lessen abortions by proper sex ed and motivation and technology, and Plan B kills no human within three days! Maybe this is rocket science? Not to me!

Rape, incest and the mom's life will always be valid reasons for a WOMAN—not the state—to decide to kill or not kill a child—a heinous sin. Even aborting before the heartbeat is less cruel than after, and it gets even more wicked the longer that decision is delayed!

Just because any abortion for any reason, after the point of inception (2-3 days after sex) is killing a human, doesn't mean the law must ban it, because the law doesn't impose citizen rights until they're birthed, and there are TWO people involved—NOT just the baby! For a moment's indiscretion, the state should force adoption on all women?

If a female gets pregnant, it's HER decision, more than her husband, partner, family and state whether she wants to be a mom. She should NOT abort! It's evil. It's killing. It is NOT legal murder, where she can go to prison for life! She has reasons to abort or not. Good reasoning adopts, and doesn't get pregnant unless one wants to be a mom!

Make a state law that if a female gets pregnant, not intending to be a mom and take to birth, she gets fined a huge amount. Deter bad decision-making! MOST abortions are for bad planning contraception. Legally cause women to be more cautious with sex prep! Fines!

How hard is it to be on the pill? You have little to no excuse getting pregnant not intending to do so! Your sinful promiscuous lifestyle is what some religious people want to stop, with abortion bans. You should stop it, but I'm just saying plan better, because I know many of you won't stop your promiscuity.

Black markets, coat hangers and out of state travel to kill babies is ALL abortion bans cause. If that's what states want to do, I oppose their results vs. intentions. I've just detailed many better ways. Lazy people want quicker fixes.

Red states wanting to ban abortions with three exceptions are still saying, have sex, have the baby, if you screw up! People screw up all the time, folks. Not even knowing you're pregnant, and a state law says you must take to term if you end up being pregnant? Is that red states' majority's view?

Two day Plan B, or else, for people who oppose plan B or contraception, they're truly saying any and all sex must be for procreation—never fun—or your condom better never leak, because we're the sex police

who'll force you to never take a punch in the gut by your boyfriend, to avoid our abortion bans and claim miscarriage! That's draconian!

Update #21: Judicial Activism is Wrong—Only for Democrats?

(6/23/19)

EVERY kid I have knows that if you ban abortions, women will undergo unsafe efforts. My wife herself said you ban abortions, and women will still abort, and Planned Parenthood is NOT 'gonna investigate fake claims of rape, which women would do to get one if the three exceptions are allowed.

Conservatives will NEVER get blue states to accept total abortion bans, even if they manipulate the independent body known as SCOTUS to become just another political entity! Conservatives say evil government wants to control you, but that's O.K. concerning sex, apparently.

Ideally, NO abortions would occur, but we live in a fallen world that's NOT ideal! You have to deal with the real, and reality is I've suggested five ways to lessen their numbers, that don't involve bans or government forcing women to adoption. Ruth Bader Ginsburg will be KEY in who replaces her being for or against overturning Roe.

It's EVIL to stack SCOTUS, politically! Judges are to interpret the law, not make it, and are to be apolitical! You shouldn't have to court shop to get justice, looking for judges favorable to your side or views! Just enforce good laws. The GOP is whipping WASPs into a frenzy over Roe, for votes!

Update #22: How To Lessen Abortions

(6/24/19)

It's a heinous sin, killing a kid. It's sometimes a necessary evil, in three exception cases, especially if done as early as possible (preferably before insemination, using Plan B before the third day after sex). Knowing some will use coat hangers, it's government's JOB to protect citizen's safety (i.e., the U.S. Constitution).

I NEVER support ANYTHING evil in any party I ever associate with, and I am very "fluid" in party affiliations, as I want my ideas implemented, however that can happen, because they're common sense. I myself am for five alternatives to banning abortions—MUCH better solutions:

To lessen abortions, Plan B before day three, smart sex (i.e., planned), perfect contraception invented, PSA's that educate and motivate, and incentives for women on the fence, to take to term/adoption. Those five are SUPERIOR to forcing coat hangers that could cause bleeding out! Superior ideas win the day!

Update #23: Only The 'Innocent' Get a Say?

(6/28/19)

When the tadpole breaches the egg, a human is started, biologically and biblically. You can't say it's a dog, a Lego piece, or an extra kidney, and 'my body my healthcare' is wrong—it's another's body in yours. Thou shalt not kill applies to humans, so people argue that even with rape, incest, and a mom's life, you're killing. That position doesn't take into account the other party in the transaction—only the baby.

They say it's innocent, and the mom's not, because she has sinned, and it hasn't, but it's still born a sinner—inherited from Adam. You'll NEVER get people to agree that killing is O.K., even for three exceptions, with these beliefs.

I agree with the ideas, but I take into account both parties' needs, and SCOTUS observed that the kid can't survive on its own, for awhile, so it's killing is not equivalent to shooting someone on the street (i.e., 'viability'). The real issue is when is a moral issue to be a legal one? Is a life killed illegal, when it's not born yet, or able to live outside the womb?

One extreme says that's murder—punish the mother. The other extreme says it's not even human, and receives life later on, magically. So I guess an inanimate object grows, but has no life? That's very ODD "thinking!" You're never 'gonna get some people to be O.K. with three exceptions.

And for the women NOT having one of those exceptions, but determined NOT to give birth, the extreme right approves them risking life or health with a coat hanger, illegal black market doctor, or a punch to the gut, or leaving the state to kill elsewhere! That's considered "moral." Is it infant worship?

Update #24: Abortion Argument(s)

(4/22/19)

Many pastors have taught their sheeple the Bible only addresses abortion as a sin affecting public life! The FULL counsel of God is NOT valued by dupes (Ac. 20:27)! Their Bibles seem only to have three verses, so I guess the rest can be ripped out... Heb. 10:25, Mal. 3:10 and Job 3:16, VIOLATING Rev. 22:19!

In arguing SCOTUS overturned slavery laws, so Roe should be, also, slavery laws were evil, and needed changing. Abortion IS evil, but two people are involved. It's NOT apples-to-apples.

Abortions would reduce ONLY for poor women who couldn't travel out of state, or wouldn't have the courage to use a coat hanger. Black market doctors would arise. Data, pre-Roe, is IRRELEVANT, as we've had 40+ years of women having that right. There's different public sentiment a generation later!

Overturn Roe, and red state women travel to blue states, or use coat hangers. ONLY those on the fence would take to term. Any like that can be convinced, now! Internet-bought Plan B and black market doctors would also defeat that legal banning intention. Simpletons just label smarter people (Ex.: baby hater)!

When people resort to name-calling, they've already lost. Banning abortions in red states would cause women on edge whether to abort to consider not. That is positive! Saves some babies. But that also causes coat hangers and a black market, and possible undue burden Equal Protection issues.

The dolt has zero knowledge of any legal basis for overturning Roe! A 7 to 2 decision ~40 years ago would need a legal basis, unless SCOTUS admitted it was now just a political arm of the government. Changed circumstances would be about the only argument, but what changes? Science?

...and Kavanaugh lying about his "feelings" about abortion is "Christian" behavior, because the ends justify the means?

Contining

I'm positive the Christian Cabal is already scheming to get the next SCOTUS pick a far right conservative! They want to force Roe's overturn, everything else be damned!... law, public opinion, morals. They lived when Roe didn't exist, and want a return 2 bans! I want less abortions-the RIGHT way.

Ethics are NOT their concern! Power and love of money and party worship are their "family values." More like the Mafia "family." I have NO PROBLEM with heartbeat laws, IF they don't violate national law, and express the will of the people in that state. But you've still got to let moms decide, if their life is at stake!

I don't know how heartbeat laws don't cause a conflict SCOTUS will need to remedy! I was the guy, WELL before Christian Cabal, who riled them up to feel guilty letting Roe pass unchallenged, with no detailed/further issues addressed. I have the tweets to prove it, in our FREE website book! It wasn't 45!

You HAVE to ask, WHY did the Christian Cabal get worked up about Roe in 2016, and NOT much since Reagan's time? They saw two SCOTUS vacancies. But IF you trust God, you trust if you vote for the more moral and intelligent of two flawed candidates, God will honor that decision. They VIOLATED Pv. 3:5, leaning on their OWN understanding!

HITLER would have gained the Christian Cabal's support! Proof? He HID his evils. Trump openly displayed his, and they gladly embraced that for Roe's biased overturn (an overkill solution, and judicial activism). ALL Hitler would have had to say was he'd appoint two conservative Justices! This is UNdeniable, but also, unbelievable!

Maybe that last post flew over your head. Any sin or stupidity was O.K. for the Christian Cabal, so long as a promise to stack SCOTUS to the right was guaranteed; they'd sway WASP congregants, and be in charge of marketing evil as good, OPPOSITE of Isa. 5:20. They'd sacrifice reputations for immorality, because, to them, ends justified the means; win at all costs, including the cost of morals.

Religion, at its core, beyond the afterlife, is ETHICS/morality! Without that, it offers NOTHING to man but empty, emotional hope (i.e., delusion). Facts and morality are everything, for REAL Christians. NOT for Chump voters! That's called apostasy! Sin-to-win!

LOOK at this list of sins in word and deed which Chump FREELY engaged, as his offer to America as his credentials for the highest job: <http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/posts/1683401871972299> Eighty-one percent of WASPs bought the 'baby Christian' lie, because most are carnal! I've said this for four decades, and the statistics back me up!

Pastors don't often change that condition, through discipling—just preach sermons! WHO was it who called for revival well before any others? Yours truly. You can call this bragging—I'm stating facts you'll never know. NO Republican was as stupid or sinful as Chump, yet the Christian Cabal embraced his non repentance, even as they preach repenting as required for Heaven—to be a Christian!

The main ring leader of their bunch is @jackngraham, who called Chump's campaign 'nonsense,' 1.5 weeks before he told ABC News he could 'champion' Chump. He likely "negotiated" WASP votes for Roe's overturn, during that 1.5 weeks! MY ex-pastor. I moved on from there.

Let's address the Roe overturn lessens abortions Book Argument: The issue is is it the right thing to do? SCOTUS would have to have standards for states to consistently follow, like three to four exceptions, and maybe a prohibition against banning all abortions, even/especially those before a woman learned she was pregnant!

Religiously zealous red states would say EVERY fertilization has to go full term, no matter what! Broken contraception/condom, no use of Plan B within three days of sex, or anytime, no contraception allowed to be sold in their state, even online, rape and incest victims must carry the effects for nine months!

Tublizations that go haywire don't matter... we want a GLUT of unwanted and uncared for babies we activists won't pay for—just clamor for their being birthed!

If self-help occurred in their state's back alleys, any physical harm this ilk would be O.K. with, including bleeding out deaths!; just the cost of doing business.

And any undue financial or physical burden on red state women seeking abortions in blue states, especially against their poorest women, would NOT be a concern to them, because they're cult-like focused ONLY on one issue, and not the ones that organically surround baby killing!; blind un-objectivity and un-informedness!

NOT in my back yard. That's ALL they care about. They FALSELY believe God will be happier with them if they clamor for red state bans, even though there are BETTER ways to reduce abortion numbers, and God is ALWAYS concerned with doing things the RIGHT way! In fact, that's 'gonna be a political slogan of mine!

Red states would HAVE to have three to four exceptions to any abortion ban, and not ban them until, perhaps, the heartbeat of the baby. You can't make women take to term when they don't even know they're pregnant. Proving rape or incest occurred would be all but impossible! This isn't what activists are clamoring for! Many of them want all abortions banned.

I have NEVER said I opposed state's rights on abortion, though I've defended Roe as the law of the land/precedent. The majority will of the people would have to be considered, as with a legitimate legal reason for such an overturn, and SCOTUS would have to set up standards beneath which no state could go, to be Constitutional!

I LOVE how a dolt I briefly argued with made it a 'who loves the babies more' debate, from FOOLishness! He has naive emotionalism. I know law and facts, the Bible and ethics. He had no such restrictions on his blind loyalty to impractical idealism!

If a human knows an act is illegal, they'll be more cautious doing it—like speed limit signs. Abortion is NOT just one person involved, deciding to break a rule that killing is wrong! There are innocents who get pregnant, and babies always are. Also, it's a harsh punishment for poor planning, if you didn't plan to be a mom as a result, and it's ridiculously tone deaf to say every act of sex must birth a kid, by law.

Update #25: Gay Balance

(5/20/19)

'Love the sinner hate the sin' is ALWAYS the proper Christian view toward homosexuality, or any sin. Older WASPs easily side with the evils of gay sex, but show love for them in much less ways than hatred of their lifestyle choices. I also believe it's not 100 percent a choice, but an impulse many are born with.

If a man is attracted to a man, as a life partner, and a beautiful bare naked lady doesn't do anything for him, is he to be celibate for life? Self-help sex release? Fake women that he's into them? It's not as easy as 'just say no!' They're human equals, no matter what! Don't treat them as inferior! It's a sin to do so.

LGBTQ persons need to be concerned that the right's push to overturn Roe ONLY means Obergefell is next, decades later, when you think it's the established law of the land! I was NOT for nationalizing gay marriage, and opposed it vehemently! I led the fight (in 2015). I oppose its overturn!

Like George Bush, I was for civil unions, with all contractual rights married couples enjoy, but before God marriage is NEVER between the same sex! To use the term is sacrilegious! Culture uses it, but God doesn't recognize their definitions! They're human equals but NOT spouses, or God-approved!

Update #26: Abortion Ban Laws

(GA & AL; 5/19-22/19)

Here's EXACTLY what these doofus abortion restriction laws are saying: IF you have sex, you'll birth a baby, unless contraception some of us oppose (Catholics) never fails. If you're raped, deal with it, and pay all the costs and consequences; same for incest! And if you have sex off emotion/poor planning, we'll make you be a mom under threat of prison.

I am opposed to killing innocents as much as these fools. But I can observe that two people are involved. They're blind to that fact! SCOTUS wasn't blind to that fact, either! The Christian Cabal didn't do as gay marriage activists did—get the public on their side, first, over decades. They simply used brute force of court stacking, voting in the AntiChrist, by sin. Totally opposite moral methodology.

And every Georgia female who dies by coat hanger (DBC) needs to be placed at the Christian Cabal's doorsteps! Black market doctors would open practice, underground. It's all a foolish and futile act in not being serious politicians, doing their job! They only want their STUPID law going to SCOTUS!

Alabama Senators PROVE their lack of productivity is by choice—they CAN act when they want to, swiftly. Opportunists and overpaid for their productivity!

When my family travels through GA and AL, this summer, I'm 'gonna PURPOSELY ensure we spend not one dime there, especial AL. I'll gas and eat and bathroom up in MS and FL! WE both want less abortions, but I NEVER support STUPIDITY, like 81 percent of WASPs DID! That empowers it (and evil).

It's irrational to require a woman to abort or not abort if she doesn't yet know if she's pregnant! That's NOT informed consent! I'm 'gonna see what the time difference is between knowing you're pregnant, and detecting a heartbeat: https://www.babycenter.com/404_when-can-i-hear-my-babys-heartbeat_10349811.bc

#LifeIsABabysRight #AbortionIsAWomansRight It's TWO people, people!!!

NO woman who has unprotected sex should wonder/be in doubt if she wants to be a mother as a result. You're risking it, so you should face the consequences of that bad decision. Plan B within three days is the ONLY way not to kill a human!

What the Christian Cabal has done to my religion MUST be like what terrorists have done to peaceful Islamists! It angers me, BUT I SPEAK OUT. They're NOT 'gonna kill me, but terrorists might them. That's the difference! Hijacked religion by nonviolent vs. violent people! It's harder to speak out, for them!

According to these articles, a woman would get one week to decide to abort, after learning she's pregnant, before the child's heart beat can be detected: (link: https://www.babycenter.com/404_early-signs-of-pregnancy-when-will-i-feel-symptoms_10372077.bc) [babycenter.com/404_early-sign...](https://www.babycenter.com/404_early-signs-of-pregnancy-when-will-i-feel-symptoms_10372077.bc)

Let's work through that: She'd have to take a pregnancy test IMMEDIATELY and regularly until she failed it. Then hope the heartbeat isn't heard within a week (if she goes to a doctor). There's NO WAY to enforce such a law!

Are GA politicians 'gonna require pregnant women to get a sonogram, or see a doctor their fifth week after every sex act, or within a week of failing a pregnancy test? DUMB politicians!

I have ZERO problem with any state having a heartbeat law, if that's the majority opinion, and they take care of poor women's costs to travel to blue states, but a one week window is quite short for deciding if you want to be a mom, if that idea had never been real, before you take a pee test!

How long is reasonable? One month maximum! If she even thinks she needs a pregnancy test, she has known she could be pregnant, which means she has known she may already be becoming a mom. The idea is NOT 100 percent foreign to her! Reality sets in when the test is failed, then 3 to 4 weeks maximum to decide!

She has to do everything perfectly, to adhere to a one week window! Test take as soon as it can show up, medically/scientifically, and worry the heartbeat could occur whenever, at which time she could be jailed. Women shouldn't be forced to be moms under threat of jail time! Free-willed, but a limited window!

I don't like, but I respect a blue state having laws that any abortion is O.K., if it complies with Roe/federal law. You accept differences! You don't try to shove your views on others, and sin by scheming to make others bend to your will and whims. That's what the Christian Cabal tried to do!

FEW people are saying this, but state government politicians are TRYING to make SCOTUS think there's a sea wave of clamoring to overturn Roe. LGBTQ activists got states to be for gay marriage, until critical mass was established. That was voters based—not activist conservative politicians based! They're DIFFERENT!

No one's asking why these bumpkin politicians didn't pass these abortion restricting laws the past 45 years since Roe? It's due to two conservative justices on SCOTUS! The Supreme Court will deservedly lose ALL credibility if it gets politicized. I'll personally not respect anything it decrees! That's NOT being objective!

The Alabama joke of a law will NOT pass the district court level, much less the federal appellate or SCOTUS. Those politicians are as dumb as frivolous lawsuits! They don't even know how to write laws to challenge Roe for overturn. They're making their state look STUPIDER. That's hard to do!

The IDIOCY of stacking SCOTUS right is belief in my-way-or-the-highway selfishness, contrary to Jesus. Any party who engages win-lose will later lose, then whine that they're not winning. Gridlock and undoing opponent achievements is all we spend tax dollars on? Asinine, vs. using common sense!

The buffooning idiot Alabama politicians NEED to learn, for once, that if you insist on state's rights extremes, with no national standards, they may ban even mom's life abortions, but others will go for even aborting birthed fetuses! There IS a balance, and SCOTUS sought to find it via viability.

Viability was a credible standard, in that if a baby can make it on his/her own, who is his/her mother to say he/she can't live? The child is its own person, able to live without dependence on mom's body! SCOTUS sought to avoid its own politicization, and biased extremes, with Roe!

For any newbies, here are four solutions to lessen abortion FOOLS/idiots/stupid people never seek, politically: Perfect contraception you can turn on and off, public education initiatives for smart sex, Plan be before three days of sex, and incentives to take babies to term, without wombs for hire! Vote for THAT!!!

For states with three abortion exceptions, HOW would authorities prove rape or incest? Just take a woman's word? Any gal who just wanted out of her responsibility would claim those two exemptions. DNA would lead to 'he said she said' testimony of consent! IDIOTS blindly fail to think through proposals!

We'd have court hearings testing DNA, Maury shows 'you are the father,' then lie detectors testing if rape or rupees were involved? If DNA was a relatives, the case would be a lay down hand, in more ways than one. Could rapists be proven not to be flings a gal just met? Character witnesses needed?

'I was raped' claims may not include bruises. DNA could track down the accused. Friends and family could testify she never knew the dude. He'd say it was a spontaneous fling; she'd deny that. Lie detectors would likely be needed. Maybe that's why AL rejected the rape exception, but incest is provable! DNA!

What's BAD about Roe? Some people say it usurped state's rights, but that's an IGNORANT opinion, because the issue is too serious/important to retain variety. Standards could have been established for a range of state laws, but SCOTUS didn't! It's also bad letting babies die.

If you're literal to the Bible, anything you do to terminate pregnancy one second after inception is a human killing. People who believe government's job is to implement the Bible will never be for any abortions under any circumstances. American isn't a theocracy! You can't vote it into being one! Establishment clause! Deal with reality vs. idealism.

Life idolaters have ZERO skills convincing women 'outa abortions, so they bully with bans! I guarantee you most people clamoring against all abortions have NEVER evangelized everyone in their circle of influence. That's the SIN of hypocrisy! Let birthed people go to Hell, not unbirthed to Heaven! Idiots.

There are a limited few instances where religious people should not be forced to interact with gay 'couples.' Performing a wedding, catering such, doctors caring for adopted kids, and handling adoptions. I can't think of any others. No normal businesses have any such right to claim religion to discriminate!

And if a competitor business for those four services doesn't exist within 10 miles, they must do so begrudgingly! I also oppose making straights shower with trans in public places, or the military. No one wants to see that! It's bad enough to see straight males nude in shower areas! Hide your damn stuff!

If anyone learned anything from the 2016 election, it's that paybacks are Hell, for every action there's an equal and opposite reaction, and pushback/blowback exists! The Christian Cabal sought to ban abortions, and hate on gays. People don't take injustices lying down! You always have to plan on it! Chess can teach you.

Anyone who engages my-way-or-the-highway is a FOOL! You can't dominate a free people for long! The Christian Cabal thought they'd make America into their theocratic image, but Roy Moore was but the first sign the American people won't let any elite few control the masses/majority! Bad strategists!

Does anyone see that the Christian Cabal started all the ill-will over gays and abortions? If you want to know the exact details on how they started and operated, READ Christians For Trump: Is God a Democrat or a Republican?, at AmericanAnswers.org. Sorry, it's not a movie or video. Thinking vs. feeling caps are required.

PASTORS, since Reagan's day, IGNORED culture wars (especially during the Bush and Obama years) to chase fame and fortune with mega churches and TV syndication. REAL/regular people were lobbied to see gays were human. Obergefell passed, even as I warned these sleepy old men they were negligently idolizing!

Even CHUMP'S few good ideas came from HERE! I wrote about babies' heartbeats, and asked why it takes women so long to decide to be moms, maybe almost five years ago! The MOST important topics are written of HERE, before anyone else picks up on them, like pundits and the media; all glory to God. You can't do that!

Update #27: Win At All Costs?

Because American politics is an IMMORAL business, I KNOW few-to-NO GOP's will do this for another two years, though it's been due for two+ years, but any claiming Christians SHOULD have rebuked Chump for this, and threatened NO support if he didn't change: facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/

LONG ago I posted win or you have NO power. As a Christian, watched at that time by MANY pastors, I thought it was understood, assumed and obviously stipulated that you don't seek power at all costs, especially moral costs! But some lawyers or strategists got involved and convinced the Christian Cabal who was behind me that Roe overturn by two Justices was worth EVERYTHING!

I had shamed famous pastors in their 70's that Roe passed on their watch, and had I been old enough I would have done something. Again, I thought it understood that total bans were not considered, but the restrictions I've detailed that must be national if Roe is repealed.

I put that urgent guilt in the chief Christian Cabal organizer, with those two posts, and have said, if it's ever overturned, I'd have no problem with states making their decisions, if reasonable laws were passed that cared about women's safety and poor women's costs in red states. We TOTALLY disagree on that still!

Liberal Dem women clamoring to defeat abortion-hating Dems haven't the b_ills to say their true beliefs, but those are: I WANT TO HAVE THE RIGHT TO KILL A HUMAN BABY ANYTIME I DAMN WELL PLEASE, and make it a gender issue vs. a kill a life issue, stating that men predominantly are passing these laws.

Such people, male or female, have evil desires to kill! They call it women's health and reproductive rights. Your health isn't the issue—it's fine! Your baby's very life is at stake—not just its health! And you can reproduce all you want—you just can't kill at will! Verbal semantics to trick stooges!

I've asked before, HOW LONG DOES IT TAKE FOR ANY WOMAN TO DECIDE, AFTER SEX, THAT SHE WANTS TO BECOME A MOM, EVEN IF SHE HADN'T INTENDED THAT WHEN SHE SPREAD HER LEGS? This bluntness of questioning is NEVER asked this way, because Americans are CHICKENS at asking the hard questions! I am NOT! I just did, again!

You agreed to lie down and sleep with a man, knowing a child could be the result! If you were raped, the victim of incest, or your life ever becomes at stake, that's a TOTALLY different matter! Even if your finances change, you can adopt, or should know they're on the brink when you engage intercourse. Even if you have a totally unexpected financial loss, you decide to be or not to be a mom, somewhere after sex and before birth!

I am NOT for any woman using a coat hanger, having to travel to another state, or black market quack doctors doing the procedure, so I'm for it being safely available! I do NOT agree with poor planners or arrogant murder intentions being rewarded by force of law! Heart beat laws, within one month of detection of pregnancy and/or heart beat are REASONABLE! They also need not be the law of the land, if Roe caves, but red states surely should consider them, as I implied for years ago (documented in this book).

Blue states can be more open in allowing baby killing, but CERTAINLY New York goes too far to exceed the potential medical viability standard of Roe, to actual viability outside the womb still being a target for murdering (it IS murder, outside the womb!).

I have never referenced abortion as murder, and I even scold extremists who do, but once born, U.S. law deems them citizens with rights, and it is murder! Murder is NOT age dependent. If inside the womb, the law can't say for sure it/the child will be birthed. Once birthed, our laws convey rights, like life vs. death as a right of moms!

There is NO morally good reason for any woman to not be able to know she wants her pregnancy terminated by the second trimester! You only have three months more to endure to adopt out! That's where Roe got it right!

So a range is in order, as a national standard, which can't be violated: One month after either a heartbeat or a pregnancy is detected, whichever comes first, to the third trimester's beginning (i.e., the viability test of Roe).

Red states would opt for the former and blue states the latter. I'd have NO problem with that diversity, but SCOTUS has to set standards, and not just let states run willy nilly!

Beyond the first trimester, EVERY reason a woman would abort has no basis in morality, except a mother's life! You knew you were raped or a victim of incest, and educational ambitions or snaring a boyfriend or sugar daddy are NOT moral reasons. Even economic woes are usually predictable—rarely do you lose it all at once.

Update #28: Heartbeat Headaches?

It's been since 2014 that I first raised this issue of heartbeat as a milestone concerning aborting (documented elsewhere in this book): (link: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0o-bDAUupks>) [youtube.com/watch?v=0o-bDAUupks](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0o-bDAUupks)... (link: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Css10ytakYQ>) [youtube.com/watch?v=Css10ytakYQ](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Css10ytakYQ)...

I'm going on a tangent I haven't been on in those four years: When you say you're FOR abortion, you're supporting this: (link: <https://www.priestsforlife.org/images/abortion-images-galleries.aspx>) [priestsforlife.org/images/abortion-images-galleries.aspx](https://www.priestsforlife.org/images/abortion-images-galleries.aspx)... They say troubled teens who kill animals have propensities for violence. What does being for that "healthcare" procedure say about adults? Near murderers!

Killing babies in the womb is not wrong because Christians say so, or even because the Bible says so, but even natural law and common sense agree. Sometimes, it's a necessary evil, but to treat it as a mere healthcare matter is to deny facts and reality—that it's a separate human being YOU are choosing to kill.

Update #29: Biden on Abortion

(6/5/19)

Biden will codify Roe, IF he has the votes, which is HIGHLY questionable. That puts MORE pressure on SCOTUS to reconsider a Roe overturn, as with recent state laws, though the Justices passed at their first chance, recently. Even if Roe could be codified, it would have to be ruled Constitutional by SCOTUS, after that code law was challenged.

SCOTUS must decide to overturn Roe, or not. IF it overturns, these nation-wide standards MUST prevail: No forced ban until heartbeat are detected and a woman knows she's pregnant, and gets a reasonable period to decide, thereafter. NO abortions after viability, especially not after birth. Rape, incest and mom's life must always be valid exceptions. This national standard, like Roe, takes into account both extremes, in a balanced way, that doesn't force all fertilizations to birth, respects informed consent, makes no babies feel the pain of the evil I personally oppose and murders no born kids.

It also respects state's rights differences, without allowing willy nilly hodge podges of opposite extremes. Red states get heartbeat laws, with informed consent, and blue states get their desires, without their extremes.

Women have a right to know they're pregnant, and babies have a right to life when their heartbeats begin. They deserve life before, but laws sometimes differ from personal and even religious convictions. The

viability test of Roe is maintained as the limit to when you can abort, and NO woman is forced to birth a baby if she's raped, an incest victim, or her life is at stake.

Red state extremists want NO abortions, and blue state ones want to kill live babies outside the womb. Religiously, personally, factually and actually life is at conception, but laws in a non-theocracy MUST consider BOTH parties involved—NOT just the baby/innocent, and if extreme red states got their desires, coat hanger self-help and black market doctors would arise, endangering women, and government has a duty to protect life, health and safety.

You can't do through law what you need to, but often don't do apart from it... convince women to plan sex and not get pregnant if they don't plan to be a mom. Perfect contraception you can turn off and on, Plan B within the first three days of sex, education on inception prevention through smart sex, and incentives to take to term are NOT what activists are clamoring for, because they're evil and lazy, and want a quick fix through government!

My standard is fair, legal, and only needed if SCOTUS reverses Roe. There's no way to predict that. In short, codifying Roe fixes NOTHING forever, but lets Joe appease his base, as yet another politician who doesn't rule by convictions, but by expediency of the loudest voices in his party, namely AOC and liberal extremists! #WEAKNESS!

IF federal laws were what they SHOULD be, rather than what any group WANTS them to be, they would NEVER need to be changed. You DON'T get what you want with laws, but what you need! Rich states BEGRUDGE subsidizing poor ones, by "money laundering" (confusing ownership) taxes in D.C., like from Texas to New Mexico!

Here's what IDIOTS need to know (and I mean that term LITERALLY, as MOST Americans aren't lawyers, and DON'T know U.S. law, so their opinions are idiotic)... state's rights have LIMITS! Federal law is NOT evil. Issues become federal when variant state laws are fundamentally problematic, and need consistency.

It's AWESOME Alabama's majority seems to hate all abortions, but the feds (who AREN'T demons) have a RIGHT to force Alabamans to also consider women's safety in harm or death/bleed out from back alley abortions. If Alabamans want ZERO abortions in Alabama, TEACH all your women how to have safe sex, and to use Plan B if she ever fears contraception failed!

If you're Catholic in Alabama, and oppose contraception, use Plan B every time you have sex. NO human is killed, if you use it in the first three days. STUPIDITY hurts ALL Americans, like least-educated states that vote emotion only! And for any New Yorker to CELEBRATE a state law to murder birthed humans, you are morally corrupt.

THIS is EXACTLY where I said the feds must get involved, when idiots and extremists pass state laws the feds CAN'T allow to stay on the books. You aren't 'gonna LIKE every law that gets passed. You aren't God! Deal with it.

You have NO right to say every woman must birth every baby if she gets raped, is the incest victim, or her life's in danger, or to force ALL sex to lead to motherhood! You also have NO right to say women can have any sex they want, and government has NO say if bad consequences arise!

Religious people have values that DON'T become law just because they're in the Bible! Cussing is a sin, but U.S. law allows it. Adultery and divorce (with two exceptions) is a sin, but U.S. law allows it.

Babies, before a heartbeat, are still babies, but moms are also part of the equation, and babies' innocence isn't all there is to say on the matter. IDIOTS say let women injure themselves with coat hangers, because babies are sacred. Babies are sacred, but your lack of concern for BOTH parties, vs. just one, is why we don't need your type passing laws!

If red state extremists want state's rights, overturn Roe and force red state women to use Plan B within three days. And to say contraception is evil is the stupidest idea I've ever heard, all respect to the good things of Catholicism, notwithstanding. YOU AREN'T KILLING ANYTHING!
You're using modern technology that didn't exist in Bible days, to prevent life starting. If you say that's unnatural, so is surgery, makeup, and every man-made thing.

NO Bible verse commands NO contraception, and any other authority, for a Christian, is second rate, at best. Red states will NEVER be allowed to ban all abortions, for the Constitution's health and safety clause, and your religious beliefs I share, can't change that, in a non-theocracy!

COWARDS (a sin) REFUSE to convince women out of aborting, and run crying to big brother they otherwise hate, and say liberals worship, trying to force their religious beliefs down Americans' throats, NOT by law-making, but supporting the dumbest and most evil president in 30 years! BOTH extremes are hypocritical sinners, like stacking SCOTUS (judicial activism conservatives slander liberals for doing).

EVERYthing will hinge on one vote at SCOTUS, and that Justice better adopt common sense, moral and rational values, that are unbiased, and favor no party! Legally make U.S.A. a theocracy, if you're a Christian extremist wanting Bible verses treated as U.S. law!

Red states want NO guilt before God for abortions happening on their watch in their state. Blue states care less about that. There are religious voters who have ZERO concern for obeying God on thousands of moral issues, just abortion, because of POLITICS! That's a sinful over-focus (selective morality vs. full counsel of God), and power idolatry sin!

Update #30: Leadership vs. Followership

(6/6/19)

A genuine leader is not a seeker of consensus but a molder of consensus. **-MLK**

Leaders don't follow, they influence the voice of the people, and do the will of the people when it's good, convince them when it's bad, or oppose the majority-wanted bad few enough times to keep their jobs!
#Leadership

Professional politicians will call this "responding to constituents," but it's catering to loudmouths and extremists, because they can't lead—just follow the squeaky wheels, like AOC! Politicians spin everything positive, even the Titanic. OBSERVE their sinful behavior! It's NOT positive, folks!

DO YOU PEOPLE see WHAT'S RIGHT BEFORE YOUR EYES? The media WON'T do an article about it! Biden is shifting his abortion funding views to cater to extremists, and Pelosi is shifting from no impeachment to lock him up! THIS IS NOT CONVICTION, but flip-flopping HYPOCRISY, folks!
WHO'S POINTING THIS OUT?

If you think you're leading, but no one is following, then you are only taking a walk.

-John Maxwell

Update #31: Morals & Sex

(6/6/19)

In a morally lost culture, sometimes you have to teach people facts... THESE are sins: Effeminate males, macho womanizers, manly and doormat women, homosexuality, adultery, premarital sex, swingers, bisexuality, trans, sexual fluidity, polygamy, bestiality, rape, incest, and adult sex with minors.

To counter effeminate, or even homosexual males, U.S. culture sometimes makes womanizing macho men the standard, and treats sensitive males as second class. That's extremism! The Apostle Paul knew real men are like Jesus (I Th. 1-2; ma and pa models of discipling).

Bruce Jenner is still a male, in his psyche. He has serious psychological confusing feelings, but he can never be a she, before God, even if he gets gender reassignment surgery. We respect such types as equals, but they are confused by strong UN-natural emotions, impulses, tendencies! (Rom. 1)

IF you were born with faucet plumbing, you are a male. If you are a receiver vs. a giver, you are a female. It's WELL beyond organs, but even if Lorena Bobbitt cut off one's manhood, he's still a male. Fluidity confusion is of the Devil, as in following feelings you aren't the gender you were born as! (I Cor. 14:33)

Update #32: Normalizing Sodomy

(6/23/19)

Arguing purely from functionality, a nose is given so we can smell; ears to hear; mouth to speak; plumbing for reproduction. Gays warp that functional purpose, which, by nature itself, proves they aren't using appendages for the purpose they was given to us. I'm NOT denying fun is a secondary use.

The NBC Today show just said, 'love is love.' NO human or business or government will ever be able to tell Bible-believers that homosexuality isn't a sin. At the same time, no one is to hate or mistreat gays! Saying a sin is a sin isn't hatred! Greed is sin; selfishness is sin; idolatry is sin. It's NOT hate to say the TRUTH.

WHAT'S THE POINT of saying sodomy is sin, if you aren't 'gonna demand gays quit engaging in it? Warning! I know a likely gay man who's the most amazing person I personally know. I've NEVER asked, and never would, and would never tell him to do or don't do anything if he came out to me! Still, sodomy is a sin.

I'm quite sure gay tendencies are NOT objective choices, but strong instinct/impulses/emotional pulls! I DON'T believe all gays choose to be so. Many are born feeling at odds with their plumbing. NONE of that changes the fact that sodomy is sin! So are a million of other actions. Do we hate them all, with equal (political) fervor?

Update #33: Abortion is Murder, & Not In the Constitution?

(6/28/19)

HERE's the Trumpster political trick: A fertilized egg means a human has started, so any killing is murder, before God. With that premise, white privilege, if not supremacy, money idolatry, greed, hoarding and selfishness are CONDONED by CLAIMING Christians. Even if sincere, abortion serves as a Trojan horse to cover sinful values!

A talk radio boy said "abortion is not in the Constitution." SCOTUS addresses issues that relate to its contents, especially when they affect national issues of fundamental/significantly important issues that don't well allow for variant state laws. MORONS know this—not him, though! Roe fanatic.

Update: A Texas politician was recorded by the media as not only calling all abortions murder, but approving women who undertake them being charged as such, with related punishments!

Update #34: Roe Was Illegal?

(7/11/19)

Talk show host Mark Davis AGAIN said he wants Roe overturned, because the abortion right is not in the Constitution. He has wised up enough to distinguish conservative vs. Constitutional judges, saying he doesn't want SCOTUS doing peoples' political biddings. HERE's his BIG problem with his ideas:

He may have that great document memorized, but SCOTUS is NOT beholden to any citizens' opinions, but the rule of law! And over the past 200 or so years, case law has arisen to establish precedent on what they deem Constitutional. MOST matters they address are not explicitly in that document, but its principles get applied to resolve them, as the highest court in the land!

Mark would say "state's rights" for everything not actually named in the document, using the 10th amendment as justification. Two problems arise... Political activists KNOW in our current climate, ZERO Constitutional amendments can ever pass, and so his distinction with no difference is that he wants conservative judges, because being conservative means literally taking that document on its face, so ZERO cases could be heard by SCOTUS if that document didn't answer them plainly, with NO judicial review or analysis needed!

That is NOT how SCOTUS works, or has for ~200 years, but cases it decides on matters needing their attention establish the related Constitutional case law! Citizenship question in the Census is NOT stated in that document, yet SCOTUS ruled Trump's first tries to stick it in there was unConstitutional.

Why even hear his case, since the literal language doesn't answer the question, under Davis' reasoning? The document is NOT perfect; case in point: slavery and women's voting rights got changed. But that's beside the point.

NO talk show host or pastor who isn't a lawyer is 'gonna be put on SCOTUS, as it's NOT their expertise or specialty, through training he'd likely call biased liberal education (i.e., law school). No—we need people smart and educated enough on the law and case histories to accurately interpret matters according to the original intent of that document, as far as that can be determined, and in accordance with its principles.

Bank bailouts and subprime loans are NOT mentioned in that great document! Does that mean only states can decide if they're legal? According to Mr. Davis' logic, yes! LIST every topic SCOTUS has heard arguments on the past decade. If the "issue" at hand isn't answerable by a kindergartner who reads the text, SCOTUS has NO business taking jurisdiction, according to this conservative thinking!

Higher education CAN bias people politically left, but not all lawyers are leftists, and certainly biased right talk show hosts need never tell SCOTUS how to do their jobs, God forbid!

Without consulting conservative lawyer friends who advise him that Roe was unconstitutional, does Mark know, first-hand, what standing, subject matter jurisdiction, precedent, injury in fact, cause of action, due process, equal protection, and a host of other legal concepts (not to mention the history of decided, active cases) MEAN, how to apply them to specific circumstances?

IF so, he's practicing law without a license! (a crime). Stare decisis, sliding scale, fundamental fairness, conflict of laws, fundamental rights and the rationality/reasonably prudent person test—he can now go look these up in a dictionary, to SOUND more intelligent, but he'll default to "SCOTUS is not Ragu sauce—abortion's not N there." Simpleton arguments!

I'm NOT opposed to SCOTUS LEGALLY deciding it got Roe wrong, but Davis has likely ZERO bases to decide that except claiming the word isn't in a word search of an electronic version of that great document! That's NOT how the highest court in our country gets or takes cases, Mark!

And so long as his type uses the POLITICAL trick of knowing NO Amendments can be added, because they'll oppose them, politically, their interpretation of that great document is always taken as Gospel, even though ALL they have is literal text, no knowledge of case law or SCOTUS precedents—just opinions!

If you 'wanna be a lawyer, qualify to get into law school! If you 'wanna get legal advice from friends and family, biased to your political causes, know that SCOTUS doesn't have to bow to them!

READ this! (link: <https://www.nytimes.com/interactive/2015/us/major-supreme-court-cases-in-2015.html>) [nytimes.com/interactive/2015/us/major-supreme-court-cases-in-2015.html](https://www.nytimes.com/interactive/2015/us/major-supreme-court-cases-in-2015.html)) The U.S. Constitution does NOT spell out how much pollution is legal, housing being discriminatory, and the list could go on for miles. SCOTUS doesn't make up authority to rule on those, though activist liberal judges have before, and that's WRONG! You're NOT a lawyer!

MANY if not most of these cases should be thrown out, if SCOTUS' only job was to decide cases citing chapter and verse of the Constitution, with ZERO argument or evidence needed! (link: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lists_of_United_States_Supreme_Court_cases) en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lists_of_United_States_Supreme_Court_cases) (link: <https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/politics/2015/06/26/supreme-court-cases-history/29185891/>) [usatoday.com/story/news/politics/2015/06/26/supreme-court-cases-history/29185891/](https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/politics/2015/06/26/supreme-court-cases-history/29185891/)) That's NOT politicizing, but judging and interpreting (i.e., doing their job)!

This political conservative THEORY on how SCOTUS is to act actually leaves the Justices with ZERO need for credentials or thinking powers! ONLY cases where one claims they can openly defy clear Constitutional language laws would ever be heard by SCOTUS! Most federal courts would need closing!

Mark RIGHTLY opposes nationalizing issues that should stay local! The problem is, all politics are local, as seem to be his list of topics SCOTUS can hear! There are serious problem faced by judges in COURTS—not radio studios, with serious conflicts of laws between states, IF you ever read case law facts. Does he?

I'm GLAD Congress (if not the current White House) isn't run by Hannity and his boys, but by people who know the law, or have staff lawyers advise them on it enough to vote for laws that have bases—not just opinions, especially regarding who should sit on SCOTUS! Pastors and talk jocks are usually NOT qualified, for GOOD reason!

So saying a Constitutional, law and order original intent justice is different from a conservative justice is really no different, because if you take the document the way conservatives do, NO issues SCOTUS deliberates should ever be anything but clear cut in the document, or not, so just do what it says!

P.S.: Trump's executive orders, his right to bomb Iran for our drone shoot down, how we are to care for illegals at the border, his Muslim ban—NONE of these are specifically listed in the U.S. Constitution, so Davis would argue that only state courts can address them.

Professionally vs. morally good lawyers can argue anything, and both sides to any issue! Remember that next time you accept free advice from politically like-minded lawyers, Mark! Evil people can do the same with what God's Bible teaches! Anything goes, though God opposes that, and abusing the law, for politics!

SOCIALISM, ANTI-SOCIALISM & CAPITALISM...

Socialism vs. Centrism
(AKA Cortez vs. Schultz)
(1/30-31/19)

It's RIDICULOUS to try to make millionaires and billionaires fund free college, daycare and healthcare, AS IF they robbed the U.S. Treasury to get rich! I stand unabashedly against Socialism. I have NO problem taxing people at a fair rate, the rich more than others, but wanting things for free is laziness I oppose!

STUPID people think politicians have clout when they shout and raise hissy fits! Politicians who do that are in it for themselves (or to support evil), riling up sheep! ONLY intelligent people should lead our great nation. I have ALWAYS said if Dems go high taxes or extreme, I will be 'outa there in a New York minute. I NEVER waver!

It is NOT how a politician gets funded, but what they're for! If funding sways their views, they're CORRUPT! If they convince donors to their ideas, why NOT spend as little time fund-raising, so you can meet the people and get great ideas out in the public square! Socialism is a DUMB idea, defining it as I do.

We have already addressed the negatives of Socialism on our website. I've offered free market and smart consumer ideas for the three areas extremists want to make costly to taxpayers, and free to voters they're courting. Those three are over-priced, but blaming the rich isn't just/fair, so I'd NEVER support it!

And to the one national politician who has been here all day, your ego needs to be checked, and you need to pipe down! You are supporting irrational policies to advance yourself. Power OFTEN goes to green amateurs' heads! Schultz seems like a decent man, and America decides how much experience anyone must have to be a politician!

At the exact same time, I am 100 percent for fair pay for workers. It was a stroke of brilliance/genius to say employers have rules to NOT disclose salaries, ONLY because they want to pay them as cheap as possible, and never get caught! I'd be for a law making businesses UNable to force silence on salaries/wages.

And as to the rich earning it legally and as self-made people, that's NOT the issue! The issue is fairly taxing the wealthy, and with all the loopholes lawyers and accountants find, Warren Buffett could testify that if 1040 forms were made public, you'd see that's often a smoke screen straw man argument!

You cannot ask taxpayers to fork out more than what's needed! Liberals want to punish the rich. Conservatives want to cow tow and cater to them. I want JUSTICE! The HILARIOUS thing about fair wages bills is politicians NEVER balance worker needs with employer needs! It's embarrassing how one-sided everyone is. I'm ONLY for balance, fairness/justice, and win-win for all but criminals and terrorists. FOOLISH biases only attract extremists!

Centrist billionaires have already proven they aren't like stingy, selfish conservative ones, as to willingness to be taxed, but you over-reach, and push an extreme issue, you get deserved backlash! It's one thing to be a decent vs. selfish human being; quite another to be a doormat abused by moochers, via politicians!

Compulsory civic service is preferable to over-taxing the rich! SHARING the pain, vs. abusing people as scapegoats, unjustly, to fund all extremist excesses! #Justice is the only standard worth fighting for!

NEED I remind you, JUST AS imperfect Obamacare caused the rich and employers to lay off many (i.e., extra costs passed on to employee wage expense reductions), Socialism would do the EXACT same thing! Push the rich too hard, they WILL fight back. People always do! #Backlash. It's pure #CommonSense

See also: Dr. Graham's Christianity vs. Socialism: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FpmtcBFcC-g>

Update #1: Evils of Extremism

(1/31/19)

I've said before, extremism inspires extremism in people who CAN'T think well. It's mere emotional knee jerk reactionism. Cooler heads will prevail! If anyone thinks the rich owe society healthcare, daycare or college ('DHC'), I have ZERO to do with that inane concept! Make them cheaper—YES. Free? Hell NO, lazies!

Just for grins, let's speculate a scenario where America ever adopts Socialism. The rich would leave or invest elsewhere, fire as many employees as possible, and automate every job they could. They could shut down their businesses, and open them up elsewhere. This is NOT a scare tactic, but REALITY! I'd do the same!

So you're stuck with a banana republic of moochers sucking on the teet of an emaciated, bankrupt Uncle Sam cash cow, and the nation would implode, economically! I would be the first to cheer her fall, for falling for such economic foolishness. I'd consider another country home, as well! Brit/Swiss

There are services NEEDED from the feds. There are higher taxes owed by the rich (Chump lowered them too much)! There's the Giving Pledge and compulsory civic service, but ultimately, EVERY American has to have skin in the game, and NOT be allowed to just vote that others be their sugar daddy! That's IMMATURE!

The rich did NOT birth you! They have NOT stolen from the U.S. Treasury (people's money). MOST of them didn't rob a bank, or break the law to get rich. They are NOT your daddy! At the same time, right radio, yesterday, said Dems treat government as God, when God is to supply your needs. You are NOT God, working a job, conservatives! That can be a DUMB confusion of yourself as God!

Conservatives think it's God's way to ignore the plight of the poor. They have ZERO knowledge of His Bible, or how His people handled the poor in a Jewish theocratic society in the Old Testament. They don't even care—they just want the 'freedom' to idolize money, and selfish hoarding! That's an EVIL system, before God!

The solution to healthcare, daycare and college costs escalating is MORE competition, and maybe some regulations! It is NOT making them free for the poor! And subsidies MUST be tokenly repaid by civic service! You are owed nothing by the rich, and you encourage abuse offering things for free! Everyone would have every test known to man performed on their body!

An entitlement mentality would corrupt America into lazy bums. Doctors would be overworked, and move, or quit. I 100 percent OPPOSE Medicare for all, free college and free daycare! NOTHING in life is free. You're forcing others to pay your bills, because you won't live within your means, or improve your means/lot in life by hard work and better skills!

Any politician who says the word "free" is a LIAR! It's NOT free for the RESPONSIBLE adults who pay the bill. I will return to the GOP if Dems go Socialist (once Chump is ousted). I'll even campaign to get Socialism efforts destroyed, and I can NEVER be accused of being a tolerator of selfish (vs. philanthropic) rich!

I've railed on them often, if they're NOT significantly philanthropic, and they will hear my message soon! God says even NON-Christian rich are to be generous! (I Tim. 6:17-19) I 100 percent OPPOSE any rich person ever paying a lower percent than the tax code details!

NO loopholes, no offshore tax havens, no lawyers or accountants finding deductions we average Joes can't find. ILLEGAL to purposely ruin a business to balance tax debt for successful ones. I know a rich owner who did that!

But taxpayers paying for those 3 services (DHC) I'll ALWAYS fight, as I'm a taxpayer, and I don't have a spare dime to give to anyone less fortunate than me! Go work harder, buy smarter, and stop using your cherished vote to HARM America.

Vote in Socialism, and I'll personally become your greatest nightmare. It's the sin of LAZINESS to curry up to politicians when you live above your means, when you haven't lived as I have for 11 years, using tricks I can teach you in our books.

If you are too lazy to apply them, and would rather STEAL from taxpayers, I not only DON'T crave your vote, I will ensure the defeat of any selfish (a sin) politician who lies to you that it's "free," so THEY can get a cushy job off your IGNORANCE (yet another sin).

I'm NOT against the safety net! I'm NOT against increased minimum wage! I'm all for every way to reduce the cost of 'DHC' services, and I even believe MOST rich people don't pay their fair share in taxes, and that MUST be fixed. But vote for Socialism, and I'll call you on your laziness sin, publicly. It's WRONG! It means well, but it is unfair and encourages the laziness sin.

Uncle Sam is NOT a magician! We have \$22 TRILLION in debt! If China ever does what she SHOULD do, she'd cut us off (i.e., extending credit), and we'd be broke and bankrupt, if the dollar ever ceases to be the world reserve currency. STOP being FOOLS not understanding the terms I'm using! LEARN something!

Uncle Sam is NOT Santa Claus. If you want more money, UNIONIZE! You were FOOLS to allow businesses to negotiate individually (unless you're skilled at negotiating for yourself; most people are NOT). IF we get control of outsourcing and immigration, business CAN'T just replace you with outsiders, or ship jobs away.

Then unions MUST resurrect, for the average Joe masses. I have NEVER liked unions, personally/for myself, but for the masses who don't have unique skills or credentials, they are ESSENTIAL, to leverage better wages.

I'm for increased worker wages, as the economy has improved (using methods I was for, with only one exception—too low taxes), so EVERYone should benefit. Trickle-down is a MYTH I OPPOSE! Today's rich are much more selfish than in Carnegie's days! They are often rats fleeing the Titanic, gathering all the goods before she sinks, instead of caring for employees as family. That's where government steps in!

If you don't think automation, streamlining, robotics, A.I., layoffs, mergers and acquisitions, online stores, immigration, outsourcing and lobbyists were ONLY instituted to make the rich business owners

richer, you're a certifiable FOOL! These initiatives HURT average Joes! They WEREN'T used to help your life and wages!

I was one of the first Americans to point out this crisis! Read chapters in this book to see the dates when I addressed it! Employers ONLY hire if they have to. If they don't need your skills, you'll always be unemployed! NO conservative considers the holistic system—just individuals and individual businesses! Fix it!

And Socialism is NOT the right fix. DON'T YOU KNOW that every politician touting it just wants your vote, for imaginary 'free' stuff promised (i.e., lied about)? Stupidity in either party hurts America! Trumpsters voted for tax cuts we CAN'T afford! Selfishness will ultimately DOOM our nation, and it's usually about money from government, vs. working!

That's EXACTLY why I will NEVER be for either extremes! Conservatives want government too small; liberals want it too big. It's EMOTIONALISM!; can't see the middle ground from blind stupidity and NON-thinking! STUPIDITY is NOT a virtue. You have to teach the obvious, now days, sadly! Be dumb, be broke/poor. Government can't help you if that's your free choice!

I've said enough. A friend said, 'you can't fix stupid.' I sure try! If stupidity gets to vote, and the extremists ever united, left and right, U.S.A. would end. You don't need a Ph.D. to understand these matters! Just know extremes are usually wrong! I can't think of one good one.

Intentions are good, but NOT enough! You can DREAM of no poverty, everyone with a good-paying job, no diseases you have to get care for, cheap healthcare, free college and daycare. Pipe dreams only make you look stupid, because those ideas are just that! Reality is reality, and facts are facts. Votes can't overcome laws of economics! #Fantasyland

Find me ONE daycare worker, doctor or college professor who will work for FREE! They ALL get paid, just as everyone else who works a j-o-b! WHO'S 'gonna pay them so any person gets their services for "free?" TAXPAYERS! If you don't pay any or many taxes, you almost shouldn't be able to vote!

You have a rent car mentality of use and abuse. Entitlement. You don't care if politicians waste money, as it's OPM (other people's money)! Skin in the game, for poor people, would be compulsory civic service! You have no excess to contribute, but you can serve/work 10-30 hours a year!

ASK NOT WHAT YOUR COUNTRY CAN DO FOR YOU! That USED to be Democrat dogma. Today it seems more to be ask what your country can do for you, by supporting politicians who promise the moon, paid for by the GOP (i.e., money owners). That's OPPOSITE of JFK, and I rebuke and renounce any association with such economic and immoral CRAP! I despise extremes!

IF the Democrat party wants to pull a Trump event, in being for an extremist, please tell me NOW, for I will renounce my two-year stint with the party, and never return (if it never moderates)! If Romney/McCain GOP's never resurrect from dictatorial oppression by The Chump, I'll NOT return there either, though I was GOP since birth.

I have REASONS for my views! I THINK! I DON'T just spew emotions, or vote for desires. That's disproving evolution! You're just an instinctive animal, if that's how you vote! (II Pet. 2:12) GOD gave you a brain. You may have gotten the dollar store version, but USE WHAT YOU HAVE when you vote. To repeat, if our centrist ideas get rejected by Dems, the MOMENT I detect that, I change my form 2 to GOP or independent. It's NOT from fear of losing, but unwillingness to be associated with extremist

positions! They HARM America. Emotion ALWAYS is to be subservient to THINKING! FOOLS disagree! #Fools

Do I care I could have ticked off some Dem voters? I TELL THE TRUTH, so my honest answer is absolutely NO! I educate people to change their dumb ideas, on both extremes. If they choose to remain in sin, I'm NOT 'gonna change my positions to appease sinful people! I warn and move on! No compromise.

Are there policies the far left and right are right on, or can get benefit from out of centrism? YES! Government NOT wasting money, cleaner environment, animals abused less by big business, strong borders and military, gays treated with respect. But one-sided extremism NEVER helps the other sides' good ideas!

That's imbalanced, dumb, and NOT the way God wants government to be run, so I oppose that! EVEN the Israeli-Arab conflict has win-win temporary solutions. The ONLY permanent one is when Jesus returns. It's NOT by biased favoring of Israel, as The Chump DUMBly did BIGly!

I'll ALWAYS hold my views! Principle over party! My views NEVER change, whether I run as GOP, Dem or Independent! Ask my family's pastor! He KNOWS my Christian beliefs rule my political ones, and they have NEVER been abandoned, though I changed parties, for now! They NEVER will. I believe these ideas are superior to alternatives, so I'm running.

I'll debate anyone from any party, ONLY publicly; Anytime, anywhere. God gave me my views, so I'm so sure they won't falter, as He is the power behind any throne! (Rom. 8:31; Ac. 5:39) If anyone is courageous enough to debate us before any media, contact us at AAorg2020@gmail.com. I EXPECT crickets! #Chickens!

Update #2: Pre-Books Dems 2019

(2/2/19)

Liberal Socialistic extremism is the ONLY thing Democrats have offered, so far! With NO voices to the contrary, how would you expect the base to react? Emotionally, for whacky ideas! It's all that's being offered, and all they're being fed. Come Friday, that all changes! (i.e., media press release).

No one analyzes those DUMB, extreme ideas! Effect on the debt and economy, unjustness of freebies, sinfulness of politicians handing out cash that's not theirs. Self-centered politicians just seeking a government career. Bashing people who can make money, UN-like those who support extremists who can't! #EMBARRASSING

There's NO WAY Democrat extremism will be allowed to win, and we don't need or want Chump! A viable third party has ALWAYS been needed, anyway! LOOK how long I've been saying that (following retweets)...

Update #3: Giveaways?: Hand-up vs. Hand-out!

(2/3/1)

Here is why I oppose FREE college, healthcare and daycare: 1. That's forcing taxpayers to pay for others, getting NOTHING in return, when they're NOT their employees or children. 2. \$22 TRILLION debt, already! Dems can't fund Trump's wall, but can those three things? HYPOCRISY sin.

3. People abuse what they devalue; people respect what they pay for, or have to work for. 4. Even if only the rich paid for them, they have NO moral obligation to be forced to, unless they stole from the system to get rich.

I want EVERYONE having healthcare! If you have kids, and work, you NEED daycare! And if you're 'gonna do well in this era and economy, you NEED a college education! On the latter, certify online college, self-taught, and increase access to junior colleges, in every state!

My son paid for 2 years of a BAYLOR degree, for \$6,000, transferring in from a community college! Society NEEDS to end the STIGMA and elitism of poo pooing that education, as the dean of his school agreed with me—the knowledge is the same!

As to daycare, 1. DON'T have kids you can't afford. 2. If you have, pool your resources to pay a neighbor stay-at-home dad/mom to do daycare, with resources off the internet and government programs for educating (no child left behind/head start—even church mom's day out programs, etc.).

BOYCOTT expensive daycares, so prices FALL! FLOOD any low-cost, medium quality schools, so they have to expand facilities. You should also interview newly-arrived immigrants for the job. My family had an at-home, part-time 'nanny,' the first two years of my twins' lives (and it wasn't unbearably expensive).

And as to healthcare, the rich deserve to have whatever they want to pay for quality care! The middle class get what they can afford, and the poor subsidized for minimum coverage and care, paid back by token civic service repayment to society, so they have skin in the game.

Again, FLOOD low-cost clinics, and BOYCOTT highway robbers! Society should NEVER let anyone die, or severely suffer, because they're too poor! But NOT as freebies/handouts. It's easier to vote for politicians who promise OPM (other people's money), but it's WRONG!

And if you're poor, and NOT maximizing your income to buy the smartest, best deals, etc., with no waste, you will ALWAYS be voted down seeking a handout from taxpayers, rightfully so! There are other ways to reduce healthcare costs!

It HAS to be treated like any other business, as to competition. We the people are consumers. KNOW what the menu prices are, and BOYCOTT big shots! The AMA needs to have NO limit on the numbers who can become doctors! Increased use of physicians assistants. Get your drugs from overseas, with FDA scrutiny/oversight, for safety! Insurance policies from anywhere, credibly analyzed for the stability of the company, by analysts.

NO MORE bankruptcy for poor people who develop cancer! Regulations in place to prevent abuse and fraud! NO waste. Preventative care, so you don't have unneeded, costly problems! The civic service can be in any government function, or charity of your choosing. Minimum care, defined by the medical establishment—NOT luxuries, but necessities (Ex.: teeth cleaning once a year—minimum, as with eye care and checkups). Mandatory catastrophic insurance coverage, per Hannity's suggestion.

NEVER use an ambulance, life flight or an E.R. room, if you're poor, unless you're on your death bed, medically/health-wise! It kills your budget. Eat healthy; exercise. Colonoscopy at age 50. Other details left to the professionals, but no one using a Band-Aid for stitches, or left to die because they're too poor! This is America!

Import more doctors from overseas! The Philippines are GREAT for nurses! Doctors ONLY doing doctor duties—subbing out everything else, and required to pass on the savings, as with no paperwork duplication—EVER. Transferrable files/records, mandatory. Healthcare CAN be cheaper. It is everywhere else, so FIX IT!

Related Tweets

Both parties are corrupt, and a serious Christian can't 100 percent vote for either. It's time for a third party, though they historically don't work. (1/28/13)

Common sense, common ground solutions without third party or D.C.'s waste, gridlock and fighting. EXACTLY what's needed in our book, 2 to 3 weeks away, PTL! (11/2/13)

Our book, Dumb as a Donkey Fat as an Elephant details good and bad of both parties, with solutions (vs. the lesser of two evils), NOT requiring a third party. (5/1/14)

As a committed believer, I will NEVER be 100 percent Democrat or Republican, though a third party is unlikely to work anytime soon. There are solutions! (5/1/14)

Voters do not YET have the options they need and desire, but solutions are coming to not have to choose the lesser of two evils, or only a third party! (5/2/14)

A third party would help, but less realistic, and self-reform of either party PROVEN impossible. Answers lie with common sense policies, and 'we the people.' (5/2/14)

Get rid of bad and keep good in both parties, or a third party is inevitable. The U.S. should LEAD the world economically, politically and militarily, but doesn't. (5/15/14)

This is NOT a call for a third party—they have never worked, yet. Read our book for answers... American Answers. Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant. (5/15/14)

MOST politicians go to D.C. with good intentions, but with time, their party loyalty corrupts them. We NEED the power of third party, though a third party is NOT needed! (8/8/14)

Are We the people STUCK as voters with ALWAYS holding our noses, and choosing the lesser of two evils? A third party is NOT needed, but BETTER politicians! (12/16/14)

BOTH sides will ALWAYS get their bases (Tea Party is NOT going third party, anytime soon). The VAST in-between is where the war is WON (or lost)! (12/16/14)

BOTH parties FEAR a viable third party, and I've NEVER suggested one, but We the people MUST unite to common sense policies. See our political book, soon. (12/25/14)

I have NEVER proposed nor opposed a third party, but ONLY after the Pledger idea gets presented! That is why I withhold party switching 'til these ideas get to the public. After that, all bets are OFF, if Dems choose extremism! (2/2/19)

We the people do NOT have to be stuck with a two-party system, nor is a third party required. READ our book for practical solutions to Washington-as-usual. (1/6/15)

Proof I have NEVER been for CHUMP! #NeverTrump (2/2/19): Save the Republican Party: Vote only and ALL down-ballot GOP's! It's NOT that complicated. <http://nyti.ms/2cjxTbG> Not third party, or skipping voting. (9/6/16)

Reagan Republicans, what are we 'gonna do? Can't start a third party. GONE are the days when you represented religion, values and thinking! Reagan rolls over in his grave. (11/9/16)

A viable, independent third party would be a GREAT solution, but we're not there yet! 'Gotta work within the system 'til it changes, or folk clamor for better. (11/12/16)

Even the @nytimes says it's time for a third party to rise! <https://nyti.ms/2t4aFyO> Staying separate ONLY makes them lose, and look stupid! A WASTE OF TIME! (11/12/16)

A viable third party is UNlikely by 2028, but they need to start the groundwork NOW! Secession into red vs. blue states may occur by 2028. Unite! (11/12/16)

EVERY reasonable U.S. voter oust Chump in 2020. Forget third party, forget rivalries and bad blood. Do it for your nation. Unite and fight! #NeverTrump (11/17/16)

We have ALWAYS and consistently fought for balance and good ideas from BOTH sides! (2/2/19):
If any apathetic, lazy, busy, distraught or ignorant Dems AGAIN choose to NOT vote, or go third party, you'll be responsible for these policies continuing! (1/3/17)

EXACTLY why the top one percent owns as much wealth as the bottom 90 percent, and it will ONLY get worse (i.e., the income gap). And ending regulations? ONLY if they protect consumers in process! (1/3/17)

I preferred allowing a Hillary win, with the GOP majority to keep any extremes she might offer in check. I was a #NeverTrump the day he said most illegals are rapist and criminals, and POW's are losers (one week into his campaign). I MAY have been the first #NeverTrump Republican, and changed parties when he won. (2/2/29)

I am TIRED of the party worship in Christian circles! People CLAIM they believe God is impartial, principle over party, et al, but they REALLY hate the opponent party! I do not! I hope one day soon a third party will rise to compete, and I'll do everything in my power in the future to help that along. (4/23/18)

Update #4: What The Bible Teaches on Socialism

(By Dr. Jack Graham, 5/25/19; <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FpmtcBFcC-g>)

Today's message, taken first from Genesis 1, I'm simply calling it Christianity versus Socialism... We must always stand for the principles which have made America a great nation. This means that we must always be willing to fight the good fight of faith for our Christian values, biblical values; these values are the very foundation of America, this nation. And in our time, as in every generation, we are compelled, called to face the moral and social issues of our time, and to bring a prophetic voice to all who will hear. All of who love freedom should hear this call, this command, because we are called in every generation to build and rebuild America on the unshakable foundations upon which our freedoms stand. The Bible says if the foundations be destroyed, what will the righteous do? So we as believers and followers of the Lord Jesus Christ are on a divine assignment. As Jesus said, we are to be salt and light in the world. To be salt in society is to use our influence to influence and impact those around us, including the culture. We must preserve and protect what is valuable, and we must expose what is evil. Salt and light. And like John the Baptist, who heralded the coming of Christ, we are to be voices crying out in the wilderness; a wilderness of lies, of unbelief, deception, idolatry and hatred.

America, in many ways, is spiritually sick. There is a war going on in our country; it is a battle for the very soul of our nation. Battles are raging on every front, particularly regarding the family and the future of the nation. Satan's weapons are powerful, and they are lies, deception and hate. And to overcome Satan's lies, deception and hate—the schemes, the strategies of the evil one—we must first and foremost be in the battle. We must engage the enemy; we must always be willing to fight for what is right. This means confronting the culture when it is wrong; confronting it with prayer and the word of God; spiritual weapons—the word of God, prayer and the testimony of Jesus. Now for all of us this

requires conviction, and courage and yes, compassion... We must always be brave and bold; and concerning compassion, we must speak the truth in love. It is truth in tears, as we stand for what is right.

When Jesus saw the multitudes, the masses of people, He had compassion on them; His heart broke wide open for them because they were harassed sheep—they were sheep without a shepherd, He said. So Jesus had compassion on them. So with conviction and courage and compassion, we are to confront the evils around us, and bring a message of hope and life to our generation. And that includes engaging the culture; fighting these spiritual battles—they are spiritual battles. These battles include the sanctity of life, the sacredness of biblical marriage; these battles have to do with sexual identity, religious freedom, including the freedom of speech and the freedom of religion; they also include civil rights and economic freedoms, and the right to work, and yes, to prosper. Just a few decades ago, Francis Schaeffer said this: ‘We as Bible-believing Christians are locked in a battle. This is not a friendly gentleman’s discussion. It is a life and death conflict between the spiritual hosts of wickedness and those who claim the name of Christ. Where is the clear voice speaking to the crucial issues of the day with distinctively biblical answers?’ I repeat, where is the clear voice speaking to the crucial issues of the day with distinctively biblical answers? We must be that voice of reason and that voice of righteousness in our generation. May we never sin with our silence. It is said that silence is golden; it’s golden, but I have observed silence is often just plain yellow. May God give us courage and compassion to speak to our generation.

Now there is a growing concern in America—a conversation going on in America regarding the rise of Socialism. President Trump, at the State of the Union address this past January stated clearly and forcefully that America will never be a Socialist nation. But at the same time there are political candidates who say that America should be a Socialist nation. We need to stop right now and define our terms. What is Socialism, because many do not really know what they’re advocating when they say we’re for Socialism. “Socialism is a political and philosophical economic system in which there is government ownership of the means of production [the work that is done] and the primary focus is on providing equality of outcomes.” In Socialism, the government, the state is all important and all inclusive, involved in all the aspects of the citizens’ lives... big government. Now you can contrast this to Capitalism, and if you could define Capitalism, it would be something like this: It’s “An economic system in which there is private ownership of property and goods, and the means of production are privately owned. In Capitalism there is a limited role of government.”

So we’re in the midst of this cultural conversation—this cultural confrontation over Capitalism versus Socialism. Now it should be said that we advocate the kingdom of God; that Christian faith can exist and live within any type of political system; just check the Roman world, the imperial Roman government, and all the rest. So Socialism and Capitalism are both political systems that should be understood always through the lens of our biblical worldview; in other words, the lens of Scripture—what the Bible teaches. Now, just this past week, a recent USA Today article reports that four in ten Americans now embrace some form of Socialism. Four in ten. And 43 percent of Americans now say that Socialism would be a good thing for the country. 51 percent believe Socialism would be a bad thing for the country. So as you can see, just statistically, the nation is divided almost half and half. More and more Americans are leaning toward leftist, Marxist philosophies, often borne is elitist educational institutions. A recent poll of Millennials found—more about the Millennials—that a majority, 58 percent, would rather live in a Socialist than a Capitalist nation. Many see Capitalism, especially young people, as greedy, and even wicked. Of course young people under 30 have not seem what many of us in this room have seen over the years; they have not seen the devastating results of Socialist style repression and oppression in the world—unless you’re paying attention to what’s happening in Venezuela. They are listening to Bernie Sanders,

and others, and it seems so compassionate—it seems so constructive and helpful. Some of this, of course, is the very nature of youth. It's as the saying goes, 'if you aren't a Socialist at 20, then you have no heart, and if you are a Socialist at 40, you have no head. Socialism, and its big evil brother, Communism, is fundamentally at odds with Christianity.

So my message today is not so much to contrast Capitalism versus Socialism... but to show you how Socialism, at its very core, is incompatible with Christianity. And ultimately, Socialism is secularism, which seeks to repress and even destroy religion of all kinds. And the thesis of what I'm going to say to you today is that no one serious about their Christianity can be serious about supporting Socialism. First, know this... Socialism is totally secular, and is predicated upon atheism. So let's look at our text, in Genesis 1, at verses 27 and 28... So the worldview that we possess is that God is the Creator, that God exists, that God created all things, including men and women. Our faith is built upon the reality and the authority of God. As Christians, we believe in the resurrection of Jesus Christ, and that salvation is in His name. Contrast that to the ideas of Socialism. Karl Marx is the author, the father, so-called, of the Marxist movement, the Socialist movement, and Scientific Socialism. He considered religion, and I quote, 'the opiate of the masses.' He also believed Charles Darwin's theories of evolution, in order to explain the very existence of life. So at the very core, at the very foundation of Socialism is this idea that God is not real, and that man is simply the product of evolution; we are advanced animals. God is not needed to explain anything—anything at all; in fact, the idea of God was considered, and has still been considered harmful, and must be, at times, if necessary, forcibly removed from society. That's Marx.

You say that was then and this is now. Well it would be a catastrophic miscalculation to think that Socialism's hostility toward religion and Christianity has changed since the time of Marx, because it has not. Socialist countries, are, at the very heart, secular and godless—name me one that isn't—and determined to root out Christianity. What's the proof? Well, this is why churches are dead today, and persecuted in China. This is why your bags are inspected—your suitcases—if you dare go into North Korea. Pastors are arrested in Cuba for preaching the Gospel, and also in Russia, suppression of evangelism and missions. And, I might add, liberals in America, leftists in America, who vote against Christian appointees to the justice system in America. Why? Quote, 'because they dare to be outspoken Christians.' Yes that happened, in America. Democrat legislators, voting against certain jurors and justices to the federal bench, simply because they dared to express their personal faith and religious views. Dr. Martin Luther King concluded this, in a well-known speech: 'No Christian can be a Communist [and again, Communism is the big, evil brother of Socialism, and Socialism eventually moves from economic Socialism, democratic Socialism, to dictatorial Communism], because Communism leaves out God. It regards religion as wishful thinking and the product of fear and ignorance.' So point number one is that no one serious about their Christian faith and their belief in God can seriously support such a system.

Secondly, let's talk about the dignity of man. We read our Bibles, and the worldview that we have from Scripture regarding creation and the created is that God created human beings with dignity. With that dignity comes the responsibility. We are created in God's own image, and are provided with that autonomy and freedom to live our lives in the world. Freedom does not come from government, freedom comes from God. Freedom is a gift from God, but in Socialism mankind is a means to the end of government power and control. People are just a part of the process as a product. Power and control of the government over the lives of the people, and when that happens death and carnage are not far behind. As theologian Norman Geisler has remarked, 'When God dies, man dies.' When men and women are simply viewed as advanced animals, everyone who does not serve the state is expendable. Anyone who dares to speak up against the state is persecuted or destroyed. The twentieth century, which saw the

massive growth of Socialism, again in the world, and the spread of Communism, became one of the bloodiest centuries in the history of mankind. And many American soldiers, and others around the world, who fought with us, and by our side, lost their lives fighting Communism, and for the freedom to express our faith, and our speech, and our religion, and to live our lives made in the image of God.

So many soldiers died in these battles; then you add in 3 million were slaughtered under Lenin, in Soviet Russia, and upwards to sixty million—we really don't know how many died in Soviet Russia under Stalin. 45 million people were butchered in just four years in China under Mao Zedong. The millions starved and slaughtered in the prison state of North Korea remind us just how evil Socialism can become. The millions that were slaughtered in the Killing Fields of Vietnam and Cambodia. The starvation, today, of people in Venezuela, and other parts of the world under the tyranny of Socialism. Or you could add the 54 million babies aborted and murdered in America, by abortionist doctors and organizations like Planned Parenthood. And Planned Parenthood and these abortionists were inspired by who? Initially racist and Socialist Margaret Sanger. Nothing leads to death like life without God. And Socialism is life without God. As Christians, we believe, according to God's word, that life is sacred, because we have been born and made in God's image, whether born or unborn, male or female, we believe God has created us, and we are to live in the dignity of human freedom and moral accountability.

Thirdly, Socialism leads to misery, poverty, disease and death; whereas the Bible teaches and brings us freedom, and value, and dignity, and creativity, and innovation, service, advancement and abundant life. Look what is happening, as we mentioned, in Venezuela; just think about it for a moment. A once beautiful country, with the largest proven oil reserves on earth is now in chaos and collapse due to Socialism. The British Prime Minister of yester year, Margaret Thatcher, said, 'The problem with Socialism is that you eventually run out of other people's money.' Socialism, as an economic system, is an epic failure. It undermines the value and dignity of work, and the freedom to prosper. Even in America, Socialistic ideas in the past have produced a Welfare state which doesn't lift people up, but puts people down. In 1958, a man by the name of Gerald Smith, wrote a piece... that's been quoted many times, including by my wonderful friend, Adrian Rodgers, regarding the impact and effect of Socialism upon America and our work system: 'You cannot legislate the poor into freedom by legislating the wealthy out of freedom. What one person receives by not working for another person must work for without receiving. The government cannot give to anybody anything that the government does not take first from somebody else. When half of the people get the idea that they don't have to work because the other half is going to take care of them, and when the other half gets the idea that it does no good to work because somebody else is going to get what they work for, that, my friend, is the end of any nation. You cannot multiply wealth by dividing it. Socialism is stealing. The Bible teaches the value of hard work, from the very beginning... Gen. 2:15 We are commanded to work. Work is a privilege, not a curse. Work is an opportunity for all to advance their lives, and their families. ...Work, like worship, is sacred duty; whether you are worshipping or whether you are working, all is to be done, according to Scripture, to the glory of God, because work honors God by using our talents, our gifts, abilities, our opportunities, our life, our breath, and it serves people, by providing services and opportunities and goods, and all the rest. So work, for the advancement of a society and a culture is vital. Healthy people should work... and that includes healthy older people. The goal of your life is not to retire, and sit on a beach in Florida, or in an RV somewhere, or playing golf and lower your golf score. That's not the goal of your life. A do-nothing life, by any means, is an insult to God. We are called and commanded to work. And the freedom to choose your calling, your career, your work, your pathway to make a living is taught in the Bible.

So is the right of private ownership. It's taught in the Scripture. Now some read the Bible, and they point to Acts chapter 4, and if you've studied the book of Acts... it regards the believers in the first century, in Jerusalem, how they gave their possessions—they had all things in common, 'and those who possessed houses and property sold them, and brought the proceeds to the church.' It goes on to say that they distributed, they passed out these gifts to anyone in need. So in the early church, in Jerusalem, under severe threat of persecution, the church rallied together—there were many poor people, so they pooled together their resources in order to help the poor. Now to the predisposed who believe in Socialism, this looks like the Bible is teaching communal living or communal possessions, and so on. However, when you really read the Scripture, what is happening here is that this practice was local (in Jerusalem), it was never practiced outside this one instance, in the New Testament, and it was temporary. It was never commanded as a way of life for all believers. We read in the New Testament believers all over the world—when you study the adventures of Paul, the journeys of Paul across the Middle Eastern world he often encountered people everywhere who owned properties and possessed goods, and what Paul did was call people to give these things generously and sacrificially, as we are called to do this very day. And let me say, parenthetically, the answer to greed is not Socialism, it's generosity. The answer to the greed of Capitalism is not Socialism, it is generosity and sacrificial giving. Also, this practice in Acts was voluntary. Not everyone, apparently, was required to participate, but they chose to participate voluntarily. No government forced them to participate, to support one another in poverty and persecution—it was the choice that the church in Jerusalem made. In fact, when you turn the page and read Acts chapter 5, it's the story of Ananias and Sapphira—two people in the church who wanted to put on a show, basically, of their generosity, and so they concocted this scheme in which they sold a piece of property—ah, they did own a piece of property—but they sold their piece of property, and then came before the church and said they were giving all that they had acquired—the selling of the property/all their profit from the property—they were giving it to the church. Now that was a lie—because they were holding some of it back, and Peter confronted Ananias and Sapphira and said, 'while it was yours, did you not have the right to possess it?' In other words, personal and private ownership. Peter knew this. Peter participated in a fishing business, before he became a preacher of the Gospel. He said while it was yours, it was yours to do with any way you choose. But you lied to the Holy Spirit, and therefore they're going to carry you out here in just a minute, and that's exactly what happened. He said while it remained, was it not your own/was it not under your control?

And, oh yes, again remember we are talking about a biblical worldview, think about the ten commandments. At least three of the ten commandments speak directly to the issue of Socialism, starting with the top one, which is that we are to worship God—there is one God, and we are to worship God and God only. We are never to worship government. In Socialistic systems and Communism, etc., government is god. So it breaks the first commandment at the outright [-set]. And then, what about the commandment that you shall not steal? The idea of stealing presupposes the idea of ownership. I have something, you want it, you take it. That's stealing. And in my view, Socialism is legalized stealing. Taking from someone else to give to someone else who did not earn it or work for it. And then the tenth commandment, thou shall not covet. Socialism breeds envy, strife, and division. Now I want to say very clearly while the Bible does not endorse a political system, it does endorse private ownership, and freedom, and the value and worth of the individual. And a free enterprise system decentralizes economic power (...such as we favor here in America).

Inevitably, Socialism suppresses the poor, and keeps them down. It legislates theft and elevates envy. Socialism focuses on the government of the state, because government is god. Thus it is idolatry. It is a secular system and way of life without God, where government is your provider. Why would you

need God if your government is going to provide what you need? By contrast, the Bible teaches the dignity of the individual, the right of ownership, the blessing of work and the privilege of generosity. The answer, again, I say, to greed, is not Socialism but rather the Christian faith in action. I'm a part of something very good that's happening with our government—our administration today—Scott Turner, active member here, along with his wife Robin, in our church have just been named by our President as the Director of The Revitalization of Cities and Community Zones within the nation. We are going to work together with government, and communities, and people of faith, and churches, to help elevate people from the blight that we see in so many of our cities across America, including portions of our beloved Dallas, and it is a beautiful picture of how, within a framework of freedom, we can work together—churches and government/government programs' possibilities, but primarily it's the people who advance the ministries and the programs that provide the opportunities. It's not a handout, it's a hand up. And all of us who are in Christ are called to serve our community. That means we should do everything possible to earn enough money, not only to take care of our own families, but to give money away to glorify God, to bless God's church and to help people. Socialism breeds complacency, and apathy, but Christianity—the Bible tells us that we are to promote initiative, and creativity, and innovation. We are called as Christians and equipped to rely on the Holy Spirit, and to produce the fruit of the Spirit in our homes, our families, and in our communities, and strive, by God's grace, to better ourselves and our families and our communities. That happens best in a free society. Contrast that to Socialist systems, which suck the life out of people, suppressing the poor and the rich, putting people down and keeping them down.

So as Christians, what are we to do? We are to accept our responsibility to pray, to worship, to work hard, to give back, and to serve Christ by serving people. Rodney Stark, who is a historian (and I'm wrapping up—I know this is like a brain dump tonight...), quotes one of China's leading scholars, who said, 'one of the things we were asked to look into was what accounted for the success, in fact, the preeminence of The West all around the world' (and, parenthetically, you know that China desires world domination, and it is often through economic powers and systems within China, that we are battling right now). But this scholar from China said, 'we studied everything we could about the success of the West after the Second World War, from the historical, political, economic and cultural perspective. At first we thought it was because you had more powerful guns than we had. Then we thought it was because you had the best political system. Next, we focused on your economic system, but in the past 20 years, we have realized that the heart of your culture is your religion. Christianity. And that is why The West is so powerful. The Christian moral foundation of social and cultural life was made possible, through the emergence of Capitalism, and then the successful transition to democratic politics. We do not have any doubt about that.' A system like our American way of life, of free enterprise, to allow us to enjoy our lives, to practice our faith, to live according to God's word, and the dictates of our own conscience, and to be generous, as believers and followers of Jesus, with our love. May God bless America, and Americans, as we bless the world, and the best way to bless the world is by proclaiming the Gospel of Jesus Christ. The U.S. became a free society, and then became the most missionary-sending nation, and Gospel-preaching nation, here and around the world, in history. There is no question about that. That happened because of the freedom, and the freedoms that we enjoy.

Now I remain hopeful about the future of America; I'm, at heart, an optimist; I'm hopeful for our children and our grandchildren. But on the other hand, we must always be vigilant. Some of us need to wake up, and read the handwriting on the wall—what's coming if we do not stand firm. God is waking up His people. May God revive His people; may God give us in this generation a movement, may I say a Jesus movement?

Update #5: The Problem(s) With Capitalism

(See also: [What the Bible Teaches About Socialism; 5/31/19](#))

Background

AWESOME ACHIEVEMENT I've been trying to get her ex-husband to commit to for years!
#MackenzieBezos (5/30/19): MacKenzie Bezos, former wife of Amazon's Jeff Bezos, will follow in the footsteps of billionaires such as Warren Buffett and Bill Gates and give away half her fortune to charitable causes. (link: https://www.cbc.ca/news/business/mackenzie-bezos-charity-1.5152419?cmp=TW_Feed_CBCMain) cbc.ca/news/business/... (5/28/19)

AMAZING attitude toward the value of charity! (SARCASM): [Private account:] Feel sorry for Jeff Bezos, man, having to watch his ex-wife take half his millions and pretty much piss it all away. Like, imagine working your life for something just for your ex-wife to take it and give what you made to some charity.

[Private account:] Has nothing to do with donating to charity, just taking someone else's hard earned money to do so. Although it is Jeff Bezos' fault for being an idiot and not having his ex sign a prenup. Such foolishness.

With a prenup, charity would have received nothing, and as a marriage, the earnings are BOTH people's (joint property). Finally, how hard is it for Jeff to make millions off his millions? I rejoice charity got it, vs. solely selfish heirs! Better than taxing us more! Agreed?

Money to solve society's problems HAS to come from somewhere, or ignore them! It's either charity or taxes. For anyone to demean rich people giving to charity, as God commands, as a waste of money means such critics should be taxed more. NEVER throw money down rat holes. ALWAYS give it for self-sustaining outcomes!

Tweet History

Sign the Giving Pledge for credit in Heaven (if you're going; Jn. 3:16), and better use here and now than just for family and self, please! @JeffBezos (7/27/17)

Serial divorcer-in-chief, who upgrades his car and wife models every few decades, in-between crotch grabbing: You have NO authority to speak! @JeffBezos (1/14/19): Trump slams 'Jeff Bozo,' Washington Post over Amazon founder's divorce (link: <https://fxn.ws/2FpGV7t>) fxn.ws/2FpGV7t)

HEROES! @WarrenBuffett @JeffBezos and Jamie Dimon addressing healthcare's horrendous highway robbery! (1/30/19)

Foreground

Capitalism's problem, among several, is giving back is often NOT respected or encouraged by political conservatives! Mark Levin calls it 'self-loathing.' Some dude I wouldn't peg as conservative just called it peeing away what you worked hard to gain. Free-willed generosity doesn't always get results, like relying on the honor system,

'Unbridled Capitalism' is NOT the answer to world poverty, but Capitalism with compassion/a heart! The U.S. safety net, reworked, is the ONLY way Capitalism shows any concern for the poor, absent more jobs from profiting businesses, who also do everything to keep jobs and wages as low as humanly possible!

So we DON'T get misunderstood, Capitalism is NOT perfect! It may be the best economic system man has devised, so far, but Communism and Socialism COULD be Christianized into moral-behaving

systems, but likely never will. Government seizing any property isn't sin; all property is. Even the U.S.A. has eminent domain!

HERE are the sins and problems with Capitalism: Money idolatry is encouraged. Get as much as you can, with ZERO calls to give back, by political conservatives. HURT poor people by automating or robotizing all jobs you can, opposing minimum wage and regulations that protect workers, and outsource jobs and import labor with NO restraints!

A local talk show guy said there may be many greedy SOB's in my (conservative) party, but I'm not. THAT SOLVES NOTHING, to acknowledge the problem but NOT fix it! If rich people aren't generous, they're sinning, and Christians can't support them for politics, but must reprove them like John the Baptist would!

Brad Pitt (or was it Leonardo DiCaprio?) coined the phrase, 'unbridled Capitalism.' You have to distinguish it from Capitalism! Since the mid 1980's, the unbridled version has dominated! Layoff as many as humanly possible, increase worker insurance copays, hire contract labor to save benefits expense, mergers and acquisitions (consolidating two work forces), oppose minimum wage, seek to end the estate tax and 5 federal agencies, oppose Welfare as wealth redistribution, turn a blind eye to illegal immigration to get cheap labor, lobby and vote for conservatism to reign, always seek lower taxes, so government can't pay its bills and debts, oppose regulations, even though some protect consumers and workers, pay executives bonuses for ginning up/manufacturing stock price increases, by firing people, ending all pensions and single income families (in the 1960s+), overpaying executives and CEO's, by complicit you scratch my back boards of directors, and wanting unemployment, so there's competition for jobs, so employers call the shots on labor's market rate, busting unions, paying women less, and hiring by good 'ol boy system networking.

ALL these measures HURT average Joe everyday Americans, and help rich shareholders and executives, OPPOSITE Levit. 19:15.

Capitalism is NOT going to fix world poverty, but charity! There's NO disposable income in poor 'hoods, so businesses are reticent to open even groceries in slum areas of America! Much less in third world nations. If profit is your ONLY motive, you'll NEVER do business in poor areas! There's NO money incentive, as there's no money to be had.

The ONLY way Capitalism can help third worlders is AFTER charity and foreign aid got them to a second world status, where the masses had the skills to compete in a global economy (or if their nation had strategic land or natural resources that first world nations needed). Pure Capitalism ONLY seeks profits.

The Jews had a safety net for the poor! II Cor. 8 speaks of ALL richer churches caring for all other churches who struggled, as Paul's concern was for ALL churches (II Cor.11:28). Every man for himself is NOT taught in Scripture! Putting others above yourself IS. That's NOT pure Capitalism, Christians! Pure Capitalism would have ZERO problem with Amazon being the only business (i.e., a monopoly), if done legally, or with its management owning zillions, with zero give back. Christianity vs. Capitalism requires believers to oppose "unbridled Capitalism," like Brad Pitt said.

Politics/voting, and activist consumerism is how Capitalism's sins get reversed—NOT Robinhood stealing from the rich to give to the poor, but forcing businesses to have a heart—not just a heart of greed. Without government laws, a pure Capitalist would do anything for profit, if it didn't hurt future profits!

Should businesses give back? I believe if they're thriving, they have a duty, even if it doesn't increase profits, or brand image/goodwill equal to the amount given back. NOT a legal requirement—that's taxes. Sustainable jobs are the best form of business give back, and not bare bones payroll budgets.

I believe anyone who ever gives to any charity that has low payout percentages to the needy, overpaid executives or their money DOESN'T cause sustainable recipients is sinning! Please re-read that shocking statement. Sustainability is ALL charity should aim for, vs. engendering dependence, or empowering waste or greed!

WHICH is better money spent—taxes or charity gifts, for solving society's problems? Taxes are NOT every citizen fixing problems, but richer half only! Charity isn't all citizens fixing problems, but only donors. Compulsory civic service would be all involved/skin in the game! ASK NOW WHAT YOUR COUNTRY CAN DO FOR YOU...!

Possibly more charity money comes from NON-rich people, as their numbers far exceed the rich, and average Joes give 3 percent to rich people's 1 percent, statistics show. And some laymen give 10 percent to church, then tack on taxes, and people get bombarded with calls to give away the money they NEED for their families to survive!

Self-sufficiency/sustainability is the ultimate goal for every citizen the world over! Rich people can do so easily. Third worlders can't. Rich people can make millions simply doing NOTHING—just earning interest—their money making them 'mo money. That's NOT fair effort for money received, compared to the sweat of laborers!

Liberal strategy for decades+ has been to allow in immigrants from nations NOT used to successful Capitalism, to vote for stealing natural-born Americans' money by voting for handouts. The GOP MUST ensure more people benefit from Capitalism, or they will lose to Socialistic handouts, or a violent conflict, perhaps in 2032.

Liberals CAN'T plan these things, but the more people move to lower taxing states, the more demographics shift purple! That's why Texas is less red than it has been, historically! Blame that directly on Gvs. Perry and Abbott inviting the world here. It can KILL our more conservative culture, legally! You've got to sell its benefits to newcomers.

Trump saying the U.S. needs to immigrate more people from Sweden and Norway was saying more white people! It's NOT about skin color, but their attitude toward Capitalism, and U.S. Capitalism cleaning up its warts and blemishes. If not, only the rich want it, and they NEVER have the numbers! You've got to benefit more Americans, or U.S.A. will go Socialist!

I have literally heard Americans say the older generation will die off, then youthful ideals will reign, like the Green New Deal, and modified Socialism (freebies—not so much government controlled businesses). Older Americans MUST instill the virtues of Capitalism, and the evils of Socialism, and it has to personally benefit voters, or they'll go Socialist!

The U.S. education system is NOT good enough to teach students to care that OPM (other people's money) runs out! It's human nature to accept freebies/handouts, and unscrupulous politicians promise them, to get cushy jobs for themselves, even if their promises never pan out. The GOP must articulate an improved Capitalism, where elites don't enjoy all the fun! Duh 101.

I OPPOSE Socialism (i.e., government-owned businesses), but I AM for needed industries to be regulated, like colleges and healthcare being virtual monopolies! Poor people MUST have access to

accredited self-taught college, by YouTube, and minimal healthcare tokenly repaid by civic service! They have no choice if they get sick, or their bodies break down! It's NOT do I eat out or get treated?

Healthcare MUST have a third quality option, for minimal care, and poor people MUST be forced to own catastrophic insurance! They shouldn't be forced to die because they're poor, or rely on crowd funding! Obamacare was passed by enough GOP's for it to pass. It needed reforming, and compulsory civic service repayment, as nothing is free in life. But poor people can't take Aspirin and a Band-Aid for every problem their bodies will encounter until they die! Subsidies are NEEDED–NOT handouts! Community colleges should be available for ALL poor people who academically qualify, and trade skills taught in public schools, as with entrepreneurship, with SBA loans available for them.

Daycare is easily fixed by neighborhoods organizing all who have preschool kids, and paying neighbors to do more than babysit, using Montessori-like toys and YouTube videos.

If you're poor, get a second or third job, and work overtime, and learn skills to live within your means, and get more marketable skills. Know how to buy smart and budget.

College and healthcare are too expensive! Boycott expensive daycares, and do as I've just prescribed. Taxpayers owe you nothing, but SHOULD help you through this plight by revitalized government programs, and church, charity and business initiatives that FORCE self-sustainability!

I can educate any poor person to live within their means, excepting out of control college and healthcare costs! Government is needed to curb those abuses! I'm for that!

Online college courses SHOULDN'T cost much (low overhead)! They're \$150 per course, in my town! Two years of junior college in Texas is ~\$3,500-5,000, vs. at least \$23,000 a year for public universities here! Community colleges MUST offer 4-year degrees, and the stigmas will lessen when graduates excel in the real world!

I am literal in wanting home schooled college degrees certified! I own 4 degrees. They ALL were earned by reading books, hearing lectures, taking quizzes and tests. ALL those functions can be done on your own, with expert professors' lectures on YouTube, or just by accurate/clear books!

And even exorbitantly expensive textbooks are sometimes rentable, or scanned in, online. You can rent them from the school library, or borrow a professor's extra copy, or take images of chapter pages. It's highway robbery overcharging—because authors can (i.e., a monopoly). The poor CAN live victoriously! Third world countries' governments MUST ensure ALL their citizens are surviving and healthy! Living off the land and in huts or caves is a minimal standard. Enough food and drink to not die, and enough healthcare not to die unnecessarily, as with sanitation and clean water!

HOW could 'banana republic' politicians make their nations greater, great, or great again? Tourism, military or spy land rental. ALL you HAVE is land and people! If you have natural resources, exploit them to the maximum! You do a DIS-service to your people God has put you in charge of to NOT give your people the skills and education to work their way out of their slummy conditions!

If America can improve ghettos, slums, barrios, hoods and rundown trailer parks, third world nations can do the same for their countries. Rich people WON'T invest where profits can't be had! Charity and foreign aid are how poor areas get revitalized. People living in wards should commit to support locally-owned businesses! Grow community gardens. Enlist Habitat-like charities to fix up homes, as with churches. Knock on the door of a mega church 30 miles away, and ask them to pray over your

neighborhood becoming their adopted mission project! God commanded them to help! You're just shining a light on the need!

Home schooling may be superior to public schooling, if parents rally to get one competent teacher in one place (home or outdoors) with money enough to pay them to teach a smaller class. DON'T just think of home schooling as one parent with their own kids!

I've called for 'hoods' to organize daycares... do so for home schooling through high school, if yours is a rundown, poorly performing public school, and you don't get, or your kid doesn't get into a charter school. There's FREE education online! Texas has K-12 free education online, and quasi-free tutoring online (my kid used it last week—Khan Academy)! (link: <https://www.k12.com/texas-online-schools.html>) [k12.com/texas-online-s...](https://www.k12.com/texas-online-s...) (link: https://tea.texas.gov/Academics/Learning_Support_and_Programs/Texas_Virtual_School_Network/Texas_Virtual_School_Network_-_Online_Schools_Program/) tea.texas.gov/Academics/Lear...

Millennials are known for loving free services (i.e., a sharing economy) and questioning all the rules, because they have to—they're the low man on the totem pole. Poorer adults need to think like Millennials! (link: <https://www.investopedia.com/terms/s/sharing-economy.asp>) [investopedia.com/terms/s/sharin...](https://www.investopedia.com/terms/s/sharin...) Band together. Safety in numbers. And vote in your moral economic interests—NOT for freebies!

Millennials need to share rent costs, or rent efficiencies, or buy a home among four peers, or rent. Commute costs can be lessened various ways, until you move up the ladder. Live with your family! Live with an aging grandparent. Be creative. Until your wage increases, buy smart! DIY and free stuff anytime you can!

List every cost you incur, and research cheaper or free alternatives! Gas, electricity, clothes, cars, rent, food, electricity, TV, smart phone, water. A tiny house, or aesthetic "manufactured home" may save you money, until you earn more. Support policies that cause a growing economy!

Oppose like an activist business measures that HURT workers, because an employee is only a worker with a college degree, or a more indoor job! We ALL lose when only the rich and executives win! Don't keep up with the Jones', or chase Madison Avenue dreams for your life, or always be buying stuff! Be content with what you have.

Learn how to successfully invest, early, and put away some for your retirement, as soon as you graduate high school or college! Social Security likely won't be there for you! DON'T support policies that DUMP on you, or hurt your future, like the U.S.' \$22 trillion debt politicians pass on to you and your future kids!

You can hire a midwife to birth those kids at home! You can bury a family member by cremation, and have NO casket or headstone or cemetery plot expense. You do NOT have to do what everyone else does, as you, Millennial, think for yourself! You're famous for doing so! Be independent!

New cars LOSE \$3,000 in value the moment you drive it off the lot. The smartest car buyer buys a used car between 30-90K miles, has it checked by mechanics and Car Fax (for past wreck records), then drives it until the wheels fall off, unless many major parts start needing replacing.

Car auctions can net you a vehicle for very cheap, if you buddy up to one allowed in, and the Car is in decent mechanical shape. Some dealerships have cars for sale which people refused to pay repairs on. Some low mileage rent car company vehicles can be bought, if the mileage is low, and a mechanic tests to see if former drivers ran it hard, or not.

Cheaper prices can be had by shopping estate sales or garage sales in nice neighborhoods. The 4 D's give you great bargains... sales of assets when there's divorce, distress (economic), death or disease. I once bought a \$900 NEW Foosball table for \$150. It still sits there looking pretty, barely used!

I own a pool table, because my son's friend's parents got sick of it. I have 3 refrigerators, one for free and one for \$50, when neighbors left, and offered it. I have a large outdoor grill and a backup one in the garage, one for free, and one for \$25, when renters had to move.

I own a backdoor table and chair set we painted black, and a professional TV watching leather 'bean bag' like pillow, and a like-new fire pit gotten from a garage sale and rental neighbor, respectively. My treadmill was from a church garage sale. My jet ski I bought used, and researched for six months to find a great low mileage value! You do NOT have to make others rich, or go broke having creature comforts, Millennials and America's poor!

One man's trash is another man's treasure. Every item I just detailed was in decent shape and quality, or I wouldn't have acquired it! We got one of our cars when a relative died... \$50 title transfer fee to the government! I've had it 8 years, and it still runs!

There are high-class resale shops for clothes, in richer areas of town! You don't have to spend "ninety-nine cents" at a Goodwill thrift shop (Macklemore reference). Frisco Texas has at least two high-class resale shops, and a new Goodwill will open soon. Drive to shop where rich people throw out last year's fashion!

Grandmas are famous for driving under the speed limit, hopefully in the right-hand lane. When they die (i.e., obituaries), their often low mileage vehicles may be for sale! Shop small towns for good used cars. They don't have the overhead of big cities, and rural folk are often nicer, and may not haggle as much as big city shops.

Taxes can be done for free, if you're anywhere near 50 years of age, via the AARP—even if you're not a member. There are so many ways to spend less, that it's a crime to vote for other people's money to help you do life as an adult! It's a sin! Buy smarter, and exercise the unpopular self-restraint virtue!

You can have an arid Arizona like cactus and rock yard, if the kids play in local parks, and end mowing and watering expenses! I've heard a device picks up TV for free, and I know some movies can be watched for free, online (legally?). Live near your work, and you may be able to bike to work.

Some people live at their business, or hunting shack (illegally not declaring it, to save taxes). One Dallas dude attended college while homeless (ask Deion Sanders). One homeless gal got \$2 million in scholarship offers. Your wealth is NOT a deterrent to advancement, in America. ONLY poor knowledge or effort! Go get better for you and your family!

P.S.: I knew 1 dude who wanted to bulk up and get in shape, so he joined a cheap gym, and showered there, living at his business! He HID his bed, microwave and mini frig, in case government officials ever dropped by. I DON'T endorse his law-breaking, but you do what you've got to do when you're poor! Be creative!

Update #6: Capitalism, Unbridled Capitalism & Christianity

(6/2/19)

Capitalism vs. Unbridled Capitalism... HERE's the differences: Capitalism does anything for profit, unless illegal or they get caught, and the unbridled version is for government and others helping the poor

become self-sustaining, and for business also having a societal conscience—NOT just profiteering. I'm for the latter.

VERY FEW people are saying where our U.S. jobs are heading... robots and A.I. will automate ALL possible jobs, as their rich owners profit off them, replacing employees. The poor and lower middle class will be screwed, and government will have to offer them jobs. It's NOT a pretty future! Fix it NOW, vs. wait for that to occur! Be proactive.

Globally, the race is on to automate as many jobs as technologically possible, by robots and A.I. The non-rich and under-educated have NO HOPE but government jobs, if they don't or can't become smarter than menial tasks machines can do for cheaper! Even Chinese \$2 a day sweat shops can be automated!

The YUGE problem with any religious people trying to force their beliefs on the American public, through politics, is that America is NOT a theocracy, and the people decide—NOT the religious people, or the nonreligious people, but the people, through moral representatives. I OPPOSE any religion trying to schemingly force laws the majority oppose (like unregistered lobbyist groups with the President, or stacking SCOTUS conservative)! Majority rule is American tradition!

IF religious people want their views on gay marriage and abortion (only two of hundreds of issues the Bible addresses) to impact presidential decisions, convince your fellow Americans! DON'T lobby a corrupt president, or court stack with judicial activism! It's NOT Christ-like to cram even good things down others' throats.

A God-honoring Christian CAN'T be for Unbridled Capitalism! That is worldliness, selfish greed and money idolatry, with zero give back moral obligation, and hurting workers who Jesus cared for by robotizing or outsourcing as many of their jobs as possible! It's NOT a Christ-like system without self-restraint!

Socialism may idolize government as god, but unbridled Capitalism idolizes money as god! NOT all Capitalists rely on God for their needs, but ALL Capitalists rely on their own work to provide their needs. Unbridled Capitalism is NOT godly. There are two types of Capitalism! Make distinctions.

Pastors and laymen are correct to vote their conscience and convictions, but politicians have to be concerned about ALL citizens, not just the religious, and can't let their own personal religious beliefs control public policy, but sensible solutions that are also moral! America isn't a theocracy!

That means, as a Christian politician, you would OPPOSE judicial activism and court stacking, even if you value it possibly overturning Roe, if reasonable standards are nationally implemented thereafter. Politicians are professionally negligent to cater to any one group, as they serve ALL Americans!

And religious people HAVE to be educated that it's NOT politicians' job to advance religious values in public policy, if the majority oppose them, but that job of convincing majority opinion is every religious person's job—NOT shoving our values on people against their will. That engenders backlash and religion hatred! STUPID!

It's easy to blame less religious states for supporting the sins of sodomy and abortion, as bringing down America, morally, but approving these many sins is equally evil!: [\(link: http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/\)](http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/) facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/ You can't distract (vs. confess) guilt by pointing to others' guilt! BOTH parties are guilty as charged!

HOW does Capitalism avoid being unbridled? Fair share taxes, and society encouraging the rich to give back generously—even shaming the ones who don't, as that keeps the hoarding greed problem continuing, and consumers demanding all businesses become, and only buying from socially conscious businesses.

Individual lovers of the hoarding sin, and corporate lovers of socially irresponsible business practices will fight this, and buy and vote accordingly. Regulations/laws rightly serve a role in ensuring safe, unharmed business practices.

I've been for minimum wage rising (NOT to \$15/hour), because our economy is good, and elites shouldn't get all the benefits. Wal-Mart's CEO saying D.C. (vs. he) should raise it, when his top two competitors pay more shows that doing right sometimes has to be forced (to be shared pain for all businesses), instead of greed only being curbed by give back! (6/5/19)

Conservatives HATE minimum wage, and want it ended. That's the greed I'm speaking of, that their philosophy is rightly accused of! Sean Hannity cited North Dakota gas drilling paying high wages, but that was only one industry when it was in high demand. Usually, with no minimum wage, businesses pay the LEAST they can get away with, no matter if there's high or low demand for their products or services, because of greed (as proven by the fact that executive pay NEVER lessens with lower demand). It is a selfish belief system, favoring rich elites (contrary to Levit. 19:15)! (6/5/19)

Update #7: Millennialiberals

(6/3/19)

Capitalism is an evil, and you cannot regulate evil. You have to eliminate it and replace it with something that is good for all people and that something is democracy.

Alexandria Ocasio-Cortez is the leader of the Democrat party. **–Michael Moore**

VS.

When the people find that they can vote themselves money that will herald the end of the republic.

–Benjamin Franklin

A democracy is always temporary in nature; it simply cannot exist as a permanent form of government. A democracy will continue to exist up until the time that voters discover that they can vote themselves generous gifts from the public treasury. **–Alexander Fraser Tytler**

The greater the number of owners, the less the respect for common property. People are much more careful of their personal possessions than of those owned communally; they exercise care over common property only in so far as they are personally affected. **–Aristotle**

I had an enlightening barrage of Twitter replies to my demeaning the Socialistic ideals of AOC, today [in following Update]. Here are but a few of the allegations and accusations (my arguments in parentheses, and following):

- ◆ I hope you die, old man (sinful desires/intentions, and playing the disrespectful generation card).
- ◆ You are a racist (by alleging Socialism ideas come from foreign nations–NOT America, with the American Dream).

Immigration without assimilation is an invasion. **–Gov. Bobby Jindal**

- ◆ You are a white supremacist (when I oppose them as much as the fool who so alleged).
- ◆ All Americans immigrated from somewhere (so America is owned by no one, and we have no rights to make rules, or keep anyone from entering?)
- ◆ America is evil, founded on stealing land from native Americans and blacks from Africa (That was

CENTURIES ago, and BOTH those acts WERE evil. Dig up our great, great, great, great great grandparents and lynch them. That's water WAY under the history bridge, and America is the most generous nation on earth!)

- ◆ You are a bigot (stop using adult terms when you think like a child, and go get a job, meathead).
- ◆ You must be rich (assumptions make an a_ out of you and me).
- ◆ You are a religious lunatic (to which I evangelized, as obviously needed).
- ◆ You are a backwoods hick (though my two home towns are the little places called Houston and Dallas).
- ◆ You are prevented from practicing law in Texas (because I chose to make my licence inactive/non-practicing, until I ever again practice for a living, as it would be a dumb, annual waste of money to do otherwise)

My Arguments To Them

- ◆ I oppose unbridled Capitalism (i.e., Capitalism gone amok; not bridled Capitalism).
- ◆ Socialism is not a historic American value, so, in that sense, it is UN-American.
- ◆ The rich worked for it; very few gained it illegally, as bank robbers.
- ◆ People don't flock to America for what the native American ("Indians") built, but our Founders and the settlers!
- ◆ Freebies bankrupt nations, and cause the rich to move away.
- ◆ You're free to vote for Socialism (I never said it's illegal to do so).
- ◆ Get an education, and a job, vs. using politicians as hit men to steal for you or keep you from begging on the street corner.
- ◆ Facts of fairness: Low skill, low wage; and, minimum wage, minimum work.
- ◆ You must have incompetent parents (as you're seeking replacement ones to pay for your healthcare and college).
- ◆ Colloquial vs. Official Socialism: Soft Socialism and official Socialism BOTH use government to seize/confiscate private property for wealth redistribution. Soft does so for handout programs; official has state-owned businesses.
- ◆ It would be interesting to pass a Rick Roberts law, that if you have never paid taxes, you can't vote.
- ◆ South Africa is the role model for where America is heading if more rich elites don't have more people enjoy life too.

Based on my CONTINUED replies by liberal leftist extremists, your empty heads need to know there's a CLEAR difference between the founders and settlers of America, and their progeny/heirs, and ANY immigrants getting in on all the goodies since 1950! You either work hard for the American Dream, or you're a less-welcomed sponge/leach/mooch—PERIOD! (6/4/19)

In summary, I found much emotion and very few facts. **(Rom. 10:2)**
This from the party of peace, love and tolerance?

Update #8: Wealthcare
(6/3/19)

Every American who earned their wealth legally has every right in the world, and under the law, to defend their right not to let government take it to hand out to others who haven't been as successful, financially! That's NOT evil. It's NOT fear of politicians, but legitimate self-defense!

I told my youngest son, if someone (like Oprah) offered you a free car, you'd take it. That's natural. I also said someone paid the car dealer the price for that "free" car. He has NO desire to ever get any handout from government, as he was raised right! Smart boy!

He aspires to be a millionaire (and WILL be). I told him that Socialism is people's attempt to thwart that dream of achieving his full God-given financial potential. He's smart enough to understand and agree with that, at age 17.

In life, there are people who want others to help them, financially, and those who don't. That is the essential difference between Dems and GOP's, with few other exceptions!

SOME people have to have one plus one explained to them several times over: When you pay ZERO in taxes, morally you have NO SAY in how government spends tax dollars! Legally you do, but it's sinful for you to get off scot free, and vote to use OPM (other people's money) to fund your freebies and dreams. #Sinners

IF all non-tax payers were forced to do between 10-40 hours/year in civic service, their voting for government to do things that cost money wouldn't rile up conservatives and centrists as much! You MUST have skin in the game, or you are a freeloader. Romney called it 'lazy.' I call it unpatriotic and sin-full! Sponging.

We NEED to demystify the concept of "government" doing this or that. The feds are humans/public servants, who do jobs they get paid for from tax payer funds. If you are not a tax payer, you are NOT contributing to the effective functioning of our mutual government. If you can't afford to pay in, do civic service.

Sweat equity (i.e., time and energy, vs. treasure) is a LEGITIMATE substitute for paying taxes, when you're so poor that you need government assistance. And NO person—especially the rich—should EVER pay less than their tax bracket—including businesses—using any loopholes or tricks. No one likes paying taxes, but you have to! #Duty

I KNOW three tax cheats, and I've attempted to turn all three of them in, because they are forcing ME to pay more, and I don't let ANY schmuck force bills on me because they're cheaters. They happen to all be white, and are probably all political conservatives. They WILL be busted, even if we're acquaintances.

ALL black market workers rip off tax payers. One tried to hire my youngest son for his work ethic, and was scared when he learned I was a lawyer, and I asked how my son would file his tax returns. He paid cash under the table, and his sorry A WILL be reported to the IRS. I only let one son work for him for two hours, to scope him out.

Welfare is the BIG problem in American politics, for conservatives; code word, 'wealth redistribution.' WHY should ANY tax payer be forced to help someone else pay their bills, when tax payers have to pay their own bills, without anyone's help? That IS a problem, you must admit, if you're honest vs. sinfully biased!

Because Welfare is stereotypically and inaccurately attached mainly to blacks (link: https://www.huffpost.com/entry/americans-welfare-perceptions-survey_n_5a7880cde4b0d3df1d13f60b), let's discuss the problems and solutions with this program.

If you can't live within your means, because you spend too much, or don't earn enough, WHY is that tax payer's problem? You need discipline and education!

We ALL prefer to have nicer stuff and housing. SO WHAT? Work for it! If you're mentally or physically unable, Social Security disability is there (which I know for certain gets misused). ALL fraud, waste and abuse of Welfare MUST end, immediately, and any incentives to have more kids to get 'mo money!

And forced civic service, for TEMPORARY Welfare, is needed, post haste. Welfare MUST be a MINIMAL help, only to prevent severe suffering, but also an empowerment program to get all its recipients off of it ASAP, and into a self-sustaining lifestyle, with a better job and better skills!

NO long-term recipients, and NEVER anyone able to survive off it very long, and certainly NOT comfortably (or incentivized not to work or look for a job). It should ONLY supplement work wages, until better ones can be had, through training, and should ONLY be to ensure no severe suffering (\$3,000 a year maximum, if one is working).

No one begrudges our government helping strugglers get by; most everyone begrudges our government doing MORE than that. And conservatives will ask, why through taxes? The money required to avoid severe suffering is unstable and not the same amount by charity as with Welfare. That's why! I lost a BFF over this issue, as I'm for this type of extremely limited "wealth redistribution." Charitable donations are random and sporadic, but strugglers' needs are not—they're consistent.

And finally, a word on Welfarers of all colors... you now live in a globalized world. You compete with \$2 a day Chinese sweatshop workers. You're FORTUNATE to live in the U.S.A., where minimum wage laws exist! They're ALL you'll EVER earn, if your skills or hustle or education don't improve!

Get a second job, or get better skills, and learn to buy smarter, and live within a budget. You have ZERO excuse to hide behind unmarked debit cards that used to SHAME you for stealing OPM to live by (i.e., literal food stamps)! You should be temporarily helped, but medium-term, you are sponging!

We don't even force you to pay taxes! In some cases, the government even PAYS you for taxes you never paid, by "earned income credit" and child deduction tax schemes. That's unethical stealing, though you DO need help! Donations from churches and charities and individuals and businesses are NOT permanent fixes, nor Welfare, but YOU are!

America runs on Dunkin'? America runs on minimum wage retail jobs! If EVERY American got free college and free healthcare, we'd have educated ditch diggers (a waste of an UN-needed education), and everyone would milk the system to get every test known to man done concerning their health!

NO middle or upper income American should EVER be forced into Medicare by liberals! They can afford today's quality, and they shouldn't receive lesser because some people can't afford any healthcare.

Healthcare and college ARE over-priced, and I am for forcing them to charge reasonable rates to the poorest, but moochers who don't improve themselves to not need aid are enemies of the people! Jesus was for helping the poor, but NOT for poor people who are lazy, or unwilling to work, and it's morally irresponsible to need help for very long; at a maximum, the length of time it takes you to get better skills or a better or second job!

And if you have any luxuries, you are ROBBING tax payers to own them, making them subsidize/fund your unneeded expenses. That's true if you ever spend anything you didn't need to. They're doing you a

merciful service. You should be THANKFUL—not feel entitled—and you should be embarrassed if you don't get off aid ASAP! Tax payers are NOT your family or employer—we have our own bills to pay!

Update #9: Racial Realities

While we're on the subject of race, or the subcategory of what conservatives call 'identity politics,' not even all whites are the same! I never think of them as a group, but since liberals lump whites vs. all others, there are classless and one with class; poor ones (some call 'white trash,' or 'trailer park'), suburban and rural (some call 'backwoods hicks'), blue and white collared ones, selfish and philanthropic rich ones, college and non-college educated ones (most call 'blue collar'), religious and atheist, Dem and GOP, KKK supremacists and those who despise that ilk—we come in many types, and DON'T always associate with all types!

There's even high vs. low church, executives vs. workers, employees, business owners, whites from other countries, and the partially white/mixed (not often considered white). To say we all vote conservative, or GOP, is merely a convenient stereotype! Probably the ONLY time we see each other as one group is when our race is attacked as evil!

I've told this story before, but my family looked for KKK people south of Branson, in Arkansas, and only got sent to a museum, and one guy pointed out three white hoods in a chimney's bricks. I had never met a pure racist before, and wanted to see if they still existed. It was hush-hush, though, to outsiders, assuming they were there.

EVERY gay American or recent immigrant American (defined as in the past 30 years) who knows me knows I treat NONE of them different from anyone born here, but if one's behavior merits it, I have chewed out one Indian kid, online (unbeknownst to him) who insulted my work ethic, as I'll do to any person who's sins need rebuking!

EVERY race in the U.S. melting pot has rich, poor, educated and lesser so, classy and classless, thuggish and civilized, criminals and law abiders. Stereotypes are imperfect, and MUST be judged compared to the character of individuals—not making broad group generalizations! Not all of any race are one way.

You can have more in common with one of another race than your own, just like you can be closer to non-family members than blood relatives. How much pigment you have is and should be irrelevant! At the same time, cultural morays differ, and can cause division by annoyance. You can think of examples!

The people who own or manage businesses decide who gets hired, and at what wage rate. Statistics show whites make up the vast majority of those elites. Science has shown that many people like people they share commonalities with, so unless laws are enacted, whites will likely hire whites, more often than minorities, all things being equal! (4/20/19)

And since whites had a monopoly on commerce, from America's inception until slavery was ended, the momentum of life, and business' continuation is businesses got handed down or bought out mainly by whites from whites. Hence, white privilege (NOT supremacy) is arguably a historic fact, and NOT a liberal myth! (4/20/19)

Update #10: The Day I Became 'For' Trump

(Evolving tweets in **RED**; Single responses to MANY Millennialiberals in brackets)

(6/2/19)

I'd NEVER change ONE belief of mine, for votes, funding, fame, or any other reason. I'm NOT bribable, or anyone' pawn, or one who negotiates concerning my positions. My political views on abortion and gay

marriage DON'T change (public vs. personal can slightly differ), no matter my party label, nor do any other positions! Emphases change a bit.

IF Biden was hurting, and Chump looked like he could win, would I help Joe, using my ideas, or run as a Dem, late? I do what I'm led to. It won't happen, for me to be contacted for such, so mere speculation, but if Chump remains evil and ignorant, I'd consider it! Political party is NOTHING to me!

WHO GIVES one DAMN what this lady thinks? Repubs need to root her out of office, post haste! She's BAD for America, and a fake American, importing Socialistic ideas from wherever her heritage traces back to!: (link: <https://www.foxnews.com/politics/ocasio-cortez-tells-democratic-hopeful-delaney-to-sashay-away-after-medicare-for-all-comment>) foxnews.com/politics/ocasi... There, I SAID IT! Where's her family from, originally?

OAC is feeding and fueled off the over-immigration trends of the past 30 years, which causes 2045 to become the estimated year whites become a minority in America! With that comes ideas from foreign places, namely force the rich to help the poor/Socialism! There, I SAID IT, AGAIN. I fear NO ONE!

Puerto Rico is the answer to my own question. Perhaps Chump's handling of their hurricane flooding, and his RIGHTful treating them as NOT equal voting citizens caused her disdain for our nation's historic tradition of free markets? Puerto Pobre! You're NOT a 51st state, so you aren't equals, though citizens.

45's paper towel throw was an insult to Puerto Rican people, and I've been told it was mainly caught by a room full of reporters. That island is NOT equal, and they either need to be a 51st state, or be cut off, so all are treated equal! Economically, they're a drain. They must fix that to be a state!

Rich people don't have problems needing solving that they can't afford to fix. Therefore, it's NATURAL for them to begrudge being forced to pay for society's problems being fixed off their dime! There are selfishly greedy ones, and philanthropic ones. God ONLY supports the LATTER bunch, and you should, too! #Distinctions

Interjection: Response to Kenneth Copeland Calling for Prayer for Trump

I WANT AN INQUIRY OF THE GIVING AMOUNTS, AND ESPECIALLY PERCENTS OF THE NEST EGGS OF THE TOP 200 RICHEST PASTORS IN AMERICA! I GUARANTEE you most of them are NOT obeying I Tim. 5:17-19! <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DIIaFbRvU4I>

A pastor MUST be free from the love of money, to be qualified to be in his job! There's no heart monitor that can measure desire intensity, but NOWHERE in New Testament were there **millionaire ministers!** READ INTO THIS FACT ALL THAT YOU WISH! Some are OFTEN disqualified Laodiceans! (Jude; II Peter)

Pastor salaries are from tax deductible DONATIONS! Americans would wield torches if charity executives earned millions a year! WHY do Americans ALLOW churches run like businesses and executives paid like business people to get off Scot free regarding taxes? That's inconsistent and STUPID!

Truth be told, Chump's rich pastor advisers are political conservatives at least as much because they hate taxes taking from their idolized riches as they hate abortions and gay sex! RE-READ THAT UNTIL YOU UNDERSTAND IT FULLY!

Continuing

[Response to Critic:] Socialism... Wanting tax payers to fund new programs to give out as freebies to the poor.

Trump NEEDS to use the Department of Education to fix indoctrination on Socialism in public schools! I'm getting bombarded by KIDS supporting AOC's Socialism. Entitlement mentality vs. hard work ethic; handouts, with NO concern who pays! @POTUS @RealDonaldTrump Lazy, ignorant thieves!

EVERY generation in America has endured the tough times of being a high school or college graduate. In America, you WORK/earn your way to the top, or wherever you end up. It's NOT evil to make you do that, vs. offer OPM. You're NOT taxpayers' kids or employees! Grow up and grow a pair, Socialists!

.@GOP You have a SEVERE dark cloud looming, of a generation of voters who support Socialism! WHILE you have the power, you had better root out the indoctrination in public schools and universities, that Robinhood was a hero! Education Department job number one! Handouts and entitlement mindsets!

I was born; therefore, life owes me a job, an education, healthcare and cleaner air than any living Americans have breathed before I came on the scene. Why? Because I can vote, and I also want that voting age reduced to age 16. SUCH is what public schools are graduating! Success? NO! FAILURE!

[Response to Critic:] It's NOT about race, but NON-American belief systems, generated from places which are not America, and differ from us on how America should be run! Color of skin has zero to do with it. Americans of ALL colors love (and hate) America. It's the beliefs that make that right or wrong—NOT pigment amounts!

[Response to Critic:] America was founded and settled and developed by humans, and they built America (including immorally enslaved blacks). Foreigners who come here to take advantage of what the Founders and their heirs built do NOT have the same claims, any more than I can move to France and try to change it to my liking!

If viewers only saw how many people under age 23 replies I've gotten... Millennials embrace Socialism, vehemently! The public school system is FAILING to teach American values! @POTUS @GOP @RealDonaldTrump

If ANY viewer read my notifications from today, AOC IS the new face of the Democrat party! Nancy Pelosi is GONE in three years. This is a generation gap, history ignorance and a Capitalism assault from people incapable of making their own way independently! FAILures at life, voting Democrat!

[Response to Critic:] There's not one racist bone in my body, Mr. sinful cusser. It's merely a FACT that the open borders immigration policy of the past 30 years has been used to get cheap labor and Dem votes for Socialism! The majority—legal or illegal—have NOT been from democratic and Capitalistic countries! Race is irrelevant.

For you newbies who support Socialism, America, historically, has NEVER been a Socialist country. Those ideas do NOT originate here! That means, by default, they are being imported from outside America. ASK YOUR HISTORY TEACHER WHEN YOU'RE BACK IN SCHOOL!

For any liberal Millennials... WHY do tax payers (i.e., the upper ~50 percent) OWE you free college, healthcare, and daycare for your parents? You're NOT their kids or employees! GET YOUR MOMMY AND DADDY to do their job! Incompetent parenting isn't our problem! You were raised wrong.

[Response to Critic:] No fear whatsoever. And I was a Democrat the past 2.5 years! What's a problem is people with hands out, using politicians instead of being honest enough to beg on the street corner for free

stuff from tax payers! I don't fear her [AOC], but her UN-American ideas HURT America, and I address problems!

Gimmie, gimmie, gimmie! I don't 'wanna work, so I'll vote Democrat, so hard workers (UN-like my incompetent parents) will pay for my college and healthcare. THIS IS SOCIALISM, Millennial liberals!

[Response to Critic:] It's refreshing to have a sane voice to discuss with: Her heritage goes to the origins of ideas that have NEVER been American, namely Socialism. It has ZERO to do with race, but foreign ideas, even if from white Socialist nations, if they exist! Race is irrelevant! Socialism isn't American.

[Response to Critic:] I want zero attention. That's why I rejected calls to run as a GOP in 2016, and Dem in 2020. I oppose white supremacists as much as you. Facts seem to be a foreign commodity among liberal Millennials these days! SAD!

[Response to Critic:] I have written the EXACT same thing if you read my website. There's official Socialism, and colloquial Socialism. The term applies to BOTH, when government seizes private property for wealth redistribution. Nice try, though!

[Response to Critic:] No racism at all. Socialistic ideas don't originate in America. Enough said. I don't care if they come from an all-white, black, green or red nation, they're NOT American. Keep that race card up your hind end!

[Response to Critic:] I am NOT in the conservative movement, if you EVER read anything I write. I'm a centrist. I said her Socialist ideas are un-American. People who hold such views are Americans holding un-American views. Get your facts straight!

[Response to Critic:] Hey Mr. UN-factual. I have ZERO grandkids, and if America accepts Socialism, when you are a grandpa, your life will be a banana republic lifestyle. You CAN'T stop the FACT you will be my age, if you don't die first. You better start caring about your future, and that of any heirs you may spawn!

[Response to Critic:] I have ZERO hurt feelings. I oppose her Socialism. It's VERY hard for your group of Twitter critics to get that through your skulls. I could say it 1,000 times, but it doesn't seem to sink in. IQ challenged?

[Response to Critic:] This "hybrid" [Socialism and Capitalism] says MORE taxes, when our debt is \$22 trillion. You want taxpayers to give handouts! Work hard and succeed! That's the American Dream!

HAPPILY, both my sons said they have NEVER been taught Socialistic ideas in any Texas public school. They attend one of the best school districts! Besides liberal politicians, I still wonder where these young skulls full of mush learn to defend that idea so emotionally?

I live in a predominantly Asian and Indian neighborhood. I have YET to meet ONE who is for Socialism. They are smart and work hard, and come here for the American Dream, which has never meant Socialism! I'm HAPPY to have such believers as my neighbors! That's moral assimilation!

Let's deal with this RIDICULOUS worldview that America is evil, because we stole Indians' land and enslaved blacks. That was CENTURIES ago, folks, and BOTH those acts WERE evil. Dig up our great, great, great, great great grandparents and lynch them. That's water WAY under the history bridge!

And the fact that America was settled by immigrants does NOT mean Americans can't have borders, or owe every immigrant a place at our table! These MYTHS are being taught to our youth somewhere. I'd LOVE to know the ignorant source(s)!

So, apparently, people who have worked their careers for several decades are EVIL, because they saved money, and liberal young people somehow believe that money belongs to them, through wealth redistributing Dem politicians. I'm not sure the logic, but that's their MYTH!

I'm grasping at straws... If it's not the public schools, it's either the parents or politicians on TV that teach liberal youth these MYTHS. My kids have NO such concepts in their heads, and they're Millennials. Is it a blue state phenomena? I'd LOVE to know the sources of this idiocy.

It's WONDERFUL to envision everyone has healthcare and free college. Make the sky perfectly blue, water clean as bottled water, and free daycare for all parents. WHO PAYS FOR IT ALL? "Government" is ONLY tax payers—NOT non-tax payers. Government workers are paid by tax payers—NOT any others! Duh.

Let's have free cars, homes, 401K's/IRA's, food, clothes, daycare, healthcare, environmental remediation, college, water, electricity, TV, internet, smart phones. Hey, I just invented the liberal Democrat platform for 2024! No need for money or work—just let government hand freebies! AOC—Asinine On Crack.

[Response to Critic:] Socialism doesn't hurt my emotions. It hurts our nation, and its economic future. You would know this if you learned history. I don't get hurt feelings. I debate, and silence foolish ideas. Thanks for the attempt, anyway! AOC would lose the Presidency in a landslide!

After today, if I don't get attacked by conservatives the way dumb young libs did today, I'm leaning toward working to get Chump re-elected! I oppose the most evil people most vehemently, if one's worse than the other! Time will tell, but if Socialism is on the ballot, I'll defend tRump to the grave!

U.S. Capitalists have one overarching need... to ensure more Americans join in the prosperity of the rich elites. If they don't, a South Africa-like uprising is expected, politically if not uncivilly! Greedy rich people are causing this backlash of hatred against Republicans. Repent! Philanthropic ones are innocent.

Healthcare and college costs MUST be reduced, or AOC-type "soft Socialists" WILL take over our country. @RNC @GOP @SenateGOP @HouseGOP

College and healthcare are monopolies! They MUST have caps, or regulation, at least for poor people. You can't simply choose a great college! They are few (supply and demand), and you have to get accepted. You don't choose to need healthcare, either, like you choose Coke over Pepsi. Illness is forced upon you by life! @GOP @RNC

Capitalism IS glorified greed, in its purest/unbridled form. Greed is NOT made good just by giving back, but by not being engaged as a sin! NO Christian can politically support a greed system and claim to love God! Limits/boundaries are needed! Backlash is coming, if not! South Africa-like, IMO. [Giving back only helps curb hoarding; greed is curbed by self-restraint as one earns—priorities]

IF every American paid their fair share in taxes, with no loopholes, Capitalism would not be in such demise in the minds of Gens X-Z! And if a living wage were EARNED, it needs to be the standard. And If your work effort doesn't deserve minimum wage, you're ripping off your boss!

Our near Civil War anxiety level in America, today, is directly placed at the feet of BOTH parties, who allowed globalism with no restrictions, in the mid-1980's. Only now are the negative impacts being felt, as Americans compete with everyone, causing LOW wage (and opportunities) pressures!

IF every middle income and above American would VISIT a poor part of town, America's major divisions would be lessened. When you insulate and isolate, and ONLY associate with your own kind and socio-eco status, sinful egocentrism blinds you to others' experiences!

Pledge: If Biden is NOT the Democrat nominee, I will work my tookus off to ensure Donald J. Trump gets reelected. @POTUS @RealDonaldTrump If Biden IS, I'll vote for whoever is more moral and smart in their behavior and policies.

People are VERY adamant that they have a God-given right to steal other's moneys, civilly, through politicians! They haven't the b_lls to break into your home, or beg on the street, so they elect panders who promise OPM for cushy jobs for themselves, like Robinhood Santa Claus.

[Response to Critic:] It is NOT fear! It is valid concern for America's future and economy. TELL ME why you have a right to force the rich upper half to pay for your college and healthcare? They're NOT your parents or employer! Answer?... [NONE was ever forthcoming, as it typical, in my experience]

[Response to Critic:] AOC is not a strong woman, but an angry opportunist for self-gain, with a very big mouth, pandering for votes to ruin America so she can cease being a bartender, and get a cushy D.C. job!

Section 8 housing, food stamps, Medicaid, school lunch, and THESE aren't enough; the poor liberals want healthcare, daycare and college, and a Green New Deal! Get a &*\$ing job, and live as an adult!

It seems public schools AREN'T teaching American history these days, AS IF Socialism has ANY place in our multi-century long existence. Fuzzy math? Fuzzy history!

Two more liberal replies, and I'm working to get Trump re-elected, even if Biden's the Dem nominee. I'll tell viewers if two more reply!

Reply number one. One more needed...

Reply #2. Possibly the first #NeverTrump has now become the first #NeverNeverSocialism

As one of 45's biggest critics (Ex.: his sought-for Sullivan vs. USA SCOTUS overturn, and Melania's "book writers" comment), my Gal. 1:23 testifying Socialism is worse for America than anything Trump can ever do, I'll speak at ANY of his rallies, if you hook us up! @JackNGraham @POTUS @RealDonaldTrump

[Response to Critic:] Because college and healthcare are too expensive, and need to be capped and lessened. Her solution is stealing from tax payers. My solutions are better. Anyone accepts freebies, even if it's stealing to do so! Sinful human nature.

Note this date, the day the #NeverSocialism and #NeverUnbridledCapitalism movements began in the United States of America.

Approximately 45 percent of Americans pay NOTHING in taxes, yet they vote FOR politicians who will promise them even more handouts, off the working tax payers. THIS IS EVIL! YOU have TO have skin in the game, to care about America. Compulsory civic service as token repayment! That's ONLY fair!

If your skills and education can't earn you enough money to pay your bills, you need less bills, or more worked hours! ONLY healthcare and college need prices capped and regulated, as virtual monopolies, especially for poor vs. rich people.

Greedy executives from the 1980s CAUSED this Socialism backlash! Pundits have been writing that the rats are fleeing the Titanic, gathering all the goodies/assets they can. That's NOT moral or patriotic, but sin needing government punishment.

The economy is good, and people are considering whether to vs. assuming they should abort. That should be enough for ANY Christian to vote against Socialism, as LESS jobs for the poor exist in worse economies and a poor area revitalization project has been implemented.

ASK Biden if he's for the Green New Deal tax payers fund, or free college, free healthcare for all and free daycare. Force him to appease his liberal wing, and lose centrists!

@POTUS @RealDonaldTrump A 'NO' ostracizes his base!

A 'yes' puts him in the extreme camp! #WinningStrategy

ARE YOU FOR the Green New Deal, free college, free daycare, free healthcare for all, increasing our \$22 trillion debt, and reparations for native Americans? @JoeBiden

Are you a centrist/moderate, or a liberal/progressive, @JoeBiden? If both/and, on which issues are you one or the other? THE PUBLIC NEEDS TO KNOW! @DNC

I am NOT opposed to right-sizing taxes, as Trump lowered them too much, in some cases, but ONLY if non-payers chip in civic service, and fair taxes are levied—not over- or under-, but just right. UN-fair is paying NO taxes, yet receiving government services!

#Welfare should empower the poor to be self-sufficient, and be temporary. Token repayment by civic service should be required for that assistance. Ultimately, NO ONE is responsible for your finances but YOU!

La Raza was a strategy to reclaim former Mexican territory, through legal and illegal immigration and voting. For ANY American to oppose such tactics, when the war is over and was won, is NOT racist, but defending our land from a subtle invasion against our national interests!

Now that people are waking up to politicians using immigration (legal or illegal) to change American Capitalism, often to Socialism, American patriots are 'racist' to say so? We're simply pointing out FACTS taboo to say. Evil prevails if good people remain silent!

I've NEVER in my life considered that I'm a member of a political group based on race. I just happen to be white. It makes me no less or no more skilled or valuable than any other person. At the same time, MOST U.S. advances HAPPEN TO have come by whites, mainly because they were here in large #numbers!

I am SURE that some whites in America feel intimidated facing becoming a minority in 2045. With four college degrees, I do not, but I can see how it could intimidate some, if they're honest about how minorities in America have been wrongly treated, in many cases, over the years.

The violent KKK is as evil as violent black activist hate groups. Even nonviolent members in either racial extreme who hate the other color are evil! There's NO reason to hate based on color. Actions are another matter, from any pigment color against any other!

White privilege supporters cry 'reverse discrimination' when historic wrongs against blacks get somewhat rectified. If anyone of any color wants to be hired, or accepted into colleges, be the best you can be, and accept what happens, good or bad, as a result! Never give up!

Being in the U.S. majority, I can't understand why many minorities, LGBTQ and pro-abortion women band together as Dems, but I guess they think there's power in numbers, and feel commonality as non-majority members? I can't relate, experientially! Sorry. I'm NOT united with every white person, even for politics!

NO white person in the past 50 years has had anything to do with slavery, so no living tax payers should pay reparations for our racial ancestors' sins. What you do do is ensure the best qualified candidate gets the job, no matter their color, and ensure that color is no consideration in those decisions.

I could care less what nation any immigrant is from, or their color—just do they approve of Bridled Capitalism, or Soft or hard Socialism? Their honest answer is all that matters, as America needs no one draining our wealth!

EVERY immigrant I know comes here for the American Dream—NOT to vote for Socialism. They just want a chance at a better life, through hard work. The ones who come here to implement Socialism NEED to be deported—PERIOD! It's called 'assimilation,' as a guest in a foreign nation! Fix your own country.

The more liberals imply minorities want more handouts, the more THEY reinforce stereotypes that those citizens are incompetent to make a living for themselves. There are so many examples which prove that untrue (in number, if not percent)! NEVER buy into stereotypes, fully! PROVE them to be right or wrong.

JUST because I have an 'R' [Republican] by my name, I've now been accused of being a racist, bigot, white supremacist, rich, minority hating old religious nut. Stereotypes exist because they're easier than thinking, and testing individuals' character, following MLK's guidance!

It was a Chinese-American who first educated me that some people think birds of a feather flock together, 8 years ago. We played basketball, and he thought it somewhat unusual for my boys and I to play with them regularly. I then analyzed how they associate. Even my Indian next door neighbor said they live in the same neighborhoods, on purpose. It's true, in RichWoods neighborhood, Frisco, TX. I don't begrudge them!

A college friend said church is the MOST segregated hour in America. I told him if that's true, it's free-willed vs. forced. That doesn't mean anyone hates anyone else! Comfort zones? Habit? Area of town? #Racism MYTHS

Strategy: Trump has to win ALL WASP votes (easy), KKK types, and all Capitalism likers or Socialism dislikers, or people who don't want more taxes, and no more taxes given out as freebies, and people who like Americans opportunities for the hard workers! #Doable! (6/3/19)

By the way, most technically, I am absolutely NOT a moderate, and really NOT even a centrist. I'm often a centrist, but I'm a common sencer who agrees with the GOOD in any party, and disagrees with the bad in every party, and fights that good fight, allying with any party that can WIN. I'm a common sencer! (6/4/19)

"Moderate:" Not extreme. Moderate is a HORRIBLE way of labeling anyone, politically! I am NOT a moderate! I'm OFTEN centrist, but I'm really for all good from any source. 'Goodist' is a horrible term, too, but that best describes our political philosophy. Take the good, reject the bad! #CommonSense (3/5/18)

Update #11: Trump Reproof & Evangelism

(6/4/19)

I recently rebuked a good man (David Platt) for backing 45 in his prayer for him. Though I will now vote for, and even help him win, the distinction is I will NEVER overlook or ignore or fail to mention his need to apologize to America, and repent or change his ignorant and immoral words and behaviors. That pastor DIDN'T!

You do NOT just move on and never ask forgiveness, even if you change the bad behavior. Reconciliation is NOT ignoring or brushing under the rug, or merely letting time pass and heal all wounds. Trump has paid a price for his sins, politically, but he still needs to sincerely apologize to America, as follows:

"I, with heart-felt sincerity, seriously apologize to all Americans for my unethical and sometimes ignorant campaign antics, and any and all actions and tweets I should not have posted, which were beneath the dignity of the office of President." THAT would go FAR, @POTUS @RealDonaldTrump

For @RealDonaldTrump ("Chump") to apologize for his horrendous 14-month campaign would be to deny and renounce what won him the GOP nomination! (10/7/16)

Too little, too late to, and too late for INSINCERE apologies! If he was truly repentant, he would have done so WELL before! (10/7/16): Surrogates are excusing Trump's rough edges as not a smooth politician. My DOG knows you don't insult women, the military, minorities and Christians, and she IS a dog. (10/5/16)

Sin is NOT determined by if people are offended, and HOW can one be a Christian if they've sinned so often, publicly, for 14 months, and only apologized ONCE? (10/7/16)

I wrote about how to save a Trump presidency in early 2018. READ it, on page 1376+: (link: <https://americananswers.org/wp-content/uploads/2018/12/Christians-For-Trump-Reimagined-with-IMPACT.pdf>) americananswers.org/wp-content/upl... (link: <http://americananswers.org/wp-content/upl...>) Sincere sorrow/apology for YOU starting ALL the ill-will since then, by HOW you campaigned. NEED a reminder?: (link: <https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/posts/1683401871972299>) [facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/...](https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/)

Your evangelical council gives you a signed Bible as a gift. They're too cowardly to tell you it wasn't to make you feel honored, or happy to get a gift from voter representatives, but because you NEED to read your claimed favorite book! This website's Will You Live Forever? button has the BEST plan for that.

You can't undo your sins, you can't ignore your sins, you can stop doing them, but your sins have a past! You NEED to publicly apologize to the American people for your childish and unprofessional behavior, and look in the mirror to realize it is NOT for P.R., but to do the right thing, @POTUS @RealDonaldTrump

DO YOU KNOW FOR CERTAIN THAT WHEN YOU DIE, YOU WILL GO TO HEAVEN?
@POTUS @realdonaldtrump If so, how do you know that? PLEASE tell one of your sheepish Christian handlers the answer. They're scared of you. You are 100 percent unscary—just a blowhard. Tell Jack Graham your answer to those two questions!

It's impossible to be a Christian, then be a baby Christian, like it's impossible to be a teenager, then an infant. Have you ever asked God's forgiveness for all your sins, sincerely from the heart, based on Christ's payment? @POTUS @realdonaldtrump Do it today! (John 3:16; II Cor. 6:2)

If you have ever sinned ONE time, you will go to a fiery Hell, forever, if that's unresolved between you and God, @POTUS @realdonaldtrump Celebrities can grab a women by the crotch is exhibit A. You've said you ask no forgiveness, you just change behavior. James 2:10 says you're guilty of ALL sins... you can't fix that!

If Jesus does not reside in your heart, you are Hell-bound! (Rom. 8:16) DOES JESUS LIVE IN YOUR HEART? He can, if you ask Him to. Have you ever done so, @POTUS @realdonaldtrump ONLY YOU know for sure, and words don't make it true; anyone can lie, to look good to surrounding pastors, for votes! Have you done so?

REAL vs. FAKE evangelical counsel (and Baptists) would do what John the Baptist did... He NEVER sought political favors as an unregistered lobbyists for Jews, or later, Christians! He rebuked the evils of politicians! @POTUS @realdonaldtrump (Mark 6) Have they EVER done that toward YOU?

You care about WASP votes, so you chum up to pastors. They're too idolatrous and startstruck to do their ONLY job, which is to evangelize and rebuke you, @POTUS @realdonaldtrump God NOWHERE commands Christians to lobby Presidents in exchange for votes. READ your favorite book, and see that I don't lie, like you do!

Anyone who says their favorite verse is an eye for an eye, and calls II Cor. "Two Corinthians" is unfamiliar with the Bible's contents! (Heb. 5:13) @POTUS @realdonaldtrump READ the books of John and Proverbs this month! It will do you a world of good, and do the world good! Are your pastor advisers having you do that? (no)

ANYONE who puts political power for ANY issue over biblical morality is a sinful idolater who does NOT trust that God can do all things! THIS is what you NEED to know about your evangelical council! @POTUS @realdonaldtrump They'll NEVER tell you that TRUTH. Pride and idolatry sins won't let them.

Update #12: Fair Share Taxes

(6/5/19)

People RIGHTLY get mad when injustice occurs, and they especially get angry when it happens to them, personally. God says government ISN'T to favor business or workers (Levit. 19:15). Trump's tax return to business was retaliation for Obama's tax punishment of business via Obamacare! Now we're about even.

It's ONLY RIGHT for government to allow NO favoritism between the two, but a fair fight, level playing field! The GOP favors the rich and business; Dems favor workers and the poor. God wants zero favoritism, so BOTH parties SIN by so doing!

What's fair in taxes and in our laws concerning business? Let's start with what's UN-fair, and work our way backwards...

IF our tax brackets start by being fair, its UN-fair for anyone to escape them, by ever paying less (via loopholes, tax schemes, off shore bank accounts, opening a business to fail, to offset a successful one, lobbying, etc.).

This SPECIFICALLY means Warren Buffett is ABSOLUTELY right that NO secretary should EVER pay the same tax percent as his boss! It also means GE paying zero taxes is a SIN, and they're stealing from the public. It also means tax incentives to lure businesses to your state MUST more than make up for that lost revenue in taxes its employees pay!

It's also UN-fair for U.S. tax money to be stuck overseas, because we have DUMB laws allowing billions to NOT be repatriated, as businesses use our laws to avoid our taxes! EVERYONE HAS TO PAY THEIR FAIR SHARE IN TAXES, and there can be NO exceptions, or tax cheats—PERIOD.

U.S. businesses compete globally, with businesses in nations that have NO required overtime, minimum wage, work safety regulations, etc. (i.e., sweatshops, and maybe even slave labor) . IS IT FAIR to make our businesses have a DISadvantage in global competition? No, but U.S. has ethical standards, and we do NOT stoop to the bottom of the barrel, except sometimes for President.

HOW do we make up that unfairness to U.S. business? We allow them to outsource jobs and import labor, and give them the benefit of the doubt in labor relations, knowing if America has less successful businesses located here, America and U.S. workers lose! Money and business goes to other nations, as with their jobs.

But such tactics as contract labor, increased employee insurance copays, part time no benefits, layoffs, streamlining, mergers and acquisitions, automation, robotized jobs, and more, HURT U.S. workers, as in the "Rust Belt, and other blue collar and manufacturing jobs. SOON 18-wheeler and Uber drivers will lose their jobs to self-driving vehicles.

Business wins, labor loses (as it did, BIGly, when unions were busted by globalization, in the mid-1980's, when BIG business said take it or leave it—we're no longer paying \$70K for line workers we can hire in China, so accept less than half your pay or we ship your jobs elsewhere, which is exactly what they did).

IS IT FAIR for executives and CEO's to get bonuses for increasing stock prices by firing a bunch of humans on payroll? NO! IS IT FAIR that CEO wages escalated from ~5:1 to 320:1 of worker wages in the past 30 years (approximate figures only)? Absolutely NOT, and it was achieved by BUDDIES sympathetic to executives, lining boards of directors.

IS IT FAIR women of equal skills and output get paid less? My dog can answer that question. IS IT FAIR that business folk can hire only who they want, then vote for government not to help the people NO businesses wanted? My rabbit can answer that question.

Now, on the flip side, IS IT FAIR that anyone gets paid minimum wage if they're loafers? My guinea pig will answer that one for me. IS IT FAIR to work workers hard, if they're getting minimum wage, or is minimum wage minimum work a more just statement (though the Bible disagrees with that effort attitude, for Christians, Col. 3:23-24)?

Fair is determined by comparison! If business can buy labor to do a job for \$2 a day, vs. \$36K a year, for the same or better quality and effort, they'll buy cheaper, because business is in business to profit. That's NOT unfair.

So in a global economy, fair is a global comparison! Is it fair for U.S. workers NOT to all earn a living wage? YES. Not all earn/deserve one! And living standards VARY! Business doesn't owe every worker enough money to live at the standard they're accustomed to, but what the market rate is, and the workers' skills have to propel her to a higher wage, in a global marketplace!

Business owners AREN'T your parents! They're giving you a job—a way to financially survive, and they pay what they have to, so you'll agree, or not go to another business, or so the position can be filled at the quality level they demand.

IS IT FAIR to workers to have illegal and over legal immigration? NO, because that ONLY benefits business!... more people to fill a position, when EVERY American needs a job, and U.S. businesses should put Americans first, or they're UNpatriotic.

Another question is is it right? IS IT RIGHT to pollute our skies with cancer-causing chemicals, because you can profit? NO. IS IT RIGHT that a business could sell a dangerous product, and profit from it? NO!

What's fair and what's right are always considerations, as with is it profitable. That's why government passes laws and regulations, and why we have overtime and worker safety regulations, as with truth in advertising, and bait-and-switch laws, etc. Again, government is NOT to favor worker or business management, even if lobbyists pay politicians greatly to do so!

Let's briefly define fair taxes, NOT in specific numbers or percents. Our \$22 trillion debt has to be paid by someone, some day. ONLY tax payers pay U.S.'s bills! IS IT FAIR that ~45 percent of Americans pay little-to-NO taxes? Absolutely... NOT!

They can't afford another bill, but they CAN afford hours spent helping America with free labor, as a sweat equity equivalent to taxes. IS IT FAIR any American cannot work, and get paid enough to survive? ONLY for people 100 percent unable to work—NO OTHERS!

IS IT FAIR for the rich to pay a higher tax percent than others? On the surface, fair seems to require the exact same percent, but if you THINK about it, 10 percent of nothing is NOT the same sacrifice as 10 percent of all you'd ever want! A progressive tax system is NOT unfair, but we MUST keep all taxes to the minimum required, because businesses need money to grow, and families need money to survive and retire, so any money the government takes lessens that potentiality!

Government should ONLY do functions that are needed. Churches, charities, businesses and individuals can pick up the slack! That's the way America was designed, and it's logical and fair, if we adhere to our model!

Life will never be perfect, and as Mahatma Gandhi said, "There's enough on this planet for everyone's needs, but not everyone's greed." Every problem the U.S. faces costs money. Unless and until Welfare is fixed, where EVERY American pays something into our system, ANY extra thing government or voters clamor government to do ONLY costs tax payers—NOT all Americans, and that is NOT FAIR, so tax payers will ALWAYS vote for government doing NOTHING that costs money!

You might call that a conservative viewpoint... conserving money, and maintaining status quo—no change. It's rational! WHY should or would any tax payer AGREE to lose more money, when almost half the country doesn't share that sacrifice?

Until every American gets equally PAINed with every dollar Congress spends, our system is UN-fair! Voting to spend other people's money is a sin, when you have zero skin in the game! And forcing working people to pay all Uncle Sam's bills is sin, as well. That is NOT a righteous nation, and God won't honor unrighteous systems.

IS IT JUST OR RIGHT that D.C. politicians are legally bribable, and get cushy jobs and perks for doing Little-to-nothing? The ants in my yard can answer that one! IS it right, rational or beneficial that BOTH parties ONLY fight, full-time, never find common ground, and want to destroy the other? The fleas in my yard know the answer.

The system is broken, and the fix is easy, but if extremists say ‘my way or the highway,’ a literal Civil War WILL happen. It can be no other way, save for secession into two nations. You can’t have up vs. down, black vs. white, tall vs. short, fat vs. skinny opposites, in public policy! You can only have NOTHING done, or something done, then undone later!

Liberals want LOTS of change that tax payers alone pay for (Ex.: free college, daycare, healthcare, environmental cleanup, reparations, etc.). Conservatives want NOTHING done that costs money, and even want tax rebates, so our debt skyrockets, and the debt can get further kicked down the road!

NEITHER extreme is rational, or right! The two extremes either need to separate into two separate countries, or fight it out on the battlefield, like we did pre-Lincoln! There’s NO way to harmonize two polar opposite extremes, and make them both happy! So STFU, both extremes!

America is NOT my-way-or-the highway, demonizing and domination of opponents, wanting them destroyed! We have a two-party system, we need a three+ party one, and we will NEVER have a one-party system, no matter how hard BOTH extremes try.

The BEST any extremist can do is get policies passed that get revoked later, like Obamacare, then business taxes reduced in retaliation. Are extremists THAT STUPID to think this is good or rational? I’ve dealt with far left and far right extremists, and my experience tells me ‘YES,’ their IQ’s are often that LOW.

They’re emotion driven! They just want what they want, and they don’t care and can’t think through consequences, or democratic processes! Shove my ideas down others’ throats, if I can get up enough votes to do so. It DOESN’T matter that backlash comes later!

Threaten politicians’ jobs if my pet peeve issue isn’t addressed. With that voter attitude, no one would EVER leave a salaried job, or their business, to run even for dog catcher! Our people NEED educating, and any politician who riles up stupid sheeple is SINNING, and should be fired, or better, never hired. THIS message will be attacked as over people’s heads! GET YOUR HEAD OUT OF YOUR — , and maybe less things will fly by which are merely common sense!

P.S.: WHO wants to pay anyone else’s bills? People get on TV for paying forward a \$25 meal at a fast food joint, AS IF they’re heroes! NO American parts with money easily, which is why taxes, (unbiblical) tithes, and charity donations are so hard to get out of people. WE ALL HAVE LIVES TO PAY FOR! You do yours, I’ll do mine, and let’s do as little together (communally, through government) as humanly possible, and let people who CARE to part with their funds fund problems they want fixed, especially if tax payers didn’t cause, and don’t have such problems. This is rational. The problem is, no one has the funds (but the rich), or wants them given away... they just enjoy griping about what government should do!

“Yes the truth is that men's ambition and their desire to make money are among the most frequent causes of deliberate acts of injustice.” **–Aristotle**

Update #13: Democrat Rashida Tlaib Proposes Disastrous Cash Giveaway– Guess Who’s Going To Pay For It?

Many Democrats have absolutely no clue how basic economics works... For starters, giving cash even to those who are unwilling to work would discourage them from finding a job, working more hours, or applying for a promotion. Why work harder—or even at all—if government is going to send you a check every month for doing nothing?... Second, as any undergraduate student in a freshman-level economics class could tell you, flooding the market with cash would quickly cause prices of all sorts of consumer

goods and services to increase, negating the alleged benefits offered by the plan for those who qualify for the tax credit. In the end, these consumers' purchasing power would likely remain the same... Third, under Tlaib's plan, millions of people, including college students, would receive these cash payments, even though they aren't in poverty and don't need the money... Fourth, Tlaib's cash bonanza would take huge amounts of money away from other parts of the economy. Someone is going to have to pay the trillions of dollars needed to fund the program, and that means there will be less cash available in other markets and for entrepreneurs and business owners... Even if the government were to print the money, it would inevitably harm millions of Americans, because whenever the government prints money, it means the dollars already in existence are worth less... As hard as it might be for socialists like Tlaib to believe, you can't grow the economy or alleviate poverty by stealing money from some and throwing it haphazardly at a problem. Innovation, technological development, reduced regulations, and free enterprise are what create real economic growth—not more social welfare programs... Instead of killing millions of people's incentive to work and enacting policies that would artificially drive up prices, Congress should implement reforms to existing welfare programs that would help people escape cycles of poverty. In many cases, people enrolled in welfare programs have an extremely hard time finding work because earning more money means losing the welfare benefits they have come to rely upon... By allowing states to reform their welfare programs so that people can work their way out of poverty slowly and without suddenly losing access to benefits, millions of people would be incentivized to work instead of coerced into remaining stuck in poverty programs... States should enact work requirements for all able-bodied adults enrolled in any of their welfare programs. Work requirements allow people to continue receiving government benefits while gaining important work experience and skills development... Socialists and the far left in the Democratic Party don't have any solutions to offer Americans. Their proposals always amount to the same-old failed strategy of putting government in charge of as much of our lives as possible, all while punishing middle-class and wealthy individuals for their success. [I would add it's unconstitutional, immoral theft, empowers the sins of laziness and dependence, and only adds to our already \$22 trillion national debt] By Justin Haskins, FoxNews (6/9/19)

Update #14: Socialism is Socialism—Democratic or Autocratic!

(6-9-19/19)

The main issue I disagree with conservatives over is taxes (vs. just charity) funding a re-envisioned Welfare that ONLY stops severe poverty, temporarily, while making them self-sustaining. IF charity alone could do that, that would be ideal. And college and healthcare need to be made affordable for the poor

I don't disagree with many liberals' aspirations—just how to pay for them! I'm for the good in any position, and against the bad. Funding is the hang-up! Taxes should be the least needed, and the private sector pick up the rest. Our debt is too high, and our government is too BIG! Fair share taxes, and the poor pay sweat equity, vs. allowing any U.S. freeloaders!

The solution to poverty NOT giving the poor money, but better skills, a job, budgeting/spending advice, and dress, motivation, resume and interview skills!

Charities and existing government programs can help the homeless shave, bathe, dress for success, interview well, job hunt, resume write and find people hiring. THAT is what the homeless need, then they can treat their own mental health issues, if they exist, or you can stay independent on the streets, scrounging.

The ONLY three issues I most care about are ending homelessness, and U.S. and global poverty. HERE are how they could be: A job or survivalist/homesteader skills, which people live off by budgeting and buying well-or, starting a successful business. That's ALL that's needed!

Has there EVER been a Democrat NOT eager to spend taxpayers' money? DO RESEARCH—most tax payers are Republicans (and few-to-NONE take government handouts). It's a political strategy to deplete the enemy, as is illegal immigration, to deplete their voting impact.

People need to EARN a living wage and budget their lives by what they deserve to be paid, fool! Ocasio-Cortez's feud with Amazon over 'starvation wages' continues: 'People need to be paid a living wage' (link: <https://fxn.ws/2KommG>) fxn.ws/2KommG #FoxBusiness

I'm ALL for ending all tax loopholes, but never for handouts/freebies of any kind, except individually and temporarily. Our debt is \$22 trillion, and if anything, you offer low-cost loans to the poor, to help pay for a 4-year community college. NOTHING is free—it's ONLY a question of who pays for it? Taxpayers!

Here's the number one thing poor people must do: Get a job and better education and/or work skills, as well as better buying and budgeting habits. NO ONE would be poor if they did that, except any 100 percent unable to work, due to mental or physical limitations! #JustDoIt

Since I ended my 2.5 year protest of 45, as a Democrat, I have NEVER ceased to warn the @GOP and church that Dems are after your wallet, by legalized theft through voting. This MUST be a central 2020 campaign issue. It's the freebies and handouts brigade! Gimmie, gimmie, gimmie entitlement!

Dems are the new freedom party! Freedom from cost/paying. Free healthcare, college, daycare, family leave, reparations, green energy deal. ALL things cost money, and even Dems' freedom was PAID for by buried heroes in Arlington Cemetery, and elsewhere! #FreedomIsntFree

If you trust people who bow to pressure, and abandon convictions, you are a FOOL! Already @JoeBiden has flip-flopped on the Hyde Amendment, gone liberal on a green energy deal and free community college. NO convictions or conscience—just another career panderer for a cushy job for himself!

The Boston Tea Party and U.S. Revolution were over too high taxes. The Civil War was, essentially, over government RIGHTLY ending slavery, but WRONGLY taking some business' laborers, with zero plans to help replace them. It's ALWAYS about the money! Leftists engage immoral #TheftByVote!

A recent poll says Dems (which I USED to be) want a stable leader. IS IT STABLE for @JoeBiden to flip-flop on the Hyde Amendment, green energy deal and free community college? He was MINO—moderate in name only! AOC extremists have him by the gonads. That's NOT leadership, but caving!

The day there are more poor people willing to vote for a pay raise, rather than ask for and earn it from their employer, is the day the U.S. adopts Socialism, and every business should fully automate, and fire all least-paid workers, to be replaced by robots (or outsource those jobs). Politicians are NOT how you earn more.

Welfare, section 8, Medicaid, \$15/hour minimum wage, free college, free daycare, free family leave, free to the poor green energy bill, free reparations... CAN ANYONE SEE THE Dems are OPPOSED to poor people working hard and spending smart (i.e., self-restraint)? Just make richer people pay for NON-family members! #EVIL!

Our \$22 TRILLION debt is ONLY going to increase under any Dem! Apparently, it's NOT a problem to have many credit cards maxed out, via China! Dems are trying to FORCE richer taxpayers to pay if off, or unsuspecting Millennials who DUMBly vote for Dems offering freebies! #Embarrassing educational results!

In 2019, Dems have shown their TRUE core... giveaways, homosexuality and abortion are 100 percent morally fine, and to be celebrated, our debt needs to increase, the poor never need to work or work harder, or buy smarter. Politicians will care for them, using GOP taxes, and any richer Dems'. #TrueColors AOC Socialist extremism.

This is a REAL proposal: It is unstable, irrational and bad for business that every four years businesses, tax payers and the rich have to risk losing money to crazy Dem giveaways seeking to get elected! NO nation can relate to/transact us with such crazy changes, based on voter whims!

Therefore, every state officially declare they're red, purple or blue, and federal dollars NEVER subsidize any state. Let people whose majority wants to give handouts tax to the max; the opposite will be red, and in-between, purple. Make it state law, and NO state ever subsidizes any other—only federal money for our collective military! I'm ALL for this, ASAP! Texas will stay red.

Blue states can have Welfare, free healthcare, daycare, college, reparations, \$15 minimum wage, and repeal the Trump tax cuts (businesses and the rich will FLEE!). Red states can do the opposite; Purple states do in-between, as they choose. #StatesRights No more extremes every four years. That's unstable policy!

America is self-sufficiency. Human adulthood is independence. Immaturity is dependence. If a business fails, no one helps the owner survive. Sales sustain the business, or it goes bankrupt, and closes down! EVERY government program must have repayment when people are on their feet. Forced taxpayer 'gifts' aren't gifts!

There's a MYTH in Washington D.C. that when my tax dollar is sent there, since ownership title changes hands, it is no longer my money, but it miraculously was earned or created by politicians, so they decide how it's used, and they can handout OPM to constituents, for self-gain. That's NOT how U.S. government is to work.

True self-sufficiency is NOT opposed to helping others/barn raisings, but shames people who seek handouts for very long—just enough time for the average person to get back on their feet. The goal in life is you pay your own way (carry your weight or pay the freight), or you are NOT mature (excepting the severely disabled, unable to do so).

Even homeless people should receive the needed aid, but be required to pay it back when on their own two feet! Google is donating millions to them, and for affordable housing. Great! But recipients ought to pay them back later on! Government does what business can't profit enough off of, like build affordable housing. But freebies are always WRONG, medium-term! Hand-ups are far superior to handouts.

If you're not disabled, and can't pay your bills, cut your expenses, get another job, or go move to a third world nation, where you fit in better! No one owes you a thing, and life promises you no help. That's the human condition! Be an adult, vs. a moocher!

Years ago, talk radio host Rick Roberts said you shouldn't be allowed to vote if you're not a taxpayer. That will NEVER happen, but it's 100 percent logical. No skin in the game, rent car mentality toward Other People's Money! U.S. taxpayers will revolt if Socialism continues, and I'll be one of them!

IF you want government to solve problems, using tax dollars, send in your free-willed gift to the IRS! Voting for other people to pay for things you want is sinful and immoral. I know few people care, like that's a problem, but God will judge all sin; He cares, so you should. #Sin

VOTING for freebies is civilized armed robbery, and glorified street corner begging, using immoral politicians who, in turn, use you for their own advancement. RE-READ THIS UNTIL YOU UNDERSTAND IT, if ever!

VOTING for freebies is an open admission you are a failure at work, or budgeting, or both! Getting Uncle Sam to go to bat for you because you don't deserve a raise or promotion. #WEAKness! Admit your failures, and repent. RE-READ THIS UNTIL YOU UNDERSTAND, if ever.

It REALLY is time for red and purple states to make our own nation, where Confederate monuments aren't torn down, but plaques erected saying slavery was wrong and evil. Let the blue states give handouts, and bankrupt their taxpayers and businesses! It WON'T be our problem to bail 'em out! (6/20/19)

I guarantee you if America split into two nations, red vs. blue, with purples choosing a side, the red sides' economy would flourish, and the blue nation would have all the lazy workers, few businesses, and would come begging for us to rejoin the former union! #JustDoIt! #Secede, red and purple states! (6/20/19)

Further Referents:

<https://www.foxnews.com/opinion/nrcc-chairman-tom-emmer-republicans-socialism-democrats-voters>

https://www.realclearpolitics.com/video/2019/06/14/sen_mcconnell_i_am_the_grim_reaper_of_the_democratic_socialist_agenda.html

Update #15: Stereotypes vs. Statistics

(6/14/19)

Let's stir the (melting) pot, poke the bear, kick the bees nest, and discuss race in America. First and foremost, races are not all any given trait, except, perhaps, in skin color, so let's first differentiate statistics from stereotypes. The former are factual; the latter, biased opinion.

Generalizations are only true to the extent they're accurately applied, individually, or by percents they exist. Painting with a broad brush usually doesn't create a very pretty picture! I live by MLK's creed, 'I have a dream that my four little children will one day live in a nation where they will not be judged by the color of their skin, but by the content of their character.'

I'm like lady justice... color blind, but I also see the obvious—I am not blind. It's like Abraham... he saw physical circumstances, but by faith was looking past them (Rom. 4:19). Individually, I assess everyone by the words and behaviors they exhibit to me, and collectively, I don't see any race as always displaying any unifying traits they all have in common!

Yet, you can see tendencies in different percents or numbers, in one group over another. For instance, in GENERAL, African-American males are often very gifted, athletically. That doesn't mean there are not more talented sports stars from any other race, that all blacks are athletic, there are no nerdy blacks, or that sports is the only outstanding trait many AA's possess. It's just an accurate observation.

And in our divided political culture, it's fair to say activists and party worshippers prefer minorities to be Dem, and whites to be GOP, in GENERAL. That is a false narrative! Any color can be a Dem or GOP, poor or rich, educated or less so! You see proof of this all the time! For power, groups make alliances, so supposedly minorities are oppressed by the evil white man, but we all know this is usually untrue.

There are millionaires in all races in the United States, and broke folk of all stripes and sizes! My point is your skin tone should have zero to do with your politics! Now that that fact is on the table, let's discuss certain traits that differ in manifestation frequency among various groups (and never as a whole, 100 percent).

I've already mentioned sports, but rap music is more predominant with AA's, though it's going more mainstream in the past decade. Hispanic culture tends to like spicy food, and loud TV talk shows with sexy women, and accordions in their radio songs. This is NOT a derogatory or judgmental statement, but an unidentified percent observation.

Indians love curry powder, and are often quite competitively smart. Asians are smart, too, and tend to have less kids and possessions (from the friends I know). Many groups live with their parents—NOT a traditional American trait. Every group seems to like to speak to their own friends and family in their native tongue, even if they also know English. These are mere observations, with exceptions.

What brought me to this topic is my son studied abroad in Argentina for three months, and needed a haircut when he returned. I was asked by a friend why he didn't get one there, and I said I'm not sure they'd have American hairstyles. That's 100 percent true of any nation he might have visited! Had he stayed longer, we would have insisted he get one abroad.

And finally, I was recently telling the story of my one time we got burned with Priceline, when I bid 2.5 stars, in L.A. The hotel was nearly trailer homes connected by a fake frontal facade, so we never even entered the front desk area. That same friend asked if it was a black area of town, and I said Hispanic, because that was TRUE and factual. It was no statement on either group!

But people can get emotional when another race speaks of theirs, even factually, but since I only care if one tells the truth, I never consider such malarkey, as it could just as well have been a very poor/rundown white area! I was simply observing the predominant racial makeup of the folk out of their homes when we drove around, and it's NOT a judgment statement, but matter of fact, as is one's ability to LOOK and see if a neighborhood is poor or not poor.

We need to start seeing everyone beyond skin color, to factual descriptions of their character and situations in life, and NOT be defensive about our own race! I can make fun of KKK/white supremacists as well as others do other groups, or white trash (as some call them), as I don't think in terms of group identity. Maybe if I were ever in jail, I'd succumb to such nonsense.

You can be closer to people of another race than some in your own! A pigment percent doesn't unite you—nor a political party! It's values and common ground that do, or respect for differences you choose not to buy into (like leaving all shoes at one's front door).

Now, I'm 'gonna go enjoy me some Mexican food for Father's day! P.S.: We all came from Adam and Eve. <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=UEzCQBwQkdA>

And the Tower of Babel is where we got our main differences, but we are all made in the image of God, and part of this great human race and family of man. We all bleed red, and put our pants on one leg at a time. #Equality

One final P.S.: People stereotype Brits having bad teeth, and some Indians not wearing deodorant—stinking. To the extent your teeth are bad, or you stink, from any color type, fix it! Stereotypes and statistics sometimes overlap, and can have some basis in fact/truth. Fix the bad, keep the good! Adios.

Update #16: AOC's MMT Economics

(6/21/19)

Crazy economics! <https://fxn.ws/2Ruu72T> [fxn.ws/2Ruu72T](https://www.businessinsider.com/modern-monetary-theory-mmt-explained-aoc-2019-3) <https://www.businessinsider.com/modern-monetary-theory-mmt-explained-aoc-2019-3>

AOC economic theory is to spend like Hell, because we can print or borrow money. 1. Nations demand repayment, one day. 2. Interest is wasted tax dollars. 3. Printing causes inflation, and is funny money that devalues the dollar. 4. ALL fails when the dollar ceases to be the world's reserve currency. 5. Freebies are irresponsible, evil, unfair to tax payers, and breed laziness and dependence. 6. Democrats LOVE spending money to buy votes (legalized bribery vs. being vote qualified).

If these reasons aren't enough to convince you, along with other statements, that her ideas are (very often) whacko, you have no knowledge, common sense, or economic intelligence; therefore, you are the problem!

Because ONE pundit deemed AOC's economics something to consider, let's address REALITY: Free stuff costs money that comes from China borrowing, QE3 money printing, or higher taxes on taxpayers. Those acts DON'T grow an economy, but are a DRAIN on an economy. For the uninformed, here's the explanation why:

Money bags full of payment for freebies are cash that could have been invested in businesses or the market, to make businesses grow and expand. Printing money is like diluting/watering down Kool-Aid. The taste/value is much less/weaker when you have 'mo money, as it's just paper accepted as something more.

And no one gets rich maxing out credit cards, which is what increased debt to China causes, as with risk of default, war, or China cutting off the spigot. If the U.S. as reserve currency ends (which could easily happen), U.S. dollars AREN'T accepted as valuable, everywhere, which collapses our economy!

And if you HURT an economy and tax taxpayers more, to fund those handouts, they have less to spend, save or invest, which HURTS the economy, if they don't leave America in protest. Any economics dropout knows these things! It's NOT conservative theory, but common sense and logic.

And when you give freebies, you DIS-incentivize people working to pay for them ever again! Why would anyone ever give them up, to pay for them, through taxes, if they can have them for free, making less money, and letting others subsidize them, working for handout recipients like slaves? Forced labor (i.e., the rich working for the poor)! Less productive workers HURT an economy!

And if you hurt rich people, investors or tax payers, you shoot yourself in the foot trying to help an economy, as they don't take it sitting down. They adjust! For every reaction there's an equal and opposite one... in their case, layoffs, automation, or leaving America, along with their investment dollars. This is common sense.

If anyone can pay less for the same output, or less taxes for the same amenities, if the difference is significant, and pays for the move, they leave high-tax areas, even countries. Freebies are a tax on tax payers, so they evaluate their other options. Nations get competitive to house successful businesses!

Update #17: The Value of Money

When money is backed by nothing but public trust, and you print currency, it's accepted as valuable if not homemade by citizens, but has government markings matching currency they're used to seeing. The

problem is the value of assets is not ambiguously nonexistent, and money is how we represent assets' innate value... not a range of whatever number either side thinks or feels.

There can be a range in what an asset sells for, but its value has limits, up and down, and even if you print an ocean full of dollars, people accept their value for said assets only if the money retains its value to the majority, vs. devalues in the public's mind.

The way America is going, since we abandoned gold-backed monetary policy, you'd be wisest to hold hard currency in the form of assets that can't lose value, like gold and real estate, and have your guard up that your dollars are being watered down behind your back, lessening investments' value.

If, like John Lennon's Imagine song, there was no money, or government printed it as endless, there are still not endless resources/assets! We do not have limitless products, materials or resources that fake money can buy! Owners of those hard assets have finite inventories, and that makes their value rise, requiring 'mo money to change ownership.

IF resources were endless, printing money would be fine! The more money you inject into the economy, with limited assets, the less value they hold, over time, as the public wakes up to the lower buying power of their money.

Just think how much people got paid in the 1940's, or how cheap their homes were. BOTH have risen (as with standards of living). When the money supply rises by QE3, and assets don't equally expand, by productivity, new discoveries or new technology to increase their use, you dilute the dollar's value to buy such assets. You must pay the fiddler down the road!

Other nations cease accepting dollars as as valuable as before, when they wise up. That makes foreign exchange rates vary. It makes borrowing costlier, and pushes moves to end the U.S. dollar as the world's reserve currency. When the Yuan takes its place, you can own a boatload of bucks, but no one will accept or want them, for Euros or Yuans! The dollar's value is thus lessened.

Nations aren't stupid. Their investments in T (Treasury) bills is seen as riskier, and they seek better uses for their funds. This takes time, but a BIG problem eventually hits America! The rich won't care, because they've prepared, and they understand these things. The other classes get Scrooged, never knowing why their paycheck doesn't stretch as far as it used to, or how to change it. You can only belt tighten so much.

Government spending its tail off by QE3 is BAD policy, medium- to long-term! The dollar is cheapened. One of the ways academics and rich elitists get away with this pyramid scheme is they don't explain these things in real life analogies, but use high falutin terms, that go over average Joe's head, so he gets screwed, even as he thinks all is well, if not great. Ignorance KILLS, hating knowledge.

And that is ultimate Darwinism... the strong, intellectually, manipulate and rob the others, in the ways I just described. And like a toll road pass, they never know they're getting robbed until they get the bill, and it's too late, and their perpetrators have absconded with all the real money! Economics For Dummies.

Update #18: Democrat Debate #1-Socialism

(6/28/19)

People deny and demean identity politics, but these debates PROVE where stereotypes come from, like Dems catering to blacks and Hispanics, and with all their handout proposals, why would anyone NOT

conclude those groups are deemed POOR by Dems, and that taxpayers somehow owe them, for some reason?

Any and every Democrat politician who wants health insurance for NON-Americans will NEVER get my vote consideration! It's as I WARNED five+ years ago, that type Dem wants votes from less-educated, poor people, by offering American tax payer paid for bribes, and it should be ILLEGAL to do so! SPEND YOUR OWN DAMN MONEY, candidates!

People on Wall Street are often greedy SOB's, and ruthless, but their job functions also fund U.S. business' growth/expansion. To argue that they're evil, and hurt workers, so punish them by paying for Dem freebies, is to admit workers can't negotiate their own salary, and to deny big bankers' good function in our economy!

If I hear one more politician trying to speak much Spanish, in America, I'm 'gonna ask them to move to a Latin nation! ENGLISH is THE language of America, and ROBERT Francis is not Hispanic! ANY Latino who buys into O'Rourke's MYTH, and play acting, freely CHOOSES to be played and deceived! He's MOCKING your culture and accent!

A TRUE racist is the politician who kisses up to minorities with handout offers. They're saying you're poor, you need aid, you're all one trait and alike and lazy, or otherwise incapable of making a living, stereotyping blacks and Hispanics as all needing government (say tax payer) assistance! That's untrue, and racist generalizing.

If any Hispanic or African-American wants their race NOT stereotyped as poor or less-educated, STOP ACCEPTING DEMOCRAT HANDOUT PROPOSALS! You are buying into and reinforcing the negative stereotype you are ashamed of your race as possessing! Just say (and vote) NO!

America does NOT belong to whites, but it DOES belong to Americans, and it does NOT belong to the world, or just anyone clever enough to sneak in! Every nation has borders, FOR GOOD REASON! It is UNJUST for people NOT paying any taxes to be able to vote to spend tax payer money! You have no skin in the game. Compulsory civic service should be required of everyone receiving any government assistance, because they can't afford taxes, but they must endure some sacrifice like taxpayers suffer, for America's good.

Poor people DON'T need hand-outs, but hand-ups. Welfare MUST be revamped to be an empowering program to bring about the maximum potential in its recipients! Charities are for handouts. Hand-ups become self-sustaining when people can stand on their own two feet, financially—not perennial beggars!

Dem giveaways are based on the assumption/premise that the white man (Indians and Asians often now included) did minorities wrong! I have NEVER harmed any race's financial opportunities, so I have NO oweness in paying you my tax dollars, to subsidize your lifestyle, and that's true of MOST (if not all) Americans! Grow up and work hard!

Politicians offering freebies are the BASEST of human beings, catering to the basest instincts in man—taking free stuff from others, by politicians just bribing you for votes, selfishly for their careers, STEALING the money often from their political opponent party's' wallets and purses! CAN YOU UNDERSTAND THIS POST?

You want LESS racial division and tension in America? QUIT using tax payer money to "help" other citizens, and everyone earn your keep, and pull your own weight! Most conservatives despise Welfare as wealth redistribution! I'm O.K. with it ONLY if it empowers independence, ASAP—NOT dependence and/or laziness. #RaceWars

There's an adage in law, that the punishment should match the crime. Making all tax payers pay for the few who Scrooge workers is UN-just, as is anyone able to spend other people's money to benefit themselves, be it freebies recipients, or politicians who promise them.

Globalization was LEGAL. Immigrating smart people here is LEGAL. Outsourcing U.S. jobs is LEGAL. BIG business and overpaid executives have HURT U.S. workers, as has automation, but it's LEGAL. Be mad at politicians who allowed that all to be LEGAL! You can't blame business for making money LEGALLY! Change all bad laws! Duh 101.

Trump's tax cut WAS UN-just. That's WRONG! He favored the rich, who need 'mo money the LEAST. At the same time, our economy is doing better, as a result, though NOT for all. That MUST be fixed. I oppose ALL injustice, and bad laws, and you've got to require politicians to make better decisions! Why accept FAR from perfection?

The ONLY American that OWES any minority any money is any American who stole from them, or illegally rejected giving them a job (i.e., job discrimination)! That is NOT the majority, so QUIT trying to get money from us, by corrupt, self-serving D.C. Dem politicians. Go after the wrongdoers ONLY! Sue them, using their EEOC. They're crooks!

Anchor babies/birth right citizenship is an evil FARSE! NO rational Founder/Framer would have agreed to reward law-breaking! It's an IDIOTIC policy that encourages even more law-breaking. It goes against any idea of a society governed by laws.

SRI LANKA TERRORISM

(4/22/19)

The #SriLankaAttacks prove what we all know: Terrorists never quit, or get fully defeated. Like cockroaches, they always get replaced with a new batch, when they get crushed!

Seeing armed men surrounding a church in Shrilanka, it's ALWAYS the terrorist's advantage, unless laws allow government to monitor and easesdrop on people who MAY attack, even if there's no evidence they will, so long as recordings are expunged, if nothing happens. Their targets are endless! We have to target them.

Again, if terrorists were smart, they'd have 15 planned attacks, so after one was successful, when people felt governments had things under control, other eruptions elsewhere would erupt. One every two to three days would cause panic, like serial killers do. That's why we have to know who they are, first!

If governments don't use information they gather against people who don't act or start to act, and their privacy invasion is never used against them, unless those two things happen, it's a surer way of preventing terrorist acts, because waiting until they act, or start to, can be too late.

Perfect knowledge is required by the good guys—they can't fail. When media reports 'they [terrorists] weren't on a watch list,' government has already failed, and the public is not satisfied that that's a fact. They should have been, because something they did or someone knew they were planning! That someone has to be the government, too! #CommonSense

Doesn't that mean we suspect all Muslims? No! We suspect anyone who buys certain items, associates with certain known criminals, and terrorists, we monitor events where terrorists have been known to recruit, we monitor phone calls and online posts of anger, we observe people on watch lists, etc.

Let's think like a terrorist: Small churches wouldn't be targets, as much as BIG ones, unless serial bombings or shootings occurred, in succession. EVERY church needs armed, weapons-hidden and

trained personnel, and metal detectors would be wise, especially if they are not visible, and are at every entrance.

Even sanctuaries with eye-level windows to the outdoors could be used by automatic rifles to mow down many people. The government CAN'T protect everyone like they insinuate they do! You'd be a fool not to have a lock on your front door at home... any place where many people gather need to self-protect! Don't just rely on government.

If terrorists were smart, they'd have 15 planned attacks, so after one was successful, when people felt governments had things under control, other eruptions elsewhere would erupt. One every 2 to 3 days would cause panic, like serial killers do. That's why we have to know who they are, first!

If governments don't use information they gather against people who don't act or start to act, and their privacy invasion is never used against them, unless those two things happen, it's a surer way of preventing terrorist acts, because waiting until they act or start to do so can be too late.

Perfect knowledge is required by the good guys—they can't fail. When the media reports 'they weren't on a watch list,' government already failed, and the public is not satisfied that that's a fact. They should have been, because something they did or someone knew they were planning! That someone has to be the government, too! #CommonSense

Doesn't that mean we suspect all Muslims? No! We suspect anyone who buys certain items, associates with certain known criminals and terrorists, we monitor events where terrorists have been known to recruit, we monitor phone calls and online posts expressing anger, we observe people on watch lists, etc.

Can the U.S. government ease drop on mosques? Not legally, without cause. Do they, covertly? You and I will never know. What about white boy terrorists? OKC and the Unabomber? You'd have to ease drop on all white individuals, absent any indicators of terrorist tendencies—no matter their color. If one mosque has a speaker inciting, the government has cause! The feds LIKELY send spies to listen in!

If government assumes terror watch lists are about half of the targets, they're successful! It's what they do to find the other half that's key! We haven't the personnel to even trail the list makers—tell me how that will work out! We need technology to monitor their words and deeds—satellites or drones, and bug their communications.

Your ONLY protection from mass shooters is gun- and bomb-detecting technology at all public places. You have to have perfect knowledge of mentally ill or distressed people with guns, absent that, and that's nearly impossible! (6/2/19)

Update: Terrorism Tactics

A talk radio DJ, today, said Islam radicals teach they can lie to infidels, to advance their causes. 'Ends justify the means' is ALWAYS immoral, be it Kavanaugh or Islam extremists! Let's address Chicken Little [critic]:

I have NO doubt Islamists sympathetic to ISIS and terror WANT and are committed to making America a Muslim nation! I don't disagree they have three methods to do so, and the most subtle is infiltrating her, subtly. Do we not think Homeland Security is well aware, and screens and monitors threats, Christians?

We've heard of sleeper cells since 9-11. Christian pastors on talk radio, and their DJ compatriots are scaring dumbed-down sheep that any Muslim in Congress is a threat! The DJ even admitted most Islamists in America are peaceful, but focus on the minority, to scare up GOP voters! Sinful antics!

La Raza was a REAL movement to try to take back Texas and Colorado for Mexico. People are NOT stupid. Subtle infiltration vs. assimilation says you get enough people to America who can vote, legally

or otherwise, to change a great nation into a banana republic. Real Americans fight these tricks, and won't let her die!

Political activists believe our government is full of fools, who have no idea enemy nations would love to take us down. Forgive and excuse me, but MOST public servants NOT in politics LOVE our nation, and slave night and day to keep her safe. They know most all threats, and are sworn to defeat them all; paid to do so!

You can't imagine how China and Russia are likely fully penetrating our nation, especially D.C.! If they're STUPID (which they aren't), they'll get caught. If they do it smartly, they'll recruit people who fit in, and can't be traced to them. Enemies have decades to pull off their attempts, patient for the right time.

Pros in D.C. KNOW spies, sleeper cells, and activists wanting votes that will ruin our nation are always seeking to gain footholds here. Divide the nation, scare people with mass shootings, assassinations cause panic, attack the grid or banks, so a run on our money system. ALL threats the feds know of!

FBI, CIA, DOD, Homeland Security—ALL these agencies fight tirelessly against all such attempts! They probably thwart more attempts than we'll ever learn of! Places like Mounts Rushmore or Vernon or the Golden Gate Bridge would inflict great psychological despair, or the St. Louis arch. The feds KNOW!

The shooter of GOP baseball players knew a soft target! The NYSE would be another target; Statue of Liberty; symbols of our greatness and pride. They don't have to release a chemical bomb, if they can cause fear, where 'we the people' don't trust authorities can do their jobs. The problem is, they CAN! Salute the pros!

Criminals in jail probably secretly collude with gang members on the outside to start race or other riots, to wreak havoc. Drug lords are incentivized to ruin our nation, as well, mainly by hooking/addicting Americans. These are ALL threats to our nation. D.C. experts don't need to be educated on the threats!

I wouldn't care if they ease-dropped on even suspected targets, with zero evidence of any crime or terror planning, so long as records were destroyed if nothing is found! Patriot Act abuse was ONLY evil if innocents were ever hassled. Our enemies use disposable, no account/service cell phones—we can't be stupid.

They know how not to be caught! They use our laws against us! You never write laws that benefit your enemies! #CommonSense Your privacy and freedom ends when your mental intent is to harm America! Any means to discover that intent is more moral than your hiding behind our fallible laws. Get them all!

Porous borders allow that possibility, as with VISA overstays, and untracked illegals who aren't properly vetted before entry! I guarantee you there are people who want America burned to the ground, by any means possible. Nukes are too obvious. Public gatherings are a target they surely consider! Foil them all!

IF I wanted to destroy China, I'd pay an Asian-American millions of dollars to train to imbed there, and find ways to cause the most destruction one person could do. You've got to get in, then fit in, then gain credentialed access to important facilities. Don't think our enemies aren't doing that in America, presently!

Train them with all the skills sensitive government departments or key military complex businesses want; go for decades, with no brushes with the law. What tool could cause such havoc? WMD's like anthrax, et al, in places where people congregate closely. Mega churches, stadiums, wherever lines pile up, enclosed.

I'm intrigued with how enemies could take down America. EVERY D.C. politician is a target, in my opinion, no matter where they go. The media exposure would cause fear! Having watched Reagan's shooting TV show yesterday, the President is too easy a mark for them to consider (and hard to get at).

Congress persons would all be scared if one of their colleagues were attacked, God forbid. We're not speaking crazies, like John Hinckley. Enemy nations have much more money and operatives! Hacking trade secrets allows them economic advantages our laws are impotent to stop! Stolen identities, as well. Submarines could be stealth technologied.

Satellites and moon-planted lasers, could ruin America's satellites our society depends on. China's man-made islands HAVE to have some nefarious purpose, as with controlling the sea lanes with pirates, etc., and the silk trail. U.S. enemies are likely already coalescing against Israel, with our biased favoring of them!

I'll bet you Russia and China are seeking subtly to arm Arabs near Israel! The internet could teach people how to make their own weaponry (Ex.: the dark web). I'd bet there are gaps they exploit to sneak in ingredients needed for WMD's, if not uranium for nukes. Our government HAS to prepare against all contingencies. #Vigilance

THE CASE AGAINST DONALD TRUMP

(Originally posted at Facebook/JimMeroney on 11/22/16)

1. Win at all costs is a lesson NO good parent teaches their kids.
2. Neither is being a bad sport (which summarizes ALL of Trump's whiney campaign).
3. The end justifies the means is not a lesson any moral person adheres to.
4. You NEVER reward bad behavior is a lesson even Kindergartners know.
5. You have what you tolerate, and you must be willing to tolerate Chump antics in future politicians.
6. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of thinking more than feelings, with UN-thinking Trump!
7. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of values voters! Hillary Clinton ran a MUCH more moral campaign, despite her several faults.
8. The GOP is no longer the religious right party, as even non-religious voters see the hypocrisy and power idolatry of Christians voting for Trump! It also gives Jesus a bad name.
9. If you put all the sins and gaffes of the past five GOP nominees together (including their time in office), it DOESN'T compare to Trumps campaign—much less four years in office!
10. Trump ONLY divided the GOP and the nation further. He is NO uniter, at all!
11. The GOP's chances at expanding their tent to minorities is harmed for a LONG time with Trump!
12. What Trump did and said for 7/8ths of his campaign was the real deal! Faking presidential and knowledgeable is OTHER people controlling him, to be acceptable.
13. Trump's behavior in the primary IS his credentials for why he became the GOP nominee against sixteen BETTER-qualified people. He CAN'T live down all he FREELY chose to do and say. No one put a gun to his head and said act like a fool and a buffoon. HE ALONE caused his OWN presidential backlash!
14. If policy alone matters (i.e., not personal temperament), Kasich, Cruz, Rubio and Bush had policy down pat when Trump had FEW ideas (i.e., up until his last three months of the campaign)!

15. If policy is all that matters, you could have voted for a trained chimp, robot or even Hitler, because he was wise enough to HIDE his evils until he got in power.

16. Voting for ALL down-ballot Republicans was the ONLY wise Republican choice, as Donald's campaign HURTS the GOP's reputation with minorities (and others) for quite a while.

17. I expect president Trump to change into what more people always wanted, but if you believe a political charlatan and chameleon with the core he's demonstrated, you will believe anything, and you did drink the Kool-Aid!

The Evidence Against Donald Trump

By his OWN admission (i.e., actions and words), the following paraphrased evidence of Trump's unfitness for office is offered as Exhibit A (NOT in priority order). It is ONLY an executive summary—MUCH more could be presented:

Sue-happy (NBC, Ms. America, Telemundo, and threatens to against sex abuse accusers).

MOST Hispanic illegals are rapists and criminals.

A Mexican judge can't be fair to me.

Lies that Mexico's President never discussed the wall payment on his photo op trip to Mexico.

We will have a deportation force.

Mexico will pay for a 50 foot wall.

I am calling for a complete Muslim ban.

Mr. Khan has not sacrificed.

I saw Muslims cheering after 9-11.

I can't say I respect women.

Women are pigs and dogs.

You can grab women's ___ if you're a celebrity.

I'd liked to nail Princess Di.

Ms. Piggy.

Miss housekeeper.

Has been a Democrat (and contributed to them) all his adult life.

George Bush didn't keep us safe.

Jeb is as dumb as a box of rocks.

Look at Fiorina's face.

There's a lot of material to work with with Rand Paul.

Little Marco.

I'm going to spill the beans on Cruz's wife.

He couldn't be elected dog catcher.

Serial adulterer.

Serial divorcer.

"Two" Corinthians.

Favorite Bible verse is an eye for an eye.

Never asked God's forgiveness for ANYTHING, but he's a "Christian."

Now, one year later, he's a "baby Christian."
His own pastor hardly knows him.
I know more than the generals about ISIS.
Pro-choice all his life.
Punish the aborting woman.
Bomb the sh_ out of them.
Tell them to go f_ themselves.
Used the 'P' word in public (at his rally).
NEVER apologizes.
The cast of Hamilton should apologize to Pence (something Trump's incapable of doing himself).
I assure you my hands are not small, nor other parts of my anatomy.
Blood was coming from Megyn Kelly's wherever.
I'd date my daughter if it was legal.
Of course women flirted with me—it's to be expected.
The great thing about me is I'm SO rich.
I'm so handsome.
Six foot portrait of himself paid for with charity donations.
Had NO detailed plans until the last three months of his campaign; only it will be great, yuge, we'll look into that, believe me!
Levy 45 percent tariffs on China.
Sell federal lands to foreigners to pay off our debt.
Default on loans from China to pay down our debt.
There may be riots in Cleveland.
I want to punch that guy in the face.
I could shoot someone on a New York City street and lose no support.
I'll pay your legal bills if you beat/punch that protester.
POW's are losers.
John McCain and Mitt Romney are losers.
I was for the Iraq War before I was against it.
Skipped a GOP debate for a vet fund raiser (to make up for his gaffe), and the media pressured him to pay up.
I couldn't serve in the military from an ankle pain/spur that I can't recall which foot it was on.
Ted Cruz's dad killed JFK.
Birther on Obama, Cruz and Rubio.
Everything is rigged (elections, the media, GOP primaries) or unfair.
If the GOP is not "fair" to me I may go third party (the man who started all the unfairness, and was ONLY unfair to every rival).
Would never release his tax returns.

Eighteen years of paying NO taxes.
Would never prove his Wharton class rank.
I'm my only adviser.
I alone can fix it.
I have the best words.
I have a great brain.
Daddy's little \$1 million loan to Donnie (and he's the champion of the little guy?).
Four (or more) bankruptcies.
Unpaid illegal alien laborers.
Outsourced many of his products.
Paid off a golf shot winner debt from charity funds.
Settled Trump University lawsuit.
Putin is my green room buddy/pal.
Russia didn't invade Ukraine.

NEED I SAY MORE?

Update #1: Trump Presidential Hoof-In-Mouths

(Unpublished; 6/13/19)

AMAZING blindness! <https://www.foxnews.com/politics/martha-maccallum-poll-wake-up-trump> The "journalist" asks what's going on, and says Trump ought to be worried, AS IF she's surprised everyone doesn't love DJT! THIS is what happens when you insulate your associations to peers, ONLY FoxNews and talk radio, and people who believe as you do!

Talk jocks are paid handsomely to ONLY spin everything positive for 45! It's called political bias and propaganda, and not facing facts! Apparently, even news reporters get sucked into the lies and distortions.

YES, it's early (AKA, there's time to right the ship), but the Trump campaign MUST overcome all of the following, which naturally engendered hatred, and an 'anyone but Trump' mentality!... The campaign was ALL hate-engendering, lest we forget: [facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/...](https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/), then you have allegations of Russian meddling, and full-time investigations since then.

Add to that all his unpresidential behaviors and tweets, and arrogant failure to ever repent or apologize, and act like a grown-up/adult. It DOESN'T matter much to the majority that the economy's well, when it came by favoring the rich, or that abortion is being discussed (as many people want that right).

Then, if you simply remember, rocket man talks have done little, shi*hole nations slur on Africa, Mexico didn't pay for any (primarily unbuilt) wall, tariffs are a tax on Americans, arrogantly pushing Montenegro prime minister out of the way, to be front and center at a G-20 event, dictatorially pushing out all GOP opposition (many good people), caging and separating children at the border, befriending and/or believing Kim Jong Un and Putin, over U.S. intelligence, arbitrarily and unilaterally favoring Israel (to cater to his WASP base), unfairly stacking SCOTUS right, ticking off our E.U. allies, many associates fired or in legal trouble, manufacturing jobs not returning (because we can't compete with China's near slave labor wages), SNL's (and late night comics) repeated character assassination skits, early on blame of Obama for everything bad, name-calling opponents, Stormy Daniels allegations, 'lock her up' chants at his rallies, earlier tiffs with Great Britain (somewhat cured last week), "rogue killers" ruse, to protect Clown Prince

of Saudi Arabia regarding Khashoggi's murder, thousands of lies his press secretary reinforces and spins... NEED I NAME MORE?

Add up all these negative things, and the average non-Morning Joe can't reel them off for you, from memory, but they embed in their subconscious, yielding an 'anyone but Trump' mentality. Remember, ONLY FoxNews and talk radio audiences patronize those establishments--NOT the others! They aren't daily fed all positives, but mainly all negatives. So for this reporter to be surprised, surprises me, in how NOT objective she is, which is a reporter's JOB! #WOW

CAN it be turned around? ABSOLUTELY! Hoof-in-mouth Biden can maintain that track-record, or foreign governments may dish dirt Trump's receptive to (and all but invited, yesterday). Biden is CLEARLY being influenced against his claimed personal convictions to the further left, so linking him to AOC and Rashida Tlaib is NOT inaccurate or unfair, as he's just getting started, and has already been weak-kneed cowered into proposing a Green New Deal equivalent and flip flopping on the Hyde Amendment, and we're just getting started.

Trump's presidential D-Day speech served him well, as with mirroring Dems going on Fox by meeting with Stephanopolous. MORE love-engendering actions would serve him well, beyond merely appeasing his base. And finally, he must keep in the fold all white supremacists (NOT a good look), as well as all tax payers who don't want to be raked over the coals, WASPs, and even yours truly, the #NeverTrump crowd (solely from AOC influences being worse than all I have recited herein).

Nearly 1.5 years out is an eternity, in politics, but Trump will never win over people offended by what I recounted, so it would serve him very well to start doing things that could at least soften the anger, because God knows we do not need AOC pulling the strings, behind the scenes, like Papa Geppetto with a Pinnochio Biden puppet!

Finally, it's also NOT unfair to paint the Dem field, this year, as extremists with give-aways and handouts! Bernie on ruining healthcare for all but the poor, Warren on native American reparations, and others on free daycare, family leave, college, and that Green New Deal, criminals and 16-year olds voting, and the host of preposterous other initiatives, all being managed, like corralling cats, by Pelosi, who seems to be barely able to keep the family united, with all its disparate calls to the far left. REMEMBER, no less than Michael Moore called AOC the face of the Democrat party, and she's of age to run in 2024, when Pelosi will be LONG gone from her post. ALL these things are at stake--NOT just a Biden loss or victory!

Update #2: Trump Presidential Achievements

Trying to get along with Kim Jong Un; lower taxes (& regulations) on business/better economy; trying to handle the immigration crisis; trying to balance out liberalism on SCOTUS (though over-doing it); emphasizing the evils of aborting; re-establishing good relations with Israel (though evilly showing favoritism); taking on China's dumping & hacking, though with the wrong solution of tariffs, & pointing out the fact that the mainstream media is often liberal-leaning (while ignoring that FoxNews, Breitbart & NewsMax do the opposite, evilly leaning right-ward).

Update #3: Democrats' Socialist Evils

Reversing all Trump's tax cuts; 'free' (i.e., tax payer funded) college (with \$22 trillion already in debt); reparations (for people harmed thereby, *centuries* ago); green new deal (killing business, debt & America's energy independence); 'free' healthcare, daycare, family leave, & whatever other crazy ideas desperate Presidential candidates will come up with to buy votes, promising unrealistic & economically insane policies.

Update #4: What Impeach-Meant

Because I don't know specific law on whether a President can seek the services of another head of state for political reasons, I have no comment on 45's Ukrainian shenanigans, but I do have an opinion, and that is that politicians lacking superior ideas will do such if it's not made illegal. (9/23/19)

From what little I've had time to read, Hillary was going to or did use the information from the Ukraine to keep Joe out in 2016, so the info itself is NOT legally troublesome, if it was good for the gander. It's all a matter of what's legal, as politicians violate morals all the time, as Ross Perot said! (9/23/19)

Did 45 commit a high crime or misdemeanor? You must define terms, specifically, and only courts can, as it's too late in this case for lawmakers to define specific enumerations/a list! Class A misdemeanors only, or B? And what exactly did he do, and do we have evidence for what he did? ALL needed inquiries. (9/23/19)

I personally believe no slap on the wrist about Russian interference empowered/emboldened 45 to seek Ukraine info. I also believe anyone with serious dirt on a #1 rival will get it any way they can, if not illegal or monitored for law violations! Nature of the beast which in modern politics. (9/23/19)

I've had some pretty high profile accounts here the past six days, and I apologize for not opining earlier. We were going through our greatest trial in five years at the exact same time! I'm not opposed to impeachment if 45 has committed any high crime or misdemeanor. Prove your case! Otherwise, move on! (9/23/19)

I have a gut feeling, which has sometimes been wrong, that 45 will NOT be impeached over Ukraine, for what it's worth (which is not much—just a feeling). If he got no slap on the wrist concerning Russian interference, the law must not be on the Dem's side. I'm NOT an expert on that area of law. (9/23/19)

The public has a RIGHT to know any illegal or seriously immoral dealings Biden and/or his son were engaging in in the Ukraine! Investigate BOTH issues! Trump's talk with a head of state, and the Bidens' dealings in that same nation. WE THE PEOPLE deserve to know the TRUTH, impartially! Duh 101. (9/23/19)

The fact that Rudy G flip-flopped is a dead ringer clue that they knew they were treading on thin if not illegal ice! That's why I retweeted it! You don't deny you did something, then say you did something and it was an excellent thing you did, within 30 seconds, if you're honest, and not mentally ill/schizophrenic! (9/23/19)

Politics will ALWAYS side that 45 did horribly evil in the Ukraine (Dems), or no big deal (GOP). Party opinions mean NOTHING! What's the truth, what's the law, and what proof is there of a law violation? That's ALL I care about, and all the American people should care about, from BOTH sides! (9/23/19)

IF Hillary had dirt on Biden she thought would keep him out of the race in 2016, and he did not enter in 2016, that dirt must be quite racy. I 'wanna know what it is, and how you get it isn't as much a concern to me as what it is. People hide things that are evil, excused as private or irrelevant! (9/23/19)

Political activists have their conclusions about Ukraine, already. People who objectively care about the truth don't rush to judgment, but await fact gathering, and search of the state of U.S. law on the matter/issue! Which camp are you in? Politically biased, or a lover of the truth? God is the latter. (9/23/19)

IF Trump were impeached, Bill Clinton is proof he might not be out of office; if so, Pence would be president. And attempting proceedings gets up GOP votes, out of anger. Politics shouldn't be the consideration, but has 45 met the standard of an impeachable offense? (9/23/19)

Quid pro quo? That's illegal abuse of power, if so! Implied deal to trade secrets for security. May be an impeachable offense! RPT: Trump ordered hold on military aid days before calling Ukrainian president

<https://msnbc.com/the-last-word/watch/rpt-trump-ordered-hold-on-military-aid-days-before-calling-ukrainian-president-69712453682...> via @msnbc (9/24/19)

Whether a president can ask another head of state for dirt on a political opponent is ALL a matter of U.S. law. If the issue has never been raised, it's a matter of SCOTUS interpretation of existing, related case law, or up to Congress to address with new legislation, vs. addressed after the fact. (9/25/19)

Unfortunately, U.S. law is often responsive vs. prospectively prescriptive. Laws are OFTEN written AFTER bad events, because officials have no authority to do things laws explicitly prohibit, but unsettled law is where they can break new ground. (9/25/19)

My take on 45's impeachability? You legally have to have a specified law he broke, and it must rise to the level of a high crime or misdemeanor. You have to prove the case with evidence and facts. If you do, I'm ALL for it; if you don't, I'm ALL against it. The case hasn't been made, yet! #RushToJudgment (9/26/19)

"I just want to say to the people of Ukraine, we support you in your fight with Russia, we support you in your struggle for democracy, we support in your efforts to root out corruption, and what you are witnessing ... in the actions of this president is not democracy." —**Adam Schiff** (9/26/19)

Telling the Ukrainian head of state I hope you and Putin can iron out your differences is like a buddy of a bully telling a rape victim I hope you can forgive my friend! There is DEFINITELY something going on between 45 and Putin, and it's NOT something good! I smell a rat! (9/28/19)

Saying someone should take care of the whistleblower leaker like they did of rats in the old days is EXACTLY the language Mafia dons used in days gone by! NOT a baby Christian, NOT a Christian, NOT Pharaoh, or Nehemiah or Cyrus! I don't want him more religious, but more moral and intelligent! (9/28/19)

And I 100 percent agree with Bill Maher, that both Biden and his son's Ukrainian ties need to be fully exposed, good or bad! #TotalTransparency The public deserves no less! (9/28/19)

Sad to say, out of touch with GOP sentiment (though NOT morality)! Trump's election shows win-at-all-costs is the motto, so letting the Democrats win is anathema to them, even as tRump is to many of us. Its party unity and wins, at this point! Nothing less, including logic and morality! (10/1/19): Whether or not you believe the President's actions and behavior warrant impeachment, you cannot believe that his actions and behavior merit reelection. —@**JeffFlake**

Despite Jeff Flake, who I love, it makes 100 percent sense that the GOP supports Trump, as I do, politically, to thwart Socialism! I don't support one sin or stupid statement of his, and would vote for anyone else who could beat him, on the GOP side, but none such are running, so we have no other choice! (10/1/19)

My position DIFFERS from Christians supporting Trump in 2016, as they had MANY others who could have beat Hillary, and months to choose others, and pastors didn't use their voter leverage to make 45 behave! In 2020, no other GOP can win the nomination, and the issue is opposing Socialism, for 2020. (10/1/19)

Interjection

My posts may land in one camp or the other, but no one can accuse my views of being schizophrenic, as I use moral principles, logic, Bible, common sense, evidence and U.S. laws, human nature and experience to stand where I do, and it's not always 'gonna make D's or R's 100 percent happy! Objectivity #1! (10/4/19)

The standard for my positions, as always, is is it right, affordable, fair, and doable/practical, within the bounds of U.S. law? It also helps if it's often supported by 'We the people,' but that's NOT the determining factor! That's being a follower of sheep, though sheep have to be cared for, too. (10/4/19)

Many politicians think you're STUPID! They exaggerate and use fear, hoping you can't make distinctions. If you fall for their tricks, you empowered their continuing to sin in this way. The world is coming to an end if you don't vote for our party this election cycle, say many LIARS. #Politics (10/4/19)

Continuing

Is it a "high crime or misdemeanor," or a lower crime? THAT is the ONLY issue at stake!: The law is clear: It's illegal to solicit info in connection with any election in the U.S. <https://msnbc.com/andrea-mitchell-reports/watch/the-law-is-clear-it-s-illegal-to-solicit-info-in-connection-with-any-election-in-the-u-s-70641221832...> via @msnbc (10/4/19)

#QuidProQuo is illegal, as I said over ~1.5 weeks ago!: U.S. diplomats offered Ukraine a meeting with Trump in exchange for political investigation. <https://abcn.ws/2VciD62> via @ABC (10/4/19)

Do you want to know how this impeachment malarkey OUGHT to turn out? ONLY one way: if soliciting a foreign government to investigate a political rival is listed on American law books as a high crime or misdemeanor, he gets impeached. Is it a felony or misdemeanor A, B or C? Who knows? (10/5/19)

We 'ALL' know Trump is an immoral and ignorant man, who only cares about himself! The ONLY reason I'd even consider him in 2020 is because Dem's Socialism is WORSE for the country! As a human, I have NEVER heard of someone with so little character, except hardened criminals! PERIOD. (10/5/19)

Arrogance, ego, Self as god and bluster, attacking rivals with a vengeance, and caring more about re-election than doing things for the country... THIS IS Donald Trump. It has been since 2015, probably well before, and has NEVER changed! "Baby Christian" my hind quarters/tail end! Balderdash. (10/5/19)

Between the far right conservatives and the far left liberals exists a wide expanse of rational Americans who KNOW the extremists are wrong, but loud. That super majority WILL lead us to victory, so common sense solutions prevail over party worship and FOOLish, selfish polar extremes! (10/5/19)

You CANNOT harmonize polar opposites! I heard a far right GOP attacking a #NeverTrump GOP, yesterday, and if I find the female's name he was so detailedly attacking, I'm 'gonna assist her campaign! He blamed her not supporting Trump. He empowered SIN to reign in the 'party of religion!' (10/5/19)

YOU EMBRACED SIN in 2016, in the name of "Jesus." An EMBARRASSMENT to Fellowship Grapevine! @MarkDavis (10/5/19): Now that #MittRomney has shown that he remains the #Trump-hating snake I expected, look for his smarmy admirers to launch the familiar myth that many Republicans in and out of office agree with him. This is a lie.

Keep fighting the good fight, @MittRomney The party of thinking over feelings, and party of religion has embraced sin and ignorance, for power idolatry sin, and you are the John the Baptist who tells the TRUTH, whether "fake Christian" sinners listen, or keep idolizing! God over party! (10/5/19)

WHY I BECAME A REAGAN DEMOCRAT **(& ~early on thought Trump the GOP nominee)**

My Future as a Democrat

(1/31/19)

ALL Dems have seen, so far, are left-wing candidates! NOT one centrist has announced! Socialism is the going fad to stir up people who want things for free, as anyone would accept if it were true, and could be voted in, which WOULD cause a GOP or independent landslide. I won't be aboard any Titanic!

Star with bucks certainly abandoned ship early! There's ZERO evidence Dem leadership will allow the inmates to run the asylum! IF they do, I'll be fleeing the Titanic, as well. Far too soon to know how that will go. The second I detect a leak from an iceberg, God said to flee, before you look scared.

NO way I'd abandon the Dems for an independent cause, as second fiddle, though I WOULD leave if extremism reigned! Star with bucks can't possibly keep up with our ideas, though he'd try, just as anyone could summarize our materials like he has. A kindergartner can do that! Cuban knows, it's the details that are harder!

IF star with bucks is lying, and really is trying to reelect Chump, from bitterness against Cortez, from money idolatry, and could hurt Dem chances to win, I have ZERO concern God would take care of that before it happened! I've seen Him do it 3 times, and it was quite an ugly sight for those trying to thwart.

Star with bucks was one of my 18 [billionaire] donor recipients, so he got to know 4 pages worth of stuff I shared with insiders concerning our campaign. I have ZERO concerns he couldn't possibly keep up with our ideas, working only off those 4 pages, and I'll be representing our books, soon. I DOUBT he'll get a second/followup letter!

Blooming bird was a second of the 18. I'm guessing my letter inspired them that centrism works, the DETAILS forthcoming when our books release. Whether he gets a follow-up letter is yet to be determined.

I am currently FEC-registered as a GOP for a 2024 political run, but I'm VERY willing to change it to Dem, if they lose to Chump, and GOP's remain far right, and Dems open up to centrism that can WIN! If Chump loses, I'll probably remain a GOP (centrist) for 2024, or start a viable third party. (7/13/19)

Update #1: My Future As A Republican

Background

You would likely never know this, but the WASP Christian leaders who organized for Trump's election sought me to run in his stead, well before he announced a candidacy, and even after he won election—six times total. Aware of my notoriety for common sense solutions, in 2015, Mitt Romney said of me,

One of our next generation of Republican leaders, one who may not be as well-known as I am today, one who has not yet taken their message across the country, one who is just getting started, may well emerge as being better able to defeat the Democrat nominee.

and after I changed parties, the day Trump won, in 2018, Barack Obama said,

Your passion for effecting change is deeply inspiring, and as you continue looking for ways to spur progress across the country we both love, know MicHelle and I will be standing alongside you every step of the way.

Then, having began this website in December 2018, and making my political ambitions crystal clear, in early January, 2019, Elizabeth Warren knew I was a front-runner, and made her hokey homemade video, where she has seconds of dead air, to go grab a beer, then later calls on all Democrats to reject billionaire's donations. This was in response to my having posted that I don't drink beer (don't like the taste), and her knowing I had contacted nearly 30 big Dem donors (billionaires), resulting in 3 quite interested ones, and Charles Schultz showing support by launching a get on the ballot drive, especially

after other Dems knew I had the middle owned, so they started espousing far left giveaway programs. Then Bernie tried to steal my posted idea of appearing on conservative media outlets, and Mayor Pete actually did (to which NBC's Morning Joe credited him as the new face of the Democrats for so doing, and I slammed that faux Republican for lying and knowing the idea was mine—not either of these imposters).

The Lord had on multiple occasions told me to wait until June 19th to officially announce my candidacy, and then decide which party to run for. About 1.5 months before that set date, when the gentleman I had always posted I wanted to run with and I believed the Lord wanted in that capacity, Joe Biden, became the frontrunner, suddenly the Dem-oriented media and money/backers were silent in their prior-exposed support of my candidacy. The moment I realized the jig was up, and the big money and media were backing Joe, thinking I'd just go away, I switched parties, back to my lifelong GOP, having protested its immorality and ignorance in supporting those same traits in Trump. Following are excerpts of that change of plans, and prayerful (and not so cheerful/quite angry) discussion with the Lord about the same. Finally, when I made this change known, Savannah Guthrie gave an encouraging speech to George Washington University, and the following day Jimmy Fallon had Kevin Hart do a gameshow skit with rabbits as reward/punishment, immediately following an ad for Denver, Colorado, knowing I had just purchased a replacement bunny, and named him Denver. You will read my disdain for their suits rejecting my 3 attempts to make my announcement on The Today Show in these excerpts (they had made hundreds of such innuendos and entrees to myself the past four years, after first learning of my Twitter account):

P.S.: For those in the know (far too few), highly likely 2024 contender rivals are already adjusting/positioning from this change (note the dates, given the dates of our actions)!

Trying to show abilities at bipartisanship: <https://www.npr.org/2019/05/31/728559903/ted-cruz-and-alexandria-ocasio-cortez-team-up-to-ban-lawmakers-from-lobbying>

Trying to position as not 100 percent for or against Trump:

<https://www.politico.com/story/2019/05/30/nikki-haley-2020-elections-1348432>

References:

<https://www.today.com/news/read-savannah-s-guthries-full-graduation-speech-gw-s-class-t154411>

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XfOrJp8bKbE>

Day 1

(5/18/19)

IF it gets close, PLEASE use me and my writings to defeat the Democrat nominee, @GOP, but I'll only do so if Donnie chooses to live morally and think intelligently. For the sake of the party I used to know, I'll help it. He will never have any support from me; he's a LOSER who hurts the GOP's reputation!

I will watch with GLEE if polls start saying Biden can't beat Chump! I'll have a celebration party, and say, 'I told you so'—you 'dun screwed up, fools! I'd say by March, such evidence should start showing up.

I hope we see the greatest get-out-the-vote effort in the history of America. I'll vote Biden, but every other GOP, unless they're known Trump cultists. People HAVE to cave to the dictator to keep their cushy jobs, and feign liking or respecting him! Pastors do so all the time! Slaves, from selling their souls out!

There are new people coming by here all the time, so for them, please know we are loyal to NO political party! We are ONLY loyal to moral principles, and making BOTH parties behave well, and think smart.

My associations change, accordingly! In that sense, I am politically neutral! #MoralsMatter, NOT parties!

Be looking for our anticipated 2024 or 2028 Presidential campaign as a Republican or Independent. Everything depends on who wins in 2020, and whether the GOP accepts our common sense ideas; if not, a viable third party will be organized by 2028 (expected). #GoneFishing

Would I ever be a Democrat again? Only if another conservative Chump type led the GOP, a viable third party didn't exist, and the Dems' media and backers actually came through, vs. teased. Highly unlikely. It's likelier we'd start a viable third party! I can't trust them! 'Fool me once, shame on you...'

And for any to say I'm a political opportunist, flip-flopper or chameleon, my ideas are too good to let them pass away, so I always look for an opportunity to implement them, as party is irrelevant to me!

Christians should ever be working to make their political party more morally perfect! @FHunscripted should care about abortion more, and @RobertJeffress should care about ending severe poverty in America more. The fact that they don't says party is worshipped over God, in their politics! (Job 6:25)

Something you HAVE to know, when you FEEL Chump has NO shot... MANY people think whites are under assault, via over-immigration, want to keep ALL their money, and never let government help others with it, and want all abortions banned. He can gen up loyalty from those types!

And I GUARANTEE you the "pastors" who supported sin to overturn Roe NEVER thought through what a replacement law should be! They would have let states do as they choose. I have established reasonable limits on the right and left! Theirs was emotion-driven, NOT thought- or law-based! #ChristianCabal

ALL Democrats but Biden stand NO chance, as the leadership and media are backing him as your only hope against Chump. You ought to combine forces, or select a VP partner that makes an amazing duo. Oprah could give Joe a run for his money, but she won't hurt the party's chances, so the also-rans are wasting time and money; I take that back... also-rans are seeking a position in a new (hoped for) administration under Biden. They never thought they'd beat him anyway.

Day 2

(5/17/19)

Prayer: Lord, You know the Hitler Pharaoh in the White House flaunts Your rules, worships Self, lies like a dog, and worships money and sex (Ex.: Serial wife upgrader). Please destroy him, in any sense of the word You choose. Thank you. -The reasonable American people. FAKE baby Christian mocking The Name! #Judgment

I have ZERO concern our ideas can destroy Goliath. I just don't know how the Lord will raise up media opportunities, which, in turn, will bring in the funds to take our 6 month nation-wide travel schedule. His job to do. He chose a non-marketing spokesman BAD at "pitches." Ex 4:10

God often has other ideas, but as far as I'm concerned, this campaign is over, as the media, apparently, has no interest in my [announcement] airing. If that remains true until June 19th, that day I re-identify as a Republican, and I'll work to defeat Dem nominee! No threat-fact. I always do what I say.

That means I return to church after June 19th, and if God doesn't change His plans, I'll be running in 2024 as a GOP. NYC on book publishers and TV networks has NOT been kind to me, and I say F them all (media and publishers) for abusing me for ideas, then throwing me away! Judge them, Lord, literally!

I have ZERO complaints about Dem leadership! It's all about the media I've contacted three times. They don't appreciate one of the best brains, and I can and will name names I've contacted [I posted name, email and address of all of them, on Twitter, including all billionaire or celebrity donors I contacted]. I hope God destroys their businesses! My emails have all their Hell-bound names. Burn where you're going!

I'm NOT happy with the Lord, either. Dead end, abandoning me in last stretch, it seems. He still has 32 days to act, but He, apparently, is unable to get the media to break past their bias, favorites or blackballing. I'll be contacting all conservative outlets next week! I've quit! Has God?

You will NEVER again gain from my brain! For all intents and purposes, until June 19th, this account is closed.

I'm re-writing my FEC form 2 to indicate 'Republican.' A two year interruption to a lifelong track-record, for NOTHING! It will be mailed June 19th, if God doesn't change my plans, and I'll probably withdraw for 2020. I'll NEVER be a Democrat again [unless another Trump type arises], at that point. GOP or independent ONLY, for the rest of life.

The @TodayShow had the audacity to make ~140 articles from my ideas the past four years, then Andrew Lack's lucky gatekeeper rejects my emails three times? I have informed them, I will never offer again. You will not use me anymore for ideas! I'm volunteering to reelect Trump after 6/19!

.@POTUS @realDonaldTrump I think you're evil, stupid, and the WORST president we've nearly ever had, but because of the mainstream media, I am volunteering my services to get you re-elected. I can advise you on intelligent policies, IF you repent, and start behaving morally! AAorg2020@gmail.com

[God's message to me:] Don't vote if you don't 'wanna. Have nothing to do with their evil business, if you don't 'wanna. Completely tune out of all news, if you 'wanna. You did all you were to do. When prophecy comes, you're ready to fly. You did your job. Nothing is lacking for Me to return, human props-wise. You told everyone you could to warn them.

You need not ever do so again. The VIP's tell the underlings, by word-of-mouth. The pastors do the same. The media and politicians, etc. You know how broad a global reach your tweets had in 2014-2018. Heads of state were here. The world has been warned I'm coming in judgment, and you gave the solution—John 3:16

Your job is finished. TETELESTI! [Me:] So what's June 19th? [Answer:] Formal party declaration date only. It WON'T be Dem! [Me:] Can I start a different job, or must I prepare sales for a political run? [Answer:] Your decision—whatever makes you the most money, and brings you joy. [Me:] Sales brings me NO joy! Please restore a vision for better.

I already know without Schultz, independent is not possible. And Pence will 'wanna run—he's an easy GOP loss, and boring as drying paint. [Answer:] You don't worry about that. Your politics involvements were for prophecy! When it hits, NOTHING else will matter! Politics will remain status quo, as FOOLS see no better!

Prophecy trumps politics. You did all you could to get My people to evangelize. Their judgment will be swift, then that of the whole world. You will be Raptured, then enter the reward I just detailed to you. You always taught, why not have the biggest mansion humanly possible! That's your future, now.

You have ALWAYS begrudged that everyone else can chase money, but you can't. Go chase it wildly! Your eternity can't get any better, no matter what you do from here on out! Now go make this life better.

No one has a more fantastic future, in your era, excepting Billy, your idol. [Me:] RIP Mr. Graham! Enjoying yourself?

(Yes). [Me:] Again, why didn't You tell me any of this in January? [Answer:] You have to be compelled. Your willingness to run away and chase money is the same as every other American! I needed a vessel/tool. You get eternal rewards—why are you bemoaning temporary ones are lacking? [Me:] Because I have bills. [Answer:] Go work!

[Me:] Can You give me any enjoyment in sales? [Answer:] Would you enjoy making big bucks, quite easily? [Me:] Yes. [Answer:] Than go make those calls. I'm the Door Opener, even if not for politics, in 2020. Remember your mansion. Chump is a bankrupt man by comparison, and he's not even heading here (my words or God's?; Unsure. [Me:] Is he saved?

NO evidence! Will he be impeached? NOT writing the answer, as I don't make predictions/prophecies anymore, but I got an answer. Is he the AntiChrist? [Answer:] Only you and I know for sure. Time will tell. [Me:] Do I need to withdraw my form 2? [Answer:] Do whatever you like. That's your life mandate, until the Rapture.

[Me:] I like writing books, but not marketing them. I'll do sales, for now. I'd consult Fortune 2000 businesses, for a fee. I guess I'll sell like h_ll, then see what happens in Your leading for 2024, NOT as a Dem. If I'm free to do what I want, I never wanted any politics jobs. I'd have done well in the White House, but not worth the kissing up to the media, rich people, and pandering to voters like Santa Claus.

NOT my style, and never could be. I'm an educator. I'm through with that [political strategy posts], unless a news article strikes my fancy. I'm gone fishing, needing to be really good, to be a rich fisherman. Goodbye politics. Prophecy is coming!

I'm not waiting until 6/19. I'll declare today that I'm an independent, GOP-leaning (when they're not conservative), and I may never vote again. I may never listen to the news again. I don't care anymore. I'm waiting for prophecy to destroy this earth! You were warned! John 3:16 I'm making money! Good luck. Bye.

Day 3

(5/21/19)

GLAD for God's perfect timing of my bailing on that party! Trying to impeach and shun people who hate abortions, the past four days. His timing is PERFECT, and not always mine! ([link: https://www.foxnews.com/politics/angry-dem-says-trump-raping-the-country-as-impeachment-push-nears-critical-mass#](https://www.foxnews.com/politics/angry-dem-says-trump-raping-the-country-as-impeachment-push-nears-critical-mass#)) [foxnews.com/politics/angry...](https://www.foxnews.com/politics/angry...) I've NEVER been for DJT impeachment, or thought abortions moral! Thanks Lord, for Your leading!

If Dems had wanted DJT to lose, their backers and media would have made an opening for our Pledgers ideas. They didn't, though I gave them three opportunities. I don't get used or played, so I switched parties to my lifelong home. I'm a patient man; I'll make money and prepare, since they weren't interested.

A local talk radio moron said Corker, Sasse and Flake are personas non grata. The IDIOT believes in pure conservatism. When Chump is gone, the reasonable side of the party will, again gain their voice, and conscience. Winning causes egos that can't see reality!

That same moron has ZERO right to ever claim he stands for morality! Sin to win! He disdains people who vote conscience, are independent, can think, and don't worship party. He has no fear of God, just idolatry of power. I'll debate him anytime! #Loser!

Day 4

(5/22/19)

If this doesn't motivate Republicans to vote in 2020, nothing will: Presidents often hire staff members from the people they ran against in the campaign. That means if Biden won, these freebies promisers would likely be cabinet members.

Day 5

(5/23/19)

You need to be as transparent as possible, do the right thing(s), and pass good laws for the good of our nation, @POTUS @realDonaldTrump People who make THESE hashtags have NEVER gotten over the WASP church ushering you into office. There's NO WAY Trump is going to resign!
#TrumpMustResign

I don't agree with much, concerning Trump, but Democrats have wanted him out of the White House since the day he first stepped foot inside it. I NEVER wanted him to be President, but they're losing their minds with him still being there. It's almost laughable—as if one would quit!

I'll never defend one thing Trump says or does that I don't agree with, but Presidents don't "resign" unless facing impeachment for high crimes or misdemeanors (Cf.: the U.S. Constitution)! There are a lot of Democrats with time on their hands to organize protests and #TrumpMustResign hashtag games.

I should have studied Bill Clinton's methodology more in detail (and Obama's book), as one of them tried to practice a form of centrism, and one wrote about it. It's the EASY way to side with one extreme against the other, and harder not to get sucked into that sick and stupid game! #EffortlessEmotionalism

The @GOP BETTER quickly realize that the extremism and anger on the left will translate into one of the greatest get-out-the-vote campaigns ever. Talk radio ONLY reassures listeners that everything's positive for the GOP. Complacency or ignoring/denying opponents' rage will lose GOP seats!

And if Dems impeach DJT, Pence would be a much more reasonable, peaceful and policy-informed opponent to run against, and such impeachment would rile up GOP votes like nothing else can. I offer objective advice. People aren't used to that, but biased party worship and power idolatry sins!

I PLAN to vote for Biden, and to help GOP's—even Trump. That's NOT schizophrenia. I fight back vehemently when people do me wrong, but also fight against immorality and ignorance. This is exactly how I can achieve both ends. Do I care who wins the White House? Not much, at this point! Whoever's most moral and smart!

Policy-wise, if Biden supports views I can't tolerate, or Trump behaves in intolerable ways, my vote for the top of ticket could change, or I may just do as last time—all GOP's but no President vote. I'll make my comparison, and vote accordingly. Biden on abortion could tip the scale against him!

Truth be known, the way I got shafted by the Dems will likely affect my decisions on how to advocate the next 1.5 years, more than anything else! Any who view here know I don't take any crap off anyone, and crap is what I got from their media and backers. I don't forget being used! They messed with the wrong guy!

If Trump behaves civilized and proposes good policies, I'll 100 percent work to defeat Biden, based on NBC, Bloomberg and 3 other Dem billionaires' behaviors! Handlers simply need to keep him in check, and advise him on good policy, as I'd relish a Dem defeat for those peoples' behaviors against me! I'm all in, if so!

I'll admit, if I ever help Chump toward a win, it's more to get revenge on Dems for my treatment. The Lord said destroy them if they do you wrong, but only a handful did. Hence, my indecision. As I've left them, there are few reasons not to go for helping the GOP, including its head! #Prayer need (and Dems are turning liberal).

I'll NEVER be 100 percent conservative, and I disagree with their selfishness and greed values, but I am conservative on many issues, and take the good of all views, including sharing liberals' ambitions to fix problems that cost money. Arrogant, caustic conservatism I'll always fight, as with libs' spending sprees!

I'm 'gonna focus on right policies, and NOT concern myself with any party's advancement—only positions. Our tweets will help any from any side who want the right thing done. This is the service I can provide. May any and all who apply these things win, no matter their party! I HOPE all GOP's will.

Update #2: Two and a Half Years a Democrat

(5/20/19)

IF the GOP will repent for having elected CHUMP, I'm starting to get my old love for the party I had in Reagan's time, through the Bushes! I'll do everything in my power to get them all re-elected, if they will renounce DJT's immorality and ignorance! @GOP @SenateGOP @HouseGOP

I voted for ALL GOP's but Chump; when it looked like he may win, I suggested Hillary, because she was more wise/intelligent and peacefully dignified than he (i.e., moral). Though two imperfect candidates, he FLAUNTED his sins. I will NEVER like or care about him, but I do care about the GOP's reputation!

I've been a Republican since birth, and was a Democrat for 2.5 years (11/8/16-5/18/19) to protest CHUMP's hijacking my lifelong party. I'm b-a-a-a-ck to reclaim the heart and soul of what used to be a dignified group for thinking over feeling, and for religion vs. sinful heresies, like Trumpianism.

Here's EXACTLY why GOP's have cowered to their dictator: He makes your career and life miserable if you act like Christians should, and as John the Baptist DID! He threatens, and rids the party of GOOD men like Paul Ryan, McCain, Flake and Sasse. &@#\$ him! #NeverTrumps have free speech, A hole! You'll NEVER shut me up!

You do not own the GOP, evilly-sinful reprobate, @POTUS @RealDonaldTrump I am now, again, a Republican, as I've been since birth, protesting YOU for 2.5 years as a Democrat, and I've come to reclaim the party of Reagan, Bush, Bush, McCain and Dole. You are a lame duck SOON! And conscience shall return.

I am NOT interested in evangelizing Chump. I don't care, either way. I just want truth/honesty, morality and intelligence from him and his policies, or I will remain the most outspoken GOP to him and his reelection! That lack is what I've ALWAYS opposed, as possibly the first #NeverTrump

[Update: Of course, the way the Democrat media and backers tossed me aside, after successfully advising them for 2.5 years, I am willing to help the GOP defeat their candidate, and may even help Chump, if he repents].

Update #3: Dems & GOP's 2024

(5/21-22/19)

426

‘Ask not what your country can do for you; ask what you can do for your country.’ –**JFK**

Republicans need to realize, Pelosi is being booted out in a matter of years, for the more extreme left, and AOC has been touted as the Dem’s future. Centrism and conservatism compatibility will be the GOP's way to stand against extremism on the left! The center always determines outcomes.

It’s ‘gonna be a war in 2024, if not sooner, figuratively speaking. Dems use GOP money to gain votes, by promising taxpayer money to poor people! Yes, some Dems pay up, but the majority of the 50 percent who pay NOTHING are Democrats! We have to have fair taxes, 100 percent enforced, and pay down our debt!

And poor people must do mandatory civic service as their contribution! And rich people NEED to give back generously, and pay their fair share, as we all do, including poor people's civic service; and fair share requires a streamlined government, and estimate of how much is needed, vs. wanted, so our national debt can come down some day!

My point is that the GOP needs to understand what’s needed, and right for them to pay, then dig in their heels beyond that point! CHUMP gave you too much in tax rebates, when Uncle Sam has nothing to give away. I KNOW from experience laymen unable to retire will ALWAYS take ‘mo money back from government, and NOT complain!

But that’s NOT the same as paying what is owed/due (Rom. 13). No one volunteers and sends in more than the tax bill amount. A righting of the ship has to occur, where everyone knows their tax bracket is fair, and no loopholes exist, government is efficient (vs. wasteful), so people don’t begrudge (as much) paying in, and politicians quit giving away the BANKRUPT store!

CHUMP has spent trillions we don’t have. Present Dem presidential candidates are promising trillions we don’t have. Screw them ALL! They’re horrible people! You don’t advance self (ego sin) by bankrupting future generations! Cons used to care about fiscal responsibility. HYPOCRITES! Sin city IS Washington D.C.!

The poor must be made to make it on their own. IF they can’t do so in the modern economy, you choose homelessness or move to a third world nation, as NO taxpayer owes you money to keep up in a global economy! You’re competing with \$2 a day Chinese laborers. Why does any business owe you more than minimum wage?

If your work effort and quality exceed the norm, for low rung employees, you deserve more. If not, you don’t. And MOST people the world over would nearly die to make our minimum wage, which is why thousands are flooding our borders. Globalism caused all this disparity, and all these problems!

We have an artificially propped up base minimum wage, and safety net to help the poor, so all the world’s poor want in on it, because it’s FAR better than anything they can get back home! WE AMERICANS have set up the perfect storm for inviting the masses, through those two programs created for AMERICANS only!

Poor Americans have to pull their weight! Homelessness is NOT evil as society’s end for any who won’t. Charities and churches exist, but the need is employable skills. Business tricks to ruin economic opportunities have to be curbed/regulated, and the rich have to quit being favored by government, but the poor, also, have to learn to live within their means! YOU chose the number of kids you own/have. YOU chose not to make excellent grades (even though government schools failed you if they didn’t make you

succeed, despite hardships). YOU chose to have skills only the lowest wage matches with (unless you're mentally or emotionally disabled). That's NOT TAXPAYERS PROBLEM! Grow up!

America has MERCY—NOT justice—offering you a safety net. It HAS to be TEMPORARY, and empowering self-sustainability! Mooches, leaches and sponges are not welcome here! We taxpayers work hard. We don't do so for people not in our employ or family! We earned it... we 'wanna enjoy it! That's why conservatives say we're law-abiding, so government—leave me alone!; Guns? Come and get it; and don't tread on me slogans!

Taxpayers aren't all rich people! We middle class have ZERO interest in funding others! We live pay check to pay check, and have kids' colleges to pay for... why would we agree to any more taxes? EARN YOUR OWN DAMN LIFESTYLE!

There's either 'gonna be a war, secession, violence, or a reconciling in 2024 or 2028, in U.S. politics! The extremes' models of keep all I have (hoarding greed) or take what others have (envious theft) has GOT to come to an end! I'm hoping a common sense centrist party can be organized by then, or God help us all! Civil War number two!

Dems always target the rich, AS IF they're all evil! Dems ALWAYS 'wanna give poor people freebies, vs. skills to be self-sufficient! Dems ALWAYS 'wanna fix problems that cost money, and 'wanna force those desires onto taxpayers! No one wants to address \$22T debt, and China as America's master! (Pv. 22:7)

The GOP NEVER has any problem with business ruining lives for profits! NOTHING is off the table for cost-cutting or profiteering! Slaves by free internships, rising insurance copays, layoffs, outsourcing, imported VISA labor (never poor laborer!), streamlining, automating, robotizing, forcing two income families, ending pensions and matching stock options, busting unions, fighting regulations.

It's a polite fight, so far, but the rich and business owners truly have intentions that HARM the masses, and a revolt WILL occur, as it did in South Africa!

Greed is good is the GOP; Gordon Gecko was a (conservative) GOP poster boy Hollywood figure! Then vote and lobby for lower taxes, always complain they're too high, and vote AGAINST the "unconstitutional" safety net, to end five federal agencies (so more people are unemployed), and end minimum wage (so peanuts slave wages can be paid by business), and end the estate tax (so they keep even more). Screw both extremes! Forgive my French!

It's NOT a level playing field (inequality and white privilege), and those who parrot 'life's not fair' ENJOY the benefits of injustice! It is the rich vs. the poor, and government's job is justice (Levit. 19:15). Poor people can't hire lobbyists, so they vote Democrat as a replacement!

WHO is MOST benefitted by life in America? The rich! WHO is least benefitted? The POOR. That, in essence, is what U.S. politics is ALWAYS about... rich people who give a damn about struggling poor who are hardworking (vs. who are lazy), and greedy, selfish, sinful ones, who only want more money! (Ecc. 1:8)

Conservatism and liberalism are BOTH sinfully WRONG! Libs have good intentions with bad budgeting skills, and cons have bad intentions disguised by moral mantras, like 'personal responsibility.' CENTRISM MUST rule the roost, or you ONLY get gridlock or undoing opponent achievements! Re-read that statement!

Politicians either get nothing done, and fight full-time, or they get things done that get un later. THAT IS AN ASININE SYSTEM, folks! Amazingly, I'm through, here! Nothing more to say. @Pledgers2020 becomes @Pledgers2024; 2028 at the latest! Centrists will rule!

EVERY WASP who attends church MUST get out in vote in 2020! It's NOT about abortion, it's about people wanting to steal and confiscate what you own! If push comes to shove, the GOP will NOT take from you, but the Dems will! Until centrism rules, #WatchYourWallet, brethren, and give generously.

If Dems had any vision other than taking Other People's Money, they'd have a valid party to be part of. If GOP's had any vision other than keep it all for me and mine, they'd have a valid party, too. The system is broken, and rigged for continual drama, where NOTHING gets permanently fixed. Anathema!

Update #4: GOP Family Reconciliation/Reunion

(Mt. 12:25; 5/23/19)

I believe there are enough rational Americans that centrism, properly presented, can WIN in 2024 and 2028, but candidates have to run under a party label, so please let me explain to conservatives exactly what I mean by it, and where it differs from them. First, as a lifelong Republican, LOOK at the tweets I've posted, WELL BEFORE Trump, assessing our former presidential candidates:

Can't help everyone, but everyone can help someone. Democracy is worth dying for because it's most deeply honorable form of government devised by man. #RonaldReagan (9/8/14)

I was a supporter of getting God back into the political and cultural discussion in the Reagan era, though evangelism is MUCH more needed by our neighbors. (1/5/15)

MANY in the U.S. WASP church will pin their hopes on #BenCarson as the Great WASP hope, as they have sought a positive conservative secular savior since the Reagan era. (1/9/15)

The Reagan era was AWESOME for U.S. Christians. One in the White Hose believed, as we sort of do, and we rallied and united for many (but NOT all) good principles; the ground shifted! (1/9/15)

70 percent of U.S. states adopted gay marriage, an ad said yesterday, and no one thinks the next President will successfully overturn Roe, but give us another Reagan, anyway. (1/9/15)

@BillClinton and #RonaldReagan had charm, charisma, and PEOPLE skills. You can't force yourself on others, Barack. Socialize and LISTEN! (link: <http://fxn.ws/1A5qYoI> fxn.ws/1A5qYoI) (1/11/15)

Mr. #Putin: Tear down this wall of aggression, violence and invasion (in the spirit of the great Ronald Reagan). @Putin @PutinRF_Eng #Ukraine! (1/22/15)

NEVER trust @PutinRF_Eng 100 percent! "Trust but verify." –Reagan. Talk is cheap/actions speak LOUDer than words! #Gog #Magog (link: <http://bit.ly/1t2mhih> bit.ly/1t2mhih) (1/22/15)

I'm ALL for personality—even brash claims; NOT for stupidity/one-liners and show. We need REAL leaders with authority and good ideas; Reagan had most of that. (1/24/15)

You can't believe Russia is up to old tricks? Wake up. They're the evil empire, as Reagan and Romney told you; trust but verify. Not their Gorbys administration (link: <http://fxn.ws/1y09RV5> fxn.ws/1y09RV5) (1/26/15)

Context—American heroes!: MLK, JFK, FDR, Edison, Ford, Washington, Lincoln, *Reagan*, Rosa Parks, Patton, Pele, Peter, James, John, the Apostle Paul, JESUS, Doug MacArthur (2/3/15)

Bill Clinton type Dems I am 100 percent for (absent the improprieties). Reagan type GOP's (absent the lack of government concern for the poor); why can't we have BOTH/and? (2/6/15)

Politicians don't even always understand foreign policy needs! Reagan knew prophecy a little. You can DENY it, but I KNOW it's coming. You've got to be prepared. (2/7/15)

THIS is why you keep losing. Plus very boring candidates. Was Romney inspiring when he misspoke, and seemed to have no strong desire to win? McCain? (1/31/15)

I was a HUGE fan of Mitt (and voted for him), but his 50 percent are lazy comment, and near 50 point academic economic plan did him in, as I said at the time. You've got to win to have power, and his hustle was questioned in the waning months and wishing everyone could be rich impractical pipe dream.

The GOP HAS to convince the majority who are NOT super rich that their policies are better for them than the handout bunch. McCain/Romney DIDNT do that well enough. (9/23/14)

Folks with jobs DON'T have time to verify claims, which is why politicians MUST tell the TRUTH! I hear Romney said give up fighting amnesty. IF so, he's WRONG! (12/4/14)

Dole/McCain/Romney--NOT a string of barn burner personalities, though ALL extremely NICE gentlemen. 'Nice guys [often] finish last.' You've got to WIN! (12/22/14)

I voted for McCain, but that duo crashed with extremes of boredom and hyper, less-informed NON-boredom. I was for Perot (until he added his VP), then went for Dole. (12/22/14)

I DON'T think it will be Clinton vs. Bush. Jeb HASN'T been vocal for YEARS, or done amazing things in Florida the media hyped. His brother got all the attention. (12/27/14)

If military punishment can't be exercised perfectly (it rarely can), err on side of over-punishment of "evil-doers!" (a George Bush-ism). Logic. (1/14/15)

World's policeman? NOT by desire, but often by necessity, as the sole superpower. Lead ethically, but "L-E-A-D," as @JohnMcCain said. #JustDoIt (1/26/15)

I voted for BOTH Bushes!: Your vote doesn't matter? Ever heard of 'hanging chads?' George Bush had to appeal to the Supreme Court to get a win, it was so close. Your vote MATTERS. (1/27/15)

GREAT comment on Romney's 47 percent comment NOT going away. #Mitt flip-flopped RIGHT, and bought conservative lies that all poor people are lazy dependents, and it hurt him! (1/27/15)

Leading from behind is following, not being a sheep dog shepherd!: You may get followers, and you may get detractors, but nonetheless, LEAD. ONLY ones "leading from behind" are followers! L-E-A-D (John McCain-ism) (1/28/15)

Get RIGHT positions, and mean them sincerely. Though Romney was in FIRST PLACE, I'm not sure people believed he REALLY meant help poor with his 47 percent comments. (1/31/15)

'GOP out of commission' (Robert Dole). NOT for long! FIX the system, and it NEED not only be a two-party system. Whatever works BEST! #FixTheSystem. (1/28/15)

I can't believe GOP leaders let number one in the polls drop out! You LOST with Dole, McCain and Romney. You've been LOSERING too often, save Bush and Reagan. Are you Democrats? (1/30/15)

George Bush 1 didn't let Saddam Hussein INVADE Kuwait. Obama LETS Russia INVADE #Ukraine. Who's the BETTER leader? Aggression is EVIL! (2/8/15)

U.S.A., L-E-A-D! @JohnMcCain said it JUST like that. You NEED it spelled out for you, as we've nearly forgotten what it means. Like Nike, JUST DO IT. (2/9/15)

Having now proved my historic home has been the GOP all my voting life, the enemy is the far left extreme! They want to suck you bone dry, financially, even as 47 percent pay in nothing, said Romney. They have grand illusions of problem-fixing, but off GOP dimes and dollars!

AOC is their new poster child, and she's not a baby come 2024 (i.e., old enough not just to vote, but to run). We NEED brotherly harmony, in the GOP, and with reasonable Democrats; NOT Kumbaya unity with them, but the ability to work together enough to get things done, instead of gridlock, or having achievements undone!

I am NOT a moderate! No one has ever called me un-intense, or a flip-flopper, or a person who silently goes along to get along, or compromises in order to say something was achieved. Let me paint a picture you may never have seen, but if your mind and conscience opens just a bit, you may not see as that terribly RINO in substance:

The ONLY program to help the poor with tax dollars I support is a revised Welfare safety net, which empowers, educates and motivates them to be self-sufficient, ASAP. I mean government and others LITERALLY make that happen. They get NOTHING for free, but give back token community service for any TEMPORARY assistance (like \$3,000 a year, if that keeps them from severe suffering).

NO handouts or freebies, as there is no free lunch in life, and the Constitution's 'general welfare' clause doesn't disallow such help, but it certainly doesn't mandate wealth redistribution. This plan HELPS poor people more than any other, as they're NOT thrown to the streets, to be beggars or homeless, but it also accounts for the fact that the best welfare program is a j-o-b. It ensures they have the skills and education to get a decent job in a 21st century global economy, and become productive, contributing law-abiding citizens in society.

Everyone who can work needs a job! ONLY those mentally or physically incapable of any work need to be on Social Security disability, and ALL waste, fraud and abuse of government programs MUST be rooted out, as government gets streamlined, to operate more like a business!

These are NOT new ideas for me, as the following tweets prove:

At the same time, Welfare MUST actually empower the poor to be successful! Needed job and budgeting skills, motivation, interview, attire and resume skills. (1/28/15)

And Medicaid and Welfare reform to end ALL abuse, waste and fraud, and REQUIRE some civic service as token repayment for freebies. TRULY empower the poor! (1/25/15)

The point is Goldilocks had the right answer—not too much, not too little—just right-sized government. I've said it a thousand times, and I'll repeat it here: Any American paying zero in taxes has zero skin in the game, and will always vote to spend OPM (Other People's hard-earned Money)! That is EVIL!

Compulsory civic service as token repayment for any assistance gains buy-in for what government spends! The GOP is stereotyped as selfish and greedy, and always opposing everything government does earns you that reputation. But I've balanced that concern with the poor not getting off scot free!

EVERY American has a part to play for the system to be fair. That's what everyone wants, and doesn't begrudge. They get angry when things aren't perceived to be fair. Now this isn't pure conservatism

concerning government spending, as a minimal safety net is NOT evil, and even God's people, the Jews, had one. But it also comports with II Th. 3:10, for Christians who vote politically conservative.

ALL a society can do, at a minimum, is have opportunity for all, and a caring, dare I say Judeo-Christian-based society HAS to ensure no one gets left behind (except at the Rapture), by empowering self-sufficiency! Smart buying habits taught, and budgeting, even in public schools, and NO racial discrimination in hiring.

Equal opportunity must mean something, and businesses hiring the best qualified is how that nondiscrimination happens! There is no more finely thread needle between over- and under-helping the poor than this plan, and I've been touting it more than five years! I'm consistent, and my views stay consistent no matter what party I associate with (as my tweets prove).

I ask my far right friends to consider whether this limited amount of help for the temporarily poor isn't reasonable, and not rightly accused of bleeding heart "liberalism," as there but by the grace of God and Jesus go both you and I, were circumstances to drastically change, outside our control, and as fellow human beings, humanely treating our fellow brothers, especially if your political party often cited that very same Jesus as their hero! Thank you.

Having babies to get more Welfare money should be an act that involves jail time, as with sitting on your butt waiting for the Welfare check. @DemConvention (9/23/14)

I am ALL for the #GivingPledge for ALL owning more than \$15 million, and ALL for TEMPORARY Welfare, with civic service attached IF they're also helped to land a better job! (11/27/14)

It's self-serving to say most blacks abuse Welfare, won't educate themselves, and just gangbang and do drugs and crime. That salves conscience for past white abuses! (11/30/14)

LOWER the debt, FIX the economy (NOT just for the rich), empower the poor to get OFF Welfare, destroy ISIS, only let in who the economy NEEDS, etc. (12/13/14)

Anyone on Welfare who is abusing the system, wasting tax dollars or defrauding ought to immediately be stopped, fined, and cut off! Hand up vs. long-term handouts. (12/15/14)

Therefore, top ten issues for 2016 SHOULD be a growing economy, strong national defense, immigration and Welfare reform, education, and ethics reform, politicians! (12/15/14)

The middle class DOESN'T want MORE taxes, and may empathize with the poor, but aspires and relates to rich more, and wants responsible Welfare with their taxes. (12/16/14)

Make sure no one severely suffers poverty (with token repayment in civic service for Welfare), then let charities do most of the rest of the work. (12/16/14)

Common sense says there are no free lunches, and hand-ups are better than handouts. Teach a man to fish, and he can eat for a lifetime. #CommonSense! (12/19/14)

The lazy poor should NOT be given handouts. The productive poor need only a temporary hand-up. Both need empowerment to self-sufficiency. #CommonSense (11/29/14)

Small government hurts all receiving any assistance, and big government punishes achievers, and nearly bankrupts us with excessive debt. #CommonSense (1/14/15)

It's HIGH time ALL waste, fraud and abuse of our federal budget STOPPED. NEVER over-help anyone, and only help TEMPORARILY. Hand-up vs. a handout! (1/28/15)

NEVER give a fish for long. TEACH them to fish. Hand-up vs. hand-outs. Even Pope Francis said that, recently. NEVER over-help, liberals, as that HURTS the poor. (2/19/15)

So, JUST LIKE Republicans have done from Reagan on, the two sides of the party must work together, get along and be united, for a house divided cannot stand, and certainly can't withstand a coming liberal wave of AOC-like voters, as we've seen in 2019! They're coming for your wallets, people! Unite against extremist liberals.

Liberals have great aspirations, but bad budgeting skills, and ways to pay for things, like attacking the achievers. My views always take any good from any position, and rejects their bad. It's 100 percent based on common sense—not bias, or selfish party idolatry, but what's best for America, as a Christian with Christian values!

Update #5: Liberalism vs. Conservatism in 2020

(7/23/19)

Both liberalism and conservatism absolutely believe their positions are God's, even though they're polar opposites! AOC's ilk believes a nation being holy means STEALING (a sin) from taxpayers, to ensure the poor get to the Middle class, and Limbaugh, yesterday, said conservatism gives opportunity for everyone to be their best.

He NEVER addressed I Tim. 6:17-19 (i.e., the rich giving back to society), though his relatives are Christians, so MAYBE he is? He supports 100 percent greed and selfishness, as he doesn't address being one's MORAL best! And he claimed moderate GOP's support slandering the GOP as 'white supremacists.' I DO NOT, but I'm certain he does not believe in white privilege at all!

Rushie, WHY IS IT U.S. minorities—especially black and brown—seem to have much more poor than whites, percentage-wise? That has ZERO to do with whites having a historic head start in America?

Why won't Rushie GO to a hood or barrio, and PROVE to himself they're all lazy, as his beliefs convince him, and tell me how it's EVIL for government to do anything to help the poor, because the God of the Bible DISagrees! He will NOT address these aspects of conservatism!

So greed, selfishness, injustice, worldliness, materialism, love of money, zero actionable concern for poor, and DISobeying God (I Tim 6:17-19) is a system BEST for America, which is to be always seeking a 'more perfect union?' Rest assured, Rush won't talk about these matters until I'm able to confront him publicly!

Let's get to the MAIN issue: Liberals see poverty as a heinous problem government must solve. Conservatives don't believe government should solve it at all—only the private sector.

These two EXTREMES will ALWAYS war against each other, because no one defines how much "help" is enough, and liberals want to invite the WORLD'S POOR here, to solve poverty! They DO punish rich people, and that's a sin, if they didn't rob a bank or act like Bernie Madoff to get their wealth!

Here's where conservatism morally fails: They are GOOD at wanting everyone self-sufficient, and financially responsible, but that's an AIM/GOAL. Reality is, MILLIONS in America are poor, and conservatives can not lift one finger or give one dime to help, and they FEEL moral!

Mark Levin called Warren Buffett 'self-loathing' for signing the Giving Pledge, which means if you love yourself, you will hoard all your wealth! As Jew, that's NOT what YHWH's good book teaches!

The JEWS (i.e., God's chosen in the Old Testament) had a welfare system for the poor—

even they, as God's moral role models, in theory (vs. practice) DIDNT just rely on good-hearted charitably-minded people!

And YHWH says greed and hoarding are sins. Loving yourself is NOT as high a moral priority as loving God and others, Markie, and THAT is what your political belief system doesn't address!

The dream of a conservative is to gain as much money as humanly possible (NOT God's commandment regarding wealth), then keep it all for your heirs, ad infinitum. God does teach that a good man leaves an inheritance, but He does NOT teach hoarding or greed, and desiring to keep your accumulation from ever helping others or society!

So long as poor people exist (Jesus said they always will), liberals will want them all in the middle class, by tax payer-funded freebies, and conservatives will always say let the private sector handle it, NEVER asking if it alone can or will, because that's NOT their real/number one interest, but keeping it all for themselves, absent token gifts that do NOT match God's will for them (I Tim. 6:17-19).

ONLY idiots believe liberalism or conservatism are 100 percent perfect systems! In today's world, I have to tell you I'm NOT complimenting people to say they're dumb! Stupidity is not something you should aspire to! That means, if you fully embrace either extreme, you are PROVING that you're either dumb, immoral, or both, as I just laid out. THINK, people—especially Christians!

NEWS ARTICLES

(all emphases mine)

45. Franklin Graham and the High Cost of the Lost Evangelical Witness

Graham's willingness to abandon Christian principles when it's politically expedient has cost the church dearly.

It's hard to think of a single prominent American Christian who better illustrates the **collapsing Evangelical public witness** than Franklin Graham, Billy Graham's son. **His commitment to the Christian character of American public officials seems to depend largely on their partisan political identity.** Let's look at the record. In 1998, at the height of Bill Clinton's sex scandals, the younger Graham wrote a powerful op-ed in the Wall Street Journal combating Clinton's assertion that his affair was a "private" matter. Clinton argued that his misdeeds were "between me, the two people I love the most—my wife and our daughter—and our God." Graham noted that even the most private of sins can have very public, devastating consequences, and he asked a simple question: "If [Clinton] will lie to or mislead his wife and daughter, those with whom he is most intimate, what will prevent him from doing the same to the American public?" Graham was right: Clinton, it turned out, wouldn't just lie to mislead his family. He'd lie to influence courts, Congress, and the American people. Fast-forward 20 years. By 2018, Donald Trump was president—and **helping to win important policy victories for religious conservatives—and Graham's tune had changed dramatically.** He actively repudiated his condemnations of Clinton, calling the Republican pursuit of the then-president "a great mistake that should never have happened," and argued that **"this thing with Stormy Daniels and so forth is nobody's business."** **Graham was wrong: Trump, it turns out, doesn't just lie to mislead his family. He lies all the time** to influence courts, Congress, and the American people. **So is this the "new normal" for Evangelicals? Is politics entirely transactional now?** Do we evaluate politicians only on their policies and leave the sex discussions to the privacy of their own bedrooms? Apparently not, according to . . . Franklin Graham. **Now that the Democratic primary is gaining steam and a gay candidate is surging forward, Graham has rediscovered his moral voice.** Yesterday he tweeted this: Yes, marriage is the union between a man and a woman, but Trump married a woman, then married his mistress, then married a third woman, then had an affair with a porn star while that third wife was pregnant with his child. Yet **Graham says, "God put him" in the presidency and we need to "get behind him and support him."** **The proper Evangelical position toward any president is not hard to**

articulate, though it is exceedingly difficult to hold to, especially in polarized times when one party seems set on limiting religious liberty and zealously defending abortion: We should pray for presidents, critique them when they're wrong, praise them when they're right, and never, ever impose partisan double standards. We can't ever forget the importance of character, the necessity of our own integrity, and the power of the prophetic witness. In other words, Evangelicals can never take a purely transactional approach to politics. We are never divorced from our transcendent purpose, which always trumps political expediency. In scripture, prophets confronted leaders about their sin. They understood a core truth, one clearly articulated in the Southern Baptist Convention's 1998 Resolution on Moral Character of Public Officials: **"Tolerance of serious wrong by leaders sears the conscience of the culture, spawns unrestrained immorality and lawlessness in the society, and surely results in God's judgment."** All too many of our nation's Evangelical leaders haven't just "tolerated" serious wrongdoing by Trump, they've rationalized and minimized it. Some have even given the "thumbs up" in front of a Playboy cover. (What would Nathan, who dramatically confronted David over his infidelity and murder, say?) **In so doing, they've seared the consciences of the culture and the church, and granted their secular opponents all the ammunition necessary to question our sincerity as believers.** Scripture repeatedly warns that **Christians should expect to be despised by the world,** and in many quarters of our culture (the academy, Silicon Valley, Hollywood), Evangelicals are among the most-hated members of all. But **whenever someone hates us, we should ask why.** If it's because of our faith, we should rejoice; **if it's because of our sin, we should be humble enough to repent.** Even the best of men are far from perfect, and our troubles can be our own fault. **Franklin Graham is under fire today. He should be. His double standards have cost the church. This mistake should not define him**—he has done much good and preached the Gospel faithfully for many years—but it should grieve him. **Through his blatant hypocrisy, he has earned his critics' wrath.** —National Review, David French (4/25/19)

2014-2015 MESSAGES

Common Sense

(12/19/14, et al)

Common sense says a flat tax primarily benefits the rich—those least needy of another monetary benefit from government, and who can afford taxes the best.

Common sense says ending the estate tax ONLY benefits the rich, and HURTS society, from LOST revenues, when our budget can hardly be met!

Common sense says ending the minimum wage would HURT workers more than help a few workers in North Dakota oil fields, Hannity and Gingrich! Duh 101

Common sense says give freebies, and people flock to receive them, but SOMEONE has to pay for them! And if our education system isn't world class, U.S.A. will LOSE!

Common sense says government CAN'T do a lot to fix an economy, as it is collective private business decisions! Obama proves that!

Common sense says if business's only purpose is profits, they'll do anything to get profits, absent boundaries the people and government imposes, conservatives.

Common sense says if the market is MUCH lower than union-demanded salaries, the Rust Belt will LOSE to outsourcing!

Common sense says if the rich have NO payback obligations, and some Americans are jobless, or severely poor, money they need must come from somewhere, vs. out of thin air.

Common sense says if you loan money for homes one could never repay, you DON'T lend them sub-prime mortgage money, nor do politicians support such lunacy! Yet, they DID!

Common sense says most folk CAN'T make tweets this fast on so varied subjects, with clarity, unless God is with them. Such is my claim. Can most politicians?

Common sense says there are no free lunches, and hand-ups are superior to handouts. Teach a man to fish, and he can eat for a lifetime. #CommonSense! #JustDoIt, politicians!

Common sense says you DON'T drill baby drill, with NO concern for the environment, or push 100 percent green energy before it has matured! DUMB policies!

Common sense says you DON'T reward BAD behavior, or you encourage more of it. You DON'T empower laziness or ignore strugglers! #CommonSense See our Dumb as a Donkey book.

Common sense says you DON'T reward bankers who, in part, CAUSED the sub-prime mortgage crisis, to get BONUSES, or to be bailed out of their own BAD decisions! Duh 101

Common sense says you DON'T so withdraw from Iraq and Afghanistan that you allow ISIS to fill the void, no matter how much war fatigue the U.S. feels!

Common sense says you never pay ransoms, appease dictators, ignore problems (like Social Security, and our debt), or become the debtor to China as our master!

Common sense yields common ground. For example, you can't spend/credit card your way out of debt and a low-paying job! Common sense WORKS! #JustDoIt, D.C. politicians!

Update #1: We The People

(1/8/15)

We (the people) HAVE spoken. We may NOT all be lawyers, to understand all your tricks, but our intuition and common sense GUIDE us, and we're NOT fooled.

We (the people) are TIRED of your games. We are NOT stupid, and We do NOT approve of what you are doing (or not doing) to OUR country! #FixTheSystem

We (the people) are watching. We are your bosses. You are public servants, and we are NOT slaves. We may be too busy to notice, sometimes, but we're WATCHING!

We KNOW a flood of immigrants from anywhere is unsustainable to our workers, economy, and social services, so WE the people WILL change this—NOT politicians.

We KNOW the U.S. educational system is broken, and falling in global polls, but WE WILL change this! Our kids DESERVE no less! #ImMadTooEddie!

We live in the GREATEST country in the history of man! DON'T let our politics NOT reflect that tradition and track record of leadership and great ideas!

“We must learn to live together as brothers, or perish together as fools.” “A genuine leader is not a searcher for consensus, but a molder of it.” #MKL Jr.

WE THE PEOPLE ARE the answer! Read our political book (Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant) to get a vision of HOW politicians SHOULD vote, then DEMAND IT in 2020 [2024/2028]!

WE THE PEOPLE are the power, and I am TIRED of tricks and inaction and lies. I will NOT tolerate it anymore, and am willing to put my b_tt on the line!

We the people ARE the power. Speak truth to power? They need to be speaking the TRUTH to us. We are the power. We the people in free America.

We the people see gridlock for what it is... a tacit admission that you think things are as good as they can get. They are NOT! U.S. #Congress

We the people see through your heat vs. light; your drama vs. productivity; your good cop/bad cop, so incumbent advantage keeps in power your appeasing bases!

We the people CAN vote in enough politicians committed to the GOOD, common sense policies of BOTH sides, to throw all others out in 2020 [2024/2028]. Do it, and WIN!

We the people DEMAND GOOD policies NOW, and common sense in Washington. NO MORE Fighting, or uniting against US, for money! #DemandChange vs. hope and change!

We the people do NOT have to be stuck with a two-party system, nor is a third party required. READ our book for practical solutions to Washington-as-usual (Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant).

We the people have abdicated our role as rulers of our nation, and outsourced it to many greedy pigs and bums. #ThrowAllBums out (not all are bums).

We the people have gotten fat and lazy in investigating who's telling the truth, and who votes in our best interest in Washington... WE will change this!

WE the people have KNOWN there were many bums in Washington, but denied they're our bums, but WE the people WILL change this (soon)! #Voters

WE the people have let the foxes guard OUR hen house in D.C., and WE WILL change this! We've been too busy, and self-absorbed, but WE WILL change this!

We the people HAVE the power to MAKE/force executives not be the only ones who benefit most from Capitalism! The rich getting richer is EVIL, if only for them!

WE the people have watched our nation LOWER in international respect, and be taken advantage of by emboldened regimes, but WE WILL change this!

WE the people have watched with curiosity the DRAMA in D.C., holding FEW-to-no politicians accountable, but WE WILL change this! #WeThePeople! #USVoters

We the people have, are and will again BE the power! WE WILL do this! IF you believe this go to AmericanAnswers.org, soon, and make your voice HEARD.

We the people KNOW Social Security WILL fail, and WE will NOT let it. We KNOW politicians deal with trivial matters, OFTEN, but WE WILL change this (soon)!

We the people MUST rise up and demand moral leadership in our governments. NOTHING LESS! God sees all. Do the right thing.

We the people MUST unite to assert our power AGAINST every partisan politician, and every BAD policy, issue-by-issue! Voters must get our heads out of the sand!

We the people MUST unite to common sense principles I fully detail in our new book, Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant. Principles trump parties or personalities!

WE the people need, want, deserve and demand NO LESS. HEAR OUR LOUD voices in 2020 [now 2024/2028], to shake up the establishment for good, reasonable SOLUTIONS!

We the people of the world oppose terrorism, slavery, genocide, stealing, hate, severe pollution, and ALL the things in our above tweets!

We the people out-number politicians one thousand-fold+! Vote out any who will support hurting American jobs or wages! Immigrate legally, and if you can pull your own weight.

We the people are da_n tired of your shenanigans! I will PERSONALLY expose each and every one of them as soon as you do them, as I've shown here!

We the people are God's instruments for bringing about the change that alone can turn our nation around, and make it what she's ALWAYS been, and must be!

We the people are NOT 100 percent divided! We are united against BAD politicians, BAD policies, gridlock, BAD unity and manipulating D.C. drama, with little to NO productivity!

We the people are NOT inferior to politicians, in knowledge or solutions! We do NOT believe their words about public service, vs. the power being OURS!

We the people are NOT stupid, just too busy to babysit Washington, full-time, but we KNOW your tricks, and are SICK of them, and we WON'T tolerate them anymore!

We the people are NOT stupid—just TIRED of your games. Let the voice of the people rule LOUDER, and have a back-up career Plan B if you DON'T!

We the people are responsible for those who CLAIM to lead us, but We the people WILL change our blind voting for party labels, for right principles!

We the people are stuck with the lesser of two evils, because neither party budges, reforms or reinvents themselves very often. Stubborn, though IMPERFECT!

We the people are TIRED of obfuscation, dodging, avoiding, deflecting, ambiguity, doublespeak, talking in circles and straw man arguments of politicians.

We the people are TIRED of the war and games of politics! Moral-sounding smoke screens to scr_w your opponent, like the EPA delay until Canada ends the deal!

We the people say NO! You can list all those things, and put them up to a public vote. I'm but a Citizen, but I know what the PEOPLE want; Do YOU?

We the people should NEVER have special interest voices heard louder than our own! Money should NEVER buy access, votes or elections! Duh 101

We the people will NOT allow politics-as-usual in 2020, just as that date symbolizes clear vision. D.C. must, and will, CHANGE for the BETTER!

We the people will NOT BLINDLY FALL for general platitudes like Rubio's American Dream. I'm ALL for it, but we MUST also address those who DON'T achieve it.

We the people will NOT let politicians LIE to us anymore, waste OUR money, stay in power forever, and have NO accountability. The wolves are in charge of the hen house!

We the people WILL take control of D.C. in 20/20 [now 2024/2028]. OUR voice and wisdom will RULE! Our power will be felt, and U.S. WILL be number one again! #PeoplePower!

We the people WON'T put up with anymore FALSE dichotomies, trying to anger voters into STUPID clinging to one party vs. the other! See our book for SOLUTIONS!

We the people. You and me. The MASS, voting population who are NOT career politicians. We the people, NOT PACs, or Washington lobbyists. We—you and me!

We the people: DON'T accept business-as-usual in D.C.! DON'T be manipulated. DON'T accept either/or extreme politics. DON'T reward BAD behavior of politicians.

#WeThePeople have and are the power. NEVER let politicians forget that, U.S. voters. You're SO busy, but DON'T ignore the evils they do' and praise their good!

Update #2: “No More”

(1/8/15, et al)

THIS is what we the (reasonable) people want...

No bad economy, no terrorist gains, no racial tension, no unread bills passed, no favoring Wall Street over Main Street, no LEGAL bribes for politicians.

No bums in Washington, problems getting SOLVED, only GOOD political candidates, U.S.A. number one again, economically, militarily and morally. Can you see it?

No divisiveness, no spin, no dodging questions, no flip-flopping, no wasted billions on campaigning, no ignoring the middle class for the rich and poor.

No free lunch, no long-term help (except for the disabled, unable to work) and no support of selfish greed as good public policy (I Tim. 6:17-19; II Th. 3:10).

No games, no determinative lobbyist money, no lying, no demonizing opponents, no self-promoting, no 100 percent party loyalty, no pretending to cooperate with the other side, no bad laws.

No good cop/bad cop, when ALL the cops stay on OUR dole, no full pay for inaction or partial work, no sex scandals, no criminals in Congress.

NO incumbent advantage, no huge need to raise money, as PRINCIPLE will rule the day because THE PEOPLE will FINALLY be in charge!

No issue off the table, no using deadlines and vacations to pressure BAD bills, no HUGE bills with BAD details snuck into them, no more of your tricks!

No Kumbaya, no secret meetings (except top secret military matters), no favoring or buying votes with our money, no expensive perks, no what WE hate!

No leading from behind or MORE international disfavor, no winning at all costs, then flaunting it against other countries, no unpatriotism–IDEALS!

No losing any necessary wars, no shooting cops, no poorly run schools, no colleges raking parents over the coals to get a higher education.

NO misleading TV ads in campaigns, no more ruining workers and the middle class for big business money to keep your campaigns afloat, politicians! #USAunited

NO MORE apathetic or uninformed voters, who LET politicians get away with murder, because we're busy, or disillusioned with THEIR games, lies and tricks!

NO MORE D.C. business-as-usual, no more false campaign advertising, no more hidden campaign financing or political favors, no abuse of power.

NO MORE extreme partisanship, gridlock, waste, egos, multi-dollar campaigns and ideological intransigence, but common sense and progress!

NO MORE good cop/bad cop, so ALL the cops stay on the D.C. gravy train, ACTING riled up so they can keep loyalists keeping them in power with red meat.

NO MORE liars, thieves, self-serving, abusive, manipulative, ego maniac dumb politicians in Washington! We the people rule America–NOT them!

NO MORE lobbyist interests TRUMPING those of mainstream America (the voice of the people)! NO MORE sin-full lies from politicians (for money or votes).

NO MORE making up your belief system by opinion polls, or finger to the wind focus groups. NO MORE hiding what you truly believe, U.S. politicians!

NO MORE my party is right and the opponent is the devil! NO MORE BAD compromises or kicking serious issues down the road, instead of DEALING with them!

NO MORE non-transparent lobbyist meetings. FULL disclosure! NO MORE party loyalty at all costs, rewarded by positions, parties and money! Morality.

NO MORE platitudes and one-liners from D.C. politicians! ONLY results. Your career is in our hands, and we are watching your deeds and votes, NOT your lies and promises!

NO MORE political TRICKS to deceive and manipulate the American people, especially those less inclined to have time or ability to consider your spinning.

NO MORE politicians with career interests more than the good of the country, putting party over principle, or money over the citizenry! Join us—Pledgers 2024/2028.

NO MORE red state blue state, red fish blue fish Dr. Seuss mentalities. We are one America, and we will, as one again, be number one in the world, if you ACT!

No more stupidity like loaning money for homes to people who could NEVER repay it, no more outsourcing good-paying American jobs, no businesses paying zero in taxes.

No MORE tax increases on the middle class, no handouts without token repayment as civic service, no renouncing one's citizenship to avoid taxes, no tax havens.

NO MORE voting for anyone because they're rich, famous, handsome, a woman, a minority, or name recognition, but because they have the BEST ideas, and will DO them.

NO MORE wasteful spending, and NO MORE STUPID policies. NO MORE Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant Washington D.C.! See our book with the same title.

No North vs. South, no FALSE liberal vs. conservative arguments, no big or small government, no gridlock, no dirty tricks—THAT's what the PEOPLE want, IF YOU ONLY KNEW!

No passing bills that could bankrupt us, then retiring before they do, no secret expensive junket trips, no accusing opponents of false motives.

No photo ops, no red meat stirring up bases for no legitimate purpose, no losing to China, no ignoring crippling debt or dying Social Security, no robbing Generations X, Y and Z.

No political personality means much to me—ONLY their positions on issues. People come and go, in D.C., but GOOD, common sense principles are lasting!

No political speech by candidates at religious events, no going around laws with fancy lawyering, no public policy opposite in private.

NO purist conservative or liberal will like EVERY political solution we espouse, but mainstream majority middle FAR out numbers biased extremists.

NO SAFE HAVENS for murderers and terrorists (and tax cheats) OUGHT to be a global rule. Any nation disagreeing allows their continuance. Common sense!

No severe suffering or poverty, no funding terrorists or criminals, economic sabotage, no nuclear, biological or chemical weapons use.

No severe suffering, no lazy poor abusing the system, no hoarding greedy rich, and a BETTER country as a result. Medium-sized government vs. extremes.

No slandering your opponent, and no government lying. Fines, or lose your position with too many instances of such! No more NON-moral "leaders!" #Politics

No stupid everything is right with America balloon-filled conventions, no trite speeches, no speeches without IMPLEMENTATION, no 100 percent partisanism.

No tax loopholes, no promises UNkept, no sucking up for votes, no general platitudes with NO meat or details (i.e., TYPICAL campaign slogans).

No terrorist safe havens, human smuggling, severe pollution, siphoning foreign aid, corrupt dictators, killing your people without validity or legal process.

No waste, abuse, fraud, buying votes, lies, spin, backroom deals, details buried in stacks of legislation— #NoMoreTricks! Change D.C. in 2024/2028!

No wasting OUR money, no cowardly avoiding tough and important decisions, no manipulating voters when you need money or votes, no politics-as-usual anymore!

Tax havens? NO. Renounce citizenship to avoid taxes when you made your wealth in America? NO! Pork barrel projects to cronies? NO. Tax loopholes? NO!

Update #3: Wouldn't It Be Great?

(2/14/15)

WOULDN'T IT BE GREAT if ALL terror groups got counseling, would let us help their lives be better, and ridded themselves of delusional evil? #Hope

WOULDN'T IT BE GREAT if Iran's leaders would accept REALITY... Jews will NOT all move away, so live in peaceful coexistence #Pray MyMillennialVision

WOULDN'T IT BE GREAT if North Korea could rejoin the family of nations , and their head lose his ego and craziness, and HELP his people's lives be good? #DreamOn

WOULDN'T IT BE GREAT if no one suffered severe poverty, died from starvation, and every nation's economy did O.K., at a minimum? #WorkForCHANGE! #Globe

WOULDN'T IT BE GREAT IF Russian leaders could accept the FACT of independence of former USSR nations to pursue their own ends? Democracy is better than a dictator!

2014-2019 CHRISTIAN MESSAGES

Message, Introduction, Stories, Exhortations, Evangelism, Discipleship, Church Growth, Churchianity, Body Life, 5/10/13 Problem, Parachurch Organizations, Preach-And-Be-Paid, Church-As-A-Business, Salaries, Multi-Site; Specifics: Tithing, Attraction Evangelism, Quiet Time, Scripture Memory, Lordship Salvation, Revival, Website.

Introduction

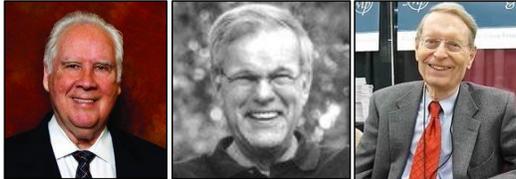
If I had never experienced full evangelism and body life (at Highland Baptist, Waco), relational discipling (The Navigators, Campus Crusade, Alpha and Omega), and seen Rick Warren and Freddie Haynes engage serious social ministry, I could handle modern church, which doesn't do these. I can't! (4/21/19)

At age 50, I promised myself I would not allow 5 percent who ever win one soul to Christ in a lifetime to continue. Now that our books are done, it's time to make waves! (6/17/18)

What you are doing WILL be exposed to the ends of the earth in REJECTING this message of FULL evangelism, because the lost go to Hell forever, as a result! (7/22/16)

AMAZINGLY, when you write messages like this, you get accused of bibliolatry, legalism, citing chapter and verse, and having a critical spirit. That's as opposed to doing things UN-biblically, having little or no Bible justification, thus rejecting a biblical service of correcting Christians' thinking. (12/6/18)

All thanks to John Bisagno (RIP), Don Anderson (RIP), Charles Ryrie (RIP) and Dallas Seminary for any demonstrated knowledge of God's word, beyond the 40 solid years of personal study God has had me engage.



Stories

**Much more explanation can be found in 'Church Conflicts,'
at this website's Will You Live Forever? button**

FBC Deer Park

I lost a youth pastor job opposing Lordship salvation. ASK Bob Sebesta of First Baptist, Deer Park, TX if he's still with us. The pastor was Ernest Weedon, who CHANGED SERMONS from what bulletin said he'd speak on, to rail against my view. I stood up and challenged him to a debate (age 29). That was the end of my professional ministry. (6/11/18)

SBC Houston

That church sought me out as Evangelism Minister, based on my reputation as the most evangelistic person Doug Page knew. I was doing sales at the time. (6/15/18)

In the interview process, I asked of the job description for Evangelism Minister. Reply: 'JUST get people to our campus—Dr. Young's charisma will take over from there.' (5/18/13)

During that process, a teacher-coach asked if I'd make staffers do evangelism. My reply? 'If the mother duck is not leading, the chicks won't follow.' Suddenly there was a 'hiring freeze,' when they were raking in \$1 million a week. Their second in command even thought my JOKE of opening Astroworld on their campus (Six Flags over Second Baptist Houston) "wasn't a bad idea." WHY did people in the book of Acts never think of these things? (SARCASM) (4/21/19)

I told SBC's second in command, with their philosophy of church, why not Six Flags over Second Baptist. His response? 'Ya know, that's not a bad idea!' (5/18/13)

A staffer at Second Baptist told me 'we minister in the richest zip code in America... people don't respond to door-to-door evangelism.' I proved that wrong, OFTEN! (6/25/17)

Ed Young was reported to me by a deacon to have schmoozed a late famous Houston lawyer, to his condo in Hawaii, to secure his membership (AKA tithe). Why do you think MOST mega churches are in rich neighborhoods? The love of money sin! 96 percent of U.S. Christians in ministry stay in North America... the money lust sin. (6/15/18)

My friend, Doug Page, asked me why I left SBC? I said it got too commercialized, and I didn't care for their Summit gathering where rich people would call out how much they pledged, and challenge others to match their (often) \$50,000 contributions. (12/9/17)

...Summit challenging others to pledge \$50K (contrary to alms in secret, Mt. 7), and their public Joash Box parade of envelopes. He said, 'well it works, and black churches do it.' (8/24/17)

My dad's friend, John Baugh (RIP), allegedly donated ~\$20M to SBC Houston, then Dr. Young shut off the business meeting microphone, when Mr. Baugh wanted to speak on how his money was to be used! (5/18/13)

Osteen

[Way before he got famous...] Osteen reportedly has 1-2 extremely expensive sports cars housed on the other side of town, according to a friend and SBC deacon, two doors down from his house on Doliver. (5/18/13)

Cypress Bible

Did Joe Wall go evangelize with me, and see every lost person we were able to speak with get saved, then tell me, "I don't want that taught at my church?" YES! (11/11/14)

I went person-to-person evangelizing with Joe Wall (Cypress Bible, Cypress, TX), and after perfect results, he said, "you have a gift, God has obviously blessed and called you, but I don't want that taught here." I said, "well I don't want to go here [any longer]." Now he does EXACTLY that @ewmi He wouldn't go evangelize right next door! (4/7/19)

Jesus Video

I once lost a Jesus Video Director opportunity because in the meeting, I scolded their charging churches between \$18 and \$24 per CD, when costs were between \$1.50 and \$3. A deacon from Cypress Bible defended it as self-interest vs. selfishness, and I evangelized with his pastor, too; see our website. (10/23/17)

The Met, Spring

Call Dave Strawn in Spring, TX (RIP) to see how The Met mega church shut down his Sunday School class for watered-down teaching. There are more than 17 witnesses! (5/18/13)

FBC Katy

Have I told you about Mr. Fiegelson, in Katy, TX, who owns four businesses—one an 18-wheeler transportation business? READ about him on page 76 of part 5 (or part 7), at The Will You Live Forever? button, at this website. I call him 'feel-good-son,' but he's Fiegelson. An arrogant boaster of his riches, 'for Jesus,' of course. (6/15/18)

A Houston businessman offered \$4M to build a church gym "for evangelism." When I gave him a pamphlet showing the 10/40 Window's evangelism needs, the money went elsewhere. (5/20/13)

I got grilled by staff pastors, and the rich dude who I criticized for offering \$4M for a GYM, "for evangelism." I went to his business, and showed him how many could be evangelized for \$4M in the 10/40 Window. Later, he came by my home, by mistake, on the arm of another pastor he was courting! (6/15/18)

God led me to teach our 'On Hell' speech (at our website), at First Baptist, Katy TX's Sunday School, and every person there evangelized at a nearby shopping center. (6/25/17)

KKHT

They taught, get people saying 'yes' to small commitments (trial closes). I worked for Salem Communication's KKHT radio, and they taught us to lie about audience size, and mock any client preconceptions that we were some puny little station (which we were), by bending your index finger like a puny antenna, and denying that we knew the ratings. (11/5/18)

Head Hunter

In sales, I was once a head hunter in West Houston [less than a week]. No one can accuse me of NOT being for the Jews, because the little pipsqueak of a 'boss' let me go when our conversation revealed I was a Christian who was for the Jews, after I landed a Dallas forensic accountant and got paid ZERO! I'm just NOT for the Jews' sins—or anyone's. (5/15/18)

Global Vision

I was on an evangelism association staff, briefly, in Houston. It went defunct, because the fool of an otherwise great guy heading it up believed you had to have festivals, and hire a fund raiser for \$500K! He USED to do crusades in South America. Now he does the food business. Global Vision. (4/21/19)

Racine Bible

I was phone interviewed by the largest Bible/community church in Racine, WI, 10 years ago, but when they asked do you have connections to @TonyDungy, to get him to speak for evangelism meetings, their interest quickly died. The church in America is apostate. That's what I'm saying! (4/21/19)

DFW Medium Church

I went to a college friend's semi-mega church, and he said, 'Jim, you don't know what it's like being a pastor.' 1. I've been one. 2. If you did it God's way you would be joyously at peace! He was worried new mega church was taking his members. #SheepStealing happens all the time, and mega's don't care—Capitalism! (4/7/19)

'Church of North Dallas'

The SAME guy I told churches aren't evangelizing much, to which he said, "crusades don't pay for themselves." They later had crusades at the American Airlines Center, and ATT Stadium. Their idea of evangelism is professionals reach masses, vs. Eph. 4—laymen do their jobs. Now they exhort reach ONE person! (Who's Your One?). (4/7/19)

[All of a] sudden you see [pastor] Graham tapping the great @GregLaurie to do Harvest Crusade at ATT stadium. I had hand written Billy Graham to endorse a plan (on our website) to encourage every pastor to evangelize every lost person within walking distance of their church. His female secretary politely declined, claiming he was too frail/old, even though MyHope came forth ~three years later. (6/15/18)

Once, I pushed a church to actually do evangelism to their neighbors. THEY GAVE US CHURCH MARKETING MATERIALS IN A GIFT BAG! Some U.S. pastors hate you, lost people, if you won't join their church and pay a tithe! NO concern for your eternity, unless you'll come to their business. Heinous sinfulness! satan's priorities. I took my son, threw that garbage in the nearest trash can, got a visiting foreigner maid saved, and shoved her name and address into the palm of the staffer who turned me in for correcting his false doctrine that Christians need a new root, when Jesus is our root! (Rom. 11:16) (6/25/19)

Eight staffers in a row, at my family's church, REFUSED to go evangelize outside their building. Three of them said they couldn't, and when I saw them 30 minutes later, they were STANDING AROUND waiting for the church service to start. I once evangelized with my son, and when a gal was saved, handed her name to 'Lumpy.' (4/7/19)

What about "Lumpy," on our website (possibly deleted now, but when I renew it)? When the GOOD second in command celebrated his 15th church anniversary, 'Lumpy,' after warring against me for awhile after he left, said 'maybe they did listen to you, then walked off, still angry I called his hand on theology. (12/8/17)

The Christian Cabal's headquarters' third in command preacher once told me, to my face, 'image is everything.' I rebuked him, and he banned me from all Sunday School classes. (8/24/17)

[Relatedly] @ChrisKouba is "Stumpy" in "Church Conflicts" at this website's Will You Live Forever? button (I make learning the truth easy for you). (5/30/19)

I've been banned from Sunday School because I knew too much [and/or added too many insights], and asked too many questions, when teachers had their doctrine wrong. Ask a guy named Phil Thames. (11/3/16)

The Sunday School teacher at the time, @PhilThames, phoned me from the Texas Rangers practice in Arizona, where the staff had flown him to schmooze him, and had him tell me he wanted to discuss using my [website] materials in the class. I had pushed for evangelism and discipleship getting taught since I first joined PBC. (8/31/18)

And when I told the story on our 'religious' website, and noted it on TripAdvisor, I was called in to sign a contract never to mention that church online, or I could never return. THIS is character, or being a character? (the LATTER). Church done satan's way! NO WONDER he advises Trump. (6/25/19)

One further update to my prior testimony... I QUIT Prestonwood Baptist membership when they announced ~\$23M to buy a Dallas church for multi-site, "for evangelism." I warned them that was a WRONG decision, and God shut it down ~two years later! They made members promise to attend, for a time, to build it up. (6/15/18)

ASK Jack Graham about his sensing an 'unusually powerful presence' late March 2015. ASK HIM, media. If he lies, don't trust any words out his mouth in any sermon, ever again! Ask Phil Thames if God didn't VERY sadly judge his turning on me. God prepared its outcome for years—He has foreknowledge. (12/9/17)

Southern Baptists & Other Denominations

On 7/5/14 I emailed over 40 major denomination heads or headquarters asking them to adopt a thorough evangelism plan for their churches. I got NO positive replies. (5/23/17)

Fellowship Grapevine

I DID learn from ABC that the media won't cover an event unless there are 3 to 5 people, minimum, when I took my Go Evangelize! signs to protest Fellowship Church's \$4M Lear jet. (6/8/15)

Four Corners, Frisco

Four corners church, Frisco (under new management, now, and changed name) had a staffer accuse me of possibly having an 'emotional problem,' because I cared so much about evangelism. He has a sin problem, because he is peacefully ignoring evangelizing all nearby lost people. I'll take my allegation over his, any day! (12/9/17)

Exhortations

Paul and the apostles traveled the world to tell people the Gospel. MOST U.S. pastors won't lift a finger to leave their cushy offices to do the same! READ these verses, and REPENT!: Ac. 5:42, 8:5, 9:22, 35, 42, 13:44, 49, 14:21, 25, 19:10. Biblical evangelism is THOROUGH evangelism, pastors! (11/28/17)

And any church that has NO PLAN to evangelize every lost soul within walking distance of their uncommanded building DOESN'T CARE that those people are facing eternal Hell! There's NO other way you can spin that! We have the answer. We're hoarding it, inside stained-glass wall holy huddles! #TRUTH (2/19/19)

NO professional evangelist I know gets paid to ensure all YOUR neighbors get reached! GO EVANGELIZE ALL NEARBY LOST PEOPLE ASAP, PASTORS!!! (7/16/16)

Twitter search "evangelize asap." We STARTED this emphasis four years ago, after 35 years of living it. Our message is consistent, never wavered, never quit, and will continue until I die. Yet, 99 percent+ of U.S. pastors have not YET committed to evangelize every lost soul nearest to their buildings! (10/17/17)

FIRE YOUR PASTOR IF HE WILL NOT PUBLICLY COMMIT TO LEAD HIS CHURCH TO EVANGELIZE ALL LOST WITHIN THREE MILES OF YOUR CHURCH ASAP! (3/14/15)

I've said before: SHUT DOWN CHURCH, tomorrow, and LEAD your members to go evangelize those nearest your uncommanded buildings, pastors! I DOUBT one church will. (8/27/16)

Do not give one dime to any church whose pastor is not PUBLICLY vowed to lead all members to evangelize all nearby lost people, ASAP! Give elsewhere! (1/7/15)

Man's sin causes them to deserve/earn/qualify for Hell, but the Church's sin of NOT evangelizing ENSURES that will happen. JUDGE US, LORD! WE spurn evangelism. (11/3/14)

ALL the sheep are falling off the eternal cliff, and the shepherd Christians are predominantly IGNORING it in their actions. JUDGE US LORD! (Lk. 18:12) (10/16/14)

THIS is the conversation that will take place at the Bema Judgment between God and U.S. pastors: WHY didn't you evangelize all nearby lost people? Response: We intended and wanted to, we tried a little, we invited them, they knew our church was there. Response to response: Access denied (to exoneration and rewards) (4/21/19)

PASTORS in ministry more than three years are PRIMARILY responsible for the deplorable spiritual condition of U.S. church. I lost a teaching job saying this TRUTH. (10/23/13)

IF Christian laymen REFUSED to donate one dime to any church whose pastor wouldn't publicly commit to LEAD their members to evangelize all nearby lost people, ASAP, the Great Commission MIGHT get done some century in the future! (4/20/19)

Hit pastors in the wallet, and you will get BIBLICAL church. Earmark your giving ONLY to evangelism and relational discipling, and EDBS could happen! (6/8/14)

God will RIGHTLY bring persecution on the U.S. church for her lack of complete/thorough evangelism! May it happen SOON, as it's NEEDED. (1/16/14)

I'm sure Evangelism Explosion's founder had no idea the 1970's thorough evangelism thrust might be the last. Campus Crusade understands how influential college years are. (2/7/14)

Evangelism

PROOF 100 percent thorough evangelism CAN and DOES get done and documented (zip code 76115)! (link: <http://swbts.edu/campus-life/student-life/going-second-mile>) swbts.edu/campus-life/st... (link: http://www.zipmap.net/Texas/Tarrant_County/Fort_Worth.htm) zipmap.net/Texas/Tarrant_... @SWBTS @DrMattQueen (4/28/16)

One certain zip code (76115) HAS BEEN FULLY EVANGELIZED, documented, meaning the U.S. church's LONG OVERDUE Great Commission work is doable. It was done by my alma mater, @SWBTS, due to HEROIC, RARE leadership. Leaders vs. compromisers! I've contacted them BOTH, here! #Heroes! Doctors McQueen and Kiker. (6/17/18)

Evangelizing at church is like looking for a bride at a couple's retreat! Jesus preached to crowds, but He disciplined 12 men. LEARN His ways! (2/15/14)

The New Testament evangelism model is publicly and house-to-house (Ac. 5:42). Paul went where crowds were—synagogues and market places. 153,000 die daily; most go to Hell. (10/11/14)

The case for 100 percent thorough evangelism: Christ died for ALL people, all people go to Hell without Him, the Great Commission says 'to all creation' (NOT meaning plants or animals), and it's SO doable, if every church and pastor did their part! In Texas we have 'adopt a highway...' Churches... adopt your neighborhoods! (12/8/18)

(Jn. 12:32) If you go to Hell, it's NOT because God didn't do all He could to get you into Heaven, but it's your own free-willed choice! (Jn. 12:36) Jesus' evangelism had urgency, and an imminent deadline. The window of opportunity for you to go to Heaven is not open-ended, because He may not call you anymore, or you die. (7/11/18)

EASY plan to do, but you WON'T: 1. Pray. 2. Publicly commit to evangelize all nearby lost people. 3. Start, ASAP. 4. Recruit workers. 5. Complete the task, ASAP! It's IMPOSSIBLE for me to understand U.S. pastors REJECTING a call to evangelize every nearby lost people. Some HAVE to be lost, false prophets in it for the money! They have to be. (6/17/18)

Saying we do evangelism, when it's NOT 100 percent is like being half pregnant. IF you don't reach those nearest you, they may go to Hell, unnecessarily! (2/27/15)

In dangerous chemical spills, authorities will always FULLY use door-to-door, with other methods, as ONLY it can ensure all are warned. Evangelism tip. (2/23/14)

...One-on-one human contact is the ONLY way you can be certain everyone has heard! In California fires, authorities go door-to-door, to a person, to warn of impending fire. Hell is MUCH worse, and you stay in your air conditioned office, ignoring their plight, so you can preach to the choir! (12/13/18)

If you invented the cure for Polio, you wouldn't keep it to yourself. Attraction evangelism CANT fulfill the Great Commission! It's logistically IMpossible. I'm wasting my time addressing the church much anymore. They're NOT 'gonna do EDDBS, or change. May judgment befall our temple idols! (1 Pet. 4:17) (7/7/18)

"Christians continue day by day as though being lost was nothing more than having a common cold." – Freddie Gage (evangelist par excellence) (12/25/13)

People who experience good things talk about them. New mothers, great promotion, windfall inheritance. Apparently, the Gospel is bad news, because so few U.S. Christians ever speak it to lost people, like the inventor of the Polio vaccine would have among his colleagues, then the public. Mute children! (1/1/18)

Evangelism in America is a Swiss cheese block, with HUGE holes, and no one seems to care. If Coke wanted to offer one free bottle to everyone on earth, someone would plan out and organize how to do so! (11/14/16)

Pockets and Swiss cheese, vs. full enchilada. No child left behind, in evangelism. Christ died for all does NOT mean some, though not all will be saved. (11/5/15)

They've heard once? Tell them again. It takes 7 times, on average, for a response. You quit before 7, and you really don't care if they go to Hell. And laziness is a sin. (9/27/16)

Discipleship

Jesus preached to the crowds, but was spiritually intimate with, and poured His life into only the 11, and those 11 upended our globe, 2,000 years ago. DO IT. (10/26/16)

In EDDBS, 'D' is for discipleship. That's NOT the same as sermonizing! It's more intimate and intense. Jesus took 12, poured His life into them, and apart from one prophesied to apostatize, the 11 turned the world upside down. He also preached to the crowds, but explained it all only to the 11 (Mk 4:34, et al) (10/30/17)

In America, pastors WANT Henry Ford's mass manufactured, assembly line discipling, with everything but the kitchen sink thrown into one speech a week. (12/27/14)

MASS MANUFACTURED discipling, by sermonizing, will NEVER get the results of intimacy of fellowship, personal concern and the multiplication method! (6/14/16)

Rev. Bill Hybels reportedly said that over the years, he hadn't changed a lot of lives. That's an HONEST, sincere reflection—NOT an embarrassment—and step one to change. (11/2/13)

Church Growth

Before 1980, being rich in ministry was unheard of, except for a handful of people... Bisagno, MacArthur and Swindoll (and a few others). The church growth movement started to change that. When big business instituted mergers and acquisitions, for numerical growth, churches followed suit, and mega mania begun. (11/28/17)

Funny, pastor salaries rose when direct evangelism, relational discipling, quiet time, Scripture memory and Body Life waned. Correlation? YES. (11/26/13)

Expository preaching went by the wayside, as the Church Growth Movement of the 1980's sought larger pastor salaries by larger memberships! #TRUTH (11/20/15)

...chasing FADS: Male bonding, promise Keepers, Purpose-filled life, Experiencing God, CWT competing with EE, generational sins, spiritual mapping, health and wealth, seeker sensitive, relational evangelism, servant evangelism (vs. go and tell), and MANY more fads you can profit off. (1/24/19)

Some pastors study management books more than the Bible! Rock concerts, gyms/sports, marriage counseling, recovery seminars, famous speakers, entertainment/comedians, ventriloquists—anything but go and tell evangelism (i.e., the biblical model). To Hell with people going to Hell, if they're not attracted to our secular events! (6/25/19)

Church growth is NOT the purpose of having church. It's a place for believers to gather to worship God. Evangelism increases the number of believers, and NOWHERE IN SCRIPTURE is come-and-hear at our (uncommanded) building commanded, or even taught! Mic drop. Biblical church growth came from evangelism—period! It was the result—not the goal. There was NO come-and-hear layman efforts to get lost people to come to church buildings to hear the Gospel. READ THE BOOK OF ACTS! (6/22/19)

Do mega church pastors EVER consider the "sheep stealing" feeling of smaller pastors, or READ II Cor. 8:14? The Bible is greater than Capitalism, for Christians! (11/9/13)

NOT that God/the Bible opposes mega churches (Ac. 2, 4), but THEY did things RIGHT—EDBS priorities, and ensuring through gifts, that no CO-LABORER (vs. competitor) suffered! (6/17/18)

EVERY U.S. NON-mega church pastor who STRUGGLES facing sheep stealing, and bivocational work, and NEVER experiences II Cor. 8:14-15... God WILL reward you! (8/25/14)

My interest and concern is, number one, for struggling pastors who suffer from legal sheep stealing, and the small and medium-sized churches, who can't compete with the amenities of the megas. And NOT all mega church pastors suffer all these evil intentions and deeds! If the shoe fits, it fits! (4/9/19)

But since we are in a Capitalist, commerce-driven society, smaller pastors believe what made mega churches rich is what they need to imitate. IT IS NOT! EDBS is how you create a REAL church, and is the ONLY hope America has for REAL revival EVER coming here, for it is God's way—not fake man schemes! (10/20/17)

Churchianity

BIBLICAL church is four main elements: Thorough evangelism, relational discipling, Body Life and social ministry. Sermons are to be preaching and teaching, and salaries AREN'T guaranteed, nor buildings commanded. (6/25/19)

(Col. 2:9) Paul exerted great effort on evangelism and discipleship (Cf.: I Cor. 9:19-27, for evangelism, and Phil. 2:25-30, of a close associate of Paul, for discipleship). In America, we accept and are content just preaching and hearing a sermon, then going home. Churchianity is NOT Christianity, folks! (7/12/18)

Let's discuss the EFFECTS of churchianity's preach-and-be-paid, and church-as-a-business. Laodicea! Materially rich, spiritually bankrupt. Estimates vary, but Christian carnality is a very high percent of churchgoers. You cannot see it, and suits, smiles and dresses cover its appearance, as with nice drivers in the church parking lots. (4/11/19)

Churchianity is sermon, song and silver, for bodies, bucks and buildings, one hour a week. Christianity is a 24/7 joyous 1:1 walk with Jesus, engaging EDDBS priorities, with church as only the cherry on top of a week of miraculous following of Jesus. One hour vs. 168 hours! (I Jn. 2:27) Meet with God! (7/4/13)

Churchianity shames and guilt Christians over an INapplicable Jewish theocratic tax (the 10 percent 'tithes'), and you 'GOTTA ask yourself why. Fund the uncommanded full-time salaries and uncommanded buildings with the uncommanded tithes, for unprioritized church one hour a week, vs. an empowered 24/7 walk with Jesus. (7/4/18)

When I slam churchianity for song, silver and a sermon, ONLY an idiot would say I oppose singing, giving and preaching! I'm saying that's NOT all there is to Christianity, even church practice! Our songs are usually not Eph. 5:19/Col. 3:16 balanced! Our giving is NOT usually as the Spirit leads... (4/22/19)

And when I slam churchianity for bodies, bucks and buildings, I'm NOT opposed to churches growing (it did in Acts!), and churches need money to run (but they are 501c3 entities--NOT to be in business for profit, or taxes are owed), and pastor salaries are NOT guaranteed, though most everyone demands that, today (Ac. 18:13). (4/22/19)

Churchianity breeds carnality by focusing Christianity on two hours a week at a building with others, vs. a 24/7 walk with Jesus (Lk. 9:23). SO many U.S. Christians LIVE as though the Bible just says be nice and loving to people. IF that's true. THROW your Good Book away (Rev. 22:19), as there's NO NEED to read. (6/18/18)

Churchianity puts everything but the kitchen sink into one sermon a week... discipleship, evangelism, counseling, social action, Body Life. Christianity has THESE as a pastor's job description!: II Tim. 2:2, 4:2, 5; Ac. 6:4; Mt. 21:13, 25:35-40, and spiritual gifts DOING the Bible's one another's at church. (7/4/18)

Churchianity pushes attend and tithes. Christ pushes biblical church, FULL evangelism by ALL believers, discipleship, quiet time and Body Life. (4/28/13)

Laymen who follow pastors "religiously" are FOOLS! The Bible says test everything by God's word, NOT to worship pastors (I Cor. 1-4), that you don't need them, and that YOU are to love God with all your mind. Carnality knows LITTLE-TO-NOTHING about what God said! (I Jn. 2:27, 4:1; I Cor. 1-4; Lk. 10:27) GROW UP, Christians! (9/25/18)

As PROOF I speak FACTS about the U.S. church, poll laymen. Discover the exact percents in your church, on EDDBS. Maybe yours is exceptional, and the 5/10/13 problem isn't in those percents. CONGRATULATIONS! You are the exception to the norm/rule. Perhaps you lead laymen to evangelize, disciple, use spiritual gifts in ministry to believers, and engage social action. (10/20/17)

Body Life

[Body Life is] ...using spiritual gifts in the main worship service, to edify the family of God/body, implementing the one another's of Scripture. You'll NEVER see that done then, as it requires laymen actually participating, vs. being bench warmers, and mainly spectators who give and may sing. When else is the family all gathered? (12/12/18)

HOW are laymen not bench warmers, with their spiritual gift(s) in worship services, where they only sing and shake hands? That's not a body or family. (11/3/13)

5/10/13 Problem

[Perhaps no one has ever explained the problem] to you, so here it is: 5 percent of U.S. Christians ever win one soul to Jesus; 10 percent are fully committed to Jesus (i.e., disciples), and 13 percent regularly read their Bibles. (8/27/17)

The 5/10/13 PROB may vary in numbers, but NOT in it being an ongoing problem. IF U.S. pastors believed Mt. 6, they'd do EDBS, and accept any finances it brought! (8/28/17)

Parachurch Organizations

Evangelism Explosion, The Navigators, Campus Crusade. THESE ministries KNOW there is a qualitative DIFFERENCE between church practice and biblical ministry. They have made a lifelong career off that difference. This is NOT dividing the church in an evil way, but identifying problems to solve! [LIKELY because they are paid by supporters, so those they minister to can have their spiritual needs met, NOT being thought of as potential tithers to any ministry] (10/20/17)

Find a Christian who has been through Campus Crusade, The Navigators, or Evangelism Explosion. They're usually superior in spiritual quality to mere church-goers! (10/26/16)

(Mk. 4:34; II Tim. 2:2; I Th. 2:8; Ac. 4:13; Lk. 10:42) ACTUAL Christian ministries DO this type of maturing up of Christians, but very few churches! Campus Crusade and The Navigators, as exhibit A. And with those previously-mentioned spiritual gifts/talents, the entire church gets edified/lifted up. (9/25/18)

Preach-And-Be-Paid

(I Cor. 4:8-16) NO ONE could EVER claim pastors adhering to the preach-and-be-paid ministry model are ANYTHING like they are supposed to be! Here, Paul tells even carnal lay people, "be imitators of me" (v. 16), and he worked with his own hands (v. 12), and out-worked EVERY American pastor! (2/8/19)

Church-As-A-Business

The late 1990's is when the church-as-a-business philosophy arose. Members are residual customers and sermons are the product. Expository changed to all but the kitchen sink sermons. (8/29/17)

Church-as-a-business theory started after the church growth movement, as an attempt to grow numbers and salary numbers! Attendees as customers, sermon as product... (10/26/16)

With the church-as-a-business theory (mid 1980's), parishioners are customers, and the sermon is the product, once a week. You get residual, paying customers by Lordship Salvation (guilt them into doing their own discipling), and with the tithe lie, 10 percent income siphoned under the authority of 'God'. Churchianity HERESY! (12/28/17)

...where the building is the retail storefront, the sermon is the product, the pastor is the CEO, the church members are the customers, and the unbiblically required 10 percent tithe is the price of admission. Here's EXACTLY what Jesus TWICE thought about treating ministry as a business... Mt. 21:12-13; Jn. 2:13-15. (12/7/18)

And churches run like a business should be taxed like a business, as that's ONLY fair to the U.S. tax payer. You see these as threats to pastors' money. NOT if they trust Christ! (9/28/14)

Salaries

The UN-required 10 percent tithe is used to support an UNcommanded salary, and for UNcommanded church buildings. ALL three of these allegations are biblically TRUE. (5/15/17)

Mega church pastors should FULLY reveal TOTAL compensation if we members are giving to God, vs. man, and churches acting like a business should be taxed! (4/22/19)

Preachers are to make a living by the gospel, but not a killing (I Tim. 3:3), as it is DONATIONS-BASED! And if they're NOT very evangelistic outside their UNcommanded buildings, they're NOT making their living off the gospel—just off preaching the word to mainly Christians. (4/22/19)

DID YOU KNOW church buildings, full-time salaries, and 10 percent tithes are NOT required in the Bible, for the church? In Acts, homes and synagogues were borrowed. There is I Cor. 9:14, but a full-time salary is NOT guaranteed. NO U.S. pastor out-does Paul, and he was bi-vocational. THAT speaks VOLUMES! (3/28/18)

Multi-Site

How can you SAY you're building multiple campuses to reach more for Christ when your motive is a larger salary. Evangelism and discipleship are FREE. Cap your salary! (5/27/14)

Multi-site for evangelism is VERY costly, per salvation! FULLY reveal and CAP your salary, if it's not mainly for increased profits! Evangelism costs NOTHING. (10/31/14)

Twitter Updates

TABLE OF CONTENTS

1. Abortion (p. 452)
2. America (p. 501)
3. Business & Economics (p. 503)
4. Campaign Sermons (p. 515)
5. Capitalism (p. 522)
6. Christians & Politics (p. 527)
7. Church (p. 535)
8. Church Growth (p. 573)
9. Communism (p. 583)
10. Conservatives (p. 591)
11. Education (p. 628)
12. Evangelism & Discipleship (p. 629)
13. Extremes (p. 637)
14. Global (p. 652)
15. Green Energy (p. 698)
16. Gun Control (p. 705)
17. Healthcare (p. 707)
18. Immigration (p. 711)
19. Innovation & Architecture (p. 723)
20. Liberals (p. 743)
21. Life Lessons (p. 748)
22. Morals (p. 749)
23. Pledgers/Centrists (p. 759)
24. Police (p. 775)
25. Politics (p. 778)
26. Poor (p. 787)
27. Race (p. 807)
28. Republicans (p. 834)
29. Rich (p. 864)
30. Russia & China (p. 889)
31. Secession (p. 891)
32. Socialism (p. 897)
33. Spirituality (p. 925)
34. Trumpism (p. 931)
35. Unity of Non-Far Right (p. 936)
36. Youth (p. 946)

1. **ABORTION**

1. How Do You Lessen Abortions?
 2. Jesus & John Wayne
 3. You Don't Have to Abort
4. Causes of Unwanted Pregnancies
 5. Plan B Within 3 Days

6. SCOTUS Considerations
7. If Roe Were Overturned (I)
8. Abortion Ban Questions
9. Post-Roe National Standards (Part I)
10. State Laws Represent State Majorities?
11. Texas Law Going National?
12. Bans Fix the Problem?
13. For Abortion in Deed vs. Word (& Vote)?
14. Roe Was Unconstitutional? (Part I)
15. WWJD to the Woman at the Well?
16. GOP or Dem on Abortion?
17. Post-Roe National Standards (Part II)
18. Roe was Unconstitutional? (Part II)
19. Heartbeat Laws
20. More Taxes, Less Abortions?
21. Super Precedent
22. Changed Circumstances?
23. What Do Bans Trigger?
24. Are All Abortions the Same?
25. Christian Involvement in Abortions
26. Can Pro-Life be an Idol?
27. Abortion Flow Chart
28. Most Conservative is Most Holy?
29. Man on the Street Questions

HOW DO YOU LESSEN ABORTIONS?

(11/1/19)

In response to Franklin Graham's post, addressed in the next post, HOW do you convince a society that all abortions are murder, if that's what you believe?

1. Murder before God ISN'T the same as murder in the eyes of human laws! You have to define which of these two you are trying to convince! Non-religious people don't care what any holy book says on the matter!

And if our laws make aborting moms murderers (they WON'T, except maybe in a handful of red states, if Roe overturned; and would they punish rape and incest victims the same as at-will murderers?) that opens a whole new can of worms as to punishment.

2. You have to start by showing or proving a human life exists when an egg is fertilized. SHOW video, pictures and scientific evidence that it's alive, growing, and has human DNA at that point, independent of its mom's DNA.

Viability is also a legal hurdle to overcome, as our laws giving standing to one who can't stand, as they can't even be in court is something the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) has never done.

And JUST like national gay marriage, activists spent over 20 years convincing the majority that gays were human equals, and not human scum. They used PSA's, got heroes like Ellen, Navratilova and Elton John accepted as mainstream, for their skills, had gay pride parades, many gays bulked up with weights, to not appear effeminate, activists used U.S. legal concepts to frame their argument (equal protection, all men created equal, etc.), and youth got indoctrinated in public schools to accept LGBTQ lifestyles.

Musicians sang about Same Love, saying it's not a choice. Activists rightly railed against their opponent's abuses, like hatred, and using conversion therapy. They used logic and reason to say gays were already in long-term relationships, and it was the government, NOT churches, they sought to legitimize those as "marriages."

Gays outed themselves for decades, especially famous ones. AIDS got under control, through drugs. Hatred, equality and unjust discrimination were their main arguments, and they won the day by winning the hearts of the American people's majority, so SCOTUS went along from "changed circumstances," abandoning millennia of precedent.

These efforts succeeded. But they took effort and patience, and good arguments. LGBTQs did NOT chum up to Obama to stack SCOTUS far left, for national gay marriage, or support an evil politician to win their voting support. They took their time and did things right, in their means, not their ends.

HOW CAN abortion haters learn from this? They have THESE challenges to overcome: There are two people involved in the decision—not just one—and the innocent is still born a "sinner"; rape and incest aren't deemed the same as willful pregnancy, by most people; gut punches, coat hangers and black market quack doctors violate a woman's safety... an issue government has a legal interest in; none months of pain and pay for a moment's lapse in judgment isn't a "punishment"/consequence many people deem fair.

Viability is a legal obstacle, in treating the unborn like birthed citizens, and Roe being precedent for 42 years.

In the public's mind, you have to overcome 'all pregnancies take to term by force' being widely rejected, some thinking a child in the womb isn't human, or becomes human later on (use science for that), and no harm no foul thinking that if the child doesn't feel it, it's not that bad.

The unborn have NO VOICE in this matter! We who have voices have to raise ours, like Franklin Graham said, but we have to do so intelligently, knowing the science, laws, and human psychology—not just our Bibles. Doing it the right way yields better results than forcing our religion down people's throats, because we can!

There are four major solutions we ALL should be able to agree to clamor for: Plan ahead/early (decide if you want to be a mom before you let anyone have sex with you, perfect contraception (technology to the rescue), Plan B pill before the egg is fertilized, and use contraception/safe sex.

Christians should also be for changing culture the right way. And getting non-Christians to believe all abortions are murder is a STRETCH, as they only define that legally, vs. spiritually!

Rape and incest are NEVER 'going to be accepted as a woman's culpability, compared to pregnancy from consensual sex! Banning at-will abortions in red states causes the three negative, unsafe self-help solutions I described, or travel costs to blue states, but doesn't lessen those abortions!

IF MEN helped women carry to term, with costs, doctor visits and morning sickness, they'd have a better chance of lessening abortions of women they want to ban from doing so!

It is MUCH easier to convince U.S. voters that killing the preborn is evil, when a heartbeat can be detected, lungs show breathing, brain waves are detected, or they have the shame of a human! That's NOT in the first trimester, if my horrible biology memory serves me well.

16 weeks looks human:

https://google.com/search?q=stages+of+embryonic+development&rlz=1C1OKWM_enUS841US841&tb

[m=isch&source=iu&ictx=1&fir=ggwCFhS5Qu7XTM%253A%252CosqJImCfX-UVkM%252C_&vet=1&usg=AI4_-kTeEXISCoGskmyRPdqaN_ZxyUOnZg&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwj_p8SprsnlAhVKIKwKHU-RCXAQ9QEwAHoECAkQAw#imgsrc=dJ-pcYMYTrURQM...](https://www.foxnews.com/health/abortion-procedure-photos?hpid=hp-top-stories%3Aabortion-procedure-photos%3Ahomepage%3Ft=abortion-procedure-photos&source=iu&ictx=1&fir=ggwCFhS5Qu7XTM%253A%252CosqJImCfX-UVkM%252C_&vet=1&usg=AI4_-kTeEXISCoGskmyRPdqaN_ZxyUOnZg&sa=X&ved=2ahUKEwj_p8SprsnlAhVKIKwKHU-RCXAQ9QEwAHoECAkQAw#imgsrc=dJ-pcYMYTrURQM...)

The argument can be made, WHAT WAS IT BEFORE THEN, if all these pictures show development and growth into a human shape? Tissue matter? An animal? Video of the cries of a fetus being aborted, or showing the procedures details would help! Blur out the obscene/incendiary graphic, so it passes legality!

Pre-four weeks, it's hard to have as much empathy for cells dividing as the embryo is shaping. You have to argue more than just the Bible, that that is a human being being killed, pre-six weeks, so people deem it murder, or evil! Christian strategists have their work cut out for them, as gays did in the late 1980s! And if people don't believe in God, they won't care if He calls it murder! They and our government have to care about that, in this life.

Finally, overturn Roe, and blue state abortions will triple, from abort-like-a-sport, and red state visitors for the procedure. Bans don't fix the problem entirely! End unwanted pregnancies.

And finally, when abortion opposers freely embrace any and all evils of political conservatism, NEVER calling them out, it HURTS the cause, swallowing their agenda'd Kool-Aid hook, line and sinker! Christians can ONLY be for causes one issue at a time, not full party agendas, or bought in bulk! Be disciplined to do so.

It HURTS the cause to publicly say abortion is murder, as protester signs often read! Wiser is to say "in God's eyes," as Mr. Graham did. If it was legal murder, rape and incest victims would be using their trauma to consider becoming a criminal. That's 100 percent irrational! Argue intelligently!

For ZERO abortions to ever occur, NO gal can ever be raped or an incest victim, through technology, or a law forces everyone pregnant to take to term (harsh and draconian). The four solutions I espoused must be adopted, culturally if not even legally.

If you're not sure you want to be a mom, use Plan B ASAP! You can always get pregnant again! ALWAYS use effective contraception, though it can fail, so clamor for manufacturers to make perfect and controllable/reversible contraception. And always plan your sex. If there's any chance you're loose enough to spread your legs when you drink or get high or go on dates, take the pill!

Public schools should be teaching these four solutions! Churches should get realistic that ~50 percent of abortions are undergone by claiming Christians, and address these four solutions. PSA's and celebrities should embrace these four solutions! Even any negative side effects of Plan B are better than killing a baby, no matter what stage he/she (there are no fluid genders in the womb!) is in growth!

Males should agree to NEVER have sex with any gal without a condom, as women can lie that they're on the pill. Be smart, plan ahead, end or lessen abortions! DON'T be a dumb or immoral nation!

P.S.: Pastors are STILL free in America to preach that homosexuality is a sin, even though we lost Obergefell. You can even advocate that belief in public, but before God, who you care about with abortion being murder, you can't hate, or hate the sin and hate the "sinner!" DO you strike this right balance? Learn to do so.

WANTING gays to have less job opportunities, because they're gay, isn't advocating for justice (God's value, Mic. 6:8), and IS showing hate, unless their flaming gayness affects business negatively, or violated a religious employer's rules. All else is pure meanness, unbecoming a Christian.

South Carolina governor responds to court decision overturning his executive order on abortion
<https://cbsnews.com/news/abortion-laws-in-south-carolina-governor-henry-mcmaster-responds-to-court-overturning-executive-order-on-abortion/...> via @CBSPolitics

P.S.S: If abortion is a matter of every state's majority's view becoming law, the range of 100 percent bans to killing outside the womb will be wide! SCOTUS deemed this issue important enough ('rising to the level') to make a consistent national law. State's rights will have ~chaotic disparities!

Why can't women simply decide if they want to be moms, the day after they have unprotected sex? Don't wait for months! If you made a mistake, beyond being unprotected, take plan B, and be a mom later! #CommonSense Be proactive. Babies change your life!

JESUS & JOHN WAYNE

(12/3/21-2)

The book, Jesus and John Wayne, seems to indicate/imply gender is behind GOP policies, in a machismo way. That's the far right! It alleges the Church missed it on BLM, and LGBTQ. ONLY half true! They NEVER saw any need of any black person to see any change in how cops treat them, or society views their often poor situation, or any relation of that to slavery.

It's INTolerable any Christian missed the value of REAL stories of using power for sex, which is ALWAYS wrong and evil, and though we are to respect all who are due respect, the promotion of homosexuality and gay marriage is a matter the Church did NOT go wrong on opposing!

It is true evangelicals have been seeking secular power Jesus never sought, to end abortions, and I oppose TX's back-up plan if Roe is overturned! It's primitive and draconian to ban all abortions!

YES the baby is an innocent! YES, abortion is killing. YES, the baby had no choice in being born. YES, it's best to take to term, then adopt out. YES, the woman chose to have sex (except for rape and incest).

But for the law to give ZERO concern to one party, when TWO are involved, is not justice, but turning a complete blind eye to the adult/mother. It's politicians pandering to religious extremists! Abortion evil; kill it! Robotic lack of any consideration of any innate complexities in the matter!

During the formative weeks of zero to heartbeat, you have consider what the child is, in present form, and that your religion is guiding your political views! America isn't forced to pass policies based on any one religion! Until the baby feels the pain, it doesn't suffer pain, but does suffer death.

I won't debate it's a human (some do), but the law doesn't give rights to people who aren't citizens (illegals), and an unborn baby couldn't sue in court, so standing isn't possible. To completely ignore the woman's interests is to treat her as chattel of the state, or a slave.

It is literally saying if anyone is ever to have sex, they must birth a baby as a result! Because these same extremists want zero legal contraception! Rape and incest victims are further victimized by TX's trigger law! It's UNbelievable!

Before the baby can know or feel, if one is going to un-do mistaken or unplanned sex leading to pregnancy, that would be the time to do so! Before the baby takes human form, and starts developing more human characteristics. Everyone appreciates second chances.

The Texas fill-in law gives no such options for unwanted or unplanned pregnancies! and it literally forces women into back alleys with coat hangers, taking a trip out of state, or buying Plan B through the black market.

SAFETY and the life of that mother are endangered by such a barbaric and extreme, UN-nuanced and immature policy, even though I 100 percent support defending the baby's rights! YOU CAN'T HAVE BOTH!

Therefore, for the sake of allowing rape victims a bit of time to decide how to respond to that trauma, the chance for irresponsible consenting adults to re-think their poor decision, and make amends, the lack of awareness or pain of the procedure, by the baby, and the deeds NOT being the unpardonable sin (or murder, leading to life imprisonment, as sometimes happens with murder), I 100 percent support anywhere from heartbeat to viability (which Gorsuch RIGHTLY stated varies, with technological advances).

Informed consent, knowing you're pregnant, and having time to react and decide what you will do are important matters, as is the safety and health of a mother willing to harm her own self to end an unwanted pregnancy!

Public policy cannot support physical endangerment, as our Constitutions has inherent police power for citizens' health and safety!

I am and have been for a range, that prohibits total bans, and abortions after three trimesters, allowing states' rights to rule the issue. JUST BECAUSE the word 'abortion' is NOT in the Constitution does NOT mean 'life' and 'person' aren't in there! SCOTUS often interprets it by implied things that are consistent with its express language!

The great document does NOT address every issue SCOTUS hears cases on! They have to use the clear principles to apply to the specific issue, and personal religious or political bents have NO PLACE in their decisions—period!

I 100 percent agree with Sotomayor that the credibility of the Court is at stake, as it is religious belief that is driving any push to allow total bans! God Himself (through Solomon) dealt with an intolerable decision of giving a baby to one mom or a fraudulent mom! You are making a choice between ones interests or the others' interests! BOTH cannot have their way!

States' rights, disallowing BOTH extremes, is THE answer, but NOT what the Court seems to be leaning toward. In that case, if any change is made to unstable viability (another word NOT found in the Constitution), I hope they go for heartbeat!

The baby experiences NO significant trauma, like he/she would at viability! and it's not even that anesthesia is available. The baby's functioning major parts aren't yet developed enough for a loss of their purpose and functionality occurs, though as potential, it's a total loss!

I would want NO babies killed! Make a fricking national law that Plan B has to be taken before three days after sex, if you aren't willing to take to term—period! Since the Court is also NOT considering that rational solution, protecting the baby MORE.

You cannot be held responsible for things you can't know, if you are doing the right thing, based on all you are capable of knowing. Even irresponsible sex leads to humans starting whom God, apparently, already knew. Did He know people who never get conceived, as sex never occurs?

And all these questions are "religious" questions about God's foreknowledge. That's NOT the purview of a secular law Court! your religious views are only as influential as you can get other voters to agree they are important, as we live in a democracy—not a theocracy!

And that brings me back to my original statement that I will be reading that book, as the leaders of this Christian nationalism movement, apparently, have said and done some pretty horrible things, not everyone knows, that I want to know for myself, soon!

One P.S.: Of all these sins, consistency of political UNnuanced extremism would say laws need to ban them, subject to fines: Drunkenness, even tipsiness, cussing, unmarried sex, homosexuality, adultery, divorce (only two exceptions), severe anger, lusting at porn, XXX men's clubs, ETC!

America is NOT a "Christian nation," and we have a Constitution; NOT the Bible as our ruling document. EVERY ONE of these proffered sins would need to be made illegal, if we were that, and NOT a secular democracy: [https://truediscipleship.com/official-list-sins-new-testament/...](https://truediscipleship.com/official-list-sins-new-testament/) Be consistent, and practice what you preach!

One P.S.S.: People who want to ban all abortions NEVER care one iota about our problem of overpopulation draining limited resources! I am NOT saying ever abort to save the planet, and not even saying anyone should abort. I'm saying there not that many people waiting to adopt! Texas lacks 13,000!

Abortion is NOT the only issue American politics faces, and if you squeezed your entire Bible into one sentence or word, ban all abortions would NOT be the summary! Voluntary measures to lessen abortions exist, but extremists ARENT interested in pursuing them! A heavy hand is preferred.

YOU DON'T HAVE TO ABORT

(5/18/21-2)

Deception, distraction, and lying, from "Christians?" Chris Hayes: Republicans have been lying about Roe v. Wade for years <https://msnbc.com/all-in/watch/chris-hayes-republicans-have-been-lying-about-roe-v-wade-for-years-112216133566...> via @msnbc

Don't be too content Trump Justices will overturn Roe! They may or may not, but Biden can also stack the Court, or make an executive order or have a law passed solidifying a woman's right to choose! It will be interesting to see how this plays out!

I PRAY Supreme Court does NOT behave in a politicized manner regarding the coming abortion case! Veiled attempts to seem legal will also be called out! A minimum and consistent national standard IS needed, but states may be allowed some freedom under state's rights. Time will tell!

Here we go! Religious people don't want anyone aborting babies. You're killing a human. It doesn't become human in the birth canal, or only if it survives exit! At the same time, they are not you, and you chose to have sex, and there are consequences.

You do NOT have to KILL someone, to un-do BAD/poor planning! Take Plan B up to three days after unplanned sex! The egg isn't fertilized, so no life has begun; only the process toward possible life (the egg may never fertilize). IF you never planned to become a mom, through that event, decide if you want to be one EARLY!

DON'T punish your child for your sinful procrastination! You can always get pregnant again, or adopt! don't let your very own flesh and blood suffer the pain, horror and TORTURE of being ripped limb by limb, and sucked dead, because YOU are sin-fully selfish! What you are freely

choosing to do or delay would be MURDER, if that same child was 15 seconds older, outside your womb!

Are you murderously inclined? Do you secretly wish you could kill people, and get away with it legally? Are you a closet killer? I doubt it! So focus your mind on that baby inside you, and BE the loving mom we all expect females to be capable of! DONT abuse your child, fatally!

END the process before it begins! BETTER is to plan, a little! Prevent unwanted pregnancies. It's NOT that hard! Birth control, rhythm method, pulling out Plan B!

There's NO reason for any American woman to EVER have to destroy her offspring! You wouldn't take a gun and shoot a toddler, right? WHY would you let a doctor have the same effect, just inside you vs outside you? QUIT your horny promiscuous ways of sex without thinking, and take The Pill! IF it fails, use Plan B! DUH101

And using the threat of a child, to try to hook a man, for love or money, is EVILLY selfish! STOP being evil! It IS your choice, and you must choose good over evil, thinking over feeling, and your baby over your selfish pleasures. That's what a real and loving mom DOES! Not a sex whore!

State variations that could come: Total bans on all abortions (GA/AL/MS?), heartbeat bills, required sonograms, only exceptions for rape, incest and mothers life, and allow anything goes (NY/CA?). Making females cross state lines is asinine, to me—and unduly costly. NOT equal protection!

Legal precedent overrides have to have LEGAL based! Changed circumstances is one of those. Science showing embryos have heartbeats, and can feel pain after X number of weeks MAY be such an example. Viability may be much earlier than third trimester, scientifically proved, as a reason

P.S.: Religion does NOT tell/teach us that thing in your womb is a baby, child, human, or living! SCIENCE proves it! Test an aborted fetus's DNA! It's NOT a dog, or extra skin growth! LOOK at its features—arms, eyes, etc. It develops a heart, and breathes and eats. YOU choose ignorance!

WHEN does life enter a body in the womb? Life moves and grows. Once fertilized, the result expands and grows. I'm NOT 'gonna guilt anyone over waiting to see if they're pregnant, but if you didn't want to be a mom, from your irresponsible sex, use Plan B before three days after transpire!

Forcing women, by law, to take to term, will cause:

1. Unequal burden of out-of-state abortions
2. Gut punches
3. Quack black market doctors
4. Chemical ingestion abortions
5. Back alley coat hangers IS THAT GOOD PUBLIC POLICY for government to sanction? (NO)

Some time in their life, people who think abortion is ONLY the mom's choice, and moral, need to be made to watch a real procedure, from inside the womb, to see what happens to the child. NOT watch their own, as too traumatic, but be informed, vs. distantly sterile and separated from it. (6/2/21-2)

Update: Murder Sentence for Aborters?

We have laws against murder, but murders happen. Are we going to jail women for getting pregnant, equal with murderers, if they abort? You can't just punish doctors, when the women

make that killing choice. Extremists have to deal with reality: Abortions will occur, legal or not!
(6/19/21-2)

CAUSES OF UNWANTED PREGNANCIES

(6/19/21-2)

Broken or failed contraception is NOT why most abortions occur. It's because some people have zero problem killing innocents, because Self is god in their lives—NOT morality, thinking or planning their sex. Those are EVIL people. Face the facts and admit it! EVIL and selfish. Sinning.

Some people don't want to wear condoms. Some religious people don't use contraception. Some people believe everything that comes from sex is God's will, even if they have sex all the time.

The CAUSES of unwanted babies have to be addressed, as with STUPID "thinking!" Idiocy harms!

People who HATE abortion, and want total bans, NEVER speak with all women considering aborting. That disconnect is sought to be bridged by government laws. MUCH better is conversations, but if you're not related, or a friend, they may rightly deem you nosing into a strangers business!

You could make most everyone happy (which is NOT a moral goal) if every state had their own abortion laws, ranging from total bans to after-birth aborting. That's NOT moral or reasonable! People will ALWAYS be unhappy! WHO CARES? Ignore the grippers, and do the right thing! On abortion, conservatives only see the baby as innocent.

Liberals only see the mother as having free will. Adults have free will, and babies are born sinners, but volitionally innocent. The extremists CAN'T see the whole picture! Bias blinds their eyes! There are ALWAYS two humans involved in the abortion decision! Liberals only see the mother.

Conservatives only see the baby. Hence, the extremists can NEVER find ANY common ground, so it's a perennial war to win my way against your way!

Even if a woman's forced to watch her sonogram, and even if at no cost, women also consider the nine month change to their lifestyle, eating, pains, costs, and expense of being a mom. Especially if for a fleeting sex romp, many don't think that a fair response, so they abort—ignoring their child.

IF you can't afford pregnancy, don't want the pain(s), didn't want to be a mother, are trying to hook a man, or just ignore the grotesque facts and images, you will abort, one way or the other! It only takes not facing what you're actually doing to another, to proceed! Force sonograms?

PLAN B WITHIN 3 DAYS

(6/19/21-2)

The main, if not only moral matter, is WHY would anyone delay Plan B till beyond three days of an accidental insemination? People who make that choice ARE being vile/evil toward the impending child! If you didn't have sex, wanting to become a mom, use Plan B within three days! Make it law!

Why do abortion fanatics never have the courage of their convictions, to daily go to Planned parenthood, and convince entrants out of their decision? Rules prevent close contact, but signs, megaphones and sky writing are possible. It's NOT 'gonna change many decisions—that's why! Too late

WILL the Catholic Church, CONSISTENTLY, deny communion to ALL Catholics who oppose total and national bans on all abortions? @Pontifex What about denying it for sex abusing priests, as well? List acts that merit that punishment! Santa's naught list! BE CONSISTENT!

SCOTUS CONSIDERATIONS

(6/19/21-2)

I will NEVER comprehend people CLAIMING to be Christians, who would boo Pence as a traitor, to not go along with the BIG lie and insurrection, nor priests who would deny Biden communion, BOTH groups to try to force total abortion bans! Killing innocents IS evil, but IF you ban them, ALL, this will occur:

1. Gut punches by boyfriends
2. Home remedy chemicals to induce miscarriage
3. Back alley coat hanger self-help
4. Quack, black market doctors
5. Plan B OTC (over-the-counter) off the internet
6. Travel to states that allow abortions National bans reduce them FEW to none, maybe more

I will NOT engage the moral arrogance of some who are so pure they could never envision getting someone pregnant by accident, because contraception can fail! nine months is a long, agonizing period and expense, for a mistaken fling of passion. Plan B within three days kills NO ONE!

Red state bans on some abortions (or with time restrictions) I have NO problem with, like heartbeat bills allowing enough time for the woman to know she's pregnant. Rape and incest I cannot fathom someone not involved in the decision saying they have a say to force that outcome!

Same with mother's life. And if one only could learn their baby will be a total vegetable all their life, late in the gestation period, I can understand why they WOULDN'T want to take to term. At the same time, you do not get to avoid all hard things/trials in life. It is a life they're freely choosing to kill.

But SCOTUS cared about viability! If the baby could have survived on its own, the mother is no longer in charge of that baby living, so SCOTUS said it should be able to live! Science can likely tell us if they made that date too late in the term.

Before viability, the baby is 100 percent dependent on its mom to live. Once that is not the case, it's the baby's ability that makes them continue to live—not the mom—so the mom SHOULDN'T be able to tell their child they can't keep living! When a fetus FEELS the pain of abortion is also KEY!

It's cruel and unusual punishment of an INNOCENT, to kill one who feels your evil deed, and liberals don't even allow torture of grown adults, so they'd feel such pain. We're talking the pain of sucking the life out of one, or ripping their limbs off their torso.

Excruciating pain, even if they can't mouth their suffering. Science can show us that pain! It's inhumane for anyone to allow that degree of suffering, even as liberals always pity any suffering of poverty! Be consistent!

Plan B within three days, plan sex, make perfect contraception, use protection, have laws that consider heartbeat and viability, and let red states have strictest state law policies and blue states lesser ones, if Roes ever overturned, but a national standard of ranges has to be had for

consistency and lack of cruelty! Total national bans don't totally end abortions nationally!

Even with a total national ban, Mexico and Canada aren't that far away, for determined women. These people who SUPPORT insurrection, law-breaking, destroying democracy, and abusing Catholicism to force their will are NOT acting in Christ-like ways, even with some good intentions!

IF ROE WERE OVERTURNED (I)

(8/12/21-2)

Dems aren't 'gonna let total abortion bans occur in any but red states, and I JUST TOLD YOU women devoted to NOT becoming pregnant to delivery, or moms, can and will seek quack black market doctors, seek boyfriend gut punches, or attempt back alley abortions, IF Plan B is disallowed in red states, by all means (OTC and internet).

You REALLY have to get smarter, in order to in sincerity serve Jesus, folks! That's your "Christian" duty and obligation! THINK! Analyze and critically think about the implications and motives of politicians' proposals! OR, are we really just a dumb sheep people, as believers? Answer for yourself!

I am old, but still too young to know if other self-help remedies and homemade procedures exist, as I WASN'T thinking about abortion in 1973. I would bet even safer methods can be concocted!?

With Abortion Restrictions On The Rise, Some Women Induce Their Own Abortions. Activists are spreading information about self-induced abortion online and in person. The World Health Organization says a single drug, misoprostol, can be used to safely induce abortion. npr.org

DIY abortion risks: Abortion Home Remedies: Know Your Options. The Internet is full of home remedies that supposedly cause abortion, but these approaches are often ineffective, dangerous, or both. We'll explain the risks involved and help you understand your... healthline.com

.@TheDemocrats @DNC @SenateDems @HouseDemocrats DO YOU HEAR these proposals to end Roe v Wade? WILL you allow politicians to gen up votes based on that myth and pipe dream? Red states women would use self-help, or travel costly miles, with unequal burdens! ARE YOU ASLEEP (at 4am)?

I have said I would NOT oppose Roe overturn, but SCOTUS would still need consistent and national guidelines! We do NOT need a nation with:

1. Legal after birth abortions
2. MORE aborting
3. Unsafe self-help
4. Poor women discriminated against, unconstitutionally @USSupremeCourt

I WISH I could find an article on how to abort without pills or doctors. I can ONLY imagine horrific ways, like gut punches and coat hangers. I once heard someone speak of pre-1973 women drinking caustic substances to try to self-help. PUBLIC POLICY is going to engender that, when

State's rights is what Roe overturn returns to. There are about seven criteria for when SCOTUS determines an issue is important enough to require national standards. They decided life was that important! they struck a balance between banners and free-for-all with a viability standard.

IF Roe were ended, red states would do any of these:

1. Ban every abortion

2. Have exceptions for rape, incest and mom's life
3. Have heartbeat laws
4. Ban Plan B OTC

And by internet Blue states:

1. Approve after birth and third trimester abortions
2. Advertise for red state PG women.

WHO'd ACTUALLY risk coat hanger abortions, if Roe ended? Poor, emotionally desperate red state women who feared buying Plan B pills off the internet (if red state stores were banned from selling it). Gut punches would be less dangerous than poison, and black market doctors would arise.

Red states women who were not poor would travel to blue states to get abortions. MS and AL have about the furthest distance. SCOTUS would get lawsuits claiming undue burden and violation of equal protection for poor red state women. DOES MIKE PENCE DISCUSS THIS before dumber voters?

Incentivizing women NOT to abort is a solution lynch me we're on good speaking terms Pence did NOT discuss, as with my four preventative solutions! DOES PENCE GO TO PLANNED PAREN'THOODS to try to convince pregnant women not to abort? Isn't that called hypocrisy, if he's so concerned?

Is lynch me we're on good speaking terms Pence willing to pay for any unwanted pregnancy's costs to delivery, for any woman not in his family? Will he be there to help her with the cramps and cravings, and doctor visits? Isn't the answer proof of hypocrisy sin, claiming "Christian?"

Lynch me we're on good speaking terms, because I sat SILENT like a mannequin for four years ought to be disqualifying behavior, let alone his DUMB position on abortion! If you want to lessen abortions, read what I've written many, many times! Facebook and <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

Even hypothetical hyper conservative TX will NEVER 100 percent END abortions–period! The concept is ludicrous in its impracticality! So ANY voter who cheers such rhetoric is certifiably lacking sense! The Bible speaks AGAINST people lacking accurate knowledge, especially God's people! Wake up.

ABORTION BAN QUESTIONS

(8/13/21-2)

1. What if birth control fails? Must women pay that price, and take to term?
2. What if a poor person learns their child will be a vegetable (expensive) only in the third trimester? Will the law force them to undergo that? Far right WANTS government intervention, for THEIR causes (only)!

IF a woman got pregnant, and WASN'T showing, HOW would any abortion banning state EVER discover she used self-help to end her pregnancy? The Peter Pan fantasy of ending abortion is from stupidity! The BEST we can achieve is LESS abortions! Planning sex is the BEST remedy! Duh 101

POST-ROE NATIONAL STANDARDS (PART I)

(8/13/21-2)

Let's continue our abortion discussion with some Q and A!:

1. Why would we need a national standard if Roe were overturned? Because of the atrocities and injustices some states would allow, like third trimester and after birth killings, and having zero exceptions for rape, incest and mom's life.

2. What should a post-Roe national standard be? IMO, the answer to question number one! You can't kill a baby that can feel and now be conscious of it! You certainly can't kill one that's already birthed! He/she is not only viable, they have zero dependence on mom, but are their own person under the Constitution!

Also, to blame and force a victim to alone bear the consequences of a crime committed against them is not fair, even though it's great for the baby.

3. Should we have laws requiring Plan B before three days of unplanned or forced sex, so ZERO humans are born as a result? I like that, but that would better be decided per state, post-Roe. A talk radio host said laws don't stop all bad behaviors, but set standards, and boundaries for what makes society better. Those same types HATE when leftists try to define what makes society better!

4. If states make abortion laws, what penalties should ensue? If conservative states outlaw them, or deem abortion murder, the woman would have to be jailed as a murder, right? The far right usually says NO, but punish the doctor, but the law was broken by the choice of the woman!

5. Is abortion murder, by U.S. legal standards? The victim would have to be a human, under the law, and the unborn haven't proven to have "standing," because they can't even stand, outside the womb—yet. Law makers can change that, but viability affects if a victim's rights exist, when they might not, all the way to term.

6. If laws don't prevent all behaviors they seek to, enforcement becomes the issue! HOW would state laws enforce abortion bans? Will cops be allowed in people's right to privacy a home is a man's castle personal space, to look for afterbirth?

Would they need a warrant. to conduct search and seizure? Laws against murder don't stop all murders, so the far right needs to END the lie that ending Roe might end all abortions. YES, prohibition laws in red states would deter some, from fear of getting caught and punished, which is GOOD for the baby, but black markets and unsafe self-help would also result!

If the goal is no abortions, you're dreaming! If less abortions is the goal, Draconian measures are NOT the answer! This issue FAILS to recognize that wanting abortion bans is what brought America Trump, division the left's revenge of almost getting an end to the filibuster, and making D.C. and Puerto Rico (Dem) states, were it not for Charles Koch of @KochIndustries, via Mr. Manchin!

The far right has YET to comprehend that forcing your extreme views ONLY engenders the other extreme, and breaks out in war (figuratively, before literally).

Dems even considered Court packing up to 12 Justices! YOU are NOT the only Americans, those who crave abortion bans! We ALL live here, and majority may rule, but the minority also have rights. SCOTUS has WISELY seen that life/abortion is TOO important to be an issue that is YES for one term, then NO for a next term, when ping pong politics causes a different party to rise, from time to time!

I would be FINE with every state having its own rules on baby killing, but national guidelines of whats not allowed would still be needed! The heartbeat rule is AWESOME, and still gives a woman time to make an informed decision! Why abortion is NOT exactly apples-to-apples like murder is NOT because there's no killing with death, or victim, or initiator who decides to take a life, but because of sex and viability.

TWO people are involved! The law and courts can't forget that fact! Therefore, they have to consider the rights and whats just for BOTH parties! Outlawing Plan B by stores and internet sales WOULD be what some red states would do, as with contraception!

IT can prevent even one unwanted child being started, if used within three days of sex! So for ANY politician of ANY stripe to run on a platform of giving his constituents hope for a fix they desperately want, without informing them of reality, is morally reprehensible and NOT adult behavior!

Roe needs adjustments! It ONLY needs overturning if national standards are part of that process of overturning! It is the ultimate far right ploy to only care about one's self, or ones state, to take a position that their state will ban abortions, and NOT care that blue states will allow partial birth, third trimester and after birth abortions, or that MORE abortions, overall, may ensue, if Roe is overturned!

Saying you desire zero abortions and certainly less abortions, you can't be mono-focused, and only see Roes overturns affect in YOUR state alone! That's IGNORANT!

IF SCOTUS overturned Roe, can they set national guidelines extremists can't cross, in their opinion? That's law-making, so likely not. And D.C. won't agree on anything, as between extremes, such as such guidelines, so extreme state laws WOULD ensue, in some cases! NOT desirable! (8/15/21-2)

STATE LAWS REPRESENT STATE MAJORITIES?

(8/15/21-2)

Some liberals might have buyer's remorse, once made parents, and want the right to abort before taking their newborn home! These extremes have to be nationally boundaried, with flexibility in-between, as to who can't abort, and by what date! No matter the law(s), people can break them.

WOULD Texas vote for a total ban on all abortions? Maybe 30 years ago. Maybe not 10 years from now. Women's rights should NOT be subject to such a fickle basis of what types of people move to Texas! And the equal protection clause impacts forcing women to travel 'outa state to abort.

Besides gerrymandering and voter suppression, those are the ways minority party out of power seeks to become majority party! SCOTUS decided life is too important for hodge podge laws for such a fundamental right! Extremists will always fight what they don't like, like reasonable laws.

You can say the state majority wants these extremes, but unless there's a voter referendum, that's only rhetoric! Will every state put abortion laws to the people's vote, then what happens when demographics change, by population aging, illegals, immigration and northerners moving south?

Blue state extremists would allow ANY abortions, even after birth, or partial birth abortions, or third trimester. Some red states would force bans of all abortions, where PG gals would have to travel out of state, or do self-help, as with raped and incested victims! They want such laws.

Presumably, every state would revert to the laws on the books before Roe. There are BAD and extreme positions some states might have taken, or choose to pass, that can't be had at any state level, like after birth abortions. SCOTUS doesn't make laws. D.C. is dysfunctional, to fix this!

I also have no idea how Roe overturn could be had, with guidelines for national laws boundaries. I do know a court case from lower courts has to rise to SCOTUS that challenges its validity. Can Congress pass a law to overturn it? I oppose it ended with no plan for thereafter!

TEXAS LAW GOING NATIONAL?

(8/15/21-2)

Those who'd shy away from aborting, if illegal in red states, would be a percent, just as law breakers would be a percent. FEW in blue states would avoid aborting, as there's NO restraints! My four solutions and eight laws are state of the art best for red states, as with my national guidelines range.

IF Roe ever got reversed, blue states (absent national guidelines) would do HORRIBLE things with their laws! Their increases could balance red states' decreases! If states' rights rule, you do NOT necessarily get ANY less abortions! Illegal ones in red states; more in blue states!

Finally, to argue someone is FOR/pro/in favor of abortion, because they want determined women to do what they're determined to do, safely, is a HUGE leap in logic, as it's called pragmatics! My eight state law proposals show as far as state laws can bend, and still keep women safe, IMO!

IF anyone argues Plan B on day 1-2 after sex is sin, as it's killing a person God made before then, you're stipulated as right, but that's NOT a determining factor for many people in the heat/throes of passion. We HAVE to deal with unwanted or unplanned pregnancies, as a society!

If you're a Catholic, female adult, NOT taking birth control, you BETTER demand a condom, or walk away, no matter how hot the dude is, or how h-rny you are! Knowing where you are in a cycle is NOT preventative enough! And does anyone believe fornication is sin, anymore? God does!

WHY don't people plan sex? They didn't know they'd engage it that day. IF you're willing to so engage-PLAN! Planning isn't spontaneous, but birth control allows for spontaneity without risk of starting children! Anyone could rape you, too.

Abortion pre-Roe (history): <https://gutmacher.org/perspectives50/abortion-and-after-legalization...>

Lessons from Before Roe: Will Past be Prologue? With an administration deeply opposed to abortion, a Congress poised to pass legislation aimed at weakening the principles underlying Roe v. Wade and a Supreme Court whose composition is considered. gutmacher.org

Are inhumane abortions performed humanely, as to pain to the baby? Do doctors inject deadening fluid, as they can't put them on anesthesia? Why ANY woman WOULDN'T take Plan B in 2-3 days, if not wanting to birth a child, is beyond my comprehension! Err on the side of Plan B quick!

I WOULD BET Texas' new abortion law has many ladies thinking more about sex and what to do after unplanned sex, as there's a deadline! That's a GREAT thing! They aren't forbidden their (for now, at least) federal right, but can't be as casual in planning. Whats the fine if they violate?

Though it's IMPOSSIBLE to enforce, in conservative/red states, there would have to be a legal difference between aborting because you were careless, vs, raped, or had unexpected consensual sex. What fines would they charge? Killing a baby is a misdemeanor? WHY just punish the doctor?

BANS FIX THE PROBLEM?

(8/15/21-2)

Should state or federal governments prohibit any and all abortions (make them criminally illegal, with fines or jail time) because abortion is killing a life God created? MANY who believe in God would answer yes. Be for life, not for death.

IS IT THAT SIMPLE? The same may say yes. Raped? Take to term; incest victim? Take to term; mother facing do or die decision? Choose to sacrifice for your unborn child. EVERYONE else: If you get pregnant, and don't want to take to term, risk your health and safety, by self-help means, if you'll break the law. THIS is Christian?

The people who MOST claim they want government OUT of people's lives want government all into their personal sex lives, when it comes to abortion! But politics engages hypocrisy sin ALL THE TIME! WHO should decide what a pregnant woman should do? If government can tell you you can't control decisions about your body, health, procreation, WHAT ELSE can they tell you you can and can't do, and by what specific authority?

Total/100 percent bans are FOR coat hangers, gut punches, black market doctors and poison remedies! I find those repulsive, inhumane, unsafe and intolerable, JUST AS is killing a baby! MOST people, Americans included, do NOT leave their home at 7:20am intent on murdering another human!

I've watched first 48 enough to know it usually takes anger, jealous, hatred or the lust to violently steal from another, to generate a murder result. Even among the SMALL percent who kill others, FEW are so cold they do so for pleasure! ANY grown female who has never thought one minute about her sex willingness and potentiality for rape, is a FOOL!

YOU know your limits! And if you will NOT choose abstinence, until marriage (Gods standard), you are FREELY choosing to risk pregnancy! Drinking alcohol, fraternizing with males on weekends CAN lead to sex! YOU KNOW THIS! What are you going to do with this knowledge?

You would NOT leave your home for work and end up a wanted murderer, instead! WHY would you leave home for time around males and NOT have limits or plans or principles about how far you will go, romantically, and what can scientifically occur if you allow sex? That lack of planning IS a choice to become a life taker, just like murderers! That's 100 percent on YOU, for NOT planning ahead!

It's NOT the unpardonable sin, but YOU alone ARE taking someone else's life! I would have NO problem with states passing laws that EVERY rape and incest victim MUST take Plan B within 2-3 days, if they don't want to take to term! I'd NEVER want government telling any mom they must sacrifice themselves for a life that may or may not be birthed, as that's the family's decision!

As to the VAST majority of abortion cases, YOU, the female, chose to get yourself into this pickle! IF you had taken birth control, it usually doesn't fail! And NEVER lie to a male that you're on it, when you're not! NOT all males use condoms, as far as I know. The woman can circumvent that! The law has LITTLE to do with this issue and these decisions!

Making all abortion legal encourages people aborting! Making them all illegal encourages self-help! Government is NOT 'gonna force women to use birth control, or males! There are FOUR ways to never abort:

1. Never have sex/abstinence (like NO fornication)
2. Pull out, or rhythm method
3. Birth control that doesn't fail, or
4. Plan B within three days of sex and to the people who believe even contraception and Plan B within three days is killing a life God created before inception, that person who so chooses ALONE bears responsibility before God for that forgivable decision and sin!

Governments do NOT pass laws for every rule in every holy book, like anti cussing or drunk at home laws. YES, life is FAR more important than those examples, but voters/citizens who do NOT so believe also have a say in the government that represents them! Equal say, with majority rule.

WOULD JESUS condone a pregnant woman being forced to have an unsafe back alley coat hanger abortion? Does He teach one should risk endangering their own life, to ensure secular laws reflect His

will? The ONLY reason I like heartbeat bills is the living baby doesn't feel the impact of that TERRIBLE, sin-full decision! I would NOT oppose any of the following state laws on the subject:

1. Exception for rape, incest and mom's life
2. Require Plan B for rape and incest victims, within three days
3. Mandatory public education on how to plan sex
4. Require Plan B within three days, if a woman is sure she doesn't want to birth the child otherwise physically created as a result
5. Prohibit, nationally, after birth, partial birth and third trimester abortions
6. Disallow any state from total bans (NO three exceptions)
7. Allow states to decide heartbeat, viability, or any other deadline prohibitions that allow women enough time to be informed they're pregnant.

Total bans (no three exceptions, and forcing Unsafe self-help) and total freedom to do anything are BOTH bad ideas—period! GUIDELINES are needed!

States can differ, but they can't cross those extreme lines, on either ends of the spectrum! Finally, it is NOT being pro/for death, to make legal room for the woman to have a say, and not be forced to take to term, or risk criminal penalty. To be TRULY pro-life and anti-death, you do everything in your power to get everyone to plan sex and not kill unborn babies, by the four ways I mentioned, government or no government—period!

and opposing all contraception is simply irresponsibly ASKING for troubles! people are NOT 100 percent self-restrained, when passions flair! God is NOT against planning! He is NOT against making wise choices! He is NOT against preventing bad things, when within your power! Do the right thing!

Forcing women to take to term does NOT make every pregnant woman take to term! Some might fear the penalties, and do so, but not all. And what criminal penalties would be just? Murder charges? Fines? HOW would you even find out a woman aborted? It's NOT as simple as the naive believe!

P.S.: I WOULDN'T even oppose state laws requiring students in public and private schools being forced to watch blurred out videos of what abortion actually is/involves! INFORMED decision-making/education. I OPPOSE total bans (no three exceptions), and forcing unsafe self-help! Better solutions.

Some Americans want to kill their children any time, any place, no matter how far along in the process the growth is. They believe government has no business constricting that "freedom." Such people are promiscuous, and evil, having No motherly love for a person THEY started! Repent.

And using abortion for birth control, meaning in lieu thereof, is EVIL! If one accidentally, unexpectedly or forcibly becomes pregnant, that's different from choosing to have unsafe sex, knowing you can kill a baby later, to make up for that sinful decision!

IF any Americans want to force women to term, financially incentivize them to do so, and MORE women will choose NOT to abort! Volunteer to go with them and pay their medical bills, lost wages, and to console and encourage them when the cravings, pains and hard times come!

And EVERY state law I listed as not opposing, states can pass TODAY, which would be a WISE way of legally challenging the parameters of Roe, or confronting SCOTUS considering overturning it! They establish a framework of what states can and can't do, if Roe is ever reversed. They can be passed NOW!

One final intricacy: You do not have to personally be "for"/pro people killing the unborn, to believe government has a duty to protect the life and health of the woman, too. Both/and! The decision to kill even what God knew before inception is a sin. Bans won't stop all, and all must stay safe.

The MOST any state would penalize an illegally aborting woman with would be fines–NOT jail time! And that fact shows you we do NOT deem it equal with murder. How would governing authorities discover a woman engaged an illegal abortion? Laws have to have pragmatic enforcement!

FOR ABORTION IN DEED VS. WORD (& VOTE)?

(8/16/21-2)

NO ONE in their right mind can be "FOR" babies sucked out of all breath, and ripped limb to limb within the womb! They can be FOR the right to end an unwanted pregnancy, but no one is giddy over the procedure, as to the baby's impact! Sociopaths MAY find it intriguing!?

Abortion patients reported a religious affiliation: 24 percent were Catholic, 17 percent were mainline Protestant, 13 percent were evangelical Protestant...

Christian attitudes surrounding abortion have a more nuanced history than current events suggest https://theconversation.com/christian-attitudes-surrounding-abortion-have-a-more-nuanced-history-than-current-events-suggest-162560?utm_source=twitterandutm_medium=bylinetwitterbutton... via @ConversationUS Christian attitudes surrounding abortion have a more nuanced history than current events suggest. Abortion and contraception were quite common among premodern Christians, who also celebrated women's celibacy as superior to marriage and childbearing. theconversation.com

Too Many Abortions Among Evangelicals <https://nae.net/too-many-abortions-among-evangelicals...> #nae Too Many Abortions Among Evangelicals–National Association of Evangelicals Although we don't know much about him, Hippocrates is called the Father of Western Medicine and is world-famous for the Hippocratic Oath. Quoting the Oath was once an annual ritual at medical school... nae.net

Is this called hypocrisy? The leaders seek one thing, as the laity do another? People of All Religions Use Birth Control and Have Abortions–People of All Religions Use Birth Control and Have Abortions

People of all faiths and religions want, need and use reproductive health care services. In fact, the most recent data show that more than 99 percent of people in the United States who identify as religious guttmacher.org

God doesn't care about pollution, justice, poverty, wars, solving problems, racism, hatred and division vs. peace. He ONLY cares that abortions cease. –Religious GOP's (sin-fully ignoring His FULL counsel; Ac. 20:27).

Politicizing the judiciary–it's already happening on mask mandates, happened on Roe reversal (SCOTUS), and seems to be the future for INEPT at doing their law-making job politicians. Court shop till you get your way! Judg. 17:6 And history repeats itself.

JUST LIKE religious GOP's will tout abortion bans as THE issue that gens up votes, Dems will again offer freebies galore, to buy votes off taxpayers' backs!

YOU ARE BLIND if you can't see religious GOP's care NOTHING about justice from SCOTUS and federal judges, so long as they rule in their favor on outlawing abortions! @CNN @ABC

@ABCnews @NBCnews @CBSnews @Fox News ARE YOU blind as a bat? @TheDemocrats @SenateDems @HouseDemocrats @JoeBiden ARE YOU blind as a bat?

Murder is illegal, yet it happens. It's stiff penalties deter any on the fence about committing it. What penalties do conservatives advocate for for the aborting woman? SHE chose to hire her doctor; he's just doing his job! #freeEnterprise Pro-business. How much money is a life worth?

If Roe ended, with no national guidelines, those who advocated for that would be personally responsible for the INcrease in blue and purple states abortions, especially third trimester, partial birth and after birth killings! That blood will be on THEIR hands, seeking DUMB/un-thought out aims!

Conservatives have PROVEN they want less abortions, by hospital access requirements, threatening PP workers jobs, cutting funding, etc. Total abortion bans WOULD scare some women into taking to term, so I guess they deem that a victory; NOT doing so morally, while NOT ending all.

If Roe ended, with no national guidelines, only poor red state women COULDN'T access safe and legal procedures in another state. Coat hangers would only be used if no access to Plan B, quack doctors, or poison or gut punches failed to miscarry!

If Roe ended, with no national guidelines, red state black market/underground clinics (or traveling doctors) would pop up all over! Red states would ban Plan B sales off internet and in person. Maybe even ban all birth control.

If Roe ended, with no national guidelines, all but red state women would be encouraged to never use birth control; just have sex out the wazoo, especially if abortion costs were subsidized, or came down. Plan B sales would skyrocket!

The aborting mother is guilty (except for rape and incest) and the unborn innocent, but that doesn't mean the mother has no say! That's the same logic as saying minorities have no say, as NOT the majority, or there's zero role for the party out of power!

You MUST know!: The religious GOP's already stacked SCOTUS, to overturn Roe. Whoever their nominee is will be backed if he/she seeks that same end, including MORE conservative Justices, hoping to outlaw abortions! @TheDemocrats @SenateDems @HouseDemocrats But @JoeBiden can't expand its number.

ROE WAS UNCONSTITUTIONAL? (PART I)

(8/17/21-2)

Let's address this further, as it affects MY party choice. I do NOT believe Roe is unflawed. It NEEDS fixing! STATES can and should do so! States SHOULD have MORE liberty to express their majorities, as TX did with the heartbeat law! The problem is, blue states want third trimester, partial birth and post-birth (some of them).

Especially if a horrific deformity were only discoverable in third trimester, they'd want third as an option! problem also is red states seeking total bans. If there's ANY legislation I could dictate (executive orders) or convince both sides to pass, it would be a national standard for boundaries to both extremes on abortion!

1. Women have to have enough time pass to be informed that she's pregnant, in red states
2. Red states would NOT be allowed to ban every abortion (three exceptions are valid)

3. Red states CAN require rape and incest victims to take Plan B before three days expire
4. Any state CAN require private and public schools to show blurred out actual abortion procedure, and MUST teach how to prevent unwanted pregnancies
5. Red states CAN'T ban Plan B, in person or over the internet
6. Fines must be reasonable for red states punishing law breakers! NOT jail time. Maybe \$500, NOT as the price of a life, but deterrence and pain, but not excessive (punishment matches the crime). Fines can vary, up to a range. Blue states can change zero penalty, if so desired
7. Mothers life is up to her and her family
8. Zero government officials can ever break and enter, even with a warrant, seeking evidence of self-help, in a woman's home
9. Lie detectors will NEVER be allowed by doctors seeking to discover if the pregnancy was unwanted or just poor planning
10. Licensed docs can't be sued for doing a legal procedure. Black market doctors in red states would be breaking the law, and state law penalties must be reasonable
11. NO state can ban contraception
12. Every state is encouraged to run PSAs, and pass public policies that encourage PLANNED sex, and discourage at will abortions, or using abortion in lieu of contraception!
13. Required sonograms to see image of baby and hear a heartbeat may be up to the states themselves(?)
14. NO state can be required to subsidize abortions
15. No woman can be forced to pay for an aborted persons funeral. These are REASONABLE

IF there's ANY way D.C. could bring about these 15 parameters for a national standard, post-Roe, I'd even petition SCOTUS to reconsider that law, but I would NEVER UNjustly stack SCOTUS, as if I were so stupid to think that doesn't affect many other policies than just Roe! What party am I?

Whether blue states can allow third trimester, partial birth or after birth abortions, post-Roe, would also be up to SCOTUS to decide, and if the third trimester ban excepted for late discovered serious and/or specified bodily challenges! Ending Roe is NOT as simple as panderers imply!!!

For the dopes of the world, who worship slogans, I am pro-life, health and safety, JUST AS the U.S. Constitution and Declaration of Independence are!

WWJD TO THE WOMAN AT THE WELL?

(8/17/21-2)

The GOP is still using abortion to gen up 2022 votes, so I guess it's time (and fair) for you to use freebies to do the same, for Democrats! @FHunscripted I don't deny their sincerity, but they haven't worked through all the implications! How convenient!

Conservatives don't want to use tax dollars to incentivize women on the fence taking to term, rather than aborting, as it's much easier to demand they comply with our wishes, than to out our money where our mouths are!

Conservatives CLAIM they hate mandates! They always want choices and free market solutions.

Total abortion bans are mandates—period. Isn't this lesson in sinful hypocrisy clear enough to all, that I need say no more?

My wife's had three kids. She's endured childbirth TWICE (twins). She's had the eating binges, pain and cramps, and maybe some missed work. Nine months is NOT forever, but the stain of killing your own flesh and blood probably will be felt forever! Unexpectedly pregnant? Consider the adoption option!

WOULD JESUS tell the woman at the well, suffer a gut punch, travel out of Samaria, use a coat hanger, or visit a black market doctor, if it instituted total abortion bans? He would NOT encourage her to abort/take a life! He would seek to convince her to save the child! #WWJD Let's play out a hypothetical: TX bans all abortions. Forget rape, incest and the mom's life, for now.

If contraception failed, women would want to travel elsewhere, and would be free to do so! It would also force women to think twice about having unprotected sex! What penalty would attach?

Mandatory metal chastity belts are about the only way of guaranteeing zero abortions! JUST BECAUSE sheeple clap when pastors teach that opposing abortion is "conservative" and "Christian" DOESNT mean ANY of them have considered the whole picture, the legalities and all consequences!

That article I retweeted states many states have been seeking outright abortion bans, for years. LET ME INTERPRET, for lower IQs... that means those people WANT women to cram coat hangers where the sun don't shine, IF they won't choose to take to term! THAT IS E-V-I-L, even from Christians!

Plan B costs and risks:

<https://www.plannedparenthood.org/learn/morning-after-pill-emergency-contraception/whats-plan-b-morning-after-pill>

YET, sins increase is prophetically INEVITABLE! Mt. 24:12; II Tim. 3:1-2 I sometimes wonder if we Christians in America are too dotarded as to notice these claims of climate change are mere precursors of biblically expected signs in the natural order that Christs return is imminent?

The sexual revolution and Roe case are and were a mere outgrowth of the Church abandoning God's priorities for numerical growth, IMO! Life in the 50s and before was far simpler, and holier. The CHURCH is to be the watchman and bastion of hope and holiness! We FAILED that task! II Chron. 7:14

IF you haven't instilled moral values in your child enough to prevent unwanted pregnancies, and they aren't rebels (which some become, absent your involvement), and if the church had done God's amount of evangelism and discipling, abortions would be FAR lower! LOOK IN THE MIRROR of society!

Before Roe, abortions occurred. They were riskier than today! They were less than today. If EVERY friend or family member who opposes abortion took the effort to seek to counsel any unwantedly pregnant, the numbers would go down! It's ultimately a failure of the family, or church!

IMO, the @USSupremeCourt, overall, does an EXCELLENT job at being professionals, even though they individually differ. They have derived a reasoned structure for considering cases and overturns, and they RARELY get things wrong! THEY know they're apolitical. Some pastors do not!

IT IS EVIL, and an UNbiblical and God disobedient support of INjustice to seek to stack any court your way—period! (politicizing) YES, strict interpretation IS the Constitutionally RIGHT way, but conservatism is NOT 100 percent the only ideology one can derive from that great document!

IT IS EVIL to politicize the courts! IT IS short-sighted to say you agree with that, but NOT on abortion, so you'll seek Justices to overturn Roe, and hope and pray they'll NOT be biased on every other ruling of theirs. Naive, Kindergartner "thinking!"

Lawyers would have to find a glaring legal error in that ruling, like arbitrary and capricious, overreach, unconstitutional conclusion that the unborn don't have standing, or that 'life' includes those alive in the womb! They've had nearly 50 years to consider those options, and haven't!

Even considering Roe Roe Roe your boat being capsized, the will of the people is A factor, and majority rule is another one, in American democracy! One group may life-or-death want a certain end, but no man (or loud voice) rules the roost in a democracy. That's NOT how SCOTUS works!

I seriously doubt an executive order could force SCOTUS to reconsider Roe! I'm by far not alone in the Americans who oppose ANY American riling up votes through deception, like promising UNjust freebies, or in any way implying voters or a President can force SCOTUS to overturn Roe—EVIL.

There are friends of the court (amicus) briefs SCOTUS RARELY acts on; there are conflicts of laws between fed appeals courts they hear; there are state laws that fly in the face of established fed precedent which they take up, or laws Congress passes that get challenged to them.

IT'S A COP OUT to say MY state obeys God, and we ban all abortions, and feel holy about yourself when your political actions caused the death of so many babies elsewhere! That's being an ostrich! God NEVER commands Christians to think stupidly! I think he's seeking ways to gen up 2022 votes.

The HILARIOUS thing is my arch adversary in this conflict does NOT disagree with me on much, yet his panties were in a wad! I've said I don't oppose Roe overturned, BUT I HAVE THOUGHT through THE IMPLICATIONS and he has NOT! National boundaries would be a must! WHO'd set and enforce them?

In the developed world, there seems to be a near unanimous trend!:

<https://worldpopulationreview.com/country-rankings/countries-where-abortion-is-illegal...>

PLEASE tell your wife to tell CHUMP to publicly announce he will overturn Roe, any way possible, so the sin-full hypocrisy of the religious right can be on FULL display, forsaking ALL values to again support him!

GOP OR DEM ON ABORTION?

(8/18/21-2)

I can imagine more simplistic or even simple minded people asking if I'm pro-life or pro death; pro-choice or pro bans and prohibitive mandates (they WOULDN'T use such phraseology). They want quick, simple answers! I'll say pro-life and pro health and safety for any who aren't! Dumbfound 'em.

IF the GOP had an articulate, compelling platform, we WOULDN'T have to be fighting among brethren over technicalities of but one issue offered to the public! Is 2022 just 'gonna be an appeal to emotion, over intelligence? WHERE'S NEWT's WINNING AGENDA? Dumbed-down appeal? I can help!

If a mass murder was known to be snatching school kids off the street and fatally shooting them, the authorities would NOT allow another death. Unfortunately, that's NOT the exact same thing as Planned Parenthood, either because of the age, method, or existence inside another's womb.

However, for the baby, the results are exactly the same! They're INNOCENT! The did NOT ask to be brought into this world! Our laws favor the innocent victim over criminals, Some Americans deem these two examples the exact same, yet they NEVER tackle women entering PP, or shoot.

abortion doctors, EVEN THOUGH you'd be legally justified (in some states) to shoot a mass murderer in the act, like happened in a TX church. There are differences, but we can all agree abortions should be kept to a minimum. NO excuse for NOT using protection, save rape! Be responsible.

Man on the street questions I asked of, and most answer the same:

1 and 2. If rape or incest, should the law require to take to term?

3. If pregnant under any circumstances, should the law require taking to term, no matter when she discovers it? Both said NO, and it should be her decision.

IF public sentiment shifted some, to see abortion as literally gruesome as it literally is (factually), peer pressure is a powerful force to sway some females to decide earlier on if they're 'gonna keep or kill their baby!

Far right WANTS 100 percent abortion bans, nationally, if Roe's overturned! The far left wants third trimester, partial birth and after birth abortions, nationally, if Roe's overturned! The race to keep or reverse Roe is NOT what's important, but what would follow! That's why I hate panders!

Polar opposites CAN'T peacefully coexist! You cannot have anything goes or nothing goes on national abortion policy! IMPOSSIBLE! States' rights would cause some very horrific results in blue states, without national guidelines! It would also cause total bans in some red states!

The three abortions libs/blue states could enact are reprehensible for the baby, who feels and probably knows all that's occurring to him/her. NO anti-abortion person can wash their hands and live at peace allowing that to occur if Roe ended! Your push for its end CAUSES those evils!

And total abortion bans MEAN:

1. Coat hangers in crotches, or gut punches, or poison or black market doctors, IF Plan B is banned and the ban enforced
2. Rape and incest victims get punished, IF they don't 'wanna take to term
3. Mother has NO say—just suicide, if pregnant. UNDENIABLE results.

CAN ANYONE IN THEIR RIGHT MIND say those evils at both extremes are acceptable? Pushing for Roe overturn, without addressing what comes next, is like pulling out of Afghanistan, without a plan for what would ensure, which CHUMP, Pence, Biden and Harris ALL did to those poor people!

I know religious people care ZERO about the pregnant guilty woman's concerns about abortion! They ONLY care about the innocent baby's rights! Wise King Solomon faced a similar dilemma, balancing two sides' interests! My solutions consider all involved! Let's recap:

1. ZERO abortions required mandatory metal chastity belts, worn full time, by every American woman—period! PIPE DREAM!
2. LESS abortions is ALL you can hope and pray for! A determined woman will have 1, no matter the law. Cops aren't 'gonna break and enter and pull Plan B from her mouth

3. LESS abortions can come from PSAs on planning sex, public and PRIVATE school required education on safe sex and planning, including showing what abortion is for the baby!
4. Public sentiment against unneeded abortions from poor planning could sway some women to plan better and use contraception.
5. LESS abortions WON'T come from Roes end, in blue and purple states!
6. LESS abortions can be had by red states legally requiring rape and incest VICTIMS to take Plan B within 72 hours of being crime victims! Put it in rape kits, IF she doesn't want to take to term-her choice!
7. LESS abortions come from perfect contraception that can't break, and you turn it on and off.
8. LESS abortions come from having conversations with females at and after puberty! Friends and family have the greatest influence, as with church/pastors! Teach about safe sex!
9. LESS abortions would come from abstinence, but FEW in our evil generation will consider God's way!
10. LESS abortions come from crisis pregnancy centers, private and religious, intervening all across America! Sonograms and counseling, etc.
11. LESS abortions come from females using birth control, as some men will reject condoms, and they could break. Women should NEVER lie about contraception, to hook any man!
12. LESS abortions can come from forcing women to decide if they want to be moms, earlier than the baby can feel her fatal choice! Heartbeat laws, etc.
13. LESS abortions can come from revival, where the Church does what God said they were to do- evangelize and disciple. Pipe dreams about NO abortions if Roes overturned are lies and sinful! Riling up votes with emotion vs. facts! God HATES lying! I hate liars!

If we can just overturn Roe, everything will be fine! Abortions will be thrown on the ash heap of history! NOT! ALL state laws revert to pre-Roe, where states allowed and disallowed them, which conflict prompted SCOTUS intervention! And unsafe and "illegal" means start! And Plan B exists.

IF ANYONE feels my writings on abortion prove I am for the procedure, they're IQ challenged! And if anyone hates that I roast people who tout pipe dreams to voters, 1. God is against liars 2. God is against ignorant Christian practice! You just FEEL offended, as the truth may hurt!

Overturing Roe will cause a flurry of state law changes! Many will an them all; many will allow any aborting any time. If that makes anyone feel better about themselves or their state, and they're incapable of seeing what it does to the total abortions, I can't help you think better!

If anyone thinks total bans totally end abortions, I can't help you increase your IQ! If anyone thinks Roe made abortions legal, so no Roe makes them all illegal, READ this: <https://bbc.com/news/world-us-canada-44713614...> Binary thinking is NOT always the smartest! (win-lose; either/or; yea or nay). NO panacea.

That article says 23 states would be able to ban abortion outright. That means (you have to be able to interpret English words!)

1. Rape and incest victims can't abort, or even use Plan B within three days
2. Mothers life would require suicide
3. Unsafe and illegal abortions would happen!

4. Red state PG women would travel to purple or blue states
5. Women in red states WOULD plan their sex better, which is a GOOD thing!
6. Coat hangers, gut punches, poison, quack black market doctors, or Plan B in person or by internet would increase. This is common sense, folks!

And let's talk about SCOTUS' reputation, once politicized! DOWN THE DRAIN! They are Constitutionally designed to be apolitical! If they ended Roe, depending on their reason (changed circumstances?), and left no national boundaries, WHO would trust them again to be objective? NOT ME!!!

Their interpretations of laws HAVE to be originalist and literal, as laws were meant to be defined and applied. However, politically, it is EVIL to stack SCOTUS to your extreme base, Dem or GOP! That's injustice/bias, and NOT their role as the apolitical judiciary! It's SINning vs. winning.

ANYONE who believes might makes right, or sin is OK if it's for a moral end, DISbelieves THIS verse!: Rom. 6:1 The ends justify the means is a satanic belief! Stacking SCOTUS to your position, vs. seeking justice, is anti-God! Isa. 33:15

JUST LIKE gun sales INcrease, anytime gun grabber fears erupt over gun law legislation, Plan B sales will SKYROCKET, and secret stashes will be hoarded in red states, if Roe's end could lead to red states total bans of all abortions! Groups will provide them, covertly, in red states

IS Jesus pro violence? (no) Gut punches are violent! Is Jesus FOR endangering ones health and life? (no) Coat hangers can cause women to bleed out! Total bans are totally un-well-thought-out, folks! I'm against abortion, but I also have a brain I seek to use on the issue, thx to God!

The life of a human is especially sacred. Babies are the innocents. Christians are to support biblical values. Put these three premises together, and most Christians only know how to vote; NOT administer government or bring justice to all! It's sincere, but it's simplistic, too! Pastors teach flocks!

They're almost brainwashed like robots to believe bans will end abortion. They're NOT famously intelligent, if they COULDN'T see satan's man for what he always displayed... 100 percent OPPOSITE Christian values. Lindell is the worst! A complete drug damaged fool! This is how MY rep gets slandered!

POST-ROE NATIONAL STANDARDS (PART II)

(10/5/21-2)

Let's talk about some specific scenarios people could face if Roe were overturned, and what a national standard should entail, if so If a baby were scientifically determined to have anencephaly (little or no brain), would red states be allowed to force birth? I don't think so!

It is NOBLE to accept all negatives that come into your life, with grace and dignity, but also God gave us a brain, and science tools to be responsible with, and especially for a poorer family, who would tell them they must endure those costs and hardships when we know it would only be a burden, with NO hope for any quality of life; just a vegetable our scientific advanced can allow to preserve.

What other medical conditions would qualify ONLY for humane and painless ending of that fate? Some families would want to put down Downs Syndrome, deaf, dumb and blind! Certainly NO state should be allowed to for such trivial things as wrong gender, eye color, ugliness, too short, etc.!

Each state would have to decide what severe melody qualifies, and the financial condition of the parents likely must be considered, if a terminal or lifelong condition. Literally, those who ONLY care about the child, and have zero concern for the mother wouldn't agree with any of these considerations, but laws have to be good, just and reasonable, and even God's wisdom isn't unreasonable! Jas. 3:17

States would either have to detail conditions allowable, or leave it to families to decide. SCOTUS would have to have standards below which NO state can fall, like in the 'brain dead' situation! Extremes shouldn't be allowed to become law, no matter how moral they can be argued.

There also has to be consideration for the trauma of rape and incest, in that not every young girl might know a state law requires her to end the potential start of life with Plan B after such traumatic crises.

She may be so traumatized, SCOTUS allows an exception if she fails to know or to go to use that method till sometime after three days, but ONLY if from ignorance of the law, or being too traumatized to deal with the consequences in that way.

What about the mother's life? I believe SCOTUS has to have a standard that it is always the family's and especially the mother's decision, even up to the time of birth!

The state forcing a woman to commit medical suicide, and leave her family (especially if she were the only parent) truly strikes me as unreasonable, even though I morally oppose abortion/killing innocents. Finally, SCOTUS should ALWAYS ban partial-birth and after-birth abortions in ALL states, blue ones being the issue, post-Roe.

Third trimester, as well, UNLESS one exception arises: The mother's life or a serious and specified condition the child won't recover from, and that condition couldn't have been detected by scientific means, until after the second trimester. These answers are REASONABLE!

It is likely impossible to ever call allowing people to take a life "reasonable," but state governments would be making "God-like" decisions, in these cases, and that Solomonic choice must be good, fair and reasonable, and I believe these choices are. I Ki. 3:15-28

Without any national standard, MORE abortions would occur, and MORE women would have their life or health endangered. That's why I say Roe overturn with no national standards is WORSE both for the child and for the mothers!

In sum, national standard post-Roe MUST include:

1. NO state can allow third trimester, partial or after birth abortions (one exception: Specified serious conditions of the baby, or mother's life in peril, undiscoverable before that third trimester).
2. NO state can pass total bans.
3. Heartbeat laws must allow the woman to scientifically prove they're pregnant (informed consent).
4. Plan B required of rape and incest victims, the ONLY exception being trauma or ignorance of that deadline extending it ONLY long enough to reasonably have known or been able to decide

IMO, this is a VERY sound, reasonable/rational, logical, good, just and as moral a law standard as can be had, under the circumstances, and strikes an even more specific and better balance that Roe did, with more emphases on state's rights. With that standard, I'd be HAPPY to end Roe!

DO I personally like that blue states could abort after a heartbeat is discovered? 100 percent NO! Would I fight for them to stop after the heartbeat, if I lived there? Yes! Would I like all states to adopt the

heartbeat law? Yes, but I know they will not all do so. Can one argue total bans cause the most amount of babies to be saved?

YES, that case can be argued. BUT, that assumes women won't leave their state to do it elsewhere, and allows the government to sanction endangering lives and health. That decision is untenable under our Constitution, sadly for the kid.

ROE WAS UNCONSTITUTIONAL? (PART II)

(10/11/21-2)

I wrote that Roe was built on a cracked foundation. What did I mean? It was a 100 percent sound legal decision, rational, balanced and authorized, but it invented out of thin air a right to abort, with NO historic precedent. Only the word "life" in the Constitution even remotely applies.

SCOTUS wisely devised viability and standing, applying to the unborn, but they DID create law (which is not their job), vs. interpret law (which is their job). I understand why they wanted a national standard, and felt the need to take on the issue, with opposite state laws!

I do NOT fault their conclusion, or legal reasonings. I simply say they never addressed the polarized politics behind their decision, nor did they sufficiently address state's rights, IMO. The national standard I've proposed is BETTER, and why wouldn't you improve something that is faulty?

ACCORDING TO THE BIBLE (II Chron. 7:14), here a major spiritual source of America's many problems: Christians unwilling to call out sins in public, due to politics (and MAINLY PASTORS, AS THEIR RELIED ON "LEADERS")! LET ME EXPLAIN.

1. They DO call out immorality, but when it's pro-GOP
2. Because GOP is anti-abortion they worship party, thinking that's the one moral issue God cares for Christians to speak out on
3. Billy Graham was just and balanced, and not biased (a sin). When his son RIGHTLY spoke out vs. trans and critical race theory, that's ONLY pro-GOP moral clamoring!
4. When tRUMP's group hypocritically tells blacks like George Floyd's to comply with cops, but Ashley Babbitt didn't, you hear crickets about white pastors calling out that hypocrisy and white supremacy double standard, due to POLITICS! Where else do morals get showcased more to people?

When CHUMP's devotees endangered ALL D.C. politicians, and sought an insurrection or riot, CRICKETS from white pulpits! Friendships and secular power idolatry prevent claimed leaders from justly calling out all public sins like OT prophets would have, UNbiasedly. So America goes to Hell in handbasket

The argument goes, that's Dems job. SHOW ME THAT IN SCRIPTURE! The prophet's job is to be unbiased, to have moral authority, and to value God and His values more than secular power Jesus never sought! When people aren't held accountable for their public sins, it empowers 'em to do MORE!

It's NOT U.S. Christians' job to wait for the world to adopt moral standards (even though libs have many moral standards they enforce—#MeToo, etc.), but to stand objectively for morality before ALL, with party power as a secondary value. Our idolatry is killing America! Repent! II Chron. 7:14

HEARTBEAT LAWS

(12/1/21-2)

SCOTUS SHOULD rule for the heartbeat deadline, but if a mother's life is ever in danger, let her make that decision after the heartbeat date. WHO's to say she has to abandon her fam, as a Kamikaze suicide act? NOT government, or outsiders! HER and her nuclear/immediate family alone!

The ONLY other exception to the heartbeat law SCOTUS may consider is severe deformity only discoverable after the heartbeat deadline. IF SCOTUS allows aborting for that, the decision should be the mom's and her nuclear/immediate family's alone! NOT government or strangers/outsideers!

Rape and incest victims would have several weeks to discover they're pregnant, and decide (informedly) if they wanted to take to term. IF NOT, don't extend your procrastination to the point it hurts a baby with a beating heart! WHEN does a fetus feel pain? That's a landmark timeframe!

There's NO argument abortion banned after heartbeat unfairly harms poor women, as they've several weeks to make their decision, so it wouldn't cost them traveling across states! The heartbeat law shuts down almost all arguments except those ghouls who want to kill functioning babies.

I heard a DUMB argument, today, that newborns on a birthing table aren't viable, any more than a fetus before second trimester. Viability doesn't mean they feed themselves, but can be kept alive without help from the mother! DUMB and biased and weak argument, debunked!

I heard another DUMB argument, that three trimesters are arbitrary, as is heartbeat. Heartbeat is a basis in physical and scientific fact, and expresses pain and living, breathing life. Trimesters have significant development changes! Biased people can be so stupid in their non-objectivity!

A DUMB talk radio host statement about SCOTUS's conservative lean is "elections have consequences." GOP denying Garland on SCOTUS, then rushing a conservative onto the court has NOTHING to do with elections! WITH that thinking, enjoy all Biden's spending! "Elections have consequences!"

George P Bush said based on "the makeup of the [Supreme] Court,' then opined on where Roe will end up. That makeup was politicized! You do NOT politicize the high court for ANY reason, even as important as life! Justice is God's standard, as with courts' purpose-period!!!

IF SCOTUS goes 100 percent overthrow Roe, for "neutrality" of state's rights, Congress can legislate abortion right, when Dems are in power, or add SCOTUS Justices, or states can make laws to challenge the new ruling, and put more libs on the high court. Politicized judiciary (BAD thing!)

I HOPE this opined headline is right! Supreme Court Seems Poised to Uphold Mississippi's Abortion Law [nytimes.com Supreme Court Seems Poised to Uphold Mississippi's Abortion Law](https://www.nytimes.com/2021/12/01/us/politics/supreme-court-abortion-law-mississippi.html). It was less clear whether the court's conservative majority would overrule Roe v. Wade, the decision establishing a constitutional right to abortion.

Mississippi abortion law v. Texas law: What's the difference?

<https://khou.com/article/news/local/texas/mississippi-abortion-law-v-texas-sb8-difference/285-c5e17d1e-0596-4ef0-8a53-1bd3fdd8b568...> via @KHOU

Between MS and TX abortion law, I believe SCOTUS should leave the exact number of weeks, or date, up to science: Whenever medical equipment can detect the heartbeat. I don't know if that varies per baby! 15 weeks is GENEROUS to women. I want earlier! Heartbeat and able to know pregnant!

Informed consent is a longstanding legal theory. It's irrational to force a woman to decide to abort or not to abort when she doesn't even yet know whether or not she is pregnant! When do pregnancy tests become authoritatively accurate? That covers informed consent!

Update

(12/1/21-2)

Liberals are blaming NRA for a deranged student who shouldn't have been allowed access to his dad's purchased gun! God bless the NRA, and all these other targets of their irrational wrath: Smith and Wesson Remington Sturm Ruger Springfield Armory Mossberg Colt Guns allow self-defense!

Liberals: IF SCOTUS decides a heartbeat deadline for abortions, YOU CAN ALWAYS GET PREGNANT AGAIN, if you regret killing your baby too soon, wishing you could have done so later! WAIT till you want it from the start, and plan ahead next time! #CommonSense

A heartbeat law would ABSOLUTELY be moral toward rape and incest victims, not forcing them to experience the trauma for nine months, if they didn't want to, and giving them the choice to birth their baby, in enough time to know they're pregnant and it has a beating heart!

I think Justice Roberts said, 'if it's an issue of choice, how long does it take for one to decide.' LOOK how often, or long I have been asking that question (next retweets):

Oklahoma, Arkansas and New Mexico, and now Mexico, are convenient abortion providing states, for some Texans after six weeks, but the citizens who are unequally protected are those in central TX. "medication abortions" work up to 10 weeks. How long does it take to decide to kill your baby? (9/7/21-2)

HOW LONG does it take for you to make an evil, though legal decision? <http://msnbc.com/msnbc/scott-walker-gets-the-abortion-ban-he-asked...> (7/10/15)

HOW LONG does it take for a woman to decide to essentially murder their child? Does it REALLY take a lot of weighing the pros and cons? (7/23/15)

Just as there are degrees of Hell punishment, there are degrees of culpability for how long one waits to kill their unborn child, IMO! If the baby can feel it, has a heartbeat, or has taken the human form (arms, legs, thumb sucking), you're a horrific person to wait that long, IMO. (8/21/21-2)

HOW LONG does it take you to decide you made a mistake in heat of passion engaging in unprotected sex? Morning after pill before the baby is negatively impacted is better, sooner rather than later! (9/30/17)

Men and women should speak for what the "fetus" wants: To live! (12/2/21-2)

MORE TAXES, LESS ABORTIONS?

(12/3/21-2)

WAS IT WORTH IT to support all of this, embarrass America, and lose all respect for the GOP, just to have Roe curtailed? Abandon ALL morality, for one issue! Do EVIL, so good might come. I say a resounding NO, it was NOT worth it! Religious people politicized SCOTUS! SIN and injustice! EVIL.

I DO NOT CARE if my convictions offend anyone! I stay deep and consistent with them! EITHER party is open for me to run for and vote for! Wherever my views are most accepted. UNLIKE hypocrites, liars and idolaters, I do NOT change deeply-held beliefs. Willfully sinful people DO!

And if my views on abortion turn off any religious people I associate with, I'm all too happy to never return to my present church! God always provides for Himself a lamb. I have yet to be led as to which party to affiliate more with! Still time to decide! Just keep working!!!

Now, I want to address IDIOTS, who will never be lawyers, but play them in real life: The Supreme Court OFTEN hears issues NOT spelled out in the Constitution! IF IT WERE detailed enough to address every subject, we would NOT need the Court, and if they still existed, they would need no debate!

LOOK at EVERY issue they considered, the past 10 years. IF that document was cut and dry, and expressly mentioned every topic of life that they rule on, it would be 500 pages long!

The face that "abortion" and "viability" aren't anywhere in its limited text is IRRELEVANT, as "life" and rights of citizens ARE spelled out there. When any matter reaches an importance level, where state variants are unjustly unequal to some citizens, SCOTUS steps in!

It's called undue burden, equal protection and due process. YOU would know NOTHING about these matters, because YOU are just a person with an opinion! YOU don't even have the b-ls to tackle pregnant women at Planned Parenthood, to stop their aborting! WIMPINESS/weakness. II Tim. 1:7

And I must be the only one who sees this, or hates this, but I despise any politicians who mulls in his mind, 'what should I say to lure this voting group?', instead of saying what are my true beliefs on this subject, and how should it be decided, given logic, morality and justice?

People like George P. Bush and Gov. Abbott, who cherish overpaid, too cushy jobs more than consistent convictions, so they will mouth 'ban abortions.' Or Governor 'wanna be Huffines saying 'end property taxes' and 'deport illegals.' PANDERING! Extreme and media attention-getting B.S.!

SCOTUS HAS to know 26 states have trigger laws to ban all abortions, if they overturn Roe. MUCH pressure on them to get it right! WHEN does the baby's rights trump the moms, and vice versa? NOT an easy decision, except to fools and extremists! Courts are to be NEUTRAL vs. biased!

There are no precedents. NOTHING is sacred, or set in stone. Anything goes, if you court shop. Laws mean NOTHING, so WHY obey them? THIS is what Trump "Christianity" brought to the U.S. societal landscape! Jesus has NOTHING to do with such attitudes! ZERO! Judg. 21:25 America is a MESS!

I JUST asked wife if she knew Texas has a total abortion ban law set to start 30 days after roe were overturned. I said, isn't that a ridiculous law, and she agreed. She said women would travel, and poor ones get black market doctors. EVERYONE KNOWS it's a dumb idea, even as we hate abortion!

IF SCOTUS opts for heartbeat over viability (as I HOPE they do), wretched women who enjoy torturing babies will still get illegal ones done, but that should be done as safely for them as possible! NO ONE can want their harm, even if you detest their decision! That's anti-Christ!

I have said if Democrats agreed to ban all abortions on the condition all rich people paid their fair share in taxes, the abortion issue would fall by the wayside. Many sincerely want it banned. Many more want to win elections to save their nest eggs from taxes!

SUPER PRECEDENT

(12/4/21-2)

For Supreme Court to change precedent, there has to be a compelling reason, such as significantly changed circumstances. In the case of Roe, what are they? I'll NEVER care one iota what the Court rules if they make a political decision, and won't obey any ruling if I don't feel it right.

Roe LITERALLY had to be decided legally wrong, to change it, or circumstances significantly changed. I do NOT agree that Roe was the best they could achieve, needed improvements, but was also them trying to avoid extremes and unify national law. For 50 years, it's been settled law.

The ONLY changed circumstances I see that are valid are NOT politicized bench members, but science and technology's ability to detect a heartbeat. Also, advanced machinery allowing babies to live outside of mom, at earlier stages and variant viability dates where the line was drawn.

Viability was a logical and reasonable compromise between two extremes, at the time, because outside the womb, a human can said to be a citizen with rights. Inside the womb, the mother controls everything the baby does! This does NOT mean a preborn baby is self-sustaining!

It means cut off from the umbilical cord, it doesn't die, because manmade products can sustain it till it's of age to take milk like newborns would. A fetus isn't certain to make it to term, so our law doesn't instill rights. It's a person, so some argue we should. It's mother vs. child!

A rape results still a baby. An incest results still a baby. Babies are innocent; they didn't choose to be born. BUT, there are two persons involved in this decision! The far right only sees the baby. The far left only sees the mother. Courts must see BOTH parties! Solomonian divide!

The Court also has to consider Constitutional rights of living mothers to health and safety. Women are certain to seek abortions, even if totally banned. That incurs physical danger, if not a threat to life. I am absolutely NOT going to vote for Gov. Abbott, being for a total ban!

MAYBE the 26 or so states have trigger laws to force the hand of SCOTUS to make a new or better decision, and not overturn Roe, or extreme measures are certain (forcing women to endanger themselves). If so, maybe it was wise. If it is implemented, it's immature, draconian and barbaric.

People are capable of compartmentalizing, or shutting off the brains or emotions, to ignore reality. Reality is women will shove coat hangers up their crack, accept gut punches, take poison, take Plan B, travel 'outa state, or hire black market doctors. This IS like prohibition!

DIDN'T WE LEARN that banning alcohol only made speakeasies and bootleggers more popular? The killing of a human baby is atrocious! Therefore, it's BETTER to do so early on, when they're NOT developed and can't feel or experience it. It's a sin, but not the unpardonable sin!

To make it a felony is to equate it with murder. It's saying if you ever have sex, you will have a baby, or you will face jail time. For that reason alone I may even hold my nose and consider voting for Beto! How primitive these panderers are to crazed extremists! It's EMBARRASSING to my state!

A law forcing women to take Plan B within three days of sex, if they aren't sure they want to be mothers is REASONABLE, and prevents anyone being killed! WHY are politicians and judges so damn stupid not to see that solution? SCOTUS had to choose between two people. It tried to be just!

I am thoroughly behind the heartbeat law with either MS or TX's due date, but, again, I can't see why politicians and judges are so stupid not to overturn Roe with one national guideline: NO third trimester or pre-heartbeat abortions, decided by the states! Let states have some freedom.

IF neither of my smarter solutions are even considered, SCOTUS will have to decide the timeframe for a cutoff date, and have good, sound reasoning for that date, as between TX and MS. And they must address what changed circumstances necessitated the law change. It CAN'T be politics; it IS!

CHANGED CIRCUMSTANCES?

(12/4/21-2)

Shouldn't our government have a say in whether a citizen can kill another human! YES! We do so in cases of murder! The difference is abortion is killing a not-yet-birther human. Life begins at conception, so any abortion kills a human! NO ONE is denying that horrific outcome!

About 76 percent of Americans believe women should decide, with their doctor, whether to abort. The majority is NOT always right! Courts don't decide cases based on public opinion polls. However, they have gauged significant change in public sentiment, in overturning precedent.

WHAT IS THE CHANGED PUBLIC SENTIMENT? SCOTUS has to go with changed technology on viability's date, and either choose heartbeat or earlier viability detectability date. IF they overturn Roe, and leave it to states, I will NEVER respect any word out of their mouths!

The humans who decided Roe had intelligent thoughts on when a human in America gets standing! Fetuses can't appear in court! The ability of a child not to die, outside their mom's womb is a literally scientific reality the Court took into consideration, rightly so! That date changes with technology!

I am 100 percent FOR SCOTUS reducing the horrific torture and ghoulishly corrupt practices of sucking or dismembering human-shaped fetuses! That is atrocious, even if not legal murder. If one will do so, do it before then! It's still killing, but less offensive to the common conscience!

Why is abortion NOT felonious murder? The child is still in the mom's physical custody inside the womb. They're still attached "at the hip" (umbilical cord). She is still in charge of its life and sustenance. She is still killing her kid, but it's not legal murder.

Conservatives USED to mock CHUMP for asking to punish the mother. Now TX says punish the mother with felony charges! Gov. Abbott will NOT get any of my family's five votes, as a result! Criminalizing a vulnerable woman who has enough challenges to deal with is not human. Will I choose Beto? UNlikely!

WHAT DO BANS TRIGGER?

(12/4/21-2)

Total abortion bans (even as you abhor abortion) MEAN:

1. Crotch coat hangers
2. Plan B by web or in person
3. Black market
4. Poison
5. Gut punches
6. Throwing oneself down stairs NO Christian can support these dangers to even evil, child killing women! Inhumane; we treat murderers better.

BECAUSE of Texas' trigger law of total abortion bans, if Roe is changed at all (which it needs to be) is why I and my four other votes will NOT vote for him. I was willing to, two weeks ago, if no GOP (excepting tax radical Huffines) overtook him. Can't vote for Beto. Greg lost five votes.

Put these total abortion ban trigger laws to a public referendum, per state! The whole reason SCOTUS took on Roe in the first place is the unfairness of some women having something this important avail to them, while others in other states didn't! Equal protection clause! Learn law!

The ~21 red states threatening SCOTUS with total abortion bans triggered on any change to Roe should poll their states' constituents to see what we the people think and want in our state's laws on the subject! It should NOT be a top-down decision of politicians thinking they speak for us!

IF it were God's will that all sex leads to births, unless fertilization fails, people who abstain (virgins, not celibates) could be preventing people from being birthed that God knew before conception, and evil sex perverts could be said to be doing God's will, if He knew their progeny.

Any claiming "Christian" who says contraception is evil, better never watch TV, drive a car, or use the internet, as it is ONLY from 2,000 years passing that modern inventions have been available to us to prevent unwanted pregnancies. Time is amoral. Preventing unwanted PG is moral!

Does I Cor. 7 teach the pull-out method, for fun sex within marriage? God teaches not all sex is for procreation. In the first century, they had no technology to prevent unwanted pregnancy. It's NOT sin to use advances mankind invents using the brains God gave them! it's responsible!

God knows everything. Therefore, He knows: 1. All who will be born 2. All who will be aborted
Contraception prevents anyone starting Abortion ends anyone started All sex can start a life, moral or immoral NO ONE can say immoral sex is God's will Abortion is NOT God's will!

On God personally knowing persons before conception: bibleprout.com Does God Know Us Before We Are Born or Conceived? Does God know Us Before Birth? God knows each individual human being all the way from the preembryonic stage through death and beyond (Psalm 139:16).

Did We Exist as Spirit Beings Prior to Birth? (Jer. 1:5) » Reasons for Hope Jesus reasonsforhopejesus.com Did We Exist as Spirit Beings Prior to Birth? (Jer. 1:5)
Does Jeremiah 1:5 suggest a spiritual pre-existence of our souls?

When fetuses feel pain. Anesthesia isn't required in all states. AMAZINGLY barbaric!
WHEN+DOES+A+FETUS+FEEL+PAIN%3f+%3a+Neurology+Today journals.lww.com WHEN DOES A FETUS FEEL PAIN? : Neurology Today
An abstract is unavailable.

IF you LOOK at these pictures, MS abortion law seems clearly to be after the baby would own consciousness. Texas' law seems much more suitable toward the baby not conscious or aware of the atrocious torture their mom chooses to inflict upon them. Heartbeat is a key milestone!



Fetus develops after eight weeks. <http://my.clevelandclinic.org/health/articles/7247-fetal-development-stages-of-growth...> via @clevelandclinic

Update: Ban/Outlaw Contraception?

Outlawing contraception is ASININE! Some politicians will do anything to win over religious extremists! Being responsible IS a Christian value, and birth control kills no one. So many damn fools in America, Bible ignorant and just emotions with bodies! Repent! It's being morally RESPONSIBLE to use contraception, and it kills no one! (10/13//21-2)

ARE ALL ABORTIONS THE SAME?

(12/5/21-2)

Let's take the right's view on aborting: Babies start at conception, so unless you stop it from happening, you are murdering a human being. Some go further and say the baby existed before sex occurred, so birth control prevents someone experiencing the life they were intended to live.

On abortion, the right fails to distinguish between a culpable female and an innocent victim, in rape and incest cases. Because the baby is innocent, somehow both women deserve the same fate, or "punishment," of taking to term if they didn't want to. Rape or consent are NOT distinguished.

I AM SURPRISED blue states haven't banded together to pass trigger laws that if Roe is changed at all, within 30 days third trimester, partial birth and after birth abortions will be legal, there! Equally pressure SCOTUS to fairly decide this matter, or face extremism left and right! @HouseDemocrats @GovernorTomWolf @OregonGovBrown @RoyCooperNC @GovMLG @KathyHochul @GovernmentimWalz @JohnCarneyDE @GovHawaii @GovPritzker @GovLarryHogan @GovLauraKelly @GovJanetMills @MassGovernor @BillWalkerAk @GavinNewsom @PhilMurphyNJ @GovInslee @GovChrisSununu @GovSisolak @Hickenlooper @GovNedLamont @GovernorVA @GovDanMcKee @GovPhilScott @JoeBiden @POTUS @TheDemocrats @SenateDems SUPPORT SCOTUS being just and objective, vs. biased!

I AM SURPRISED blue states haven't banded together to pass trigger laws that if Roe is changed at all, within 30 days third trimester, partial birth & after birth abortions will be legal, there! Equally pressure SCOTUS to fairly decide this matter, or face extremism, left & right!

What's fair as between an innocent and a grown adult? BOTH parties' interests being considered! one wants to live; the other wants it to die. The unborn did nothing to deserve to die. The born did something to cause the unborn to be conceived, except in cases of rape and incest.

Before the child can comprehend or feel the horrors of their mother's choice to kill him or her, that is the ONLY point at which the consenting adult should be able to legally kill, if ever! It's unjust to punish the baby, as it is evil to kill it! U.S. laws allow some legal evils.

Total abortion bans mean zero sex in America, except to start or grow a family! No actual consummation, the natural way, for enjoyment. Pull out, or rhythm method for all unmarried sexually active adults. That's just not going to fly! People won't take that on the chin, and not respond!

EVEN married couples (male and female, we have to point out in our odd modern times) cannot have natural sex at home, unless they want more children, where total abortion bans would be in tact! IF it led to pregnancy, the government tells you you have to expand the family! Balderdash

Plan B kills no one, taken within three days of sex. Contraception kills no one, used before sex. If it fails or breaks, that's a manufacturer defect, and not a free willed choice of the user. How can our government force a consumer to pay the price for a failed product others created?

EVERY person and Christian person I have spoken to thinks total abortion bans are extreme. NONE of them are for abortions, but they comprehend the moral and emotional dilemma the issue raises!

NO family should be forced to kill off mom, ever, to save a fetus, and no family should have to incur huge medical bills, with zero prognosis of anything coming of their child, if that defect is only detectable in the final stages of pregnancy (like a brain dead 'vegetable' sustainable only by life support, but for years). These two exceptions should ALWAYS be the law of America!

Rapists and family sex pervers/incest initiators TOTALLY win their evil acts, if law says the result of their crime must haunt their victims all nine months! Give women time enough to learn they're pregnant, then quickly decide if they want that, so the decision isn't felt by the human baby!

In life, sometimes there are the lesser of two evils (like with Presidents, often). It is evil to force women to endanger their lives or health, just as it is very evil to kill innocents. Keep the evils to a MINIMUM!

IF SCOTUS ends Roe, thus allowing total abortion bans, I'll LITERALLY never value, heed or respect anything that comes forth from 'em thereafter! This is NOT a threat. I discredit anyone who is politically motivated in a judicial function of justice and neutral objectivity! It's your JOB!

Red states have threatened total bans if Roe is changed. STUPID decision! Heartbeat cutoff by SCOTUS would change Roe, so your trigger laws would then be immediately unconstitutional! Then we go back and re-litigate if SCOTUS can rule as it did about heartbeats! Did I miss something?

WHO are red states going to appeal to to debate that their total abortion bans are Constitutional, if SCOTUS passes the heartbeat milestone as law? WHY would SCOTUS take up their own fresh law for reconsideration? I HAVE to be missing something here!?! Are red states wanting cops, or the military, to stop their total abortion bans, by manning Planned Parenthoods?

I am SO convinced I have missed something in their "thinking," I am going to go do some more research. Something totally illogical seems to be going on; I must have missed some detail!?!...

Haven't found my answer, but I heard that any change to Roe would cause at least one state to ban all abortions. Heartbeat IS a change! SCOTUS discussed states' rights, how long does it take women to decide, and viability changing with technology. Heartbeat IS the answer!

If Roe were over-turned, with NO federal/national guidelines, it would be a disaster for women in red states (only sex for babies; rape and incest victims re-victimized) and blue states (third trimester and beyond abort like a sport). I KNOW I'm missing something about Roe changes vs. reversal!

Does a heartbeat law require Roe's overturn, or can Roe be altered, as Justice Thomas seems to have leaned toward? the articles on google are NOT very precise, so far!

Changed circumstances would be legal justification for the heartbeat deadline! The change would be advanced technology to detect that, and advanced technology that allows viability much earlier. My ONLY question is can SCOTUS rule for heartbeat, and that NOT require Roe's overturn?

I'll ASSume Roberts+ know Roe doesn't have to be overturned, and heartbeat can be a new standard, by changed circumstances!

ARE WE AT THE POINT IN OUR POLITICS that states are now passing laws to try to force the U.S. Supreme Court to rule a certain way? If so, God help us all! That alone is why I've urged blue states to have their own trigger laws! Equal each other out. NOT because I'm for aborting! Justice!

MS Gov. says abortion is overreach, as that right is left to the states to decide. That opinion takes 10th Amendment in a conservative interpretation, and ASSumes "to the states and the people" means ONLY what's written in that document can SCOTUS rule on. Voters decide abortion per state.

HOW MANY TIMES have I urged SCOTUS to specifically define the 10th Amendment? FOOLS believe the highest court has no purpose but to do whatever it says, and never interpret it as to issues never foreseen when it was written! They apply principles consistent with it.

It doesn't spell out every issue of life, but we rely on SCOTUS to settle important disputed matters that would be unfair to be left divergent! The 70's Court deemed life an important enough topic to nationalize some standard for when it could legally be taken! Poor women can't leave their state, and some states have blue states far from them, while others have them next door.

Unsafe self-help was a legit concern by legit Justices, and they could not condone public policy allowing life, health and safety to be endangered, by women taking stupid risks. Health and safety IS in the document!

WHY is NO ONE mandating:

1. Plan B taken before three days of unplanned sex
2. Contraception (or safe sex practices) for all recreational sex
3. Moms' life always her choice
4. Vegetative states learned late can't be forced upon anyone
5. No total bans, or abortions after third trimester

People want to have natural sex, without risking birthing babies! They also want to know if they're pregnant, before taking action that can prevent that, if they hadn't intended that from their sex. They also want to be able to have kids when they want to. These are normal desires!

CHRISTIAN INVOLVEMENT IN ABORTIONS

(1/23/22-2)

What should Christians do about abortion? Answer: Whatever God leads them to do! Collectively, they should oppose; individually, what actions they take on the topic is a matter of walking by faith! My sister has worked in a pregnancy center, and now doesn't. Is that a problem, that she doesn't now feel so led, for now?

ABSOLUTELY not! She's doing what God led her to do, and there are temporal missions for individuals (Ex.: Ac. 12:25), even as it's part of a long-term mission of the church! There are THOUSANDS of ministries (under the S or EDDBS-social ministry) Christians can get engaged in!

Helping orphans and widows, the poor, sex traffic victims, homeless, prostitutes, the disabled, vets, the elderly, the imprisoned, et al infinitum. God doesn't have us all do all those things!

You're led! The body parts work together to function holistically, as a whole—not as individuals. Someone was asked by God, "what are you 'gonna do about it?" About abortion. Not every Christian receives that same conviction statement on the same matters as other Christians do. Walk by faith!

I've served in prisons. I don't feel led to now. I'm so busy doing God's plan for me in biz, writing and politics, I don't bite off more than He leads me to, as it's enough! Some protest outside Planned Parenthood. Some work pregnancy centers. Some write quality "positions," because how people THINK affects what and how they do things! If your calling is to write, write to Gods glory!

It may, someday, actually influence important people in society, like how SCOTUS legally evaluates the issue! The ball is in their hands, now. Congress can pass laws AFTER their judgment, to codify a national standard, but getting consensus for that is improbable!

What can politicians do on the matter? As moral influencers, especially with the bully pulpit, they can speak out against the choice of killing, for planning sex, for the value of life.

IF they had the votes, common sense common ground laws could be passed, such as limiting the extremes on both ends, Plan B within three days of unsafe sex, if a woman doesn't want to become a mother, teaching and exhorting safe sex in school, educating the public on the value and availability of adoption.

Finally, as a lawyer (like SCOTUS members all are), and aspiring politician, it is of utmost importance what ones positions are! It proves they've though things through and come to conclusions, and have convictions. Acting without thinking is emotionalism. NOT acting, when convicted, is sin.

P.S.: WHEN SCOTUS decides, the law will be settled, IF they don't pawn it back to Congress, or the states. What exact actions politicians should and could take, is IRRELEVANT, at this point, and premature, as NO ONE knows what decision they will make! And I have said, many times-abortioning is sin:

contraception breaks or you're assaulted. Let's address the elephant in the room-by far, MOST abortions are from poor planning, not from being a victim or mom facing life or death decision of mom or baby. That poor planning is deadly for your baby, and a MAJOR sin/evil! You are guilty, killing your own. (4/10/19)

[Preachers behind] pulpits have every right and responsibility to tell listeners abortion is a sin. But that's NOT what we're seeing! We're seeing pastors chum up to a wicked man to force their view on voters who had no say, by engaging judicial activism they USED to decry, and unjustly stack SCOTUS to the far right. (11/1/19)

NO MATTER your religion or lack thereof, values in public policy should reflect God's more so than in the other party! Dems say compassion requires more freebies-God disagrees. GOP's mainly say homosexuality's a sin, as is abortion. TRUE, but neither is Gods FULL counsel! Ac. 20:27 (8/22/20)

Christians are to stand for morality and against sin. NEWS FLASH: Homosexuality and abortion are NOT the only sins politics covers! Vindictive dictators who want good people impeached, like Romney and many other GOP's are NOT American, but Communistic, MAGA notwithstanding! (10/16/19)

P.S.: Pastors are STILL free in America to preach that homosexuality is a sin, even though we lost Obergefell. You can even advocate that belief In public, but before God, who you care about with abortion being murder, you can't hate, or hate the sin and the "sinner!" DO you strike this right balance? Learn to do so. (11/1/19)

I DARE an abortion-loving woman to use a pistol to shoot her baby, to save the abortion cost! You WONT, because you are SELFISH! You don't mind letting a doctor do that, so long as YOU don't receive the end of your own free-willed decision! Ostriches keep their heads in the sand! Sin.

...and on is abortion murder, it IS killing an innocent child. Murder is legally defined In ways that don't apply, before man vs. before God. It's not the unpardonable sin, but it is heinous and evil. Christians should want as few of them as humanly possible, but people sometimes get pregnant, not thinking,... (5/11/20-2)

To single out abortion and sodomy as the ONLY two sins politics is to address is sin! God teaches the whole counsel of God as Christians' standard, and JUSTICE is always Gods interest in every public policy! (6/2/19)

PSS: Some Christians attend rallies, protest in prayer walks for life, hold signs outside PP, vote single issue, man pregnancy centers, talk with pregnant women about other options. I choose to use my teaching gift through writing sound thinking that politicians and others can learn from. My calling.

PS: IF SCOTUS doesn't do so, Congress SHOULD be able to find common ground to allow states' rights standards that avoid extremes, nationally, like from heartbeat to third trimester. That's a reasonable national standard. Dems 'wanna codify Roe. Some want 100 percent bans and post-birth aborting!

PSS: If you want to force your views on America, DON'T be surprised, or complain, when Dems force their Socialist views on her, too. Whats good for the goose is good for the gander!

#JusticeFor_TNHinduGirl! Be careful what you ask for. For every action there's an equal and opposite one!

Whats wrong with only states' rights on abortion? SCOTUS determined the issue rose to the level of importance that disparate laws were intolerable, nationally. Red states would ban all, and blue would allow anything goes. Abortions may not lessen at all! BETTER solutions exist! DUH.

One could invite pregnant women considering aborting to the WH or Capitol hill, to try to convince them to take to term! Use the personal touch. ANYTHING moral is possible, to try to prevent their making that choice. Politicians always showcase invited heroes in audience at their speeches!

You could pass a day for life, like there are days for everything under the sun! Possibilities are endless, including PSA's encouraging safe sex and not killing babies, by safe sex, or Plan B within three days of unsafe sex. I'm 100 percent for all these things/measures!

Wrong deciders 'gotta be safe, too, and foster families could be touted, publicly, as well! World's most innovative man can think of more!

Government could and should partner with private entities to fund women who choose to take to term! Put your money where your mouth is, and if finances incentivize defending life, so be it!

CAN YOU IMAGINE the impact of the bully pulpit tactfully and politely demonstrating exactly what happens to an unborn baby when aborted? Nothing gross or graphic, but educational. Adoption.

Promoting contraception is essential! It's common sense! You take adult/responsible measures to ensure you never start a life you didn't intend to! Maybe a cemetery for the departed, like Arlington National Cemetery? Showcase pregnancy centers! Time can come up with more!

Public school sex ed curricula MUST include details on the abortion procedures, risks and "benefits."
#Objectivity Testimonies of women who didn't abort, or people their mom didn't discard, could be used for some public education initiatives. Always keeping wrong deciders safe!

IMO, ONLY rape, incest and mom's life mothers should decide for themselves what to do, but decide early enough not to harm the baby as much as suffering occurs later on! Killing is harm, but felt pain is worse, later. Heartbeats what I expect/hope SCOTUS will conclude.

Tax credits could even ensue to women who choose not to abort. However, many women never considering aborting could lie, to take advantage of a tax advantage, so it's likely not a great option. Thinking aloud, to avoid editing!

Dachau-like public sculpture could be erected as a memorial to the lost 60M aborted Americans. Innovative people can just keep coming up with ideas, if given the time (and if hating the editing work they'd otherwise be doing)!

Politicians could encourage impregnators to be there for the woman Chump's hall of heroes monument could include a bust of a symbolic aborted baby. We have wall of the fallen military. Why couldn't there be a wall with names of aborted children? Abstinence, and not shaming virgins could be public school policy in sex ed! If legal, politicians visit PP!?

One other thing RE positions. They're taking a stand, UNlike career politicians, who wait to see how the political trade winds blow. I take mine YEARS before, because they are good and right, and don't need to change. Public opinion may need to change to them, sometimes! Conviction vs. chameleon.

Also, you don't influence/convince open-minded people to your position just stating pro or conservative something. You give REASONS and rationale, including morally-based! THAT is what positions filling my timeline do, whether others have the ability to do that, or not! Logic vs. my-way-or-highway.

Update

(1/23/22-2)

You think it was monumental or controversial to release government files on UFO's? I 'wanna see releases of public videos of what abortion actually entails! That's MUCH more important than obsessing over little green men!

These are NOT the same, but there ARE similarities: Feds did NOT ban smoking, but TV ad campaigns, etc., taught the harm of lung cancer and premature death, and many people quit or cut back. Same methods needed to lessen abortions! Cancer sticks. Smoking kills. Tobacco companies lied to you.

When I was a kid, cars spewed black smoke, and you'd throw trash out the window. Public attitudes changed, via public relations campaigns, and gradual regulations. I believe public valuing of abortion need changing, by education, but also by safe sex planning.

Women may not be for killing their kids, but as opposed to nine months of pain, lifestyle interruption, financial strain, and dating interruption, once they're pregnant it's often more difficult to convince them to go to term! Only ~114 out of 2,000 visits to a PG clinic took to term, anecdotally. Plan ahead!

IF the science and technology would allow a baby to be reinserted into a willing carrier, maybe more women wouldn't abort, as their child could be taken to term by surrogates. That tech, as with turn offable perfect contraception everyone should support. Politicians can speak FOR these inventions!

THE need is less unplanned pregnancies! We don't even closely come close to having enough families to take in orphans and foster children or adoption. Much less more unwanted babies, taken to term. The focus has to be prevention of unwanted pregnancies! #CommonSense USE contraception!

WHY would a law saying if you hadn't planned to become a mom, and aren't sure you want to become one, as a result of unplanned sex or failed contraception, you must take Plan B within three days be a problem? They can get pregnant later, if they were able to now! Rape and incest, especially.

Does anyone remember when gays tried to make themselves more mainstream and acceptable? Some bulked up; some made great achievements; some changed the term to gay. Lessons for changing the populous' attitudes toward abortion. There's moral, legal and public opinion laws! three spheres of rules.

Attitudes toward green energy and "climate change" are also analogous. America has slowly moved toward accepting electric cars, and taking actions to reduce waste and pollution. Mimic what worked for these campaigns, to get people to value abortions less, and as evil. Takes time and prayer!

Does anyone recall just say no, and this (egg frying) is your brain on drugs TV campaigns? Effective to get several (at least among the older) to not want to take illegal drugs (I never have). Mirror what works and is effective to lessen abortions, by influencing values held within the public!

Update: Is Justice Possible? (I Ki. 3:16-18)

(1/25/22-2)

The two extremist groups in America have zero desire to change their hatred and continual fighting. FOOLishly, they think living in their own echo chamber, yelling LOUDly, will increase their membership, when, in fact, it only turns off more Americans!

If one person wants all abortions to be illegal, and another person wants every abortion legal, there is no national common ground-period! IT IS IMPOSSIBLE! Common ground is NOT as important as doing the right thing, which is protecting kids while also women's health and safety. Both/and.

CAN PRO-LIFE BE AN IDOL?

(1/27/22-2)

In social media land, any and all skeletons get exposed and exploited! EVERY politician must know this fact! Trump put all his fully out on the table, and CLAIMING "Christians" said "yahoo! That's my guy." The ONLY rational explanation is they're UNSaved, apostate, or Bible deprived! Abortion idol.

Let's now address pro-life as an idol (sin). Fetal worship.

1. The unborn are 100 percent innocent. They ARE sinners, through their parents-father, more specifically, but have yet to make any conscious evil decisions. The mothers are NOT that pure/innocent!
2. The unborn never asked to be started, and had NO say in the matter! They are, in a sense, victims of others actions, if they end up being unwanted!
3. God forms humans in the womb. He doesn't do so just before the third trimester, or in a test tube!
4. What God creates is valuable! Mankind was made in his image, and he said all His creation was good (not morally perfect creatures, but he was satisfied with what He had built)!
5. SO, how can anyone support legal abortion? ONLY if one supports women being healthy and safe, if they choose to sin and kill their child!

If one is for them being harmed or killed, because they chose to NOT carry to term, yet claim Christ, that's a pretty precarious position to claim. BUT, stranger things have happened, like supporting all these sins [See: The Case Against Donald Trump, at AmericanAnswers.org, Campaign Update] in the name of Jesus! NO ONE can be FOR/in favor of/approving of killing an innocent!

It would take a sickly demented reprobate to shoot a one year old toddler! We would lock them up, and jail birds would beat them to a pulp, as they do child molesters. So why do we treat the unborn different from a one year old? ONLY because they got birthed?

My convoluted point is abortions would not happen in any ideal world! We live in a fallen world. 100 percent bans of all abortions never ban all abortions! That is a "FACT, Jack!" And when women evilly choose to abort (legal or illegal), SHOULD THEY BE SAFE FROM INJURY OR DEATH?

You can't behave as an ostrich on this question! Therefore, the ONLY logical and moral issue is HOW TO LESSEN ABORTIONS, and CONVINCING WOMEN EITHER NOT TO HAVE ONE, OR ESPECIALLY HOW NEVER TO FACE SUCH A HORRIFIC CHOICE!

I have NO intention to ever participate in a march for life or death! The former is MUCH more holy than the latter, but it's much heat, not much light! It's total bans, or anything goes extremism/polar opposites! If they're not good in other areas, they're not good even in this extremely important area!

The clear answer is addressing motivating adoptions and foster care for pregnant women who don't want to carry to term or become moms! WHAT motivates humans? MANY things, and often money! Doing this the WRONG way could incentivize pregnancy for profit! That is going the wrong and opposite way we're trying to head!

Paying for pain and suffering of nine months of life interruption, physical discomfort, morning sickness, no sex to speak of, lost dating partner opportunities, medical costs, time off work, and ice cream and pickle cravings may be one thing to consider, but NOT where they get anything but expenses covered. NO profit! WHO would pay for that?

Just as Socialist freebies-seekers want taxpayers to fund their handouts, I believe taxpayers shouldn't pay for this incentive, but only those who feel strongest about preventing abortions, just like liberals should fund all freebies; NOT taxpayers! Put their money where their mouth is! If they didn't have to (or did, but still didn't want to, and gained nothing (personally) from it, many people would not 'wanna endure nine months to motherhood!

I've said states should consider such laws! Plan B for three days after all rapes and incest instances, IF the victim doesn't want reminders of the attack! Mother's life should always be mother's choice, and doctors know when their life's at stake, or they're trying to game the system, to abort late term!

Doctors could (rightly) face lawsuits, if they colluded, in cases where the life wasn't at stake (and medical notes and onlooking personnel would rightly report them). NO sane and humane human can say stick a coat hanger where the sun don't shine if you want to slaughter an innocent! Even a baby killer can't be legally shot by private citizens!

We don't allow emotions to determine rightful deeds, but laws, so wanting women to suffer whatever consequences for their sinful abortion choice cannot be our laws! The revered U.S. Constitution HAS/possesses a health and safety clause, as governments duty to uphold!

HOW to convince a pregnant woman to carry to term is the ultimate question for exploring, and it differs per person! Sonogram seeing only worked in ~211 cases of ~19,800 persons at one abortion-prevention clinic. VERY low success rate, using that method combined with wise counsel!

Pregnant women of most ages KNOW what their next nine months will be like! Many decide it's too high a bar to endure for an end result they don't want, and regret having started! Is baby transplant surgery even possible, to willing surrogates?

FETUS RETURNED TO WOMB FOLLOWING SURGERY (Published 1986)

nytimes.com Artificial wombs are coming. They could completely change the debate over abortion.
https://vox.com/the-big-idea/2017/8/23/16186468/artificial-wombs-radically-transform-abortion-debate?utm_campaign=voxandutm_content=entryandutm_medium=socialandutm_source=twitter... via @voxdotcom vox.com

[Artificial wombs are coming. They could completely change the debate over abortion.](#)

If a fetus can be transferred to a fabricated womb, can the right to abortion survive?
medicalnewstoday.com Embryo transfers: What you need to know. An embryo transfer is part of the process of in-vitro fertilization (IVF). It may be needed if there is damage to the reproductive system due to a medical condition or a genetic disorder.

Find out 100 percent abortion ban advocates SO care for the legitimate rights of the babies, and God's HIGH valuating of the same, that they 100 percent discount any value in creatures God also created; namely, the sinning mothers! Ironically, these same types used to say don't penalize the mom, but doctors!

WHY? You're willing to punish the mother with disfigurement, self-inflicted sterilization, or death, so WHY the hypocrisy? Open your minds, extremists!

P.S.: It is NOT "extreme" to value life. it IS extreme to only value one life of the two integrally entwined.

ABORTION FLOW CHART

(1/29/22-2)

Here's the flow chart of the abortion decision, thinking and feelings:

1. Couples have sex
2. The female doesn't discover she's pregnant for 12+ days: <https://healthline.com/health/pregnancy/five-signs-to-take-pregnancy-test#when-to-test...>
3. A heartbeat can start in 18 days (1 billboard said)
4. Informed consent can be less than a week
5. ALL along she could and should have considered that possibility
6. By such time, anything she does, including Plan B, is killing a human-in-process of full-born birth
7. She has ~nine months of out-of-the-norm life to live, if her test tests positive
8. No matter the law, she can always find ways to end CRITICAL steps in that process are PRE-number one, and number two (pre-sex and discovering you're pregnant).

Texas law allows women some time to decide, not by mere speculation, but knowing they ARE pregnant. It's a short window, but they're not making a decision based on conjecture, but scientific fact!

IMO, it would be BETTER to take Plan B within three days of sex, unless you're positive the contraception worked, or you know you had sex safe! YOU KNOW if you had sex to become a mom, or for pleasure! Using a baby to hook some man is EVIL, anyway. It's just learning if you are or aren't pregnant!

MAYBE, in exceptionally extreme cases, the Pill doesn't protect, or condoms break. Take Plan B, after three days (excepting fertilization in day one or two), but it's better, if one is determined to destroy their own, to do so when he/she can't feel or be aware/conscious of it!

The earlier or punish a person for something outside their control! Broken contraception, rape and incest are beyond a woman's control! BUT, enforcement of this fact is near impossible! It's a he said she said as to why she got pregnant, that NO outsider could ever prove! I am positive libs and MAYBE couples use the rhythm method, and get their dates (not their date-joke) wrong.

Blue states will fight heartbeat laws going national, if SCOTUS so decides! There will be more challenges ending up with SCOTUS. But, in actual reality, "how long does it take you to decide you want to keep or kill your baby?," as Justice Roberts asked.

You can use antivaxer's argument that government is taking away freedoms, and hitherto Constitutional rights, but if SCOTUS concludes ~1973/Roe wasn't required by that document, the argument fails, as with the fact government isn't forcing you to do anything to your body; just not do something to it (negative rights).

I believe the national range from heartbeat to third trimester is the BEST SCOTUS decision. Personally, I'm OK with national heartbeat. IF they keep third trimester only, red states will concoct other legal challenges or restrictions for their pregnant women!

The ideal would be the three-day rule, nationally, only because total bans never account for rape and incest pregnancies as VICTIMS vs. villains, debunk the MYTH that contraception is evil, and allow women to have contraceptive failures they can recover from, legally!

They wouldn't get informed consent, but they would need to plan sex better, and always be cognizant that a legal decision must be made, if they chose promiscuity, UNLESS they planned to become a mom, as a result. Finally, mom's life should ALWAYS be her choice, up to third trimester!

After that, if SCOTUS has that as a set point, women would still be able to avoid suicide, by self-help, but it would be VERY difficult, involving established/experienced/skilled doctors-not just gut punches, but that legal barrier would be determined by SCOTUS.

IF Congress were ever dominated by either party, any gains would only be TEMPORARY! SCOTUS deals in the long-term, and STABLE laws! That's why they should NEVER be biased, or politicized! If ANY Justice ever uses their personal political feelings to decide a case, there should be negative consequences, and after a few, end their term! It's that serious!

I MAY have misstated something: SCOTUS only has to admit they made a prior mistake, on the issue of nationalizing abortion, IF they return the decision to states. For heartbeat cut-off, changed circumstances apply, with no such need for such an admission!

FORGET whether state laws can ban internet sales of plan B. Can they 100 percent enforce such laws? I seriously doubt it! You would literally need fam members turning in couples they knew just got pregnant! Private citizen like the S.S. police of Hitler!?

And my convictions are VERY firm, and Bible based, that God is FOR life! He is for the life of both parties involved—the mom and the baby. The baby is more innocent, but God's being FOR life isn't determined by one's deeds, but unmerited love. You don't earn/merit His respect for life!

I WANT A LIBERAL to tell me exactly when a fetus suddenly becomes human, and based upon what scientific evidence! (I'm practicing making shorter tweets)

MOST CONSERVATIVE IS MOST HOLY?

(1/29/22-2)

I've been over this before; think it bears repeating: Some Texas political candidate females TV ad has her hold a shot gun, then brag she helped pass "the most conservative" abortion bill," and she's endorsed by tRUMP and #CancunCruz. Direct attempt to lure Christian votes, via abortion!

NOT ONLY is the ad seeking to make the word "conservative" synonymous with holy/righteous/God's positions, DO YOU KNOW that Texas bill outlaws every abortion if Roe is overturned? WHAT are supporters of that bill FOR? Rape and incest victims forced to NOT take Plan B within three days of their attack.

Mom's forced to commit suicide, if it comes to push vs. shove. Contradictorily and hypocritically, even Texas' own heartbeat bill is retracted, via this trigger law, which means when Texas GOP's were in charge, they couldn't even make one good law, before they had to change it!

The other day a large church praised that trigger law, and maybe half clapped (peer pressure brought about some cooperative claps, in public; mainly sincere). These people have NEVER thought through what they are clapping for, regarding the women-period! It's awesome they are for the baby! It's stupid they can't see two parties are involved, even though with not equal culpability for their present situation!

I Cor. 7 speaks of sex obligations in marriage. If you listen to some extreme positions, apparently for power in numbers "unity" with Catholics, Protestants have said they oppose intelligent, responsible contraception! In the days the New Testament was written, the Apostle Paul speaks of sex as pleasure in marriage, and NOT just for family-building! So does the Song of Solomon!

The pull-out method was likely the ONLY way for God-designed sex to not cause babies, in those days. Catholics, for decades, have been stereotyped as having BIG families, and opposing birth control, on religious grounds.

On any and all stupid and unwise aspects of applying religious ideas, often wrongly interpreted or applied, I AGREE with Ron Reagan that its involvement in political discussions is NOT helpful, like opposing all blood transfusions, or not going to doctors, because one believes God always miraculously heals, and many other examples of religion abuse.

If ANYONE thinks CHUMP and Cruz are Christian role models because of their stance on abortion, they are fools, don't know what "Christian" means, and are naive single-issue voters, who haven't even considered any implications or ramifications of the vote they're choosing!

I've detailed MANY alternatives to a total ban. I've even addressed NOT having to face that awful decision. I've also dealt with REALITY that most women won't be convinced to take to term, once pregnant, and how the heartbeat law is good, as is Plan B before the baby is started and even before he/she feels the impact of that sin-full decision.

IT IS SAD that ILK of insult my wife and dad and I'll lick your boots and run to Cancun when my state is frozen over, and THIS guy's offer to America (below) is accepted by ANY Christian (excepting carnals), all because they're incapable of thinking through the alternatives I guess they'd never come up with!

There's a common/popular stereotype that Christians are naive or dumb, or exercise blind faith. DO NOT reinforce it, making it further valid! Love God with all your mind, and do everything in your power to find ways to lessen abortions and convince women not to have them, or to face them!

P.S.: READ I Cor. 7 and Song of Solomon! You're CERTAINLY not 'gonna hear any sermons based thereon with these conclusions! Far right conservatism believes ALL sex must be for procreation; never recreational, as even condoms, supposedly, deny a baby God has known forever from being started.

YES, God is 100 percent FOR life, and against murder! Case closed! But when TWO people are involved, not living in a theocracy, man-made laws are made, and courts, judges and law makers MUST

consider the women's health and safety, or they are behaving unconstitutionally and immorally/inhumanely!

Best-qualified candidate is a belief we selectively adhere to! Being black is NOT a qualifier or disqualifier, and gentle Ben was certainly not the most-qualified for HUD, even though I love him greatly. Must tell the TRUTH! Gal. 4:16

Some even use Gen. 38:9 to oppose the pull-out method as "sinful." YES, there are "Christians" who believe every human can only have sex for babies. Morally, only within marriage (you hear FEW sermons on that), but Mexicans sometimes have fiscally irresponsibly large families due to Catholic anti-contraception ideas, and now even Protestants, for political power, are losing their minds/thinking ability, over the BIG topic of sex and abortion!

It's also unrealistic to think lost unmarried will forego sex, even if 'forced' by laws! Deal with the real!

Here we go again, and this message will be SO lengthy, it BETTER finalize ALL I'll ever think on the subject: ABORTION

1. Some Americans will NEVER be happy/content, or at peace, till zero abortions occur, or, conversely, till any abortions are allowed or can be had, even illegally!
2. Making a pregnant woman take to term for nine months is seen/felt as punishment for sex, by some, and sought to be forced/imposed upon them by religious edicts. That's JUST how some take it!
3. IF abortion is ever illegal, anywhere, what sentence would be just? Murder? WHY less?
4. America USED to have at-fault divorce and blue laws for no alcohol sales during church hours. If the Bible is what Christians are seeking to make law, people would be forced to attend church, and divorce would only have two exceptions. That's NOT how our democracy works, and even those laws have developed/evolved/changed! The trend is anything goes alcohol sales on Sunday mornings.
5. IF the Democrats would abandon all Socialist give-away program expansion ideas, and trade higher taxes, especially on the wealthy, for agreeing to ban abortions, far righters would STILL fight taxes.
6. Single-issue voters are NOT honest with themselves! If a politician said they'd push to ban all abortions nationally, but the economy was in the tank, America appeased terrorists and dictators, open borders occurred and taxes were raised sky high, these claiming single issue voters would NOT support such politicians, because life and society are NOT all about one single issue, no matter how important it is!
7. Pipe dreams are evil, if impossibly unattainable! You will NEVER end all abortions, till the Millennium, when Jesus rules with an iron rod! Women who don't want a kid will end their pregnancy, legal or illegal! The ONLY way to stop them all would be to break I to homes and force pregnant women not to order or use Plan B, use coat hangers, black market docs, gut punches, stair falls or poison! It's EVIL to lie to Christians that all can end! Sin!
8. Any belief that if we 'save the babies' God will love or bless us more is biblically unfounded. It's unmerited favor, though He is likely to bless people more if they do fight for His causes, using reason vs. fantasy. I saw a billboard, today, that read 'Cherish life-heart beats beats in 18 days.' Not so sure the science knows the range, as it's up to six weeks. May depend on the baby!?
9. IF aborting is NOT the unforgivable sin, WHY do some treat it as it's the one sin they must prevent people ever committing, at all costs? Answer: Because it's a human life. But you CANT stop a determined woman! They'll kill their child, even if all procedures are legally banned! HOW are you

'going to then tell them God will forgive you, but I won't, because I tried to guilt you into not doing it, or blame the doctor, but now I'm supposed to forgive you?

10. EVEN IF every Christian voted, and supported pro total abortion ban politicians, that doesn't guarantee such a national or state law! Every law eventually has to be deemed Constitutional! SCOTUS has the final say, unless Congress codifies Roe or bans, and SCOTUS doesn't rule it unconstitutional.

11. ANY wins for total bans or total abortions can be un-done when a party loses power, if SCOTUS doesn't make a final ruling So let's speculate on what scenarios are possible, depending on what SCOTUS might rule!

- a) They keep Roe, as is
- b) They adopt the heartbeat test
- c) They let all states decide for themselves THESE are the three options.

I, personally, believe they will opt for b, and maybe a. They'd have a HARD time explaining why the issue was so important that it needed to be nationalized, then reverse themselves and say they were 100 percent wrong, and it's OK that every state do whatever they like! Again, some people will NEVER be satisfied till their extreme is made national law!

That decision is up to SCOTUS, or a divided Congress that, at best, passes some decision/law, then overturns it when the party in power is no longer!

Even the heartbeat law won't satisfy some people, as they want NO abortions (most moral people have that same desire), or want to kill their baby when it hurts them more, and they're more conscious of the killing, even after born! Those people CANT ever be satisfied, and can never agree.

MAYBE some of them feel their state will be more blessed by God if it rules only for the baby—in every scenario—even if that ruling doesn't lessen one abortion, because red state women merely have them done in blue states (or using Plan B)?

As I said, the ONLY way to end all abortions is for government, or its S.S. secret police, to know every gal who is pregnant, then listen in on their private lives in their domiciles, to break in just before they start to end the pregnancy, if it is illegal! That will NEVER happen, and riling up votes through lies is sin/evil/vile/wicked!

I have NEVER faced needing an abortion, but if I was young and dumb and knocked up some gal, by mistake/accident, in certain circumstances I can see why they would want to undo their mistake! Plan B within three days does that, harming no one. IF there is to be a national standard, it should be a range between heartbeat and end of second trimester.

IF you had a three day rule, where every woman must take Plan B before three days of unsafe sex, if they don't want to birth a child, mothers life would still be an issue (forced suicide), and HOW, again, would government discover any self-help abortions in private?

IF the national standard became the heartbeat law, women blue states, and blue women in red states would still resort to self-help, or Plan B off the internet! ZERO abortions is selling a bridge in swamp land! Forced metal chastity belts are the ONLY way to ensure abortions can't occur! Lessening abortions is the morally correct phrase that should be used—NOT ending abortion!

Pipe dreams are myths! I find it funny that some Americans say other Americans cannot use contraception, cannot spill their seed, cannot use Plan B, and cannot abort for any reason (like rape or incest). Besides the HUGE population explosion that would irresponsibly ensue from implementing these

religious tenets as secular laws, it's LITERALLY telling EVERY American, you can't have sex unless you are growing a fam, or adopting out.

This rightward push is not only seeking to force, by law, NO fornication or adultery (just marital sex), it even REWARDS marital rape, because NO ONE would ever inquire if the baby that ensued, by law, was from consensual or forced marital sex.

Finally, what penalty would a caught aborted face? A fine? Jail time? How would you catch every illegal aborted? The true solution to ending or lessening abortions is motivation and education to always choose safe sex! Contraception that cannot break, and Plan B before three days pass after sex.

EVEN THAT won't satisfy those who believe Plan B within three days is evil, or kills a person who hasn't yet started, as they believe God started them well before? If that's true, in every case, he knows not only those who get birthed, but those who never do. He can forgive it, and the innocent babies do go to Heaven.

One final thought: Those who say this issue is far beyond politics SURE like to rely on mainly politics to solve it! NOT convincing women, and seeking initiatives to change public perceptions and opinions, over time, like gays and green energy advocates patiently did! Ironic contradiction!

P.S.: HOW would you convince women to never risk unwanted pregnancy? Perfect contraception, always operational, until they choose sex to birth a child! THAT is the ultimate answer/solution, and maybe artificial wombs (still needing adopters) and baby transplant surgeries! Solutions exist.

IMO, it is 100 percent upon females to prevent all abortions! You can always be raped, no matter how strong you are. Be pro-active in preventing anything you don't want to face, be it rape or mere emotions-based unsafe sex, you felt overtook your critical thinking. PLAN AHEAD!

Could America FORCE women to plan ahead? Likely not, as we already see how many refuse Covid mandates! Could we fine women for having abortions, because they obviously chose not the safe sex route (unless contraception failed, and how would you prove that)? I have NOT addressed every intricacy of this complex issue, but it's sufficient for my tastes/liking!

Total bans don't end abortion, may not even lessen them, risk females health/lives, and don't address ways to lessen or prevent abortions, AS I HAVE SUGGESTED. STOP lying to dumber Christians that abortions will end with voting!

P.S.S.: I have polled many, many laymen Christians, and to a person they said NO to these three questions:

1. Are you FOR women endangering themselves to self-help abort?
2. Do you believe total bans end all abortions?
3. Should rape and incest victims be forced to take to term, or moms be forced to commit suicide?

These are godly, committed, moral and thinking Christian believers, and I have NEVER gotten any different answers! EVEN IF all Christians voted for total bans, other Americans can and will fight that, including stacking SCOTUS and breaking those laws! I'm DONE, here!

I "lied": One more PSS: MOST decisions, you can undo, if made in haste, drunkenness, emotional euphoria, or dumb luck, like returned products overpaid for, lemon laws for defective cars bought, etc. Babies are more important, of course, but WHO wants to take to term if they realize they screwed up, in more ways than one? That's quite a consequence!

Decisions DO have consequences, but who is to determine what laws say what's a just consequence for heat of passion sex? Now, go come up with your own thots on abortion. My interest is expended, now! I've said more than enough!

P.S.S.S.: THE difference between a terrorist beheading an infant, and abortion?

1. Unborn aren't yet birthed. Certainty of that happening is NOT guaranteed!
2. That's the moms child, and it came forth from her and is in her. The child is NOT standing on its own, independent of her.

P.S.S.S.S.: God loves every female, including those who sinfully abort. He can forgive all sins but one (and that one is NOT abortion). Your health and safety are also a concern of His, as is the life of your unborn child. You may NEVER be told these FACTS! I just told you. Don't believe lies!

And finally, to repeat, SCOTUS will ultimately decide what laws stay on the books concerning abortion. And technology may one day make the issue irrelevant! I pray for those days to be hastened, so people will quit manipulating lower IQs for politics, like NO money to help anyone! That's it.

Ways cons have sought to reduce abortions: defunding Planned Parenthood, shaming its workers and doctors to quit, and requiring remaining doctors to have hospital privileges. How they haven't sought to: Most of the many ways I have suggested, as they take time and effort, and aren't by force!

Joy Reid: 'Absolute worst' Manchin and Sinema 'don't care' about poor people <http://dlvr.it/SHxjxf> via @foxnews

Birthed humans over the age of accountability go to Hell; aborted babies go to Heaven. Maybe if the Christian laymen who clamor so about abortion, spent half that energy doing evangelism, the world would be saved. MOST of them do little to no evangelism.

I HATE the quantity of posts on this topic, but education is essential! WHY do people risk pregnancy for sex?

1. Emotional euphoria (BAD planning skills well before)
2. Contraception fails (RARE)
3. Not liking the feeling of condoms (use the Pill)
4. Not THINKING about outcomes.

I can always abort later MUST be some women's attitude, for why they don't avoid unwanted impregnation! Too LAZY to take the Pill, or forgetting to!? You would KILL another human being because you're lazy, stupid or forgetful? (YES!) The height of sinful arrogance and evil!

There is ZERO excuse for ANY woman to have to ever abort, except for the mother's life, late in the pregnancy, as Plan B within three days kills no one, is relatively cheap, and can undo all errors of judgment of people too emotional or poor planners to have taken the Pill.

Making abortions VERY expensive would cause SOME lessening of abortions, but liberals and Planned Parenthood will work in the opposite direction-to make them cheap or free, or taxpayer funded! The public DESERVES to view a real procedure, from inside the womb/tomb, on late night TV!

The third trimester is OBVIOUSLY arbitrary, but some cut-off point was needed. It is NOT like after six months and one day, major changes occurred from five months and 30 days! But this argument always applies to every cut-off point, like tax brackets! Also, WHEN does a fetus become human, to libs?

NO liberal woman ever says, "my body, my right to kill myself!" They say, "my body, my choice" (to kill ANOTHER's self!). THINK about your actions, and also your stupid words sought to be chosen to describe your BAD actions!

MAN ON THE STREET QUESTIONS

(2/4/22-2)

EVERY Christian I have ever asked has answered the same on this:

1. Banning all abortions doesn't end abortions.
2. It's immoral to force women to risk health or life, via self-help.
3. Lessening abortions comes from pre-planning, contraception and/or Plan B up to three days after sex.

ASK ANY Christian layman, are you for women risking their health and safety to administer a self-styled abortion? Abortion will NEVER be ended in America, until Jesus returns! There are ~eight ways women will get one, even if state total bans are executed!

ASK any Christian:

1. Do you think a rape victim should be forced to relive her attack for nine months, then see her rapists face when she gives birth?
2. Same question for incest victims. Then ask,
3. Should the government force pregnant mothers to commit suicide?

It is from poor thinking, that we end up with erring and extreme political positions! LESS abortions occur by:

1. Perfect contraception you can turn off and on
2. Planning for sex's possibility (the Pill)
3. Plan B before three days expire
4. MAYBE paying willing women to take to term(?)

2. AMERICA

WHAT'S GOOD ABOUT AMERICA?

(11/30/21-2)

I speak OFTEN, here, about problems and solutions our society faces. Some may even call me "negative," because I untimidly call a spade a spade, and our condition is bleak (negative).

But just yesterday I was praying, saying 'what positives do You see in America, besides all our many faults?' The answers, in no certain order, are a combination of what I see, and the answer I believe the Lord gave to that prayer:

1. Millennials demanding better morals from our society (though often too harsh, with cancel culture; Ex: "justice")
2. Business excellence. America has some of the finest establishments in the world!
3. Laws protecting the public and worker's safety and well-being
4. A world-class higher education system
5. Some politicians wanting D.C. to be run rightly, and get things done
6. As economy that meets many people's needs
7. A safety net (when NOT over-done or abused)
8. Giving Pledgers (IF they do more than sign a piece of paper!)
9. Thousands of evangelists and missionaries (doing job one)
10. People who pay their fair share in taxes
11. Civil, human and Constitutional rights
12. Any churches doing significant social ministry
13. Any churches using valid spiritual gifts in ministry and edification of believers
14. Any significantly evangelistic churches (subjectively, I only know one)
15. Any Christian organizations that still do relational discipling, in practice
16. Charity and give back emphases in society (including GoFundMe)
17. Law and order (NOT including any police abuse or brutality)
18. Our imperfect but best in the world criminal justice system (NOT including any wrongly convicted)
19. The innovative spirit of Americans!
20. The movement to more responsible caring and preserving of our planet
21. The global good America always does around the world
22. Our preservation of scenic natural places
23. Our aforementioned freedoms of speech, religion, assembly, press, et al
24. Our belief in freedom (when nor wrongly warmed into immoral license)
25. Bible-teaching churches, accurately interpreting!
26. The mega church phenomena at least ensuring many people attend church
27. Our belief that anyone can do anything they set their mind to

28. Our ability to disagree with others, politically, state our case, and not have to be shut down by dictatorial government personnel, or engage any violence by so doing (NOT including any times violence erupts).

THESE THINGS make America great, and I believe God sees them, and approves of them! We need to see and expand them all, as the good our society produces, and not just focus on the negative, or what brings ratings, or riles people up to vote in ways we may want! Love your country, and never be ashamed to call her great! For she is! America number one!

3. BUSINESS & ECONOMICS

1. Pro-Business
2. How to Have the Best Economy
3. History of Management-Labor Relations
4. Defining a Good Economy
5. Deathly Debt
6. How You Make Money Matters
7. Free or Fair Markets?

PRO-BUSINESS

(2/24/21-2)

PRO-BUSINESS: It's fashionable to kick business owners around, politically, pretending they're all doing better than all others, and bad bosses to employees, for profit. Let's deal with the real. MANY new businesses FAIL! 20 percent in first year and 50 percent after five years.

It's a risk of one's capital (money) to open a new venture! Customers aren't guaranteed. Advertising to tell people of your new baby doesn't guarantee instant results. There's usually some competition. You pay hourly employees, whether the company makes any sales in any given hours, or not! The brick and mortar costs money thousands.

Overhead has to be recouped (sunk costs), and if you price your goods or services too high or too low, you LOSE, by losing customers or profit. Most people aren't good at being entrepreneurs! However, good ones bring life its great gadgets! Be THANKFUL they took that risk; reward them.

Update

A CEO cut his pay, so he could overpay his employees. That's his choice, but most wouldn't, as it's not market rate, and people love money. It might engender harder work and loyalty, but you can hire people for less and not overpay. Good hearted; business wise, as payoff for the overage? (3/27/21-2)

American businesses are STUPID to interject themselves into any political issue, because for every issue, near half your customers take one side or the other! If any executive can't understand what I just wrote, you don't deserve that title, or job! (4/3/21-2)

Have you noticed business's fight minimum wage increases, but executives ALWAYS get bonuses, huge salaries, and all the perks of life? Government is NOT to favor poor or rich! Levit. 19:15 Trickle down is the latter sin! So is government-based freebies, a sin. STOP the sinning! I Cor. 15:34 (4/6/21-2)

YOU DO NOT WANT TO KNOW what I think of businesses ONLY in business for profits, with ZERO concern for their employees' lives, or society! Outsource, import cheap labor, increase healthcare copays... EVERYTHING so only the rich enjoy this life. EVIL selfishness that MUST change! Satanic. (7/2/21-2)

HOW TO HAVE THE BEST ECONOMY

(3/3/21-2)

Apart from caustic conservatives' extreme, of slavery, no minimum wage, no workplace safeguards, no regulations, no taxes, no laws on truth in advertising or product safety, and ONLY investors benefitting, ALL these bring the best economy for America:

1. Lowest NEEDED taxes and regulations

2. Innovation and STEM expertise
3. Smartest and richest immigrants let in (controlled borders), prioritizing U.S. workers over foreign labor
4. Incentivized increase productivity
5. Best-trained work force
6. Rewarded risk-taking.

HISTORY OF MANAGEMENT-LABOR STRATEGIES

(3/20/21-2)

It HAS come down to this... Unjustly enriched rich people MUST be held to account by society and voters! Those who DON'T obey God (I Tim. 6:17-19) NEED to be the focus of society's ire! Those who DON'T significantly give to charity, or offer profit-sharing to their employees NEED to be targets of peaceful revolt!

Boycotts, work slowdowns, wealth tax (ONLY for the greedy SOBs talk radio host Mark Davis admitted exist, but asked what could be done about them). These measures could allay a South Africa-like uprising, and globally, the masses need to present them NO safe havens!

Even secession cannot protect them from the numbers negatively impacted by their selfish greed, as people numbers ultimately overpower security systems and personnel, though violence is NOT encouraged. I'm NOT speaking of over-paying employees, but NOT overpaying executives!

That problem is solved by taxing the selfish rich more, NO loopholes to their paying FAIR vs. unjust taxes (all Americans paying their fair share, in various ways), requiring profit sharing if profits are had (as ALL employees contributed to those gains), fairly negotiated wages; NOT business with ALL the leverage, due to globalization (outsourcing and importing labor, plus automation).

NO ONE CAN SEE, it seems, how business owners are holding ALL the cards, and government is to be the referee of justice! Overpaid executives are justified by the former likes of Limbaugh, saying someone paid them that amount.

YES, complicit boards of directors, often over-paid themselves, and selected for their fidelity or fame or fortune! Shareholders get top billing as to profits—NOT employees! DON'T YOU KNOW non-executives and non-shareholders outnumber those two groups? Voting for fair taxes is one thing. Uniting for better wages is another.

BUT, that unionizing is exactly what led to globalization! Many of you weren't here, in the 80s, but unions got the BIG head, demanding exorbitant wages for rust belt and blue collar labor, so businesses sought labor abroad!

Unions were given an ultimatum, and they didn't blink, so union workers got shafted by their union bosses' arrogance! It is always a balance, to find fairness! Equal leverage has to be governments aim-not favoring rich or poor! Levit. 19:15 Very literally, even if red states seceded, D-day has shown us if enough people are unitedly committed to a cause, no armament can stop a committed horde!

IF the rich in America want to avert violence, a destructive boycott of products and labor force, or even being targeted wherever they may move, fairness in wages has to be addressed; NOT just what the market will bear! I'm NOT contradicting myself (I probably never do); I didn't say over-pay anyone, but share

the profits, and give back generously from your excess and overpaid salaries! I didn't say a business should do so if breaking even, or failing!

Selfish (vs philanthropic rich) can wall themselves in, hide in tinted windowed limos, have security detail, use private jets, live opposite no man is an island, but the masses have the power in numbers, and your day is coming, if you don't change your ways, IMO! Just LOOK at where society is trending: MORE automated jobs! MORE unemployed Americans is what that means!

A revolt will happen, and be justified! When global competition has businesses racing to replace humans with technology, WHERE DO THOSE HUMANS GET SUSTENANCE? Government! Higher taxes on those with jobs!

Yang's UBI, and Zuckerberg's money30K/year have been proposed, as SOME people SEE this impending crisis. WHY should only the elites have it good in our world? I have said MANY times, that God doesn't usually intervene directly in the affairs of society, in our generation/times, preparing the world for His JUST Tribulational punishments.

He gave U.S. brains, and the image of God/conscience, to be His feet and hands! If we abuse those gifts, we allow injustices to continue, because we selfishly benefit from behaving unjustly! Justice is His standard! Mic. 6:8

ANY contract that allows ONE human to make MILLIONS extra, off making his/her business more profitable, is unjust to the employees, and over-rewarding! The people WILL, rightly, rebel against such a system! Capitalism needs reforms. Those benefitting from its ills won't be the ones to make the needed changes!

EVIL (vs good) rich people will just try to flee, or protect their assets in secretive ways. There is NO guarantee that a South African uprising can occur, and D-day proves there is no place left to hide, when wronged people unite to exact PEACEFUL vs. violent justice.

Within the boundaries of God's revelation, a just world could be had! NO severe suffering poverty, no under- or overpaid employees, no overpaid executives, no selfish rich (I Tim. 6:17-19), etc. Will it happen? I'd bet against it! That's one reason coming judgment is coming, IMO!

Update #1: Economic Growth

(3/20/21-2)

Economic growth and a successful economy are being defined differently by these two viewpoints! Are investors doing good, vs. is everyone doing well!

DON'T get me started on centrist economic theory! Conservatism says lowest taxes, and defines markets rising as success (investors blessed more). Liberalism says government gives freebies to non-investors, as success. Centrism denies BOTH of these assertions! I guess a little explanation is in order:

Lowest taxes NEEDED, vs. desired by extremists. Most efficient/streamlined government possible. NO freebies. Welfare re-envisioned to empower self-sufficiency. Rich freely giving back to society (ALL of them), and taxes paid by and fair to all! business with profit sharing if profitable.

LEAST regulations NEEDED, vs. wanted by extremists (they both want too many or too few).

Immigration ONLY allowing entry to skills our economy NEEDS, that don't take jobs away from U.S. citizens. Outsourcing limited, if not ended. Robotics regulated so unemployment doesn't skyrocket.

FAIR taxes, where every citizen pays in, or works off their tax bill by compulsory civic service (excepting mentally or physically disabled to work folk, who live off government). THIS is rational and moral economics, fair to all, and the ONLY type I'll ever approve of! NOT partisan!

ABSOLUTELY NO U.S. business pays ZERO in taxes! STATES can bribe corporations to come to them, by tax washes, but the feds MUST get their share from businesses. This formula is the ONLY right way of running an economy. Innovation will fuel its growth, in 2024. A RACE to first to market!

Update #2: Business in America—A Reckoning

(3/22/21-2)

Explorers. Founders. Settlers (expansion and gold rush). Agriculture and slavery. The Industrial Revolution. The Depression and workplace laws. War Time and Rosie the Riveter. Entrepreneurship. Globalization (and outsourcing). Automation and work amenities.

Immigration (and layoffs). Moral revolution at work (#MeToo, equal pay, no sexual harassment, no race discrimination in hiring, LGBTQ rights, executive excessive pay). Society is in the moral reckoning phase of business relations (and that's a GOOD thing).

If THAT message hasn't given you perspective on where America has come from, and how we've evolved, both as a society, and specifically in business relations, it's because I didn't put enough words into the eras of history I delineated. I trust public school did that work for us all.

Update #3

(3/25/21-2)

People trying to force business into equal pay and raised minimum wage must have amnesia, that using government to get a pay raise is what caused globalization in the first place, when unions demanded excessive salaries, so business looked elsewhere for its labor pool!

NO business is perfect, so you do with what you have to work with, and if you're in management, you strive to perfect it, daily!

Business' JOB is to keep expenses to a minimum, including labor costs. Employees/workers job is to get as much as they can for themselves and their family. Government's job is to ensure these transactions are legal, and not oppressive or fraudulent. NOT setting the price!

Update #4

(3/25/21-2)

HOW do you cure executive over-pay, and multi-million dollar bonuses for making a company profitable, when that's their job, anyway? They won't self-police! Big fish could set the pace (Wal-Mart, et al), but laws may be one of the few ways to exact justice.

Let's admit Amazon has it GOOD: Richest American, pays no taxes (UNfair to taxpayers), and can't unionize. Should any of that change? Bezos legally negotiated that comfy position, but answer is YES, as justice is always the end-game! He wouldn't like that, but greedy folk like injustice.

Public schools NEED to teach our youth how to negotiate the best wage and sell yourself, if not how workers can leverage power in numbers, to counter business's advantages of immigration, outsourcing and robotics/automation! Government is the umpire vs. workers attorney on wages—minimum wage etc.

Update #5: Does Wealth Trickle Down?

(4/6/21-2)

Does trickle down work? Yes and no, and depends on who it works for. For the rich and businesses, it obviously works. For everyone else, only generally, like living in a rich nation with amenities publicly owned, or more charity assets, but not so much about wages! ONLY if executives are generous.

WHY does the market allow over-paid executives, but not over-paid workers? Because management holds most all the power, and decides, especially to bless their own! Power between workers and management NEEDS to be near equal, if you are to have a just economy! NOT everyone with equal wages.

Is the economy a finite pie? Not individually, but pretty much, collectively. Market shares can change, but growth is not nearly as large as people who hear this adage may think: The sky's the limit. It's certainly NOT unlimited for everyone, or most people, if they lack skills to do so.

I've said extreme conservatives would have NO PROBLEM with one man or woman owning it all, if he did so legally. THAT is the problem with their economic theory. Individualism to an extreme! Everyone else can die of starvation, unemployed, and that's moral, because economics is amoral, say they.

Business has ZERO incentive or reason to pay labor more, unless your skills are exceptional! Unions, and less people would force them to, from lack of labor supply, or threat of strikes! break that cloud ceiling! The more the rich get richer, the more assets are held in less hands!

That's ALWAYS caustic conservatism's answer to everything!: Bless the most blessed, and MAYBE all others will receive a blessing. (3/16/21-2)

Trickle down doesn't work in any direct way, but ONLY in a general way, if more charity comes from richer folk, or businesses hire or pay more. Those are DECISIONS executives make, when it's often to bless shareholders and receive bonuses for themselves—NOT worker wage increases! (4/3/21-2)

Update #6: Cut Us Off!

(4/7/21-2)

Banks put LIMITS on how much credit citizens can borrow through credit cards. THEIR money becomes at risk with low credit rating clients. WHO cares about QE3 printed currency? Chinas too DUMB and keeps letting America borrow. CUT U.S. OFF! @GovernChina YOUR investment is shaky/risky! DUH!

For COMPLETE butt heads: FAKE dollars flood the market! Your money is worth less, backed by nothing, and you have to work more hours to earn it, when you ALLOW U.S. government to print QE3 currency! Cut off Uncle Sam! It's time to consider NOT paying your taxes! Biden's on a Binder Binge! #CutAmericaOff @GovernChina

DEFINING A GOOD ECONOMY

(5/22/21-2)

WHATS a "great economy," and how do we achieve it, to BEAT China?... What we're up against: For America to BEAT China, we must first understand what China is doing to gain and overtake us! ALL these are contributors to their ascendancy:

1. Sweat shop child labor
2. Masses of bodies, many under-skilled but lots with great education they often received HERE

3. U.S. dollars from manufacturing outsourcing
4. STOLEN/hacked trade secrets
5. Government-private sector unison, even by force. "Dumping" (subsidizing) etc.
6. Growing, committed military, willing to exert power beyond their borders
7. Efforts to make the Yuan, or at least NOT the dollar the global currency
8. New economic alliances, to counter America's, including allying with our foes, not just economically
9. Communist leaders who take the LONG approach to strategic competitive advantage
10. A historic pride in demanding a return to the days when their empire ruled

WE, in America, have:

1. Companies willing to move away, outsource, and import the cheapest wage for the output
2. Youth and others demanding freebies galore, and a party willing to gain power by supplying that, mainly funded by their rivals
3. Porous borders, so our sovereignty to decide who our economy wants here gets violated
4. A somewhat prevalent entitlement attitude among green workers that they deserve more pay (higher minimum wage, etc.)
5. Pandemic over-payment of subsidized unemployment
6. LESS risk taking innovation, from start-up costs and a litigious culture
7. Greedy executives, whose over-pay could easily reward the hardest workers, and executives still live in luxury
8. People who believe stock markets are the only determinant of a good economy, along with GDP (even though China has different criteria of leverageable manufacturing, near slave labor waged workforce an nauseum, dollars cumulated, etc.)
9. HUGE national debt and money spent being the world's policeman (which takes money away from a growing economy), and,
10. "Inequality" and poverty that can ruin economic policy through voting, and wants government vs. self to fix their condition

These two opposing forces are in competitive tug-of-war, and I KNOW who I'd bet on, IF I didn't know the American spirit!

An economy grows when productivity is high, as with efficiency, and innovation, litigation averse, risk-taking rewarded, taxes competitively low, manageable debt (NOT large, as a boat anchor), entrepreneurs are incentivized, immigration brings in the best, and STEM/technology and out-thinking makes up for advantages China has in cheap labor for manufacturing.

It is NOT just the rich getting richer, but their giving back in ways that advance society and make America's economy number one, simultaneously. They MUST learn you can have enough! You got your luxuries, and your heirs for generations, and received enough accolades for that achievement!

NOW, it's time you did something for more than just your own! Help make America number one again, with the BEST infrastructure, all citizens empowered to be their best, skill-wise, so they solve their own economic trials.

Patriotically KEEP your companies HERE! THINK how America can out-manufacture China, through technology/robotics. Learn to pay workers for productivity—not just by the hour. Schools teach students how to buy the wisest for the best value, and make co-ops and apps to identify the best deals.

If China is going to use tax money to subsidize business, America must consider 10 hours a year compulsory civic service, to drive down government costs, and our debt! "FREE" labor as one's patriotic give back duty, like the military does MUCH more than 10 hours (though for pay).

ANY charity or activity you enjoy you can find 10 hours to do, in one year, to lower our federal budget! Streamline government like I live—cheaply! Twenty percent across the board cuts are NOT out of the question! Necessity is the mother of invention!

Bureaucrats will learn creativity when their belts get tightened (and MAYBE customer service skills, vs. only anal rules enforcement skills).

THESE measures, as well as a center for global innovation, can launch America into number one position, again, and we have to develop software to own a true firewall against extortion and hacking of trade secrets!

We also must rule the skies, even to where UFOs may originate, as Russia and China are surely, secretly developing technologies to gain the UPPER hands, as well as free flow of goods and trade, globally, in international shipping waters! NEW alliances must be formed to counter BRIC and Communist alliances!

Our military, of necessity, must be far superior in capability and technology to any secret black ops programs of our rivals. And with a commitment to justice and morality, America can, again, return to number one position, economically, militarily and morally!

LEADERSHIP! Peace through strength. Finally, my writings on innovation, and skills I'll display in a campaign, should be utilized to start that Mecca of Innovation center, and our culture MUST stop treating the rich who don't give back as heroes!

Shareholders are NOT the only people this great economy should benefit, but blue collar, hard-working average Joes, IF their productivity merits it (no gifts, but also no chinchy or over-paid executives).

THIS is how we grow our greatest economy, and return America to her historic number one position! Maximize our God-given blessings!

Quite literally, obesity and diseases ROB our economy of labor hours, and innovation must be brought to bear to eradicate these drains on the system, as well! It's a holistic approach to growing the greatest economy capable by a united United States, under divine providence!

DEATHLY DEBT

(5/27/21-2)

I am 100 percent FOR the lowest taxes needed! I'm 100 percent against ALL freebies. However, I also believe God, Who states I Tim. 6:17-19! THAT message many Christians AVOID, for Constitutional life, liberty and the pursuit over obeying God's command to teach to rich folks! Heresy! Give generously!

America's problem with federal spending is:

1. TOO MUCH quantity

2. Too much waste
3. Horrible buying skills
4. Luxuries
5. NOT streamlined
6. Do without, more!
7. Ignoring our debt, to our demise! FIX it, morons! Get more for less! I know how to! Do you? Stretch dollars! Be wise stewards.

I GUARANTEE I can do a thorough audit of all federal spending, and easily get MORE out of our budget for 20 percent less in almost every department! Incentivized workers, held accountable, and ended waste. Government SHOULD be run like a business, and my household is a prime role model of money efficiency!

Handouts are UN-sustainable, unjust and irrational! Biden has proposed MANY expenditures, but the emperor has no clothes! He has zero plans for getting more from the budget for less in the budget, because that's how politicians are! Business people watch their bottom lines—effectively.

Best bang for the buck/belt-tightening/living on a shoe string... these adages NEED to apply to our federal budget! NO MORE MR. NICE GUY! EVERY citizen has to pay taxes, in one form or the other, so they get PAINED when politicians over-spend! No justice, no peace, and paying zero is UN-just!

ACTUAL infrastructure SHOULD only be necessary repairs or replacing! We have no budget surplus, as in Clinton's day! True investment has a payoff. LIES, labeled "investments" are money down a rat hole, or unneeded, or a luxury. Fiscally drastic times of DEBT call for drastic measures!

Our national debt MUST be reduced. I know how. Most politicians care, but do nothing about it. Some want it larger! WHAT college course did they fail, that thinks that's a good idea? It can crush economies, stifle growth, China can cut us off, raise rates, or end dollar as reserve currency.

The day the U.S. dollar ISN'T reserve currency America can no longer print QE3 backless bucks! Eventually, inflation comes after over-flooding the market with worthless paper bills! and debt is a barrier to growth, and an interest payment obligation where money could be better spent for America.

DID YOU KNOW America can HARDLY pay her minimum credit card payment? It's called the debt ceiling, and our credit rating will suffer if politicians don't keep upping the ceiling. That's a delusional fix! Banks cut people off, at a certain point. We have no fiscal discipline, as federal politicians!

The poor are NEVER going to pay down our debt! They don't pay anything, already! It's the middle class and rich who need to be up in arms about our escalating national debt! Your investments will TANK, one day, when the blank hits the fan! Chinas not stupid, to keep funding a bad investment.

WATCH what happens if America ever defaults on our loans to China, or our credit rating topples, from creditors rating us lesser, for only raising our debt ceiling continually! Money will be tighter, interest rates rise, economy stall, less loans available, recession possible! Eco 101

HERE is the TRICK of many career politicians: I will retire, before the sh-# hits the fan on our national debt. That will become someone else's problem, and I'll have my pension and Social Security. THAT selfish attitude is why America keeps kicking the can down to future generations—EVIL!

China would be wise to diversify who she funds! America as an investment is becoming more a

house of cards, as NO politician seems to have any fiscal discipline, because it's Other People's Money, and they can bribe votes, to keep their lucrative jobs with many perks! Corrupt system! FIX IT!!!

Average Joes don't comprehend when government prints dollars that aren't replacing old dollars, or have no backing, it's FAITH that makes that paper worth anything! NOT substance or actual innate value, like gold or other assets, which always have intrinsic value. Your money's worth less.

When the feds print funny money, YOU HAVE TO WORK HARDER or longer hours, just to maintain status quo! Your dollar has less buying power! Inflation alone requires you to get a cost of living wage increase, but many dent! Politicians take advantage of your ignorance of basic economics!

A gallon of gasoline used to cost 25 cents. Now it's near \$3. That escalation, over time, is called inflation. Colleges used to be reasonably priced. NOT now! The only people who can afford to live here, when everyone wants to raise prices, will be the millionaires! Gone amok!

HOW do the poor endure price increases, in groceries, cars, gasoline, rent (Ex.: DFW housing market)? Not every job allows you continual overtime! Maybe they add a part-time job? It's not easy to remain in America when inflation occurs! Consider moving elsewhere, or get better skills!

I'm going back to sleep, but does ANYONE recall when Clinton had a budget surplus? Conservatives would say return that to taxpayers! I say we need to return to an economy that has a surplus; then decide what to do with it. Step one is such a return! THOSE were the glory days!

IF you define a "good economy" as just how the stock markets are faring, YOU don't GIVE A DAMN ABOUT half of the American population! trickle down is a MYTH, as bosses can re-invest in robotics, vs. pay workers more, and replace them with those! #CommonSense

P.S.: Lenders don't want you to pay off your loans/debt, except enough to show you will and can, as needed, for they make money on their money when you owe (interest). They want their money to grow, so they loan it out. They don't accept bad risks. They want their money to work for them!

HOW YOU MAKE MONEY MATTERS!

(5/30/21-2)

THIS is no technicality, but a KEY distinction for the Christian life. See Jas. 4:13-15; it's NOT evil to make plans to make money, but if those plans aren't submitted to God, it IS! Doing what you want, unsubmitted to God, in prayer, is evil and carnal! We ALL have to make money to survive.

The more you make the higher your quality of lifestyle. SO, you might conclude the goal is make as much as you can! IS THAT DECISION SUBMITTED TO GOD'S WILL, IN PRAYER, because if it's not, it's sin-full!

I watched a Mob TV show, last eve, that said "were not priests or counselors we don't care what you do, were here to make money." That attitude CAN permeate legitimate businesses!

EVERYTHING is decided by if it makes or saves the company money, and HOW they gain it is no consideration. Apart from ethical management, or government, the most money could be gained by lying, cheating, deceiving and over-working employees!

Society has decided 'anything for money' is NOT good public policy, so we have overtime laws, mandatory breaks, workplace safety laws, etc. We don't let ads be completely BIG lie/fakes (truth in

advertising), though we allow puffery. We don't allow consumer safety to be endangered, and we have laws against bait and switch and fraud.

HOW you make money MATTERS! You could make money pimping out women, but it is WRONG! That TV show showed South American males with families having to make a living, as justification for packaging then muleing Heroine, swallowing packets. That's WRONG, but we use the excuse we have to make money.

Bernie Madoff made money, but HOW was wrong. Bank robbers make money, but HOW is wrong. I bought some nine volt batteries for a skitzo fire alarm, and they were \$7.50 each, when were it not three am they'd have been \$1 each, during normal business hours, NOT at a convenience store. Highway robbery, but not wrong, because I could have waited till 8am to go to Dollar Tree.

HOW you make money MATTERS, not only to God and society, but your own health. Being a workaholic is WRONG, yet we males often justify it as bringing home the bacons well! Ripping off customers, and taking advantage of a sucker born every day is WRONG, yet it happens all the time.

Fortunately, America has laws against employers refusing to pay earned wages, as society knows that way of making 'mo money is WRONG. Jas. 5:6 shows employers who got away with this WRONG!

Being sue-happy as a way to force money making is WRONG (not suing when you have a righteous claim). Jas. 2:6; I Cor. 6:1-8 THE important distinction I am making, and that business schools will NEVER teach you ("economics is amoral, and the purpose of business is profits) is it matters HOW you make money!

I know an industry that repeatedly breaks the law to make money, because there's little enforcement. The mafia, obviously, cares NOTHING about HOW they make money, where anything goes. Extorting hackers don't care HOW they make money, or child abductors demanding ransom. "HOW" MATTERS!

My dad quit a job where his owner boss required him to sell inferior quality product, and state that it was a certain quality that it was not. That's a childhood memory I CAN remember, and that has stuck with me to this day! He had been the lead salesman, and I hope that business went out of business.

That TV show showed one guy make \$2,000 in 20 minutes, and another make \$90K in three days. IS THERE NO JUSTICE IN THIS WORLD, when people can get away with gaining such amounts illegally, and corrupting our society and killing our people to make such exorbitant figures? IT MATTERS how you make money!

Hit men make money, if they're successful! Child sex traffickers and drug lords and mules make money. Paid whores make money. Illegal Moonshiners make money, as do abortion clinics. IF there's NO justice after death, these ought fear nothing, making money the WRONG way! Rom. 14:12 Fear God!

There's a point where I had one date with a gal my junior high school year, who became Miss Hollywood, years later. She lost a lucrative career, there, because she wouldn't go topless to gain acting parts. THAT IS STANDING FOR MAKING MONEY THE RIGHT WAY! Few people care HOW they make their money! Do you?

It's HARD not having money, and we all need it to survive. Ecc. 10:19 From those FACTS you can EASILY be tempted to believe however you can make a buck is all that matters, and that you can never have enough. God disagrees with those two evil conclusions! Lk. 12:16-21

God deems one rich, at which point they are required to generously give back; they have enough for themselves and their heirs! I say it makes sense that points when you can live well off conservative interest on your nest egg. You have any better definition of when that is?

FREE OR FAIR MARKETS?

(2/22/22-2)

Let me explain free markets to poor people. Whenever anyone tells you the man is sticking it to you, you agreed to your wage! That's free willed choice on your part. BUT, you took the offer, because that's the best or only offer you got, or the only one within a finite timeframe!

IF you had FULL knowledge, employers do NOT all pay the same. That info is hard to come by, on purpose! And unless you want a bad reputation, you don't quit jobs any time greener pastures are found. Politicians have told you vote for them and they'll fix this for you.

But WHAT happens when laws seek to "help" the poor? Taxpayers and businesses get charged more. And they DON'T take that on the chin! They gum up such laws, till their group is in power, or businesses pass on increases, or fire people. Taxpayers vote in larger numbers, to undo it, soon after.

Businesses also move from America, or import more labor, so wages drop. They are NOT 'gonna take increased government costs (taxes) lightly! YOU can't rely on politicians to bring you a better lifestyle! They will ALWAYS fail, as opposition always confronts them. There ARE some gains that SEEM permanent: Welfare and Medicaid.

But if GOP ever lands a landslide, those will be curtailed! USUALLY both parties can endure 2-four years of the others' rule, till they can undo the damage, or have stalled their agenda so little happens! People don't agree to unfair things!

If you offered a baby sitter \$3/hour, you'd never get any takers! The price paid has to enter the range of going rate! We'd all like to be over-paid, but what company would do that, and why? ONLY for exceptional talent, or hard, quality work!

You should seek power in unions, and profit sharing, but freebies are RIGHTLY begrudged by taxpayers! If you care nothing about fairness, don't mouth no justice, no peace! YOU wouldn't like government telling you you have to pay a dog walker \$50 an hour! You'd rather pay the best deal you could get for the same quality!

And illegal labor usually offers to work for lower wages, from foreign standards of living and fear of drawing attention, and getting deported. You should OPPOSE illegal immigration! It hurts you!

Even robots hurt you, in lowest-skilled jobs! Your annual pay, times three, can buy a robot that lasts much longer than three years! You are expendable. Going rate changes with less laborers, or more jobs-period! Increased minimum wage only causes less people to be hired, and more people to be fired (laid off), or more robots replacing humans. This ISN'T hard to comprehend! NO economics course required, or even college!

If a poor person REALLY wants a bump in income:

1. Do extraordinary work quality
2. Do excessively intense labor
3. Out-work your peers
4. Shop yourself around, even to different cities. LEARN which companies pay more!

5. Get better skills-meaning more in demand
6. Spend frugally and wisely
7. Learn how to succeed in investing
8. Open a business, or get into management
9. Do sales
10. Invent something, or create a product, song, or something marketable, you can make money off of
11. Have multiple income streams. DON'T grovel for government gifts; that backfires.

A good mall friend claims Indian heritage for benefits. Also angry at government as he can't get insurance, because his illnesses haven't been concretely diagnosed. I told him you haven't looked hard enough! There's likely a doctrine in America that you just haven't found, yet; keep looking! It shocked him.

One more thing: Dems try to get freebies incrementally. The pain is less, when the water in the pan boils the frog, over time. Taxpayers will NOT take more freebies. They're usually smart, as smart people make money, so they pay taxes. They know freebies are paid only by them! They revolt.

HOW could taxpayers rebel against Socialism?

1. Hire zero Dems
2. Fire all Dems
3. Secede
4. Hide assets to pay less taxes
5. Civil War
6. Move away from America
7. Red states ban them, and appealing to SCOTUS. They're NOT the answer! Charities alone give gifts! Uncle Sam isn't Santa Claus.

4. CAMPAIGN SERMONS

- 1. Church Campaign Message**
- 2. Campaign Sermon 1: EDBS Priorities**
- 3. Campaign Sermon 2: Revival**
- 4. Campaign Sermon 3: Commitment**

CHURCH CAMPAIGN MESSAGE

(2/2/22-2)

THE job one is evangelizing every living soul one last time, even if they have or haven't yet ever heard that message! EVERYTHING else is secondary! IF you don't share this conviction, I ask your church members to fire their pastor, right away!

LETS GET ONE THING STRAIGHT: If anyone gets saved, as a result of our evangelism, they NEED a church home/family, and to be disciplined. With livestream and computers, that NEED not be within driving distance!

And if recipients of those broadcasts can identify themselves in nearby areas, home churches (as we see in Acts) could sprout up everywhere, like cell groups, or church viewership meetings. That's all church is, today, anyway, for many folks. No activity required but to observe!

Gateway Church has the model business model for growth! They use technology to unite watchers all over. Heck, if you can't sprout a local church through viewership parties for a church, start a local church that alternates which church they livestream! I have two in mind that should dominate the planet, if done righteously! It's NOT about church growing, but evangelism! Get job one done first.

I NEVER know if people who read what I write comprehend what I intend them to understand! I try to use analogies, but so many people aren't well-versed in the Scripture; sometimes I worry I'm speaking Greek! I work hard to make my concepts pop up in your mind as a clear picture!

I am saying that literally every human over age five or six needs one last gospel presentation, if they aren't sure they're going to Heaven! The ONLY people to do this work are willing Christians, and that is NOT all Christians! The remnant must make up for the slackers! I Cor. 15:10; Col. 1:24

Update: Glorify God

(1/23/22-2)

When anyone says man's ultimate purpose is to glorify God, ask them what exact deeds that term means? MANY people who claim that they do NOT engage EDBS priorities. Christians are to do everything to honor/glorify God. Omit EDBS, and your LIFE is NOT God-honoring!

Christians' sole purpose in life is not evangelism, BUT ONE of their top reasons for being here IS! It's the ONLY activity you can do that implements why Jesus came to earth, and that can show ultimate love to lost people! ANY Christian who doesn't evangelize CAN'T honor God with their life spent before Heaven-period.

And if any Christian isn't growing in Christ (discipleship), their life is at enmity with God, and isn't glorifying Him. And if you aren't serving the body (Body Life) and the world (Social Ministry), like Jesus did, you are only serving yourself, which is sin and NOT being a disciple.

say man's ultimate purpose is to glorify God, ask them what exact deeds that term means?

In American Christianity, we are OFTEN told, go to church, "tithe," be a good person, pay your taxes, work your job and obey the law. Be a law-abiding citizen. These are ALL good things to do, but absent EDBS, can be a 100 percent carnal lifestyle! NO Bible, prayer of Holy Spirit/faith required! Sight-walking!

CAMPAIGN SERMON 1: EDBS PRIORITIES

(2/3/22-2)

IF the universal Church refuses to obey II Chron. 7:14, and do God's top four priorities, have qualified ministers, and biblical church practice, WHAT would you expect will occur? Judgment! I Pet. 4:17 As goes the Church, so goes your nation!

SINCE 1978, evangelism and discipleship have waned, due to the rise of the "church growth movement." People getting rich catering to often poor pastors' desire NOT to be poor, using secular methods: More entertaining sermons, divorce recovery and marriage enrichment seminars, bounce houses, petting zoos, casually-clothed preachers, architecture—ANYTHING to attract lost people to church, if not sinful.

Lifestyle Evangelism became its Bible. IF you don't accuse God of being a liar, and sincerely believe He is truth, and cannot lie. II Chron. 7:14 TELLS us why America is as she currently is, and what His solution is for our many problems! Morals in America have waned, over a generation. WHY?

When you LESSEN evangelism, LESS Americans become Christians/get saved. and when you only rely on sermons for discipleship, Christians do not live much differently from lost people. These statements are clear, and common sense. And that is why morals lessened in society!

And when the emphasis in pulpit circles became numbers/membership, business and money take precedence from God's values, out of necessity, as first place can't be occupied by two things at once. NOW, we see the fruit of what we have sowed, including supporting EVIL, below, more recently.

Racial strife, extremism, ideology worship, hatred, violence, demonizing opponents, Socialism pushes, shoving views down others' throats, with EXPECTED backlash. ALL these things come from the condition of the Church, IF God didn't lie, writing II Chron. 7:14. IF you take that verse in reverse, if Christians WON'T do those four things, God will NOT heal America.

A third judgment is coming. I DON'T KNOW what evil any given U.S. Christian engages, especially privately! But we must turn from them, if America is to be healed! I must ask God's forgiveness for over-eating, impatience and cussing! II Chron. 7:14 says doing this is the solution for our broken nation! Ask Him to convict you.

HERE's what has to occur, in America, which no human can concoct: Revival, II Chron. 7:14 I have zero knowledge how you get Christians to become disciples! I can't dream up a sermon that would work! I can only use experience to say loving nagging worked for me, to get me into the Bible.

IF you notice, Jesus didn't have to often explain why one would want to choose to become a disciple of His. He knew His lifestyle was contagious, and His words were uniquely authoritative. Plus, His miracles and perfect ethics were abnormal. People WANTED to follow Him; not all, of course.

The life Christ led led many to be led by Him. That is what discipleship is. I BEG every believe to pray for a serious crisis! That's what it took for me to be committed to Him. I can't speak from Scripture, but experience: Holy nagging and a crisis. EVERY Christian needs those two things!

I've written a logical argument for why to evangelize, but I like logic. Others may not. IF they did, you could build a case following the lines of:

1. God saved you to become holy, among other reasons.
2. God rewards holy living.
3. The Bible is Gods means for sanctification.
4. Therefore, if you aim to please/glorify God by how you love your years, you will meditate on His word. Many people became disciples, NOT knowing Gods word, much, in the New Testament.

It is the sovereign power of the Holy Spirit that can zap Paul with light, turning him into one of the greatest evangelists-ever-starting that career ~three days after conversion. It is power that we need, by praying for it! God's power is needed to soften a hardened heart. If we want more disciples, we need more prayers for power.

I would BEG any church to have a repentance ceremony, where all got on their faces, to ask forgiveness, and some may even confess some sins, within limits. IMO, that could spark a process of preparation for revival. I'm 'gonna see if any weekly/temporary pastor gigs are available!

CAMPAIGN SERMON 2: REVIVAL

(2/3/22-2)

My name is _____, and I would like to speak to you about how God could fix America.

I am NOT talking political solutions, secession, elections or specific solutions to specific problems, or sticking one's head in the sands of denial. Many are saying, and many articles are stating that America may be on the brink.

However, I do not believe our best days are behind us. But, if things remain the same, that may very well be the case. May I suggest to you, on the authority of God's word, what The Great Physician prescribes as the cure for our many ills? In fact, that solution is sitting here, in this room. And as an old TV ad said, look in the mirror!

YES, I am suggesting that God's answer to America's many problems lies in these pews you are sitting in—namely, you. Please allow me to prove that premise to you. Please open your Bibles to an old Testament book called II Chronicles, chapter 7, verse 14.

We, Christians, are NOT the Jews or Jewish nation that verse was specifically written to, but in the era since the cross, the Church is God's children, and chosen people. So, by analogy, this verse tells Christians how to fix America! I happen to be an attorney, and in legal jargon, we speak of "elements" of offenses and crimes.

That term simply means if the prosecution doesn't have enough evidence to prove all elements of an offense, the defendant cannot be convicted. You will note, if you read carefully, this verse lists four elements, for God to consider bringing revival to America, sovereignly. Traditionally, we Christians have emphasized the element of prayer.

But read more carefully! That's only one-fourth of the solution! There's also humbling ourselves, seeking God's face, and turning from our wicked ways. Do you see those three elements also listed with prayer? And what does God promise us if we do those four things? He will heal our land.

America needs healing; she is sick and broken, and we must be sick of sinning and broken over her ailments. We all, here, are likely familiar with the many calls of Christ for people to follow Him and become His disciple. What does that term mean and what does it mean to become a disciple of Jesus?

Specifically, the word means learner; it is life-long learning about life in Christ. It is a commitment to follow him as the Leader of our lives. Ours is not to lead, but to follow, in His power. EVERY single Christian is called to that lifestyle! It is making Christ number one in your life.

MAY I ASK YOU, humbly, are you His disciple this morning? Not everyone is! In fact, many are not. I was a saved Christian for a decade, and not a disciple. Only by the grace of God did I get all but forced to become one, at age 18.

A gal I planned to marry two-timed me, and I caught her in a car on her date. I was crushed! Plus, the year and a half prior, I had been spending an average of three hours a year reading the Bible, but it was NOT by choice! The most loving Baylor dorm floor manager NAGGED me for over a month to have a Bible study with him.

At that time, I attended church three times a week, was saved at age 8, but I was NOT a disciple. I had NO interest in what he was offering! But I promise you, now with tears, that his LOVE impacted me! He regularly asked how my classes were going, as with my dating life-the things college students care a lot about.

It was NOT just nagging me to read the Bible with him. Quite literally, to get him off my case, I finally relented! When he explained how to study the Book (based on the navigator's quiet time steps), it finally hit home, about a month in! I even asked if it was sac religious to read it on the toilet!

Soon, I was reading 3-8 hours a day, till I graduated. My grades probably reflect that! This is for you, too; not necessarily the life crisis, or anyone nagging you lovingly, but please consider today your day that someone loved you enough to ask you to start that daily habit!

Your commitment to fully live for Jesus will be irresistible, the more you get into the Good Book! I say this from personal experience. The Bible says IT is how a Christian grows in Christ. Josh. 1:8; Ps. 119:9-11. You have but one life to live on this earth. HOW you live that life determines if your life was a loss or a gain, for God, as a Christian.

And if we want that very same God to heal this land, it will start with Christians applying those four elements I earlier described. Nothing more, nothing less. I would like to invite you to join myself in a symbolic demonstration of my sincerity of seeking that healing, by bowing before God, today, and telling Him that you will do those four things.

You can bow with your head or your body/posture, but it starts with a humble bowing of your heart! Are you willing, this day, so say as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord, and become His disciple?

I recently watched a livestream of the most amazing thing I have seen in a generation: A black pastor speaking at my second home church, Gateway, invited everyone in the audience who would make this commitment, to come stand on the stage with him. I didn't know what the stage was made of, exactly, but I had concerns it would cave, as so many went forward!

We are NOT seeking numbers, but commitments, because our nation needs us, and, much more importantly, God commands this of us all. In Heaven, when were all re-united again, we will all look back and remember what our decision was, whenever we make it.

I can certainly, STILL, remember that heartbreak that led to my total surrendering to Jesus, crying in a science building stairwell on Baylor campus, over 40 years ago. Drive a stake into the ground, and remember the day you, personally, chose to make your life count for eternity, and chose to prepare for God to heal our great land.

As the choir begins, I am asking each and every one of us, myself included, who will you serve? Yourself of your Savior? Will we remain merely Christians, or will we live as authentic disciples of Jesus? This altar, and stage, are offered for your decision to encourage others. May we pray?

CAMPAIGN SERMON 3: COMMITMENT

(2/4/22-2)

This earthly life only lasts the average person 70-80 years, by God's general allowing, and 78.79 years, by man's calculations (in America). You get saved (IF you do), at some numerical point on that scale from UNaborted to death. That is your window of opportunity to shine for God, and the next life.

YES, there is an afterlife, or life after death—SOMEWHERE. There are ONLY two alternative venues—Heaven or Hell. Purgatory is a lying MYTH, and tradition of man. You will either burn forever, feeling the pain of punishment, or experience eternal bliss and joy, with God, in His home.

IN that afterlife (which has NO end), there will be activities, and even statuses of existence; NOT all will receive the same honor, or duties. It is primarily all determined by how you live your window of opportunity, from new birth to first death.

This is NOT works. You are already Heaven-bound, IF you have received Jesus. HAVE YOU RECEIVED JESUS? If not, do so today! II Cor. 6:2. If you have, God saved you for a reason! He did NOT just store you on a shelf till Heaven arrived and you died! Salvation is NOT all about you, and your comfort and enjoyment!

Christians were created FOR, not BY, good works. Eph. 2:8-10 God caused you to be born again, and forgave all your sins (past, present and future) to FREE you from sin's slave mastery/domination/power. ARE YOU LIVING IN BIBLICAL FREEDOM?

Salvation is a FREE gift. Sanctification is from grace, but it requires effort. Phil. 2:2; I Tim. 4:7-8; Tit. 3:14 Born again believers are to be TAUGHT (by pastors) to engage in good deeds. Let your light shine; hide it under a bushel? NO.

It takes education to learn about salvation, and how it is to affect your everyday life. God has CALLED Christians to live lives separate (NOT separate from, but separate from the quality of) lost people. Our lives are supposed to matter, and be lived differently from the norm, or world system. II Cor. 6:17

We are to BE holy, because God is holy, and He is our Father, and we are His children. We are to bear the image of our Maker, morally. I Pet. 1:16

Do you ever tell people you're a "Christian?" That word came from NON-Christians labeling our spiritual ancestors that, because they acted like Christ-IN. Christ IS in us! Col. 1:27

Peter and John, in Acts, were recognized as having been with Christ. Ac. 4:13 They were NOT identified by wearing a burka, yamaka, cross around their neck, or even the fish symbol on their car! That was actually a secret way of believers identifying each other, under risk of persecution.

Have you ever sang the song, or read the Bible verse, "They will know we are Christians by our love, by our love?" READ Jn. 13:35. By the SAME human author, read I Jn. 3:11-24, 4:7.

This is NOT even our love shown to the outside world. It's NOT willpower. It's Christ living through us. God is love, so the book of I Jn. often asks how evil-living people know or love God? We are called to good works!

The little book of Titus references that calling at least three times. And IF you tell people you're a "Christian," have you ever read II Tim. 2:19? Namers of Christ are to abstain from evil.

PLEASE hear my heart: I am not talking legalism, goody-two shoes moralism, holier-than-thou judgmentalism, or moral perfectionism. I am talking of progressive/iterative sanctification, or life in Christ, post-salvation. Christ lives inside you. That fact should be increasingly evident!

But it is NOT automatic! Some work of God happens, no matter our choices. Phil. 1:6; Rom. 8:28 But MOST Bible verses indicate there is EFFORT required on our part, for us to become more conformed to Christ's image, daily. ARE YOU MAKING THAT EFFORT?

And let me be clear, as well, it is not strong willpower, trudging it out in the flesh, or denying all of life's pleasures. It is letting Jesus live His life through you. Some call it the exchanged life, or let go let God. It is Gal. 2:20.

You have already exchanged your old life for Christ's life, at salvation. You may not know or have known that, but the Bible teaches you that. That's what water baptism symbolizes. You are dead, and your life is hidden with God in Christ. Christ lives in you. You have the mind of Christ. You are a citizen of Heaven. You will live forever. You have direct access to God, and to the throne of grace. Christ is there to aid you during temptations. He will never leave or abandon you. You are eternally secure.

These truths OUGHT to make you thankful, and that gratitude ought to show up in how you live your life during that limited window of opportunity, from NOT aborted to translated into His Heavenly kingdom, instantly changed, for to live is Christ, and to die is gain. Death no longer is master over you.

Oh death, where is your sting? Christ defeated death, Hell and the grave for you. You now can live that abundant life; not being tied down to the mere affairs of everyday life everyone encounters. You can walk by faith; you are NOT to walk merely by what you see! That's fleshly/carnal/natural.

Lost people live that way, by their senses, circumstances and emotions. You have the solid rock upon which to build your life, which NO storms of life can overcome. That analogy comes from Mt. 7:24-27. It is a life based on God's word. That is what God has called you to do, IF you are indeed a Christian!

Test yourself, to see if you be in the faith. I am confident you will see that we pass the test. II Cor. 13:5 Are you certain you have Christ inside? His Holy Spirit gives you that assurance. Rom. 8:16.

READ I Jn. 5:10-13 The Apostle John penned that book, so that you would KNOW that you have eternal life. And if you have it, it is eternal! And it is life, not death!

Jesus, through His messengers, defined what eternal life is: Both quantitative and qualitative (or abundant, Jn. 10:10). Jn. 17:3 It is knowing God.

I John, again, teaches that there are at least three stages of spiritual maturity. IF you analyze I Jn. 2:12-14, babes in Christ need to be informed that ALL their sins have been forgiven. We have received redemption, the forgiveness of sins (Eph. 1:7). Hell is off the table for you, no matter what you may ever do.

Now some take that to mean do whatever you want. NO! Or as Paul said, may it never be! Rom. 3:4, 7:7 That's the exact satanic opposite of Christian freedom!

Gal. 5:13, 1 You're NOT a slave to the Law, nor are you to use your freedom for sin. WHY WOULD YOU? Remember, I spoke of gratitude? You're a citizen of Heaven—live like it. There are eternal rewards awaiting those who do. Different statuses in Heaven!

There are MANY reasons to obey Christ, by faith. Just look at all the reasons, on a meme we will share with you.

BIBLICAL MOTIVATION
(non-exhaustive, carrot & stick examples)

Accountability (Rom. 14:10-12). Avoiding false theology (Gal. 5:3). Church's goals (Heb. 10:24; Tit. 3:8). Commanded (Lk. 17:10). Compelled (Ac. 4:20). Debt (Phm. 1:19). Duty (I Cor. 7:3, marriage context). Encouraged (Heb. 3:13). Exhortation (Heb. 10:36). Fairness (II Cor. 8:13, 7:2). Fear of punishment (Col. 3:6; Ac. 17:31; II Cor. 13:10). Free willed (Phm. 1:14). Godly jealousy (Rom. 10:19). Hope (I Pet. 1:6; Rom. 15:4). Limited time (I Pet. 4:7). Love (the morally greatest motive-I Cor. 4:14). Must/Have to (Conviction)-(Lk. 4:43). Not to disappoint (Rom. 10:11). Not to lose rewards (Rev. 3:11). Obedience (Ac. 26:19). Participation with God (I Cor. 9:23). Perspective (Jas. 5:3). Pity (Phm. 1:9). Please parents (Eph. 6:1, family context). Pride (vs. lose face)-(I Cor. 6:7; II Cor. 9:2). Proud in eternity (I Th. 2:19). Reason (Jas. 3:17). Relationship leveraging (Phm. 1:17). Reproof (Tit. 2:15). Reputation (I Tim. 3:13). Rewards (perhaps the biblically most referenced-Heb. 11:6; II Jn. 1:8). Right thing to do (Phil. 1:7; I Cor. 7:35). Role modeling (I Th. 2:7, 11; Heb. 11:26; Lk. 9:56). Thankfulness (I Th. 5:9). Unashamed (Rom. 6:21). Witnesses watching (Heb. 12:1). Your (new) nature (I Th. 5:7; Eph. 5:1).

OTHER (Etc.)-Read the Bible for yourself and come up with *many* more!

Ac. 20:9 Let me sum this up in a word picture. There was a little pamphlet, in days gone by, entitled My Heart Christ's Home. Jesus has taken up residence within the home of your heart. He has NOT necessarily been allowed to occupy all rooms and hidden closets, YET!

He is landlord, owner, boss or Lord of the house; he owns title and key, but you have to allow Him entry into every area of your life! He does not force His way in, and His abundant love is not forced.

He desires communion with you, daily. Man cannot live by bread alone; give us this day our daily bread. You need daily ingestion of the milk of the word of God! Thy word I have laid on my heart, that I might not sin against Thee. Discipleship is daily, Lk. 9:23

Have you made that decision to follow Jesus all the days of your life, with full-hearted intensity? am going to transition, right now, and ask you to look into the mirror of your heart and ask yourself in truthful sincerity:

1. Am I saved? And if so,
2. Am I living as a disciple, or lifelong learner of Christ, by daily following Him?

Be more honest with yourself than you may ever be with anyone else, as your eternity rests on your answers, both as to where you will end up, and how life will be for you if you end up in Heaven. Can we pray?

5. CAPITALISM

1. Capitalism's Challenges
2. Capitalism & Conservatism
3. Pure or Bridled Capitalism?
4. Capitalism & Christianity
5. Unbridled Capitalism (& Life Perspective)

CAPITALISM'S CHALLENGES

(3/20/21-2)

Capitalism HAS some innate problems! Though it's the economic system MOST akin to God's word, it MUST become MORE godly, or God-like, in its practice, because of its falling short of His standards!

First, what are capitalism's moral faults?

1. The rich get richer EASILY, compared to hard labor. Money makes one more money, invested wisely. God's NOT against wise investing! Mt. 25:14-30 He's NOT against property rights (Ac. 5:4), or wealth. Deut. 8:18. But He IS against selfishness (Phil. 2:3-6), hoarding (Ecc. 5:13), and greed/love of money (I Tim. 6:10). Capitalism has NO filters.

God has the solution to this innate weakness of Capitalism, and it's NOT freebies for those off whose backs the rich got rich (II Th. 3:10), nor is it unjust punishing taxation of the rich (Mk. 12:17), but voluntary giving back by the wealthy! I Tim. 6:17-19. Zacchaeus exhibited a heart hard labor.

Zacchaeus exhibits a trait of one ready to be spiritually saved, when he promised up to half his wealth, for any evils he may have engaged to gain it. Lk. 19:8. The U.S. Capitalist system HIDES the rich's charity donation totals, through privacy laws and IRS 1040 line items being unpublished!

There is NO mechanism to ensure the rich use Capitalism in a godly way, other than fair taxes for all, and incentivizing charity donations! THAT is Capitalism's number one problem before God!

Secondly, economic theory says business is in business to profit; that's its purpose for existence. WITH that premise, anything goes, even though God denounces those who would enrich themselves off the oppressive treatment of those under their employ, especially in their unfair wages. Pv. 14:31.

Again, you are free in America to NOT care about these matters, but God does, and these issues affect Americas standing BEFORE Him.

Finally, heroes are made, in society, of those who gain wealth, no matter how they gain it! If a bank robber was successful, and never got caught, and no one knew how he gained his wealth, even as a high school drop-out his peers, friends and neighbors would elevate him to a status he did NOT deserve, simply by the paper in his pocketbook!

Again, God says THIS about the rich: Lk. 12:15; Lk. 6:24; Pv. 23:4-5, 30:8. We who live in a Capitalist society reap the benefits of the fruits of our labors, but rarely speak of the responsibilities of that blessing! Lk. 12:48

IF I one day—on my own or in partnership—develop a company to simply pump out new products, channeled through a global market platform, even the most remote idea that could be of interest to a niche market could be profitable, globally accessed! THOUSANDS of new products I could envision

I forgot one other EVIL of Capitalism: Over-paid executives is an abhorrent problem of unjust wages, and demonically rewarding people at the expense of employees, customers, society and shareholders. Unbridled Capitalism has NO solution for this evil, and doesn't even see the problem! (3/20/21-2)

CAPITALISM & CONSERVATISM

(4/26/21-2)

Pure Capitalism has ZERO mechanisms in place to deal with the rich getting richer while the rest become stagnant or falling behind! THAT issue is where the GOP will lose MANY elections, if they can't find any private sector solutions! business profits as one and only will LOSE them many!

Used to lesser standards immigrants and inexperienced youth are how business gets cheap labor. They aren't inclined to increase all employee wages! America's poor and middle class haven't attitudinally adjusted to living in a globally-competitive world! Everyone wants to earn more, but has to be justified.

THE number one problem of Capitalism is hoarding rich who disobey God! I Tim. 6:17-19 Liberals say force them to do God's will, by higher taxation. conservatives say 'freedom' is the right to disobey God and do whatever you please. How some of the rich's excess can get to others is this generations challenge.

If EVERYONE's taxes were increased, it wouldn't be fun, or unfair. But, everyone must first be paying in (save for the disabled on government assistance), and government has to be running a tight ship; NOT wasting tax dollars, while seeking even more of them! Priority one is streamlining and fair taxation!

PURE OR BRIDLED CAPITALISM?

(5/4/21-2)

Pure Capitalism cares ZERO if anyone can't make it in America! It doesn't care if rich get filthy rich even as others suffer severe poverty! It doesn't care if all costs rise, pricing the poor out of needed essentials. It is pure dollars and cents! Bottom line. People as business expenses!

Business needs to do a MUCH better job of promoting the good to society their jobs and products supply! Their executives NEED pay cuts, funneled to good vs. bad employees, as your company's employees are what make your company profitable! Profit share, greedy, sinfully selfish SOBs!

America NEEDS to embrace I Tim. 6:17-19! We make heroes of the rich, then wonder why society stinks, when the elite few hoard most of the good things in this life! The pie isn't finite, but nearly so, and those with the biggest piece of pie MUST give back to society they profited off.

Very few people LEAVE America. MANY want in! That dilemma HARMS American workers! Outsourced jobs and manufacturing, imported cheap labor—these phenomena HURT U.S. workers!

Less jobs, more laborers, lower wages, no leverage for them vs. business. BAD public policies! Rich alone benefit.

HERE's the problem with U.S. economy: MOST jobs need FEW managers, so front line has little chance at advancement! and low level employees can often be replaced by robots. Government will have to hire them, meaning more taxes, and advantage Democrats! Greed caused all these problems, vs. shared wealth!

Anyone remember Seattle and Portland riots' slogan, 'eat the rich?' Not only are whites under attack, in America, the rich will be their next target, as in South Africa. People are TIRED of what is broken in America, and those benefitting from it are the prime targets! Justice must prevail.

Socialism seeks to make life decent for every citizen, including non-citizens, by unjust government handouts. Pure Capitalism seeks to make life grand for whoever can achieve that. OBVIOUSLY, bridled Capitalism is the ONLY rational solution! <http://AmericanAnswers.org> has ALL the answers.

To STOP Socialism, U.S. business NEEDS to make few to no new products, hire zero Socialists, sit on their money and not invest, and let these young idealists suffer loss for their evil belief system! However, pure Capitalism needs to repent of its sins, too, and change its ways for morals.

Sins of Socialism:

1. STEALING from taxpayers.
2. Unjustly benefitting only a few (poor).
3. Unsustainably enriching the poor.
4. Creating dependence and laziness.
5. HARMing economic growth.

Sins of Capitalism:

1. Greed and selfishness, vs. giving back. I Tim. 6:17-19
2. Unjust enrichment easier for those with money.
3. Equal opportunity often a MYTH.
4. Little concern for workers as more than line items.
5. Overpaid executives and excessive bonuses, vs. profit-sharing with labor.

GOP is concerned with work and making money. The MSM is all about articles on making life better. If doing so can't be done profitably, business won't engage it, so media articles always seem to be Dem-leaning! Dems care about more than just profits. Do GOP's? That will lead to losses!

Obviously, I could write wise sayings indefinitely, with God in charge, but I have work to do. And miles to go before I sleep. christianity Hire me, and I'll educate and lead implementing good ideas, full-time! Common sense and justice! No justice, no peace!

CAPITALISM & CHRISTIANITY

(12/1/21-2)

God is NOT against Capitalism or investing. He IS against any sinful abuses of it. Bailing out people who have irresponsibly lived or used money is NOT what God condones. Money making interest isn't innately evil! Mt. 25:14-30; Pv. 28:8

Business management can be good or evil. When they work against ownership interests, and put self-interest higher, they are evil. Mt. 21:33-46 Greed and wanting too much are evil (AKA you can have enough and too much). Lk. 12:13-21 ALL business decisions should be subject to God's will. Jas. 4:15

UNBRIDLED CAPITALISM (& LIFE PERSPECTIVE)

(12/10/21-2)

Capitalism would have ZERO problem with Amazon being the only business (monopoly), if done legally, or with its management owning zillions, with zero give back. Christianity vs. Capitalism requires believers to oppose "unbridled Capitalism," like Brad Pitt (or was it Leonardo DiCaprio?); can't recall. (5/31/19)

Mr. Handsome (either Leonardo DiCaprio or Brad Pitt) coined the phrase, 'bridled Capitalism,' AS OPPOSED to both Socialism or unbridled Capitalism. It merely means some government restriction on the "freedom" of people to do anything for a buck, like defrauding or endangering 'em.

That's a GOOD thing! Unsafe foods and working conditions, no breaks at work, sweatshops, child labor, etc. are GOOD things which government does to prevent evils people could engage to make money. Government's job is lessening evil, and people do evil to get rich! Rom. 13:4-5; I Tim. 6:10

It is NOT what do you or I want, or what we'll vote for, but what is right! People enjoy sin, and are innately selfish! Heb. 11:25 Government's job is establishing justice! Justice is NOT everyone paid the same, but everyone paid fairly.

When ONLY business has all the leverage/cards, the ground is NOT level! People LIKE it that way!; People who benefit from the injustice! EVIL people who are self-centered and only care about me and mine.

Again, government's job, before God, is to restrain evil! Rev. 17-18 shows that even during the aforementioned coming 7-year Hell-on-earth there will STILL be rich and poor. Jesus Himself said the poor will always exist. Mt. 26:11 It's the excesses between them that are often UNjust!

Overpaid is a real reality! Underpaid is, as well! Leverage must be equal, then may the best woman/man win! Again, EVIL people want life ONLY good for them and theirs! God opposes that position!

God, and therefore governments HAVE to care about the well-being of ALL, for it is ultimately responsible for national leadership! Businesses ONLY care about their business's profits, and a good economy for those with disposable income!

America has a safety net. The Jews had one, well before. Even first century Christians had 1. The ONLY people demanding it be dismantled, so they get more tax money sent back to them are EVIL people!

YES, it can get too big, empower laziness and dependence, we EVILLY used to gain votes, and be wasteful, but a society collectively deciding the lest among us will not severely suffer is a HUMANE position, and God is always FOR humanity behaving humanely!

He OPPOSES greed, selfishness and hoarding! I'm CERTAIN He opposes anyone paying nothing into the collective till! Unfair!

Saved or unsaved, the issue of life becomes is a person going to obey God, or follow satan? Saved affects eternity; this decision affects the here and now. It's WELL beyond politics, and we do NOT live in a theocracy, but if one is seeking to be God-fearing, those values WILL affect their politics (as they should).

It is sin/evil, which government is to thwart (NOT heavy-handedly, like Communist dictators!), and ANY who oppose that, as some WARPED view of "freedom" as some right to do anything you want, is EVIL, and we all should oppose evil, and be for the good!

I have a chapter on Facebook called Why Be Good? Jim.Meroney.5, three and James.Meroney.3, 378, 9. Here's why NOT to be bad:

1. It displeases God
2. MORE trials
3. Possibly more severe punishment on Hell

4. It ruins relationships

5. It can land you in jail.

People LOVE to confuse the two.

Life summary: Be saved and be good, not bad and not goody-goody (I Tim. 2:4, Ps. 34:14, Ecc. 7:16, I Cor. 15:54). Most religions teach the latter.

6. CHRISTIANS & POLITICS

- 1. Is God's Church Divided?**
- 2. Political Conservatives & Southern Baptists**
- 3. The Bible & Governing**
- 4. The Bible & Liberalism**
- 5. Christian Political Issues**

IS GOD'S CHURCH DIVIDED?

(Politics Has Us Racially Divided Over Handouts & Abortions)

(9/6/19)

Eighty-one percent of WASP's voting to empower the following is lay-down hand proof that carnality REIGNS in the U.S. Church, and NOT that any should have voted for Hillary... you vote for what's right, and TRUST GOD will work through what comes of you so doing!

We rationalized SCOTUS votes would go liberal, abortion be enshrined, and the U.S. would go to pot, but we did NOT trust God that He can fix anything, if we choose the high and holy road!

We are carnal! We rationalize that we used "wisdom," strategizing over SCOTUS picks, but had we voted ALL GOP's, and been ALL obeying God by obeying government, through voting, GOP would have had such a landslide, even if HRC won, we'd have had the numbers to block any and all evils stemming from her presidential pen!

But we didn't, but instead ALLOWED Christianity to suffer a severe reputational blow, AS IF God is for ignorance and immorality! James Dobson himself, near 1988, said presidents must somewhat be moral role models, as he rightly attacked Bill Clinton's sexual improprieties. BUT IF THE (potential) OFFICEHOLDER IS REPUBLICAN, different hypocritical standard, supposedly Jesus-approved!?

NO public figure N Christianity has made any media announcement of repentance or sorrow/apology for supporting sin! JUST LIKE the Dems, we have our own MoveOn movement of sweeping THAT sin under the rug, as "time heals all," even though God doesn't teach such bull honkey!

All for abortion, we sold the farm of credibility in the public square, and RIGHTLY gave the devil an opportunity to poo poo our gospel (for the minority FEW who ever told it anyway), to say, 'you voted for Trump—don't talk to me about sins' (because we clearly don't care about them, either)!

I EXPECT ZERO political pastors to EVER address this sin of hypocrisy and power idolatry, but like John the Baptist, I will STILL tell the truth, even if unwelcomed, and I will NEVER kiss up to anyone in what I am led to say, for political or social acceptance! God is more valuable than you, even if maybe NOT to you.

It is EASY, in hindsight, to pick at the needles in the haystack of successes with Chump. That can NEVER, by armchair quarterbacking, justify before God CHOOSING to embrace sin to get the win!

Christian, baby Christian, King Cyrus, Nehemiah, and even Pharaoh/Caesar analogies SHOW his Christian pastor handlers could NOT stay with ANY marketing ploy, as sins and ignorance kept shooting holes in their depictions!

NEVER has a one of the Christian Cabal admitted their own SIN in so doing! That's NOT morality, nor leadership, but idolatry and self-delusion, Mr. Jeffress. Repent! You won't!

For non-Christians, that means tRump's claiming Christian handlers/counselors accepted his own self-description as a Christian; then they SAW how immature his behavior was, morally (i.e., SIN-full), so they added the term "baby"—NOT Trump!

Later, Cyrus, meaning he's NOT even a Christian, but sympathetic to our desired policies. Nehemiah was equating a Mexico wall to God commanding Israel to build a wall (NO comparison), and Caesar only refers to him being a lost king.

tRump's favoritism of Israel was NOT God's will, and stacking SCOTUS right is NOT justice. These are NOT Christian victories! If political (vs. spiritual) conservatism was 100 percent Christ-honoring, all SCOTUS justices should be conservatives!

And now Chump thinks he can buy off/bribe Arabs, abusing MY suggested economic ties method (which used NO U.S. tax dollars for investment) to bring about some Middle East peace, when HE alone inflamed tensions?

I had said get the two sides engaged in business and social dealings, where they're mutually benefitted and tied; NOT waste MORE U.S. tax dollars Uncle Sam doesn't have, with \$22 trillion in debt!

But a sinfully rich old codger only thinks of money to solve problems, like sh*thole nations don't have (slander the poor, as a baby Christian?).

[My response"] THIS "pastor" SUPPORTED ALL THESE SINS, & now accuses Democrats of wanting religion and morals quashed? HYPOCRISY SIN, folks: @LouDobbs Aug 29

#AmericaFirst - @RobertJeffress: The Dems are trying to remove religious expression from every area of American life. 2020 is a battle for the soul of America. It's time for people of faith to push back against this tide of evil that is trying to envelop our nation. #MAGA #Dobbs

APOSTASY FOR POWER IDOLATRY

Christians are supposed to oppose sin & ignorance, & stand for integrity & intelligence; NEVER perfectly, but we SHOULD HAVE put our voting feet down to NOT embrace & empower ALL of the following, for ANY reason! We failed, & I **apologize** for 81% WASPs: Sue-happy (NBC, Ms. America, **Telenundo**, and threatens to against sex abuse accusers); MOST Hispanic illegals are rapists and criminals; A Mexican judge can't be fair to me; Lies that Mexico's President never discussed the wall payment on his photo op trip to Mexico; We will have a deportation force; Mexico will pay for a 50 foot wall; I am calling for a complete Muslim ban; Mr. Khan has not sacrificed; I saw Muslims cheering after 9-11; I can't say I respect women; Women are pigs and dogs; You can grab women's ___ if you're a celebrity; I'd liked to nail Princess Di; Ms. Piggy; Miss housekeeper; Has been a Democrat (and contributed to them) all his adult life; George Bush didn't keep us safe; Jeb is as dumb as a box of rocks; Look at Fiorina's face; There's a lot of material to work with with Rand Paul; Little Marco; I'm going to spill the beans on Cruz's wife; He couldn't be elected dog catcher; Serial adulterer; Serial divorcer; "Two" Corinthians; Favorite Bible verse is an eye for an eye; Never asked God's forgiveness for ANYTHING, but he's a "Christian;" Now, one year later, he's a "baby Christian;" His own pastor hardly knows him; I know more than the generals about ISIS; Pro-choice all his life; Punish the aborting woman; Bomb the sh__ out of them; Tell them to go f__ themselves; Used the 'P' word in public (at his rally); NEVER apologizes; The cast of Hamilton should apologize to Pence (something Trump's incapable of doing himself); I assure you my hands are not small, nor other parts of my anatomy; Blood was coming from **Megyn Kelly's** wherever; I'd date my daughter if it was legal; Of course women flirted with me—it's to be expected; The great thing about me is I'm SO rich; I'm so handsome; Six foot portrait of himself paid for with charity donations; Had NO detailed plans until the last three months of his campaign: only it will be great, **yuge**, we'll look into that, believe me!; Levy 45 percent tariffs on China; Sell federal lands to foreigners to pay off our debt; Default on loans from China to pay down our debt; There may be riots in Cleveland; I want to punch that guy in the face; I could shoot someone on a New York City street and lose no support; I'll pay your legal bills if you beat/punch that protester; POW's are losers; John McCain and Mitt Romney are losers; I was for the Iraq War before I was against it; Skipped a GOP debate for a vet fund raiser (to make up for his gaffe), and the media pressured him to pay up; I couldn't serve in the military from an ankle pain/spur that I can't recall which foot it was on; Ted Cruz's dad killed JFK; Birther on Obama, Cruz and Rubio; Everything is rigged (elections, the media, GOP primaries) or unfair; If the GOP is not "fair" to me I may go third party (the man who started all the unfairness, and was ONLY unfair to every rival); Would never release his tax returns; Eighteen years of paying NO taxes; Would never prove his Wharton class rank; I'm my only adviser; I alone can fix it; I have the best words; I have a great brain; Daddy's little \$1 million loan to Donnie (and he's the champion of the little guy?); Four (or more) bankruptcies; Unpaid illegal alien laborers; Outsourced many of his products; Paid off a golf shot winner debt from charity funds; Settled Trump University lawsuit; Putin is my green room buddy/pal; Russia didn't invade Ukraine.

SINCE @robertjeffress WON'T meet with you, but IGNORES you, ANY TIME I'll go with you to his business, when it's in session, to hold these signs. Just tell me when! @FHunscripted

AAorg2020@gmail.com RECONCILE, brethren, or be a hypocrite! (Rom. 12:18) @NBC @CNN @ABC @CBS @FoxNews



I've already done decently, before, in 2014, and one other time, using a different medium, and MANY times by Twitter, and an email and a voicemail. The man WARPS Christianity for politics, but mainly for church growth, through media exposure, @FHunscripted! @ABC @NBC @CBS @FoxNews @CNN



Bob Jeffress does NOT have to resort to lies and sin to stir up WASP votes for Chump (threatening Jews, and scaring them that liberals want religion abolished). Trump made positive moves pro-Israel and abortion adjustments (though he over-did it), law and order on border control, and everyone wants a good economy!

.@RobertJeffress says Jews will be cursed if they vote Democrat. He has NO scriptural basis, so he's lying, and spreading fear to any stupid enough to believe that, so he's empowering ignorance. ALL that is sin! Fear, ignorance, lying. NEED I recite Bible verse references for him?

@RobertJeffress says Democrats want all religious expression removed. He's interested in SYMBOLS over substance! NO Democrat is preventing evangelism or discipling! LOOK what God thinks of symbolism: Col. 2:17; Heb. 10:1; Mk. 7:8 Even a cross-shaped necklace ISN'T commanded, but holiness and evangelism.

And DON'T think Democrat Christian political pastors aren't as guilty, ALL ignoring the Johnson Amendment routinely, for POLITICAL gain. @FHunscripted REGULARLY slams Trump ('46 minus 1'), as I've been there six times, and listened in four times. Equally guilty as with WASPs! Enforce or repeal it.



POLITICAL CONSERVATIVES & SOUTHERN BAPTISTS

(10/11/19)

We tell the TRUTH, here, whether the TRUTH is valued, or not. There is a GREAT divide in the GOP, caused by CHUMP, and it's all about power, money and lack of morality! Conservatives support EVIL, if it gains them power, even some claiming Christian "pastors." ANATHEMA! Apostate tares.

Conservative vs. RINO/moderate is ALL about whether taxes are too low, or just right, and if government can ever help anyone, or never do so! Abortion lures claiming Christians into taking sides, but it's also EASY to side with conservatives when you suffer the love of money sin.

God teaches that division among Christian brethren is devil-inspired. I know for an absolute fact of many instances of claiming Christians disagreeing and separating over Trump, though all, basically, life-long Republicans. NONE of the other presidential nominees were anything like 45, sinfully!

APOSTASY FOR POWER IDOLATRY

Christians are supposed to oppose sin & ignorance, & stand for integrity & intelligence; NEVER perfectly, but we SHOULD HAVE put our voting feet down to NOT embrace & empower ALL of the following, for ANY reason! We failed, & I **apologize** for 81% WASPs:
 Sue-happy (NBC, Ms. America, Telemundo, and threatens to against sex abuse accusers); MOST Hispanic illegals are rapists and criminals; A Mexican judge can't be fair to me; Lies that Mexico's President never discussed the wall payment on his photo op trip to Mexico; We will have a deportation force; Mexico will pay for a 50 foot wall; I am calling for a complete Muslim ban; Mr. Khan has not sacrificed; I saw Muslims cheering after 9-11; I can't say I respect women; Women are pigs and dogs; You can grab women's ___ if you're a celebrity; I'd liked to nail Princess Di; Ms. Piggy; Miss housekeeper; Has been a Democrat (and contributed to them) all his adult life; George Bush didn't keep us safe; Jeb is as dumb as a box of rocks; Look at Fiorina's face; There's a lot of material to work with with Rand Paul; Little Marco; I'm going to spill the beans on Cruz's wife; He couldn't be elected dog catcher; Serial adulterer; Serial divorcee; "Two" Corinthians; Favorite Bible verse is an eye for an eye; Never asked God's forgiveness for ANYTHING, but he's a "Christian;" Now, one year later, he's a "baby Christian;" His own pastor hardly knows him; I know more than the generals about ISIS; Pro-choice all his life; Punish the aborting woman; Bomb the sh out of them; Tell them to go f_ themselves; Used the 'P' word in public (at his rally); NEVER apologizes; The cast of Hamilton should apologize to Pence (something Trump's incapable of doing himself); I assure you my hands are not small, nor other parts of my anatomy; Blood was coming from Megyn Kelly's wherever; I'd date my daughter if it was legal; Of course women flirted with me—it's to be expected; The great thing about me is I'm SO rich; I'm so handsome; Six foot portrait of himself paid for with charity donations; Had NO detailed plans until the last three months of his campaign; only it will be great, yuge, we'll look into that, believe me!; Levy 45 percent tariffs on China; Sell federal lands to foreigners to pay off our debt; Default on loans from China to pay down our debt; There may be riots in Cleveland; I want to punch that guy in the face; I could shoot someone on a New York City street and lose no support; I'll pay your legal bills if you beat/punch that protester; POW's are losers; John McCain and Mitt Romney are losers; I was for the Iraq War before I was against it; Skipped a GOP debate for a vet fund raiser (to make up for his gaffe), and the media pressured him to pay up; I couldn't serve in the military from an ankle pain/spur that I can't recall which foot it was on; Ted Cruz's dad killed JFK; Birther on Obama, Cruz and Rubio; Everything is rigged (elections, the media, GOP primaries) or unfair; If the GOP is not "fair" to me I may go third party (the man who started all the unfairness, and was ONLY unfair to every rival); Would never release his tax returns; Eighteen years of paying NO taxes; Would never prove his Wharton class rank; I'm my only adviser; I alone can fix it; I have the best words; I have a great brain; Daddy's little \$1 million loan to Donnie (and he's the champion of the little guy?); Four (or more) bankruptcies; Unpaid illegal alien laborers; Outsourced many of his products; Paid off a golf shot winner debt from charity funds; Settled Trump University lawsuit; Putin is my green room buddy/pal; Russia didn't invade Ukraine.

No one can say George Bush 1 and 2, Romney, McCain and even Bob Dole EVER acted or talked like this, and 45 is an aberration in history, and a blithe to the GOP! People are SCARED to criticize CHUMP, for fear he'll try to ruin their careers. He can go grab his own crotch! He is NOT a Christian! He is evil.

WHY I WAS #NEVERTRUMP

1. **Win at all costs** is a lesson NO good parent teaches their kids.
2. Neither is being a bad sport (which summarizes ALL of Trump's whiney campaign).
3. The **end justifies the means** is not a lesson any moral person adheres to.
4. You NEVER reward bad behavior is a lesson even Kindergartners know.
5. **You have what you tolerate**, and you must be willing to tolerate Chump antics in future politicians.
6. The GOP is NO LONGER the **party of thinking** more than feelings, with UN-thinking Trump!
7. The GOP is NO LONGER the **party of values** voters! Hillary Clinton ran a MUCH more moral campaign, despite her several faults.
8. The GOP is no longer the **religious right party**, as even non-religious voters see the hypocrisy and **power idolatry** of Christians voting for Trump! It also **gives Jesus a bad name**.
9. If you put all the sins and gaffes of the past five GOP nominees together (including their time in office), it DOESN'T compare to Trumps campaign—much less four years in office!
10. Trump ONLY divided the GOP and the nation further. He is NO uniter, at all!
11. The GOP's chances at expanding their tent to minorities is harmed for a LONG time with Trump!
12. What Trump did and said for 7/8ths of his campaign was the real deal! Faking presidential and knowledgeable is OTHER people controlling him, to be acceptable.
13. Trump's behavior in the primary IS his credentials for why he became the GOP nominee against sixteen BETTER-qualified people. He CAN'T live down all he FREELY chose to do and say. No one put a gun to his head and said act like a fool and a buffoon. HE ALONE caused his OWN presidential backlash!
14. If policy alone matters (i.e., not personal temperament), Kasich, Cruz, Rubio and Bush had policy down pat when Trump had FEW ideas (i.e., up until his last three months of the campaign)!
15. If policy is all that matters, you could have voted for a trained chimp, robot or even Hitler, because he was wise enough to HIDE his evils until he got in power.
16. Voting for ALL down-ballot Republicans was the ONLY wise Republican choice, as Donald's campaign HURTS the GOP's reputation with minorities (and others) for quite a while.
17. I expect president Trump to change into what more people always wanted, but if you believe a political charlatan and chameleon with the core he's demonstrated, you will believe anything, and you did drink the Kool-Aid!

MORALS determine your attitude toward power and money! LACK of morals also does the same. The idolatry of power and desire for taxes to be too low to sustain our expenditures is an evil sin WASP Christians have embraced, via Chump. God judge us!

The sinfulness that has invaded Gods church, by backing an evil man is unheard of apostasy, and I'm through trying to rebuke hardened-heartededs! Let God judge you now.

I'm 'gonna imagine how people self-delude regarding CHUMP. We have to win to get our values into law. Anything is O.K. if our intention is overthrowing Roe. We will overlook and deny Trump's sins, even praise him as a good man, even Christian, to get the votes. God be da-ned in the process! Morals don't matter.

YES the Bible says Christians should, of all people, MOST be concerned with morality, but politics is different, and we need power to stop evil secularist humanists! God supports us, because we are for life—just NOT eternal life for every BORN human (hypocrisy).

HOW does anyone with the HOLY Spirit within allow themselves to be SLAVES of an evil dictator, living in fear if they act like John the Baptist (i.e., obedient to God), and suck up to such an evil man, all in Jesus' name? IT IS HERESY, but disobedient and dumb sheep follow the crowd, NOT Christ!

The "evangelical council" is a FAILure at their MOST important role—godly counsel. Trump is no more holy or intelligent today as when he was lyngly labeled a 'baby Christian!' EVERYONE knows it, but the duped WASPs who support him, reinforcing the dumb Christian stereotype! Apostasy!

I'm literally AMAZED how adult men of the cloth can willfully blind themselves to their biblical obligations! If Trump ever set foot in any church, the pastor would be obligated to shun him

(excommunication). He has NEVER repented, never apologizes or admitted any mistakes, and is an egoist, yet "PASTORS" still sing his praises, like the FRAUD Robert Jeffress, and whichever others of his ilk!

They will one day come to their senses, and repent before God, all the while their hearts are getting harder, as they freely choose to focus on the needle in the manure haystack of good in the man and his decisions!

ALL THE WORLD knows what an embarrassment his tenure in the White House has been. The ONLY people who choose to ignore that overwhelming evidence are talk radio DJs, and the cultists who attend his rallies!

HERE's the rub. NO GOP wants a Dem in the White House! None of the GOP's running can beat CHUMP. So what do U do? Hope and pray for Pence as president, by impeachment. Support Chump's good policies, and for the party, vote for him. But you do NOT condone by silence! NONE of the "evangelical council" have EVER taken a microphone and told the TRUTH about the man's lack of character. COWARDICE sin of wusses and pansies.

They KNOW what evil type boy child 45 is! He will ruin Roe overturn chances, change to supporting Islamists against Israel, slander their church, not give them the worthless access their FLESH so enjoys (and God says is detestable). I can FULLY expose this group to any media, happily so.

FEAR is the guiding principle, opposite II Tim. 1:7! And Trump's version of "unity" is zero alternative voices; lock step boot licking S.S. blind faith obedience to the Fuehrer. There is NO difference between how he rules the GOP and how Hitler ruled Germans, save no violence! NONE!

I am ASHAMED of the party I have been a part of since birth, excepting only 2.5 years, when I protested CHUMP by going Democrat with only MY version of said term!

There are no John the Baptists, anymore! Even my own Southern Baptist Convention pats itself on the back and celebrates Christians reaching ONE human for Christ, in 2020! ONE lost soul! AMAZING heresy! 95 percent of the world will go to Hell, guaranteed, at that lack of sincere and trivial pace and effort! That is NOT taking the Great Commission seriously! Pastors only see it as doubling their membership, if successful!

GOD sees it as Church shirking their duty, all while praising themselves for doing something noble. These spiritual and political decisions are the very definition of APOSTASY and self-delusion! You abandon morals for power idolatry sin, then abandon God's number one concern, for a drip in the bucket of evangelism!

I'm ashamed of the GOP and the SBC! HOW can you be proud of people who voted for evil, then celebrate and choose to allow so many people to go to Hell, because they're scared asking laymen to do their job will lose them paying church members? Money idolatry and fear are BOTH sins! Who cares? Life verse for you: Rev. 22:11

ICHABOD is the only word that keeps ringing in my ear. Revival is NOT coming to America, but judgment, and it will start with the claiming people of God! I've observed these back-patting, smiling schmoozers try to enlist pastors to their cause, never questioning if it's moral. IT IS NOT!

The end justifies the means! The road to Hell wasn't paved by good intentions. Win at all costs. Trump was anointed, Cyrus, baby Christian, Nehemiah, David-like. ALL heresies of the one man who brought America all this crap. He knows who I reference (and it's NOT tRump)!

THE BIBLE & GOVERNING

(12/1/21-2)

If we're applying Bible principles to government policies, Mt. 25 DOESN'T speak of government agencies giving to the poor, but individuals/persons, which make up the nations! However, the Jews' and first century church's safety net DOES role model some collective concerns for the poor!

If we're applying Bible principles to government policies, progressive taxation that's fair is biblical, based on Lk. 12:48 and 10 percent of everything you'd ever want to have not being the same pain/sacrifice as 10 percent of not even enough to get by. More required of the rich than the poor, percent-wise.

THE BIBLE & LIBERALISM

(12/1/21-2)

Mt. 25 is not a political treatise, but does lay out how nations will be judged, so how they treat the least is how they would treat Jesus! Taxes MUST be fair, but AREN'T 100 percent get what you give! The rich can give more than others, and paying nothing in is EVIL! Safety net is biblical.

Lk. 12:48 principle is RIGHTLY used by libs in politics! Mt. 25 is a theoretical underpinning of nations' safety net policy, though not a political treatise. Turn the other cheek is for individuals; not nations allowing continued aggression vs. them! Self-defense, justice and stop evil.

CHRISTIAN POLITICAL ISSUES

(12/4/21-2)

Christian pundits and activists have posited what public policies Christians should be concerned with. Let them show you how very minute is their vision! They usually say anti-abortion and pro-Israel. Until gay marriage, they said anti-homosexuality.

Let's broaden our biblical horizons a little!:

1. Protecting inheritances from over-estate taxation. Pv. 13:22
2. FAIR taxes (God is for justice).
3. Progressive taxation. Lk. 12:48
4. A level playing field in management-labor negotiations (like over-helping business with immigration and outsourcing laws)
5. NOT disfavoring non-terrorist Arabs and Islamists (Ex.: Muslim ban)
6. NOT overlooking cops and military's misdeeds or abuses
7. Ensuring equal opportunity, as not mere rhetoric, for qualified minorities
8. Curbing pollution, for wise stewardship of our earth
9. Opposing hate crimes vs LGBTQ victims
10. Pro equal pay for equal work (justice)
11. Policies NOT favoring the rich or poor. Levit. 19:15
12. Disallowing anyone or any business paying nothing into the tax system (the poor by required civic service, as they have none to give). Mk. 12:17
13. Encouraging the Giving Pledge by tax breaks. I Tim. 6:17-19

14. For immigrants, if our economy needs their skills. Deut. 10:19
15. ONLY responsible national debt. ~Rom. 13:8
16. NO government waste. Mt. 14:20
17. World-class public education system. Lk. 10:27
18. Law and order. Rom. 13
19. Pro-military. Lk. 11:21; Ecc. 3:8
20. Pro diplomacy. Rom. 12:18; Mt. 5:9
21. A safety net (Jews and first Christians as examples)
22. Helping the poor become self-sustaining. In short, NEITHER party has a monopoly on morality, in aspirations. Certainly not in politics practice!
23. Pro-responsible gun rights. Lk. 11:21
24. Pro free speech. Jn. 8:32
25. Pro freedom of religion
26. Pro a free press. In a word, justice! Mic. 6:8 No justice, no peace of Christ in your heart, for He is for justice!

7. CHURCH

1. Sermons on Emotions
2. Denominations
3. Denominations & Charismatics
4. Church Unity
5. Churchianity vs. Christianity (I)
6. On Boring Church (I)
7. Biblical Church (I)
8. What If the Church
9. Church Mess-Of-This-Age (Mess-Age)
10. Church Message 1: Christian Nationalism?
11. Church Message 2: The 5/10/13 Problem
12. Church Message 3: Evangelism Then & Now
13. Church Message 4: Carnality Condemned
14. Modern Church Deficiencies
15. If Revival Broke Out
16. As Goes the Church, So Goes the Culture
17. Prayer, Answered

SERMONS ON EMOTIONS

(6/5/21-2)

Charles Stanley was FAMOUS for sermons addressing emotion, but he ALWAYS added analysis/examples/evidence/documentation, and most importantly, Scripture galore! I also addressed his need for more doctrinal and full counsel of God teaching to his sermons! NOT singling out; BIGger problem.

HERE's the ONLY 'sermon' you'll EVER get from me on handling negative emotions (it's called "exegetical"):

Lonely? Heb. 13:5

Anxious? Phil. 4:6-8

Fearful? II Tim. 1:7

Depressed? Ps. 43:5

Envious? Ps. 37:1

Rejected? Isa. 53:3

Disappointed? Rom. 10:11

MEDITATE and PRAY!

I CAN'T TAKE IT! Are you sad, disappointed, envious, feel abandoned, lonely, rejected, worried, fearful, anxious? One sermon on I Pet. 5:7 would handle ALL emotional challenges, vs. a series that educates little on God's word! Ear tickling caters to men's desired topics, vs. Bible. Back to sports!

Update: On Sermonizing

(12/1/21-2)

God prefers pastors teach and preach, as education is as important as inspiration! I Tim. 5:17 IF a human can easily read through the entire Bible in one year, when it takes a LIFETIME to get close to that achievement, only hearing sermons, you KNOW sermons don't replace daily quiet times.

IF a person went to church EVERY week of the year, from age 8-80, they'd hear 3744 sermons, and perhaps an average of 5-7 verses per sermon. That's 26,208 maximum verses, when there are 31,102 total. In a lifetime, they wouldn't hear the Bible ONCE!

They're BIBLICAL, but don't take the place of discipleship! II Tim. 4:2 Discipleship is daily; sermons are weekly. Relying on hearing from God once a week is like seeing your wife only every Sunday! and having a chaperone tell you about her when you did!

WHY was the first century church so different from us, and voluntarily (i.e., not commanded behaviors)?:

1. Miracles
2. Newness, and Christ just departed
3. Need for safety and friendship
4. Power and joy
5. Persecution, etc.
6. Actual salvations

We NEED to revive these factors! II Chron. 7:14

DENOMINATIONS

(5/10/21-2)

The TRUTH is, if Christians were better at Bible interpretation, DEMON-inations would NOT exist! It is our errors and over-emphases that separate and divide us! Eph. 4:5, 13. False doctrine, traditions of man, and fleshly preferences make us have hundreds of different Christian sects!

For example, babies are sinners, but innocent until conscious of sinfulness. So they don't need baptism, and baptism doesn't save, anyway! IF you're to baptize, full immersion vs. sprinkling is biblical, as we fully identify with Christ-not just dabble in Him!

These facts divide Christians Methodist, Lutheran, Presbyterian, Pentecostalism, Baptist, Bible church, Episcopalian—all these sects have doctrinal differences, as with liturgy and practice. IMO, the three MOST biblical groups are So Baptist, Bible Church and Charismatic churches!

I've attended all three, before, regularly.

Protestant vs. Catholic is—above all else which came in history—a difference of Heaven/salvation by faith or by works! Roman Catholicism teaches about seven sacraments that must be performed if one expects to go to Heaven. They don't, officially, teach being born again as the sole act!

WHY talk about our differences, as Christians?

1. We should ALL be open to the truth.
2. If we don't, we remain in separated huddles.
3. The TRUTH sets you free, even if learning it might initially feel like a Covid vaccine stick! 100 percent health and wealth for all believers in this...

Update #1: Works

And works don't work to get anyone to Heaven! If they did,

1. Christ died for no reason.
2. Heaven could be earned, so God would owe you.
3. You'd be sinfully proud of your achievement. Perfect Christ is your only way to get in! Were all less than perfect!

And the MAIN reason I speak of works is, there are many people within Christendom who identify with Christ, but teach works, and I don't want ANY Catholic, Mormon or Jehovah's Witness to go to Hell, or anyone else, for that matter, but especially from confusion over works!

After you die, it's too late to get your thinking correct! Good works before salvation are NOT the same before God as those after salvation, because they were not wrought of God living within you, but you, who are a filthy rag, without Jesus.

It's not that good works play no role, ever, but the role isn't to get one to Heaven, but to show one's going there, after they're sure they're going there!

When Christians separate, over high vs. low church, hymns vs. radio songs, cathedrals vs. less lofty architecture, sprinkling vs. immersion, they don't interact as much, but hang with their own kind, and often demean the others not in their group! That's NOT biblical Christianity!

And uniting over politics, only for abortion is also NOT biblical unity! You have to be open to the full counsel of God, and logic. For instance, sprinkling may clean part of a baby, but baptism is an outward symbol of salvation, and salvation cleans the whole person before God, so full immersion would be the more biblical means of baptism!

And water baptism saves no one! Jesus' death on the cross, accepted as your personal sin payment DOES. We have high church denominations and Church of Christ groups who splinter off from other Christians over these FEW issues, and you have to forsake your historic tradition to get RIGHT theology!

That doesn't mean everyone becomes a Bible church or Baptist, but think correctly about God's word! These two verses, alone, DESTROY Pentecostalism on perfect health!: II Tim. 4:20; I Tim. 5:23.

And Jesus is the perfect object lesson that financial wealth is NOT in the atonement! Mt. 8:20 The devil or your flesh will call these small potatoes "intellectual" debates, but they're the ROOT of denominational DIS-unity!

It's ALL about how Berean pastors are or aren't, and how seriously they take II Tim. 2:15 and Ac. 20:27. Right thinking begets right attitudes and actions. Wrong thinking misrepresents God, morality and church practice! It's how "Christians" embraces so many sins, "for Jesus." HERESY!!!

THE main reason Christians' theology is so often warped, is were carnal, and don't care. There is one or more idols keeping us from full commitment to God, and many pastors don't learn the Bible in seminary, but tools; then have to stay a week ahead of their crowd in sermon prep!

The reason false doctrine and denominationalism doesn't bother us is we don't care or don't know what God thinks about it, from lack of Bible knowledge! IF we knew of biblical unity, and its power and benefits, or how churches in Acts were co-laborers, NOT competitors, OUR thoughts would change.

Update #2

(5/16/21-2)

MUCH of denominational division is over how much emotion people express, even if totally out of character the rest of their week! Preston Trail church just said worship is to be full of emotion.

Personalities DIFFER! Be yourself, and go where you fit in best for your personality! MANY U.S. Christians think how emotional a person is in church shows how committed they are to Jesus! God says it's how they do His will, 24/7, and their involvement in His top four priorities!:

Evangelism, discipling, body life and social ministry. HEART matters, vs. emotions acted on! I've found more Pentecostal churches LOVE repeating the same phrases over and over, in song, stand for MANY songs, and dance more and hand raise more than more traditional churches. This is no proof, either way, that they have more or less of the Spirit in their services! 100 percent Unrelated.

Temperaments often determine denominations, IMO (better, style preferred). I've NEVER seen an Episcopal church in a poor area, but I'm sure they exist. High church is often associated with high income. Poorer areas are often more emotional in church. WHY? Don't have to be dumb to be emotional!

Formality vs. informality often determines denominations! Casuality in dress, bodily expression, recited liturgy, pre-set actions, recited words, etc., cause variances we call denominations. Low church to high church is often income, education, emotional expression and informality!

The Bible does NOT require men to wear suits at church! It's NOT disrespect of God to want to worship Him unconfined or uncomfortably! I wear shorts and T-shirts, because I can sweat if I'm told the sun rose. I don't like neck constraints, tight pants, or sweating! It stinks, too!

U.S. Christians are SO enmeshed in how one hour of their week transpires, when God cares about all 168 hours of our week! People OUTSIDE church know how Christians act, speak and think! That can be dressed up, with Sunday smiles and dress. God is NOT mocked, while men can be!

I'm 'gonna offend some: It is NOT how you worship that matters, but how you serve God, in obedience and ministry! Get that right, first, and however you act in church won't matter, by comparison! One hour a week is ONLY the cherry on top! The WEEK is what matters! Duh 101

It's BETTER that we have denominations, than to argue over trivial differences that make us uncomfortable, like how much emotion we express mainly on Sunday. BUT, you LOSE public debate over false vs. good doctrine, when we segregate, to avoid conflict, and sin continues, as comfy!

Update #3

(5/18/21-2)

The gap between charismatic and Baptists now having been explained and mainly bridged, let's try them vs. Bible church, as I deem those three the closest to biblical, though other smaller denominations fit right in line with those three! Dispensationalism, prophecy and teaching.

Bible churches are loosely connected, and NOT a denomination. However, they teach more than the other two, generally, and teach prophecy more, and usually believe in different ways God deals with different groups in different eras (dispensationalism).

IF we can agree with God's word, that teaching is NOT merely cerebral, or how many statistics one can memorize, but for spiritual growth, and it's NOT second hand stepchild to preaching (which educates less), we have a start! and if we all realize Bible prophecy is real, coming, important, and sometimes related to news events, we won't have to separate, socially, over people who poo poo prophecy, as that would be heretical!

Maybe Bible churches will emphasize it more, and some do take it too far, and preach on it too detailed or often, in ways that aren't as clear as some may confidently assert, but unity can be had in that prophecy is about 1/3rd of the entire Bible, so it is valuable to educate laymen on!

Finally, NO ONE can deny God doesn't treat all eras exactly the same! WE aren't in a Garden, wearing loin cloths, having only one command to obey (Gen. 1-3). We all know Jewish ceremonial laws DON'T apply to Christians, and commands to wipe nations out of existence have been "updated" by the New Testament revelation, just like the Sermon on the Mount updates law teachings, for a higher standard of morality, under grace.

To demand people accept seven dispensations, four or three, or you won't fellowship with them is LUDICROUS, as any number of past dispensations have zero relevance to our present commands, including to have unity and to love one another!

High church denominations separate over infant baptism, sprinkling, liturgy/formality, creeds and emotional expression in church, and intimate walking with Christ, vs. dogma, rules, and church attendance as ones main religious service. Babies are born sinners, and innocent of sins they commit, because they know no better.

Water saves no one, so their baptism doesn't save or protect them. And when one baptizes it represents salvation (Christ's death, burial and resurrection). Jesus didn't just touch the tomb, or lay in it for a minute. He FULLY died and went into the grave for three days.

Sprinkling isn't a full bath/cleaning, if the imagery holds up. That's NOT to insult centuries of tradition, but always be open to truth, and never be too arrogant for biblical correction!

The Protestant Reformation birthed many high church denominations. It was a necessary event! Sola fide sola Scriptura is ESSENTIAL truth doctrine! NO ONE goes to Heaven by works, and ANYTHING taught contrary to the Bible is to be rejected, no matter who says it, or how long they have said it—period!

The devil gives people thoughts, that can turn into religious beliefs, that vary from Scripture, like sanctioning polygamy, refusing blood transfusions, or never celebrating any holiday, for fun or historic respect. IF anyone has been born again, they are members of Christ's body.

If they never have been, though they may believe same doctrines, they're still Hellhounds. And how formal or informal your local church chooses to behave, on Sunday, isn't majoring on majors! High church denominations are often colder, more stoic, formal, ritualistic, tradition, liturgy, etc. Charismatics are at the opposite end, being quite emotional, and sometimes casual.

That is more personality differences than biblical division. If Jesus means something personal to you, as you truly know Him and walk with Him, you will act at church like you'd act if you brought your BFF with you, seated next to you. Who can say if jumping up and down and yelling is wrong for 1, and sitting quiet and somber is wrong for another?

BUT, so long as we claiming Christians separate into our chosen group, NO understanding, correction, unity or cooperation ever happens! We just seek those tithes, tout our business, and the world sees a severed/amputated Christ, in competition and in it for financial success!

ANATHEMA.

Update #4

(5/23/21-2)

NOW you see why there are so many denominations! You huddle around those you share more in common with (and MOST people don't know the Bible well enough to justify their beliefs)! Laziness depends on man's tradition from the 1600s and beyond, vs. II Tim. 2:15! ANATHEMA!

It further divides man, like Babel's judgment did by language barriers, then it dispersing mankind

across the globe, which caused different exposures to the sun, causing racial and skin color and cultural differences.

EVERY religion but Christianity relies on works for any hope of a positive afterlife, they just vary on what rituals they perform and what books they rely on for understanding what they believe God requires of them. You have more unity over politics than religion, because politics is mainly do you believe total strangers owe you free stuff, or not?

Unity is had most over commonalities. There would literally be few to no denominations if pastors knew their Bibles better! The Bible church and Baptist groups have it BEST, followed by charismatics (as I've shown, recently), and those three vary between themselves on their emotional vs. academic emphases (Bible church more cerebral, often; Baptists in the middle, or more balanced, and Pentecostals definitely more emotional, and less doctrinal accuracy oriented, in comparison).

I've already said, among broad Christendom—NOT just the born again saints—differences separate over baptism (infants and sprinkling; water saving people, according to Church of Christ), formality and rituals, from historic tradition dating back to the Protestant Reformation (high church), works (7 or more sacraments of Roman Catholics), beliefs about tongues, women preachers, how a believer becomes holier (Methodist), whether a group followed Luther or Calvin (Lutherans or Presbyterians), Greek Orthodox and Episcopal and the role of state in church-state relations (Anglican).

ALL these differences separate claimers of Christ, change what the Bible clearly teaches about what the Church is supposed to be, and give the outside world a false and confused understanding of what the Bible actually says!

It is as varied, wrong, and confusing as the results of the Tower of Babel, but this time WE, in our stupidity, caused our own disunity and judgment! English, MUCH more than some mystery language, has united the world for cultural exchanges and business/economic and military alliances.

With technology, and experts, just as God warned the Trinity, mankind can do about anything he sets his mind to, when they unify to village mentality, united in one accord against (or for?) God by understanding one's thoughts through proper interpretation of both God's word and human languages.

WHY don't we "evolved" creatures decide in unison that doing life God's way is most logical and practical, workable, just and responsible moral? Answer: Because our pride, just like Adam's, derived from Satan's, says I have a better idea, because I'm smarter—I can be God!

That attitude is precisely what gets us in trouble, what caused mankind's fall, and what causes most all the problems in our world! Refusing to do life God's way. And to pastors who cannot justify their beliefs and practices, Bema (judgment day for Christians, vs. the Great White Throne) will be justifiably harder on them, and I warn you that God doesn't look lightly relying on fables and man's traditions! Jas. 3:1.

YOU are for the error in belief and practice of those under your care! What happened 400 years ago has NO bearing on your responsibility to rightly divide God's word, and were so scared of conflict, instead of public debates, we run to our Linus security blanket emotional support group we call denominations, which are really manifestations of DEMON-in-nation divisions, from inability to submit to and rightly divide the WHOLE COUNSEL of God's word!

Bible churches usually do so best, and lose some emotional relativeness in the process, sadly, often. Charismatics lean more on emotion and experience, and Baptists usually have good doctrine and practice,

but the laymen don't always know why they do and believe as they do—they just go along with the others, or what the preachers tell them is right.

On Judgment Day, NO OTHER HUMAN will be coaching you, or going to bat for you, before God.

DENOMINATIONS & CHARISMATICS

(10/27//21-2)

Since Halloween is approaching, let's address "spiritual warfare." There are commonly two different definitions. The traditional one involves satanic schemes against believers. The Pentecostal/"charismatic" one involves "deliverance"/casting out demons. I am in the latter camp.

Where's the Bible? Have people cast out demons, historically? Yes. Are Christians commanded or commissioned to do so? NOT clearly, for people other than those so instructed in the New Testament (apostles and a few others, like the 70). Do ALL Christians have authority over Satan and his hoards? Yes.

My question for "charismatics" (I OPPOSE that term, as they aren't necessarily full of charm or charisma; just claim miraculous spiritual gifts that traditionalists teach are not as prevalent as in Jesus' time) is HOW do you know one has a demon? You can't see them!

The person may have mental illness, like schizophrenia, bipolar or passive-aggressive disorder. ARE THESE THE SAME? I would say no, but that demons would be a different level of intensity, with little to no willful control by the sufferer, like The Exorcist.

Do we even see such manifestations in America? SO rarely, they make a movie about it! A pastor recently quoted another "charismatic" legend asking Christians if they didn't cast out evil spirits, do they leave them in? That question ASSUMES they have a demon! It's neither/nor, if they don't!

You're neither keeping one in, nor casting one out! These types usually display on TV (or did in the 1980s) saying sternly, "In the Name of Jesus I cast thee out, 'o Satan and your hoards'; or just yelled, 'come out'. Under this theology, YELLING seems to be as powerful as Jesus' Name!

And they always need to stiff arm the forehead of the innocent human, and HOPE he falls backward into some loving "catcher's" arms, like a faith fall exercise at executive bonding camps. SUPPOSEDLY, that force is the "Holy Ghost" knocking innocents over, risking concussion if staffers aren't behind them.

This whole described episode HAS to seem as funny to non-Christians as it almost is to we traditional Christians! But, the REAL subject of demonic oppression (Christians are incapable of being demon possessed, as God's Spirit resides within!) is NOT a laughing matter!

When believers engage in willful sinning, they invite demonic oppression! Unconfessed, secret and blatant sins! Eph. 6 lists the armor we are to wear to resist the enemy, and God's word is CLEAR on how you fight Satan, the defeated foe. Submit to God; resist the devil and he WILL flee from you. Jas. 4:7

I'm NOT going to waste my valuable day off time looking up all the New Testament references to casting out spirits, but if YOU grab a Concordance, I am certain you will NEVER find ANY command for all believers to engage that practice! Just certain select ones, at a given historic point.

"Charismatics" are accused of seeing a demon behind every bush (in fact, they even name emotions and sins demons—the demon of anger or lust, etc.), while traditionalists could be accused of minimizing the demonic activity in REAL spiritual warfare, but that's because we know God is.

Who we follow, Jesus defeated satan, and our focus is to be fixed on Him; NOT imagining where demons are, what their ranks or names are, or procedures for ridding people of them, like holy water, a cross emblem, recited words, putting a Bible on their forehead, or the like!

In those ways, Roman Catholic and Protestant "charismatics" share commonality! They have set procedures for attempting to "deliver" people from demons. Traditional protestants just pray in faith. And again, Christians NEVER need deliverance from indwelling evil spirits! Just their influence!

Update #1

(5/17/21-2)

RE: Charismatic Theology—What is the TRUTH about God and healing?

1. God can heal.
2. God does heal.
3. God heals sovereignly.
4. You are to trust Him with such cares. John MacArthur has a GREAT list of Bible insights on biblical healing, available at our website's Will You Live Forever? button's Appendix (Ex.: We all die of something, etc.).
5. Anyone claiming healings in the atonement should never get sick, or always receive instant, complete healing.
6. Anyone claiming healing should be able to scientifically prove that case with before and after evidence! Bible miracles weren't subjective, but obvious to all, including lost people.
7. Like MacArthur said, if one claims the gift of healing, why don't they clear out hospitals, and
8. Why do they so often do their displays in cloistered televised church stages or sets?
9. To claim every Christian can claim healing is to DENY the clear Bible evidence, when even Paul had a thorn in his flesh (maybe eye trouble), he left one man sick in Miletus, and told Timothy to drink wine for his frequent stomach ailments.
10. YES there are verses speaking of health, but it is fully in the afterlife, fully spiritual health, and sovereign in this life, if it's physical. We live in a Fallen world. God doesn't keep Christians from all impacts of that Fall, just like there are natural consequences for our actions he doesn't shield us from
11. Sickness CAN be from sinfulness
12. Lack of physical health CAN be in order to glorify God. I Cor. 11:29-30; Jn. 9:3. What about riches for believers?

Is wealth in the atonement, if health isn't? NO! Again, God isn't saving Christians from struggles/trials in this life. He saves from the penalty for sin!

1. Some Christians are called to be wealthy, in God's will. David and Abraham come to mind. However, their assets, in today's accounting, are not nearly as we envision multi-millionaires and billionaires! And, the rich are commanded to give back generously. Many people omit the duty; just cling to the privileges! I Tim. 6:17-19.
2. Some people are called to be poor. Despite U.S. culture, that doesn't make them "losers," unless they are that way from laziness.
3. The Bible does teach moderation. Pv. 30:7-9

4. The flesh/sin nature WANTS perfect health and wealth. There's NOTHING innately noble about possessing a desire for the finer things in life!

5. A disciple (what ALL Christians are supposed to live as) is to deny himself. NO ONE can accuse those living luxuriously of obeying that command, but instead, living for self as god, and mainly for this life, when God calls that worldliness.

6. The devil can make one rich! The Bible, generally, has a negative slant toward the rich, speaks of the evil rich, says Heaven is hard for them to attain to, and Jesus issues woes against them!

Timothy even says to want to be rich pierces yourself, yet many American Christians freely seek being pierced! EVERY item I have detailed has Bible behind it; I just chose not to list references, because YOU need to learn to become Berean, and test my claims by God's word, which will solve your theology problems, reading it cover-to-cover several times!

Update #2

(5/18/21-2)

Jesus healed organically and completely. Rarely in steps/stages, and rarely by a means (pool of Bethesda), usually upon command. IF one had the gift of healings, WHY wouldn't they go to all who are paralyzed and fix them instantly?

First, because THEY don't control it, as God's sovereign. Second, because their 'gift' is NOT His perfect healing power, but a small reflection/aspect of it. Jesus healed things everyone could observe; not just claimed internal problems (deformed hands, etc.).

And WHY limit it to healing? Can "charismatic" Christians walk on water or raise the dead, or calm the seas? NO, because though Jesus said we would do greater works than He, and the Christian life IUS miraculous, those science-defying miracles MAINLY occurred during the three periods of Bible revelation, to corroborate the witnesses.

And we SEE miracles ALL THE TIME, if Christians are obedient, in that evangelism that results in salvations is the greatest miracle we are to rejoice in! Lk. 10:20 We WANT the showy miracles, like amputated arms recovered. We rarely do the act that can allow people to avoid Hell and live forever in Heaven!

You HAVE to credit Pentecostals with believing in God's power and in miracles. They sometimes claim people raised from the dead, or instantly healed. But RARELY! Not like Jesus, Who did them REGULARLY, or they'd be at nursing homes, ensuring no one ever left in a hearse!

NO. 100 percent/perfect health and wealth are NOT promised/guaranteed to all believers, and the gospel of health and wealth is biblically satanic, only because it does not conform to God's word, 100 percent accurately, as I have shown.

BETTER, perhaps, than believing God does no miracles, is powerless, and wants us all broke, but NOT 100 percent reflecting of what God has said. And therefore, were full gospel types to acknowledge these facts, MAYBE or divisions over denomination worship and separation/segregation could/might decrease, and the one Body behave more as a united Body, vs. clinging to heresies! Eph. 4:4-6 Pray so!

CHURCH UNITY

(8/15/21-2)

It's Sunday. HOW can Christian unity occur between denominations? I was in a high church, and asked the receptionist how the main guy got referenced? Pastor? reverend? Bishop? Rector? She asked my denomination, then laughed when I told her, AS IF were low brow.

NO ONE wants to go to a church where they often disagree with their peers, like over formality, sprinkling, works, or Calvinism, so unity doesn't usually mean attending church together, so it MUST mean joint activities, like evangelism. We AGREE on the content of the church creeds, but were NOT unified.

Then again, many denominations aren't very evangelistic, and many churches evangelize mainly for increasing membership; NOT reaching lost people who would never be near their building, so maybe unity is just a feeling we have that were both saved? Some even teach a different gospel!

Some churches are so ritualistic, you wonder if they have a personal faith relationship. Others are so informal/casual, you wonder if it's mainly emotion, or little fear of God, or reverence for doctrine. Unity is NOT something easy, or that we even try much to have, cross-denominations!

CHURCHIANITY VS. CHRISTIANITY (I)

(AKA, Modern Church vs. The Book of Acts; See also: Crazy Acts?)

(12/2/21-2)

In Acts, evangelism was daily, in synagogues, public places and house to house. Laymen participated, and the scope was world-wide (partly by persecution forcing them to be on the move).

Discipleship came from leaders appointing qualified ministers, and checking up on new converts through letters (read aloud in their entirety, and passed around to existing/started churches), visits by leaders and their associates, prayer, teaching and relational discipling, preaching and teaching.

Is this the practice of our modern church life? When you read the epistles, and the gospels, you also see that spiritual gifts were used to edify believers, and do internal ministry, and external ministry (social ministry to society) also resulted. Jesus is exhibit A! His life benefitted lost people, and the world He inhabited, even before His death on the cross! EDDBS priorities!

Their evangelism was clear/straightforward, bold, unapologetic/unashamed and Spirit-empowered-and it was thorough! They moved on after cities were reached, and quickly moved on if rejected. They didn't have time to waste (urgency) as so many were lost and Hellbound!

They did NOT start churches, just to feed/shepherd the flock, forgetting their very own field (nearby lost people) or continued involvement in world evangelism completion! That myopia came years later in church history, and has continued ever since, sadly! I have Bible verses for all claims uncited!

NOW to that prior-promised pastoral epistle expansive description of biblical Christianity and church practice!: PASTOR JOB DESCRIPTION (I Tim.):

1. Goal (1:5)
2. Forbidding false teachers and doctrine (1:6-11) DO WE take its existence seriously, or can we even notice/identify it?
3. Humble, committed leaders (1:12-17)
4. Pastor character (vs apostates/fall-aways; 1:18-20)
5. Church prayer (2:1-2, 8), led by males

6. God's concern for evangelism (2:3-6)
 7. Teaching (2:7, 12)
 8. Godly women members (2:9-11, 13-15)
 9. Authority led by males (2:12)
 10. Qualified pastors (3:1-7)
 11. Qualified deacons (3:8-13)
 12. Corporate confession (3:16)
 - THIS IS BIBLICAL CHURCH PRACTICE (3:14-15)
 13. Food taken by prayer and Bible's blessing (4:4-5), opposing false teaching (4:1-3)
 14. Pastors "constantly" nourished on the Bible (4:6-10)
 15. Pastors avoiding false doctrine and myths (4:7), disciplined more at Bible meditation than physical exercise (4:7-8). This model for ministry was to be taught to the laity! (4:6, 11)
 16. Pastor character, gifting and Bible ingestion (4:12, 14-16, 5:1-2)
 17. Public Bible reading (4:13)
 18. Feeding widows (5:2-16)
 19. Paying the preaches (even more if preach and teach; 5:17-18)
 20. Biblical accountability for pastors (5:19-21)
 21. Cautiously laying on hands for health (5:22-25; sin can make 1 sick)
 22. Biblical business relations for laymen (6:1-2)
 23. Forbidding false doctrine regarding money (6:3-10): Godliness valued more than gold
 24. Pastor ethics (fleeing from sinful things, and pursuing ethics; 6:11-16)
 25. Publicly teaching all rich people Gods will for them (6:17-19)
 26. Again, emphasis on avoiding false doctrine (6:20-21)
- I Tim. taught biblical church practice (as with Ac. 2, 4, II Cor. 8-9, et al). II Tim. teaches biblical pastor practice:
1. Serving with a clear conscience (1:3)
 2. Relating to other believers (1:4)
 3. Sincerely saved (1:5)
 4. Using their spiritual gift (1:6)
 5. Bold and courageous; NOT fearful
 6. Unashamedly evangelistic (18-11)
 7. Suffering, because they are convinced of the Bible's truthfulness (1:12)
 8. Sound words/teaching (1:13)
 9. Protective of their spiritual life's purity (1:14)
 10. Relations-Suffering apostates and enjoying spiritual encouragers (1:15-18)
 11. Strong in grace (2:1)
 12. Entrusting deeper truths to faithful Christians (discipleship; 2:2)
 13. Suffering and working hard (2:3, 6-7)

14. NOT caught up in everyday activities (2:4)
15. Playing by the rules/obeying God (2:5)
16. Focused on Jesus (2:8)
17. Evangelistic (2:9-10)
18. Faithfully enduring (2:11-13) Pastors and laymen are to be taught these things! (2:14)
19. Knowing the Bible well (2:15)
20. Avoiding false doctrine, which can lead to apostasy (2:16-18), and knowing Bible prophecy
21. Abstaining from evil (2:19)
22. Pursuing holiness (2:20-22). Pastors DIFFER on how useful they can be, to God!
23. Avoiding foolish arguments (2:23-26), but biblically correcting
24. Knowing prophecy signs of the times (3:1-9)
25. Ethical living (3:10-11, 14-17), based on Bible knowledge
26. Suffering persecution (3:12-13)
27. Preaching biblical sermons, even if the audience doesn't care for that (4:1-4)
28. Fulfilling their calling (including doing evangelist's work), faithful to the end (4:5-8), and rewarded for the same
29. Maintaining good personal relationships (4:9-22) THIS IS biblical pastoring/shepherding!

Titus. Biblical church is:

1. Qualified pastors (1:5-9)
2. Guarding against false doctrine and false teachers, and their evil deeds (1:10-16)
3. Teaching sound doctrine for sound behavior among all layman age and gender groups (2:1-10) WHY? Because the gospel has come, teaching us to live holy in this life. THIS is what pastors are to teach laity! (2:11-15)
4. Laymen are to be taught:
 - a) Submissiveness to authorities (obedience)
 - b) To be ready for every good deed
 - c) To demean no one
 - d) To be non-argumentative e) to be gentle f) to respect all men (3:1-2) WHY?

We once were lost in sin, but the gospel has come to us, and we are now saved (3:3-7) Pastors are to confidently teach these things to believers, especially to engage in good deeds (3:8)

5. Again, avoid false doctrine and foolish controversies (3:9-11)
6. Maintain good relationships and lead laymen to engage good deeds (the theme of this book; 3:12-15).

We just detailed a model church vision. The question remaining is is this how our modern churches are operating?

IF you model your church on what you see/observe, it is this... one-third hours a week of:

1. One minute public prayer
2. Announcements
3. Four songs

4. 20-30 minute sermon
5. Invitation to respond and give
6. Sunday School for some COMPARE THAT to what I just detailed! NOT THE SAME, but worse!

Let's meet the REAL Jesus, and NOT that which people may think he is like, from watching U.S. Christians:

MATTHEW: Historical connection to Abraham (1:1-17); Virgin birth (1:18-2:23); Baptism (3:1-17); Temptation (4:1-11); Withdrawal (4:12-16); Preaching and calling disciples (4:17-25); Teaching (Sermon on the Mount; 5:1-7:29).

We have an entire outline of every one of the four gospels, FREE, at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>. I'm NOT going to reinvent the wheel. This poster of ours is visually self-explanatory on the four Gospels!:

IF you could read this (poster available at this website), these are historical images of events in Jesus' life, surrounding an outline of major passages in each of the four Gospels.



IF you want to know exactly which Gospel events are the same (vs similar) in the other three Gospels, or understand what's unique in each, or where their event orders differ, see this work of ours, at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

This poster of ours shows you historical artwork about Jesus, surrounding the most important event of His life, shown by the absence thereof.

ON BORING CHURCH (I)

(Originally posted 10/31/19)

WHEN you read the Bible, you're transported to a "magical" world of spiritual reality we RARELY see experienced in our generation! Those characters may have lived 2,000 years ago, but they were light years ahead of U.S. Christendom! JUST LOOK at what you see, and realize it's no history book or academic exercise in futility, but it describes how church WAS, and therefore can be:

Rom. 1:8 This church's members conversion was being proclaimed across the then known world! 1:9-10 Paul unceasingly prayed for them, longing to be with them. 1:11-12 Paul says their knowing then using spiritual gifts established them in the faith, and mutual encouragement came through that process.

1:13-15 Paul wanted to come to them to do evangelism, because he was under obligation and eager to do so. Are we eager to, and do we feel the obligation of conviction? Why was Paul so inclined?: 1:16-17 He wasn't ashamed of the good news, because that gospel message IS God's power for one to be saved by!

Let's recap: Global testimony, endless prayer, longing relationship, spiritual gifts establish, mutual encouragement of fellowship and eager evangelism. DO THESE THING DESCRIBE YOUR CHURCH? That's why church ISN'T exciting.

Let's try I Cor. 1:2. The audience is addressed and described as those who have been set apart, called as saints, with all who call on the Lord in trusting prayer. Doesn't that appellation alone make you feel he's addressing people who have value and importance? Paul thanked God for them, because they were rich in spiritual gifts, as the testimony of their conversion was thereby confirmed (1:4-6).

The group lacked NO spiritual gift, and eagerly awaited Jesus' return. That means they not just knew of Charis/spiritual gifts, but used them, as Paul noted, and they knew of Bible prophecy! These are BASICS.

Their eternal security is covered ('confirmed to the end'), and their identity in Christ (1:2, 8)... blameless until the day of the Lord (1:8). God's promises and provisions are covered in 1:9, and our inheritance: God is faithful, and you were called into fellowship with Jesus. That means God will do what He said/promised, and the Christian life is you are in fellowship/koinonia relationship with Christ.

Try II Cor. 1:3-11. Suffering is a basic discipleship topic, and expected experience, as is God's greater comfort. Note in 1:1 that it was one church per city, but Paul thought of the church universal, mentioning regions of Christians (Cf.: Gal. 1:2, churches of the Galatian region).

Christ gave Himself for our sins, that He had (purpose for so doing) deliver us from this present evil age by God's will. Gal. 1:4 Speaks to eternal security, the gospel, prophecy and sanctification as discipleship BASICS.

Eph. 1:3-14 is the GREATest listing of blessings in Christ ever found (inheritance and identity: IN CHRIST we were granted every spiritual blessing, v. 3; chosen from the world's foundation, so we would be holy and blameless before Him, v. 4; In love He predestined us as adopted sons, by His kind will, v. 5; to the praise of the His glorious grace bestowed, v. 6; redeemed by His blood/forgiven of our sins, by His rich grace, v. 7; lavished in wisdom and insight, v. 8; made His will's mystery known, by His kind intention, v. 9; in view/light of prophecy, v. 10; we have obtained an inheritance, predestined by His purpose, Who works all things by His will, v. 11; to the end that we who hope in Christ are to the praise of His glory, v. 12; after hearing and believing the gospel, sealed by the Holy Spirit of promise, given as a seal of our inheritance, in view of the redemption of God's own possession, to the praise of His glory, v.).

1:15-19 has elements of the discipler's prayer WE need to pray for people we disciple (thanks and prayers to get wisdom and revelation in knowing Christ, heart enlightened to know the hope of His calling, the riches of His inheritance in the saints, and know the surpassing greatness of His power toward us, according to the strength of His might).

Look also at these other passages, for lessons on what biblical church encompasses:

Phil. 1:1-8 (Christians as saints, and leadership addressed—elders and deacons; thanks and prayer; active sanctification from the start, including suffering, God's part in sanctification, and love expressed for the brethren), prayer (1:9-11, abounding love, real knowledge and discernment, approve excellent things to be blameless until prophecy, filled with righteousness to God's glory and praise); Col. 1:3-8 (thanks and prayer for their faith, hope and love testified to, eternal security addressed, and sanctification since day one, through the fruit-bearing Bible, and testimony from messengers as to their spiritual love), prayer (1:9-14, filled with knowing God's will in wisdom and understanding, so you worthily walk, fully please Him, bearing good fruit and increasingly know God, empowered by Him so you're steadfast, patient and joyously give God thanks); I Th. 1-2 (); II Th. 1:3-10 (thanks for their growing faith and love, so they're testified about to other churches for their faith in persecution and trials, which are just indicators of judgment to their opponents but glorification/third-tense salvation for them), prayer (1:11-12, that God would count them worthy of His call, and fill all their desires for goodness and their work of faith with power, that Jesus' name would be glorified in them, by His grace); I Tim. 1:2-11 (pastor instructed to reprove strange/false doctrine, and instruct from love, a pure heart and a sincere faith; warning against opponents who abuse the Law and become more sinful, contrary to the glorious gospel with which we have been entrusted); II Tim. 1:3-12 (thanks and prayer for him, longing to see him in person, recalling his tears, and so Paul would be filled with joy, because he has a true/sincere faith, per family heritage; and because he's saved, stir up the spiritual gift, namely unashamed evangelism, because God gave us a spirit of power, love and discipline—not of fear); Tit. 1:1-5 (discipling to minister to their chosen faith, by knowing the truth, in accord with godliness, in the hope of eternal life, certain by God's promise, because He cannot lie; this from the gospel God promised and manifested in the proclaiming Paul was entrusted with by God's command; expressed confidence in Timothy's true salvation, wished a blessing); Phm. 1 (See: Motivation Methods); Jas. 1:1 (bondslaves, freed but freely surrendered, suffering by physical and geographical dispersion of persecution); I Pet. 1:1-9 (chosen people scattered by persecution, foreknown by God, through the Spirit's sanctifying work that we would obey Christ and be forgiven/sprinkled by His blood; Bless God, Who caused us to be born again to a living hope through Christ's resurrection, to secure an eternal inheritance that can't tarnish or disappear, and is reserved and awaiting us in Heaven, for which we rejoice, even though temporary trials befall us, that our faith might be proved/tested, resulting in praise, glory and honor at Christ's return; and by faith, though we haven't seen Him we love Him, and though we still don't see Him, we believe in Him and rejoice with inexpressible joy full of glory, receiving at the end of our faith/glorification/third-tense salvation); II Pet. 1:1-11 (bondslave with mutually shared faith, by God and Christ's righteousness, blessing offered; since God has granted us all we'd ever need for life and godliness through knowing God Who called us, via His great, precious promises, by which we partake of His divine nature, having escaped the world's lustful corruption; because we have that, we are to progressively and diligently add moral excellence, knowledge, self-control, perseverance, godliness, brotherly kindness and love, because if we do, our entrance into eternity will be wide and celebratory); those who don't do so have forgotten their prior forgiveness and cleansing, and we make our calling mire certain to ourselves and or others when we do add these things); I Jn. 1:1-4 (Christ's eternal and divine life is proclaimed to them, and was manifested to the world, and we proclaim it, and have mutual fellowship with each other, Christ and God, writing so the readers' joy may be complete/full); II Jn. 1:1-4 (loved and known in the truth, living in the truth which abides with us forever,

blessing in truth, and great gladness that believers are walking in truth, as they were commanded to do); III Jn. 1:1-4 (loved in truth, prayer for physical and financial prospering, gladness believers are walking in truth, which brings the greatest joy); Jude 1:1-4 (bondslaves, beloved and eternally secure, exhorted to active sanctification, because false believers have infiltrated the church for evil ends).

Also read the final chapters of most New Testament epistles, and see how sociable Paul was, and the various good and bad experiences he had with Christians, and others. Read Heb. 11, and you'll see how anemic U.S. churches are. We accomplish NOTHING compared to those heroes, because they walked by faith.

And as you read the prayers of the New Testament, you find specific things the authors believed were actually possible for Christians to experience... they did not pray general prayers that God would just bless and be with us!

You would NEVER know any of these things, as you rely on a preacher's sermon to teach you all you know about the Bible, and that nothing different than these truths have remained hidden from you in your dusty Bible for the past 2K years (as a body), or how ever old you are! WASTED jewels and valuables, because you are not curious.

And one wonders how the U.S. church can so easily be ignored! Why wouldn't we be? We're NOTHING like these things I referred you to.

In short, the U.S. church is SO un-miraculous, un-powerful and un-eventful, they make the contents of the Bible seem unbelievable, because our experience of church is unbelievable to God, in a bad way! Revive!

Update

And for those who fear direct evangelism might turn someone off, what if your effort to show love in that way actually led people to be glad someone cared about them enough to reach out to them, and even warn them how to miss Hell? God NOWHERE asked you to contemplate what lost people think of your evangelism, and what you need to be concerned with is what God thinks about your lack thereof!

The way pastors craft sermons should NOT be what makes worship services exciting! The way God moves in specifics, and in lives should be! And that's NOT just decide to be saved, baptized, or join the church! Life is SO much more than just those three decisions, if you're saved! Ho hum altar call pabulum.

Body Life is NOT having visitors raise their hands or stand up, nor is it Christians shaking hands with people five feet away from them. HAND SHAKES AND WELL-WISHED GREETINGS OF POLITE NICETIES IS NOT RELATIONSHIP, SPIRITUAL GIFTS OR THE ONE ANOTHER'S OF SCRIPTURE! Church is (too often) weak and boring, as is.

And shouldn't people go to church because they want to, and are excited to do so, NOT because they have to, lest people talk about them as bad Christians if they don't? And if a pastor says direct evangelism isn't their business model, doesn't that mean they're a business deserving taxation?

If preachers have complicit deacons or elder boards they schmooze up to in private, isn't it a conflict of interest that they set pastor salaries? HOW is any legal entity differentiated as non-profit, not-for-profit or for profit, as they ALL profit, or go out of business/bankrupt! Profits are just reinvested in the business! Inquiring minds want to know!

Again, READ Heb. 11. NO U.S. Christian aspires to those heroes' achievements. We admire them, but just want to read about them, like a Paul Bunyan story! Let me work my 40+ hours, have fun, and attend church for one hour. That's ALL Christianity is to so many. That's NOT the real deal, folks! Bible ignorance reigns in America!

On boring church in America, "The reason more people do not attend church is that they find it boring. The reason so many of our young people drop out is because they consider church boring." –G. N.

Barkman <https://sharperiron.org/article/why-church-so-boring...>

People LOVE to be part of something BIG and important. What's BIGger than the effort to spread the message of eternal life to everyone on earth, ASAP, where you track results, tell stories of events that happened along the way, like Paul did? Miracles make exciting stories, but we don't believe in them anymore!

If you read the Bible's promises, you can't help but get excited, IF you understand and believe them. Everything I've said gets church exciting centers on the Bible! Rent Herbert Lockyear's book, All The Promises of the Bible, and learn to meditate. Your mind is unrenowly boring! Snoozer for Jesus? (Eph. 5:14)

One article on boring church said have bright, happy signs and smiling, excited greeters to welcome guests. THAT IS HUMAN MANUFACTURING FROM CHURCH GROWTH! God alone makes church exciting, when He's there! When He's not, you can't imitate it with fake deeds of excitement. People see right through that malarkey! Be biblical!

I own a book entitled Quitting Church. The research and interviews in it tell of people who truly love God, but hate having to attend modern church, because it's so watered down and such a warped version of what they see in Scripture. (Jas. 3:10b) NOT as things should be, but it works for making budget payments!

It was NEVER boring to be in Christ's presence, or Paul's! Whatever they had, humanly-speaking, is what the church needs. They had vibrant, dynamic life. It's NOT about entertainment, or trying to feel excitement, but genuinely experiencing God, or not, at church! Unbiblical church is boring.

BIBLICAL CHURCH (I)

(10/30/19)

Lost critics of the Bible label the book of Acts myths, but if you compare that book to modern Christianity, you can see where they get that conclusion, because we believers do not practice our faith anything like the first century people! The myth, however, is with us; NOT the Good Book. Please let me explain, with this brief overview (which verse references you must look up, or you can't appreciate their full effect!):

CHURCH (its practice was WAY different from that in modern America)

The church grew: 2:41, 47 (daily), 4:4, 5:14, 6:7, 11:20-21, 24, 12:24, 13:48-49, 16:5, 19:20

Body Life happened (not just spiritual gifts, but fellowship/relationships, etc.): 2:41-47, 4:23-37, 9:31, 11:23, 26, 12:12-17, 13:2-3, 43, 14:22-23, 26-28, 15:1-30, 34, 36, 41, 16:5-15, 25, 40, 18:22-23, 27, 19:1-7, 9, 20:1-3, 6-12, 20:17-28, 21:4-5, 7-14, 16-26, 28:14-15

There was a continual sense of awe and amazement: 2:7, 12, 43, 3:10-11 8:13, 9:21, 10:45, 12:16, 13:12
Christians had favor with men: 2:47, 3:11, 8:8 (joy), 28:2, 7, 10, 17:6 (& disruptively upset the world for the good/made a difference in and to the world, with few participants and in very short order)

Pastors did their jobs: 6:2-4, 18:5 (NOT what they do today, with all their business management obligations)

The central church kept local church practice doctrinal, until elders appointed: 11:1-18, 22, etc.

Giving: 4:34-35 (the rich voluntarily and spontaneously cared for the poor), 10:2, 11:29-30 (people gave in proportion to their means)

EVANGELISM (was the life blood heart of the early church)

Holy Spirit's evangelistic effect: 2:1-40, 4:31, 8:14-24, 10:44-48

Evangelism happened: 4:37, 6:7, 8:5, 12, 25, 26-40, 9:28, 10:1-48, 12:25, 13:4-12, 13-42 (in synagogues), 14:1, 3, 7, 21, 15:35, 17:1-4, 6 (influence), 10-12, 18:4-6, 7-8, 11, 19, 23-26, 28, 19:8, 10, 20:16, 22:1-21, 23:1, 11, 24:10-21, 24-26, 25:(8, 10-11, legal self-defense to facilitate it), 26:1-29, 28:17-28, 30-31

Evangelism commitment: 4:19-20, 5:29, 42

Miracles led to evangelism: 3:12-26, 4:5-22, 8:13, 9:32-43, 13:12, 14:3, 8-18, 16:27-34, 17:16-34, 19:11-20

Devotion to the Bible and discipleship led to evangelism: 18:5, 19:10

Persecution led to evangelism (& evangelism led to persecution; See: Persecution): 7:1-53, 8:1, 4, 11:1

Summary:

- ◆ Evangelism upset evil businesses, arrogant, jealous governments and errant religions
- ◆ Evangelism drove the church, because the Spirit drove the church; where He was, evangelism occurred

MIRACLES (will rarely occur among half-hearted, money-loving Laodiceans)

Miracles were taking place: 2:19, 22, 43, 3:12-26, 4:5-22, 30, 5:12-13, 6:8, 7:36, 8:13, 9:32-43, 13:12, 14:3, 8-18, 15:12, 16:27-34, 17:16-34, 19:11-20

Miracles drew crowds: 3:1-11, 5:14-15, 8:6-7, (9-11, false magicians also drew crowds), 15:12

God's judgments and men's rebukes: 5:1-11, 1:9-11, 12:20-23, 13:46-47, 18:6, 23:3-9

PERSECUTION (comes when living right; II Tim. 3:12)

Persecution was happening: 4:2, 5:17-42, 6:8-15, 7:54-60, 8:1, 9:1-19, 22, 29, 12:1-6 (jealous of the crowds), 13:45, 50-51, 14:2, 5, 19-20, 16:16-24, 35-40, 17:5-9, 13, 18:6, 9-10, 12-18, 19:9, 23-41 (evil businesses disrupted), 20:3, 21:27-40, 22:22-30, 23:10, 12-15, 24-24:9, 22-23, 27-25:7, 9, 12-27, 26:30-27:20, 27-28:1, 11-13, 16, 28:(29)

Christians and numbers/crowds sometimes thwarted persecution: 14:20 (not) 18:9-10, 23:16-23, 27-44

Summary:

- ◆ Persecution often came because of evangelism, and immediately upon it (from government, but more often from jealous religious leaders, due to the crowds of the people being influenced)

PAUL (exemplified leadership by example)

Spiritual growth at salvation: 9:22

Evangelism at salvation: 9:20-21

Evangelized and disciplined (See: Evangelism, Body Life)

Social ministry: 27:21-26, 31-36

Miracles: 28:3-6, 8-9,

Summary:

- ◆ Paul was evangelizing, doing miracles, discipling churches or teaching social ethics

ASSESSMENT (of the early church)

- ◆ It was driven by the Spirit, and had power
- ◆ It was driven into evangelism
- ◆ It was led by leaders who led by example
- ◆ It grew, because of God (not church growth methods or business emulation)
- ◆ Its evangelism was thorough, daily and go and tell (vs. by church growth attraction methods)
- ◆ It had a sense of awe, and saw the miraculous
- ◆ Its pastors were devoted to prayer and Bible study
- ◆ Its Christians were grown up/discipled, as were churches, collectively
- ◆ It was influential and gained favor with men
- ◆ It was persecuted because they lived their faith
- ◆ It was paid for by proportionate grace gifts, and voluntarily

WHAT IF THE CHURCH...

(11/9/19)

What if the church took up her biblical mandate to live as Christ called her to live? What could happen, and what might that look like?

Well, for one, church members would be holy (relatively speaking to perfection), and every lost soul would be evangelized, as many times as it took to get a positive decision, or affirmative rejection with the instruction to never return again.

Some 'pastors' say that's too aggressive, or that can 'turn people off.' They're assuming it gets done in an abrasive manner, which is a false assumption. And turned off from what? Being already Hell-bound, or from potentially becoming a church customer? The Bible speaks of urgency, and rightly done, any rejection of the gospel isn't from bad method but a bad heart!

So let's work out exactly what her social ministry using spiritual giftedness and talents might look like, if churches refused to buy into American Capitalism's consumerism mentality of attracting customers to the business, but taking the life of Christ to where the lost and hurting are and live. How would Jesus minister to your neighbors, if He were here, today, living through you as He is supposed to?

AFTER every neighbor had heard the gospel lovingly, accurately and empoweredly, by some member(s) of the church (no church name named, unless asked or required), Christian laymen volunteer where the needs become known, by relationships, initiated contact with strangers, or otherwise (like observing the obvious).

I envision all of the following, NEVER as permanent ministries to any one family, not as competing services to businesses, and never being taken advantage of by clever 'sinners' who just want a free ride:

- Babysitting in emergency situations
- College scholarship writing
- Dating pool
- Daycare
- Financial planning
- Helping struggling students with tutoring or mentoring
- Hospital visits with prayer

Legal advice
Marriage counseling
Medical clinic
Mowing unkempt lawns
Neighborhood watch
Obesity reduction
Thwarting bullying in school
Etc.

If a church actively engaged these activities, NOT merely having a 'program' of such services available, unknown of and requiring their visiting the church property to access them, but they took these skills to the people, asking nothing in return, wouldn't people naturally ask why they were doing them, and on behalf of what organization?

All along, re-evangelism and prayer is engaged, for as many times as people will listen, perhaps varying the approaches after the initial visit, especially adding them into these social services. And isn't that what Jesus did, and how the early church gained favor with man/society, though with less modernized activities?

I do not have tons of confidence many if any churches will engage such a ministry, or church practice and church growth 'strategy,' but it is consistent with the Bible, and they should, even if we opt into more secularized, biblically unfounded and business-minded and emulating means.

CHURCH MESS-OF-THIS-AGE (MESS-AGE)

(2/4/22-2)

If you think about it, this isn't hard to understand, but few ever teach this: A Christian can have a conviction standard that when another mentions a Bible verse, does not at that moment convict them to do that Bible verse.

That being true, it is also true that there is zero reason why any pastor should oppose pushes to have their parishioners commit to doing II Chron. 7:14. HERE is the rub: Churches actually depend on donations, and angering or turning off sensitive or emotionally- or spiritually shallow people can harm the budget!

IF we trust God, when we do His will (or what the Bible teaches), He will supply our needs, even if we don't fully understand how/the mechanics. But merely humanly/logically, the less members, the less money and pay.

If an attender were to decide they'd leave a church, because the church is committing to live committed to God, is their donation really worth it? If the budget is tight, the answer may be yes!

So if one is dependent upon man, it's scary to consider teaching things that could offend anyone, which is one reason many pastors end up being people-pleasers. You cannot blame them, when all they've done and trained for is the ministry, as what other industry is similar, if they ever needed another job, even temporarily?

My point is unless one is convicted they shouldn't preach the truths of II Chron. 7:14, IMO, they should!

The greatest Christian of all did not rely entirely on church donations to survive! Reread that. Paul was diversified, in how God could meet his needs. He was a tent-maker. I can't imagine he ever had time for that, but the Bible states it.

IF Christians actually believe the Bible, that one verse solves America's problems! HOW? Because if Christians are doing God's prioritized values, America will get fully and effectively evangelized, then converts disciplined!

Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord. The more people who know Him, then are committed to live for Him, HOW COULDN'T AMERICA BE SAVED, as a nation?

I do NOT mean she becomes a "Christian nation," but a more moral one, as critical mass ensues to more moral living, as a trend.

The sinful ones become the minority, and feel out of place. MAY that happen, one day! Pray for it! II Chron. 7:14

Trust me!: I know some pastors fear church members would leave if they were exhorted to evangelize, and read the Bible often, for themselves. But the Bible and Church are God's idea, and how to do church is how God wrote it should be done; NOT what attracts or makes man happy. Tough words!?

IF any church doesn't teach the full counsel of God, they are cherry-picking! At the same time, a lifetime of sermons will never reach every verse! People like Osteen cherry pick the positive, happy, financial and health success tending verses. THAT is NOT biblical ministry!

FOR EXAMPLE Osteen is the poster child of never saying anything that could ever risk his losing any paying members! He's LITERALLY a motivation speaker. He uses the Bible for his messages, but mainly where they reinforce a very small few (positive) topics even lost people want to hear.

The Bible says in the end times churches will be monetarily rich, but spiritually poor, ear tickling entertainers will rise, forsaking God's word, and false prophets will arise in ministry for money, and/or as sex perverts. Our eyes seem blind to seeing these already exist! WHY? Hos. 4:1

I use Joel as a punching bag ONLY because I don't have time to gather evidence on the several just like him! I've protested his church before, and turned him into the Bible Answer Man in the 1990s, and knew of his lifestyle when he was a mere staffer living on Dover, in Houston. He's NOT alone.

'He makes me feel good' is a phrase I've heard 3-5 church members tell myself. Marijuana probably makes you feel good, for awhile. ANY Christian basing decisions on Bible accuracy by how they feel about sermons is a bona fide fool, if not an apostate! Look that definition up yourself.

CHURCH MESSAGE 1: CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM?

(11/18/21-2)

I've NO confidence Christians will all come to this conclusion, or pastors will teach them, but the 'own the libs' caustic mentality of the far right is antiChrist spirit. They may not care, even if taught, as stats say a majority are carnal. Morals aren't their top Mt. 6:33 concern.

IF there are saved Christians among claiming Christians, who embrace win-lose, dominate the Dems, demonize, divide, berate and belittle, for power, those saved ones are CARNAL. We know fake tares exist. The far right must be evangelized! They're FULL of lost people glorying in shame.

Lost people, by nature, aren't interested in becoming more holy. That's their one spiritual nature—to be like Satan. ANY GOP who supports the caustic Trumpism behaviors and attitudes has zero right ever mentioning 'God!', as they do so to curry Christian votes, anyway. May they be judged!

IF I could only have the power to have this be ordered, I could die a happy man: EVERY far right and far left extremist meet on a battlefield, and may the best man and woman win. America has NO NEED for either extremes—period!: Socialism and Trumpist far right warping of conservatism. BOTH evil.

Lost people don't CARE what God says, wrote or wants! LOOK at Communist "leaders." They FLAUNT evil deeds. They believe this life has no consequences or accountability. America's two polar extremes are of the exact same spiritual source! Three manifestations of Satan! Will Christians arise?

Stupidity and immorality are what initiate a person into the cult of extremists, right and left! If you are moral or intelligent, you will be blackballed. It's like a fraternity of idiots and immoral perverts! ANY Christian who joins either extreme is apostate or carnal or both—period!

DO YOU KNOW how truly saved Christians fall into the far right satanic political cult? IGNORANCE OF THE BIBLE! Maybe even well-intentioned! IF YOU ASK ANY U.S. layman what any New Testament book is about, or subjects it covers, they will usually be deer in headlights! ASK them to recite 10 verses!

I do not know if we are up against prophetic precursors, in seeking to stem carnality, see revival and Great Commission completed, and get politics back on right footing! Sin will be increased is to occur. It already is. Fish swimming against the stream. Cut vs. the grain!

Barna statistics PROVE Millennial Christians WANT people saved, but only ~12 percent will DO the only deed that causes that to happen. WE DEEM THIS well-intentioned attitude ACCEPTABLE, because like conservatives accuse libs of, the path to Hell is paved with good intentions! people burn forever due to you!

NO pastor wants to turn off donors. That would be biting the hand that feeds you (stupid). BUT, what U.S. Christian laymen MUST learn is their inaction is sending billions to Hell, and God will hold them accountable for those people being lost forever! THEIR BLOOD IS ON OUR HADS!

"When I say to the wicked, 'You will surely die,' and you do not warn him or speak out to warn the wicked from his wicked way that he may live, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity, but his blood I will require at your hand." Eze. 3:18 LET'S BREAK THIS VERSE DOWN...

1. God speaks to His people.
2. The lost will die in sin
3. The lost do not find life in this life
4. When God's people don't warn the lost, their blood is on God's people's hands (culpability/responsibility for)
5. Punishment is CERTAIN! Mirrored in the New Testament!

Therefore, I testify to you this day that I am innocent of the blood of all people. Ac. 20:26 I. Paul KNEW no lost person could blame him for not telling them how to miss Hell!

2. God would lay no man's blood on Paul's hands! U.S. Christians are like Carrie—lost people's blood-soaked! Isa. 64:6

EVERY Christian (there is no such thing as anything but the born again type!) owes God between 41 and 111 people told the gospel through their mouth! That does NOT allow overlap. Witness to someone someone else has reached, and your quota has NOT been met, before God! HAVE YOU DONE SO?

Barna research said Millennials fear what they could lose if they evangelized. God calls for sacrifice, but also wisdom. You don't have to ruin your career to obey God! pray for who God wants you to witness to! You're offering them a GIFT! Present it right; it's NOT bad news for them.

Christians are blood bought and washed. They are NOT to have lost people's blood on their hands, but be covered by Christ's blood. Non- and under-evangelizing Christians are literally GUILTY before God for the wasted life of people they refused to evangelize! That's spiritual murder!

The number of people God has had me evangelize has not cost me any status or income. We are commanded to be wise as serpents and innocent as doves! God wouldn't lead you to lose your livelihood if doing so was avoidable! If a boss says recant Jesus, YES you will suffer job loss!

I am a layman. Within one year of getting committed to Jesus ALL my relatives I associated with (many are far removed, and we never see or talk to them) had been evangelized, who needed such.

Many teach you start with your own fam. I say just start! If one layman can reach hundreds of thousands, using various methods, and many more, having influenced others to evangelize and evangelize even more, YOU, Christian layman, can do more than the STUPID star fish illustration, rejoicing in only reaching one! YOU OWE GOD 41-111, likely 11one! 41 is best-case scenario accounting!

My first year in seminary, God had me walk up and down McCart Avenue in Ft Worth. 12 out of 12 got saved! It is NOT a daunting task! I LOVE speaking with strangers. YOU may love speaking to people you know. Use your God-given personality to evangelize your 111, SOON!

41 is ONLY if everyone else who is saved reached 41 who no other Christian ever reached. PLAN on you needing to reach 11one! MOST have never won one soul; not just reached, but effectively seen them receive Jesus. I'm ONLY speaking about reaching; NOT winning. 111 is your need, goal and obligation to God!

Christians NEVER consider God punishing them, because Hell is off the table. But God is going to punish us for not evangelizing our share (111 each, no overlap). To avoid overlap, that requires much evangelism outside America! If you won't go and do so, you MUST fund those who will!

NO OVERLAP means of 205M U.S. Christians in a land of 333+M population, every Christian can ONLY evangelize about 1.5 lost Americans, leaving about 109 people you are personally responsible for who don't live in America, EVERY U.S. Christian! You owe God 109 lost people evangelized outside America!

It is INSANE for Americans to hear the gospel multiple times (though they should), when others hear none or rarely, when the average is seven presentations for one to respond in faith. Your ONLY obligation is to speak; NOT to convert. YOU owe God 109 foreigners, U.S. Christian!

HOW could YOU evangelize 109 people who don't live in America? Technology. Funding missionaries and evangelists who work outside America! 109 is your debt! Your obligation. Your duty. Anything less is sin and failure! U.S. Christians NEED to see WAY beyond America, for evangelism! America has workers!

96 percent of U.S.-trained ministry workers STAY in America, because they love creature comforts more than they love God! A pastor asked me, yesterday, why I wasn't in ministry. I told him I volunteered with the SBC Foreign Mission Board to be a full-time missionary, and the first question was have you ever been divorced?

The phone female literally responded to my 'yes:' then you are not qualified. So I told God I was going to chase money the way everyone else in America does, and earned my JD/MBA. HAVE YOU EVER HEARD OF THE 10/40 WINDOW? If not, you are hardly connected to biblical Christianity!

That longitudinal and latitudinal GPS spot is mainly the Islamic nations. They have the least evangelized people. I am telling EVERY Muslim, if you never receive Jesus, you will never go to Heaven—period! Missionaries work over there! FUND THEM! Your required 109 can be reached through your giving to evangelists and missionaries!

YOU can even take a mission trip! prayer doesn't qualify as doing your part to reach 109. It backs that pursuit, but the pursuit is required! I'm guessing I only reached less than 50 in Cambodia, but I also reached and discipled 25 pastors, so HOPEFULLY they will make up my 59 I couldn't get to in one week in Cambodia.

Overlap is an issue in evangelism, in deeming ourselves obedient to DOING the Great Commission! You want people to hear many times, but when they do, two Christians can't be said to have reached their required quota, as they are accounting for the exact same person! Jesus died for every soul!

Mt. 28:18-20 says "to all nations." Mk. 16:15-18 says take the gospel to every creature. It's NOT speaking of chewing the cud with cows! It's human creations spoken of! THERE IS A JUDGMENT OF CHRISTIANS!

You may NEVER learn this sitting in church. It's called "Bema." YES, believers' lives will face the judgment of almighty God. Hell is off the table, but loss will be felt in Heaven, at least initially! I Jn. 2:2 You have been lied to to believe. Change your ways! II Chron. 7:14

Being saved is the end all! If you live like the devil, thereafter, you are living for the devil! And God is not mocked! Forgiven of all your sins does not mean free to live as you please, but to live as pleases God, Christians! GO EVANGELIZE (and LIVE MORALLY)! Judgments coming! I Pet. 4:17

U.S. Christian: I KNOW you RARELY pick up the Bible for yourself, and read prayerfully! I know the stats. So I'm telling you, LOOK at these three verses: "The Lord knows those who are his," and, "Everyone who confesses the name of the Lord must turn away from wickedness." I Tim. 2:19d+

...for it is written: "Be holy, because I am holy. I Pet. 1:16 [God] who wants all people to be saved and to come to a knowledge of the truth. I Tim. 2:4 God wants all people saved and knowing the Bible. Undebatably. Christians have their marching orders, couch potato'ing! GO EVANGELIZE!

WHAT might Millennials lose if they evangelize? Eternal rewards. God's blessing in this life. A life with less trials. God's favor and filling. An enjoyable eternity in Heaven. A shameless entry into Heaven (NOT entry itself). Honor. Pleasing God. Devil's deserved attacks, etc.

NO ONE seems to be able to apply the Bible's teaching to OUR generation! Laodicea is how our era in history is described. Rev. 3! prophets in ministry for money (false profits) are detailed in Jude and 2 Pet. The traits of II Tim. 3:1-7 are to be widespread, as they already are! Wake UP.

Wake up. Strengthen the things that remain. The time already past is enough; sleeper, arise from the dead. THESE verses apply to present-day CHRISTIANS! Read what God says! Rev. 3:2; I Pet. 4:3; Eph. 5:14 Holiness comes from knowing God through His Bible (and prayer). NO shortcuts exist! (11/18/21-2)

Because so few people die, every day, compared to how many don't, Christians RARELY think of the large number who enter Hell every day! It's like when one to three ice hockey players enter the game in the middle of the action. You hardly notice. But ALL will go there without Christ. Jn. 3:16 (11/18/21-2)

CHURCH MESSAGE 2: THE 5/10/13 PROBLEM

(10/11/21-2)

This NEEDS to be said, as it explains almost everything in modern America: Statistics prove people who say they're Christians are a huge minority NOT disciples of Jesus. The range is between 67 percent and 87 percent. YES, they're NICE, pretty moral, church-going, say they love God, and may even tithe.

Statistics teach American Christianity has a 5/10/13 problem! Five percent win one soul to Christ in their lifetime; ten percent are fully committed to Christ, and thirteen percent read their Bibles daily!

If ANY Christian doesn't know and do this, they are deficient!:

1. Having a consistent quiet time. HOW ELSE can you know God, and grow?
2. Knowing the Bible, more and more every day. It IS the tool for spiritual growth (Jn. 17:17). TEST claimers to prove they know little, or some, NOT much.

THESE four activities are vital biblical priorities, and any claiming "Christian" who isn't involved with them is FAILING in their sanctification/Christian life!:

1. Thorough Evangelism
2. Relational Discipling
3. Body Life
4. Social Ministry (NOT just voting!) HERE is EXACTLY why:
 1. EVERYone burns forever in Hell, if Christians don't reach them with the gospel
 2. God saved believers to become more like Jesus, behaviorally
 3. EVERY Christian has a supernatural enabling God gave them to use in ministry
 4. Being like Christ does good in society, and changes things for the positive.

WHAT I AM SAYING is your Christianity is far sub-par, if ALL you do is:

1. Go to church
2. Sing (or not)
3. Listen to the sermon
4. Give (including tithing) "EDBS" is biblical Christianity; Churchianity is NOT! They're NOT the same! Evangelism, Discipleship, Body life, Social ministry.

Biblical church would have been IMPOSSIBLE in the book of Acts, if they had online streaming technology, because they DID EDBS! Christianity is NOT an event/program put on by professionals! It's a daily personal relationship with God, and requires action vs. viewing a virtual screen!

Update

(11/24/21-2)

THIS is the biblical money-making attitude. DO YOU SHARE IT, Christian? Phil. 4:13-19; Mt. 6:19-34; I Tim. 6:6-11; Pv. 23:4-5; Jas. 1:9-12, 4:13-17 If not, Laodicean culture is your God: An idol quenching God's Spirit! Bible calls it worldliness! You're God's ENEMY! Jas. 4:1-6; I Jn. 2:15-17

Paul valued discipleship over his premature enjoyment of Heaven. Phil. 1:21-25 Paul suffered in his commitment to evangelism, as he was certain he was saved. II Tim. 1:8-12 Name me ONE action you take to evangelize or disciple anyone, Christian. One.

IF you are a Christian, and can refuse to evangelize and be fully committed to Christ, after reading these verses, you are spiritually backslidden!: The book of Acts Rom. 1:13-18; I Cor. 9:6-27, 15:10; II Cor. 5:14-21, 11:1-28; Phil. 1:12-24; 3:4-16; I Th. 1:2-2:12; I Tim. 1:12-17; II Tim. 2:1-8

Christ came to seek and to save the lost. Lk. 19:10 Christ left the 99 safe and saved, to seek out the one which was lost. Mt. 18:12 HOW does your life emulate His evangelistic commitment, Christian? Do you serve Satan's or God's purposes?

Christ died on the cross to save men from their sins. That message must get to men for them to be saved from their sins. I Cor. 15:1-8a To hold in that knowledge, knowingly, is withholding and depriving lost people of any chance to ever go to Heaven, as it is how that happens! Rom. 1:16

In Heaven, NO CHRISTIAN will EVER say any other Christian was "too evangelistic"! Any who say it now are only saying such from GUILT over their own lack of evangelism, jealous or angry they look bad by comparison! People can come on too strong, but that's being "too forceful."

WHAT ABOUT those who've never heard the gospel? Do they stand any chance of going to Heaven? Rom. 2:14 MAY imply had they been offered, and they would have accepted, they MIGHT have a shot, but NO Christian can rely on that questionable interpretation! ASSUME they are Hellhound!

Duplicity/overlap in evangelism is AWESOME, as it takes seven presentations for 'success,' on average. It's EVIL if those efforts prevent ANYONE from hearing the gospel, had you reached one who's never heard! ALL MUST HEAR!

NEVER worry if you should evangelize someone. If led by the Spirit, the answer is ALWAYS yes! The ONLY people you walk away from are people adamant they will not listen, and may get violent! Warn 'em they're choosing Hell; tell 'em you're praying for 'em, and they're making an eternal mistake!

Even carnal Christians testify they're going to Heaven. HOW SELFISH (a sin) to go there without bringing anyone with you! You will spend ETERNITY blessed, but are WILLING to allow others to burn in Hell forever, just being happy you're not going there? ANATHEMA! Heresy! Apostasy!

The percent and amount of people who die daily, will ALWAYS be small/low. But as you ignore those numbers, every day, as time passes ALL people you see will be dead, and could go to Heaven, untold and unwarned, IF you ignore how many pass from us every day!

You could even use this meme, attached to a twitter message to lost people. The ways to complete the Great Commission are endless! The interest in doing so is very finite! One day it would be my desire to create an international war room on global evangelism.

It would coordinate, inspire, recruit and track all world evangelism, and document the need, and the non-need. The ONLY large donation I'll ever make, if ever wealthy, will be this! NO MORE IGNORANCE.

You can find pastors in other nations to contact by twitter, mail, or other means, to get them to organize evangelism of their country. Motivation is number one need! No money in it for them (excepting online church membership); only eternal rewards. Disciple them!

CHURCH MESSAGE 3: EVANGELISM THEN & NOW

(11/27/21-2)

IF evangelism was illegal in Cambodia in 1996—and we did it—WHAT does that say to Christians in countries where that's illegal? DO IT, but do it wisely! It LITERALLY doesn't require human interaction! It's a message you can leave at their doorstep! Pray and engage information dissemination!

Ac. 9:41-42 Miracles cause news and fame, that can spread salvations. Helps to have eyewitnesses, vs. private miracles. I will take ANY professional lie detector to verify this experience happened to me in Fall 1981: Ac. 8:40 Hillsboro to Austin, in a second. ONLY miracle ever for me.

ADD up the MOST Christians who could have engaged evangelism at the start of the church, then divide that number into 150-300M. They COMPLETED the Great Commission! Ac. 17:6 IF they didn't reach every soul, they reached enough those they reached would reach the rest!

Let's do math:

First Church Christians: 120 in upper room (Ac. 1:15-26), first two mega churches in Jerusalem (4000, Ac. 2:41; 5000 males, plus women and children). Then the converts throughout Acts. NOT all in these churches evangelized, likely. Could be 15K warriors; likely less. Responsible for 300M!

2.382B Christians in the world of 7.753B equals 3.254 distinct lost people per claiming believer and the Great Commission is minimally completed! 205M in U.S., out of 329M population equals 1.6 unique people evangelized; NO overlap. Doable! DON'T overlap, or folk get missed!

Let's go through EXCUSES:

I don't know enough. MEMORIZE what's below, or just Jn. 3:16 I'm afraid. Memorize II Tim. 1:7 I don't like rejection. No one does. Do what you don't like. I've had it RARELY happen, and they aren't rejecting you! It's not my gift. It's your calling, even so! I could lose a lot. That's idolatry.

Witness to people you can lose nothing evangelizing (strangers). That's the preacher's job. UNtrue. READ Eph. 4 I don't want to. Sinful desire. Memorize Rom. 1:16; meditate. READ "Why Evangelize" at the Will You Live Forever? button, at this website. Repent! We cannot rely on every Christian reaching two! Many won't!

You need conviction that Hell is real and the gospel is God's only way for man's for salvation. Faith (conviction) comes from the Bible, Rom. 10:17 IF you are following Jesus, He said He will make you evangelistic. If you aren't evangelizing, you aren't following Jesus! Mt. 4:19 41 people MINIMUM with two outside America!

IF every Christian did that, the Great Commission would be finished in our generation! ONLY monitor births, thereafter! 41 is a MUCH better goal, to make up for slackers' lack. I Th. 3:10 111 is ideal, and the MAXIMUM any layman must do, to cover for others' sin!

BUT, they have to be distinct! EVERY TIME any person hears more than once, and two people are counting that one person in their total, the math breaks down! Even if every American Christian did 111, but never overseas, millions never hear the gospel. Order is God's way! I Cor. 14:33

People call it legalism, to PROVE the world has been reached. There's NO OTHER WAY to know if we did our job except to document who hasn't heard, and who has! It doesn't have to be a master list, but overlap is where Swiss cheese holes occur and people fall through eternal cracks to Hell! NO ONE left behind!

Christians in U.S. believe all Americans have heard or have access to the Gospel. NOWHERE does God say make it available! Having a church on every street corner is NOT evangelism! Access is NOT message transmission! God NOWHERE tells ANY lost person to do anything to find the gospel!



WE WILL NOT EVANGELIZE all lost people closest to our church building because we'd rather WAIT, and try to "attract" them, so they don't get turned off to our church, as potential attenders and donors, by presenting the gospel straightforwardly! They miss out, and could die, before then. Gal. 2:14

You DON'T take Hell as literal or serious as it is, if you don't evangelize 41 minimum and 111 maximum lost people, and most in other countries! You DISbelieve THESE verses, Christian! RIP them from your hypocritically carried Bible!: Mt. 8:12, 10:28; Mk. 9:42-48; Lk. 16:23-24; II Pet. 2:4; Jude 1:13

The worst form of hatred is non-evangelism. It is eternal, spiritual murder. The most selfish act any human can commit is NOT evangelizing, as a Christian. The mouth and feet are symbols, because you have to go, and you have to go speak! Yet we hold it in!

youtube.com Keith Green-Asleep In The Light (live)

Keith Green performing "Asleep In The Light" live from Estes Park '78 You can find more information on www.keithgreen.com If you want to buy this DVD go to the online...

Eternally Good News!
(I Corinthians 15:1-4, the Bible)
All [people] have sinned [done wrongly], and fallen short of God's glory [His perfect standard for heaven]. **(Romans 3:23)**
The wages [paycheck] for sin is death, but God's gift is eternal life through Jesus Christ. **(Romans 6:23)**
God proved His love for us, in that while we were yet sinners, Jesus died [on the cross] for us [to pay the price/penalty for our sins]. **(Romans 5:8)**
God so loved the whole world that He gave His only Son [as a sin sacrifice], that whoever believes in Jesus will not perish, but have eternal life [now, and after they die]. **(John 3:16)**
As many people as receive Jesus, to them God gives the power to become children of God [assured of heaven vs. hell], even to those who believe in His name [pray to receive Him]. **(John 1:12)**

We humans deem murder the worst sin. The most harmful and destructive thing any human can do is NOT just kill the body, but kill the soul, by NOT letting people know THIS message! it is the action of inaction that is the severest sin!

God led me to teach "On Hell" in a Sunday School class and all left the building and evangelized in a Wal-Mart parking lot in Katy, TX. DO THE SAME! (2/18/15)

"On Hell" is a lesson available for free at this website's Will You Live Forever? button. IF any pastor or Sunday School teacher will teach it, hearers can't help but go evangelize! I got 100 percent compliance, teaching it! TRY IT!!!

The meaning of life is to find your gift. The purpose of life is to give it away. –**Pablo Picasso**

CHURCH MESSAGE 4: CARNALITY CONDEMNED

(12/27/21-2)

Non-violent and moderate Muslims were roundly and rightly criticized for NOT denouncing terrorists using their religion. Imperfect as we are, EVERY real Christian denounces blatantly or consistently sinning claimers of Christ. They aren't trying to obey God! Rebel enemies

If a believer can't recite 10 Bible verses from memory, NO ONE can say of them, "Thy word I have laid on my heart, that I might not sin against Thee," or 'How can a young man keep his way pure, by guarding it according to Thy word." It requires Bible; no know, no grow! No other way

God will NOT ask Christians, at the Bema Judgment, who was your pastor, or how many times did you hear sermons? He will ask, what did you do with My Son? The Bible is for personal meditation. NO guru required! I Jn. 2:27 Your pastor WON'T be able to help you through that judgment!

Sanctification requires effort. You don't grow by osmosis, or time passing! Discipleship requires a commitment. It is daily. Christians are not disciples, in experience, unless they are committed, daily. If not, the Bible calls them carnal (sinful/fleshly). NOT right with God!

God is NOT a one hour a week experience. He is accessible to real Christians 24/7, seven days a week. IF that's not how you're experiencing Him, and you claim to be a Christian, you are a carnal 1, and need to repent! You are living in open rebellion and sin, displeasing God. Shameful choice!

I have NEVER believed people who claim to be Christians could be deceived, as it takes some belief or courage to claim that. BUT, in politics, I've come to believe people can have false security in their salvation! Deeds don't prove salvation, but their absence raises questions!

I am connected to two of the best churches in the world. I can't speak of others as detailedly. BUT I can say that when you see so many far righters saying and behaving OPPOSITE Jesus, a tank factory produces tanks. What are their churches producing? NOT the intended end product! FAIL!

ANY U.S. pastor who can't observe a noticeable moral difference between a Trump cultist and other GOP's does NOT have discernment, and the Bible has the Bible as the solution to your problem! Heb. 5:14 READ IT for more than sermon prep! You lack judgment. NOT a good trait for any pastor!

U.S. PASTOR: If only for grins, this Sunday, ask the crowd to bow their heads, close their eyes, and ask:

1. Who reads their Bible daily?
2. Who prays daily?
3. Who evangelizes regularly?
4. Who is fully committed to Jesus?

YOU will be SHOCKED!!!

The biblical fear of God, and hatred of sin are NOT prevalent attitudes in U.S. Christianity. We treat Him like Gilligan, our little buddy, and sin like it's a common cold everyone just learns to live with. The Bible teaches BOTH these values! Pv. 1:7, 8:13

You can be a Christian and disbelieve parts of the Bible. Those who don't believe we will face judgment, God punishes sin, God rewards righteousness, sin is evil, goodness is the goal, and all idols are wicked, as is lying, DON'T believe God's word. They disbelieve verses in it! Anathema.

MODERN CHURCH DEFICIENCIES

(2/13/22-2)

You'd have NO idea what church IS, if I didn't give you the thorough picture! You'd ONLY know what you SEE, or what LITTLE you hear in sermons. Christ builds it, and Hell's gates cannot conquer it. Mt. 16:17-19 Where 2-3 Christians are, God is in their midst. Mt. 18:20

Pastors are held accountable (Mt. 18:15-20), as are laymen (church discipline, I Cor. 5). It is NOT corpses or appendages set next to each other on an autopsy table, but body parts working in harmony. Sitting on your duff is NOT that, nor is it using your spiritual gift to edify anyone! Rom. 12:3-8

HOW is ANY Christian using their spiritual gift(s) being a bench warmer on Sunday for 1.2 hours? Instead, we are total strangers sitting next to others! Rom. 14 speaks of stronger and weaker brothers. That would require socializing, to discover the one's offended by the strongers' acts!

Rom. 15:18 Paul's ambition was THOROUGH evangelism and discipleship of all men, as is the church's mission. Col. 1:28; I Cor. 9:22; II Tim. 2:10 99 percent of lost people are OUTSIDE the uncommanded building! Seek out the one lost, and leave the 99 (though the numbers are reversed, today).

Deacons have qualifications, and served in matters LESS than Bible and prayer. Ac. 6 They even engaged DAILY serving widows food, and the church had a widow's list, as a voluntary private safety net! I Tim. 5:1-16 We've outsourced that to government! TRUE religion cares for the widows and orphans. Jas. 1:27 I don't even know one orphan, and it's a collective concern—not a unique ministry for elites to serve in.

Church was collective instruction to maturity in good works, of varying quality. I Cor. 3, Titus; Eph. 4 We DO do the Lord's Supper well, but we couldn't even consider I Cor. 6:1-8, as avoiding Christian lawsuits applied with people who interacted with their fellow church members! We hardly even know each other; much less do business together that can go south!

Do churches encourage singleness, or celibacy (if so called)? I Cor. 7 teaches pure devotion to Christ, which marriage CAN distract from.

Do we have biblical unity, experienced, and do we do all for the good of the other brother? I Cor. 10:23-31

Is our evangelism thorough or intense, like Paul? I Cor. 10:32-33 Do we even know or make any distinctions in women's role in church? I Cor. 11; I Tim. 2:9-15

Are spiritual gifts used as prominently in our church services, like is presented in I Cor. 12-14? Do we know prophecy, to encourage us as a group? I Cor. 15:51-58; I Th. 3:13-18; II Th. 2:1-17

Does any believers' sufferings allow them to comfort others in the church? II Cor. 1

Again, there is absolutely zero church discipline in our churches, as that would be "judging," even though God teaches it! II Cor. 2

Do our churches walk by faith? II Cor. 3:4-4:18 OR, do we compare our church practice by other church's practice, deluding ourselves, sight-walking? II Cor. 10:12

Do our church's members have THIS commitment to evangelism?: II Cor. 5:14-21

Do church staff have THIS attitude toward all members being disciplined?: II Cor. 6:1-7:1 Again, NO church discipline! II Cor. 7:2-16

Does ANY local church share II Cor. 8 as their giving model? We give for OUR church, mainly (SBC Cooperative Program as one good exception). Our churches are private business units, concerned with increasing donations so they can bless our individual church's programs—NOT any struggling churches! You KNOW I'm telling the TRUTH!

I could go on through Gal.-Rev., and show you racial unity in Gal.; collective maturity in Eph. 4; evangelism commitment in Phil. 1; grace giving in Phil. 4; collective discipleship in Col. 3-4; evangelism and discipleship in I Th. 1-2; how church is to be practiced in I Tim.; how pastors are to behave in II Tim. and Tit.

LOVE in Phm.; encouragement to not fall away in Heb. (with warnings). HOW WOULD YOU KNOW ANYONE IS FALLING AWAY, in modern church, when you don't even know them? Maybe if you don't see them in church for awhile? That's just a GUESS! They could be sick, or have changed churches!

Jas. 2 teaches faith with works, especially regarding poor Christians in your church assembly! Jas. 5 speaks of body life, prayer for the sick, public rejoicing and sharing prayer needs, and engaging others' suffering. HOW DOES THIS HAPPEN IN CHURCH, as there is zero Sunday School in the New Testament!

READ I Pet.! It's FULL of ethical injunctions we take personally, but it's written collectively! Do we suffer at all for our faith? Would ANY Christian ever know another one needed to be rebuked that they've lived in sin long enough? I Pet. 4:1-6

Pastors DO shepherd their sheep. I Pet. 5:1-5 Do they preach the Bible/word, or other subject matter? II Tim. 4:2 Do they work hard to preach AND teach, or mainly just preach? Teaching requires understanding, then explaining. Preaching is taking passages and encouraging people based on them. Teaching is harder, and less are to do it. I Tim. 5:17; Jas. 3

READ I Jn. Do you know churches whose laymen interactions are like what's described therein (Ex.: Love vs. hate)? You can't even hate or love, if you hardly know each other!

Is your church living/walking in truth? II-III Jn. Do you have members who are good and bad witnesses to the truth? Do the bad ones ever get reproved? III Jn.

Does your church monetarily support strangers in ministry? II Jn.

Are there ministers in ministry for money, or who are sexual perverts? Jude; II Pet.

Does God see YOUR local church like any of the seven in Rev. 1-3? Jesus sees churches as a collective bunch! What does He see in yours? HOW does yours stack up to this overview list of New Testament church traits? OR, is yours mainly song, sermon and silver, for 1.2 hours a week?

NO WONDER attendance is down, and the U.S. majority doesn't attend! Hard words, but TRUE!!!

Pastors WANT church growth! Do they want it God's way? I JUST detailed a cornucopia of verses that teach laymen what they should be demanding from their church, and participating in achieving. DO YOU, instead, ACCEPT COMPROMISED and CARNAL CHURCHIANITY? Be the solution; NOT the problem!-

One P.S.: HAVE YOU EVER heard ANY sermon in any church that ever detailed what church is supposed to be, biblically? I just taught you what that is. DON'T just be preached to! Be taught! It's more detailed, more lengthy, less emotionally satisfying, but more needed! Preach and teach!

P.S.S.: I Tim. 5:17 indicates pastors are due more money if they also teach. The verse makes it clear that preaching will be their preferred/default mode, but they are to take effort to work hard to also teach! You can't just wing a teaching sermon! Hard studying is required! NOT ad-libbing.

Do you want to know how important pastors teaching (laymen understanding) God's word is to God? Foundational is preaching. II Tim. 4:2 Those who add teaching are due double honor, maybe pay. I Tim. 5:17 There will be fewer of them. Jas. 3:1 Educate; NOT just motivate! God wants Christians smart-er! (2/14/22-2)

IF REVIVAL BROKE OUT

(11/16/21-2)

IF revival broke out in America (it probably won't), what would that look like? Liberals would get the kingdom of God on earth utopia they've sought, and conservatives would have it paid for the way they've always sought, by private donations only. That means, Americas many problems would be fixed.

Diseases researched for eradication, natural disaster amelioration technologies, so they didn't harm mankind. Poverty fixed, so every citizen had food and shelter. I Tim. 6:8 The poor you have with you always, but NOT the severe poor. Mk. 14:7 The rich would obey God (all of them) by generously giving back to the society that allowed them such privilege. I Tim. 6:17-19.

The poor would be taught and motivated to become self-sufficient, responsible adults; not dependent, needy, whiny or leaches to our tax system. II Th. 3:10; Col. 3:23 Charities would coordinate to have zero overlapping functions (waste). Wages would be fair, and management would not get over-paid. Race relations would mimic MLK (judged by the character of one's heart—NOT the color of their skin).

Our economy would BOOM, from innovation, as God is a Creator. PROOF? See our web site and you will nowhere find as many innovative ideas, including over 4500 new product ideas in our four main books! TAKE THAT, Shark Tank! New efficiencies would be reached in business, using technology. World-class education would be available to ALL U.S. kids.

Our borders would only let in people whose job skills we need, and equally GOP- and Dem-leaning types (by examination), so neither major party gained any advantage by disadvantaging the United States with over- or under-immigration, but Goldilocks (just right) immigration. New refugees and migrants would assimilate, grateful to be in the greatest nation on earth. Green energy would prevail, by market forces.

That means less pollution, because we found ways to make such developments profitable; not mandated by Uncle Sam! Many less babies would be murdered out of sight in the mother's womb.

Gay 'couples' would keep their sexuality private and behind closed doors, just as straight people never publicly announce that they're straight! NATO would be expanded, and democracy spread, without any negative trappings of unbridled Capitalism, where people get exploited to cater, UNjustly, mainly to the rich. Levit. 19:15.

People would be free to exercise any or no religion they chose. And that point brings me to why this will never happen, but instead, by prophecy WILL. It would take every claiming Christian doing all four elements of II Chron. 7:14. They will NOT!

Revival starts at every church you see on every street corner in the South, and all the other ones spread across our great land! Politics would be as I exactly describe in all my writings: JUST to all, favoring neither, where all sides win some and lose some through common ground.

Pipe dream, the American Dream as GOD would envision it. Completely doable, but unattainable because of sin within the walls of the Church. GOD is the One saying the blame lies there; NOT this messenger! I Pet. 4:17

HAD real Christians obeyed God's priorities, the past generation/40 years, this described reality would already exist, because all Americans would have been evangelized, all saved ones disciplined, ministry from ones supernatural gifts exercised would be done by all believers, and their efforts would have led the charge to change society to Thy kingdom on earth, as it is in Heaven.

I have been a part of all four of those priority ministries, so no satanic LIAR will EVER tell me it can't be done! Rick Warren daily proves social ministry is possible! He works tirelessly to ensure food supplies to the world's poor, through garden growing plots of land.

NO American need go round hungry, with this solution, or beg for bread (which NO Christian should ever have to do, as God supplies for His children. Phil. 4:19; Ps. 37:25). Entire neighborhoods heard the gospel in Waco, TX, in 1978 or 1979.

Baylor students got disciplined through Campus Crusade and the Navigators. I couldn't get EITHER of those ministries even to CONTACT my eldest when he attended there, two years ago! He wasn't one of the cherished and targeted frat rats, I was told, in more religious terminology!

It's the same SATANIC belief system that believes you NEED a Tim Tebow, a Tony Dungy to speak at your church, and a Christian in Hollywood, as sheep follow icons. NOWHERE in Scripture is this idea taught—period! Evangelism is 1:1. The entire zip code of 76116 has been entirely evangelized by members of my alma mater, @swbts!

As D.L. Moody said, "It can be done, it must be done, it will be done." That attitude must be felt by every American Christian.

Sadly, it's hardly even spoken of in Christian circles! So we find ourselves in a broken, divided, hated-filled country; everyone at each other's throats, stressed out, politically polarized, led by some of the most corrupt liars in man's history.

ALL because since 1980, churches have not avidly pursued:

1. Thorough evangelism of the lost
2. Thorough disciplining of Christians
3. Body life/spiritual gifts in ministry and
4. Social ministry/blessing society

I am NOT teaching non-Christians to loathe Christians. I am placing the blame for society's many ills precisely where God places it, with one BIG caveat. We also know, as prophecy approaches, sin will be increased! Mt. 24:12; II Tim. 3:1-7 Welcome to THAT generation! DO II Chron. 7:14

AS GOES THE CHURCH, SO GOES THE CULTURE

(12/25/21-2)

The moral condition of America is a DIRECT result of the spiritual condition of the Church! I have said this for DECADES! When pastors abandoned EDBS priorities, for church growth and mega churches (1978-1984/5), The Apostasy process began! II Chron. 7:14 is our ONLY hope!

My sermon I would give at a church, on the campaign trail: EDBS is God's priorities! Proof? E-Lk. 19:10 D-Mt. 28:19-20; II Tim. 2:2 B-Eph. 4:11-16; Ro 12:3-8 S-Ac. 10:38. II Chron. 7:14; I Pet. 4:17 Then verbally describe biblical politics to them!

An idol is ANYTHING valued as higher priority than God. Voting to enable all these sins was selling one's soul to satan! NO sermons EVER teach this TRUTH! The F Joe Biden crowd MUST be evangelized, or disciplined, if saved, PASTORS! "Losing!" II Chron. 7:14

I am convinced many pastors don't see the problem of all the division, hatred, fighting, slandering and attempts to dominate or own their political opponents. IF this is true, pastors need to be disciplined, if not evangelized. The Apostasy of prophecy has already started! Fall-aways.

PRAYER, ANSWERED

(2/7/22-2)

I cannot believe You overlook all the evils done in your Name! It is amazing how patient You are. WHERE is the righteous indignation You used to demonstrate in the Old Testament? It is a major change to the New!

The Tribulation will have no one doubting its morality and need!

So sin increases, without repercussions, will show the JUSTICE of that 7-year period?

Exactly.

Can YOU imagine how bad things have to get until most humans will admit sin is a problem? Delusion, ignoring, ignorance, self as an idol—these blind people to sins reality! Judgment is coming.

Good to know there will be some justice someday!

I've said you're impatient! You don't know My eternal plan as to timing. Do you REALLY want every lost person to go to Hell, if I were to start the Day of the Lord today?

They don't automatically go, but can get saved then!

More difficultly.

I wasn't asking for the Tribulation, but judgment!

Yes, but that can mean deaths, which means automatic Hell, for many who'd die. Have your people evangelized them—ever? Y'all don't even know that answer!

So judgment is delayed so evangelism MIGHT occur?

Exactly! II Pet. 3

DO YOU REALLY believe any Christian or church or denomination or country is EVER going to evangelize every lost person in their own sphere of influence, no matter its size?

I have a remnant. They would, if organized, inspired, and equipped, financially and with technology and materials!

ONLY them!

You all NEED to start ignoring the carnal majority and unevangelistic super majority, and learn how I multiply fish and bread, miraculously, and follow the example of Acts, where ~120+ turned the world upside down! You KEEP hoping for church renewal, then social revival. You ONLY need to concern yourself with finding the remnant! They need no more participants, as such aren't expected! They need:

1. Prayer
2. Money
3. Organizing
4. Technology
5. Materials
6. Inspiring
7. RESULTS! Do you want to identify them all?

(yes)

Make a public call for Josh 24:15, if ever given media access. Do so in churches, if ever given access to speak. Use advertising to get people to your writings, including TV and billboards. YOU can't convince anyone, individually, as you are but one. Get them to My messages! The remnant CAN complete the Great Commission! The Southern Baptists, alone, with aid from Bible church and Charismatics, could do the job! You have ties to all three, as your only denominations you've been part of! YOU see and think maybe five lost people per laymen reached. I see FEW laymen reaching thousands! YES, laborers are few, so pray! Prayer is the missing ingredient! Even with NO laborers, if I answer those prayers, the remnant can do the job!

BUT, I don't think there are many who even care, unless they can profit off the effort!

Maybe not in percent, but small percents can mean large numbers! Identify them! ALL it takes is the few doing the work of the not so few! Paul did it! I Cor. 15:10; Col. 1:24 FORGET fair share! Do MORE than your fair share! Let Me lay it out:

- A) Find all evangelistic Christians
- B) Assign territories, so overlap doesn't waste limited resources
- C) Use technologies
- D) Pray for the effort
- E) Track/document results, to know what's left to do
- F) Use accurate materials
- G) Let the carnals fund the effort, as they won't join it! Senders vs. sent, from stubbornness and fear sins! Use least-cost methods! IF you were to have My materials get known, that would help, and cost nothing for people to access by the web! Now that you're down to one website, even more efficient! Get the gospel prominent on that website; NOT just on Twitter or Facebook! Advertise it as if it is running for office! It has the answers! Treat it like product promotion.

Please explain how it could be done, specifically. I do not have the time or calling to head such a thing up!

You provide the blueprint. You do have enough on your plate. HERE is that model:

1. Identify all evangelists, professional and amateur.
2. Gather them, in person or electronically, to discuss the issue. Their careers are based on models that don't address the bigger picture, individually; just as parts/cogs in the wheel!

Teach them Paul's mindset for the church and world, through this message. II Cor. 11:28; Ac. 20:26. When you know all the remnant's numbers, you divide and conquer. Obviously, saved people don't need evangelism. Have all born again people self-identify, perhaps by a red dot on their front door, or have pastors ensure all their members and attendees are evangelized, once, MINIMUM, now/soon.

Then the remnant can pass by those people! Many lost people have heard! They need to hear again, but those who never have are priority.

1. It's dangerous work! It can be against the law. It can cause jail time. Use technology; even robots and drones, as needed. Get this message to every soul! Be creative/crafty.

There are remnant pastors and churches who will engage this mission, if it's organized and professional enough to be credible! FORGET the every farmer till your own soil strategy. You've proved few will ever do it. Get the remnant to do all the work. I will judge the others!

DON'T do evangelism crusades and revival meetings before Christians, as a major facet. Reach the lost! The remnant has to identify all lost people (especially those who have never heard), and get My message to them, verbally or with materials or air wave broadcasts, or social media, or tract drops, or radio waves, or major news events that gain global media attention, or whatever way I lead individuals within the remnant. Find the remnant first.

Do You actually mean myself find them?

NO. You present this blueprint. Those in the remnant will warm to it; all others think it impossible, or unneeded. ALWAYS remember Hell! It is worth the effort, and I didn't lie and I wasn't joking with My Great Commission! My Son didn't die in vain, as a joke, or to do all the work that's needed to get all to Heaven. YOU, Christians, are My feet and hands, and especially My mouth, for now. Do your job, REMNANT! Remember that term! These words are nonsense to those under judgment, among My people! Likely a majority! Overlook and LEAVE the b-st-ard children! [Heb. 12:8 term!] Let there be a separation, not a confrontation. Just abandon hopes for more workers, except through prayer! The 10/40 Window first and foremost! Like C.T. Studd, SEE the need! Your eyes are blind (most of you). You hear sermons that don't stick. There's NO action steps stemming from even great sermons! FIND THE GLOBAL REMNANT who don't need to be convinced! Organize their efforts. Do you people NOT see you have random, sporadic, disorganized, overlapping, hugely gapped, chaotic, symbolic token evangelism efforts, world-wide? IS THAT TAUGHT IN MY GREAT COMMISSION? Do I say it is impossible to do, with Me? Where is your faith! Prove it! Mt. 19:26 You claimed children ACT like I lie, or joke, or Hell is fake, or death can't happen today, or the Tribulation can't start today! That is practicing UNbelief, and denial of Scripture. You REALLY should tear up old, used Bibles in public, to demonstrate how My people treat the Good Book's Great Commission! Burn Bibles, with local permits! Ronnie Reagan would gladly unite with you over that! Make a public spectacle! Ac. 26:26 Cause a stir, when you are made to run. Yes, I know it's not really your nature or interest to be public, but you have been called!

#Tears I never knew You knew!

YES, I know you don't like attention. I NEED you to get it for My causes! It may run against your nature, but My way is not always easy! Stretch your faith. Do what's uncomfortable and unnatural. Decide and force yourself to accept public attention deflected and directed towards Me. You can do it. For the sake of the eternal kingdom, and the billions heading to Hell, wouldn't you, for a time (1.3 years) be willing to even make a fool of yourself, if that's what it took to garner public media attention for such a cause as this?

You know our question's answer! What did I pray in 1978? Anything, anywhere.
I still recall the second floor staircase platform (concrete) on some wing of the Science building at Baylor, late at night, full of tears, when I made that commitment, devastated over the loss of the gal I thought I'd marry!

I remember it too! Mk. 10:29 Do YOU remember Me giving you that verse?

Yes, and I wrote it in my quiet time journal, long since lost.

Is it a lie?

No.

Have I ever failed you?

No, but many delays!

Can I raise anyone up?

Able to; haven't ever been led as to how!

I will show you how! Get a manager and backers, then push the website! IF you place a remnant blueprint as a prominent portion, like you just did the gospel, can you imagine how that could be used globally?

I can, but You have never led to me having any notoriety beyond VIPs on Twitter!

I can, I will. Be patient. Get the blueprint in print! SUMMARY:

1. Identify all needy lost people (avoid all Christians)
2. Identify all workers (i.e., the remnant)
3. Pray
4. Use all means to get message to all in number one, ASAP
5. Let all others FEEL they're part, by funding this! #EndOfStory Go publish the plan!

Books Update first pages?

YES. Prominence! Duh

DID YOU THINK your foot problem was only physical?

Yes.

It's a symbol of evangelism lack crippling My church! Rom. 10 I just gave you the cure, physically and spiritually. People can't follow Me and not be made fishers of men. Walking requires able feet, using mouth and foot; NOT hoof-in-mouth! HOW MANY YEARS have Will You Live Forever? button's materials on the remnant completing the great Commission been avail for Christians to learn?

Since 2005, or so!

Has it been implemented?

HARDLY!

How many people are in Hell, now, because of that? Will you all wait even more 17 year periods? You need that website promoted! That is priority one, when you run. I will make you run, if you get cold, hurting feet!

Thanks! I need that assurance I will do what I say, because You make me do what You make me say!

Get the website promoted. It solves almost everything!

Will do. When?

Three months before, or whenever your manager tells you is best. Get a good one. You can have the cheapest campaign—ever! Just national TV ads promoting it, you as its author and the candidate (secondarily). They read it, game over. Don't, game on! Find a manager and backers soon!

(OK?)

You haven't contacted enough of them. You have a list of backers. You only tried one. Managers you can research on Google. Get the backers, and money-hungry managers will come out of the woodworks. You won't appear viable, to most. They don't trust Me!

I'm not even sure You can pull this off!

Doubter!

Agreed.

Trust My leading! Make an argument, 1-page long, then present it to the right bunch I lead you to.

I don't believe they'll respond. One bugged out, apparently forever. He had been here a bunch!

Doubter, believe!

Ugh. OK. Ugh.

I DON'T believe that plan will ever be done. That's because you are basing that opinion on your experience, walking by sight of past efforts. What can I do, if the information got into the right hands?

Anything.

Trust My skills, not current-state practice!

~OK!? You'd have to change many hearts!

You do NOT need to stress over implementing that plan, anytime soon, if ever. Maybe in retirement. Lay out the plan, and accountability ensues if it's not done, but known about. One church you know has done well more than their share. ALL others need to do their part. Thankful for the stress relief. Do you know pastors in other nations?

Three maximum, likely only one.

Then HOW can you assume all behave in evangelism like they do in Laodicea? They even send missionaries to America! It's getting that global plan to all nations that matters; NOT ego-centrally focused on America!

OK.

Many pastors say, "I'm a pastor/shepherd of the sheep—NOT an evangelist." LOOK at the Good Shepherd, Who LEFT the 99 to find the one lost lamb. HOW MANY lost souls are within walking distance of the sheep pen? Jesus didn't invite them to the pen, but went to them!

8. CHURCH GROWTH

1. How to Maximize Your Church
2. Church Purge
3. Biblical Church Growth (I)
4. Small Church Growth
5. Church Growth Man's Way

HOW TO MAXIMIZE YOUR CHURCH

(5/19/21-2)

How churches can maximize money intake:

1. Prayer in faith
2. Minimize expenses
3. Bivocational
4. Teach Spirit-led grace giving
5. Mature up believers (carnals are less interested in funding God's work)
6. Transparent budgets
7. Attract MORE members! (MANY ways to do this)

How churches can attract MORE attenders:

1. Smart church name
2. Attractive building
3. Ministries that HELP the community
4. Welcoming, loving environment
5. BE the New Testament church, gathered, in practice! IT worked, in Acts! Growth was continual!
6. EVANGELIZE!
7. Disciple!

CHURCH PURGE

(2/1/22-2)

I'm 'gonna be foolish (II Cor. 11:1): IF any pastor preaches excellently, also can teach (at least some) does things with quality and professionalism, accurately explains the Bible, and lives the life, WHY would you go anywhere else? My two churches should have 500K members, each! Seek quality.

IMO, one of the two churches I attend should open smaller satellite versions with streaming telescreens, for people unwilling to attend a large crowd. Maybe home churches, so no costs, up front. From what I've experienced, anyone wanting quality and Bible SHOULD and would leave lesser churches!

I have a universal church mindset in life. I don't promote religious businesses! Gods people, universal, NEED discipling, and exhortation to evangelism. If they don't get that where they attend, sheep stealing is HOLY! God's values matter more than man's income! Technology allows such gains!

I'd be spiritually vs. emotionally DISappointed if Gateway and Prestonwood don't EQUAL Pastor Cho's church in So Korea, in 10 years! I've met enough know little, biblically DISqualified "pastors" that if they DON'T lose all their members, an injustice has occurred. I care about Christians and justice!

IT'S UNACCEPTABLE for ANY church to be a business for people who like to talk! God has a blueprint and job description for pastors, and if they don't obey/heed it, they're wolves, tares or Jude and II Pet. false profits (prophets). I'll tell every believer I know to leave unbiblical churches!

If Prestonwood and Gateway Church don't reach 500K-1.5M members, this next decade, it will be because carnal Christians ACCEPT unbiblical and sub-par church practice and ministers. Let pastors suffer financial loss, if they do work NOT Gods way! I want 10 campuses for my home church!

When I run, in the strangest irony ever, I will speak about what biblical church is, what God's priorities are for churches, and what elder qualifications entail! THAT will make me REALLY popular (sarcasm); No matter. God's values trump other interests or concerns!

I will repeat for a third time (I've NEVER done that): Prestonwood and Gateway MUST have 500K members in one decade, or Christians in America are accepting sub-par church and minister practice. That doesn't mean there aren't equally excellent pastors. ALL of them should get all the real Christians!

My point is I want to see churches led by carnal ministers ENDED, and laymen who accept unbiblical church practice to have to find another church that isn't that way! Sheep steal from the wolves! That's an honorable effort. Save the sheep, and leave the 99 to do so! Three times I've said 500K!

Preach and be paid is NOT a fully biblical value system. Come and hear as the layman's duty is NOT a fully biblical value system! Churchianity is satanic, as it robs Christians and lost people knowing what God has to offer them to observe and experience! It represents Him wrongly! That's sin!

Gateway already has home church cells. Livestream to homes, and identify where their members live, outside driving range. Have community in other cities and states, who worship at our church. Gateway should go global, but NOT with his son at the helm, IMO! Prestonwood, too... global.

I'M NOT speaking of TV, internet and radio access. ACTUAL church gatherings in Cambodia, China, Laos, etc., where Christians who want biblical church see live telecasts of these two churches, GATHERED, vs. family at a time at own home. Have homes that have other families come to share the experience.

The TEMPTATIONS to believe you need to buy real estate and structures. Use the Acts home church model! We possess technology to make this work! I'm NOT speaking numbers, either, but numbers of people experiencing biblical church! I WANT you taking members from lesser churches.

Competition either makes lesser pastors improve, or get a secular job! I'm NOT speaking of undercutting godly ministers, but the ones who just babble, with little knowledge, and don't do EDDBS priorities. I want a cleansing, a purge, a dividing line drawn between who's for God, and whose faking God!

I 100 percent understand y'all's sermons already reach foreign nations. I am speaking of three or more together, gathered in my name, on the other end of your broadcasts! House churches that could morph into satellite branch churches in foreign countries. NOT just TV and radio signals! Get it?

I'm NOT saying make the lead pastors extremely wealthy! I Tim. 6:17-19 I'm saying if a church practices excellent biblical model, it should be imitated, or joined, to do away with the lesser and frauds; NOT the godly men who can adopt better practices, if encouraged. Not firing them all.

The action step is if churches (pastors) reject EDDBS, parishioners should reject going there! I can't visit every church, to see how well they're doing. Laymen NEED to be educated about EDDBS, and in some very odd way, I'll do that in a campaign! Rebel pastors WON'T 'wanna vote for me! FINE!

The Bible is CLEAR: Choose ye THIS day whom you will serve! Half-hearted, or less than God's standard of church practice or minister qualifications HAS to be called out, publicly, in service to Christ! NOT doing so would be dereliction of duty! We've tolerated just OK far too long!

I'm SURE Joel Osteen establishes cell churches, using technology and city-based events. He is a FRAUD, IMO. HOW can so many be so duped? PMA and motivational speaker. NOT doing EDBS well, or deep, or much evangelism or discipling. This MUST be exposed and called out, folks! Happy to do so.

I am saying Joel Osteen needs to repent! I am more than happy to tell it to his smiley, rosy cheeked face! I am also saying BOTH churches, above, will be under God's judgment if they continue far right political antics, like supporting Trumpism and Unjustly stacking SCOTUS!

BIBLICAL CHURCH GROWTH (I)

(2/5/22-2)

EVERY biblical church NEEDS to have an online church (livestreamed), because some people will now just attend remotely, but from anywhere, so you can garner new members from any city or country! Virtual members can be ministered to, and yield donations, even if you never meet them!

Since church members can live anywhere, today, why wouldn't mega churches FULLY evangelize MANY neighborhoods in many cities (home missions trips), and pick up electronic home church members from interested converts, so THEY lead in global evangelism? ANY area for evangelism and members!

IMO, every mega church has to have smaller venues for people scared by large gathering, but liking their music and pastor, by telescreen (or 3-D holograph). Give the majority in any city what set-up they want, if they want your church in their town, electronically, with occasional pastor visits.

Churches can increase membership by enticing/luring Christians from other churches, or the "unchurched," IF evangelism isn't how they gain members. Many lost people will remain lost, so growth comes from these three main sources, or members' family expansion.

Update #1

(2/10/22-2)

I applied for, and didn't get a mega church growth/strategy position—IMAGINE THAT! They must have hired a less-qualified person, because LOOK at this vision for EVERY church:

SO LONG AS the church is practicing God's priorities, and church as He describes, including the pastor giving back significantly (I Tim. 6:17-19), the WORLD is the limits!

Pastor Cho had 500,000 members, last time I checked in on them (late 1990's). Dr. Young (Second Baptist, Houston) had first dibs on Silicon Valley 3-D holograph technology.

Gateway DFW has home cell churches arranged by viewers gathering!

Osteen (who does NOT do biblical sermonizing or ministry priorities, nearly as well) hosts meetings/rallies in other cities, to gen up more members.

Fellowship Church, DFW, has a London, and maybe Florida location. My point is my two churches could EASILY use their TV and radio airwaves to grow BIBLICAL churches in other nations, and U.S. states, especially tracking the fastest-growing areas, like Utah, DFW, and anywhere else there's fast population growth. It would and should NOT be based on a single person's influence, but the church model being biblical!

"Sheep stealing" is harmful to smaller churches and struggling pastors (often bivocational), but it is NOT wrong if those churches AREN'T doing God's EDBS priorities! What's wrong is churches NOT doing church as God designed it! I believe it's holy to give more laymen chances to experience biblical church!

Dr. Youngs video livestream concept from the late 1990s (when I interviewed there) allows this expansion. And I am NOT just speaking of this list of U.S. cities: <https://quickenloans.com/learn/fastest-growing-cities-in-us...> Pastors put out of or hurt in their business might start doing church Gods way, or go on staff at the BIG box churches.

And these home cells can be virtual, or gatherings in homes in cities. Eventually, rented space on Sundays (like school buildings, or abandoned strip centers, or even office buildings, as the pandemic has so many workers now working at home). I also believe these mega churches should offer smaller venues, permanently, just as I attended a smaller gathering for 15+ years, of a mega church.

I am NOT saying we are competitors, but co-laborers. Mega churches have a Bible duty to help other churches achieve equality of opportunity (II Cor. 8-9), but I know for a FACT that MOST churches are all about a sermon and a salary, and that's NOT God's top concerns!

And so long as ANY pastor models his church after the crowd/sheep, THIS verse condemns them!: II Cor. 10:12 I even know one pastor who speaks English sermons to Spanish-speaking laymen, using technology, like at the U.N. WHY NOT my two churches having global satellite branches? Prestonwood and Gateway

Sermons could be translated with subtitles, or I am certain there's technology to translate live, just as I observe that technology on 90 Day Fiancé, where the dweeby-looking chrome dome dude caught a decently hot Latina, and speaks to her through his smart phone (if I recall who it was).

3-D holograph HAS to have significantly advanced from when Ed Young envisioned it nearly 25 years ago! It doesn't even have to be that fancy! Gateway has multiple DFW campuses watching on livestream. It turns some members away, from the size (I know a couple), so offer smaller venues, where staff pastors actually know their congregation, individually, as shepherds are to do.

My point is that growth is FAR beyond what you have imagined or envisioned! If pastor Paul Yongii Cho had nearly 500K, when I was at Baylor, why not bring theologically sound and excellent sermons, and church practice that's founded upon EDBS priorities, to other countries, not even the predominantly English-speaking ones?

NOW are you surprised I was never offered a job at that mega church hiring for a church/growth strategist? I am! They must have doubted I'm the World's Most Innovative Man! And I suffer in sales, struggling in a field I despise. Job's lot in life, I guess? Never so much as even a rejection letter, or one interview!

Finally, it cannot become a cult of personality, but a preaching and pastoring TEAM!

Update #2

(2/10/22-2)

IF this model became a way for us to have more multi-millionaire pastors, paying nothing in taxes (as a church), and hiding their donation amounts or percents, I 100 percent retract and oppose every warping of this 3am vision, and would publicly fight it tooth and nail! God's way! NOT the devils! I Tim. 6:17-19

P.S.: I have said for decades, smaller churches MUST unite churches, to survive the trend toward BIG box, with amenities they can't compete with! Or, do BIBLICAL bivocational work! I know One pastor who has GIVEN AWAY over \$2 million to the poor, because he's GOOD at home flipping/tent making!

I am the MOST fierce opponent of the church growth movements apostasy to biblical Christianity, using secular methods to make pastors less broke! I am NOT opposed to BIBLICAL churches expanding unceasingly! If they embrace II Chron. 7:14 and EDBS priorities, take them world-wide, ASAP!

ANYTHING to cause pastors to complete the Great Commission, funding and cooperating with the ~2700 full-time evangelists of the Lausanne Conference, including scooping up as many converts as virtual church members thereafter—I DON'T CARE! They're getting BIBLICAL church, and all are being reached!

Bivocational has been anathema to so many for so long, yet I have had to do it my entire adult lifetime! YOU are no better than me, and I may even know the New Testament better than you, and I'm a layman, so WHY SHOULD YOU BE OFF THE HOOK FROM EARNING YOUR KEEP SECULARLY, TOO?

As I said the other night, one pastor resigned, because his people "wouldn't obey him," and complained to me, "they don't even meet my needs." WHAT A WARPED UNDERSTANDING OF CHURCH! God meets your need, He teaches bivocational, and you are to SERVE—not be obeyed like a dictator.

In one short post, I am calling for there to be a Red Sea parting of the ways between biblical pastors and churches, from all others! II Cor. 6:17; Josh. 24:15-16 Let the compromised churches crumble, and the Bible-prioritized ones flourish WELL beyond a 500K standard of the early 1980's!

Pastor Cho's South Korean church was that big AN ENTIRE GENERATION AGO (40 years). Could anyone mouth, "resting on your laurels?" It should be TRIPLE that size, by now, but ONLY if it's practicing biblical priorities and pastor practice! I Tim. 6:17-19, etc.; NOT otherwise.

One important update: BIG churches should do significant social ministry, especially to the poor, or government can tell they're in business for profits. Where they plant satellite venues can indicate it's for pastors pleasure, like exotic venues, and tax avoidance for business is immoral! 501C-3!!!

SMALL CHURCH CHURCH GROWTH

(2/10/22-2)

Now let's give a vision of hope for "ma and pa" shop (smaller) churches:

1. We are NOT competitors, but co-laborers. I Cor. 3:9
2. Biblical church practice had concern for ALL churches, and equality between excess and lack. II Cor. 8; Ac. 2, 4, etc.
3. We are NOT operating as the first century did on these matters, especially in a Capitalist democracy.
4. Bivocational was good enough for Paul, who out-did all of us, possibly put together, so don't be above that, through pride.
5. You have growth potential among those who like everyone knowing everyone, and knowing much of their business!
6. IF you own a small building, you have no room for growth, unless it expands. You have to target who might visit, and what they'd be looking for if they came, and stayed.

7. Hopefully, you're doing EDBS priorities, and content with whatever God brings as a result! Not all are called to have LARGE churches. Faithfully serve God and your members, knowing the reward is truly on the other side.
8. You could combine meetings with another small church, and tag team preaching, every other Sunday.
9. Use livestreaming, to reach global potential members!
10. Your building can be a turn off to new visitors! Rundown, old, cracked/unpaved rock parking lot. And the members being a few families and friends can detract growth! WHO wants to be the stranger at a family reunion?
11. Start home cell churches! MINISTER to neighbors! Meet needs; be of benefit to your community.
12. Improve your sermon skills! If you are boring, awkward as a speaker, folksy, uneducated in content, or unprofessional, you will remain small! Practice like you're preaching before millions! IF your skill is honed well enough, people will find out about it!

John Bisagno said get a pastor burning for Jesus, and crowds will come to see the fire.

John Wesley said, 'Light yourself on fire with passion and people will come from miles to watch you burn.'

Have zeal and excitement. Mt. 6:33 promises if you do church God's way, He will bless you! Do EDBS priorities WELL.

You need a lucrative secular skill, so you'd never be 100 percent dependent upon your members' faithful donations. On a side note, I would NEVER step foot in a small church, to consider membership. I've been raised on large churches since 1974! It's NOT their "amenities," but my comfort zone!

I'm from Houston and Dallas. BIG cities, big churches. I also don't want everyone knowing my every move, or all about my life business. That's what I use Twitter for! With 1.5 seminary degrees, and 5+ books on the Bible, I'm pickier than most about who teaches me what. MOST aren't like that!

Remember the reward is afterlife payback, and DO EDBS priorities well, and I am convinced if God doesn't double your size, He will double your ability to do a tent-making craft well, and be rewarded accordingly. You didn't enter the ministry to get rich, or you were sinning, anyway! I pray for you! Be blessed.

NON-mega church pastors have legitimate concerns about their salaries' size.

1. Trust God to meet your needs. That doesn't mean all your wants.
2. The more mature your members get, the more interested in the cause they should be! The more carnal, the more shallow their commitment.

JUST as in politics, self-sufficiency is the answer for Christians, ultimately. We, generally, oppose handouts, and no church wants to send their donations to others, getting nothing from doing so but a good feeling. Find enough people believing in you to pay you enough.

Have a draw; have an appeal, to "lure" more people who might give! People don't 'wanna give up hard-earned money! Taxes are exhibit A. Have a vision worthy "buying" into!

I, myself, could live my entire rest of life off just myself and God, and be content! Have something that makes members want to come!

I have NEVER deemed by near 24 full-time years doing God's work as a "tithe" substitute (sweat equity), but IF I believed 10 percent was required for New Testament Christians (I do NOT, because it's NOT in the New Testament), I could never give a dime, and have a clear conscience. FEW are so situated! They SHOULD give!

And it's NOT hypocrisy for me to tell them so! Tithers probably haven't sacrificed the money I have been led to! The point is, teach your audience to give as the Spirit leads. It's NOT a percent. It's an impression, a conviction, an unction/urging He alone gives. Teach them how to sense it!

PURE MATH says the more the merrier for your budget! Logic says if one sets up shop in an affluent neighborhood, meeting budget should be easier with smaller numbers. If you're in a poor area with poor numbers, worst case scenario, financially, absent God! Consider bivocational!

I have ONLY had 1.5 years of my life getting paid to do ministry! I also got an "anonymous" \$1K donation, one time, from a BFF. My entire adult life has been bivocational! I will NEVER let anyone complain about bivocational, or that I don't tithe! Never! They'd lose that argument on day one.

The old adage is "where God guides, He provides." I NEVER found ANY financial backing to be a full-time evangelist! Maybe God has another way, someday, where that could be achieved. If you're to be a pastor, trust Him; not the parishioners. They're tools/instruments of His provision! He does the supplying.

And for the mega churches which AREN'T doing ministry God's way, I pray and even ask their members to bring the endeavor to a halt, until that changes! Mid-sized churches can grow (if desired), but even if numbers stay stagnant, never let your EDBS become so, especially evangelism! Do it even if NO ONE ever joins your church!

You AREN'T to win souls so you can win a bigger salary! You're supposed to care that they're going to Hell. Christ solved that problem, and commanded you to be part of their solution, through speaking! Do what God commands, and He will bless you!

On pastor pay: I Cor. 9:14, 18; I Tim. 5:17; Ac. 18:3 If Paul restrained his full rights, so ought we; were not better than him. Bivocational should NEVER affect qualifications, like being more secular than Paul! Teach and preach, consider a part-time job, and then the members are how (i.e., the instruments through whom) God supplies.

I've said this for DECADES: Help your members have better pay at work, and you deserve better pay in the ministry! You can do that several ways. I'm NOT 'gonna spoon feed you all the answers. Zig Ziglar said, "You can get what you want when you help others get what they want!" #JustDoIt, pastors!

IF pastors were EXPERTS at investing, money saving purchases, and increasing one's income, they would EASILY get a 10 percent boost by grace (vs. law-forcing tithes), by helping people live the same standard (or less), for less, to supply their funding, by blessing parishioners! Make or save people your budget!

I'll say again, mega churches planting new satellites NEED to consider people who don't like large crowds. I know FEW people who like it so small that everyone knows your business, like in small towns, but have some happy medium-sized campuses, livestreamed from the big box! Large is fine by me.

And IF ANY-sized church has any members with large, nice homes, seek to establish a Sunday viewing event/house church there. The environment is paid for, attractive, fellowship and friendships occur, people aren't lone wolves watching live streams, and the church grows through technology.

I could NEVER work for a small church (unless 'forced' by a calling), because the things I know, that aren't taught that often, are valuable enough to me they need to get to the masses. Perhaps that's why God had me write, and NOT remain a pastor!? Maybe even evangelist aspirations through that, if the information gets known?

Update

Let's view church from a lost mindset: Religious people gather to sing AND hear moral lectures, then give money for that "privilege." It probably seems odd! What is it they get from being together, especially if they don't hardly know people they sit next to, as spectators?

IF you do a study of the New Testament, to see what God says church is, you'll see it's NOT 100 percent what we see today! When will that change if ever, and why won't it, if it never does?

I find it funny any person could chide or criticize any Americans who aren't church-goers, if they're lost. WHAT would make them get into that habit/practice? America has no laws to attend, and the tradition was decades ago, and maybe when there were more Christians(?). It's not a natural choice.

I would criticize churches "attracting" visitors by entertainment, food or dating opportunities, because evangelism then discipling is where church comes in, but churches SHOULD be a great place for singles to meet a godly spouse, IMO. It's where I met mine! Second Baptist, Houston.

IF doing church by livestream is as acceptable for some people, who never attend (apart from those who can't), one could rightly/logically ask what is the perk of gathering together? That's NOT two or three gathered together, except in spirit. Is being there no different, spiritually?

There is zero "amenity" any mega church offers that has me go there! For me it is only biblical, excellent sermons, great music, and being used to large gatherings, coming from two large hometowns.

Small churches should strive for excellence! Quality attracts, at least attracts myself. Song, sermon and silver is NOT the same! Biblical church has body life, which CANNOT be emulated by livestream! Christians using spiritual gifts to edify others. Unless you've seen it, you'll never miss it, as you don't even know it exists, if you never read about it in Scripture. It HAS to have in-person relating! NOT spectating!

EDBS priorities: LEARN them; READ the Bible! They're in there! Biblical church is pastors training laymen to:

1. Fully evangelize their share, individually and collectively
2. Disciple and be disciplined, relationally
3. Engage their gift(s) in ministry, and
4. Engage society impacting social ministry of their choice

Contrarily:

1. Little-to-no evangelism Christians are sinning
2. Undisciplined Christians are carnal
3. Unministering believers (using their gifts) are unfruitful, and
4. Christians doing no social ministry are backslidden!

CHURCH GROWTH MAN'S WAY

(2/12/22-2)

HERE's how CHURCHIANITY does church growth: Imitate successful businesses! Advertise, have members wear church promo T-shirts, invite famous people to attract a crowd. One church bemoaned there weren't many celebrity Christians, and we should target evangelizing sports celebrities. APOSTATE!

Church growth is VERY simple!

1. Pray and be Spirit-filled
2. Evangelize
3. Mature Christians up (including daily quiet times)
4. Have body life
5. Impact your community for good things

That's God's way; not always man's!

WHY do you want to grow? What's your number one motivation? Money, or ministry/souls saved/God's will? HONEST answers only, please!

HERE's how fraud Osteen grows a church:

Positive mental attitude motivational speeches with a VERY limited number of Bible verses (cherry-pic, vs. whole counsel of God) and subjects! Smile like a Cheshire cat, with rosy cheeks. Tell people it's always positive/good, and 'gonna get better. Require 10 percent to be a member (in earlier days?).

NEVER address sins, exegetically preach, teach doctrine, call people to serious commitment and sacrifice (except to pay him), make people FEEL good, happy, hopeful, always awaiting the coming payoff. Ear tickle!

I am convinced sight-walking is why America has churchianity! If you NEVER learn what the Bible teaches church is to be, you ASSume it's to be what every church does, especially if they do about the same things! That's NOT faith-walking! WHO CARES, if you live in ignorance and rebellion?

READ the book of Acts! Society KNEW what Christians were doing and were up to! NOT SO, today, except in politics!

HERE is how you know church isn't like the New Testament: ASK LOST PEOPLE what they know or have experienced about their nearest church.

U.S. evangelism is OFTEN Christians HOPING lost people notice their deeds, or church events; NOT having personal communication with them, personally, about Heaven, eternity or the gospel.

Trying to get you to see them, vs. ensuring you hear the message! ICHABOD and ANATHEMA! This is a 9-year old tweet: MUCH U.S. evangelism is like a salesman on your lawn, in uniform, with a badge ASSUMING you see him and know what he wants (Ex.: "I evangelize by my deeds"). (12/1/13)

One of Satan's greatest victories is "Christians" believing if they actually spoke with lost people near their church building, that might "turn them off." You're NOT speaking to them is turning them to Hell, guaranteed, foolish ones! You're NOT commanded to turn on lost people, do-do's.

Update

I am NOT a hypocrite with my recent church growth and "sheep stealing position! I oppose growth for growth's or money's sake, and luring Christians from other churches. But growth from doing church God's way, and people changing churches to more biblically-prioritized churches I TOTALLY support!

And as I have seen some mega churches become MORE biblically prioritized, and many churches doing LITTLE evangelism, I am 100 percent for the former's growth! MOST Americans (~63 percent) DON'T go to church. The market for growth is Christians, unless you evangelize!

If you don't care that people are going to Hell (our actions show we don't), sinfully/carnally evangelize them, knowing they may attend church, thereafter! Paul rejoiced even when sin-tainted evangelism was done (NOT rejoicing in the sin)! Phil. 1:17 63 percent of the U.S. is future church members! 28 percent of Christians don't believe they need to go to church! [https://thefederalist.com/2019/08/28/two-thirds-americans-think-christians-dont-need-attend-church-wrong/...](https://thefederalist.com/2019/08/28/two-thirds-americans-think-christians-dont-need-attend-church-wrong/)

This article says two-thirds of saved people are targets for growing a church! No evangelism (that dreaded deed) required! thefederalist.com Two-Thirds Of U.S. Christians Think They Don't Need Church. Wrong. Believers who think they can follow Christ without his church are on the road to unbelief and isolation. Do-it-yourself Christianity ends in apostasy.

Present to Christians (and even lost people) the book of Acts' examples of how church was at the beginning, and I would bet over half polled would respond that that sounds appealing, and like a church they would at least check out, if not commit to! Do church God's way! Numbers are declining!

9. COMMUNISM

1. **Opposing Communism**
2. **Communism & GOP Policy**
3. **Communicating to Communists**
4. **Calling all Communist Citizens**
5. **Defeating Communist Dictators**

OPPOSING COMMUNISM

(6/17/21-2)

In America, politicians' evils are contained by media exposure and the people's votes. HOW do Communist dictators' evils get curbed, when the people can't hold them accountable, and the medias their ally?

Outsider nations, diplomatically, economically, or militarily. People do evil when free to!
WHAT should America change, according to our detractors living outside America? IMO:

1. Severe pollution
2. Severe poverty
3. Flaunting sexuality
4. Money worship
5. Dominating the world's resources
6. Sticking our noses in other nations' business too often
7. Arrogance over America.

Government funding (or controlling to their ends) people's lives is the aim of Communism, and partially so, for Socialism. In America, it's by freebies from Democrats. That's how they stay in power, keep votes coming, with you dependent. Nanny state from cradle to grave/womb to tomb. EVIL! Earn your own keep, adults!

NO MATTER WHAT, and NO HOLES BARRED, America must be the greatest economy and military power in THIS world-period!!! (7/4/21-2)

China expands influence as it warns nations of 'broken heads' if they intervene

<https://foxnews.com/politics/china-influence-abroad-nations-broken-heads...>

#Fox News China expands influence as it warns nations of 'broken heads' if they intervene

The Chinese communist regime is moving aggressively to expand its influence abroad, while issuing unveiled threats to other countries that might think of trying to stop it – as the U.S. is trying to...foxnews.com

COMMUNISM & GOP POLICY

(7/4/21-2)

Everyday life in China: <https://bbc.com/news/world-asia-china-49631120...>

QUIT myopically focusing on race and Socialism, as the LEGITIMATE threats they are to America, and see our broader global threats! China and Russia. Three fronts to this war! Internal, and those two! Duh 101.

WAKE UP, America, so 245 more years"! July 4

[China anniversary: How the Communist Party runs the country](#)

[We look at what role China's Communist Party plays, how it is run and how it runs the country.](#)

bbc.com

What was wrong with life in the USSR? - Russia Beyond

[The USSR was obviously not the "evil empire" it was made out to be by capitalist propaganda. But it would also be wrong to portray it as a land of universal justice and plenty. We asked former Soviet...
rbth.com](#)

This Is How Propaganda Works: A Look Inside A Soviet Childhood via @forbes forbes.com

WHY do you think China is building railroads across Africa, and other infrastructure projects? I'm sure that's happening South of the U.S. border, less blatantly, by China (allied with Russia). Russia was WILLING to and ordered a nuclear war with America, but one bloke refused orders! Enemies!

Government-controlled press/propaganda, repressed rights, censorship of internet, secret police, severe punishment for free speech, no political opposition, sweat shops, child labor, labor camps, suppression of religion, torture, murder... all packaged in Western garb. THIS IS Putin and Xi!

TIME FOR REFORM, if not revolution, in Russia and China! I have zero problem with your nations having better economies, and being able to defend themselves from outside attack, but the people/citizens, the humans God created and Christ died for MUST live in FREEDOM, as was intended! RESOLVE!



I don't CARE if Russian or Chinese people get 100 percent say in who leads their country (because it's not realistic), but the people who force their way into power, and rule as your FAILED leaders do, in how they treat YOU, and the lifestyle you get subjected to, as a result, is my ONLY concern!

Xi clamps down on Hong Kong and pressures Taiwan: These are mere birth pangs! Xi STATED his intention to expand influence, globally! America will NOT speak Chinese, or ever bow to the evil whims of a Communist super power, or let our world and allies down, in opposing human rights abusers.

AI, oil, land grabs, island building, space exploration, currency changes, shipping barriers, trade route disruptions, dumping, charity for an exchange of land access in Africa, satellites, ties with Venezuela and Brazil, U.N. influence... ALL threats to America from Xi and Putin's alliance!

North Korea is the least threat; Iran next least; Russia next; China the number one! Russia and China are in cahoots, already! They'll seek footholds in Arab nations, inciting against Israel, for personal national gains. U.S. overly-pro Israel, vs. also pro peaceful Arab, will bite us in the tush! America's FOOLISH move vs. XL pipeline, and similar green measures, externally, are advancing.

Russian interests to substitute for our leadership in the Middle East! We ALLOWED Putin his own pipeline, there, uncontested! Hypocritically, we won't even let our own nation profit from Canada.

America's debt will escalate, then default, sparking war, most likely! I've even told China to QUIT FUNDING America! Their investment is a house of cards, which'll fall of its own weight! SAME if the dollar ceases to be the world's reserve currency, as we won't be able to bust the budget with QE3.

America complicitly aided and abetted China's rise, as I've denounced for YEARS, with unthinking/unrestricted globalization and outsourcing. I've told America to diversify our manufacturing nations for YEARS! Break your dependence on Chinese labor! QUIT sending U.S. dollars to Xi's/China's regime!

Communism opposition to Capitalism and democracy has NEVER ended! The Cold War ended URRS, but NOT Putin/KGB type's resentments, inspiring resolve to win, next time! China has been using dumping, currency manipulation, ending dollar reserve currency, and many methods to HURT NATO/US!

I've written, for YEARS, that future worker supply, economic alliances, and sales markets will come from Africa and Central and South America! It's the third world economies, that if America, vs. BRIC, helps come of age, who will do business with their 'savior.' It's U.S./E.U./NATO, or BRIC! Win!!!

YOU ought to take Xi's words, and Putin's BIGgest hack, as a WAKE-UP call, that a Cold War has been going on, but WE haven't recognized it! @POTUS @JoeBiden The one war you are certain to LOSE is the one waged against you, unnoticed! They poke the bear, vs. direct assaults! WIN, America!

China (and to a lesser extent, Russia) seek GREATER economic and military capabilities. STOP ALL HACKING and theft of America intellectual property!

.@POTUS @JoeBiden America has to have an impenetrably superior military and economy, to those two enemy nations! I've written on HOW! No silver or bronze.

There is NO GREATER THREAT to America than our adversaries winning, and using our very own people to bring us down, through division! China, Russia, Iran and North Korea. I've called on America to INcrease allies, for YEARS! They'll join that group, if we don't LEAD! Power in numbers! @Potus @JoeBiden

.@POTUS @JoeBiden If you don't take China's threat SERIOUSLY, and BEEF UP U.S. military and intel capacities, world-wide, blood could one day be on YOUR hands!

Gateway Church, LAST evening, had a guest ask WHERE do we witness "the self-evident truths that all men are created equal?," then cited that there are FEW nations where the obvious can be seen. This is what Xi WANTS! Men treated like objects and slaves to Communist thought and actions!

Xi is trying to secure allies for Communism, world-wide, among third world nations. THAT MEANS he's purposely trying to diminish democracy, and the voices of the people, in a continued campaign to deny human rights, and to oppress more and more people, with promises of equality through tyranny!

COMMUNICATING TO COMMUNISTS

(10/28/21-2)

IT IS AMAZING that people who claim Creationist beliefs most strongly oppose any intelligent design in how society handles poverty! Dog eat dog is NOT God's design, but the far right's! and eat the rich may one day be the poor's response, given Newton's third law of thermodynamics!

One day world's poor won't tolerate rich people ignoring their plight! They will unite, grab guns, and barrage safe compounds and gated communities in numbers security cannot control, IMO! Proverbial torches and pitch forks will give way to physical violence, IMO, if rich ignore I Tim. 6:17-19

Black people in South Africa came to wits end and end of their rope, putting up with abuse and second class treatment. The world's poor should learn their lesson, though nonviolence is always the moral way. Sacrifice wages, temporarily, and strike, then unionize! Rich don't get all life's perks!

I'm LITERALLY saying that if violence is required, for Communist subjects to seize control of selfish, spoiled, hoarding national treasures dictators to leave power—DO IT! North Korea, China, Russia, Cuba, Venezuela, Iran, et al. LAST RESORT, but whatever works to get what you deserve!

In OUR 'dispensation,' God RARELY directly intervenes in the affairs of mankind, as He used to more in times of biblical revelation. It would be presumptive for Him to do what we humans can do, and He's given us the ability and brains to do. That applies to toppling dictators, people!

North Korean citizens NEED to storm the government headquarter buildings, en masse, KNOWING many will be slaughtered by beholden military personnel. IT IS INTOLERABLE that you are so subjugated by a beastly boy-man, and stooge dupe loyalists, who alone enjoy life! TAKE THEM ON!!!

The sweatshop child laborers of China need to come to grips with the fact that their lives are a breath away from suicide, anyway, and make them serve a greater purpose by uniting to fight slave labor wages, EVEN if that gets you killed by evil military personnel! LIVE FOR SOMETHING!

Give an inch they demand a mile! List is ENDLESS! Free college/student loan forgiveness/home down payment/healthcare/daycare. EVERY election cycle a new freebie gets proposed. Taxpayers would rather secede! That's NOT selfish, but JUST. Handouts are UNjust! Sorry to burst bubbles!

ONLY thing I've EVER proposed rich people using I Tim. 6:17-19 give back money for is an empowerment program for the poor to be taught and motivated to pay their own way through life, as responsible adults! NO freebies. The ability to live within your means. Prices fall with competition.

EVERY country that has dictators (Ex.: In Africa), or politicians who do NOT care for the needs of the least among us NEEDS to fire them. They'll never freely quit! If you're not a democracy, you can't vote them out. That ONLY leaves you with physical expulsion, or live with being abused!

INTERJECTION: There's NO contradiction in my total support of Manchin and Sinema, because I am against taxing the very rich, to fund freebies! In time, I would NOT oppose taxing them to fund an empowerment of the poor program to make them be self-sufficient, IF the rich don't give back significantly

Its reprehensible that free nations of our world sit idly by observing the suffering of the North Korean people, and we never find any resolve to help them, by seeking to take out that evil regime! IF we are scared of nukes, he's still building them, and were NOT stopping that, either!

IT IS INTOLERABLE that NATO, the former E.U. nations, America, and every democracy and free nation haven't yet combined forces to blockade, protest, respond to and cut off the aggressive and evil techniques utilized by China and Russia! put your differences aside, and unite against evil, or it wins!

EVERY freebie Dems propose cost money. If you desire that level of lifestyle, deserve a better-paying job, or move to a nation with lower standard of living! America is NOT evil to demand that you earn what you deserve! That's justice! Freebies are injustice to taxpayers! No justice no peace

EVERY give-away-program is NON-self-sustaining, by nature! That's but one reason I always oppose freebies! people MUST live within their means, and learn skills to increase their means, and NOT look to government to steal from those who fare better! They're NOT your momma or daddy! DUH 101

CALLING ALL COMMUNIST CITIZENS

(11/18/21-2)

There is a STRANGE willingness for Communist nations to do evil! NO belief in God must mean no belief in any accountability, if the U.N. or U.S. don't punish them. Ignorantly HELL-bound, with NO fear of God or Hell in their future!

China, Russia, North Korea, Iran and some other unnamed rogue nations have EVIL governments, folks! TELL IT THE WAY IT IS!

America is NOT a perfect role model for morality! God knows we have our many problems (I write about them every day)! BUT, our form of government, broken as its practice is, IS a role model for all nations: Democracy. The people are the power; NOT elitist politicians!

Communist citizens run the range from tolerating evil leaders (Russia), to having zero say in the matter (North Korea), to in-between, where religion aids people tolerating evil in their governance (Iran). ALL of THESE activities are blatantly, undebatable EVIL/wicked:

en.wikipedia.org

[Crimes against humanity under communist regimes. –Wikipedia](#)

People living in Communist countries NEED to discover that they are human beings made in God's image, and NOT pawns of any state or so-called "leader!" YOU are an equal, and can call out their evils, before God, but NOT before them, because the system is EVIL! <https://communistcrimes.org/en>

NO MAN is God, or even a god! NO MAN is morally perfect. NO MAN has ANY right to lead a nation, because of what family they were born into! NO MAN (or woman, for that matter) has ANY right to be in charge of a nation if they are evil, or because they force their way into power!!!

There is not ONE unique trait in Putin, Kim Jon Un, or Xi, that makes the exceptional people! Dupes and people financially benefitted from allying with and being faithful to these jerks does so from the sin of selfishness. Again, NOT moral reasons! The system is NOT moral!

There is ZERO reason why YOUR government owns or controls businesses, food supply, or especially YOU! YOU should own property, businesses, bank accounts, the right to work where you want! Sweat shops, child labor, secret police and labor camps are EVIL, folks in Communist countries. LEARN!

Women treated as second class, unable to receive education, having to walk 15 feet behind men, not able to claim rape unless other males witnessed it (WHEN does that happen?) are EVIL rules, folks! ANY man-made rule that is NOT moral is NOT supposed to be a nation's law–PERIOD!

The history of Communism details MILLIONS of human beings created in God's image massacred by their own government! You can NOT be proud of that system! BUT, what can you do about it? They control the military! You may not even be able to own a weapon! Pray. Organize.

Envision your nation without Communism. Living free, owning things, respected as humans and equals. Seek outside help. Get allies within the military. Protest. Demand voting rights. Sacrifice. Be willing to die for this cause. Take over the leadership of your own country, ANY way you must!

I'm NOT wanting YOUR nation made into America's image! We suffer MANY sins! Racial strife. Crime. Sexual perversion. Hatred. Lying. Greed. Selfishness. Arrogance. Sinful religious practices (carnality). Hoarding. Ignoring the poor. Injustice. But DO imitate Democracy, Communists!

I'm NOT even saying imitate Capitalism! Unbridled Capitalism doesn't care about workers, the poor, the rich obeying God (I Tim. 6:17-19), UN-fair under-taxation, freebies, stealing from taxpayers, etc. I am ONLY saying find your voice and TAKE OVER, Communist citizens! you are the power!

HUMAN RIGHTS are what YOU deserve, Communist citizens! To be treated as the human equals you are. NOT slaves or pawns of any government. And NOT the unjust or pipe dream human rights some lists add in, but those not funded by anyone else. https://opseu.org/wp-content/uploads/2018/12/30_basic_human_rights_list_english.pdf... DEMAND your rights!

DEFEATING COMMUNIST DICTATORS

(11/25/21-2)

North Korea: Tightened controls on communications with the outside world leave families devastated [amnesty.org](https://www.amnesty.org)

[thedrive.com](https://www.thedrive.com)

Can The U.S. Military Make An Airplane Invisible To The Naked Eye?

The development of visual stealth began in WWII and continues today. So, just how close has the military has come to realizing an invisible plane?

America and NATO should already be pacting and planning how to assist the people of North Korea to unite to fight and take control of their government, with weapons and using their massively superior numbers, able to get some military on their side, but also able to defeat those who remain loyal!

Supersonic speed missile buster technology is needed, anytime any enemy sets off nuke-carrying missiles! Speeds we can't even conceive of, leaving NATO nations and destroying them while over enemies' territory! Sonic boom concerns must be allayed, as well!

Stopping nuclear weapons: [livescience.com](https://www.livescience.com) [Could the U.S. Stop Nuclear Weapons? 'Pit-Stuffing': How to Disable Thousands of Warheads and Easily Verify Their Dismantlement | Belfer Center for Science and International Affairs](https://www.belfercenter.org) [belfercenter.org](https://www.belfercenter.org)

MIT-developed radar sees through concrete walls up to eight inches thick. [newatlas.com](https://www.newatlas.com) [MIT researchers have developed radar technology that provides real-time video of what is happening behind solid concrete walls measuring four to eight inches \(10-20 cm\) thick. Just like any other...](https://www.mit.edu)

Smart technology sees through walls to track and identify people.

<https://www.nbcnews.com/mach/science/smart-technology-sees-through-walls-track-identify-people-ncna888721...> via @nbcnews [nbcnews.com](https://www.nbcnews.com) "RF-Pose" isn't X-ray vision, but it's getting there. See-through state-of-the-art technology: <https://www.gcn.com/articles/2021/05/25/x-ray-vision.aspx...>

America NEEDS sonar from satellite, to SEE North Korea's underground nuclear storage caves! Radar, UV, X-ray, or whatever technology can penetrate the ground and thick concrete walls! Black budget and black ops BETTER be happening, without our public's knowledge!

Nuclear missile disablement technology, remotely, has to be America's priority one! Be it Iran or North Korea. BOMB those facilities, if intel EVER says they're nearing use! Better is drone or electromagnetic pulse or hacking! We need technology that can MELT their nukes-carrying missiles! America number one.

The West NEEDS technology that deters any incoming nuclear weaponry! Transportable, so we can always physically contain rogue nations who might attack. A floating Iron Dome that nullifies any with nukes, used for evil, like North Korea. Castrate their capability, with new technology!

Think about the people of North Korea! Consider their lives! Food in short supply. Living in fear. Dressing and speaking like pawns of the government. Hyper punished for the least offenses. Slave-like squalid conditions! THE WORLD owes them rescue! WE tolerate this continuing! De-nuke 'em.

Evil dictators LOVE the power, ego strokes and wealth. The wealth can be substituted for. The power, not so much. These bullies must be backed down, and told 'NO!' They need psychological help, adoring controlling others! Psyche drugs, counseling, humbling LOSS of position! We the people.

America's New Stealth Drone Appears To Be Operational Near China via @forbes forbes.com
businessinsider.com

Here's why thermal imaging can't stop the F-22 or the F-35
sciencealert.com Scientists Have Developed a System That Absorbs 99.7% of Sound
The sound of silence.

America has stealth planes. I want invisible planes, to attack evil regimes. Invisible means sight waves go around them. NOT literally clear. This technology already exists! Sound, radar, and visual sight deflected to NOT see the object! phys.org

IF China has hyper pulse technology to knock out U.S. electric grid, etc., America has to have ways to knock out North Korea's nuclear weapons capabilities! We have satellites and drones! SURELY we can see into where they all are, even underground! Hack their defenses and nuke codes! END regime!

Even if a drone could take out Bozo dictator in North Korea, he has loyalists in government and the military, able to set off nukes. His assassination would NOT end their loyalty to their high lifestyle, serving him! The outside world CAN come up with ways to end this regime! Solutions exist.

Rocket man has nukes as a threat to keep the free world from assassinating him, as his colleagues could then set them off, and he tests long-range missiles, to threaten revenge on America, who would LOVE that outcome. West needs to know how to disable ALL their nukes, technologically!

DID YOU KNOW any politician using police or the military to instill fear in people, of bucking the system, where the system is corrupt or evil, are EVIL human beings subject to God's soon-coming judgment? DON'T wait for that! Fix the problem NOW! Russia, China, North Korea, Iran, et al.

Communist compadres: DO NOT take America as the model for how your country could be if you toppled the turds on the top! Dream and imagine how much better your lives could be if you were the power God intended you to be! Politicians are to SERVE the public; NOT themselves! Be the power.

People adjust. They tolerate status quo. They accept things as never getting better. THAT is why Communist citizens allow themselves to experience less freedoms than God intends for them! Compromise, and/or fear, vs. courage to change life for the better! You deserve better lives!

Dictators believe they are all-powerful, have a right to rule indefinitely, and are accountable to no one. They are responsible to God, and their people! They SHOULD be ousted, politically if not physically! They are just people as uselessly normal as anyone else! NOTHING special!

EVERY politician who bans evangelism has a HUGELY negative future facing them when they die! They fear bad things could come to them if it was allowed. ALL that could occur is they'd get more moral citizens. They also be held accountable for their evil ways. GOD WILL DESTROY YOU!

Update

(11/27/21-2)

China update:

cnn.com China's crackdown on Hong Kong may have pushed Taiwan further away than ever
Beijing's crackdown on Hong Kong has played an important role in how Taiwanese view China, with opinion polls suggesting more people now support the self-ruled island becoming formally independent...

Ukraine's President alleges coup attempt involving country's richest man
politico.eu There's years of bad blood between President Volodymyr Zelenskiy and Rinat Akhmetov.

EVIL regime! Defeat it! businessinsider.com

Putin is 'deadly serious' about neutralizing Ukraine, and has the upper hand over the West, former...
<https://www.businessinsider.com/putin-deadly-serious-about-ukraine-has-upper-hand-over-west-2021-11>

"Wars and rumors of wars." Japan PM vows to step up defense amid China, North Korea threats
komonews.com Japan PM vows to step up defense amid China, North Korea threats
TOKYO (AP) - Japanese Prime Minister Fumio Kishida, at his first troop review Saturday, renewed his pledge to consider "all options," including acquiring enemy base strike capability, and vowed to...
Preoccupied with Iran and Gaza, Israel shouldn't ignore dramatic shift in West Bank haaretz.com

America needs technology to thwart EVERY offensive weapon of all of our enemies, like electromagnetic pulse and hacking (China), North Korea nuke missiles, Russian poisons, anthrax, even Ebola used as a weapon, etc. Defensive posture able to withstand anything!

North Korea governmental murder stats: <https://hawaii.edu/powerkills/SOD.CHAP10.HTM...>

'He killed a party and a country': A Chinese insider hits out at Xi Jinping theguardian.com 'He killed a party and a country': A Chinese insider hits out at Xi Jinping. An edited transcript of an interview with Cai Xia, who was expelled from the Communist party on Monday

Here's a list of Putin critics who've ended up dead: <https://businessinsider.com/list-of-people-putin-is-suspected-of-assassinating-2016-3?utmSource=twitter&utmContent=referral&utmTerm=topbar&referrer=twitter...> via @businessinsider businessinsider.com

People who criticize Putin have, in a number of cases, ended up dead. Here are 10 critics of Vladimir Putin who died violently or in suspicious ways.

Dictators DO hoard their nations national treasures and assets, then reward faithful insiders with lifestyles that maintain that loyalty, all at the expense of their citizens, who get unjustly treated, like in North Korea. God said the love of money causes all sorts of evils!

10. CONSERVATIVES

1. Evils of the Far Right (Part I)
2. Business Conservatives
3. Caustic vs. Compassionate Conservatives
4. Pro-Conservatism
5. Conservative Kryptonite: Centrism
6. Conservative Family Values
7. Evils of the Far Right (Part II)
8. Constitution & Conservatism
9. No Nuance Conservatives
10. Conservatism is Patriotism?
11. Conservatism & Big Oil
12. Conservatism vs. Christianity (Part I)
13. Cynicism in Conservatism
14. CPAC Mess or Message?
15. Conservatism & Country
16. Core of Conservatism (Part I)
17. Conservatism's Negatives
18. Youth Achieving Success
19. Conservative Champions: The Rich
20. Conservative Mantras
21. Cons vs. Commies
22. Conservatism vs. Christianity (Part II)
23. Core of Conservatism (Part II)
24. Conservatives & SCOTUS Picks
25. Accusations Against Conservatives
26. Conservative Extremes
27. Where The Right Is Wrong
28. Where I Oppose Extreme Conservatism

EVILS OF THE FAR RIGHT (PART I)

(3/5/21-2)

To show you the EVIL of the far right...

1. Hannity engaged deception, saying there should be NO minimum wage, because in the Dakotas, some oil companies pay \$18/hour, unforced by government. That's NOT what most companies do, but try to pay less, if allowed! He knows this! Willful sin.
2. Hannity asked "what's rich?" If you're in the top 10 percent of U.S. earners, that would be a great start for educating this fake Catholic bum! He just wants to cover for unphilanthropic rich people, who only tokenly give back or do similar P.R. stunts.
3. Hannity tried to argue the GOP wasn't for the rich, because some of the richest members of Congress are rich Democrats. He's either a fool, or KNOWS his deception! It's who their policies help, that makes a party so labeled, fake Catholic bum!
4. Talk radio hassled LeBron and Kaepernick, complaining about poverty struggles, when they're millionaires. This ilk KNOWS it's famous people using their platforms for those who don't have one, and are poor; NOT griping over their own wages! Deception.

5. Levin said Giving Pledge signers are "self-loathing." THAT MEANS you hate yourself if you care about anyone but your family! It also means to prove you love yourself, you must be disobediently greedy and worldly, contrary to God! Jas. 4:4

6. Newt Gingrich is for ending child labor laws! MANY want to end the estate tax (society that provided opportunity to benefit NOTHING), allow sweat shops, and end minimum wage (Hannity). EVERYTHING for business and the rich, who struggle the LEAST

Every GOOD and moral law U.S. has passed for working majority came from Dems: Overtime/mandatory breaks/workplace and consumer safety/min wage/truth in advertising laws and safety net. Apart from such barriers, business could profit MORE, harming people! GOP's NOT for rich and business, Hannity?

I'm all for business, but run ethically. That one disclaimer will lose you caustic conservatives, because their value system is money over God and morality! God says they have their priorities BACKWARDS! Mt. 6:24 Which of us is the party of religion? Satan's religion, for caustic cons!

Update #1

(3/9/21-2)

Caustic conservatism (hereafter, 'CC') is biblical worldliness, living as an anti-disciple, pro carnality, selfishness, greed, idolatry, hoarding, never lifting one finger in volunteerism or charity gifts, hating workers and making the rich life's only heroes! It is ANATHEMA to God; not too many WASPs!

I have to be VERY careful what I write about caustic conservatism (CC), as they'll engage token P.R. stunts, to allay criticism. What they WON'T change are core values that are both good and evil, so I'm safe attacking the evils: CC is for white privilege! They fight whites becoming a minority by 2042.

America has always been white-dominated, and people in CC (NOT all) want it to stay that way, because majority has privileges. CC wants zero wealth redistribution. CC will NEVER spend a day or week in a hood or barrio, to see facts/reality with boots on the ground!

CC believes slavery has zero impact on anyone, today, even psychologically, as to group identity, even though whites have much confidence from all the advances in life white people well before this generation achieved! Many in CC despise black history month, and even joke there needs to be white history month.

CC is for the lowest taxes humanly possible. CC never has a holistic plan for solving U.S. severe poverty! It's ONLY minimum wage jobs from a growing economy! CC is perfectly content that the rich get richer, doing no labor—just stock purchases/paper transactions.

CC believes status quos great, because it is, or soon will be, for them. CC has zero care about anyone else, except F and F and peers. Other races and income levels NEVER cross their radar, or even lives, as the poor are usually located miles away (unless there's been poor city planning).

CC doesn't give one rats A- - that some people have no healthcare at all. CC doesn't care that some people have kids, but can't afford daycare needed so they can work full-time. CC doesn't care some Americans will never own a home. CC doesn't care college rates rise, pricing many people out of the market, as that's how elites retain their advantage!

CC doesn't care the most-qualified candidates don't always win the job, but connections, networking, and good 'ol boys club wins the day, often, breaking discrimination laws, because it can't be proved! CC believes poor blacks and browns (B and B) are lazy or dumb.

CC refuses to observe any challenges poor B and B face, in getting job skills or education! CC doesn't care many poor areas of town have bad education opportunities, or rundown buildings! CC thinks BLM is a threat to whites' jobs and assets!

ANY in the CC movement who don't publicly decry any of these evil beliefs are embracing it by silence! CC wants B and B to stay quiet (Lebron), and "know their place" (subservience).

CC wants LGBTQ to be treated differently, and more negatively than others! They DON'T just disagree with their sex.

I said I'm bordering on territory God doesn't want me writing on, and that line has now approached. So, I will now end this message! But to say, CC sees NONE of these problems, will deny them all, continue them all, attack the messenger, and their SILENCE empowers these evils continuing!

One clarification: I am party fluid. Principles rule! Nikki flip flopped, from morality to immorality. I flip flop parties, when one side is more immoral than the other! That's the DIFFERENCE between her changes, and mine! If Dems are equal to GOP's in evil, I'll start a new third party! Avoid evil!

"Christians" come in three varieties: Fakes (tares/professors who aren't possessors), carnals and sincere God-seekers/followers. To ALL three I must remind them what pastors often fail to, in politics: We are required to hate and oppose evil! Listen to THIS sermon you'll NEVER hear elsewhere!

God does NOT allow Christians to box Jesus up for Sunday! He is NOT just to be considered after work or outside politics! For a believer committed to Christ's Lordship, he is to be in control of EVERY aspect of our lives: Economics, politics, marriage, entertainment, etc.!

IF you EVER read the Bible, it's clear as crystal we are to oppose, speak against and resist evil! That means, in your employment, in your business, and in your politics! The majority of your waking hours are spent at work, and for politicians, the same thing! #MoralsMatter

We aren't electing the Pope, but policies come from principles, which come from character, which comes from God's laws and God Himself, in that order! Silence IS complicity! John the Baptist proves that refusing to oppose evil politicians, because you want a moral agenda passed by them, is EVIL!

HOW does the Baptist prove that? He lost his LIFE speaking truth and morality to power! Rom. 3:8 PROVES your (NOT mine) method of sin to win, even for a moral agenda (though it's NOT 100 percent moral) is evil! Paul MOCKS stupid people who think like that, and says emphatically in the Greek, may it never be!

You tolerate sinfulness! Blatant, serial/repeated, unrepented of, in your face celebrated (glorying in shame), and happily hug lost people who relish in ungodliness! YOU are complicitly sinning in so doing, "Christians!" NO pastor will tell you this! At best they'll argue Dem policies are morally worse, mainly on abortion!

Abortion is NOT the ONLY issue America faces, that politics addresses! And there are ways to lessen them that don't involve forcing behavior change that people can avert, so effectiveness is minimal!

Now to my sermon texts: Title—Christians are to oppose evil!

Rom. 12:9 (written to Christians, 1:5-7): Abhor what is evil. Hate and despise it! Love the sinner; hate the sin. DO WE, in politics?

Pv. 8:13 IF you revere God, you will hate evil. There's our problem! A LACK of fearing God! Instead, we look lightly on His commands. We take Him for granted, or think about or care about Him mainly on Sunday.

We are NOT disciples, but Laodicean luke-warms, half-hearted and carnal/unfilled/not fully committed. It SHOWS in our politics! We silently consent to evils! "Leadership" is followers of mob rule and sinful behavior, to apostates!

Ps. 112:1 implies fear of God comes from delighting in God's word. U.S. Christians do not do that, in many ways! No fear of God, from no ingestion of His word! LOOK at all the benefits of so doing: <https://bible.knowing-jesus.com/topics/Fear-Of-God,-Results-Of...>

Ps. 45:7 Can we say we have loved righteousness, and hated evil? The cop out is speaking ONLY about public policy, and mainly abortion! I Jn. 1:6 If we claim to walk with Jesus, but are habitually or blatantly sinful, we are LIARS, folks! Our deeds betray our words. Hypocrisy sin!

Heb. 10:26 There WILL be an accounting for all people's sins, including Christians! We, believers, do NOT consider that fact very often! You will be broke in Heaven, and ashamed, and a disappointment to the one Who saved you, embracing or turning a blind eye to evils, staying silent!

There are at least three ways the DEVIL literally tells carnal Christians to oppose this message:

1. If you're not perfect, you can't speak against sin (LIE).
2. If you hate evil, you are a holier than thou moralist (LIE).
3. Were all sinners, so anything goes (LIE) Do YOU serve Jesus or satan?

VERY simply, caustic conservatism is only about money-making (tax breaks and rebates, for an economy for investors) and Dems are about morals (EXCEPT on abortion, homosexuality and stealing from taxpayers to hand out freebies). Generalized, that's a nutsHell of U.S. politics! Debate me.

Dem morals (excepting abortion, sexuality and freebies): Lessening pollution, spouse abuse, human trafficking, poverty, racial discrimination, favoritism of the rich by government, worker rights, homelessness, etc. They support the Giving Pledge, giving back, making a difference, and paying forward.

Caustic conservatism, dutifully opposing everything Democrat, stays silent on these virtues! Christians are to stand for virtues! Government is to punish evil and praise good! For secular power idolatry, Christians OFTEN abandon God, to be for Him on abortion!

Update #2

(3/9/21-2)

Common traits of caustic cons: Self number one/selfish, arrogant, often mean/rude, lower IQ, F your feelings types/uncaring of others, cliquish/cult, demand rights, never address their responsibilities; only opponents, believe lies, win-lose mindset, power worshipping idolaters. NOT godly.

Caustic conservatives default to anger, opposing and fighting. Reasonable conservatives pick their battles, understand win-win, retain core values, and are amenable personalities, if not gregarious. These are personality/temperament and character differences, apart from policy differences.

BUSINESS CONSERVATIVES

(3/20/21-2)

Let's take a political ideology to its LOGICAL conclusion: IF business' ONLY purpose is profits, they can:

1. Defraud in advertising
2. Manufacture unsafe products
3. Use slave labor
4. Pollute to the max
5. Have child labor and sweat shops
6. Outsource or robotize ALL jobs Moral?
7. Have NO breaks
8. Pay NO overtime
9. Abuse and overwork employees
10. Have unhealthy work environments
11. Allow sexual harassment on the job
12. Discriminate in hiring. Moral?

GOP: YOUR push to stack SCOTUS conservative CAUSED this reaction! Own it!
@WashingtonPost: Justice Breyer says expanding the Supreme Court could erode trust
<https://wapo.st/3mp8RLD> (4/7/21-2)

CAUSTIC vs. COMPASSIONATE CONSERVATIVES

(4/12/21-2)

What's the precise and exhaustive DIFFERENCES between caustic conservatives and traditional ones? Caustic Conservatives:

1. Want ZERO safety net (END vs. revise Welfare)
2. Want fighting with Dems instead of negotiations (NOT rolling over doormatism type)
3. Like extremes
4. Want less taxes than are needed
5. Support conspiracy theories as free speech
6. Believe the second Amendment requires ZERO laws about guns
7. Hate civility morals, labeling that Swamp/deep State
8. Tend to have white supremacy members, more than traditional conservatives
9. Have less college-educated members, most likely
10. Have no tolerance for "RINOs" (so why would we unite, except for defeating liberal Socialism; little else)?
11. Fear immigration ruins their careers
12. Believe blacks have 100 percent equal opportunities, and white privilege is a myth
13. Make heroes of people who say stupid or shocking things
14. Have ZERO interest in PRACTICED religion; just give it lip service to gain the religious vote
15. Haven't stepped foot in a ghetto or barrio, likely ever, and probably never will, to

inform their opinions with boots on the ground fact-gathering

16. Not high on facts!
17. Lump all Democrats into a leftist liberal category
18. Deem all Dems evil enemies (at least in their hearts)
19. NEVER admit faults or failures, apologize, or look at the ideological logs in their own eyes first
20. WRONGLY believe all moderates are spineless, and pro-Democrats.

In ALL 20 of these issues, HOW could I ever unite with caustic conservatism, except to oppose liberal Socialism? I would be abandoning my sincere convictions, and accepting less than moral and intelligent values, contrary to God? There's MUCH more that unites us than divides us, but I will NEVER agree with those 20 values!

WHERE do we agree? STRONG economy and national defense, promoting democracy, for gun ownership and free speech, and right to religion. For law and order, controlled borders, as low taxes as possible, against all freebies and government waste, hating Socialism and liberalism, pro-America and her historic exceptionalism, patriotic, pro free market Capitalism, entrepreneurship, believe being rich is not a sin, pro-business, etc.

Caustic conservatives and traditional conservatives DO agree on these, but NOT on the other 20 values! Unite against libs.

Democrats: THANK YOU for calling out GOP sins of hypocrisy, lying, lack of convictions, sedition and any true racism! You are doing the Lord's work, if not guilty yourself! (Eph. 5:11) MAYBE the party will get holier, by repentance!?

PRO-CONSERVATISM

(4/19/21-2)

WAKE UP AMERICAN PATRIOTS! This sign was in a yard, as my wife and I walked the neighborhood. Here is the TRUTH about its claims:

1. BLM has been warped into a violent, mad mob rule movement, where court verdicts get ignored or influenced by fear of threats of crime in the streets.

It has led to an over-emphasis on black interests in America, where some whites are now uniting in backlash. It is also leading to defund the police movement, where some people want police to risk their lives, 24/7, so no suspect ever gets shot in the arrest process! INjustice!

2. IDIOTS misconstrue "illegal alien" to mean humans are against the law. Total academic misfits! People CAN illegally enter any nation's border, and they ARE to be stopped and slandered as law-breakers! This liberalism movement WANTS America overrun by people who choose NOT to assimilate.

It IS a silent invasion of people wanting anti-American Socialism. REAL patriots MUST fight back, as Biden's agenda is to steal from Republicans and anyone who makes more than they spend, though the accounting will be YEARS off, because NON-taxpayers will NOT pay down our escalating debt!

3. Love is love means stick your d-k in another Dick or Harry's rear, and that is holy! It is as

sensible as arguing for bestiality, or man-child sex, or polygamy, as ALL those aberrant actions can be claimed to be 'luv!' Excrement is not lubricant, and lust is not love, fools

4. Women's rights we ALL agree with! But a woman's right is not 100 percent her right, when any other life is involved, as with killing a separate human being through abortion! It's also up to every human to negotiate their own salary, and unite for leverage if paid too little!

5. ACCURATE science is real. It can NEVER explain origins, as every purported source of evolution (soup, explosion, etc.) has an origination/birth/start/beginning before it originated! All truth is God's truth, but we've seen with this pandemic, science is not always science, when it's postulates haven't had time to be proved (Ex.: No mask required, then reversed; six feet distancing, now 3; surfaces shouldn't be touched, now low risk of Covid, ETC.).

6. Water may help life, but if taxes remain UNjust, clamoring for cleaner water is, again, only forcing successful people to pay for everyone else's water improvement. Patriots, America is under assault, from Socialism!

DO YOU BELIEVE Pocahontas doesn't really want student debt canceled, or AOC types don't want as many refugees as can get through our doors, and the radical left doesn't really expect free healthcare, college, home down payment, daycare, reparations, along with continued Welfare (subsidized housing/section 8, food stamps, Obama phone, Medicaid, EBT card free money, etc.)? YOUR money, and inheritances are at stake, patriots, as with your right to own an AK47 for self-defense!

WAKE UP! Since not much can be done on the fed level (since CHUMP made such backlash), EVERY red and purple state must pass laws on every issue that differ from Biden's radical left agenda!

Force the issues to SCOTUS, especially free handouts! DO IT NOW, or lose America! Defend our country!

China, Russia, North Korea, Iran, ISIS, Cuba, Venezuela and other pseudo or actual enemy nations are all too happy to see America's decline! Privately, they CHEER to see U.S. economic power decline through Socialism! Military superiority can't be as funded, with a weaker economy!

Those nations couldn't do anything better to defeat America, than sit back and watch (if not support and fund) this Socialist movement! Cancel culture, mob rule, domination, NO negotiation or checks and balances; THIS is what you're witnessing! Revenge is the natural but not right response. Save America!

P.S.: Add to all that a Supreme Court packing scheme, wanting born male trans competing with born female females in sports, Climate Change summit, Paris Accords rejoined and XL Pipeline blocked, and it is time for red and purple states to SECEDE! Texas—be the first! Overdue! Losing America!

CONSERVATIVE KRYPTONITE: CENTRISM

(6/4/21-2)

What far right conservatives WON'T like about centrism:

1. You don't just fight Dems full-time. You don't compromise to their Socialist agenda, but you DO cooperate for good policies.
2. The poor get helped, but NOT monetarily.
3. You get your guns, but NOT those with criminal or mental issues.

4. Taxes are low, but not so low that America has to borrow or print money.
5. Civic service is expected of all not engaged in any, presently. If you don't want to help your country, actively, but think it's here just for your enjoyment, you won't like that proposal!
6. Black and brown poor get help to become self-sufficient. You may think they are favored, and you aren't rich, but EVERYONE who's poor gets this non-financial help, you included. Jobs to America, and LESS labor competition in our immigration policies.
7. It's easier just to selfishly chase money!

CONSERVATIVE FAMILY VALUES

(6/20/21-2)

During the Reagan years, "FAMILY VALUES" was a commonly heard theme. It meant you weren't gay and were against abortion. Let me teach you God's definition: DID YOU KNOW that political conservatism wants ALL money kept in-house, and NOT to bless society, unless forced? OPPOSITE I Tim. 6:17-19!

They oppose ALL wealth redistribution and handouts, including Welfare, and want taxes so low that NO ONE ever benefits from their tax dollars—only "family." YES, the Bible speaks of leaving an inheritance, but it ALSO speaks of NOT spoiling your heirs. conservatives 'wanna spoil heir and screw society!

Whats my proof? Their theory! NO taxes ever help anyone outside my fam, as low taxes as humanly possible, ZERO emphasis on giving back to society (they even MOCK Giving Pledgers as self-loathing), and they oppose the estate tax, and want generational wealth ONLY for their family!

It's the ultimate selfishness and UN-biblical worldliness! Even one of their own, a radio DJ, said there may be many SOBs in political conservatism, but "what are you going to do about it?"
CHANGE THE FLAWED IDEOLOGY THAT DISHONORS THE GOD YOU CLAIM!

HERE is what God says about family values: Lk. 11:27-28 Someone was engaging Mariolatry (mother Mary worship), AS IF her physical nurturing of Jesus as a child was that which was to be exalted, to which Jesus corrected them to say NO, it is those who do God's word who are to have such exaltation.

In another passage, someone asked who is true family? Is it blood or water? Jesus, again, said it's those who do God's will—NOT flesh and blood! And in another passage, people were commanded to hate their own flesh and blood, by comparison, if they were to be true followers of Jesus. Lk. 14:26

Mk. 10:29 says those who LEAVE their family for Christ's (ministry and morality) sake, will be far more blessed than those who hold to the 'family values' I earlier described, of just blessing your own, and money seen as what blessed means!

Lk. 16:14 THINK about the one main roomed homes I saw last week, where there was hardly room for a kitchen, bathroom, living room and sleeping quarters for however many people were in those families. Political conservatism teaches that to 100 percent care zero about their plight is what Jesus would do, as theirs is the ideology for white Christians!

BALDERDASH! They don't care that they may never have anything to pass on to their kids, but love and a legacy! They want them to remain impoverished, so long as NO money of theirs ever has to be involved; just spoil my kids with it all, for generations, as Robinhood was evil.

Keep them on the other side of the tracks, so I NEVER have to see or associate with the riff raff, and I'll pray at my evening meal for God to bless the unfortunate. BALDERDASH, again! And I am NOT saying give them freebies, but saying EXACTLY what God says to the rich: GIVE BACK GENEROUSLY!

My point is that family values means doing God's will, and His main will involves spiritual communing and ministering (EDBS priorities). There are MANY families who never even discuss or engage such topics, but they have family reunions galore, and think—because of skewed politics—that they're serving God faithfully, ignoring the greater things, ignoring society needs and the poor, chasing the almighty dollar, all in Jesus' blasphemed Name, spoiling their heirs/"fam," and slandering any who say GIVE BACK GENEROUSLY. FALSE Christianity, folks!

Update

(6/20/21-2)

MOST rational people can see the BAD in the following depiction (1), but can they on the one that follows (2)?:

1. High taxes (BAD for all who pay in), hurt business with green policies, try to make owning guns hard, pro-criminal, garnering votes by illegal immigration/open borders, etc.
2. Least academically achieving states, poor states, Bible belt, avoiding vaccines, pro-military, rural/country and worshipping the term "conservative." I don't know all the connections, but IGNORANCE isn't a Christian virtue.

EVILS OF THE FAR RIGHT (PART II)

(7/3/21-2)

A conservative is content with all of life's current state, if they, individually, are well off, financially! A liberal is not content until Heaven on earth is established, paid for by taxpayers! ANALYSE THESE two EXTREMES, and if you're in one of the two. Repent!!!

NOW's the time! There are active attacks on U.S. traditions/history, demographics and cultural values. Everyone born here needs to fight tooth and nail, and to the death, to defend our sacred land! Socialism and anti-white seeking to uproot our nation!

Bring on the second civil war, and God's third, overdue judgment on America! Extremists deserve each other, dead or alive!

HERE I taken my stand, and draw my lines: I will ALWAYS fight and oppose political extremes on BOTH sides! THEY are what are tearing our country apart, weakening America, and leading to her downfall if not demise. I've already detailed the EVILS of liberalism (20 beliefs), to which I'll add one more:

Be your authentic self is also taken to mean be as publicly flaunting of sexual perversity and gender confusion as humanly possible. It's WELL beyond merely being yourself!

Even tRUMP behaved as his true colors, and proves that's NOT the ultimately good ideal! So what are the evils of conservatism, on those same 21 points, and where is there another position to hold, between the two extremes?

EASY question to answer: IF you will review my 21 points on liberalism, I'm now addressing the same issues, point by point, identifying conservatism's EVILS:

1. Everyone should be able to have guns, with zero restrictions.
2. Pollution is fine, if it costs money to fix.
3. Women risking physical safety, using self-help for abortion, is acceptable, so less abortions will occur.
4. I absolutely never think about the poor; it's their problem.
5. The Constitution demands zero wealth redistribution, for government (taxpayers) to ever help anyone, so our safety net is EVIL, even if no one ever gave to charity (SCOTUS has disagreed, I might add).
6. America's historic past has zero present repercussions for anyone—we're all equal.
7. Free speech is the RIGHT for media and politicians to publicly state lies, propaganda (in the name of news), conspiracy theories, and even to generate hatred of American against American.
8. We should hate LGBTQs, and discriminate against them (that's #21, as I had mistakenly omitted a number).
9. White people own America more than any others, as we were here first, as a 100 percent majority.
10. Government should never pay for anything but military, cops, MAYBE teachers, libraries and politicians. Every other societal problem businesses can't fix for a big enough profit, charities must.
11. War can be necessary, and can be a good thing, as in an economic boon.
12. Borders must be closed to all immigrants, at least for awhile.
13. Business can do no wrong, and the entire purpose of life and society is to make money, and as much as you can
14. The media is now only opinions and party propaganda mouthpieces, and that's as it should be, as they're a business serving an audience, vs. serving all Americans.
15. The death penalty is great, and should be used for many more murderers; why not lynchings and firing squads?
16. Criminals deserve no rehabilitation in jail.
17. Police and the military can do no wrong; never punish them for any wrong behaviors on the Job.
18. If national defense nearly bankrupted America, or ever overspends, that's OK
19. NO problems in life should be fixed, if funded by government, if business can't profit off them enough.
20. Any who disagree with this agenda are evil and enemies There you have it... the polar opposite belief systems of extremists. It's late, I'm sleepy, and many times I've articulated centrist doctrines, so maybe tomorrow I'll show you a BETTER way on EVERY issue.

CONSTITUTION & CONSERVATISM

[WARNING: Academically challenging!]

(7/5/21-2)

I am now venturing into uncharted waters, for myself, and I will be posing questions, posturing positions, and perhaps be making my own conclusions on these matters for the first time, as they're quite academic questions, yet with some relevance:

We've had Defund NPR, AWOL and Quit trending, so let's address:

1. Can government force any U.S. citizen to do vs. not do anything?
2. Are our Constitutional freedoms absolute?, and,

3. Are Americans, presently, accepting cancel culture JUSTLY going BOTH ways?

The Conservative argues our Constitution disallows government to force anyone to do anything affirmative, and only allows it to forbid certain behaviors. The liberal, of course, wouldn't agree with a con, and they back government forcing positive behaviors; not just negatively forbidding certain acts society deems wrong, or that document forbids.

This issue broadens beyond mere interpretation and Founders' original intent, to do voters have any say in what actions society deems illegal, or does a Constitutional amendment have to be added for that, as well as is SCOTUS to be a political entity, or not, and is it unconstitutional for voters to vote for things not specifically enumerated in that document (like Welfare, abortion rights, etc.). Heady subjects!

Cons call it "Communist" for government to mandate mask-wearing, or forcing the U.S. military to take Covid vaccines. They don't debate taxes are due, as that's mentioned in the great document (government forcing positive behavior).

They're also commanded to do positive actions, regularly, by government officials in the armed services, so liberals argue when our fighting forces threaten to quit, if forced to get vaccinated, they'd be AWOL, and subject to possible court martial, for a U.S. Code of Military conduct violation, even though they aren't conscripted, but voluntary.

Then we have NPR telling MORE truth than conservatives desire, about America's founding, yet NOT the whole truth! We are the most blessed and special and great nation God has blessed this earth with, yet we are imperfect, and NPR points out some major historic immoralities, yet even it refuses to also say we offered the Indians ~\$2 billion (they rejected), and made them reserved areas.

And as to slaves, they were freed, and any Constitutional errors of deeming them a percentage of humanhood (including women unable to vote) have also LONG SINCE been remedied. Cons want NPR defunded, to the extent our tax dollars empower it, for telling TRUTH, that doesn't put America in a FULLY positive light, but even NPR puts America in a more negative light than is the actual historic case.

This is where cancel culture and justice plays its role. Liberals tried hard to cancel any emphases in society that differed from their dogma, beginning about the time of George Floyd's death, by boycotts, protests, and even big tech rules of censoring free speech.

Especially with all of tRUMP's 22K+ lies, and other cons' conspiracy theories (including Chump's BIG lie), the absoluteness of our rights comes into question, regarding free speech, right to religion (churches banned from assembly during Covid), gun rights (Biden saying our rights aren't absolute), etc.

Texas banned a speech on the Alamo, which countered everything everyone has been told, in public schools, and elsewhere, to which liberals allege hypocrisy of also engaging cancel culture.

I guess, in hindsight, my main contribution, for now, will be to identify the issues and clarify the disagreements. It's all politics, and it sometimes also involves worship of an imperfect document over God or common sense, knowing Constitutional amendments are HARD to pass.

And SCOTUS has been sought to be made a third political branch, by ideology stacking, and even considering expanding its membership. The average Joe may not know these matters, but they feel the animosity! When you don't know, you usually tend to support those you're aligned with, uninformed.

P.S.: The Obamacare mandate has been reversed, but Welfare and Obamacare are still the law of the land, so if you think these issues are all clear cut, even SCOTUS's decisions disagree with your conclusion!

NO NUANCE CONSERVATIVES (I)

(7/9/21-2)

[Private account:] Mark Meadows, Sean Hannity, Madison Cawthorn, Chachi (Scott Baio), Lauren Boebert, Rush Limbaugh, Paula White, Chuck Woolery, Charlie Kirk, Glenn Beck, Candace Owens, Alex Jones, Mike Parson, Ted Nugent and Diamond and Silk combined have zero college degrees.

I cite the lack of higher education among top far right pundits, because critical thinking, analysis, and nuance are often also lacking from their ideology/belief system. For example, TO THEM, free speech means anyone should be able to say anything in America, and get away with it. NO accountability or consequences for lies, conspiracy theories or incendiary words. Their belief system values error and lies equal with truth and accuracy.

Hold people accountable for these evils, and you're censoring, or Big Brother. Even SCOTUS has ruled yelling fire in a crowded movie theater is unconstitutional, and has, at times, mentioned fighting words as a concept of possibly inciting violence. One exception proves the right or freedom is NOT 100 percent absolute. But, that conclusion takes education and thinking, and jurisprudential reasoning, which isn't their strong suit.

Let's try freedom of religion. The state can't establish or infringe on this inalienable right. DOES THAT MEAN if I start a dog as god religion, I deserve tax-exempt status? NO, there are parameters to what a true religion is, and tax exemptness is NOT Constitutionally promised.

There have also been cases addressing polygamy, refusing blood transfusions, people claiming to be religious, to draft dodge, and Jim Jones like cults using religion to do horrible things. But an absolutist would accept anything, if the claim of religion were made. That's NOT nuanced!

Let's try gun rights. If some rural militia member decided to buy a used, or black market F-16 or bomber, is that OK? How 'bout a tank? We know Hum-Vs are fine. Where does one draw the line? The absolutist is simplistic in his/her "thinking," so these questions are irrelevant to them. Should a known insane person, or habitual criminal get gun rights? The absolutist would say YES.

Is it unlawful for the government to ensure people can properly handle arms, have been trained, know how to store them, and keep them out of the hands of kids? The far righter would say YES, as the second Amendment is absolute to all U.S. citizens.

Registering your gun, so cops can chase down weapons stolen and used in murderous crimes, or red flag laws, to objectively vs. biasedly/politically identify people untrustworthy and/or unsafe with guns in hand?

The pure conservative would call that a 2A violation! Pollution: Oil has brought America the greatest economy and standard of living, but should we never address its downside, because it's been so good to us? The far righter would say YES; NEVER address any negatives, and pollute at will.

NOTHING humans do has ANY consequences for the environment or its climate. This is a belief, but their beliefs are NOT subject to critical analysis, value assessment, or scientific investigation. They are merely held in blind faith, because business profits are their number one "value."

Personal responsibility: It is a GREAT moral value, but so is helping another, if and when you can. But NOT for the conservative! Government should NEVER do one thing to assist anyone with any problems, or it is evil, and behaving unconstitutionally!

Welfare, and every element of our safety net are illegal, to these people. The Supreme Court has NOT agreed, including with Obamacare, but that's why they want an alt-right all-right judiciary!

Taxes: They OPPOSE the estate tax, because their belief is the U.S. Constitution was written for Americans to make as much money as humanly possible, and once one does, it's "their" personal property.

They even use the word "confiscatory" if taxes are ever higher than they want, and there's never a bar too low for those desires! Government is always too big, and God forbid they would ever obey God and help anyone outside their own flesh and blood, with any excess, as they demand privacy in charity donation IRS claims, and even Mark Levin calls all Giving Pledgers "self-loathing" (haters of themselves) for so signing!

That's because worldliness and money idolatry are their value, even as Levin is a Jew, Hannity a Catholic, and Limbaugh claimed Christ. THEIR version of the U.S. Constitution over God! Conservatism and their version of the U.S. Constitution is their religion, so anyone else is evil, to not conform to that law, to them, from their interpretation thereof!

And DON'T say the truth about American history, especially on July 4th, or they'll have a hissy fit, like slavery is how blacks primarily came to America, or war is how we gained native Indian and Mexican territories. DON'T SAY THAT, as you can't love America if you tell the truth!

You can never speak truth that isn't positive, including about any military crimes or atrocities in Vietnam (rapes, drugs, looting or arson), or you are anti-America! and don't ever address over-spending in the military (like \$600K jet toilet seats) or you hate the armed forces.

THIS lack of critical analysis and objectivity skills is why they happily bow down to the most evil politician America has had in the past 50 years! Blind loyalty to a belief system, and cult leader who embraced it, from opportunism; NOT from lifelong adherence to it, or belief in it.

I could go on, but on every major topic you will see that the ability to think clearly, detailedly, make distinctions, and address the full panoply of positive and negative facts on matters eludes these pundits, PERHAPS because they lack learning those skills in college, which they besmirch as liberal hot beds and havens again, because you minimize and demean that for which you were incapable or unwilling to adopt for yourself, lest anyone accuse you of being a failure, drop out, or as lacking the critical thinking skills that would make you a true leader of people's attitudes, through words and ideas!

P.S.: Far righters DON'T like ""my"" brand of conservatism, because:

1. I do NOT believe taxes should be so low that government can't pay its legitimate (vs wasteful) bills.
2. Like the Bible, I do NOT believe money-making is man's highest purpose in life! Lk. 12:15
3. I DON'T believe a mere releasing of black slaves made them 100 percent equally capable of competing with people who never had centuries of oppressive behavior used against them and their finances.
4. They would believe compulsory civic service is Communism, as they believe government can only force taxes and conscription, but otherwise only mandates what citizens cannot do; not what they must do,

even if a majority voted to approve such patriotic duty. In short, they want the right/"freedom" to NEVER have one dime of their help others, or one second of their lives to do that!

5. They believe ALL non-far righters are to be fought against! Their divisiveness is from ideology idolatry, EVEN AS their pundits claim a religion they do not follow, and they suck up to religious people to gain power in numbers, for power is their ultimate ethic. EVILS exposed! Eph. 5:11

6. They believe ALL Dems are liberal, and moderates don't exist (vs are just quieter, in 2021), so ANY politician but a far righter will compromise, and therefore spend more tax dollars, or agree to some liberal policies, to get along. Again, LACK OF CRITICAL "THINKING" SKILLS. Idiocy hurts!

Like door-to-door census takers are trespassers, or any salesman who knocks? You want healthcare freedom of choice, but only on cherry-picked healthcare issues! (and you worship a cult member, divide America, and call people spineless who stand against these evils); NOT morally-concerned

EXTREME is a summation of the political right. It also garners you media attention! Thinking is NOT their forte! ARREST a census taker for door knocking? ARREST a salesman for trespassing? That is EXACTLY what that politician is suggesting, IF he were consistent (they RARELY are).

And they use images of their holding AK47s, to try to instill fear or intimidation, like some muscle-bound people try to do to normal people. It does NOT work, when you're thinking, analysis and argumentation/debate skills LACK! Idiocy can be exposed, and guns and muscles can't hide it!

It's JUST LIKE the mafia, or one business man I encountered who said I'm a crazy Mexican-you don't 'wanna mess with me. Rather than paying to use the legal system, some people try to force their evil on others, without striving to get their way the legal and moral way! That doesn't work with lawyers.

Their loyalty to one man is beyond cultish! They only believe in us vs. them! Morals aren't any concern of theirs—ONLY power. And they believe power can't be gained morally. They 'wanna shove their views down America's throat, but they sure whine when the shoes on the other foot! Inconsistent.

The far right believes "freedom" is the right to do anything you damn well please, and government can't do anything about it. It also believes government is evil, except for cops and the military. God disagrees with far right conservatives, and they don't care! They worship another god!

The far right searches to find anything to criticize Biden over, as that's the goal. His July 4th ceremony wasn't full of enough fireworks; he whispers into a microphone; his wife wore a flower dress; Melania was more of a model (though less of a model citizen—F Christmas; I don't care, do you?)

Update

(7/10/21-2)

I'm trying to discern the connection between stupidity and far right political beliefs! No nuance seems to be the common thread. Inability to analyze. Just mottos and mantras. I'm still working on this project of interest to me. Blind faith loyalty, lacking critical thinking skills?

The U.S. Constitution is a GREAT document, but it is NOT perfect, it's NOT the Bible, and it was certainly much less perfect when originally drawn (women couldn't vote and slaves weren't free, ETC.). Far righters value it over the Bible, as God's less valued than their political ideology!

CONSERVATISM IS PATRIOTISM?

(7/15/21-2)

Far righters believe they're MORE America-loving and patriotic than anyone else, and more Constitutional. I AGREE on the latter, but Socialists don't all hate America, but haven't thought through how hateful their beliefs are to the U.S. economy! Not all of them are UNpatriotic. They just DISagree on freebies!

If the far right conservatives believe the Constitution bans taxpayer money used for anything but what's overtly stated therein, any who vote otherwise should be penalized as law breakers! SCOTUS hasn't so ruled.

Update

(7/15/21-2)

Far right political conservatism IS every man for himself, and believes the Constitution requires the poor to never get any help from government for anything, and if charity doesn't help them, they have to fend only for themselves, like we all have to.

Far right political conservatism would have NO PROBLEM with one man owning everything, if he or she did so legally! And if charity won't fix a problem in society, and businesses can't profit enough fixing it, THATS A GOOD THING. Let it continue forever! JUST make money!!!

CONSERVATISM & BIG OIL

(7/16/21-2)

I have a premise that the Civil War occurred mainly from the implementation of rightly ending slavery; that is, causing the minority of Southerners who were slave owners to lose their entire work force with NO plan for their replacement. Green energy for climate changes similar for BIG oil, but they get many more years to adjust.

The far right conservative LITERALLY/actually doesn't care if the sky turns permanently brown, if profits can be had off fossil fuels, because their MBA motto is business' ONLY purpose is profits.

I'm as BIG a BIG oil fan as any of them, as a native Houstonian, five or six generations deep (back to the original 153 families), and I don't believe America can make it without oil derivatives (unless science finds or manufactures substitutes), but blaming man is destroying the planet is an ASININE claim, as it is NOT being ruined, BUT it can be better preserved and managed, which is man's duty before God! Gen. 1:28; Isa. 24:4-6

Far righters say the market decides everything, meaning the major voice or will of consumers. Consumers will NEVER demand businesses fix all problems our society has, because they can't be consumers/buyers of fixing social problems! So they turn to government, which picks up the slack where profits aren't enough.

Green energy IS a great future for our environment, but we will ALWAYS need safe and clean oil drilling, and libs need to be THANKFUL for how it brought us our highest standard of living among mankind!

It NEEDs even more protections against oil spills, pipe leaks, and exhausts from vehicles and refineries CAN be cleaned up, with new technologies, but blaming BIG oil as if it's an evil business it like a cowboy begrudging his horse! IT GOT U.S. HERE.

I met a lady (who accidentally spat on me; Covid concern, if unvaccinated), who'd sold her home to buy a luxury RV, then lost it all to health problems, and had her buddy die in open heart surgery. There's MUCH pain in this world. I asked about her kids (as she was poor)...

America has LOST church and family, as aiding anyone. We ALL just look to "the government," which means pawn family burdens off on total stranger taxpayers, to spread the pain wider!

Even Obama was criticized for not helping some distant relative. We don't do this anymore; we ONLY seek government's "help!" That lady also made a BAD/risky decision, and had to bear the consequences, but America can be quite cold and uncaring/uncompassionate to others' sufferings, if OUR subjective lives are fine!

PURE Capitalism IS dog eat dog, every man for himself Darwinian survival of the fittest, even as a majority of us CLAIM to believe in Creationism!

The late Limbaugh (RIP) said humanity is a pot of crowdads, where some escape the herd. This from a "Christian!"

1. God doesn't view His human creation and creatures as crowdads!
2. Crowdads fight for food and survival.
3. Escapees crawled over others!

Update

(8/8/21-2)

For every dollar needed to make America better, there are 7-8 ways to fund such dollars, without raising any more taxes! I've written of those ways, before! The far right isn't interested in that aim, but ONLY less taxes and spending, more suffering and problems, then leave me alone, government!

The far righter LITERALLY wants extreme poverty areas to continue, NEVER visits those areas of town, and only mouths rhetoric of an economy for all, or a philosophy that it will be better for them if public policy favors the rich! If you can't see this is evilly self-serving, you're BLIND!

When you have it good, in life, you DON'T want that to change one iota! Whether it's being rich, or white majority privileges, or a low tax rate. The Bible shuns extreme change (Pv. 24:21), but also addresses people disinterested in change toward more justice! (Pv. 21:15)

Far-right Republicans LITERALLY want NOTHING done, fixed, improved or helped, in society, UNLESS enough profit is in the act for business to flourish fixing it, or charities make enough to address it! MANY of them do NOT believe in give back as a life value God commands! I Tim. 6:17-19

CONSERVATISM VS. CHRISTIANITY (PART I)

(10/4/21-2)

There's a MYTH that Christians in America are holier than all others, because they oppose abortion. People, c'mon! CAN YOU THINK? Morality is every word and deed you choose! and their abortion position often endangers women's health. Is that what Jesus is for? THINK, people. America need you to.

There are MYTHs Christians believe, to feel they're "good" people: Attend church (a good thing to do), 10 percent tithing (NOT biblically required) and vote against abortion. God teaches holiness is much more than three things, and a majority of Christians aren't even fully committed to following Him!

Did the U.S. Church learn NOTHING, in the messenger having to have moral credibility to have godly messages for U.S. politics? The lost world certainly understand that! God's people are to be wise as serpents and innocent as doves; NOT naive, stupid or extreme/unreasonable!

It is MORE than offensive to me for anyone to claim the GOP has a lock on moral policy positions! Dems want things God wants done, as well, and BOTH parties have several things God does NOT want done. Abortion and helping the poor are usually used to lure religious votes!

UNLESS you vote for principles inculcated into policies, NO political party has a lock on God. An Independent common sense party would MUCH more match biblical values, than current state GOP or Dems! As it is, you have to stand for the good and reject the bad in BOTH parties! DO SO.

Black church Christians: Your pastor wants you to vote Democrat, so you can get freebies from taxpayers, immorally stolen from them by government White Christians: Your pastor wants you to vote republican, so Roe is overturned, so babies aren't killed and taxes don't support Socialism. TRUTH

Trying to get predominantly white Christians to vote GOP, wrongly using II Chron. 7:14 to support embracing far right political ideology, JUST AS tRUMP did. Immoral messengers warping Christianity for power idolatry. That's all.

They seek to overturn Roe. That's the main act they try to do for white believers. There's nothing government can do to "help" anyone, without taking from taxpayers. That's not government's job, isn't just, and isn't helping self-sufficiency skills be encouraged.

The Jews had public means to temporarily help the down and out. Using "God" to say no public help, is anti-God. The ONLY help needed is NOT subsidies, or handouts, but empowerment to self-sufficiency! That is a government like Christ, ONLY for one policy matter of MANY!

They SINCERELY want Roe overturned. They also want no Socialism. Roe overturn, without national standards, is a disaster to the unborn and women! Socialism (freebies) is anti-biblical as public vs. privately. Thanks for the compliment! We NEED common sense solutions in D.C.!

Conservative public policy on poverty is get a job! At high school graduation skill levels, especially if having a family, that is NO help, when businesses always offer the least they can negotiate! Those types need skills at working and buying, to make it off what they make! NOT con's concern! PROBLEM.

CYNICISM IN CONSERVATISM

(10/29/21-2)

ANYONE who does not behave morally is NOT living for Jesus, especially among claiming Christians in politics! EVIL people POSE as "religious," because there are many votes coming out of churches! DON'T be fooled, or you are a fool! 22K lies in office are satanic!

SIN does not matter, but gaining temporary, secular power. THAT is number one priority in life! SO SAY apostates!

One said the U.S. majority want Bidens many free offers, and that's why they voted for him. THAT IS EVIL! Evil of Biden promising things most recipients wouldn't pay for and evil to crave free things others have to pay for! The majority is NOT always right! Immigration is why it's becoming majority

Talk radio is trying to lure REAL Christians to their often evil ideology by advertising an anti-abortion charity, and speaking against abortion often. IT IS INSINCERE, but they know Christians can be quite naïve and gullible (sins). They don't want them not voting far right GOP personnel!

Trumpkin cult believes anything but their views is a concession to Democrats, so they hate and want to purge "RINOs". I challenge any far right turd to a public debate! I despise you as much as you despise God! I pray He destroys you, soon; I'll [intellectually] fight you, any day, too. You're Hellbound.

HERE is Trumpian far right CULTISM beliefs, compared to centrist beliefs:

1. Lowest taxes—NOT lowest taxes possible. That means they will underfund the feds, so America defaults on its debts, to "teach D.C. a lesson."
2. Tax break for the rich. Freebies "taxed" them already, so revenge. Dems propose handouts taxpayers fund, so far right do the opposite—return taxes to taxpayers (cuts). The debt ONLY rises, with this back-and-forth! Unfunded expenses borrow on credit from China. Tax cuts coats the Treasury less revenue, so MORE national borrowing debt! STUPIDITY!
3. Absolute right to guns, vs. reasonable restrictions, like passing background checks (so criminals can't legally access them), etc. ACTUALLY, I'm through with these topics, for now. 'Gonna work harder, so I can DESTROY both extremes in 2024, sooner than if I wasted time writing!

CPAC MESS OR MESSAGE?

(10/30/21-2)

As I slept, and recalled how I avoid the medical establishment (10 month foot wart severely in danger of killing feeling, self-burning it to the core), as I slept, the thought hit me WHY must certain needed things in life be off limits for those less fortunate than I?

WHY would a poor person have to suck it up if they get cancer, or die of preventable diseases, in the richest nation on earth? The reason is that political conservatism is satanic to the core, people! We have to admit and face this fact, at least if you are a Christian!

Yesterday, CPAC gleeful that Adam Kinzinger is not coming back, said eight more needing purging. I personally challenge the bum in charge of that organization to a fist fight!
I'm fat, slightly out of shape, and have no idea who he is, or his age or physical condition, but on God's behalf that man needs to be punished!

Yes, Father forgive me for agreeing to violence, but the political theory called "conservatism" is the OPPOSITE of Jesus in MANY ways I will detail later!

The Jews, in the Old Testament, were God's people, and set up to be His role model nation! They never lived up to that calling, but the design is still relevant. They had a safety net! HERE is the shocker of my changed position on conservatism: I am no longer seeking a possible secession in America.

I want CPAC type conservatives met on a battle field for a second Civil War, and I will join in on the other side! They are 100 percent satanic and evil to the core. My explanation of their good and bad positions comes later!

HERE is EXACTLY how they feel: They do NOT think! All or nothing, win-lose, dominate and never concede. All Dems are satanic, have to be owned, and do so any time you can, at all times, and seek their utter demise! IT IS ALL ABOUT TAXES, folks!

They (being mainly white) have ZERO interest in emulating the Jewish nation of old! To Hell with you if you aren't among them! You can die, move, suffer, or be ignored! You are rubbish! NOT someone made in God's image! ALL because every dollar they earn MUST remain with them and their posterity! NOTHING can EVER help anyone else!

And they ever chase greater lifestyles for themselves. Reader: You may NOT know the Bible, but a disciple denies himself, daily. WHO can say pampering yourself like King Solomon did, until he got wise, is self-denial? Ecc. 1-3

It is the opposite, and living for THIS world, the flesh and the devil! Biblically, it is temporal-mindedness and worldliness, which makes these people ENEMIES of God! The moral people who retain a conscience are anathema to pure conservatives! The remaining eight GOP's are persona non grata. And p-s-y sheep who don't agree with that ideology will silently go along, for power worship sin against God!

They have justified that if they don't, evil will prevail. They use abortion as the trojan horse. Evil prevails when conservatism reigns! Again, it is the white, rich, and middle class hard working blue collar folks who refuse to allow one dime to ever benefit anyone else outside their family, of whom I am speaking. I earned it, it's my personal property, and I have a gun to protect it.

NO consideration of others, CONTRARY to Philippians 2. NO care for any poor people, CONTRARY to many Bible passages. NO concern for I Tim. 6:17-19. NO interest in having any safety net like God's chosen people had! IT IS 100 percent selfishness, hoarding, greed and idolatry, folks!

Sodom and Gomorrah were destroyed over homosexuality! America will be destroyed over extremism! Zero entitlements or dimes spent to aid anyone, vs. tons of entitlements to make the poor move into the middle class by handouts. Totally satanic on BOTH sides! God, destroy us, soon, please!

I AM SAYING that anyone who calls themselves a "conservative" does not have or does not follow God-period! Yes, they try, in some respects (Ex.: Abortion), but the movement purges people who haven't yet seared their consciences! IT IS ALL to secure power so no taxes ever help anyone!

Forget compromise, unity, tolerating the other side, working together, letting one side win, then undoing those wins, or even secession, at this point! Go to war, extremists! I will join you in this battle, and I will side with the non-conservatives! I would have sat it out, previously.

DESPITE how many things I disagree with liberals on, like mainstreaming anal sex among men, killing innocents, Socialism and climate change phobias, at its core pure conservatism has to be wiped out! Before I detail why, let me teach you all the good things it stands for, that we should keep:

Controlled borders, best economy, low taxes, strong national defense, freedom of religion and speech, gun ownership, pro-business, and spreading democracy, and lowering our debt. KEEP ALL THESE TENETS, but utterly destroy all of the following (including in a Civil War):

1. Zero entitlements.
2. Zero encroachments in a right to bear arms.
3. Zero mask or vaccine mandates, anywhere.
4. Wanting churches open in unsafe ways, during Covid.
5. Banning all abortions, and even contraception
6. Divisive arrogance, hatred and general "Trumpism" unrepentant sin.

7. My way or the highway mentality of domination, warring, and never acknowledging any good in anyone else.
 8. The cops and military can NEVER do wrong attitude (i.e. Turn a blind eye to any sins they ever commit).
 9. Racism.
 10. Disrespectful hatred of gays.
 11. Despising the poor (among whom are often 'blacks and browns').
 12. Denying any white privilege exists.
 13. Whining of reverse discrimination if any black historic injustices are ever sought to be reconciled or remedied!
 14. Desiring to purge good people from their evil ranks THIS is why I'm calling for a war!
- It starts for 2022. EVERY American who is NOT a pure conservative (as I just described) HAS to unite against this Trump-inspired bunch-period! That means I have to hold my nose and want unity of power with the ilk of AOC leftist r-tards! I have to tolerate people seeking to destroy my bank account, through taxation!

I can fight and beat them back, internally, but the enemy must remain identified: Pure conservatives! I can accept that libs want poor people not to suffer as much, and feel that money has to come from the very rich. I don't have to agree with that, to unite with them against pure conservatism. And we never need to get rid of the good things in conservatism. We just have to destroy pure conservatives, starting at the ballot box.

YES, blue states will have policies I 100 percent disagree with. I don't live there, so I don't have to care, as much! But pure conservative people and the states they seek to establish MUST be destroyed! God's plan for all mankind did not involve pure conservatism!

Theological conservatism is another matter entirely! You CAN'T be a theological conservative and a political one! CONTRADICTION!

Jesus' entire life revolved around helping others! political conservatism is anti-Christ! It is unsaved sinners wanting the freedom to have no morals, no brains, and no accountability for the same! ANY Christian that is in bed with pure conservatism, for any reason, is an apostate.

The Joe Manchin Democrat and the establishment GOP HAVE to unite forces to stave off the AOC squad types and pure conservatism! You HAVE to unite! You can't keep feeding the extreme wing of your respective parties! DO NOT AGREE with each other! DO NOT join the other side, necessarily!

Socialism (theft by government) and conservatism (worldliness and anti-disciple anti-God living) are BOTH heinous enemies of all true, red-blooded Americans! It's HARD to fight a 2-sided front! We have to! But we start by NOT allowing pure conservatism any foothold!

I HOPE Donald Trump runs in 2024! I PRAY he does! Because his sound defeat (dare I say a landslide) will be just the beginning of this movement to purge BOTH extremes, one at a time. If you don't start with conservatism, it retains the power to defeat all government help of anyone!

That's NOT the model God designed, even as loudly as they speak "God," and now advertise an anti-abortion charity, to try to lure unsuspecting Christians to their evil other causes! Let me tell you a fact: A majority of even saved Christians in America are NOT disciples of Jesus. The Bible calls them 'carnal.'

They are RIFE targets for this scourge and satanic force called conservatism, because these totally Hell bound and God-hating (in values and practice) people ONLY want more votes for their evil ideology! Satan comes dressed as an angel of light! This ilk of sub-human puts on sheep's clothing unwise as pigeons and guilty as sin, OPPOSITE Mt. 10:16. But what would you expect?

They are NOT Christians! They wrap themselves in the flag and wear crosses and carry Bibles, but satan always imitates the real deal, folks! PLEASE read the life of Christ! Matthew-John! He NEVER espouses selfishness, unconcern for others, hating and seeking to further complicate life for the poor, or white supremacy!

The DREGS of the GOP have come out of the closet, and glory in their shame! WHAT "Christian" can cozy up with people happy to say F Joe Biden at sports games?

WHAT "Christian" can support a riot based on lies, Jan 6? WHAT "Christian" can support hoarding, greed, selfishness and materialism/worldliness, sold as the American Dream? ONLY lost posers and apostate real ones! The Church CAN NO LONGER avoid moral accountability for siding with this ideology!

You MUST choose a side, and the side better not be either conservatism or liberalism! Take the good in both, but reject the bad! You guys NEVER speak against any evils in your own political party, to a man/pastor, black or white! That's being LIAR! It's UNtruthful!

It's BIAS. It's division. It's agreeing with sin, to go along to get along! It's secular power idolatry sin! YOU can call it practical. God calls it sin! Justifying sin has never been a problem for the flesh! A centrist third party has to rise in America by 2032!

'Till then, as individuals, SCIENCE! It's the best and only thing you have, when faced with the lesser of two evils! DO NOT worship any political party, Christians! God will judge even believers!

It is the rampant carnality, dressed up with smiles, Sunday clothes and hypocritical niceness at church, that is RUINING America, because REAL Christians are NOT committed to EDDBS priorities, in contradiction to the one solution for America: II Chron. 7:14.

Churchianity will end America. That is what I'm trying to say, in too many words! NOT church-going, but unprioritized Christianity! FAKE religion. People who may or may not be Heaven-bound voting, paying taxes, working hard, trying to be nice to those they encounter, but supporting and complicitly silent on the evils of political conservatism and liberalism! MAYBE you're just not taught those evils. Talk radio antofines.

Breitbart, OneAmerica and the others will NEVER admit their sins, just as mainstream networks will never admit the evils of political liberalism! ALL media, it seems, have a dog in this fight of left vs. right, and this fight needs to get physical, to show how serious these problems are.

The first Civil War was mainly about slavery. The needed Second Civil War will be about entitlements. Liberals seek to make up for slavery by handouts. Conservatives seek to ignore slavery and just offer well wishes to slave descendants! BOTH extremes need to be ended in America!

P.S.: Because I'm a Christian, I take very seriously any call for physical violence! If I thought a just war was escapable, I would advocate for anything but! BUT, the right is getting entrenched, and the left is growing in demands for Socialism. A war seems inevitable, not secession.

P.S.S.: IT IS ALL how you choose to ignore or learn! If you choose to NEVER observe the poor black and brown (and also other races), you choose ignorance! I have been in the hood and barrio so many times, this year, I naively go there alone, sometimes! I KNOW how the other half lives! It is discouraging and depressing!

To not care one iota, or lift one index finger to help lift them up, and to vote that not one dime of tax money ever reaches them is the exact OPPOSITE of God's people, the nation of Israel in the Old testament, and anti-Christ! Ignore the poor to America's demise!

Update

Every man for himself is NOT in the Bible. No man is an island, and bran raisings attitudes and values ARE! Gal. 6:2, 5. A society that collectively cares zero for the least among them is NOT a Christ-honoring nation! BUT, it has to be fair (i.e., tokenly repaid with civic service).

EVEN the New Testament model shows God's people, the Church, caring for one another, even church-to-church (II Cor. 8-9, etc.). It's BETTER to be done by family, church and charities. But the Jews show isn't not anti-God for taxes to sometimes be used to help the needy!

We have Social Security disability for the physically and mentally disabled! That's wealth redistribution! As inflation escalates, and the rich seek ever higher prices, for more profits, the poor get more squeezed. A pure conservative would care NOTHING, as they (and duped Christians) do not know Jesus!

The ONE trait that distinguishes a pure conservative from all others is they refuse to observe any other people's lifestyles than their own and those who surround them! Willful blindness. They wouldn't care IF they opened their eyes, as the Constitution supposedly teaches this evil!

And if you observed their tax returns, compared their charity percents to net worth, watched their LACK of actions toward the poor, and heard their words clamoring vs. wealth redistribution, they WON'T obey I Tim. 6:17-19 without force of taxation, IMO! ALL evidence leads to selfish hoarding!

There can be Christians in all four groups (far right, far left, moderate right, moderate left)! But NOT Christians who follow Christ in sincerity! It is IMPOSSIBLE to be a theological conservative and a 100 percent pure political conservative! That's ichabod apostasy and carnality! Don't care!

CONSERVATISM & COUNTRY

(11/15/21-2)

Pure conservatism TEACHES focus on the individual—not the collective! Do what YOU can do for your own economic future. By innate nature of the THEORY, it intentionally ignores any struggles of any other individuals, or low wage job challenges to others! Deliberately blind to people!

I have to get up every morn at 5, milk the cows, feed the pigs, grab hen eggs and harvest the field. NO ONE HELPS ME! I barely eek by, as NOT Big Ag. So why should MY taxes EVER help anyone? No one has it worse than me! This is radical red state mindset, OPPOSING God's word/religion!

It is SO obvious why country livin' folks are often conservative, as individualism is emphasized, the collective is rarely even experienced, unless they go to town, and hard work is how they get through, with NO help from outsiders! MT. and WY have MANY open wheat fields, and not much more!

I have said before, the rugged individualist attitude of farmers and ranchers makes them oppose government helping anyone with any taxes, and they worship political ideology more than the God of the Bible, Whose chosen people had a safety net. That is EVIL, to lean on your OWN ways!

ITS HILARIOUS and HYPOCRITICAL that far red states are famous for barn raising, yet when it comes to the government ever helping anyone, they're all OUT! ONLY voluntarily, and only once in a while, and only for FEW who still do such things. YES, even poorer and less educated people can be selfish!

Pure conservatism TEACHES focus on the individual—not the collective! Do what YOU can do for your own economic future. By innate nature of the THEORY, it intentionally ignores any struggles of any other individuals, or low wage job challenges to others! Deliberately blind to other or outsider people! (11/15/21-2)

CORE OF CONSERVATISM (PART I)

(12/13/21-2)

HERE IS CONSERVATISM DOGMA, and you better swallow it hook line and sinker (never think critically), or you are an avowed enemy!

1. THE goal of life is wealth
2. Taxes should be lower than our government budget
3. Contraception is EVIL
4. Give anyone a gun, with no constraints!
5. Five federal agencies must be shut down
6. Sweat shops and child labor are GOOD
7. You hate yourself if you are philanthropic, especially as a rich person
8. Pollute to the rafters IF it makes money! People can endure the consequences!
9. Let no one into America unless they're white, rich or college educated, or have advanced work skills
10. NOTHING the military or cops ever do is wrong
11. It doesn't matter if people can't get healthcare, so long as I never have to help pay for it!
12. Welfare must be disbanded. Recipients are just lazy couch sitters, wanting handouts

I DON'T know why I'd waste my time (on a day off) to see what the Bible teaches about riches, since no one (even Christians) cares, if it doesn't conform to their pre-set beliefs, but here we go: Gen. 13:2 Abe was rich in livestock Ex. 30:4 Rich and poor pay EQUAL in sin atonement.

Ru. 3:10 Some people date for money—not love. I Sam. 2:7 God makes people poor or rich. The devil can also do that! If God's behind your financial condition, WHY would you mock or be envious of another's condition? Satan is why! Job 34:19 God doesn't value rich people greater than others.

IF religious and Christian American voters can't see there's a PROBLEM in the Republican party, that is OPPOSITE to all of God's values, in the sin-fully arrogant snobby attitude of the likes of Herschel Walker's spoiled brat son, revival won't even help our carnality! Watch the video.

IT IS HILARIOUS that Herschel Walker conservatives base EVERYTHING on economics! If gas prices rise, or inflation hits, it's NOT from a pandemic and supply chain blockage, but Biden spending 1/4th what CHUMP spent. The hypocrisy sin is obvious to even those who can't see!

CONSERVATISM'S NEGATIVES

(12/20/21-2)

Rest assured, liberalism has many evils (we may address, later), but FOCUS on the truth we are laying out, and be open-minded to abandoning your sacred idols!:

1. Conservatives believe if you work hard at your job, you're a good American/person. That means even if you NEVER do or care one iota about anyone else!

2. Conservatives have zero conscience about anyone getting hyper rich, and never giving away one dime! That's Capitalism, free enterprise and the American Dream—to selfishly hoard!

They blame the U.S. Constitution, yet they claim Christ, as well, even though He disagrees with that value. It's called "carnality," IF they're saved. Just pure flesh/sinfulness, if not.

3. ANY discussion of ANY repercussions of slavery, and white status and jobs are threatened! We are to pretend none exist, they all have equal opportunities, and all's fair!

4. The FACT that some Americans have more privileges and access to great opportunities and colleges is answered by "life's not fair" JOY at that INjustice, by cons.

5. Subjectivism REIGNS in conservatism! Base ALL of life only on your experience thereof, or that of your close peers!

6. One talk radio host said YES there may be many greedy SOB's in my (GOP) party, but "what are you going to do about it?" In other words, celebrate it, because we have zero intentions of ever fixing it! It's just the way things are! BALDERDASH! The same guy CLAIMS to be a Christian

7. Conservatives worship as heroes those who are rich! and those who finagle ways to pay less taxes than they're set up to pay are especially admired, because taxes are evil. NOT, like Jesus said, render to Caesar what is due him!

8. If one person alone owned everything, legally, conservatives would see NO problem! Just the way things are supposed to work when one person utilizes Capitalism to its maximum "God-given potential," say they.

9. The goal of life is to get as much as is humanly possible! IT DOESN'T MATTER that God doesn't agree! Carnality, again, IF they claim to be "Christian."

10. You even mock and belittle Giving Pledgers as self-hating fools, for letting money slip your greedy, grimy hands, and EVER help anyone else but your fat and happy self and annoyingly spoiled brat spawn!

11. ALWAYS oppose the estate tax, because government has zero right to ANY of MY property I worked hard to acquire.

12. Government is evil. Be skeptical of it always!

13. Vote for taxes to be lower than makes sense to pay our collective bills!

14. Borrow from China, and print worthless dollar bills/QE3, and skyrocket our debt, but make sure government blesses those LEAST needy of more blessings, and more blessed than anyone else—tax cuts to the rich!

15. ALWAYS focus only on the individual. How all individuals work and achieve together is a "liberal" concept (and that word is evil and anathema, just as "conservative" means ""God").

16. ANYONE not a pure conservative (as I am describing their version) is a liberal and a Democrat! Your either 100 percent for all I'm describing, or you are the devil and an enemy!

17. Government can NEVER help anyone struggling! ONLY charity! Welfare is illegal, as with Obamacare! EVIL!

18. The military and cops NEVER do anything wrong! They are such heroes, risking their lives daily, any sins of theirs only the "mainstream media" would talk about!

19. Any human in America should be able to have any gun they want, with zero rational constraints! The government has no right to require registered serial numbers (to trace gun ownership in crime investigations).

You could know NOTHING about how to handle it, or keep it safely locked up. That's perfectly fine, and what conservatives call "freedom." Mental patients and criminals shouldn't be red flagged, as they have a Constitutional right to own weapons!

Background checks are "over-reach," into our cherished privacy rights! and gun show and online gun sale loopholes are GOOD, even if criminals or insane people might access weapons thereby! Most don't, so make an exception for ALL!

There are SO many other items I could list, but have written about elsewhere! YET, fake and fallen "Christians" buy into this free-willed belief system hook, line and sinker, mainly over taxes and abortion! Now let's do a survey of just some of the many evils of liberalism:

1. Liberals have NO problem killing human babies, until they are born and bottle fed!
2. Liberals celebrate, or at least never have any problem with the abominable sin of homosexuality, because God's view of it isn't considered (just as His views weren't often considered in conservatism's many evils).
3. Stealing from people is GOOD, if government does it for you! Taxes should be as high as you can get away with (especially since most libs pay in little if any).
4. Handouts are moral. It shows a "compassionate society." Don't concern yourself with the injustice of forcing people to fund them, and giving them to one's political opponent constituency!
5. White people need to be punished for slavery, and were going to be the BLM punisher generation! IT DOESN'T MATTER that no one living participated, and FEW whites owned slaves! Hide your eyes from facts!
6. National debts is NOT a problem, because I will never be called upon to pay it down, because I earn so little! Offer "free" healthcare, daycare, home down payment, college, student loan forgiveness, etc.! Somehow, that's called justice!
7. Force auto manufacturers to a green standard by 2025 where it's too soon to be done.
8. Get government as BIG as humanly possible, so it can do so many things. DON'T worry it is very wasteful, inefficient, and the people needing things fixed by government are USUALLY not conservatives! Taxpayers can handle fixing their own probs, usually!
9. Harm business, because it makes too much money.
10. Oppose a strong national defense, because that excessive amount could feed the hungry.

I could go on about liberalism's many evils, but I've written on them many times before! The solution is NOT moderatism, but common sense centrist, I've also written much on!

YOUTH ACHIEVING SUCCESS

(12/26/22-2)

HOW do lower IQ'd Americans keep up, in our economy, when NO ONE cares if they do, except Dems and your parent, or parents, and some public school employees?

1. Read, a lot (or listen to intelligent TV or radio or recordings)
2. Socialize with smart people
3. Do away with all distractions!
4. Pursue a career with financial potential, that doesn't require a college degree
5. Never vote GOP (unless you have a great business idea)
6. Train you brain; use it or lose it. Do exercises that strengthen the muscle!
7. Self-motivate to work intensely and with quality! You can WIN!!!

I CAN TELL YOU the elites and executives are NOT going to change their attitude about employees! MBA and undergrad business school teaches business is only there for profits, and Fortune 500 management learns from consultants that workers are line items (dehumanizing them for profits). That MUST change!

LITERALLY, EVERY problem America faces conservatives have ZERO interest in fixing, unless a charity attempts to! They may not donate to it; they may never think one thought about the problem(s). And they have righteous indignation if anyone tells them their attitude is evil, as they claim and believe that's what the Founders intended, and our Constitution not only allows, but encourages!

That document, interpreted their way, is their Bible! They ONLY snag any religious people to their corrupt cause using a FEW issues they have in common, or adopt to win votes, like abortion.

Political conservatives may have ZERO interest in abortions lessening, personally! Their interest is in the religious vote (strange bedfellows/power in numbers). So what does it hurt them to adopt an anti-death position? They're usually old enough not to get pregnant!

CONSERVATIVE CHAMPIONS: THE RICH

(12/28/21-2)

DO YOU SEE pure conservatism ONLY favors the rich?

1. End estate tax
2. NO minimum wage (pay peanuts)
3. No regs to protect the public
4. Taxes lower than government needs
5. Vouchers to avoid public schools
6. NO entitlements for the poor
7. Tax breaks for the rich CONTRARY to Levit. 19:15

CONSERVATIVE MANTRAS

(1/2/22-2)

Where far right DISobeys God: Money is life's purpose, safety net banned, as wealth redistribution; taxes so low government can't pay its bills Poor people always have equal opportunity, already Slavery's effects have been 100 percent overcome by society Rich don't have to give back F Joe Biden, etc.

House Republicans say they're conservatives. I can use that term, and NOT mean what they mean!

I use the term far right or you're conservative, vs. compassionate conservative, or centrists. I've already detailed where the former are NOT made in God's image, politically. Now, let's see that proof in the Bible book my name matches... James. Note that conservatives' acts toward the poor are 2:16. Kind, meaningless words, especially when one has it in their power to actually help.

IMAGINE going to poor neighborhoods, and saying freedom and prosperity for all! Those words ring hollow! Conservatives' golden cow (and as big as 1) is Jas. 2:6 (sue-happy CHUMP) and LOOK at Jas. 4:13-5:7 That is conservatives! ONLY business minded, and at least half of them completely leave God out of the equation, and violate Lk. 12:15.

NOTE whose side God is on, through author James: The poor and worker class! Yes, that's right, God is against the arrogant, sue-happy rich, who aren't tied to Him! Finally, note 1:10: Those conservatives/types are in a LOW position–period! LOOK why the poorer ones are in God's HIGH position, 2:5 Talk about faith and works! Conservatism has the words, but NOT the deeds, toward the poor!

Politics and governing are to be for ALL Americans! Conservatism is NOT! Once again, go beyond your imagination; go to a hood or barrio and say "freedom and prosperity." They'll stare askew, laugh at or shoot you, for such useless benefit to their actual condition. This is pure conservatism, folks! UNgodly sin!

CONS VS. COMMIES

(1/13/22-2)

Pure conservatism sees no exceptions, and deals in black and white absolutes. All-or-nothing gun rights, even if life could be safer with refined laws. Free speech, even though society would be better without misinformation. Low taxes, even though they can be too low, etc. It's primitive!

Today, SCOTUS shot a HUGE hole through pure conservatism, allowing mandates. Conservatives teach those are absolutely unconstitutional. Obviously not, but your ideology is flawed! You even stacked SCOTUS, and they didn't go along with your theories! Landmark day 10th Amendment ruling, IMO!

Communists control people by more than fines or jail time, and by excessive punishments, and for menial behaviors that often aren't even wrong. U.S. healthcare worker mandates are NOTHING like that! Apples to oranges. Don't pee on my leg and tell me it's raining! –**Judge Judy** Make distinctions!

Communists use FEAR to control people, along with excessive punishments, depriving of rights, and cruel incarcerations, or major threats of life, employment or possessions. U.S. healthcare worker mandate has NOTHING in common but government acting! NOTHING!

Communists mandate things randomly, without passing laws (dictator edicts), and on personal whims, vs. rule of law. Their mandates are to preserve the regime's grip on power. U.S. healthcare worker vaccine mandates have NOTHING in common. NOTHING! They're for health and safety, ONLY!

Pure cons say libs want to control people, illustrated by laws banning old style light bulbs. That's not a gun to your head to do something, but disallowing your buying alleged environment-damaging products. Laws do control sins, to some extent, and that's a GOOD thing God invented!

Freedom is NOT the right to have zero government boundaries, be it gun laws or abortions! Freedom is the ability to do right, and freedom from oppression is NOT freedom from government passing any laws that might curb some of your sins society won't let you do, without consequences! I Pet. 2:16

CONSERVATISM VS. CHRISTIANITY (PART II)

(1/16/22-2)

There's a campaign manager I met who goes to my church, and is far right conservative. Because carnality reigns in America Christendom, I feel the need to explain why Christians CANT embrace that ideology, and serve God rightly:

1. It is for zero safety net. The Jews had one, the first two churches spontaneously created one (Ac. 2, 4), and Paul exhorted one (II Cor. 8). Gal. 6:2 and 5 also teach this.
2. It hates government, and calls taxes stealing personal property. GOD instituted government, and says pay the fiddler what he's owed! Rom. 13; Mk. 12:17
3. The very definition of worldliness, and NOT being a disciple of Jesus is living for yourself and for riches. The "American Dream" is exactly that, if giving back isn't added. Conservatives do NOT mention giving back in their ideology.

In fact, Mark Levin calls Giving Pledgers "self-loathing." So from a Jew, no less, God says to love yourself be selfish? Phil. 2 teaches otherwise and opposite! In fact, the giving pledge, among wealthy folk, is EXACTLY harmonious with Lk. 19:8.

4. Progressive taxation is justice, and God is for justice! Mic. 6:8 The more you make the more you owe, percentage-wise. Lk. 12:48
5. God is FOR reasonableness. Jas. 3:17 Absolutely no consideration of when and who should access guns is UNreasonable, as with banning serial number registration, which aids cops apprehending criminals, or proof one knows how to safely use them. Phobias of gun-grabbing are the sin of fear. II Tim. 1:7
6. Favoring the rich is a sin, but that is what conservatism WANTS, in public policy. Levit. 19:15 WHY should those with the most of life's blessing have government ensure they get even more than all others, to boot? It's because they're you or your peers. Selfishness, again.

I left out I Tim. 6:17-19 on the rich giving back. CHRISTIANS, there, are COMMANDED to tell the rich (NOT just rich Christians) to generously give! Does conservatism tell the rich that, or ever publicly? NO; they glory in who has the most, as heroes, and keep your charity amounts private with your tax returns. GOD says living for wealth is NOT what life is about. Lk. 12:15 You are advocating anti-God ideas, which can never be good, and is always satanic.

7. There's a cultic loyalty to the theory, which is idolatry sin, because God is NOT number one. It tries to elevate the U.S. Constitution as the Bible of life, but even then, it's only through the lens of conservative pundits, who have decided government can NEVER address anything not blatantly written of in that great document, even though they do and have to ALL THE TIME, as it didn't list every life issue, written centuries before many modern issues even erupted.

THESE REASONS ALONE are enough for ANY actually saved "Christian" to NOT cultishly follow this religion! Yet they do, as carnality reigns in U.S. Christendom. Repent! I'm NOT saying be for freebies, either! II Th. 3:10

And to abandon EVERYTHING our religion teaches about the importance of truth and morality, to make DJT a savior-like figure, goes well beyond mere carnality, to apostasy, and likely The Apostasy of prophecy, which I'm sure you know nothing about, due to carnality. II Th. 2:3; DO THIS: Mk. 12:30 and II Chron 7:14.

That is the prescriptive remedy to your malignant malady of caustic conservatism. We agree on MANY things, but your ilk wanting my bunch expunged from the GOP, because we retain morality and mental abilities is anathema to God (another word you may not know).

CORE OF CONSERVATISM (PART II)

(1/18/22-2)

YOU need to understand far right "thinking:"

1. Our ideology is perfect.
2. Everyone not 100 percent for our ideology is against it, and evil.
3. Don't question our ideology. Experts have researched it; you don't need to think; just accept it. Cult-like mentality and loyalty! Evil, as well.

CONSERVATIVES & SCOTUS PICKS

(1/26/22-2)

Now let's explore conservatives' unifying belief, that often cultishly has them pitted against everyone else in America: Our ideology is being a patriot, as it is the ONLY one that's Constitutional. READ the document, I presently hold in my hands! I will cite relevant snippets they MISS!

We the people (non-politicians, united, in the UNITED States), seeking to form "a more perfect union." Conservatives want status quo; no talk of improvement, or perfecting anything more! "Establish justice." That is NOT typically a con's concern! "Promote the general welfare."

Conservatives care less about general welfare of we the people, so long as their individual welfare is fares well! The Declaration of Independence—NOT the U.S. Constitution—is where conservatives' life mission is found! "Life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." READ the document! It does not expressly or explicitly teach selfishness, greed or hoarding!

Even cons' cherished 10th Amendment states the powers not delegated to the feds, "nor prohibited by it to the states, are reserved to the states, or to the people." The states OR the people decide what's NOT expressly stated in the Constitution!

It does not read "or to the states and the people," but "or the people." The people have input—not just state legislators! A1: Feds can't establish or prohibit free expression of religion, speech, press or assembling.

A2: Feds can't infringe on rights to keep and bear arms. Infringe means limiting or undermining. Conservatives would have criminals legally allowed to run free (open or concealed carry), as with crazies, as their right—not a privilege! Insane interpretation, as to the foundation of democracy: A moral people! "Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people.

It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other." —**John Adams** This is the gist of the portions of that wise document cons cling to for their political ideology! Like libs sum the Bible with Mt. 7:1 and Jn. 8:7. Unbridled Capitalism is extolled by cons, NEVER addressing anything bad or negative that ensues therefrom!

And speaking of liberals, their ideology of Robinhood-ism, is also UNbiblical! II Th. 3:10; Ac. 5:4, Col. 3:23, Mt. 25:14-30. I'm NOT seeking to replace the U.S. Constitution with the Bible, but evaluating political ideologies in light thereof.

Any God-fearing person, and any Christian who is not rebelling against God/carnal, SHOULD find agreement with my conclusions, or would have a very hard time defending their vows before God, or debating my mere nobody self! Ps. 22:6/II Cor. 12:11

Literally, the ONLY core reason conservatives would reject common sense centrist is SIN. They don't want to obey God! They will claim it's because they're patriots, obeying the Constitution, but that is a choice, to disobey God, and justify sin. Choose you this day/make a separation!

I DESPISE U.S. politics! Even now articles exist on how conservatives can block Biden's SCOTUS nominee. There is never ANY interest in justice, which is why God turns His back on D.C., and maybe even America. SCOTUS is to be balanced/neutral/apolitical. Not EVIL people's interest!

Let's address the excuse, you're trying to establish religion in government. Absolutely not. Centrism isn't a religion, and is not requiring any religion to be adhered to. It's principles ARE Judeo-Christian based, as is America. Common sense and decency AGREE with centrism, religion aside!

It is 100 percent FINE that cons reject religion affecting politics. It's up to God-honoring Americans to know the differences, decide if they want to associate with bad company (I Cor. 15:33), or if they will lead societal change by obeying God, and role modeling his morals—or just sin!

You NEED four cons and four libs with one centrist on SCOTUS. Anything less is pure partisan politics and you can't be naive Justices don't have leanings!

Update

(1/26/22-2)

HERE is far right media: Instead of praising Biden doing a GOOD thing (defending Ukraine), they find a negative (his BAD U.S. border policy) and say he can defend Ukraine's border better than he can our own. NEVER give ANY credit to your opponent, as Jesus would teach-NOT!

Speaking of Jesus, of the three major political ideologies (conservatism, liberalism and a hybrid), there is only one which opposes ALL these Bible teachings:

1. Life's purpose is not to achieve wealth. Lk. 12:15
2. Taxes are God's idea, and NOT theft. Rom. 13:1-6; Mk. 12:17
3. Not allowing guns in the hands of criminals or the mentally ill, and requiring proof one can handle them, store them properly, and that cops can trace every one back to its owner, in criminal investigations (logic/reason). Jas. 3:17; Lk. 11:21
4. Government has the authority under God to require certain things, and Jesus' fam did NOT protest that as illegal, evil or unlawful. Lk. 2:1+
5. Living for pleasure and self are the OPPOSITE of being a disciple of Jesus! Lk. 9:27
6. One CAN own enough! Lk. 16:19-31
7. The rich must be generous to others. I Tim. 6:17-19 8.

The Giving Pledge is NOT self-loathing, but consistent with a repentant sinner's attitude! Jesus said that act showed salvation evident in Zacchaeus! Lk. 19:1-9

9. The giving away of one's assets, like millionaire HEROES of yesteryear's industrial revolution, is EXACTLY what new Christians voluntarily did, without human prompting, or government edicts. Ac. 2, 4, II Cor. 8.

10. A safety net for extreme conditions and poverty was God's plan for Gods people, the Jews, and was even practiced by Christians (See #9, above). Gal. 6:2, 5

11. Greed, selfishness and hoarding are sins, in the Bible!

12. The people MOST criticized for their behaviors were the elite Pharisees and the ungodly rich. Conservatism knows no such distinction between the rich and powerful, but lumps them all as heroes, even though God says DON'T favor the rich. Levit. 19:15

NO WONDER atheist Ron Reagan HATES that religion is starting to again influence his father's political party! It was not OK that the most sinful man running got the GOP nomination in 2016 (which Ron opposed, till paid off), but you don't want outright morality advocated. Just be neutral on morals vs. sins?

13. Finally, two ideologies fail to see there are two human beings involved in the abortion crisis-not just one! Like wise King Solomon facing splitting a baby, both extremes completely ignore any dangers or needs of one party in the decision! Endanger women or babies. One ideology doesn't!

And there would be ZERO conscious reasons for lost/non-Christian GOP's to care about these matters, like the avowed atheist, satanically inspired to be riled up against God and His teachings (RR), EXCEPT God teaches that ALL humans are to obey His morals! Ecc. 12:13-14; I Cor. . 7:19

ACCUSATIONS AGAINST CONSERVATIVES

(1/27/22-2)

I'M ASHAMED this message can't be ignored-as I desire-needing to edit: Political conservatism teaches these values, without often saying so:

1. Greed
2. Selfishness
3. Idolatry
4. Hoarding
5. Every man is an island unto himself. NOW, let me PROVE my claim cons will ignorantly deny:

Conservatism always advances individual effort, and shuns collective considerations. By their interpretation of the Constitution, the pursuit of happiness and freedom (and the unborn's life) is what life is about. NOTHING more! Whatever makes you happy and feel free!

IF you care ANY about non-family members, or society's problems, you are a liberal, and that word is their synonym of satanic!

IF an American ONLY obeys the laws (law-abiding citizen), they are GOOD! The laws do not require us to ever consider or help anyone else not in our fam, except by taxes, which cons ABHOR, as "wealth redistribution," to have a humane safety net.

Humaneness is NOT their greatest asset, folks! Money-making is, and let government have nothing to do with ever hindering that idol, even if for morally good reasons, as biz is ONLY in business for profits, don't you know?

The Democrat charges/accusations that conservatism is every man for himself are ABSOLUTEL TRUE! It being Darwinian is also COMPLETELY TRUE, even though it's often adopted by Creationists.

Unbridled Capitalism has zero probs, to a pure conservative, as money alone motivates humans, to them Greed is good, to them, NOT to God, though they will tip the hat and name Him in their agenda platforms!

Selfishness is virtuously renamed self-sufficiency, just as libs renamed garbage collectors sanitation engineers. You can call a pig a dog, but the label doesn't fit!

Conservatism has NO PROBLEM with hoarding, because one is only enjoying the fruits of their labors! Conservatism has NO PROBLEM with idolatry, of money or power. God does. That's why I again say you can't be a Christian and embrace conservatism 100 percent, or you're living in rebellious sin! Repent!

Conservatism's utter animosity to ever helping anyone else, unless forced, will one day bite them in the butt, by instituted Socialism, and I will be laughing at that reality all the way to my grave, IMO!

CONSERVATIVE EXTREMES

(1/27/22-2)

Movie cinema fires and harm threats of violence are PROOF that free speech is NOT absolute. SAME with all other rights! Start a religion focused on womanizing as your religion, and see if government affords you 501C3 status. Unfortunately, many bureaucrats are dumb enough, you might win that claim!

Gun ownership also isn't intended for children crazies or criminals. Do not infringe... bear arms does NOT contradict my claim! Take it to SCOTUS and see if the right is absolute. And, BTW, if you read anymore (many don't), people are already discussing Breyers resignation, and the political bent of every Justice.

They are oath-sworn NOT to let personal biases affect their rulings! Even if they ever have, the safest position is three libs, three centrists and three cons, or better four cons, four libs and one centrist (though that centrist would have too much control/power). They're usually professional and fair!

I'm surprised Biden hasn't YET expanded the Court! tRUMP added three conservatives, and it was already right-leaning! Articles exist on how GOP's can block his nominee. There is ZERO interest in justice; only your side winning (100 percent selfishness sin). May God judge America, soon! Low IQ's and low morals!

And from what I have encountered with MANY lying ministers, I believe we could be facing our final days! Just keep up the division of extremes! SURELY China, Russia, or BOTH will kick our a-ses, rightly and justly so, if not subversive terrorists! Deservedly unaware of that credible threat.

WHERE THE RIGHT IS WRONG

(2/20/22-2)

1. Government so small, there's zero safety net. Extremists have suggested ending five federal agencies, including the IRS. That's ASININE!
2. Taxes so low that government can't cover our bills, without borrowing, or printing fake dollars. That's ASININE! Some even call all taxes "theft," as if government shouldn't exist, by having no funds. Some say end all property taxes (recently in Texas).
3. I'm FOR no freebies, but for payback for any received. That's JUST! We're NOT 'gonna end Welfare, Medicaid, section 8, food stamps, etc. The far right wants them gone. I want them revamped. The far right can't be reconciled with! I won't unite with their extremes.

The Jews, God's people, has a safety net for the poor. The first century church did, too. I would NEVER embrace the far right, or I'd abandon God. Many "Christians" are willing to abandon God, as they serve a higher idol (political power, and/or the almighty dollar).

4. I am more pro-business than many far righters, who are ONLY workers/employees/laborers-never management. I am NOT for any evils businesses do, and I am against an unlevel/unfair playing field

between labor and management/ownership. God is against injustice, and Christians for the far right abandon Him for a higher idol, again!

5. I am for a strong economy! I am NOT for one that mainly or only blesses investors! A good economy helps everyone rise. Even today, CBS Sunday Morning ran an ad where America must allow "everyone to be successful-no exceptions." Depending on how you define that, I AGREE!

NO severe suffering poverty! Empowerment, education and motivation; NOT freebies! FAIR taxes for ALL, which means NOT the same percent, but the same pain. Poor people required to do compulsory civic service, if they haven't the funds for April 15th!

6. Strong military? All I've ever written supports that. The far right loves to backtrack on this commitment, if they ever are needed for anything but defending our homeland. Ukraine is an ally, and a potential NATO member. Russia and China are taking aggressive steps to defeat and rival our interests, so we need MORE alliances, not less!

I was way ahead of Biden in calling for U.S. troops to be sent there, three months ago! You volunteer to fight, and you volunteered! U.S. interests are NOT letting Communist enemies gain strongholds to be used against us/U.S.! Even globalization ended up biting us in the butt! Don't support dumb policies that can backfire. Our enemies aren't just organized or religious terrorists!

7. My support of controlled border far precedes tRUMP's! He stole most of his good ideas from us, and David is ready to take out Goliath, in public debates! But I digress... NO human should be allowed in America, illegally breaking in/trespassing. Zero tolerance! I have detailed how, many times and many places!

8. I can oppose gay sex, and show total respect and even love toward the LGBTQ community. I do NOT support trying to undo Obergefell. That only causes more chaos and disruption of "relationships" based on a law change.

Christians missed their opening, back when I warned them to fight its passing! I did not! Abortion's solution is multi-faceted, and NOT complicated. SCOTUS will soon teach us the parameters. I won't rehash my solutions, which do NOT stack SCOTUS, or 100 percent disregard anyone but the innocent child!

9. My support of spreading democracy is unchallengeable. I have many chapters on how to defeat dictators. Again, I was MONTHS ahead of Joe on Ukraine.

10. On guns, the far right often cannot think! All they do is fear! They only, gutterally, support guns. They NEVER consider who shouldn't have one, like criminals and crazies. They never think of cops' needs to trace down stolen guns, by registered serial numbers, to catch criminals (law and order).

They want the law thwarted by loopholes, rather than be put out ANY, to prove they own a gun legally, know who to keep and use it safely. That's too much work for them, even though it helps us all! In short, I will NEVER unite with the far right, over these positions.

11. An eleventh would be being pro law and order. For the far right, cops can do no wrong. For me, most cops don't do wrong, but when any do, they have to have consequences, for justice to prevail, and for them to be trusted by all!

I am NOT for wishy-washy moderates, whose positions are based in expedience, or personal opportunity, but have no core principles! I am also against liberal Socialism. I oppose freebies. I also oppose gay sex and killing fetuses at will!

BUT, where Dems are right is here:

1. Fixing problems in society is NOT evil, but good! ONLY having taxpayers pay for that is evil. Hoping private citizens will pay for all that's needed is delusional. Either problems don't get fully fixed, taxpayers get over-taxed, or a much larger charity push would have to be successful.

The far right always fights a cleaner ecology! If you can't make good profit on anything, only charities and individuals should fund them, the far right believes. If public money is used, that's always evil or illegal. I say if ALL pay their fair share of taxes, and the majority then votes for some problems to be fixed, or many, partly fixed, that's what the voice of the people says.

Taxpayers who want no part of that can secede, and likely will, as some hoard and idolize money in ways where they'd never help anyone, even if forced to! I can no longer try to unite with that far right mindset!

I am saying that everyone who is not far right must unite political forces to defeat them! The far left needs to open themselves to private solutions, iterative advanced, only blue state "progress," and more reasonable aims, but join this centrist revolution! Secession or Civil War are real options, if the extremists remain hard core!

AOC is not Jesus-like, as she funds her "kind" ambitions in satan's way-by unjust theft! I have AGREED with her that unbridled Capitalism is evil. I've agreed with Omar that no knock warrants are wrong. I can open myself to some things the far left do, and especially what they aim for in society, just NOT by over-taxes, or only ~50 percent of us paying taxes!

You, far left, are smart enough to stay quiet, if it threatens a Dem win! I'm NOT saying go dormant, but open up to better solutions, and more just ones! "No justice, no peace!" KEEP your hippie Kumbaya ideals! But learn to be reasonable, in application!

I am 100 percent sincerely throwing out an olive branch to Bernie and AOC/the Squad, to say we have to unite to defeat the far right! They have NO interest in fixing any problems, injustices, or in anything but the rich getting richer, BIG box businesses dominating ma and pa, labor scrapping for peanuts wages, and all the other 11 items I just detailed. I will NEVER agree with their 11 issues, so join the massive middle!

Your causes can be funded by:

1. More Giving Pledgers
2. Streamlined government
3. Streamlined charities
4. Revamped Welfare, which empowers self-sufficiency among America's poor
5. Churches doing more for the poor, as Christ would have them do
6. Government profiting any time they can
7. Fair to all taxes, after which voters decide, per state what cause they choose to fix, involving private-public enterprises (or even state funded, in blue states).

I'm committing myself to unite all non-far righters, to defeat the far right, as they'll never accept my reasonable solutions! @AOC @BernieSanders @SpeakerPelosi @SenSchumer

Unity to evil is evil. Unity at all costs, for power idolatry is evil/sin. I am becoming convinced that's what many WASPs will be willing to do in 2024. That's why I am now committed to uniting everyone who is not far right, though taking all good from far righters, in that process!

WHERE I OPPOSE FAR RIGHT CONSERVATISM

(2/22/21-2; deleted message)

Misleading title, only because I have to first say the opposite: I oppose Socialism, and always will, and here's why: Jesus opposes them BOTH, as does the Bible! Let me explain: Socialism is forced theft sanctioned by government!

And it is 100 percent UN-fair, as it punishes the rich, while letting the poor 100 percent off the hook, for paying for things the U.S. government does. That's will always be opposed and unjust, and I live by the motto, no justice, no peace. Fair share taxes is God's way and the only way—period!

Equal pain; NOT the poor paying money they don't have, but forced civic service sweat equity equivalent! Dems NEVER require that; they just hand out evil freebies, though NOT evil in intent (to help people who struggle). It is undeniable and undebatable that Socialism's freebies are sinful, though well-intended.

So now to the answers for why I hate political conservatism, and will spend the remainder of my life working to defeat and destroy it entirely!: Because of its evils; NOT its good points! Its good points are several!

Great economy by low taxes and regs, strong military, law and order, controlled borders, free speech, religious liberty, right to bear arms, pro-democracy, America number one/patriotism, Capitalism, pro-business, American Dream (you can be whatever you want to be), freedom, opposing tyranny, and lower debt and against government waste in all forms.

I am purposely tricking you with that title, getting my disclaimers out of the way before addressing it. But not forever... WHERE I OPPOSE POLITICAL CONSERVATISM:

The theory has regularly circled the wagons against my philosophy of compassionate conservatism, and doubled down when they learned of it. Limbaugh, the top talk radio hosts and most of the right winged media considered it (late 2020), as seen by how many accounts dropped by here, and then decided Trumpism was the way to go. Trumpism couldn't be more far removed from Jesus than satan worship! HERE is where...

Every man for himself is their definition of freedom! They vehemently oppose any organized plan to tackle severe poverty, government or private. They have zero problem with token charity gifts that NEVER systemically address the prob! They support white supremacy by silence and inaction!

That means they are closet racists. They DENY any white privilege exists, because those among them who aren't rich WRONGLY believe it means being born with a silver spoon in one's mouth, when that's NOT what it means! It means being in the majority is a privilege with privileges.

Whites have it good, here, and blacks, not nearly as much. They call this belief and fact identity politics, and playing the race card, when it's only stating facts! They COULD (they will NOT) observe the many poor pockets of town, predominantly black and brown, and wonder why (if they were ever curious), but they have adopted pundits' rhetoric that those two groups are more lazy, dumb or criminal!

THAT is why they're poorer, excepting the few lazy and dumb whites on Welfare, living in trailer parks (white trash, they're called). They REFUSE to learn history or red lining for bank loans, or how blacks were relegated to the other side of the tracks, when they were set free from slavery, and a few got what government promised them (40 acres and a mule), though rarely if ever actually receiving that promise.

They REFUSE to acknowledge many BAD/broken public schools are in the poor areas (we whites sometimes call ghetto, hood, ward, or barrio). They NEVER wonder why, or if it's right that their schools are usually better funded, and call it Robinhood theft if those schools get enough to NOT be dilapidated or deficient, if tax dollars from their area is confiscated to fix the problem!

They even opt out, and use private schools, then never see any problem that if you can afford a better education, that's UN-fair opportunity not given to these who struggle. Political conservatism (as opposed to compassionate conservatism) doesn't want ANY wealth redistribution!

That means Welfare must end, post haste! That means the entire safety net, except that portion where you pay in, is to end. In other words they 100 percent oppose any helping of other people, using their taxes. But then they give so little in charity! The rich give LESS than the middle class and poor, to charity!

They already have life grand! They alone have any excess, and are certain they'll make it to retirement. They, of all people, should be willing to UNselfishly see how their excess could go to help others, but they 'wanna hoard it all.

They will NOW do some TOKEN P.R. stunts, to allay these criticisms! Since I've written on this problem for seven years, one talk radio show now has more of a PSA advertising giving to the poor/charity, as our (Christians) calling.

The CHUMP administration initiated a development zone program headed up by a black member of our former church. GOOD first steps, but NOT systemic, and very reactionary! It's NOT part of conservatism, but a way to address an intrinsic fault in their ideology of selfish greed!

That same DJ said there may be many greedy SOBs in conservatism, "but what are you going to do about it?" That's means status quo! That is hand wringing inaction to fix a prob! That's tolerating and accepting it, because it comports with conservative beliefs!

Conservatism IS a religion, and members ARE cultists! They REJECT Jesus and the Bible, on many issues! Government and greed over God. Idolatry. Government meaning less to none.

They advocate and imply (having not the b-lls to say it outright; timidity sin) that government is evil. Even my hero Reagan propagated that feeling, somewhat (mocking government "help"—grab your wallet!

Political conservatism touts freedom in ways God opposes! They think it means let me do whatever I want. That's NOT biblical liberty! They believe business can do whatever it wants, but history and logic defy that belief!

They are NOT for the majority of Americans who are workers, because profits can be greater if owners pay peanuts! They are ONLY for blue collar workers, now, because I goaded them to end globalistic ambitions that hurt average Joes career prospects! You NEVER heard that, or control the borders so foreigners can't steal jobs, till they latched onto my writings.

For the umpteenth time, let me PROVE they are for greed is good, and unChristian selfishness:

They are FOR ending the IRS and five federal agencies (unemployment galore, and no one to process taxes). They are FOR child labor (Gingrich), demean Giving Pledgers (Levin), want the estate tax ended (so society never benefits from any of their excess), should be for sweat shops, as China (a competitor) has them, and it puts us at an economic disadvantage to not have them.

EVERYTHING is about money-making; NOT morality! The economy, as defined by investors, is their number one and almost only concern! Money over God and morality (where liberals are more morality

over money, in addressing inequality, injustice, discrimination, sin-caused problems, and things business can't profit off being fixed).

Conservatives were NOT those who brought us minimum wage, required work breaks and overtime (that cut into profits), safe workplaces, truth in advertising, product and food safety laws, the safety net or fraud laws!

ALL those, as with all regulations, cut into business profits. conservatives only accepted them when forced to! Liberals pushed those causes.

That proves profits are conservatives' number one interest, and NEVER ask me to use the money I make to help anyone, unless I feel like it! Lowest taxes humanly possible, and the least regulations!

Government is NOT to fix any problems in society, and if any problems can't be sufficiently profited off business solving, retain status quo brokenness! But where I oppose conservatism the most is their attitude toward the poor, especially minorities!

That also proves some element of racism, or white supremacy! They OPPOSE any government help or programs to fix severe poverty! I proposed tax-free solutions that were fair, helpful, and never unjust to taxpayers, and they doubled down on conservatism at CPAC!

YES, CPAC and its leaders came by here, maybe 8-9 months ago, but a conscious decision was made that I was not conservative enough to get an invite! HAPPILY SO!

Conservatism wanted UNjust court stacking to overturn Roe! Fortunately, career justices, committed to principle and apolitical objectivity, have ruled against conservative positions several times, despite the latest three chosen for their conservatism!

My-way-or-the-highway arrogance, and shoving YOUR views, to circumvent the people, is NOT God's way, or compassionate/traditional conservatism's way, either! Supporting sin, and saying 'F your feelings' is NOT traditional GOP values, but I see it all the time in tRumpism! Hats and T-shirts PROUDLY advocating sin and ignorance!

I was a lifelong Republican, until CHUMP! I may, one day, return, if the party returns to its core. Till then, I will fight with all my being to defeat political conservatism's ungodly positions! People who obey their conscience are slandered and sought to lose their political positions!

People smart enough to see some Dem policies are good, are labeled traitors. People who stand for Republican values aren't wanted in their cult! DeSatanist said the establishment isn't welcome there anymore. The establishment can change, and wanted to change to my common sense solutions!

Instead, they NEED to remain GOP, but join our new venture allying with non-Socialist Dems, to defeat Trumpist conservatism! NEVER being FOR freebies; never being for abort like a sport. But even more so, being against all the things (and more) I just described. It's well beyond DJT.

Its MOST of what you heard at QPAC! Conspiracy theories are free speech. Lying to the American public 22K+ times is opposing censorship. Cry cancel culture anytime a private business does what it wants (a conservative principle) in enforcing rules of decency! Riot and endanger lives at the Capital.

Believe lies the election was stolen. Support the DUMBest of 17 GOP candidates of 2016, and the most evil politician in our generation! THIS IS modern conservatism, folks! The GOP left me! I never changed, and never will! HAPPY to NOT be a caustic conservative! PEACE!

11. EDUCATION

THE AMERICAN EDUCATION SYSTEM (I)

(Originally posted 11/23/19)

I just watched Million Dollar Listing, and a \$45 million casa in Malibu was featured, with the best-paid Realtors and potential buyers. I don't know what political party they are individually in, but the rich and billionaires have the best this life affords; the world's poor have the least. Everyone would want that lifestyle, as Mitt Romney said, 'I want everyone to be rich.' But everyone will NEVER be... only some!

JFK said, "If by a liberal they mean someone who looks ahead and not behind, someone who welcomes new ideas without rigid reactions, someone who cares about the welfare of the people (their health, their housing, their schools, their jobs, their civil rights and their civil liberties), someone who believes we can break through the stalemate and suspicions that grip us in our policies abroad, if that is what they mean by a "liberal," then I'm proud to say I'm a "liberal."

I am NOT a liberal, but I share those same ends/aims/goals. The poor in America need to learn how to make 'mo money with what they've got! Invent something, write a popular book, start a business, invest, work overtime, 2 or 3 jobs, get better marketable skills, do a bang-up job at work (so you advance), shop your skills around (vs. stay at one employer, never knowing if others would have paid more, even in another city), spend less, and work long hours.

Study what others do to make money, and imitate success/what works. I believe any poor person can reach the middle class, unless 100 percent disabled, mentally or physically! Compared to third world standards, even America's poor have it good, though we don't think so, because we compare them to American standards!

That doesn't mean we don't need to help them do better, or they don't need to improve their situation, but you can always compare to the best vs. the worst, and lose perspective. It all starts with education.

There will always be the lower half of graduates. If their GPA were similar to the upper half, but slightly lower, they'd be unfairly labeled the loser half. If their grades put them far below that medium, the label would more aptly apply.

How can teachers get the MAXIMUM out of EVERY U.S. student? I CAN'T speak for special ed teachers, as those challenges are bridged by special methods, and their achievements will not always rise to the standards of the rest, but they still need to be at their maximum! The TV show, Born This Way, gives me great hope that that can occur!

My daughter has worked with the disabled for YEARS, and that's a gift, and she probably knows more what they can and can't achieve, but you help a person most when you encourage, even push them to be their best!

For the others, the goal IS as I described... most graduates doing academically well, where the lower half is barely different from many in the upper half! It's the weakest link we must care about, as they'll be the biggest drain to tax payers, if they aren't prepared to be self-sufficient, by having a job that can pay their bills, absent any entitlements! That's the goal for everyone but the disabled!

There are probably tricks elite teachers know, that could be shared with us all. The straight A students, like my daughter, don't need them, but the B and C students need to become A students.

I believe you can leave your comfort zone and stretch and learn new tricks! C to A is priority one! NO U.S. students should make C's, in a global economy! B's are even harmful to your career, as grades are about all you have to show for your life's achievements, to employers, starting out green.

Schools should focus on the C and B students. B students need a little help; C's need more help. We can't mass manufacture assembly line teaching! Just saying 'I taught the lesson plan' is UN-acceptable! How well did they comprehend it, to pass tests with flying colors? THAT is the test of a good teacher! Again, we are in a GLOBAL economy. Americans are competing with foreigners for American jobs! We must win!

And some students aren't cut out for college. Identify them early, and train them in career and life skills that will make them successful in blue collar jobs! Plumbers can make 6-figure incomes, as with welders. Schools should get them to that point; not just generically teach academic lesson plans!

So while Dems often say tax payers OWE the lower 44 percent wage earners freebies, though I 100 percent share JFK's same aspirations, I 100 percent disagree with that solution, but advocate for government doing a much better job equipping ALL students to be successful in our global economy! More work to be done!

12. EVANGELISM & DISCIPLESHIP

- 1. Minimum Standard for the Church**
- 2. Prayer & Answer**

MINIMUM STANDARD FOR THE CHURCH

(3/25/21-2)

Will America even be fully evangelized? We "think" tech/media reaches the masses. ONLY if they happen to tune in! We OWE it to God to objectify our results as complete or incomplete—to a man! Coke, commissioned to get a sip to everyone, would offer PROOF to their CEO! Duh 101

What is the MINIMUM God is calling His Church to? Evangelize EVERY living soul, of age, ASAP, one time! We won't even do that, yet we can do so many lesser things, for evangelism, or just for the tithe!

If God were on the Church's scope of evangelism, Calvinists are right, and Christ only died for a handful. The Great Commission says let no one fall through the eternal cracks, unwarned! We let MILLIONS, as we don't know what thorough is!

If God were on the Church's pace of evangelism, most humans would have to live to Methuselah's age of death, and it would take a millennia to evangelize all people already alive (much less, new births/generations)!

Do we see how selfish it is to value one human so much, that we spend months if not years trying to woo them to Christ, when NO ONE in the entire Bible did that for any one person? Hating the 99 for the love of the one. OPPOSITE Christ!

Update #1

(5/7/21-2)

We, especially in America, do NOT have a plan for reaching everyone with the gospel—period! No war room, no documentation, no assigning of tasks, much overlap/duplication, and even more omissions, and WE DO NOT CARE! There's zero leadership, or generals orchestrating conducting this war!

We DO NOT CARE, if OUR lifestyle is at a high level, that billions are quickly heading to an eternal fire! We, deep down, believe God is a Universalist, or Hell is a lie! We hardly even or ever think about life as it is in fact! Just what we see with our eyes—assets and smiles!

WHEN was the last time you evangelized ANYONE? How many times have you done so in your adult life? I dare say most would be ashamed to answer honestly! WHY? When will this sin scourge end? You do NOT really believe the Good Book you hold in your hand, or the world occupies your mind more than God's word—period! This is carnality, folks!

Judgment Day will bring deserved punishment, but it's TOO LATE for billions of people the Church consciously, willfully, negligently MISSED with the gospel! Does some U.S. believer think there's water in Hell, or God's a liar?

IF you allow the devil to rule your life, all you have to do is turn off and turn away from THIS message, and suddenly, miraculously, the problem doesn't exist to you! Just talk to someone, turn on a game, or go jog! Your mind can forget this topic near instantly! Mt. 4:15 Skill of Satan.

II Cor. 5:16 Christians are to see humans as ONLY saved or unsaved; NOT rich, handsome,

educated, white, etc.! Last eve, the news spoke of a black astronaut's accomplishments. When we focus on skin color, were not focusing on skills, and are DIVIDING our nation! IF blacks are equal, QUIT treating them like you're amazed they can do equal things as whites! BUT, I digress.

A sincere interest in God's interests would require every believer to inquire what their part of the global mandate was! Territories would be assigned, to avoid duplication, with limited manpower

The generals would KNOW who doesn't need to be reached, and who does! We don't have a clue, because we don't care! You can't force a person to care, by guilting them! It has to come by prayer and discipling, but MOST churches don't disciple like Jesus did! WHO CARES? No one? VERY few!

Money over ministry, and power over morality are the top two reasons the U.S. church is so impotent in society!

Update #2

(5/18/21-2)

I should NOT write, now, as I'm angry, and it will look self-righteous what angers me! But, maybe you can learn something. ALL I SEE is people tangled up in the affairs of everyday life, everywhere I look! II Tim. 2:4 ALL I see of people trying to get others to Heaven was to

Mormons in slacks, white shirt, tie, clean-cut, NOT teaching Christ's grace gospel. I see people working exorbitant hours, only to come home to eat and relax, then be entertained; maybe exercise. Watch some TV, do family chores, maybe attend church one hour, and repeat.

WHERE ARE THE SOLDIERS? People watching DUMB YouTube and Tik Tok and Snapchat videos about NOTHING. NO societal problems being fixed. That's someone else's job. Evangelism is the preachers job. They are to put in 40 hours sermon prep, said my homiletics prof in seminary. Then preach it 2-3 times, and take off Mondays.

WHERE ARE THE EVANGELIZERS? WHERE ARE THE DISCIPLERS? WHERE ARE THE SOCIAL CHANGE AGENTS? Politicians talk a good game, but get LITTLE done! We watch home remodeling shows, reality TV, sports games, news, out fav sit coms, then shower and go to bed.

WE are entangled in the affairs of everyday life! Eat, drink and be merry, for tomorrow we die! Live it up, because you only have One life to live! I'm at wits end how LITTLE good gets done, problems get fixed, or people get evangelized, then disciplined!

Your pastor RARELY evangelizes outside the pulpit, where he speaks mainly to SAVED people who do NOT need to hear the gospel! Sermons have replaced the relational discipling that Jesus did to the 12. NO ONE even knows their spiritual gift(s). Only the elite few do ministry! We just go and sit for an hour, vote, seven feel all is well! IT IS NOT!

MOST living humans are going to be burnt in Hells flames, every day, without let-up, with no end to their pain or tenure there! DO WE CARE? WHERE is the master plan of who does what, to ensure no one falls through the eternal cracks? I predict such a plan will NEVER materialize! We DON'T care!

ASK the average Christian what any New Testament book is about, in its large themes, or to recite for you 10 Bible verses. WE don't LOVE GOD'S WORD, people! It may never be initially joyous for you to read it, but you must, and you will live in great regret your early days in Heaven, if you don't, and if you don't evangelize!

You may even see the faces of people you know well, just before they're thrown into fiery Hell! They may yell at you, for you will stand GUILTY! I'd rather you feel that now, than then! Exasperating what I see today! God help us.

Sight living for the temporary world! THAT is the norm, even among the claimers of Christ! NO talk of spiritual things, outside church. Mums the word, as you can't speak of politics or religion, from fear an argument may ensue, and minds might be changed for the good! ICHABOD!

I was going to write a piece on motivation. Maybe it's tied to my frustration! DO CHRISTIANS REALLY BELIEVE IN HELL? HEAVEN? ETERNAL REWARDS? Do we believe this life is a drop in the bucket? Our lack of Heavenly-mindedness tells me many do not! Lip service faith in the Good Book!?

WHEN THE HELL is any real Christian going to come to my door to see if I'm one step away from Hell (which I'm not, but most people are)? I haven't had a Christian stranger ask me a diagnostic question in 40 years! I'm NOT alone! You probably haven't, either! ONLY JW's and LD's! God have mercy!

Someone else is taking care of it, right?? Mainly WRONG! You people do NOT project forward, or extrapolate patterns! You allow the years to pass by, and still no major evangelism on your part, or plan for us all! Decades pass; centuries; eternity! To Hell with them all is your view?

Maybe I'll just crank up some hits, loudly, and drown out these concerns! They don't seem to be commonly shared, anyway. Why rock the boat? The Titanic is already filling up with water! (I told you I was not in a great mood, this afternoon!). Be positive, and enjoy life! BALDERDASH!

Paul suffered! READ these two accounts of his amazing life of service to Christ (evangelism and discipling): II Cor. 11:22-30; II Tim. 4:7-18. OUR life accounts sound NOTHING like that! They're just fairy tales of heroes we have zero intent on emulating! Just admire, then back to sleep.

READ the ENTIRE book of Acts. YOUR life is NOTHING like it, but it should be! Those people did ministry! We do secular jobs! We farm ministry out to professionals! Outsourcing! They mainly do it Sunday mornings. APOSTASY! I'm through ranting, for now. Useless banter!

John 1:23 You do not have to do anything, to make sure you will forever burn in Hell! Just keep doing whatever you do, and live your life like normal! It will all turn out OK, somehow. Just have positive thoughts and hopeful wishes! Bullhonkey! You face a flaming fire, EVERY DAY WITHOUT END!
John 3:16

Christians TALK about eternity. They RARELY think about it. That's like driving a road trip with no thought of the ultimate destination. The math itself should sober you up! 80 years compared to forever? Get your focus Heavenward! Col. 3:2 NOT on the things below! Phil. 3:19

MAYBE I need an outlet, to teach a Bible study, lead an evangelism ministry, or teach the New Testament at some local Bible college or seminary? Writing is NOT doing the trick! My friend Venga and I need to take the signs out again, maybe?!

IF I could think of a mechanism to make thousands of drive time cars see a billboard-sized banner that read, "you are heading to Hell," THAT would be fulfilling! Of course, the solution would have to also be attached! "That need not be!" John 3:16

Maybe an airplane streamer that read "Don't go to Hell! John 3:16" A blimp with digital

messaging. A hot air balloon with a message on the balloon portion. Thinking out loud!... A skywriting plane?

NO ONE can say God WASN'T in charge of Jesus', Paul's and Peter's finances! If "tithing is the key to escaping poverty," what gives with these three gentlemen? Lk. 9:58; Phil. 4:12-13; Ac. 3:6 The problem is NOT their trusting God's provision, but with that foolish statement!

FEW will like hearing this, but I believe the extreme sinfulness problem in America can be accurately laid at the feet of American pastors who don't lead out in evangelize, and in relationally discipling all their members, using multiplication! To Hell with society, in a handbasket! (4/7/21-2)

PRAYER & ANSWER

(11/20/21-2)

You Americans say come and hear. My word teaches go and tell! The ONLY three examples of come and hear were:

1. When I was on earth, and Andrew was able to bring his brother straight to Me.
2. Lost people gathered, as the host didn't know the gospel. Ac. 10, and,
3. When Paul couldn't go and tell anymore (too old and feeble); Ac. 28:30-31.

You Americans have manufactured evangelism into the sermon process, where a sermon is Ragu—everything's in there. BUT the people needing the gospel aren't in there, in the building! So you ask members to bring them there.

WHY not reach them where they are, and not rely on them having an interest in what's offered at a church, in whatever form the lures come in? The book of Acts shows ZERO examples of 'attraction evangelism.'

There are ZERO examples of 'friendship evangelism,' where anyone started to befriend people BEFORE speaking the gospel. Acts shows ZERO examples of ANY events or entertainment or secular activities to get lost people to a church building.

That does NOT mean any evangelism that occurs, as a result, is evil. But WHY do you people not see that the lost live in apartments and houses, and can be found there 5-8pm M-F, and 8-8, Sat-Sun?

I NOWHERE commanded ANY lost person to do or go anywhere to hear My gospel! YOU make them jump through hoops I never created. WHY is it so hard for your people to understand MY analogies of the farm field and sphere?

ANY farmer knows their own cattle and livestock are their own responsibility. Your people do NOT comprehend that all lost people near their church building are the responsibility of THAT church to reach, more so than any other Christians!

WHY is this so hard for hard hearted people to grasp?

Prayer: I don't know, Sir! Dumb-founded with that brain lapse!

WHY do more of your people not care more that people will burn forever, than whatever keeps them from evangelizing?

Prayer: Again, no idea, Sir!

WHY does no one seem to see value in mapping out who needs to hear, and who doesn't?

WHY do so few care about the lost outside America?

Prayer: You must be rhetorical, as the answer remains the same!

GET THEM INTO MY WORD! I am NOT speaking of hearing sermons! That's NOT 1:1 with Me! Have them read Acts, then Phil. 1-2, I Cor. 9 and 15:10! Grow Paul's heart in U.S. Christians! NO ONE has EVER preached the On Heaven or On Hell sermons I gave you in the late 1990s!

Prayer: NO ONE!

You did, one time, and the entire class left the building and evangelized! ANY spiritual Christians in America need to united with the like-minded, to take mission trips to inspire evangelism via pastors in foreign countries! Don't just plant churches! Plant pastors on for for reaching their nation with the gospel! It is UNacceptable to say we tried, we did our best, we wanted to do more, when you can complete My Great Commission! GO TO One Community Church's Fair, with rides, and SEE if ANYONE tries to evangelize you! You Americans have a BUSINESS mindset about parishioners; NOT a body mindset! ALWAYS wanting more members, for more money. Your own pastor has learned church membership will grow if you evangelize! But MOST humans won't join his church! HE SEES they WILL go to Hell!

Prayer: HOW do you get ALL pastors so to see?

Call them out to becoming disciples, and to choose you this day Whom you will serve! If Mt. 6 is a LIE, concern yourself first with making budget! IF it is true, concern yourself MORE with My will, ways and priorities! I am saying if ANY pastor is more concerned with growing their church membership, than doing their part of the Great Commission, globally, they are NOT disciples of Mine! And not wanting to rub people the wrong way, especially donors, they NEVER seem to identify exactly who and how many actually evangelize, from within their membership.

Prayer: YES the workers are few.

PRAY harder, and recruit and mentor!

"Evangelism is more caught than taught." –**Dr Roy Fish** The WORLD could be reached one time, before I arrive/return. Will it be?

Prayer: HERE's the problem, Sir: I looked into starting an evangelism association, or joining CC for C full-time. You have to get friends and family to donate! NO pastor has to do that! NO business requires you to hit up personal associations for funding! U.S. Christians are NOT thrilled to fund evangelists, because they get some benefit out of funding church activities! NOTHING from evangelism afar, IF you are temporal minded. THAT is the issue, Sir! Earthly-minded Christians, only funding things they have personal benefit from, IMO! NO thought of how Paul did things, or Your interests, or Hell for people they will never encounter. EVERYONE lives like they'll live to age 80 or above. They NEVER realize thousands of people die every day! Their focus is their job, then relaxing, home chores, entertainment and exercise! They actually believe you can outsource evangelism to professionals! I guess they've never read Eph. 4, or Acts? If it's not in a sermon, they may never know it exists! I'm saying things are BAD, down here, but FEW even see there's much of a prob! What can be done about this?

II Chron. 7:14! FOUR elements! IT DOES NOT SAY if My Christian. It says My people. ALL of them! 1. Humble themselves 2. Pray 3. Seek My face 4. Turn from their wicked ways ALL Christians

doing all four things, continually. That's the solution, folks! Good luck with that, Sir! You could be right. Sadly, I fear I am.

ONE gospel presentation and your minimal duty is fulfilled! If you really cared that they go to Hell, you'd ensure they heard seven or more times! CERTAINLY you don't evangelize someone, then do so again a week later. They'd RIGHTLY deem you crazy.

OTHERS cross their paths, too! Seven times is the average. Some more/some less. You guys can't even reach all once, and if you ever did, you'd never know it, because no one tracks the need or results! IF I ever donate any large amount to any cause, it will be to establish a central command for global evangelism. This is embarrassing!

Continuing

I was just 25 minutes away from the one spot where I experienced a science-defying miracle (Hillsboro, TX). I find it IMPOSSIBLE, if God can do THAT, that He can't lead Christians to plan strategies to reach every living human with the gospel at least one time! HE is NOT the problem, folks.

WHEN you know an individual has heard an accurate, loving and empowered gospel, there's relief that that burden is not on your shoulders, for blood being on your hands if they end up in Hell! They take ownership, thereafter! Many Christians are very red-handed!

I ONLY wish people could see what I see: Billions of people from this generation burning in Hell. The Bible says MOST will go there, as FEW there are who find Him as the path. ALL their years wasted, looking backwards! WE CAN'T WAIT until we all see that vision, from Heaven! Too late.

Pastors will be GUILTY on judgment day if they haven't led in reaching ALL in their church's field/sphere of earth and urgency is biblical pace. (5/19/13)

NOT legalism to expect every pastor to have church evangelize ALL lost near church. It's your field/sphere/'Jerusalem!' WHO ELSE is as responsible? (6/30/14)

It's YOU, pastor, as you are the church laymen's' functioning leader before God. Get your laymen to at LEAST reach them ALL. It's your field and sphere! (7/6/14)

MUCH U.S. evangelism like salesman on your lawn in uniform, with a badge, ASSUMING you see him and know what he wants (Ex.: "I evangelize by my deeds"). (2/12/22-2)

Evangelism in U.S. is Swiss cheese block with HUGE holes and no one seems to care. There's a hole in the bucket, dear Liza, dear Liza. (11/14/16)

If Coke wanted everyone on earth to try their product, they'd assign territories and managers and keep tabs of who got a sample and who didn't. We NEVER do such things because were SO selfishly sinful, revival probably will NEVER come.

If Coke hired you to get a sample new product to all in your territory you'd have RECORDS of who got one and who didn't. U.S. churches HAVE no such evidence! (11/30/16)

U.S. pastors will likely NEVER evangelize all nearby lost people, as (I have heard them say) "that's the evangelists job." It's YOUR field/sphere/Jerusalem, and people to do the work of an evangelist! II Tim. 4:5 PASTORal epistle. NO evangelist fully does person to person evangelism in your 'hood! (10/29/19)

IS IT POSSIBLE You failed or made one mistake, in relying on Christians to complete Your Great Commission? I know the answer, but a reconsideration could be in order! If a person couldn't join and donate, many Christian laymen and pastors will NEVER speak to them concerning You!

13. EXTREMES

1. Con vs. Lib
2. Hate (& Fight) Your Enemies?
3. Extremists & Compromise
4. Extremes' Errors
5. Hated Extremist Policies
6. Core of Extremists
7. Liberal Thinking
8. A More Biblical Society
9. Evils of Extremists
10. Sinfulness in 'Xtremists
11. Capitalism or Socialism?
12. If Extremism Continues
13. Slamming the Far Left
14. Far Right Errors
15. Lessons for Liberals
16. Slamming the Far Right

CON VS. LIB

(Originally posted 11/10/19)

Conservatives reject and oppose "moderates" because they believe they're sympathetic to giving away tax money to non-tax payers, with no repayment plan! Constitutionally, they have a valid argument! We're a country of laws, and ALL judges should interpret that document as it was originally intended. You amend it if you want wealth redistribution!

Voting for freebies is voting for Constitutional violations, if they're not explicitly spelled out in that great document. Conservatives will always argue this, and always be right! With section 8, food stamps, SNAP, Medicaid, and the rich paying higher tax percents than others, much greater amounts, and ~47 percent paying nothing, despite their wealth, conservatives have every reason to throw a tea party (vs. pity party), as Dems continue offering freebies with no payback required. Maybe government should start opening for profit businesses, because liberals act like it makes money they can spend.

With \$22 trillion in debt, conservatives know tax payers will ultimately be made to pay it down, as non-tax payers don't pay in, so cons put their feet down and say NO MORE! That's 100 percent justified!

One problem is every business would want profit margins as high as humanly possible. That prices some out of the market. Another problem is liberals want a society with fewer problems, but problems cost money to fix, which means liberals want tax payers to be on the hook for even more of their hard earned cash flowing to solve usually other people's problems!

Cons can usually pay for their own fixes, if they have any problems, so they either wonder why others can't, or why they have to pay for solving other's problems! Libs want little pollution, no animal, child or spouse abuse, the homeless helped, drug rehab for addicts, and a host of other new government programs. If a conservative has a kid with a drug problem, they simply place them in rehab, and good insurance pays most of it.

My point is that libs look to other than non-tax payers to make this Utopian society of fewer problems, but they don't make the recipients pay in! That's teaching irresponsibility and stealing, which is NOT good public policy!

If poorer folk can't afford to have healthcare, daycare or college, maybe they should opt for no kids; NOT because I don't want them to experience that joy, but you can't make a decision that obligates someone else to pay for it!

And as to healthcare, or any other expense whose prices keep rising, as your wages don't, we need more competition in every field where prices are too high. Business wants to get high-dollar profits off those who can pay them, and might lower costs for those who can't afford them, but that can be a tricky deal, and business isn't 'gonna risk people not needing a discount sneaking that lower cost, as they're to subsidize the poorer ones.

America is NOT a cold-hearted nation—PERIOD! But we also believe you pay your own bills. Sweden, and other "democratic socialistic" nations are free to have huge guaranteed entitlements paid for by their richer citizens, who didn't have the numbers to fight that philosophy (or the rich agreed to it, out of generosity).

It is NOT being less moral or more selfish to believe in self-reliance, and in not subsidizing a neighbor! Seeing your neighbor suffer, and turning a blind eye IS cold-hearted! (Jas. 2:15-16) But that's NOT a manual on government/public policy, but Christian behavior toward a poorer believer!

And EVERY Dem running in 2020 is offering things with zero repayment obligation. Any person will naturally accept free things, and needy people are inclined to vote for them, if given the chance. That doesn't make it moral, but selfishness doesn't care about morals! It's legal! It shouldn't be.

Charity, churches, individuals (including crowd-funding), generous businesses and more competition is how the poor can afford things that increase in price—NOT freebies. But politicians want election, so they promise these things, not doing so morally, but sinfully selfishly!

And let's be REAL... not every poor person can EVER qualify for a good-paying job! Some just haven't the talent equal to that people can provide from other nations with much lower standards of living. Business is NOT a charity! They hire according to their needed labor.

The poor will always exist, they just needn't severely suffer. When any business offers free sample handouts, consumers NEVER ask, should I take it? They take it because it's free. Same with tax payer funded services! They don't care they're robbing the richer half! They often think they deserve it, because the rich got rich by Scrooging the poor. If you agree to a wage, you're NOT being abused.

If your vote allows an inordinate number of immigrants, including illegal ones, and unrestrained job outsourcing, you are choosing to be poorer for your 'kindness!' Less jobs, more competition for the remaining ones, and ONLY business benefits. I'm for fairness to both sides!

Here's how a poor person can climb up the ladder, some: a second job, overtime, kids work, start a business or invent something, invest, learn better skills, hire on where a company pays better (including moving to a state with higher wages), and dual income parents. Belt-tighten if that's not enough. Have enough pride not to beg, or steal from tax payers!

Are you couponing to the max? Using all charity and government services? Ever over-paying for any product or service? Using luxuries? Having too many kids? That's YOUR problem—NOT tax payers'—when it causes ends not to meet!

You vote for reparations, and all the other bull honkey handouts Dems are proposing, and ALL these things can occur to your detriment: U.S. businesses move elsewhere, U.S. rich people do also.

Businesses fire as many as possible ('layoff'), and replace them with technology. Businesses outsource even more jobs, illegals keep coming, as with legal immigrants, and you LOSE more than those freebies you gained! DUMB policy!

Add in Obamacare, Welfare, Medicare for all, free college, daycare, family leave, reparations and a green energy bill, and you're asking tax payers to fund all that!

Most people just want to be able to pay their own bills; they don't want to help others with theirs! That's human nature, and not innately sinful!

Conservatives get accused of loving money, and some of them do, but after funding all the giveaway programs our government has for people, with zero responsibility for pay back, it's only logical that you put your foot down and say enough's enough, which can make you look stingy to politicians and voters who want to steal more from you!

If you want ANY cause championed by the feds, find Constitutional grounds, convince the majority, and find a way that pays for it without shoving the bill down others' throats, just as you didn't appreciate people trying to shove a Roe overturn down yours, through SCOTUS stacking! Get a taste your own medicine.

The trick with moderates is they know in our polarized environment, the Constitution won't be amended, so conservatives can always argue against funding anything, and that's unreasonable. It's really WHAT you want funded that gets debated, and the two extremes have their pet peeve issues!

For example, I'm a huge fan of NASA, but ALL its missions should be cost justified for more than break even, as it IS very insensitive to think we can come up with enough money to land on Mars, when we can't fix problems that negatively affect human beings! It's like we don't care about them, UNLESS missions at least break even.

Aristotle said, "The greater the number of owners, the less the respect for the property. People are much more careful of their own possessions than of those communally owned; they exercise care over public property only in so far as they are personally affected."

He also said democracy will die the day the common man learns he can tap into the public dole, through voting (paraphrased). VERY wise man!

NO ONE works hard to earn money for people outside their family. Why would any liberal think the rich, uniquely, do? If you want a cause funded, rally individuals to collectively contribute to private charities of your liking! Don't try to force tax payers to fund your ambitions, by force! It's your issue... go fund it!

MOST social ills/problems in America are NOT faced by the rich, or tax payers, or they'd fix them themselves, and pay for them themselves! Wanting an ideal society comes at a cost, and there are FEW incentives for funding liberal Utopianism, to any tax payer, because they have skin in the game, vs. a rent car mentality.

Liberals want to make America into the image of democratic Socialist states, such as Sweden, and say they're doing better than U.S.A., economically. THEN MOVE THERE, just as the majority of the world's population does coming to America, because they KNOW this is the place to be—not those venues nearly as much!

SOME of this Socialism bent among Democrats has been spurred on by failure to assimilate some immigrants to American culture. They bring it as baggage, and the Dem party latches on to it like it's a

virtue. You're welcome in America, but NOT to make us into your home country's image! Stay home if that's your intent.

And OF COURSE youth want Socialism, as they have little earning power, because they have few life or job skills. Everyone wants 'mo money, but you have to earn it! You can't vote your way into being overpaid. No smart business person overpays labor, but liberals want government to make them do so, nullifying their employment contract's negotiations.

Update

(1/21/21-2)

BOTH right and left EXTREMISTS believe they have a God-given right to force their views onto everyone else, and if that doesn't occur, the right to riot and engage violence. Extremists are public enemy number one!

Everyone who is NOT a far right extremist NEEDS to regularly monitor Hannity, Limbaugh and Mark Levin, if you care about resolving the divisiveness, lies, conspiracy theories and violent extremism root sources. These are the TAMER ones. Crazier cultists have smaller audience (Ex.: Alex Jones).

HATE (& FIGHT) YOUR ENEMIES?

(2/24/21-2)

For Dems to be "fought" as viciously as far righters want, they'd have to be pro wife abuse, beating children, slaying pets, murdering teachers, torching oil derricks, wanting Communism, making the rich poor, razing churches, bankrupting businesses and having everyone be unemployed!

EXTREMES: In a divided, polarized nation, these STUPID beliefs are what fuels all the animosity: Hate or idolize minorities, worship the poor as heroes, or ignore them entirely, hurt business for a cleaner environment, or hurt the environment for more profitable business, promote LGBTQ lifestyles in public, or treat them as red-headed step children and sideshow freak shows; gun grab, or threaten violence to get your agenda's way; demonize or kiss up to/cater to/coddle the wealthy; waste money on military excesses, or underfund them; pro criminal or hate them; speech so free lies and conspiracy theories are espoused, vs. cancel anything you disagree with; pro Socialism or Communism, or for unbridled (vs bridled) Capitalism; YUGE safety net or none at all; open borders or let no new blood in; worship or warp the Constitution. EXTREMES!

EXTREMISTS & COMPROMISE

(3/5/21-2)

Compromise is a four letter word, only to extremists. Bad compromise is forfeiting core principles, losing and conceding. GOOD compromising is accepting less than your ideal, to find a greater result for all.

Liberal extremists need to lose their desire for freebies taxpayers fund, because there are better and other ways, and handouts (vs hand-ups) empower laziness, dependence, and are Unjust. No justice, no peace!

Conservative extremists need to compromise taxes being as low as humanly possible, though they must be fair to ALL citizens!

NEITHER extreme gets their desires permanently! Invariably, your party loses, and your achievements get undone! Permanent policies that are fair are the only way to go!

EXTREMES' ERRORS

640

(3/6/21-2)

I will ALWAYS hate these elements of liberalism: STEALING from taxpayers to fund freebies, with zero requirements or repayment, and wanting more abortions and ways and times to abort. I will ALWAYS hate these elements of caustic conservatism.

I will ALWAYS hate these elements of caustic conservatism:

1. Greed is good, lived vs. stated
2. Too low taxes (so we borrow or print worthless currency)
3. Wanting zero wealth redistribution for our safety net, even if it's repaid to taxpayers, at interest.

HATED EXTREMIST POLICIES

(3/6/21-2)

I will ALWAYS hate these elements of liberalism: STEALING from taxpayers to fund freebies, with zero requirements or repayment, and wanting more abortions and ways and times to abort.

I will ALWAYS hate these elements of caustic conservatism:

1. Greed is good, lived vs. stated.
2. Too low taxes (so we borrow or print worthless currency)
3. Wanting zero wealth redistribution for our safety net, even if it's repaid to taxpayers, at interest (by money or compulsory civic service).
4. Wanting no minimum wage, or it lowered
5. Being for ending child labor laws (Gingrich)
6. Wanting sweat shops
7. Opposing GOOD regulations
8. Denying mainly the rich getting richer is a societal problem
9. Denying any historic white privilege, as the majority, even if many whites aren't financially privileged
10. Supporting white or supremacy, by silence (even as I oppose black supremacy)
11. Being for business profits at all costs, including workers and our environment
12. Deeming Giving Pledgers self-loathing (Levin)
13. Wanting no estate tax
14. Wanting no IRS, or four other federal agencies
15. Believing all Democrats and their policies are evil, and all GOP's and their positions are perfect (party worship idolatry)
16. Wanting 100 percent abortion bans, nation-wide
17. Opposing reasonable laws to make gun ownership safer (like registering serial numbers, so cops can chase stolen ones used in crimes; use and storage training proved, no gun show or internet loopholes, and properly used red flag laws, for criminals and mental people to NOT get their hands on weapons, legally).
18. Endorsing politicians lying in office, spouting conspiracy theories, or inciting riots
19. Approving of the rich donating two percent to charity, when average Joes donate three percent!
20. Supporting over-paid executives, or opposing profit-sharing
21. Being for discrimination against LGBTs, except in religious entities, if they're flaming vs. closeted

21. Accepting/tolerating military waste, or crimes (rape, etc.), because boys will be boys
22. Opposing equal pay for equal work
23. Denying the police ever use brutality, or excessive force
24. Caring little about solving poverty, except by a j-o-b that pays minimum wage, or token charity efforts that don't systemically address the problem
25. Being for big oil so much, they can pollute terribly, if profits can be had
26. Opposing all immigrants who seek to come to America
27. Cow towing to any dictator (like Putin or Kim Jung Un)
28. American exceptionalism used to justify Ugly American arrogance
29. The American Dream warped into worldliness
30. Using the Name of "Jesus" to justify any of these evils/sins, as God's standard is justice!
31. Teaching that government is bad
32. Teaching that people have a right to infect and endanger others, because freedom means no mask wearing during Covid. Freedom is NOT just privileges, but responsibilities, as well, and it doesn't mean the right to do whatever you want!
33. Believing major fraud occurred in 2020, which lost Trump the election, by fraud
34. Believing local government is always better than federal, when that value judgment is only determined on a case-by-case basis!
35. Ignoring the whole, to mainly focus on the individual
Those who support these are my enemies. Those who repent, or never supported these are my friends and allies.

CORE OF EXTREMES

(3/25, 28/21-2)

Dem policies are mainly about making changes they deem moral. GOP policies are mainly about having a good economy, which doesn't spend tax money on things that hurt our economy.

Dems are mainly for non-taxpayers (save quite philanthropic rich), those wanting or needing hand-ups/the poor, other nations' people (porous borders), nontraditional sex and LGBTQ, criminal rights, gun control, environment, bigger government/taxes and minorities. Who's for middle class?

GOP's mainly for the economy, and protecting Americans and our assets (borders, low taxes, strong military, oil runs it). It's for traditional values (religion, straight sex and marriage), and the right to protect yourself, your stuff, and to speak your mind (free speech and pro second Amendment)

LIBERAL THINKING

(4/14/21-2)

Let's go to a DARK place, and explore the mind of a liberal's "thinking":

1. Money grows on trees.

Government has an endless supply, to fix all life's problems that businesses don't. Fact: Taxpayers alone fund what government spends.

2. Police need defunding, because a handful kill some blacks.
and they don't need self-defense protection with guns, because their job is like everyone else's.

Fact: No other job, but the military, risks death, every day. Even nurses know or can protect against Covid patients. Cops NEVER know what they'll encounter on the scene or car pullovers.

3. The rich are evil. Proof? They're rich. Fact: You're jealous, or wish you could steal from them, but haven't the gonads.

4. Oil is bad. Fact: Oil is the only reason you still live! Before green tech, it's what made America what she is! America hasn't the technology to go 100 percent green, yet!

5. If we confiscated all guns, shootings would lessen. Fact: Probably true, but hunters would be forbidden, self-defense would be by knife or bat, the Constitution allows arms, especially to prevent a rogue government usurping that document, and most gun owners don't kill people! Overkill!

6. The least skilled deserve career pay. Fact: The least skilled deserve the least pay in the market.

7. Business and the rich should fund freebies. Fact: Business gives you a j-o-b, so YOU can fund your spending. The rich aren't your parents! They owe you NOTHING! You're jealous.

8. All wars are wrong. Fact: Self-defense wars, and wars to stop evils in America's national interest are right.

9. Governments job is to increase my lifestyle. Fact: UNconstitutional! YOU are in charge of advancing your own career, through skills, hard, smart, quality work, and connections!

10. National debt doesn't matter, because I'm not asked to pay it down. Fact: It's BAD, hurts the U.S. economy, someone will pay it someday, and seeing taxes as can I get more than I pay in is an EVIL, selfish, U.S.-destroying attitude people hold, because they are EVIL; do you care?

OPPOSITE "thinking" (from liberals) of the far right, per issue just discussed:

1. Government should NEVER use money to help anyone.
2. Police have zero problem with brutality, and should have their funds increased.
3. The rich are heroes.
4. Oil is 100 percent good-little-to-no need for green energy
5. Citizens need bazookas, tanks, and F-16s, as our 2A right to bear arms.
6. The least-skilled need to be paid peanuts, and near slave labor wages.
7. Business and the rich have zero social obligation.
8. Wars are great for business.
9. Government should have zero concern about any citizen's income or standard of living.
10. National debt is a problem, but for the right causes (Ex.: The military, border control), we will increase it.

A MORE BIBLICAL SOCIETY

(11/9/21-2)

A MORE BIBLICAL SOCIETY: THY KINGDOM COME. Biblically, a basic minimum standard for all is required. I Tim. 6:8 The rich also give back generously. I Tim. 6:17-19 Everyone works hard (Protestant work ethic). Col. 3:23 People are self-sufficient, but also selfless some. Gal. 6:2, 5

Dems' view of biblical compassion is well beyond God's! They believe everyone should have college, daycare, healthcare, a home, etc., funded by others (as to the down payment for homes).

The ONLY expenses the poor must work for are the NON-subsidized housing portion, NON-school free lunch and breakfast for their kids. Basically transportation, electricity, phone, TV, gas, water and food served at home.

Socialism is UNbiblical, though a safety net IS biblical (the Jewish nation and New Testament church as Exhibit A). It's easy to be compassionate with OPM, not your own money!

EVILS OF EXTREMISTS

(11/15/21-2)

I call for a massive open field meeting of America's far right and far left extremists, with MUCH police protection, to talk. Express/vent your negative emotions. Tell people how you really feel about their political policies. Progress starts with transparency! God's to hate from afar.

Conservatism opposes all wealth redistribution. Liberalism seeks MUCH wealth redistribution. The two extremes cannot be reconciled! Too little can allow people to die, unnecessarily, and too much is punishing responsible people. Goldilocks! ANY help must be repaid, for JUSTICE! DUH 101

Con: Make your own way; Lib: Everyone should have a decent standard of living in America THE one and only issue is paying for the latter! Liberals don't care it's unfair for taxes to fund freebies, because GOP's foot most of the bill. That's EVIL! NOT their intentions! Also evil to ignore all others!

Update

(11/16/21-2)

THIS point CANNOT be over-stated: Political liberalism and conservatism are BOTH satanic, and anti-God; period! You CAN'T be a Christian and fully agree with either, apart from SIN! And the Bible, for ALL people, is God's standard, even though obeying it gets no one to Heaven! Want proof?

Ecc. 12:13; I Cor. 7:19. Liberalism is satanic/sin-full/evil because it steals from the rich to give freebies to the poor. It is FOR killing the unborn, and celebrates the abomination called homosexuality.

It worships the earth and the poor, and wastes tax dollars. But what's wrong with conservatism, some may asked, surprised? It is extreme. It favors the rich, contrary to Levit. 19:15.

It opposes ANY safety net, though the Jews had one, as God's role model to the nations. It promotes selfishness with money, opposite Jesus' many teachings on that subject! It is FOR worldliness, which makes worldly people God's ENEMY! Jas. 4:4.

It would rip I Tim. 6:17-19 commands to all rich people out of the Good Book, even as Mark Levin calls giving back, especially the Giving Pledge, 'self-loathing.' That idea is the OPPOSITE of being a disciple, which all humans are to become! Lk. 9:27

Instead, it teaches to live for yourself and money! Jesus Himself said money is NOT what life is about, but knowing God. Lk. 12:15; Jn. 17:3. And on the issues, here is EXACTLY where it veers satanic!:

1. Guns. ANYONE should be able to have as many as possible; an army fleet would be OK in private hands! Criminal record, mental illness, a child, an untrained green horn? NO PROB! The 2A is

absolute! It doesn't matter registered serial numbers help cops catch crooks! It doesn't matter red flag laws alert authorities of people dangerous to society!

It doesn't matter if any owner doesn't know squat about how to handle a fire arm! And it sure doesn't matter if a private citizen owns a machine gun, bazooka, or missile launcher! NO reasonable limits exist, as limits don't exist, nor reason! Militia are to exist to take over the Capital building if conservatism doesn't win every election (J6). THIS IS CONSERVATISM, FOLKS!

2. EVERY American woman should be forced to take every sexual encounter to adoption and/or birth, by force of law and fear of fine or jail time, because we idolize vs. honor life! Rape?

Incest? Mothers' life? Kill the mother and always save the innocent! Sex? It ALWAYS has to be for starting or expanding a family! It is not to be for fun, even within marriage, because they also oppose contraception, because it is modern and not natural, but man-made. THIS IS CONSERVATISM, folks!

3. Taxes MUST be as low as humanly possible, even if they don't yield enough revenue to pay our obligations! Just borrow from China, and print more currency! That contradicts a belief against debt, but hypocritical contradiction is NOT foreign to the religion of conservatism!

4. END the IRS, EPA, NEA, and two other federal agencies. Don't just cut them back/streamline! I guess no one will process or enforce our taxes if we make them low enough?

5. Be FOR sweat shops, as were in a global economy, and China has child labor! Be FOR that, too! – Newt

6. Call anyone willing to ever donate one dime for the betterment of society or aid of people not in their family "self-loathing" if they're rich, and give back! Mark Levin. Because CONTRARY to Christ, if you hoard, you love yourself as you love your neighbor, OPPOSITE Mk. 12:30-31.

7. SAY you love God, family and country. DON'T WORRY that those who do RARELY ever evangelize, disciple, get disciplined, know their spiritual gift and use it in a ministry, have a daily quiet time with God, or improve society one iota! Loving God is a cultural and emotional based feeling!

What the Good Book says and prioritizes means NOTHING! Especially if you attend church, you're being a "good" conservative person, so God is pleased (even as I said being worldly makes one His ENEMY).

8. Oppose ALL government help of anyone, even though the first century church and the people of God, the Jews, were NOT set up that way! END Welfare! END all government programs but the cops and military, and road making. Even education should be private, and politicians should be self-funded, and never make that their career. Term limits! Make them suffer for public service! Drain the swamp!

9. you can NEVER waste money on the military, because America has to be defended! \$600K jet toilet seats are NOT a waste of taxpayer dollars, because it's for the military! They NEVER do wrong, even when some raped women in Vietnam, burned houses and looted/raided, perhaps in a drunken or high state. Rapes in the military are acceptable, because heroes can do no wrong!

10. Never compromise core values, then make every topic a core value. Hate every Democrat, and even GOP's who don't cow tow to these beliefs! Divide the nation, be willing to fight and hate!

THIS is the gospel of Jesus, and if you ever question any of it touted on talk radio, you are a "liberal," which is worse than calling a person an infidel! Oh, and don't let ANYONE into America if they're not white, rich or educated! THIS IS POLITICAL CONSERVATISM, folks! WILL you vote for it?

The ONLY fair, reasonable, true and accurate conclusion any thinking person with a working conscience can come up with is that pure political liberalism and pure conservatism are satanic, and Christians can't 100 percent embrace either, which means NO MAN can do so, and be obeying God! Deal with it

YOU NEED TO KNOW, as a P.S.: Many (most) U.S. Christians do not have any clue what God teaches on many subjects! That's why they happily claim conservatism, and rarely if ever DO God's EDBS priorities! It's a grand delusion from satan they have zero clue of! Complicit apostasy in ignorance.

And the far right is all too happy to welcome the carnal/rebellious self-professed "Christian" into their ranks, with anti-abortion RHETORIC, and satanic confusion that theological conservatism equals political conservatism, which is NEVER true. Ignorance and immorality touted, anti-God!

Is there ANYTHING God-honoring in liberalism? Mainly the intentions; not the executions! Wanting to help the poor mirrors Jesus! Doing so by theft defies Him! Wanting no animal abuse, and responsible stewardship of the earth honors God, but doing so at the expense of business doesn't

Respecting all people follows God's teachings! Doing so at the expense of touting sexual identity confusion from satan, and never calling sin sin (like homosexuality, no judgment on adultery, fornication or other sexual deviancies), does NOT! NEITHER extreme honors God, but they BOTH like to name Him, when it's convenient!

One likes to name Him often, and even has a litmus test if His name doesn't appear in party platforms! God is NOT mocked! I just detailed for you exactly where He disagrees with our interpretations of His will in politics. Repent, America! II Chron. 7:14

SINFULNESS IN 'XTREMISTS

(11/18/21-2)

MORALITY IN PARTY. Every extremist thinks their political party is morally superior to their opponents. Liberals think they're 'good' because they seek to help the poor, clean the environment, support bullied people (like LGBTQ) and give women ways out of unplanned sex.

BUT, there is a moral issue in how they seek to fund their ambitions (besides some immorality in glorying in perverted sex, and perverted ways to undo sex): Theft and injustice in taxation, especially ANYONE getting freebies, or never paying their fair share.

Conservatives, on the other hand, have moral claims of freedom of religion, free speech, free markets, and feel themselves 'good' for supporting the Constitution. BUT, they have ZERO interest in helping the poor, obeying God (if they're rich; I Tim. 6:17-19), caring about any black people's challenges, caring if workers can eat and survive off what they're pad, and other things.

And on funding their ambitions, they have a moral issue in NOT caring if the IRS raises enough revenue to pay its bills! Just keep taxes low. NP, neither party is perfect, has a moral edge superior to the other, or really wants to be moral/good, if that interferes with their ambitions!

Conservatives will even fight against compulsory civic service as being unConstitutional mandates from a Communist government, and deem it Patriotic to never lift a hand or give a dime (or damn) about improving anything in society!

Leave me alone/don't tread on me, because status quo is FINE! I am fine, so life has to be fine for everyone else! #Subjectivism YES, there is a LACK of saved people in BOTH extremes, which NEEDS God, and because they lack Him, they lack any desire for moral improvement! Church: Do your job.

CAPITALISM OR SOCIALISM?

(1/12/22-2)

GOP's BAD at getting negative or sinful terms or events trending on Twitter! EVERY DAY the libs have dirt on Republicans. ARE YOU TELLING ME all libs act as saints, and only GOP's (mainly far right) do all the drastically stupid stuff? I don't believe it! 'Gotta equal out the coverage!

I will pile on! Democrats do NOT clamor for nontaxpayers to do more! They hit up taxpayers to do more. Nontaxpayers already don't do one thing to fund our government. Why not get them to do their fair share, vs. attack those doing more than theirs? It's because you crave their votes!

Dems believe people can own enough, after which time their excess should belong to government. Conservatives don't believe anyone can have enough, or that at any point some of their excess should be given away/go to charity. BOTH are wrong!

The stereotypical dem voter says to themselves, "I want more things in life; I deserve a better lifestyle; I have it bad; someone needs to help me achieve a better experience of life." That someone is YOU, through whatever employer agrees your skills deserve that level of earnings!

"I want freebies" MEANS "I want to steal, but I'm not man enough!" I'll hire politicians to do that dirty work for me, and never have to face the victims. Dems dig up centuries old history, to "justify" stealing handouts from taxpayers, who participated in NONE of those events!

I don't know what percent of Dems are rich, but they CAN'T want to part with much more in taxes! Probably they just want to force all the other rich to share their pain, when they remain Dems pushing for Socialism. Can't just contribute, themselves, but want it nationalized.

People don't understand sustainability. For helping U.S.'s poor, "help" has to be sustainable/regenerating, or all you do is drain some to help others. Self-sufficiency MUST be the end and aim; NOT outside "help" of any poor by anyone! Adult expectations! NO Socialism theft from taxpayers.

THIS is Capitalism vs. Socialism-Give a man a fish, you feed him for a day-Teach a man to fish, you feed him for a lifetime. That idiom is so famous, because it's so sensical. EVERYONE likes it, till it's applied to U.S. freebies. Then libs 'wanna hand out scaly fish on a massive scale!

Update

(1/15/22-2)

Checks and balances are NOT oppose everything the opponent proposes, and everything the opponent passes is a loss for your party. This value system and attitude is anti-American, and NOT what the Founders designed! It's thwarting extremes and evils of anyone!

Sins and idiocies of Conservatism:

1. END five federal agencies. Unemploy millions. amen! And lose any and all good they do (IF you can recall which 5).
2. END the IRS, so tax returns never get processed, so the feds are not funded. The Treasury can go broke.
3. Child labor laws ended, because China (our competitor) used sweatshops and child labor.
4. Make taxes so low, the U.S. government has to go into more debt to stay afloat and pay required bills.

5. Guns for everyone, even the criminally insane, suicidal, those incapable of using them, or keeping them safely stored away.
6. Force women to self-abort, or poor women to spend money to do so in blue states.
7. Rape and incest victims MUST be forced to take to term, upon threat of fines or jail time, and the mom must choose suicide, in deference to her child.
8. Any police brutality remains behind the code of silence, like it used to. Military and cops can't ever do wrong, like in Vietnam, where towns were burned, women raped, and stuff got pilloried by drug-high criminals, on occasion.
9. NO immigrants allowed in, unless they're educated, rich and preferably white (or Asian and Indian).
10. Do NOTHING to lessen pollution! Enjoy the sight, smell and diseases that result.
11. Favor the rich, public policy-wise! NEVER ask them to obey God (I Tim. 6:17-19). Hoarding, selfishness and greed are good, and only let them enjoy all life's fruits!
12. END every safety net program, as wealth redistributing. NO Welfare, Medicaid or Obamacare! Let the poor die of starvation, if they're not rough and tough enough to handle it in a Darwinian dog eat dog environment supported by Creationists.
13. NO minimum wage, because we all know businesses will do right by employees, because they aren't just looking to profit and watching their bottom lines, right?
14. END the estate tax, because America supports people getting rich, and NEVER helping out society, or anyone else. That's the American Dream and American way! Screw everyone else; chase your fortune, as that's what God says life's all about, right? (wrong)
15. Favor Israel, over ALL Arabs and Muslims, even when she sins, and when they aren't violent or supporting terrorism. THIS list is EXACTLY why a centrist third party MUST rise in the U.S. of A, soon, people! Extremes, errors, sins and stupidities, adhered to like a cult! Brainwashed mind-numb robots, D and R!

IF EXTREMISM CONTINUES

(1/27/22-2)

HERE is exactly where politics in America WILL go, if extremists continue dominating both parties, just short of secession or Civil War:

Dems:

1. Allow in as many poor and dumb immigrants, legal or illegal
2. Make D.C. and Puerto Rico states, so they gain two, for voting
3. Voting rights laws that allow for fraud, all in the name of racial equality/easy access to voting
4. Public education reinforcing Socialism
5. Dem politician promising the moon in freebies only taxpayers pay for
6. Debt escalating to near bankruptcy
7. Riling up racial strife against whites, from centuries of resentment, including involving the cops
8. Gerrymandering to their favor, everywhere they can
9. Blue state citizens taxed out to red states, to turn them purple
10. Stacking SCOTUS and federal judgeships left. ETC.

GOP:

1. Gerrymandering in their favor in every red and purple state.

2. Complete control of our borders, including never letting any immigrant in (maybe if educated and rich?)
3. Voter suppression laws in red states, to make it difficult and time-consuming to vote.
4. Buying off any politician they can lure, to vote their way, including Democrat moderates.
5. Businesses firing and not hiring Democrats, or moving jobs and their headquarters overseas.

YOU WILL NOTICE, the GOP has MANY less options, as offering freebies is easier than offering opportunity! Win!

SLAMMING THE FAR LEFT

(2/22/22-2)

Let's address liberals' favorite tactic: giving out freebies. Liberals say 'no justice, no peace,' but cherry pick when they care about justice, as burdening taxpayers with paying for handouts for non-taxpayers is UNjust! THEY DON'T CARE! It weakens their opponent party's coffers!

Justice and truth aren't a concern for EITHER of the two extremes! JUST getting their way! And doing that only gets your way for a season, then it gets taken back/way, when you lose. That means NOTHING gets permanently done. Two steps forward, two steps backward. It's ASININE, yet we keep doing it; insane!

Blue states and liberals can FREELY fund others' lifestyles! It's NOT against the law. They want others forced to join that, and they believe the rich are evil, because they're rich. They had to have done something evil against the working poor, to be rich! That's a false premises of liberalism.

It's a GOOD instinct, to wish and want well for the poor! You can even imagine a society where they don't exist. But when push comes to shove, and the rubber hits the road, put your OWN money behind that ambition! Those who don't want to join in have no Constitutional obligation to do so!

FAR RIGHT ERRORS

(2/22/22-2)

Where the far right is selfishly greedy and harbors hate:

1. They don't choose to obey God. I Tim. 6:17-19 Giving back to society is anathema to them, and is called 'self-loathing.'
2. EVERYTHING must be significantly profitable, or it should never be done by government-only charities. Then they hide their charity giving!
3. ANYTHING business can do to screw the little guy they will do, if it makes executives more profit! I have detailed all their tricks, many times and many places.
4. Self-sufficiency/personal responsibility is so much their mantra, don't EVER ask them for one dime to help anyone NOT raised set up for success!

They are mainly white, from America's history of whites having most of the good jobs. And because 'ducks hire ducks,' blacks and browns usually have to go the extra mile of effort to get an equal shot, even if equally qualified.

That truth is called favoring minorities to punish whites, by the far right, as ANY talk of slavery's impacts on this generation is anathema to them. YOU undergo a hundreds of years behind anti-head start, with the psychological and fiscal crippling of whites being far ahead, and see if you think equal opportunity exists.

I have NOT said give any reparations, special treatment/affirmative action, freebies, or help anyone who doesn't need any help! I've simply said go view the poorest neighborhoods, ask yourself why they're often black (and brown), and remember history! THEN, favor just solutions! That's all! That's NOT racism.

WHY are "browns" often poor? Language barriers, possibly some cultural barriers (maybe not), but especially coming here as immigrants, originally. They're hard-working, sometimes birth too many kids, but they also suffer the economic head start deficiency, historically.

When they immigrate, they start from scratch, and are often allowed in to do jobs Americans won't/don't 'wanna do. That's work at the low end of the totem pole, financially. OBVIOUSLY there are exceptions for BOTH black and brown, but I'm explaining why large bunches of 'em are often poor! Fix it!

LESSONS FOR LIBERALS

(2/22/22-2)

By self-description, Dems are the champions for what CHUMP calls "losers;" life's down-and-outers. They use Jesus as the model for caring for the sick, poor, widow, orphan, imprisoned, NEEDY. 100 percent true! BUT, He didn't use tax dollars to help them. The book of Proverbs describes lazy vs productive poor. God makes a very clear and obvious distinction, morally!

Liberals want society to "care" about and "help" the poor. Let's drill down on that ambition: The "help" they seek is ALWAYS money from taxpayers, in the form of handouts and freebies! THAT MEANS hard-workers OWE. (10/29/21-2)

Let's go over this again: Liberals make heroes of those who fund some living expenses of people not in their family or employ, for WHAT reason? Because we're to be "compassionate." Conservatives response is get a job and work harder. Self-sufficiency. What's the answer?

The Jews/Gods people modeled the answer with a very limited safety net. JUSTICE (Gods concern) vs. productive poor. Centrists would argue there is no free lunch, and you pay back anything you're given to get by!

Also, if YOU wouldn't overpay a lawn boy, WHY should any business overpay for labor? That's UNfair! The ONLY issue libs legitimately have is fair labor negotiating playing field (which I described, yesterday, as NOT at all fair).

THE solution to Americas poor is allowing unions, minimum wage that adjusts with the economy, profit-sharing, public education that prepares all students for jobs and handling life's expenses, Welfare reformed to empower self-sufficiency skills, and any and all handouts being paid back, as only temporary, till one gets back on their own two financial feet, as adults.

Beyond that, private charities and churches/synagogues/mosques and individuals and blue states take over any gaps. Hard, smart work, wise buying decisions, and compulsory civic service of 10 hours a year for every American not in public service already, to be used any way they please, to save tax dollars going to government functions, including helping the poor.

I agree with Mr. Romney, ideally I'd love everyone to be rich, but it will never occur! Realistically, we LITERALLY, that is all you can demand from taxpayers, EXCEPT everyone must pay fair share taxes-period, first, and after government is streamlined, so no one pays for waste. Jesus said you'll always have the poor! He did NOT say that was good, and He did not say you will always have severe poverty.

He cares about the poor! Just look at His three-year ministry! It's the far right who has zero concern for them, and even Ronald Reagan's son. Who doesn't want any religion spoken of in politics. How convenient! We simply need no severe suffering of poverty in America. No child left hungry.

FORGET religion, Ronnie! It is human nature and humane to have some empathy for the severely hurting! EVEN YOU would stop your vehicle if you saw a person run over by another vehicle, with no one else around, IF the culprit wasn't armed, and the victim was bleeding! That's NOT religion.

The number one problem, and number one reason the far right has zero public concern for the poor (meaning no government involvement) is:

1. They choose to NEVER see blight, first-hand, and,
2. They are OK, and ASSume everyone else should be too, as it was not too hard for them (AS IF circumstances are the same).

It's not easy walking in another person's moccasin, as Shaq's recent commercial humorously illustrated. But IF the show were ever on the other foot, you would appreciate someone doing so. The far right believes that will never happen to them! WHO needs help more than any in America?

NOT the rich! YET, the rich are exactly who the far right cater to-policy wise-as heroes of society. They need the LEAST government assistance, through policies! God's NOT very likely to miraculously intervene and make things right, by force! He has U.S., and we must see the poor need the MOST help.

Finally, remember the lawn boy analogy! Taxpayers work hard, and don't work to have funds to help strangers! JUSTICE has to back all our actions toward the poor. I also forgot equal job opportunities must exist for ALL! Not legalized discrimination (the UNfair "ducks hire ducks")!

SLAMMING THE FAR RIGHT

(2/22/22-2)

From hearing only 10 minutes of two talk radio shows:

1. They have no nuance! America first means allow Communism to spread; ONLY care about U.S. workers.
2. Bongino is major source of hate and division! "Dumb a-s Dem party".
3. They don't want morals! No intent to improve. ONLY loyal to ideology as religion. You CAN'T unify with that/them!

The far right wants NO change to their beliefs. They don't want better ideas. There must be too much money tied up in their beliefs! They absolutely consider everyone not in their cult enemies. That's why everyone else MUST unite to defeat them vociferously! They are closed-minded!

Hyper liberals, at least CARE about morals (except for babies and sex). They stick to their ideals, but are smart enough to be quiet when they hurt party win possibilities. They didn't insist moderates leave their party! They're smarter than the far right! They want moral things, like problems solved.

It would be a WRONG interpretation of Jas. 4:11, to say Christians can't call out fellow believers for their sins which draw shame to the Name! It's NOT slander, if true, and we are commanded to rebuke brothers continually sinning. Jas. 5:20 Speak no evil isn't speak no truth! Duh 101

14. GLOBAL

1. Syria-Sly
2. The New Cold War
3. Global Foreign Policy
4. Naughty Nations?
5. Global Needs (Vision)
6. International Law & order
7. History as His Story
8. Reining In Rogue Nations (I)
9. Foreign Policy
10. Ukraine War Precursor Message
11. Strong Man Summits?
12. Meeting the Globe's Needs
13. Global Economic Cooperation?
14. Globalization's Impact
15. Globalism & U.S. Workers
16. Global Economics
17. Global Vision (I)
18. A Post-Globalization World

SYRIA-SLY?

(Posted on 10/18/19)

The lengths to which Chump and his handlers will go to defend whatever he does as good and smart is unprecedented! Talk radio, collectively, said the following about his Syria debacle:

Obama killed many more, not enforcing the Assad red line, the Kurds have evils we aren't talking about, Turkey wasn't 'gonna give the Kurds their own homeland, anyway, the media's darling (Obama) could do no wrong, this was a "unique negotiating style," and the Kurds and Turkey will now be doing great.

Let's assess this obsession with positivity. YOU, the average human, are manipulable by hype and marketing, IF you CHOOSE to believe anything positive is morally good, and all negativity is satanic. Chump CANNOT accept reality, facts or any criticism! That's ego and insecurity—not machismo!

The TRUTH is that tRUMP made an impulsive decision to distract from impeachment, didn't care one iota about the implications, because he thought it would benefit SELF (his god), and when it backfired (as anyone would expect it would), and even his own party turned on him (as they should, and should have many other times), he sends a Monty Hall Let's make a deal letter, and threatens to destroy an ALLYs economy if they do what he gave them the green light to do!

It would be tragic and horrifying, but so many people can't analyze what's right in front of their own nose!

The man CAN'T admit mistakes, or apologize! THAT IS ARROGANCE! And he's a SALESMAN! He's always hoping another showman, P. T. Barnum was RIGHT, that There's a sucker born every day, so if he can find enough of them, he can convince a large enough constituency to naively, stupidly and wrongly believe his antics were right, moral and even calculated.

He had no more plan on how to keep ISIS fighters jailed and Kurds safe as a firefighter arsonist who sets the flame, then swoops in as the SUPPOSED hero, but the fire rages out of control, like a Cali wildfire.

Erdogan MUST think the dude is bat crazy, and he's right! What DEMOCRACY tells another nation you're free to do what you've wanted, then when they do, threatens to destroy their economy? Talk about abuse of super power powers used for good vs. ugly colonialization-like Americanism.

This WASN'T American Exceptionalism, or spreading freedom and democracy, but a POORLY planned, executed and NOT thought out MISTAKE; a rash and hasty/impulsive reaction to impeachment, and poll numbers rising for its support! LIARS spin it any way other than as I just described!

Mitt Romney was RIGHT when he said, "What we have done to the Kurds will stand as a blood stain in the annals of American history." 45's handlers will say he did something brilliant! LIARS!

Update

Now let's apply these lessons to Syria. His positivity police criticized the Kurds as imperfect allies. THAT LIKELY FACT WAS NOT A REASON TO ABANDON ALLIES. Chump's positivity police said Obama killed more people. WE ARE IN 2019. Obama has been out of office 3 years. And Obama NEVER gave an order guaranteed to kill our allies.

Positivity police said the Kurds weren't 'gonna have their own land. PERHAPS TRUE, but that was NOT why America was helping them be defended. We weren't holding off Turkey to give the Kurds land, but protecting them from annihilation and genocide, plus a likely toe hold in an important volatile region.

Chump himself claimed he made a unique deal. That is a LIE. Sane Americans from both sides of the aisle made him eat crow, and back-track from a BAD decision. You're a spinner, who says you made a deal. HOW was the deal made? Morally and rationally? NO. AFTER THE FACT of blowback/pushback, and zero plans for the consequences of his BAD, impulsive decision, he made a deal by THREATENING TO RUIN TURKEYS ECONOMY—a NATO ALLY! Threat of economic if not military force for Erdogan doing exactly what CHUMP invited him to do, in their Sunday evening phone call.

IF I learned anything to become a lawyer, it's what DISTINCTIONS are, and how to make them, by critical analysis. MOST Americans don't go to law school, and unless they take a debate class in high school or college, they AREN'T taught how to decipher truth from lies, or MAKE DISTINCTIONS.

I'm sorry the U.S. education system has so failed us all that DUPES can hear positive words spun to justify a sinful and stupid decision to be a great, well thought out, unique deal making skill of a fool!

You deserve low wages if you can't think, but your education is NOT teaching you how to "think like a lawyer!" I just did, I hope! Black is not white, nor are all shades of grade the same!

THE NEW COLD WAR

(Originally posted 11/14/19)

IF you were evil, and hated a decent nation, for whatever reason(s), and wanted them destroyed, what might you do, if you couldn't take them militarily?

Send spies, send citizens to infiltrate their colleges and businesses, hack their computers, try to destroy their economy (using various means, like dumping, slave child labor, currency manipulation, buying up their real estate by shadow companies), getting them to use your citizens as laborers, then stealing their trade secrets and making their businesses want to flee back home, spy satellites in space and in Argentina,

uniting allies for U.N. votes against their interests, trying to break up that nation's alliances (Brexit, NATO and economic trade deals), drilling in the Antarctic in disputed international waters, military jet fly-bys that irritate but provoke no violent response, piracy of commercial ships and ramming or blowing holes in them, appearing to be nice and diplomatic, as political leaders, strengthening your own alliances (BRIC, North Korea, Cuba, Iran and Venezuela), seeking oil reserve domination, and AI monopoly, researching ways to shut down their energy grid (electromagnetic pulse, etc.), building man-made islands, and expanding your territory by deals to access resources in third world nations, always denying evil intentions.

Now wait. Does any of this remind anyone of China and Russia? We are in a cold war, folks! Wake up and smell the coffee. America is at risk as you sleep.

But just let the politicians handle that, as they handle America's affairs so well, already, right? I just want to know what new song dropped, who won the game, where black Friday sales are the best, so I can be a better gamer, and eat my delicious foods. **DON'T STAY IGNORANT, AMERICA!**

I want to sleep, so I leave you with one last thought... Russia, China, Iran, Venezuela, Cuba, North Korea... what do they all share in common, that's uniting them against us? Communistic-like governing that hates our freedoms and democracy. The cold war is ON! **DON'T DENY REALITY**, folks, blind and sleepy! Zzz. (4:40 am)

GLOBAL FOREIGN POLICY

(Originally posted 11/15/19)

THIS IS LIFE: There are times life costs more than one can afford, like with serious illnesses, for the poor. It's great when a society or individuals help out, like when natural disasters occur and neighbors help neighbors. Insurance is a must, but our government chips in, when people don't have it. You can't avoid the reality of some people helping others, by taxes or otherwise, when they don't get a fair exchange for those dollars!

Even tonight, we had a water emergency, and if every man for himself was an ethical law of life, my amazing neighbor would have ignored our cries for help, and been fully, morally justified! Yet, some people's political view teaches exactly that. They push rugged individualism, but never the he ain't heavy he's my brother which Scripture teaches.

God made mankind interdependent! It's awesome to be financially independent of all others, but many will never achieve it. If we simply take a look outside our own experience in America, every birthed soul has to make it/survive. Legally, they're NOT our problem if they're NOT Americans!

Yet America, historically and always has helped out in crises and with foreign aid. **WHY?** Because it's the **RIGHT** thing to do! Not because we have to. Am I my brother's keeper? To some degree, but never to the degree you empower them to not be self-sufficient.

I'm no expert on poverty pockets across the globe, but I've watched public television before, and I know there are places where people live in caves, cardboard huts, thatch roofed shacks, with no clean water or sanitation, or electricity, air or heat, roads or cars.

HOW can Americans live life chasing money, and **NEVER** even think about those fellow humans? I am **NOT** one who believes America owes the world a living or good lifestyle, because we're the richest. I do think there's a lot of truth in Gandhi's "The world has enough for everyone's need, but not enough for everyone's greed."

Do I believe all rich people should be made middle class? Absolutely NOT! Do rich people OWE the world's poor something? NOT legally! Morally, if you can live off conservative interest from your nest egg sure to make it to your grave, you SHOULD start thinking about others outside just your family. Many won't, but I encourage you to.

IF we were to solve all the world's problems and poverty, there would hardly even be a middle class, or any resources remaining. As Bill Clinton said, the obvious targets for BIG funding are successful business war chests, governments and the rich, because they all have excess money.

But let's analyze that claim a little deeper. Why must they give more than others? Because it's their duty before God, yes, but if we're 'gonna make or encourage them to do so, shouldn't we ALL be a part of the solution, so there's shared sacrifice? Why single out those three entities?

And you never let the poor off the hook! Every poor person in third world nations has to be taught survivalist skills. They need clothes, food, clean water, sanitation, protection from the elements, and maybe some death-preventing vaccines.

It is NOT sinfully cold-hearted to say that's ALL anyone can expect, anywhere. There is no law of nature saying because you were born, you deserve a high lifestyle!

And it's NOT evil that some people enjoy that! What's evil is when we, as world citizens, allow any to severely suffer. We are our brother's keeper, collectively, and God RARELY pours manna down to feed the indigent! Observation alone seems to tell us He leaves figuring these things out to ourselves.

For any and all who don't have a job, you have to learn to live off the land! And governments/politicians are ultimately father figures for their citizens, in that they are most responsible before God for the welfare of all their citizens! Nations have borders. One nation's leader has charge of those under her/his care.

The adage is true, we're only as good as our weakest link, and Gandhi's, "A civilization is measured by how it treats its weakest members."

What can governments do, in poor nations? Find ALL natural resources for sale, like every valuable under your land. Use your land for efficient farming.

Educate your people for free, off the internet, even if there's only one mega screen tied to a computer, per township. Seek to train your people to be laborers richer nations will hire. Allow richer nations' military access to your lands, in exchange for money or needed essentials. Teach survivalist skills.

Encourage people NOT to birth babies, unless they can afford them! Incentivize Western companies to open shop in your nation. It will be a hard sell, as you have so few luxuries and amenities. Cater to making them want to come there to bring jobs! Trade labor for natural resources.

And what of dictatorial nations, and Communists? It is NOT evil to want to fairly distribute limited natural resources, and centralized control can be efficient, but it IS evil for any man to have so much power, that they're deferred to as a god-like figure, like Kim Jung Un. That is 100 percent ridiculous!

His weight alone proves he's NOT a god, and his hairstyle (joke). Communist nations DESPISE democratic values and freedoms, like the crackdown in Hong Kong. Elites in power have a sinful arrogance problem, wanting to be treated the best in their country for ZERO rational reason; only because they are in power.

And it's so good for them, that none of them want to give it up. Forget God's view... we all know He opposes them. Let's speak purely as humans. Why would any human ever believe another of his kind deserves to have all the fun and perks? It's ridiculous and irrational.

Yet, the commoners can't seize power easily, to bring about more fairness, as the establishment surrounds itself with loyal dupes and military personnel. They also, often, have laws against an armed citizenry, for exactly that purpose—to ensure no one can take away all their toys and joys of this life. That is the ultimate selfishness and arrogance!

You are NO better than anyone else! You're just another human, and an equal at that. I pray the people living under the dark hand of Communism rise up and end that evil system, ASAP!

How? You've got to know who you can trust. Get that circle, and broaden it out to all who hate the tyranny, but be 100 percent certain that NO government loyalists secretly infiltrate your connections! Your sheer numbers, like the Arab Spring and D-day, can overpower them, with many casualties.

There are also products you can find to use as weapons, if peaceful protests yield no results. Other nations sometimes covertly help. You are here on earth for maybe 80 years. It is NOT God's will for you to live like a slave to any man! North Koreans, especially, are NOT being allowed to live as God intended! Something has to change, post-haste. ALL nations should agree to that!

Incentivize the man child to do better for his people, and cease human rights abuses, or take him out by drone strike! Russians, Cubans, Venezuelans, Iranians, Chinese—you are human beings! You are NOT animals, or chattel/property of your government! Your so-called leaders are just like you. NO rule of life says they can keep those jobs forever, or deserve them! Fix it.

Don't necessarily jail them in dungeons, but envision a time in the future when you are allowed to have freedom of speech, assembly, religion, right to bear arms and a fair trial, and to meet your accuser in court, and to not incriminate yourself, and where you can own property, and be free to live your life as you want to. That's the life God intends for us all!

And this is NOT Americanized propaganda, but the God of the Bible through Jesus showed us that all men have worth, so much that He died to ensure none of us burn in Hell for our sins. Demand that same dignity Jesus showed, from your government!

The ONLY reason you are not experiencing that quality of life, is because a handful of humans have decided they deserve to control you, and let only their close associates enjoy the best of life. WHO DIED AND MADE THEM KING? Certainly it was NOT Jesus! He died to make all men free.

Any politician who doesn't have that aim for you is of the devil. Don't be ruled by human devils! You are a human being, created in God's image, and God Himself does NOT decree that certain men or families should have all the fun and power! Fix it!

It's your duty to bring Thy kingdom come on earth, as much as is in your power, and you have power with knowledge, organized numbers, and determination to fix your nation.

TRUST ME... most people in your country want what I'm describing! You live in FEAR that you can't talk about these things, and you probably can't, legally, for risk of jail or torture, but this is NOT God's way, but the devil's, through the evil people in charge.

Therefore, they should NOT be in charge! Who's 'gonna make that happen? God rarely strikes evil politicians dead, like He did in the Bible. Other nations are reticent to get involved in another nation's political crises. Ultimately it is you, 'we the people,' who must take your own lives and futures in your own hands, organize, strategize, find a few willing to die for this dream, and execute/implement it!

Some in the military may side with you, if they FEEL their human side. If they're loyal to selfish luxuries, they won't do the right thing. You have to! Free yourself! God wants you free!

He rarely destroys governments, to end their tyranny in this life. He has mainly left that to human kind. That would mainly mean you. Are you up to the task? Do you enjoy being brow-beaten? Is it RIGHT that you spend your ~80 years in that condition, when so many others never do, like in the West? No! Fix it.

One other thing you MUST do... in your mind's eye, or by watching banned television, you have to have a picture of how things could be better, to aim at! When fools in North Korea believe their existence is normal, because it's all they know, you've got to learn something, any way you can! You are in last place in life!

Your lifestyle is the WORST of almost all other nations! You're government leaderships' lack of advancement is a laughing stock! We cry for the people, but JOKE about the lack of government skill, where, at night, South Korea shows up from space as a lighted nation, but you are mainly in the dark. Your so-called leaders are FAILures—not heroes! God gave you a brain enough that you have to know this! Fix it!

[And YES, I know most people in North Korea will NEVER see this posted message, but I do what I can to provide content, and others can devise ways to get the information to the right sources. And do pray that they do!]

NAUGHTY NATIONS?

(11/22/19)

God owns all nations (Ps. 82:8)

God rules over all nations (Ps. 22:28, 47:8, 113:4)

God sees all, nations (Ps. 66:7; Pv. 15:3)

God appoints (vs. anoints) all politicians (Ps. 2:2; Rom. 13:1)

God blesses nations who have Him as their God (Ps. 33:12)

Nations get exalted by God by their righteousness (Pv. 14:34)

Nations are to be for God (Ps. 46:10)

Nations are to fear God (Ps. 102:15)

Nations are to serve God (Ps. 72:11)

Nations are to praise God (Ps. 117:1)

Nations can forget God (Ps. 9:17)

Nations can rebel against God (Ps. 2:1, 9:15, varying standards of sinfulness)

Nations worship idols of money and possessions (Ps. 135:15)

God defies nations' evil collusions (Ps. 33:10)

God disciplines nations (Ps. 94:10)

God rebukes nations (Ps. 9:5)

God judges nations (Ps. 9:19-20, 110:6, 149:7)

GLOBAL NEEDS (VISION)

(1/21/21-2)

Mankind's Needs:

1. 100 percent thorough evangelism (with, hopefully, 100 percent discipling following)
2. No deaths from preventable diseases.
3. No severe poverty.
4. Constructive politics that gets RESULTS!
5. The best economy (every nation needs one).

Everything else is secondary! (1/21/21-2)

The MAIN global players to regularly keep an eye on are China, Russia, Iran, and then the economic vitality of our NATO allies, Israel and the Saudis. Most other nations don't make headlines nearly as much. (3/12/21-2)

Farming HAS to be the number one way poor nations dig out of that hole! If you can produce food, especially efficiently, you are providing the foundations of a future growing economy!

Covid (if not modern) college substitutes quality of knowledge for quantity of knowledge! (3/24/21-2)

Update

(3/23/21-2)

HERE is a NEEDED global plan: EVERY poor nation NEEDS a thorough plan for getting their economy up and running! Other nations can advise, and even offer temporary assistance, either as charity or for payoffs. It's IRRATIONAL our world has so many dump economies! FIRE your "leaders!"

Liberals ALWAYS speak about the poor, and now Hillary reveals liberals' dream: America letting in as many as humanly possible, or sending tax dollars to raise up other countries' poor (starting with vaccines). U.S. taxpayers do NOT work hard to fund people outside their family! DISincentive.

Poverty is NOT the end of the world, though a problem, and Democrats USE it for votes for people to retain lucrative jobs! It NEEDS to be FIXED, but taxpayers and unjustly over-paying workers is NOT the answer! It IS the answer to liberals: Spend other people's money (taxpayers').

I've done this before, but if you live in a crappy (poor) nation, you must do all of the following, NOW!:

1. Require your leaders to change, or change leaders, any way that can be achieved.
2. Use ALL natural and national resources to enter the global economy, especially CHEPA, trained labor!
3. Find a mentor nation which can exchange assets for your nation's benefit, like land use for money, for military, etc.
4. Require population control, as you can't afford more citizens.
5. Teach living off the grid/survivalist skills to all.
6. Have public education after work hours

For example, many land masses in Africa could be used for farming to feed the world! Refugee areas, as well. If nationals/"natives" have FEW skills, your economy will NEVER rise much! Tribal fighting and hunter-gatherer types may want to remain old school. FINE! Don't seek money from America!

INTERNATIONAL LAW & ORDER

(3/8/21-2)

EVEN THOUGH sin will be increased, pre-prophecy, and even without salvations we HOPE for, I believe mankind can create a more just and moral world, leveraging the image of God within! Will we? (likely NOT, but you at least have to make the attempt). There's evidence BOTH directions! Global crimes: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/International_crime

Global issues:

10 global challenges the world will face in the next 25 years – according to engineers - Create Securing cyberspace, economical clean energy, sustaining land and oceans, and sustainable and resilient infrastructure were listed as the top four challenges facing the world in the next 25 years,...
createdigital.org.au

Rules, enforced, incentives/motivation, free-willed decisions to do right, religious influences, social shaming, whistle blowers, etc., can ALL contribute to making a much greater world! This is NOT one-world governance! That happens half way through the seven-year Tribulation, and it's EVIL!

The problem in our world is evil regimes using national sovereignty to retain their sins! America rightly doesn't want any outside organization trying to force us to do anything, but evil regimes do the same! Independent international police and military would help, save for national sovereignty.

Another problem is limited natural resources, globally, with everyone wanting a piece of the pie. If you can't bid highest, you miss out. That favors rich countries. Everyone knows Chinas spying trade secrets on America, through hacking; probably Russia. HAS to be punished and stopped 100 percent!

The Paris Climate Accords put unfair burden on America and others, while other huge nations spew indiscriminately. Such agreements MUST be fair to all! FEW global agreements will ever be entered into by all nations! This need gets forced half way through the seven-year Tribulation of Bible prophecy.

Evil people do things that mainly benefit them, thinking breaking the rules is best for them! It's ALL based on selfishness. But nations have to be incentivized, or punished (carrot and stick). America can't go to war with every rule violator! Nor a U.N. military force! Economic and diplomatic solutions are also needed.

There'll be NO ideal in our era! Utopia is fantasy land. The BEST we can hope for is a little improvement, over time. Sin will INcrease! Nations all do whats in their own interest, or their "leaders" are FOOLS! That causes clashes and conflicts with other nations, absent win-win solutions.

In every country, a BIG "stop it" force is needed, but NOT overkill! D.C. needs it post haste! A force that stops them in their tracks. The fear of God is so absent human hearts, today! In the Tribulation, that will be a robot laser zapping individuals by bar code identification!

The ISIS remnant should be able to be seen from above (eye in the sky AWAX), and lasers target them, when amasses, even using infra-red or see through wall technology to take out all gatherings, or bug their communications to ID where individuals are! NO PAYOUT, but ending evils!

IMO, we free world people haven't cared enough to devise devices to end these evils, using our governments, in ways where none of our people are in harm's way! Satellites and lasers could surely use facial recognition to ID movements of Rocket Man, and take out all who protect him, via drones!

I'm speaking life before the Tribulation begins, and 3.5 years into it (for all who are still here; I'll be gone). WHY can Putin poison a critic? WHY can China terrorize a people group on their land mass? WHY can Kim Jung Un devastate entire civilian masses?

An international police and military force would have more authority! Ex.: Tribal violence and genocide, or Chibok girls, or people persecuted for their religion.

WHY do we humans all with tolerate those evils continuing? Individually were helpless to help! Collectively, there are solutions, that DON'T involve Big Brother or 1-world government.

We're NOT evil, but busy, and realists... what can we do about it? America violated national sovereignty of Pakistan to kill Osama Bin Laden. That was a GREAT outcome! Nations shoot down illegal border crossers!

God is likely NOT 'gonna stop those abuses. He can, He has before, He doesn't, often, in our era, as judgment will be obvious to all when it comes, as deserved, plus He has humans with brains He created to be His hands and feet! Americans usually don't care about problems in other nations! I don't, unless it's front page news!

However, collateral damage is evil, overkill is too, and wars could break out if the regimes don't take being corrected by outside forces, even though they need that disciplining! So evils continue in our world, like ALL of us IGNORING the plight of citizens in North Korea!

Retaliation occurs, when U.S. serves as sole superpower (as she should) to end conflicts, and we only do so when in our interest, as we rightly don't want our men and women dying from causes unrelated to America! Drones, lasers and bombs could be used by an international military, to end identified problems (as I listed before)!

Compared to tyrant dictators, oppressed citizens often have much less money, don't own the nation's oil, control labor forces, or own the nation's natural resources! THAT is the problem! The Arab oppressed, who started Arab Spring, haven't abandoned their desire for freedom/democracy! They're not allowed to own weapons, a friend tells me, so government has the force over them! EVIL!

China sweat shops of child labor are EVIL, yet U.S. consumers (ostrich heads in sand) buy their products! Drug lords and cartels are EVIL, but U.S. addicts buy heroine, and ICE and border patrol and homeland security do NOT win that war on drugs; just curb it some! These problems don't go away!

Because people (politicians) think it's better for them, individually, financially, or for their country, they break agreed upon global rules (like Iran)! Did ANYONE believe their lies they'd agree to terms and cut back nuclear weapons, even signing a deal and getting money to do so? NOT I!

There are at least six things Chinas doing, presently, that the world can't tolerate; probably three+ with Russian government. WHO will stop them? U.S. politics stops many minor evils America does, but dictators dictate what country gets! they should ALL be overthrown! ALL free nations should help!

Nigeria has tribes who STEAL girls for ransom, then usually kill them, because they learn too much, as witnesses. One devil got \$100K, then released my friends relative. WHY do humans allow these atrocities to continue?

People die in great numbers, daily, from preventable diseases. WHY? Vaccines cost money, and poor nations have little money! There are ways to get backwards nations into modern economies! Outside nations need a payoff for bringing about those results! Fix these problems, people! Lk. 12:15

Update

(5/16/21-2)

There are too many wars and animosities for any one country to solve! SIN is the root! If you start with the assumption that NO ONE wants to fund fixing YOUR problems, you have started off on a rational first foot! Self-sufficiency, with non-financial help, is the BEST you can seek!

U.N., World Court, and other global entities NEED to be more involved in solving global crises, including international peace-keeping forces, and soliciting funding mainly from the world's richest. National sovereignty is a thorn in this plan, but get unity to objectives! NOT one-world government!

Palestinians need to build their own Utopia, outside Israel proper, as a 2-state implementation strategy! ALL Arab nations could help fund them, as their cultural brethren, with oil profits. IF it never threatened Israel, the world would welcome this answer. NOT justice, but OK!

WHAT has America done for displaced native Americans, black slave ancestors and Mexicans who LOST a war? Reservations, freedom from slavery, and immigrating many to America, respectively.

THIS generation didn't do those things, and DOESNT owe any finances! That's UNjust! No justice, no peace!

America didn't because Mexico to have such a poor standard of living, or an economy that often just favors the rich, by the Mexican-American War! Governments have to fix injustices and economies, for their own people! IF native Americans 'wanna live off the reservation, economic opportunities exist!

WHAT has America done to make up for slavery? FREED slaves, made them legal equals (vs 2/5ths citizens), civil rights laws, EEOC, laws against discrimination, etc. They didn't get 40 acres and a mule, but THIS GENERATION didn't promise that, and doesn't owe that to your deceased ancestors!

HISTORY AS HIS STORY

(5/22/21-2)

HERE's what politicians do not know: ALL life events are heading to Bible prophecy, slowly, steadily or even quickly! Gog and Magog/Russia, China and the kings of the East will ALL unite against Christ at Armageddon. This is nearly seven years after one world ruler arises.

Though nations can oppose God now, they can also suddenly change to doing so, but all things being equal, you'd expect them to be doing so now, as precursors. Communist nations oppose God's ways, people, and existence, and even free countries are embracing Socialism and selfish greed—ALL anti-God values!

Israel vs. Hamas was JUST a birth pang precursor. MOST people only think of their centuries-long Hatfield's and McCoy's feud, but DO NOT KNOW history is already written, and it involves those groups SO enmeshed, that world leader has to arise to broker peace, gaining notoriety by uprooting three E.U. heads of state, stealthily.

IF he's stealthy, rich and wise, you have to assume he brokers a private agreement with the Arabs to FAKE a 7-year peace deal with Israel, because mid-term he turns on the Jews, I believe, from prior planning with them, to go along to get along ONLY for 3.5 years.

HOW do I surmise that secret pact? Rev. 14 onward shows he turns only on the Jews. Evil vs. good Arabs would surely go along with a plan of a man whose intentions are to deceive the Jews by Arab agreement for 'peace, peace,' only to betray their trust, fatally, in many cases (~1/3 flee to safety in Petra area, the other 2/thirds you can read about in my two books on point).

You would EXPECT Russia and China and Israel's enemies to be rising in prominence, even though these dominoes can also fall/topple over suddenly! The point is politicians have NO IDEA how to reverse extrapolate from written history to modern news events!

Religious materials have zero authority over law and legal matters, but knowledge of life's perspective gives them a broader understanding of what's ALSO going on, and why, beyond the immediately obvious.

Because religion isn't the Constitution, nor the Bible (America is NOT a theocracy), we must deal with the NON-spiritual elements, all the while aware of the absolute truths of human nature religion can inform us of. I do NOT believe Communist governments ever plan to change, unless forced, either through war, or populous uprisings.

Getting Russia, China and Iran leadership to be good faith world players is likely impossible, as there are some people whose selfish ambition and tolerance for personal evil to attain it have no bounds! You contain those ambitions!

Yes, you can seek efforts to persuade, like Trump with Kim Jong Un, but you pretty well know, through experts, their historic positions, and that that telemetry/projectory isn't likely to fly off course very significantly! China wants to be the dominant world power. Russia has always been jealous of America as the world's sole superpower.

Iran has long ago sought to disrupt the Middle East stability, especially currying favor with her Arab neighbors by confronting Israel. Rocket man HAS to stay in power, even through his sister, or even his own people will turn on him to destroy him, even physically, like Mu'ammār Qadhafī (and sort of like the people toppled statues of Saddam Hussein, when he was toppled).

Oppressed masses don't enjoy the experience! Russians living in fear of secret police and poisoned political rivals, work camps, etc., don't USUALLY rise up in unison, UNLESS they're certain they have the arms, numbers, will and significant military agreement! So, status quo continues.

Status quo of lack of freedom, human rights abuses, dictatorships and oppression through fear, intimidation and abuse of power. NATO and the West can NEVER trust without verifying ANY words heard by these regimes! We know, through experts, their historic track-records, as indicators of their future ambitions!

Communists HATE Capitalists! Many individuals HATE Israel being in her land. Those hatreds will NOT (likely) change, no matter America's job, along with the West, to a lesser extent, is to keep our common rogue nations in check! And Americans job is to ensure we retain number one status, economically and militarily! NOTHING could be as detrimental to us as losing our position, or the dollar as reserve currency!

Quite literally, with left and right extremes being louder, and flaunting ignorance, the public education system in America needs a major overhaul for teaching world-class information, the ability to think, analyze and create, and produce the BEST labor force on earth, to keep America number one!

Literally, just as U.S. imported many of Hitler's scientists (eventually contributing to us landing on the Moon), America needs to become the Mecca for the smartest, most innovative, entrepreneurial and richest people willing to come here! We need no people coming to get handouts!

Details:

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Operation_Paperclip#:~:text=Operation%20Paperclip%20was%20a%20secret,primarily%20between%201945%20and%201959

REINING IN ROGUE NATIONS (I)

(5/22/21-2)

How COULD our rivals be persuaded to behave morally? (China, Russia, Iran, North Korea, etc.):

1. NOT 'gonna happen, but try.
2. Mutually beneficial cooperative endeavors.
3. Diplomacy that demonstrates our commitment to ALSO their benefit; distrusting any words not matching actions.
4. Economic and military pressures, as second and last resort measures.
5. Influencing their people, using all available mediums. The people don't want oppression!
6. Innovation that either discovers new natural resources, or ways to stretch the utility of what we have, including recycling.
7. Promoting democracy, globally, while acknowledging our own failures and any human rights challenges.
8. Promoting justice, more than just us, internationally (no nationalistic protectionism).
9. NOT being taken advantage of in any international agreements! EVERY nation's government puts their own people and/or national interests above any other nations', and America can never be any different! America number one.
10. Foreign aid as a bang for the buck investment America benefits from, likely from alliance with nations our rivals would otherwise court/woo.
11. Securing peace, worldwide, through agreements that solve conflicts, and utilize a re-envisioned morality and efficiency of justly contributed to global entities, ONLY when in America's best interest.
12. Establishing a workable 2-state solution for Israel and Palestine, so extremists even see enough benefits that their desire for their foes to not exist see the light of rational thought.

This is NOT 1-world government! I already said that comes on the scene in the sovereign if not supernatural working and timing of God, through a coming world dictator, 3.5 year after his stealthy rise!
Rev. 13

IF you want to know cultural trends expected to precipitate his arrival on the scene, we have two books on prophecy you can purchase. Israel conflicts must rise to a higher level than last week, IMO, for intervention to be necessitated.

The 2-state solution has many obstacles, as GWB pointed out, but unless and until the 1948 general world decision is addressed, in how it unjustly treated one side, Middle East peace and cease fires are ONLY temporary! And BEWARE if ANY person ever brokers a 7-year deal! Daniel 9:27

In my opinion, any claiming American who opposes putting U.S. economic and military superiority as priority 1, is not worthy of the name 'American," nor any who would selfishly seek to bring failure to such ambitions, ALL predicated upon our behaving morally as a nation and individuals

2 Chron 7:14. Christians MUST ALL pray, seek God's face, humble themselves and turn from our wicked ways! THAT ACT ALONE could precipitate the greatest economic and cultural unity and spiritual revival the world has ever known, pre-Christ's return, seven years after the 7-year peace deal!

FOREIGN POLICY

(6/9/21-2)

IMO, NOTHING any U.S. President will ever say to Putin or Xi will ever change their mind on their global ambitions and support of evil practices! You can be nice, tough, or in-between, but pressure alone will do anything: Economic, military, and ~diplomatic (WEAK).

Quite honestly, most people questioning Covid vaccine's safeness are phobic from talk radio pundits, or want excuses to look like smart skeptics, often for political ideology. Mine seems to have made me tired, today, though we also worked HARD yesterday, too.

There are people who view America as too rich, or rich through evil, and historically mainly white. So they seek to settle the score by illegal immigration, to get poor and uneducated people who are NOT white, to vote for freebies Socialism.

President Biden's proposed defense budget for fiscal year 2022 does not address the major shifts occurring in China's nuclear forces, missiles, and long range strike capabilities; China and Russia's growing military ties; and more, argues CSIS' Anthony Cordesman.

Alleged climate change is not only not America's number one national security threat, it doesn't even register on the radar of major problems America faces! IF it even did, there's nothing major we can do to fix it, until new technology, and alleged fixes are far too costly for their benefit!

The WHO, on Covid, and the U.N. on many issues have a sketchy track record for accuracy, claimed as fact or science, and BIAS toward liberal ideology and non-Western and U.S. interest. Their lecturing us on "climate change" rings HOLLOW! We don't choose to lead the fix, meaning money sought!

Anything significant anyone does to curb CO2 emissions or pollution costs money, and loses businesses and governments profit and revenue, respectively. LIVE WITH IT, or make new technology to fix the problem, and let billionaires fund it as their give back to society! I can live with it!

The book of Revelation shows that climate change will NOT end our world. Since most people do NOT believe God's word, we have to deal with these skeptics phobias about climate change! You have only two choices, foolish people:

1. Ignore it, or
2. Fix it, in ways we don't yet have technology for.

Small behavior changes won't fix it, and Americans mainly won't be inconvenienced over fixing climate change. THAT'S NOT EVIL! We didn't create our economy of luxuries and products that contribute to any alleged problem! The things we buy we only control by purchases. Offer greener products!

Drastic changes that leftist pundits demand must be paid for by leftists, or just live with it! My side, who do NOT agree to paying for major fixes, says let the private sector fix it. Elon or Bezos should offer millions for an invention to fix the problem. One of them has, if I recall correctly.

I have zero concern if we do little! I prefer for technology to fix the serious problems with emissions. The feds should organize a task force of best brains and scientists to collaborate on technology to make a major solution that is NOT punishing businesses!

There MIGHT exist a handful of bad teachers, who must improve within six months, or be fired, but there are certainly bad administrators, and bureaucrats (wasting tax salaries) who must go, if they don't ship up. American education must be or again become number one in the world.

The U.S. military also has to keep up with China's enlargements, as with Russia's, as, together, those two Communist power houses could EASILY have evil collusive intents! America has to rebuild its NATO alliances, as I said over a year ago, as these evil regimes aren't as explicit as they used to be, but more covert, subtle, sly, stealthy, deceptive and sophisticated (Ex.: Hacking, etc.).

America and the rest of the West NEEDS to understand that we are smack dab in the middle of a second Cold War, and with oil and monetary interests involved, this one could get physical! There is LITTLE to no change coming from those dictators; only window dressing to deceive fools.

You watch their DEEDS, and always follow the money trail! BOTH administrations seek to become world super powers and the number one economic and military leader, as Communists NEVER like democracy or Capitalism, but always seek to defeat those ideologies, and America represents them best.

China has America entangled, economically, but the U.S. has China set for a BAD investment, with our escalating debt. We BOTH have reason to distrust the other, as the deal is getting worse for us both! They're losing a sound investment, certain to pay back, and we're losing our manufacturing, and now, trade secrets, through hackers and spies educated in American colleges (IMO).

Putin and his ILK, literally never got over LOSING the Cold War, and the USSR being broken up! That's why he invaded Ukraine, and threatens the region! He resents Gorbachev and Perestroika, as a loss through compromise, just like hard liners on the right, in America, see any working with the Democrats (NOT liberal ones) as a loss. Many people don't accept losses as good sports. They seek revenge, and regaining what was lost!

Speaking of GOP working with Dems:

1. BOTH extremes probably never would
2. It would NEVER be to capitulate on core values
3. It would not be for any freebies, or higher taxes It would be for common sense solutions that are just/fair to ALL.

Back to my point: China and Russia are VERY likely in a secret, behind-the-scenes alliance to advance their cause and agenda!

They aren't stupid men, heading this evil cabal, so they will go along with public and PR campaigns to appear civil, even 'Western,' or agree to such foolishness as extreme Climate Accords, because the devil dresses up in Prada, or the wolf in sheep's clothes.

Unless you're stupid, you hide your evil intent, until such a time that you can act on it in an expected victorious way. Russia is already seeking to divide America, with social media bots, and hack us to steal money. China steals our trade secrets. WHY do/conduct costly R & D, when you can get it for free?

WHY does anyone think Xi has space equipment on Mars, a huge satellite in Venezuela, hinders international shipping lanes (along with Iran and Russia), builds man-made islands, works deals for African territory, and elsewhere, hacks trade secrets, etc.?

Communists are united in their plan to make that belief system expand! Add in crazy Kim Jong Un, and there is an alliance! Many people have known of BRIC, for YEARS! Apart from maybe Brazil, they're a Communist competitor to U.S. trade interests!

With America racially divided, economically vulnerable from infiltrated and home-grown Socialists, we are NOT in a strong position to fight against this number one threat! We are OFTEN forgiving, naive, willing to give the benefit of doubt and give second chances, but this alliance of Communists is NOT going away, and will NEVER have any good intentions for the West's future or survival-period.

Re-read that till you either enlist, fund only pro-democracy and pro-military politicians, or go join the Communists, and leave free America, as day you could be a war enemy combatant!

Update: Global Poor

(6/9/21-2)

Dems and liberals ALWAYS use these verses, AS IF there is no floor: Pv. 19:17, 22:9; Lk. 12:48. You can always "help" more. Personal responsibility is to kick in, for grown adults, and Dems NEVER demand that of their poor constituents! Just more taxes for freebies! IRRESPONSIBLE and EVIL.

I'm TIRED of America being called upon to do most of the work of helping our poor and the worlds, because were rich. Such libs NEVER address what we've already done for BOTH! It's time the world shares responsibilities, fairly, like solving problems we all share in paying for!

UKRAINE WAR PRECURSOR MESSAGE

(Note: Paragraph on evil dictator tactics)

(6/7-15/21-2)

June 7

Repression. The man NEEDS to be offed! Does ANYONE believe God wants his poor citizens suffering indefinitely? <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-57225936>

You need to watch the Valkyrie movie of HEROES, who tried to get Hitler 'outa office, even including a bomb (if I'm not mistaken). The united world OWES it to the people of North Korea to oust all dictator 'wanna-bes in that nation! God usually doesn't directly intervene. WHY do WE allow such evil? Fear of nukes?

I am NOT suggesting who, how or when, but Kim Jung Un and his nasty sister need to be taken out!

EVERY TIME you speak of global cooperation, extremists cry one-world government, or national sovereignty. I'm ALL for the latter, but NOT when you're doing explicit evil! Nations use sanctions, economic, diplomatic, and sometimes military. Kim Jong Un should be dead, if justice matters! DUH.

Does God allow killing?

1. By government (Rom. 13)
2. For moral reasons, as a last resort. Ecc. 3:3 3

He has historically had His people destroy BAD nations. I'm saying our world needs to unite against blatant evils! NO MORE DICTATORS, and more evils I've listed! Unite money, manpower and machinery/weaponry!

IF a nations government sanctions genocide/persecution, what can other nations do? Petition

world court/vote sanctions at UN/covert ops for toppling/ regime change/ally nations for boycotts against 'em/military action. Do we have to accept some nations evils? NO! Sovereignty has moral bounds. (10/29/17)

The U.N. or its replacement SHOULD negotiate with nations who abuse their people, backed by military threat if it continues. SINCE its rules allow evil nations to block such progress, either change the rules or change your membership! If G-20 pulled out of the U.N., for a new entity, it'd be fixed! (10/29/17)

A global military of people from all nations would help all nations have skin in the game in enforcing reasonable global laws, and fairly shared costs! <https://britannica.com/topic/International-Court-of-Justice...> (10/11/18)

it CAN'T just single out rogue nations, but give 'em something, too, or they won't cooperate! 'Gotta convince 'em to good.

There are several crazy, rogue and Communist nations out there. Citizens-control your politicians and military! <http://bit.ly/1FhUAFA> (3/14/15)

One-world government doesn't begin until 3.5 years after a FAKE 7-year peace deal between Israel and her enemies (Rev. 13). STUPID people with vague ideas of things they wrongly FEEL the Bible teaches are detrimental to society! Nations voluntarily uniting for good, and against evil, is good!

HERE is a repeated list of evils all nations should agree to eliminate. OF COURSE, the evil governments will oppose/balk (following retweets):

Interjection

World goals will NEVER be achieved till the Millennium! Till then, seven years of Hell on earth are coming! You ASPIRE to these ends, but sin will increase before the Israeli peace deal is consummated. Dan. 9:27 Thy kingdom come on earth is our aim, but ONLY happens after Christs return. (3/8/21-2)

World goals: NO wars, rapes, genocide, land grabs, hostages, refugees, suffering poverty, excessive pollution, preventable disease, lack of sanitation, homelessness, sexual mutilation, killing gays, terrorists, over-punishments in cruel prisons, illegal drugs, oppressing workers!

World goals: NO usurping every nation's sovereignty! Free willed dedication to all people's inalienable God-given rights! <https://un.org/en/universal-declaration-human-rights/...>

World goals: No religious feuds (reconciliation and respect), human rights or civil rights violations, international crime fugitives, child molesters, spouse abusers, obesity, date rape, racial hatred, violent protests, arson, insurrection, riots, murder, robbery, discrimination.

World goals: NO dictators (Putin, Kim Jong Un, China, Iran), Communism replaced with fair vs manipulative/unbridled democratic Capitalism, no slavery, human trafficking, unreplenished resource devastation, business hackers, identity theft, IEDs, dirty bombs, illegal immigration.

CAN YOU IMAGINE if EVERY nation had honorable, UNcorrupt politicians, whose number one concern was that all citizens did OK in life? Politicians representing the needs of the citizenry, and justice prevailing in every nation. SUCH is God's will for our world, IMO!

Continuing

The masses are more important than the elites! THINK about the Arab Spring, tank man in China (and sweat shop child labor), Iran's present nuclear development (for Israel), and the HUMANS in North

Korea, TODAY! WHY do all others ALLOW them to suffer so, heads in the sand chasing money?
Selfish us!

HOW could democracy become MORE attractive to Communists? Lessen our extremes! Voluntarily, be less sexually perverted/promiscuous, idolizing money, lying, and holding political ideologies that have ZERO concern for the poor. THEN we'd have more moral authority to correct rogue nations!

Capitalism ISN'T perfect, and our divided nation (mainly over race and Socialism) doesn't bode well for convincing Communists we have answers! Dictators EVILLY hoard luxuries for inner circle, siphon off national assets, control people, threaten and EVILLY use force. This is NOT how it should be!

ALL corrupt government officials STEALING people's money, over their salary (i.e., bribes, kickbacks, graft) should be JAILED. People rise up and convince your military! (1/7/15)

Solutions exist to most of world's problems, but the will of leaders to solve 'em only come when the people rise up and demand it. Demand it NOW! (2/8/15)

I'm 'gonna sound rad, but one day the poor of the world will have to rise up and demand their rights! Not violently, but forcefully. Only a small percent... (11/12/16)

It'd be GREAT time for citizens of North Korea to rise up, unite and engage a coup, but I've seen NO evidence they EVER gain such fortitude. Downtrodden... (4/15/17)

[No man] can continue these ways with no cares, but a fiery, eternal Hell awaits you, and your lifestyle and abuses won't last forever! Even your people know you need to be dethroned, and may they organize and rise up, securing your military's pay to keep them safe, but securing weapons to ensure your ouster, ASAP, for the... (11/9/18)

China, Russia, Iran, Venezuela, North Korea, Cuba, and any Arabs who hate their form of government, and wanted the Arab Spring, RISE UP! you have the numbers! D-day proved sheer force of will, with lesser firepower but greater determination wins. Many casualties, but one great victory for mankind! (6/21/19)

That is NOT how God designed countries to run! It is your God-given duty to rise up and shake off the fetters of oppression! It is your human right, your inalienable right, your legal and moral right (all laws your dictators pen, to the contrary), and your obligation alone to implement! (4/30/20)

We the people MUST rise up and demand moral leadership in are governments. NOTHING LESS! God sees all. Do the right thing.

KIM JONG U.N. MERITS EXECUTION. Kim Jong Un: K-pop is a 'vicious cancer' that merits work camp, execution <https://foxnews.com/world/kim-jong-un-k-pop-vicious-cancer-merits-work-camp-execution...> #Fox News (6/11/22-2)

June 13

Unbridled Capitalism has zero aid for poor, unemployed or abused on the work site! 100 percent every man for himself, which works for some; NOT all. Socialism allows unjust freebies. Communism seeks more justice, by evil dictatorships and fear and threats. A BETTER way exists, folks!

It would be an INTERESTING thing to learn Xi and Putin's real intentions, and poll their citizenry to see what they really want of their lifestyle, if Communist dictators were out of the picture! I want someone to commission such a study! Lie detectors for those two men (NEEDED)! Liars.

DID YOU KNOW Biden calling Putin a killer is TRUTH, but Communists don't concern themselves with religion or morals, if it doesn't advance their evil and selfish agenda, so he laughs it off, AS IF so untrue it's a joke. denial of reality from quashed conscience! A God-absent political system!

The good of Communism THEORY is aspiring to fair wages, none suffering severely, and more control over some heinous evils innate in men's behaviors.

The PROBLEM is it, historically, has SO MANY evils that far out-weigh that never-achieved end, such as dictators, who hoard national riches, only reward their inner circle, use the military to keep them forever in power (where the people have no say in who rules over them), no private property (or personal buy-in to a business' success), anti-wealth (except for the ruling class tied to the thug atop), secret police, who cause fear for citizens uniting against government evils, or uniting their numbers to overthrow tyrants, labor camps, executions, attempted subtle killings or stiflings of political opponents and free speech, human rights abuses, worse economy than otherwise, child labor, sweat shops, ETC!

Does European-style Socialism violate moral principles? Isn't it "good" to make sure none suffer severely? YES, but its theft from taxpayers! IF the rich WON'T give back any excess to society, what solutions remain?

1. Higher taxes, or,
2. Aid that's justly repaid to tax payers!

June 15

[America needs to] leverage that power bloc against the offenders! America should lead the way, IMO! (America number one); then secure NATO and E.U. members, then all other West-friendly countries. There will be some dissenters!

The strategy should be:

1. Diplomatic
2. Economic
3. Last resort: Military.

The U.N. should either get involved for morally good aims, or be defunded and replaced by an organization that will advance those causes! Membership would have to set litmus tests, and disallow being coopted or corrupted, by chartered rules.

It is BEST that this alliance first gauges what China and Russia think are the West's top five offenses, and evaluate if there's any merit in their complaints.

Fixing those would NOT be next, but brokered agreements for both sides to address their claimed, valid ills. It is NOT 100 percent two-sided! The sins of the West are far lesser than the big five of those two main rogue culprits!

China wields great economic and monetary power, especially within BRIC. Nations will be reluctant to cut ties to cheap manufacturing. That's NOT needed, presently. We all know Putin and Xi are NOT inclined to change their ambitions or practices, freely!

Pressure MUST be exerted! Nations who will not ally may choose to ally with BRIC, or be Swiss neutral-like. The neutral ones this coalition can still retain economic ties with. The others need to state which side they're on, and lose our support if they side with BRIC.

This is NOT an agreement or alliance to choose sides on who a nation will do business transactions with! It is ONLY an alliance to end the top five offenses of mainly China and Russia, and to a lesser extent in Korea's oppression of their peoples, and nuclear development, as with Iran's nuclear pursuit

Global economic ties have seen some pretty strange bedfellows, and free trade is the best strategy, economically; NOT tariffs, boycotts, etc. BUT, to achieve the curbing, cut back or maybe even end to the five offenses, economic retaliation and sanctions have to be one tool considered!

Before I suggest those top five, per country, you have to project what those two nations will do if pressured to change, against their will. War could occur! Cut off cheap manufacturing labor could occur. Russia could invade more neighboring countries.

This is the vision for a new U.N. (or revamped old one), vs. biasedly swayed to evil nations' desires. There must be political will/resolve among member states that taking these defensive actions are worth the fight, as opposed to remaining with status quo.

And again, this initiative NEED not be confrontational, or combative, especially if participant nations sincerely address the complaints China and Russia lodge against individual nation participants.

Settling the Israeli-Palestinian conflict, through the -state solution, will/would get many Arab countries onboard with this alliance! I suspect Venezuela and Cuba governments would oppose it (Communist-Socialist leaning).

There's already a Cold War! We in the West merely need to acknowledge that fact, because you surely lose a war you refuse to see you're already dragged into! The race to space comes from historic understanding that he who controls the skies controls the "war" (figurative as it is, presently).

Control of money (fighting the dollar as world reserve currency), nations (China's alliances in Africa, for example, to help them in exchange for land bases), developed islands now starting to affect international sea lines and potentially shipping traffic, hacking of trade secrets, intellectual property and outright theft by extortion, slave labor camps and secret police enforcing totalitarian rule (no freedom or even democracy and human rights for many of their citizens), child labor, sweat shops, lack of private property ownership, and even rivalries in Russia, and enslave an entire nation in North Korea!

Other peoples are tremendous military build-up including nuclear, all bode poorly for a safe and prosperous future for our world, as with ambitions for world domination, if not Communist expansion, especially by force.

That may not be five issues, and many of them they will never abandon, but along with unfair trade practices President Biden alluded to (dumping, manipulated exchange rates, etc.), this bunch of problems negatively affect the lives of Chinese citizens, restrict and keep in fear political openness and even rivalries in Russia, and enslave an entire nation in North Korea!

Other peoples are oppressed in our world, as the Arab Spring made so obvious to us all, a few years back. Regimes that cut off hands for stealing, kill gays for being themselves, make women subjugated second class citizens, or prevent their education.

These are problems we in this world all observe, if not face any ownership for fixing. We don't strive to fix them, but only wish them to go away, not because we believe God wants us stagnant, but because the regimes (connected politicians wielding power and blessing cronies, economically, etc.) have zero intentions on changing!

THIS is where the peoples MUST rise! United citizens have vested interests, and greater interests in these problems being fixed, than any outside nations alliance! We can help, provide intel and logistics, but a clear signal of the will to act must exist, or, this Western alliance has no purpose for being or commencing! Just pray, and continue status quo.

But IF there were a God (there is; I just pose it hypothetically, for sake of argument), does anyone believe he would want those listed problems to continue? Add in people persecuted for their beliefs or religion. The answer, to any thinking person with any working conscience is a clear and resounding "NO."

This coalitions changing bad things we receive complaints about will NOT force the hands of any tyrant to change themselves! They're NOT inclined to give up or share power or money or control, or their beliefs in a Communist system! It has to be forced out of their hands of control, and physicality would be needed, in most if not all cases.

An acceptable lifestyle for them in retirement would likely have to be worked out, if the threat of their ouster became credible/viable. I am NOT advocating for changing Communist nations to democratic!

I am 100 percent FOR such a change, but ONLY if the people want it! The government leaders NEVER will, because they know when the people get more power, their reigns are OVER, and likely like Gaddafi's life being ended.

No one wants to die prematurely. Their life and safety would have to be guaranteed and protected, in exile or in state, but out of power! If they were to remain in power, changes would be needed to the way they conduct business!

It starts with resolve among the people, but they fear ANY organizing or conversations about so doing, for valid reasons of criminal repression if not murder, for plotting to overthrow evil dictatorships. That's where this alliance of NON-dictator nations would exert diplomatic, economic, strategic/intel aid, including money and ultimately military might.

The everyday Joe in China, Russia and North Korea CANNOT be allowed by we outsiders to continue to live under repressive regimes! I am NOT naive or uninformed: I know the Russian people have it better than the North Koreans, and many Chinese!

Yet, their voices are NOT allowed to counter or offer any alternatives or resistance to the state-sponsored dogma! Some of them are pro-KGB era USSR sentiments. Many in their culture are attracted to the strong man personas.

Those types may even like Putin, as a supposed resurrector of their nations pride. Those people may not want, or be onboard with any change. But I believe, if the fear and threat elements were absent, the majority would want more freedoms and civil rights, without the terror of government reprisals, as with many Arab nations' citizens.

Again, I am NOT advocating for democracy, per se. I'm FOR that, if the majority in those alluded to and named nations want it, but it's more so a lessening of the problems I listed, so those people live freer lives, have more joy and happiness, more safety, health and wealth, personally!

I have NOT listed every nation to whom this initiative would have application, but lists exist. I may not have identified every unjust trade practice of every named culprit nation. I certainly have not volunteered a sins list of Western nations, because I cannot presume what Xi and Putin would list against them! I have my hunches, but you never seek peacemaking by giving away the store.

Any valid concerns of theirs against any alliance members should be taken seriously, but never believing changes will cause those types to change; the power and money and control are too euphoric!

Global, united pressure, alongside courageous nationals willing to suffer some casualties, if necessary, is likely the only way my list of complaints might ever budge toward the good, vs. worse! DO YOU SHARE THIS VISION and CONCERN? If not, keep your stupid status quo! Cold Wars can be endured for years!

World dictators: [Current Dictators - List of Dictators In 2020](#)

Up-to-date list of current dictators of the world with their bios and photo profiles. Includes an interactive world map of current dictators. [planetrulers.com](#)

Both Russia and China are signaling they will only deal with the West where and when it suits them. They are also increasingly comfortable working together as close partners. [theconversation.com](#)

Communist countries: <https://thoughtco.com/communist-countries-overview-1435178...>

Russia and China are sending Biden a message: Don't judge us or try to change us. Those days are over https://theconversation.com/russia-and-china-are-sending-biden-a-message-dont-judge-us-or-try-to-change-us-those-days-are-over-157771?utm_source=twitter&utm_medium=bylinetwitterbutton... via @ConversationEDU

U.S.-Russian Relations Will Only Get Worse [@ForeignAffairs](https://foreignaffairs.com/articles/russia-fsu/2021-04-06/us-russian-relations-will-only-get-worse?utm_medium=social..._via)

IF the people of China and Russia agreed to keep their thug ruler in power, in lieu of violent overthrows or coups, those dictators could, conceivably, keep what's most precious to them—power and money.

It should NOT be so that anyone gets rewarded for evils, however! But an in-between state that guaranteed dictators power, safety and money, would at least allow leverage for their agreeing to open their nations to more freedoms and civil rights for the people under their care before the God they don't believe in, but will be directly judged by when their mortal frames expire.

Because it's ~3am, and I've addressed this issue before, I'm inclined to go back to sleep. I believe ONLY force would work, and without their citizens willing to fight for freedom, no Western alliance would be worth the costs to us! GET MY CHAPTER TO THOSE PEOPLES, any way you can.

P.S.: I suggest nations who have many fleeing refugees need this same type of transformation of their governing authorities, where corruption (bribed, payoffs, kickbacks, hoarding national resources for the elites), drug cartels, and BAD economic policies are killing their countries!

Continuing

America could go a LONG way in being moral leaders by example if we:

1. Had our rich generously give back to society; ALL of them!
2. Had fair taxes for ALL citizens (not money, for the poor, but an equivalent in compulsory civic service).

3. Streamlined government—NO waste, abuse, corruption.
4. "Blacks and browns" had more equal opportunities, including educational access
5. We ended severe poverty, in ways I have detailed before
6. We polluted our planet less, in ways I've detailed before, and,
7. We consumed less of the world's resources. Bad politicians resent U.S. sticking our noses in their business, because they don't want to repent and be held accountable to anyone or any entity (national sovereignty abused/warped).

They HATE our being the world's sole super power! They think we and the G7 have too much power and influence in the world's laws, moral values and affairs of trade/economics. They are our rivals, folks! We are in direct competition with BRIC, and it will expand, likely by feigned charity acts in exchange for access to areas, or land grabs for military and satellite bases.

The competition will continue in space and on Mars. China will use its war chest of excess funds and cheap labor to supply manufacturing to more countries, and the West MUST diversify and wean off Chinese labor and borrowing!

Instead of war (which WILL come ~7 years after Israel gets a peace treaty), we have to start seeing the entire globe as us vs. them nations, not in a combative stance, but the West has to identify who is with us and who is against us, and who is neutral!

We can't keep ignoring that BRIC wants to expand, opposes nearly everything we do and are for, and they aren't backing down! Russia and China may merge more than merely socially and economically, folks!

There's power in numbers, and Russia wants the USSR resurrected, and China needs North Korea a viable Communist threat, with nuclear capability, as they side with them more than the West does! Just an annoying cousin of China, politically.

I don't understand why Brazil is in BRIC, except purely pragmatic economic reasons! They see China's growth, globally, and better to join than fight! It seems to me, allying with the West WASN'T as profitable for them, though they play both sides, economically.

IF no agreement can be made between CHI-RUS and the West, we in the West need to start moving toward a two-state solution of world segregation, meaning the West has its own economic ties, between members of this coalition, and if Russia and China continue their evil ways, we wean off ties to them, economically!

There are PLENTY of other nations with under-developed cheap labor! Diversify! Use AI and robotics! Build up defenses against hacking our trade secrets and extorting our wealth! Make China and Russia invent their own technologies and brilliance!

Advance STEM experts, and beef up all military defenses, and targeted offensive capabilities, underground, under water, on land, sea, air and space! You cannot see the growing expansion of those two nations as a peaceful gesture, unless your IQ is challenged! There are ways to allay military conflict, and make peace, but NEVER through weakness!

I would have NO PROBLEM having Xi and Putin join a G7 forum to discuss our differences, and see if any common ground were possible! Lie detectors would be mandatory. Trust but verify. I myself WOULDN'T believe ANY window dressing changes, but would watch behaviors, long-term!

I have dealt with bullies all my life (7-9 in junior high), then 24 vs. one son, and lesser number against my other son (resulting in one changing schools to the furthest district high school I had to drive to twice a day for 1.5 years), and the other finishing his senior year homeschooled at a university

Bullies respond to strength, and back down if they can't win. I have also believed that humans generally can be impacted if they share human experiences unrelated to politics, like shared interests in sports, or entertainment, where genuine relationships can be formed based on common ground, but Putin and Xi do NOT strike me as men given to change, no matter how many golf games Biden might play with them, or basketball games Dennis Rodman could play with Kim Jong Un!

It's MUCH deeper than that, for them! Their ideology is their very lives being at stake—literally!

Those three men want the control they have, for it makes their lives lucrative, they believe their people must be suppressed (for various rationales), and they get some high off their positions of power. NO ONE will ever convince them otherwise, nor all those they share that benefit with Cronies, the military, and cabinet members and their families. WHY WOULD THEY change?

Selfish, greedy rich people in America don't change those sins! They ENJOY their lifestyles, even as their excess could partly be used to relieve others' sufferings! Others are NOT their concern, but self!

You have to force that change with people who resist it with their lives. That's why increased taxes or a wealth tax may someday come to America! Revival would be helpful, but the will of man is involved, somewhat. You have to offer dictators a better option, or they want no change!

Or the people have to rise up and demand what they're God-given rights allow them to enjoy in this life, before they die and meet Him face to face! Dictators already have life wonderful. You can't really offer them a better lifestyle in exchange for change! Force is needed. Will we see it?

Now, can I go back to sleep? NO. You have to decide if helping poorer nations, to keep them from the orb of CHI-RUS, has payoff to the West! What can CHI-RUS get from helping South and Central America and Africa, that could be used against the West? China has the funds to act like El Chapo, and be the champion of their poor!

Get them united behind CHI-RUS, and Cuba is NOT the only nearby threat to America-Canada, then E.U. with Russian states sought to be unified. It's all about the spread of Communism, folks. And I'm NOT for America ever wasting money, or not getting ROI or best bang for our foreign aid bucks!

I'm speaking of ties that are charitable, strategic, economic, cultural-social, military, and NOT direct dollars! If we help those nations' economies function better, and rid them of corrupt politicians and drug lords, their self-sufficiency helps everyone!

I am NOT speaking of economic aid, but advisory information, and moral support of their people and any good politicians. Trade deals with them have to be mutually beneficial! NOT us dominating their resources, or us being freebies dispensers!

The more America and NATO expand, the better will be our chances of backing the bullies down, from seeking to spread Communism, any ways they can! And it will help if Capitalism curbs its abuses! The ONLY people who are attracted to it, in non-Capitalist countries, are the rich, entrepreneurs, and people confident in their ability to make money. That's NOT their majorities!

The majority in most nation are poor or middle class, both of which could benefit from having more money, or less expenses. A system that maintains mainly elite rich few isn't going to advance the spread

of non-Communism (I didn't say democracy), as that's up to the will of their people—NOT their politicians, if those people grow backbones, and stand for their rights.

The point is CHI-RUS will seek more alliances. The race is who will gain them quicker, and how. Now, good night. I'm going to bed—period! If the Lord has more, awaken me later.

Update

I'm NOT going to detail every abuse in the BIG three abusers of our world: North Korea, Russia and China, but everyone who can read or hears the news knows they are the top three culprits! Iran's mullahs, as vile as they can be, are mainly wanting Israel destroyed; not so much their citizens.

[Human rights in Iran: Everything you need to know about human rights in Iran](#)
[Every year, Amnesty International evaluates the human rights situation in countries around the world.](#)
[Stay up to date and learn about key human rights issues in Iran. amnesty.org](#)

I've said this before (and I HATE repetition): The people have three main obstacles:

1. Fear if their organizing gets detected by the wrong people
2. Any takeover attempts need some military, and must win, or else
3. Sometimes they have no arms, or maybe they aren't willing to die for this.

[Russian or Chinese spies as a problem I have zero major concerns over, because:](#)

1. We (America) do it
2. The public knows so little, we can't speak to crimes possibly committed by any side
3. They can be useful to any nation, and you can't stop them 100 percent.

[List of All the Communist Countries in the World:](#)

[Learn about the world's five communist countries as they stand today, each country's political system, and a brief description of their histories. thoughtco.com](#)

Nations who MAY not join a coalition against the evil abused of China, Russia and North Korea:

<https://thoughtco.com/communist-countries-overview-1435178...> Many will be pragmatic, and not bite the hand that feeds their economy and manufacturing needs! Maybe even the U.S. of A.!

A total boycott is NOT in order, presently, IMO. Diversification and alternative outsourcing countries IS, as with strengthened economic ties, and means of punishing trade injustices! Cozy up MORE to ex-USSR heads of states and citizens, NOT to topple Putin, but to keep them FREE!

HOW would people in repressed countries receive outside help, if they were willing to rise up? I honestly don't know what communications any given country has access to, or how they can organize in country, and get away with it, but experts know! I'll research it for any reading...

[Media in China:](#) Media Censorship in China. China's central government has cracked down on press freedom as the country expands its international influence, but in the internet age, many of its citizens hunger for a free flow of information. [cfr.org](#)

[Communications in North Korea:](#) North Korea: Tightened controls on communications with the outside world leave families devastated. North Koreans caught using mobile phones to contact loved ones who have fled abroad, risk being sent to political prison camps or other detention facilities as the government tightens its strangleh... [amnesty.org](#)

[Russia:](#) Growing Internet Isolation, Control, Censorship. <https://www.hrw.org/news/2020/06/18/russia-growing-internet-isolation-control-censorship>

Airplane drops of leaflets and single use/burner cell phones could be in order by a united outside world. I'm sure the CIA has methods we don't know of, to help people rise up! They need to coordinate with all other anti-dictatorship nations' intel communities, to strategize for those oppressed!

You have to assume that normal human beings long to live out from under fear and threats from their government officials! They may not be free to say so, but that desire has to exist somewhere

DISallowed freedom of expression in more countries than just the ones I've mentioned:

Everything you need to know about freedom of expression and human rights. Communicating with each other and expressing ourselves freely is central to living in an open and fair society. amnesty.org

Let's deal with the none of our business, or not in our national interest arguments. As humans, it's in our interest, but as a nation, often not, You certainly WOULDN'T volunteer your child to risk death to free oppressed peoples!

That's why an international entity with a military could help! Only volunteers, from every allied nation, funded privately and with public funds, if a nation so chose. The current state in our world exists because too many people have the attitude no one is in charge, so anything goes. God's laws are in charge, if not any one nations' laws!

With political opposition quashed, internally, there's little to no public solution within these countries. It has to be covert! Insiders, who exit those nations, could exile to places to organize. You're seeking a government to relinquish powers. Highly unlikely, voluntarily!

That's why change within the systems is likely the best hope. Rulers retain even unjust enrichments, in exchange for more freedoms for their citizens. I would never assert God can't intervene, as He certainly will in prophecy, and judgment of those tyrants, but until then, people are more how He operates, especially governments! Rom. 13

NO Western nation has ANY desire to take over China or Russia, and we respect their right to sovereignty, used rightly. We also desire no war with the same! However, those regimes MUST change their top horrendous practices, just as they would want us to do, if we were serious human rights abusers!

People don't naturally want to change when they have things good! They have to be convinced, or incentivized, or forced! The conscience argument hardly works with Communist leaders! Theirs hardly works, already! Power is their god, and money for elites!

The analogy is PERFECT for the American rich! Some sign and implement the Giving Pledge (50 percent being a maximum. Not a required percent), and many hoard it all. HOW do you change that, to get them ALL to obey I Tim. 6:17-19? God says Christians are to instruct them to give back! Instruct dictators to behave right

Post-modernists (and tRUMP) LOVE to argue what is truth and morals (Ex.: "fake news" bogus). We can list atrocities the vast majority of earthlings agree no nation should engage! Murdering political opponents, and jailing dissent.

Slave labor, sweat shops, child labor, women kept from education, seizing another's nation (Ex.: Kuwait, and Operation Freedom), abusive secret police, who use violence and threats thereof. Disallowing all citizens to defend themselves against oppressive regimes, by no weaponry or free speech. Not letting people have a say in who rules them.

Political prisoners taken as innocents, so you can swap out crooks jailed for crimes elsewhere.
Drug lords; politicians on the take for bribes; politicians who only care about their finances and family's luxuries, and that of their cronies; Liars; people with unvoiced intentions to take over the world.

Thieves, including hackers of other governments' public functionalities (or even private company extortions). The mafia, criminal gangs, sex traffickers and human slave traders and mules. ALL these evils any reasonable person would say SHOULDN'T be able to do these things! END IT!

Let's get 100 percent speculative into matters that will NEVER happen: If rogue regimes will never change any behaviors, would ANY nations be willing to go to war with them to change that status quo? Very unlikely! Not enough in their national interest! No one wants to lose a child for another nation's people, even though that would show the greatest love! Jn. 15:13

Liberals speak of peace, love and hand holding with flower children and peace-nicks, but true love would sacrifice for others, so mankind's lack of true love will keep people oppressed! It's NOT PMA and smiles

However, there MIGHT be enough individuals, if not countries, in free nations, who WOULD serve as mercenaries, properly backed and trained, to help pull off uprisings that could be successful, cooperating with citizens on the inside, who want to be free. I don't know; I HOPE so!

Let's be reasonable: Communist nations will have some valid concerns against America! Putin dodged, mentioning Trumps goons prosecuted for their riot or insurrection attempt, and I gal rightly having been shot, seeking to break into our Capital. He has no answers for his own behaviors!

Dodge, distract, delay, deny and switch the subject. These are tactics of dishonest and even evil politicians! America has to prepare for a second Cold War, a war in which the enemies are actively engaging attacks that aren't military (like F-16 air space and U.S. ships' space violated, hacking).

It, actually, might be impossible, or even BAD, if Communist regimes were toppled, with nothing cogent to replace them. Organizing would be essential to make such a transition successful. The military would need enough defectors who see human rights as more valuable than elitists.

WHAT do the people/masses of North Korea, China and Russia want? Not everything a majority wants is right for a country, but what reasonable demands do they have? I can list my suggestions, but their say is number one. I will research what seem to be the answers...

We're ALL in global competition for money from sales of products we produce! War may have no rules, but global rules exist!

Disciplining China's Trade Practices at the WTO: How WTO Complaints Can Help Make China More...
cato.org <https://www.cato.org/multimedia/cato-daily-podcast/disciplining-chinas-trade-practices-wto>

And the behaviors I have detailed, along with THIS list, are NOT required by any type government to ensure their people do OK in life! <https://cato.org/policy-analysis/disciplining-chinas-trade-practices-wto-how-wto-complaints-can-help-make-china-more...>

EVIL people violate them, for self-gain, America needs to organize to WIN the global economy, then, when we DO, be GENEROUS with the spoils of war! The AI race is on, as with robotics. America needs ONLY the amount of immigrants OUR economy needs, so we can be competitive and number one! Innovation!

US Intelligence Warns China, Russia Determined to Erode Washington's Influence

The global coronavirus pandemic has done little to stop adversaries, especially China, from targeting the United States and making gains at the country's expense, according to a newly unveiled U.S....
voanews.com

NO ONE likes or wants to be pushed around, including nations! China says a small group (NATO) doesn't rule the world, and I say neither does the small group called BRIC! Morals-based RULES, before and under God, rule the world. NOT who can get away with evil things! Our world has no central powers! We have failed, rag tag attempts at such.

Tears For Fears–Everybody Wants To Rule The World (Official Music...
REMASTERED IN HD! Listen to more from Tears For Fears:
<https://TearsForFears.lnk.to/EssentialsDiscover> more about Tears For Fears here:
<https://www.udiscoverm...> youtube.com

America does NOT act as the world's policeman from arrogance, but necessity! We'd happily not have to do the job, if rogue behaviors didn't occur. We certainly DONT like UNJUSTLY paying for most of it!

You have to have a shared vision, mutually agreed upon, as to how the world will work, or it's every nation for themselves. The BEST we have come up with is coalitions who have such agreement. Evil people will never agree to subject themselves to moral laws! It's NOT their nature, or interest!

I don't want Russia or China to emulate America! Be yourself, but be moral! therein lies the problem I've been addressing for two days straight! Morals are NOT debatable; even kids understand what's right. EVIL people DO debate them to cover for evil(s)! That's NOT how we all just get along and peacefully coexist!

America needs to use CHI-RUS's own practices (laws aren't adhered to, if they conflict with ambitions and agendas) against them, like they use our dumb laws against us (like letting in subversives). Always have the BIGger stick, and peace maintains!

Psychologists say you can't change others-just control yourself. You can lead a horse to water But you can't make the drink.

Repressive and censoring governments reinforce a culture, where the people see freedom as negative, or don't know the concept, and hence, might not want it, never having experienced it.

I want to know why CHI-RUS and North Korea hate the West, especially America. We haven't been perfect, and they probably resent our military and economic might, and world policeman and super power role, because that often interferes with evil ambitions they pursue, especially Russia. Let's find out...

Russia rubs: Chi-Com kinks in the relationship: Why North Korea Hates the U.S.
https://investopedia.com/articles/investing/032515/why-north-korea-hates-us.asp?utm_source=twitterandutm_medium=socialandutm_campaign=shareurlbuttons...
via @investopedia

IF Non-expert me says Putin and his ilk didn't like losing the Cold War (Reagan arms race budget, and tear down this wall). China doesn't like U.S. economic dominance, so they subverted it with funding us, and taking our labor jobs for cheaper wages. Now their investment is shaky, with our debt.

North Korea's "rocket man" has an arrogance/God complex, not liking to be treated like the little

country he has, so he pursues nukes, to try to become equals through threats of using them on us. IF I'm right, that's where you'd start to resolve matters if BOTH sides wanted improvement.

Let's put shoe on the other foot: 50 years from now, China has the best army and economy, and they're policing the world, and the sole super power. REAL Americans won't tolerate that forever!

We'd fight back and find ways to defeat that advancement! China and Russia have pride and histories, too. They WANT quasi-equal say in the affairs of this world, but so long as their internal value systems include many evils, they don't deserve, and the West can never let them have such status!

I have the weirdest belief many Americans don't share, and that is when you win a victory, you start being benevolent to those you won against, meaning I WANT U.S. military and economy number one, but NOT to be used selfishly, but morally. Are any with me? That's how you MAY win over enemies!

We in the West HAVE to unite with all nations who aren't in love with those three nations, SOON!

Sting– Russians (Official Music Video) <https://youtu.be/wHyIQRVN2Qs> via @YouTube
youtube.com

Options for enemies:

1. Ignore (dumb, if they're dangerous)
2. Separate
3. Make agreement on peaceful coexistence
4. Try to convince
5. Oppose, including physically Obviously prayer, but were speaking public policy-wise. RE: CHI-RUS (China and Russia)

JUST LIKE America weaned off foreign oil, the more independent we become from Chinese labor and financing, the better! Focus on selling to non-BRIC nations (except Brazil). NATO: Give intellectual, strategic and moral support to all poor nations with economic potential, to have as allies.

Human rights list: https://opseu.org/wp-content/uploads/2018/12/30_basic_human_rights_list_english.pdf...

Background

(6/17/21-2)

Getting Xi, Putin and Un out of power would NOT solve all problems! Their regime and way of governing would continue, and substitutes would fill that vacuum! Their people's majority must want freedoms more than concern for their very existence! Some will die. Commence status quo, otherwise.

If someone wants you out of existence, like some Arabs and Iranians vs. Israel, you engender enemies! America (and the West) do NOT want China, Russia and North Korea extinct/dead/demolished!!! We want their governments behaving better toward their people, even as we are NOT perfect, either!

LOOK how often and long I've said America (including the West) need to DIVERSIFY economic ties with Chinese money and cheap labor (retweets)...

CHINA

U.S. NEEDS to diversify our global supply chain BEYOND Chinese manufacturing labor! Too many eggs in one basket presently WILL bite us in are butt. (7/18/15)

TIME for the U.S. to view China as NOT just friends and DIVERSIFY their outsourced labor and END borrowing from 'em by LOWER DEBT! (6/5/15)

less valuable to you with QE3. We need to lessen are debt and borrowing and to diversify are manufacturing supply chain, and you need to consider lending us less... (8/8/15)

China's yuan fall MORE evidence U.S. economy MUST diversify internationally, especially with its product supply chain! NOT all eggs in one basket. (8/13/15)

America needs to wean itself off needy dependence on cheap labor from China and India and DIVERSIFY! Investors know it's RISKY not to, vs. at their mercy! (3/11/17)

America needs to diversify cheap labor from nations other than India and China, as they have us over a barrel if they strike, or seek higher wages, or China dumps product, or engages other immoral economic activities. Help second and third world citizens become manufacturing workers! Investment. (6/2/19)

WHO tells you consistently, Chinas a frenemy, at best? Yours truly! Trust but verify, and DIVERSIFY eco relations with China post haste! NOT 100 percent partners! (12/28/17)

They are our enemy! We need to diversify manufacturing nations, seeking an exit from red China, ASAP, IMO. China cashes in off coronavirus, selling Spain \$467 million in supplies, some of them substandard. (3/26/20-2)

To the 'never let a crisis go to waste' crowd, CHINA, RUSSIA and IRAN are out to destroy America, in subtle ways, not all-out war! Wake up! China has us by the gonads, financially. We have to diversify our global supply chain! Ally with every nation win-win is possible with! Power in numbers. (12/16/20-2)

GLOBAL DICTATORS

(6/17/21-2)

Economic isolation seems one of the few options for pressuring Putin to do better by his non-KGB worshipping citizens. An economic bloc to oppose BRIC! I've called for this for YEARS, allying with every nation not pro Russia/China/North Korea! Two groups, competing! LESSEN eco ties with 'em!

Putin isn't going to be bankrupted into surrendering his ambitions for his country by any escalated arms or space race's costs! He was stung by USSR's dissolving! A hit to national pride, even as FOOLS in America thought in win-lose terms, and celebrated. That ONLY infuriated his ilk to rise

VERY few have spoken as much about the threat from China and Russia as I have, the past six years! The U.S.S. Minnow's Captain's little buddy, North Korea, is also in on this alliance. You can read every tweet we've written, using Twitter's advanced search feature. LEARN!

Tweets History

FOUR-LETTER WORD: It is "sacrifice" which liberated Jews+ from Nazis and won are earth World Wars I and II; Normandy, D-Day, et al. Sacrifice of lives, limb and lucre. Joint sacrifices! Rosie the Riveter, cut backs in business and individual luxuries to win wars. America AGAIN needs to re-learn the word! (10/28/17)

Why NOT let people associate with whoever they want, unless, again, they're plotting a coup or terror vs. the government? why NOT let people say whatever they please? WORDS don't KILL, and dictators insecure and therefore insufficient/deficient can't handle criticism. you are NOT God or perfect, so people pointing... (10/27/18)

...the Feds are NOT 'gonna nuke entire states over the existence of militias! are Founders saw potential need for them, with right to bear arms! If a government is ever EVIL to its people, it MUST be overthrown! My Jordanian friend said MANY Arab nations' people WANT Arab Spring freedom from oppressors! (11/18/18)

If government personnel can't or won't do these minimum things, the people MUST secretly organize, then protest, and eventually take over, if needed, trying to get military on your side, but if not, sacrifices will be required (Martyrs). You have the numbers! Make your government work for you! Get good politicians and laws! (5/5/19)

China, Russia, Iran, Venezuela, North Korea, Cuba, and any Arabs who hate their form of government, and wanted the Arab Spring, RISE UP! you have the numbers! D-day proved sheer force of will, with lesser firepower but greater determination wins. Many casualties, but one great victory for mankind! (6/21/19)

You'll be heroes to thousands. God will smile at your bravery and courage. DON'T do it dumbly. Minimize casualties! Organize, secretly. Enlist the West's help. Use money to bribe the military to come to your side, promising 'em continued jobs in a democratic regime. Appeal to their humanity. They see the suffering... (6/21/19)

[be] certain NO government loyalists secretly infiltrate your connections! Your sheer numbers, like Arab Spring and D-day, can overpower them, with many casualties. There are also products you can find to use as weapons, if peaceful protests yield no results. Other nations sometimes covertly help. You are here on [earth, to live freely unto God] (11/15/19)

...Communism. North Korea and China are two of the largest, as Japan and So Korea are peaceful! REASONABLE people would peacefully coexist. You start with honesty! I wouldn't speak with a Russian or Chinese politician without a lie detector. NO basis for trust, despite polite lies! We can get along peacefully! (1/4/20)

The choice is yours, including Iran, North Korea, et al. If you want war, we can kick your a-s! We the people don't want war. Your people don't, either! No one who's rational enjoys killing fellow humans. It's your damn BAD politicians, folks! The people with the fingers on the bombs, by executive order. (1/4/20)

FOOLS of the world (you know who you are): HERE is how you fix are worlds war rivalries, and if you don't 'wanna—you are the problem. First, you have to identify the issues in specific venues. You must admit facts, like Iran is in conflict with America, North Korea is a menace to the world, Russia and China only play like friends. (1/4/20)

India vs. Pakistan, So vs. North Korea, ~Cuba vs. America, Narco cartels vs. decent people, Venezuela vs. the will of the people, many African tribal infightings and genocides, Russia and China vs. NATO, Tibet vs. India, Hong Kong vs. China, Yemen vs. civilized people, Dems vs. GOP's, Saudi Arabia vs. Iran, etc. (1/4/20)

We've already seen, many times, evil regimes kiss up to everyone, diplomatically, while

simultaneously stabbing ‘em in the back, like Iran and North Korea lying about treaty enforcement on nukes and missiles, Russia on arming Arabs v Geneva Conventions, and China hacking U.S. businesses for trade secrets, etc. (1/5/20)

I guarantee you there is Russian and maybe Chinese meddling in trying to polarize and divide America, as we see all these extreme hashtags since SOTU (Dems hate America, etc.). Why do you think Russia did anything for CHUMP in 2016? They want America weak. Their leadership is evil and our enemy!... (2/5/20)

EVERY human HAS to survive till their death! Duh 101. Every government is responsible BEFORE God to bring about circumstances where that’s possible for all their citizenry! North Korea is doing EVIL toward its masses/majority, and I pray their leadership changes or fails, QUICKLY! Dictators are evil. (5/11/20)

I heard a story of China buying up public works in other nations too poor to repay, so they retain ownership, and use ‘em as platforms to import Commies into other nations, for global strategic advantage, to get a leg up against America and India, wherever they can. #EvilRegime! MUST be stopped! America number one! (6/11/20)

Other ways China (Cf Russia and Iran) can infiltrate America: Listening devices in products were sold, immigrant spies, bots and monitoring social media, higher education students, workers in U.S. firms (stealing trade secrets), drone and satellite surveillance, man-made islands for military use... (6/12/20)

There are people who believe America is evil, in being too rich and powerful. Russia, China, Iran, North Korea. They WANT our demise! They strategize many methods to divide and destroy us, and usually not by military force, but more subtly. The far left is 100 percent united in ending are wealth and power! Socialism and... (7/8/20)

...who are NOT ‘gonna attack are military, as they’d LOSE, so they try to divide America and the West, and even divide and disrupt NATO. The West IS at war with China, Russia, Iran, North Korea and Venezuela governments, and if we don’t start acknowledging it, we will lose! Their strategies include stealing or... (7/16/20)

Russian wanted Communism installed in China. Mao studied Marxism, which taught the end justifies the means, fixers enforced right thinking, violence works, and the property owners are the oppressors. Sounds familiar with liberal extremes? Evolution Of Evil: Mao–China's Chairman of Death (7/29/20)

And bankrupting America would be a great strategy for our enemies, which is why Socialists side with them so often. QE3 devalues dollars' value, causes inflation, chains us to China, but if you just vote for freebies, what do you care about other people's money, if you are EVIL? (9/29/20)

STRONG MAN SUMMITS?

(6/17/21-2)

I’ll NEVER understand why some people think Summits go far. It’s GREAT and needed, that leaders meet face-to-face, but it’s so short, it’s mainly talk, and not sharing experiences/doing things together, over time, like ALL relationships require! Russia takes the long view! Presidents are 4-8 years.

We also always HOPE Russia or China will yield to our will. WHY WOULD THEY, even with pressure from a show of NATO united? They have their aims they believe are best for their

nations. WHY would someone else talk them out of those?

You'd also have to meet with Putin's wife, family and LESSER staffers, because he is stubborn, but others MAY could influence him if they had humanity flowing in their veins. These events are necessary (as with Kim Jong Un), but think how effective speed dating is in securing marriages.

EMBARRASSING expectations, IMO! Long-term!

I would think it MUCH wiser to meet with Russian political opponents, outside Russia, after meeting with Putin! I know the main one is WRONGLY, evilly and satanically in jail, but others exist. Inspire the people from afar! Rile them up for resistance that can work, vs. futile acts.

Putin was SO typically EVIL:

1. Denied reality and the truth
 2. Deflected from answering to accountable questions.
 3. Deceived and stupidly equated nonviolent opposition in Russia to violent and deceived fools on Jan 6.
- THE MAN IS EVIL. Face it, people! COMMITTED to it! Satan-filled!

Summits take MONTHS of background/behind the scenes diplomacy, for any "results" to be publicly announced after a 1-day meeting! Duh 101. I would say zero goals should be set; just feel them out, pray and hope over TIME, something could change. Do activities with 'em; get to know them!

Photo op and sound bite. That is about ALL anyone can expect from a 1-day "Summit." MUCH more productive would be what I advised is needed: NATO leaders sit down with China and Russia's leaders, with lie detectors, and air out differences over a week, even virtually, as other things to do!

Have NATO meet BEFOREhand, to talk their issues; then, later, meet with Russia and China, knowing there some stuff from the first meeting that would never be stated before those two adversaries. You have to find common ground. That's usually not by mere chatting! Mutual experiences/activities.

I'm going to stick this in your face, AS IF you were a Kindergartner: HOW do deep or even sincere but shallower relationships happen? In person, doing things together, along with many conversations; and finding common ground. NO Summit can ever short-circuit that natural process!

Strangers (even if famous) date, well before they get engaged and marry. That analogy, NON-sexually, represents good relationships between America and Russia leaders! They have long-term goals; we have short-term. That is NOT called common ground! Leaders need fun things done together, that are out of BOTH people's comfort zone, to stretch and open them to new things, including perspectives. Their staffers need to be around, as these people don't rule in a vacuum. Lie detectors available would hold them accountable, as no talks based on lies are worth anything.

It's NOT all give and take! Win-win. It's not win-lose. HONEST people (like 46 said, yesterday) would tell the public, through media, he was putting a positive face to the event, meaning that's NOT the full reality!

Have BOTH sides list their top five complaints against the other. Have a neutral party (Switzerland head of state?) facilitate, if any misunderstandings or strife occur, and one or both parties can't handle the conflict, like grown adults. They also can throw out new perspectives.

Not all complaints will be fully valid. It's NOT about 50/50, but only addressing the percent of every complaint that is real, no matter how one-sided that may become. People get resentful and defensive when they alone are seen as the bad guy, so praising their GOOD policies and acts is required.

Identify with and agree to valid aims of Russia! Speak to the people, if ever in that land! Encourage opponents to stand firm and be safe but brave. Explain to Putin that the opposition is NOT wanting evil things, but he just wants power forever, and that's evil.

DON'T expect him to grasp morals, or God! Ask him why he demands to be the top politician forever? Ask him if he treats his people well? Would he like to live in fear or be threatened?

Does he think any military engagement with America would be successful? Would he like us to hack his infrastructure? Use logic.

Find emotional triggers from his childhood and family upbringing. He wasn't always non-human in his demeanor, conscience and emotional development. Ask about his childhood. Find out how he felt about the Cold War and USSR breaking up. Ask of his understanding of Russian pride and history!

Ask him to describe what his vision for the world is, and what Russian ascendance would look like. Ask him his aims for his nation? Ask him what he hates about democracy and Capitalism, and loves about Communism. Ask him why he opposes so many human rights. Isn't he human, as well? Unjust.

Do things together, be it putt putt golf, climbing a steep hill or small mountain, walking a long walk, playing chess, backgammon, ping pong, kayaking, swimming across a pond, attending a movie, laser tag, horseback riding, or a host of activities where conversations occur.

THIS is relationship-building. It can't be one summit, but a series, with phone calls in-between. America has to show gestures of being willing to change any bad things he validly raises. It's called good faith. Naivete would believe Hell change. Hope hopes so, but plans against it happening.

WHO are the up-and -coming future Russian leaders? They must be met! I'd suggest opposition leaders meet with Putin and U.S. leaders, to openly discuss their differences, and what the opposition is honestly seeking. MAKE PUTIN HEAR his own people tell him evils he must change, even if he stays in power!

Make him face them, in the same small room, to see they're humans, TOO, and not devils with unreasonable demands. Make NATO be united for those same, reasonable expected changes. Don't think that unity pressures him! Just validates the complaints! He's NOT persuaded by threats!

Literally, he has to face overwhelming military superiority that is never used (unless he attacks first). Global alliances will help leverage his being outnumbered and opposed by so many that he feels more like rocket man (isolated). Trade alliances with all non-CRNK nations(China-Russia-North Korea).

Offer Putin a way to make changes without losing what he fears most: Power, or money, or both. DO THE SAME process with China and North Korea, and do not believe change will come, unless something unusual occurs, over time. They're committed to their causes! Do it.

Doing business in, visiting or living in government-risky nations is a dangerous RISK! China's NOT friendly to the West, as shown by their opposing Taiwan's desire for more independence. Duh 101. These types do not change often! Committed to Communism! Buyer beware! NOT naivete!

America and the West NEED to develop technology that penetrates all closed nations' TV's, radios, computers, in ways that can't be blocked, or drop leaflets from airplanes flying in restricted space, letting them know the West and most nations are FOR their human rights seven freedoms—we love them!

Air America USED to be used to penetrate the peoples in closed nations. There needs to be an Air-France (NOT airline), Air-Germany, Air-Italy, and every FREE country, that penetrates walls and barriers in China, Russia and North Korea, to tell the people WE outsiders are FOR their freedoms!

Closed nations CENSOR and ban free speech! Exhibits A and B: Apple in Hong Kong, and Twitter in Nigeria. Skywriter technology is needed to SAFELY write "Be free, citizens!" in CRNK, or by clusters of drones that can't show up on their radar. Lasers could write that, if their reach were enhanced!

People who enter those three countries could carry encrypted messages of the same. Stealth bombers could barrage their main cities with a leaflet drop. I'm talking REAL change, where Communist oppressed peoples learn how everyone else feels about their plight, and feel our support!

HERE is MY vision for the non-politicians of Russia, China and North Korea:

1. Free to express their true feelings with zero threat of retaliation, jail, death or economic ruin
2. Free to associate with anyone they want, except for criminal activities
3. Having a say in who rules 'em
4. Their "leaders" don't own a huge stash of money and perks/luxuries, nor their cronies, and they only rule for a maximum of 10 years
5. Allowed to own things (private property), work where they want, and earn what their skills deserve
6. Able to contact people world-wide (NOT criminals)
7. Laws are fair, and enforced, and government actions are only based on compliance to those laws. Not pols' whims!
8. Police only follow those just laws, and aren't agents to enforce terror among the people, even resisters to leader policies
9. Slavery, sweat shops and child labor BANNED
10. NO over-punishment, and legal rights are allowed them (day in court, speedy and just trial, right to sound defense, no railroading or kangaroo courts, right against self-incrimination, etc.)
11. Freedom of movement and entertainment and information
12. Healthcare and education access
13. The military is never used against its own people! ONLY for national defense
14. Religious practice is allowed, and none are persecuted
15. Worship of the emperor meets reality, that they're mere mortals, NOT to be worshipped!
16. ETC. (Human rights and God-given freedoms to ALL!)

Military intervention is not needed/mandatory, but should never be off the long-term table! These three nations NEED to come into the 21st century, in viewing people as humans made in God's image, and NOT robots, tools, or agents of their government! Pressure these monsters to humanize!

The three devils NEED to FEEL what it is to be the mere mortal humans that they are! They're NOT gods. They're NOT indispensable! They're NOT special! They put their pant legs on like everyone else! They get treated like they're special, in cloistered luxury. That should change! REAL life!

Make them observe everyday laborers, at work and at home! Make them tour unscripted businesses, unannounced. Make them hear the honest testimonies of their suffering constituents (North Korea). Get them OUTside and out of their choreographed existence! MAKE them observe and feel reality!

Drone and satellite imagery and long months of observing movements and any habits (Hint: They'll move to more unpredictability). Create facial recognition technology from space, and that sees.

Identify which staffers might be open to regime change. If certain facilities were targeted, it would strike a destructive blow to their dictatorships! It would have to be a united front Quite literally, if military action had to occur, target gatherings of their leaders and cabinet members!

Knock out media, intel headquarters, key leadership personnel, major military assets and key infrastructure assets, including food supply chains, electricity and communications. The opposition would have to be ready to take over! Futuristic vision through walls. We have the ability to target specific individuals, and have no collateral damage!

You can't expect anything less from these types (China, Russia and North Korea), than scorched earth responses to their being ousted! Hack those systems into nullification! Future vision for any attacks; sudden and severe in impact!

Nuclear warhead defense technology would have to be developed, long before! Iron Dome on steroids.

NO ONE wants to die, and few volunteer to. Even among the opposition in CRNK, few want to die, if their martyrdom wouldn't cause significant and needed change! People don't often choose to die for a futile cause, unless they're deceived! These heroes need help and pragmatic a plan/strategy!

The Arab Spring should SURELY rise again, and be sustained indefinitely! NOT quashed into a has-been historical event! SAME with tank man, and the military person who escaped North Korea, and Alexey Navalny. ALL oppressed people DESERVE freedom, folks! Make it happen!!! NO evil dictators!

D-Day taught the world one historic lesson: If enough heroes value their allied countrymen's freedom over their very own lives, and therefore enough of them are willing to die for that outcome, that outcome CAN occur! CRNK politicians will NEVER allow democracy, without violent resistance!

I have written chapters on how to achieve freedom for the oppressed! They're at Facebook, and in one book of mine. I will try to find a few retweets to add to this topic of today. The answers exist. The will likely does not.

MEETING THE GLOBE'S NEEDS

(7/5/21-2)

AMERICAN VALUES: Honesty, hard work, unity, freedom, be your best, value our Founders and their Constitution, humble imperfection (historic mistakes acknowledged), America number one, innovation, trust but verify, evil exists, pro-democracy, making money is good, be color blind, be kind, etc.

I don't know all the answers, but I do know there are many! HOW could our world have all it needs, for everyone?

1. Limited population growth
2. Efficient use of resources
3. Finding all resources avail on earth
4. New technologies to expand existing resources usefulness...

Lights, by Journey <https://youtube.com/watch?v=tNG62fULYgI>

NO ONE likes or wants to help non-family members, much, financially. Even family members, if truth be told, as we work for what is our own stuff. Self-sufficiency is NOT an evil, or even selfish trait, but a good, moral and responsible trait! EVERYONE on earth needs to have that trait.

IF we, cooperatively, could move toward making EVERYONE self-sufficient, collective funds (AKA, taxes and charity donations) could fix the many things that need fixing. Cheaper labor from third world nations could even fix them, privately! Communist nations would need to adopt this vision.

There may be limited resources, and money decides who gets what, but the worlds rich people NEED to decide (if not be incentivized) to generously give back, so people can learn self-sufficiency, and problems get solved. Same with successful businesses. Limiting population growth puts LESS stress on the demand for limited resources!

IF YOU CANNOT AFFORD TO FUND CHILDREN, DO NOT HAVE CHILDREN—period! If everyone, the world over, would simply adopt this common sense adage, our strains on resources (which leads to wars, often) could be eased. Find your fun in other ways, like volunteering as a Big bro/sis, help adopting families and foster parents, and orphans.

Buddy up with kids you can mentor. Find the joy of childbearing in another person's fruitfulness! don't HAVE YOUR OWN! Get a dog, or bunny, IF you can't afford kids! Be responsible!

Life, the world and society DO NOT OWE YOU ANYTHING! Live within your means! Improve your means, by improving your job skills. I, perhaps naively, believe EVERYONE could have what they needed, in life, if they would simply apply this lesson/message, today.

THEN we could work on ending problems and diseases and weather threats, and develop totally unthought of products that would dazzle, robots that do home chores, and make jobs more enduring. People could still be rich, but also generous; NOT selfish. Extreme poverty need not exist, in my perhaps naive worldview.

God has a minimum standard for every human, and it is much lower than the American Dream! I Tim. 6:8 That is ALL that society must ensure anyone, including the homeless! Food and clothes. Jesus didn't even own a place to lay His head. Lk. 9:58 NO exposure to the elements, starvation or thirst.

I would add that one level better would be a place to sleep, and enough medical care to never die of preventable diseases. SURELY our world can achieve that minimum, in a fair way to everyone, without over-burdening anyone who is NOT in your family! DO YOUR PART, and pay your way!

I would LOVE "Heaven on earth," or "Thy kingdom come, on earth," but Paradise lost will never become Eden. The BEST we can do is everyone gets what they need. CAN YOU IMAGINE what we, united and collectively, could achieve if that minimum were achieved?

I can, perhaps naively, see products that healthily control dangerous weather conditions, diseases destroyed, crime ended (hopefully 100 percent), people happy, and mankind pleasing God, with such a world! CAN YOU SEE THAT POSSIBILITY? <https://youtube.com/watch?v=YkgkThdzX-8...>

America, with all her faults, is the closest we've come, so far! She can be a lot greater, morally! The will must be there! The means are obvious! Extremists can't control life's events! The vast in-between land has to be where we park our wagons, perennially! I want America to be the world-class global standard for how every other nation can aspire to be and become, but we are not that, today!

Change has got to come! You start with a vision, then work back to reality, and analyze the needed steps to bridge the gap. I can imagine those steps. Done it for eight years. Can you? IMAGINE! NO MORE accepting/tolerating second best!

THIS LIST is a Pollyanna FANTASY pipe dream!: https://opseu.org/wp-content/uploads/2018/12/30_basic_human_rights_list_english.pdf...

We must be practical and reasonable! These are awesome aspirational goals and ideals, but NOT realistic! Achieve what's possible!

TO ME there's ZERO need to seek to mine other planets (open to be convinced otherwise). At best, America simply needs to ensure China and Russia don't use space as a weapon, where they can gain military advantage over us there! We all have to make due with whats HERE!

The Last Resort (2013 Remaster) Provided to YouTube by Rhino/ElektraThe Last Resort (2013 Remaster) · EaglesLegacy© 1976 AsylumEngineer: Allan BlazekRemastering Engineer: Bernie GrundmanMi... youtube.com

America NEEDS to HEED these lyrics, as we are so often chasing shiny objects, and losing perspective! <https://youtube.com/watch?v=aluCdQtNBgg...>

IF we can make America the model for other nations, we can lead the world to a brighter future, as the city on a hill and 1000 points of light! STARTS with us!

MEDITATE on these possibilities!: No diseases No wars No crime No weather disasters No severe poverty No missing justice It starts by everyone having their minimums met, self-sufficiently!

IMAGINE. (Ultimate Mix, 2020) – John Lennon and The Plastic Ono Band...

JOHN LENNON. GIMME SOME TRUTH. THE ULTIMATE MIXES. The Very Best of John Lennon.36 tracks completely remixed from the original multitracks in Stereo, 5.1 and youtube.com

P.S.: ANY governing official in ANY nation who opposes this (aspirational) vision is NOT worthy of ANY nation allowing them to continue to be in power! Many just want wealth and arrogant control of subordinates, but God sees all, and God does judge!

GLOBAL ECONOMIC COOPERATION?

(11/6/21-2)

WE are already in a global economy. You can have nationalism, NATO allies, Capitalists and democracies vs. BRIC and Communists, or there could be more global cooperation, IF there were severe and serious enforcements and punishments for violators. I could likely NEVER trust any communist!

This JUSTIFIED distrust is likely one reason global economic cooperation WILL come, and by force, in the 7-year Tribulation (Rev. 13+). Prophecy is NOT our focus, here, but we have two books on that. For now, bettering our world must be all's focus. they should be taxed a ton, as that is punishing success.

It ALL goes back to fairness, and GE and Jeff Bezos paying ZERO taxes is UNfair to all other rich folk, regular fellas and gals, and businesses. And where that federal revenue goes is also an issue, as no one "deserves" handouts stolen for them by the force of government.

That is NOT justice, but injustice! America has a safety net, from MERCY; NOT justice! No justice, no peace! Use that safety net to force poor people to stand on their own two financial feet within two years, then somewhat repay it in civic service!

The ONLY people deserving full government funding for their existence are people 100 percent mentally or physically disabled, through no fault of their own! Even partially disabled people can still work some! No free lunches, except for the first two types! THIS is justice, folks!

Finally, man's problems are HARDLY needing to colonize space! Humans can't live there safely without much mechanization! Nor have they food supplies or great mineable natural resources that can efficiently or economically be brought to earth! We have got to make it here, as the Eagle's song said.

GLOBILIZATION'S IMPACT

(11/6/21-2)

America USED to have employer and employee markets. Globalization virtually ended those swings. U.S. businesses could now hire anywhere (outsource) and hire from anywhere (immigration). When YOU hire a lawn boy, you don't care if what they charge will allow them to survive. You want best deal!

The problem is, labor doesn't set a price on what they charge/business pays! It's labeled 'market rate', which means whatever they can legally get away with. GONE are the days owners were like heads of households, in family environments, with mutual loyalty. Job hopping increased, as result.

Labor NEEDS a global no safe haven for under-paid wages, just like we just got global no safe haven for the rich. The balance of power NEEDS to be equalized, for fairness/justice! Other global solutions including strikes, work slowdowns, unionizing, zero unfunded kids birthed, global education (it can be free and inexpensively funded), global education on best spending practices, etc.

Global job search skills training, and job skills training, so EVERY human becomes their God given best, and business doesn't hold all the cards of power! JUSTICE! A minimum global safety net, as well, FAIRLY funded by each country's fair share, and only temporarily, to get every human adult on their own two financial feet.

NOT one-world government, but global aspirations achieved by every nation, in cooperation which benefits ALL, is just, and minimizes taxpayer pain.

In economics and business, theorists discuss collaboration, competition and monopolies. Competition has its value, but collaborations can also be good, as in coordinated research for a Covid vaccine, or other

world problems getting fixed. IF this system were fair to all, only those who like or benefit from injustice would balk.

Competition can be over-done, and lose some of its benefits to society! Ecc. 4:4 People can also LOSE, unfairly, by being manipulated and taken advantage of under cooperative arrangements. The ideal is "liberty and justice for all."

I have NOT broken my ~pledge not to post U.S. political solutions, as this is a global solution (Andi may retract that pledge before Nov. 2022, if it harms my positivity, as envisioning a better future that's practical is quite encouraging to me). THIS world can be SO much better IF we want it to be.

Update: Globalism & U.S. Workers

(11/9/21-2)

There is NO putting toothpaste of globalism back into the tube. Business can source and hire from anywhere. The American education system needs such an overhaul, to ensure our children are world-class graduates, it's not even funny. I have solutions to fix our educational decline!

From ~1950-1980, U.S. blue collar workers enjoyed HIGH paychecks, because the U.S. economy was mainly national. When CEOs told union bosses, take it or leave it, cutting manufacturing salaries by nearly 30+ percent or more, unions declined, and outsourcing escalated. Sucking sound to the South.

When the world population is the labor pool, AI and robots are competing employees, population explosion escalates, and businesses are streamlined to the bare bones, many people fight for few jobs, and wages fall. Economic common sense 101. What are the solutions?

1. LESS population (don't birth too many children)
2. Better qualified job applicants
3. Start your own business
4. Are you smarter than a fifth grade robot? Eventually, government will have to take over businesses/the rich, to have jobs for the masses, to some degree!

GLOBALISM & U.S. WORKERS

(11/9/21-2)

There is NO putting toothpaste of globalism back into the tube. Business can source and hire from anywhere. The American education system needs such an overhaul, to ensure our children are world-class graduates, it's not even funny. I have solutions to fix our educational decline!

From ~1950-1980, U.S. blue collar workers enjoyed HIGH paychecks, because the U.S. economy was mainly national. When CEOs told union bosses, take it or leave it, cutting manufacturing salaries by nearly 30+ percent or more, unions declined, and outsourcing escalated. Sucking sound to the South.

When the world population is the labor pool, AI and robots are competing employees, population explosion escalates, and businesses are streamlined to the bare bones, many people fight for few jobs, and wages fall. Economic common sense 101. What are the solutions?

1. LESS population (don't birth too many children)
2. Better qualified job applicants
3. Start your own business
4. Are you smarter than a fifth grade robot? Eventually, government will have to take over businesses/the rich, to have jobs for the masses, to some degree!

Update #1: Workers

(11/9/21-2)

HOW IS IT NOT FAIR that any employee whose productivity contributed to company profits doesn't deserve some portion of those profits shared? Answer: Business isn't concerned with justice, but just profits! That's where the government comes into play, as a neutral arbiter.

Justice is NOT everyone paid the same. It's NOT anyone being over-paid. It's also not employees taking what they can get, with business holding all the leverage. It's a fair wage, based on market forces that aren't solely dictated by business, but negotiated on a level playing field.

Update #2: Working Stiffs

(11/10/21-2)

Let's help out the poor the best way I know how: Teach them how to fish. Your job can fit in one of four categories, and for the poor, it will be one of the first two.

1. Hourly employee
2. Manager
3. Business owner
4. Investor

Poor people must move into management, or do exceptional work, to earn raises, promotions and/or bonuses, or work long hours (overtime pay). Dual income parents also help. Also, businesses pay differently, and these rates are NOT publicized. YOU have to research and inquire to find the best paying offer for your skills; skills you need to improve!

As a poor person, your incomes limited, so your outgo must be strictly/tightly controlled! You need discipline, and education on how to find the best values and deals. Lack of knowledge will KILL your making ends meet. Gaining that knowledge is YOUR responsibility! NOT taxpayers problem.

IF anyone is willing to lower their standards, and work for lesser pay for the same quality of work, everyone's wages go downward! Competition from too few jobs makes people abandon self-confidence and do such, and ONLY business benefits, as a result. Poor people NEED to comprehend this.

Global competition is racing for AI and robotize, one day the world's governments will have to regulate their use, as the least skilled citizens will be permanently out of a job! The race can continue, but it's toward government regulation, globally! 666 beast image MAY be that! Rev. 13

GLOBAL ECONOMICS

(12/5/21-2)

Government can be changed or overthrown, if it infringes life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. In an ideal world, every human would have:

1. Enough money to survive
2. Healthcare to prevent premature or preventable death Unbridled Capitalism has NO concern if these don't occur.

I don't believe ANY products should EVER be able to significantly harm consumers! That means oil and gas, chemicals, food additives, public water, agriculture, factory runoff, pollution, etc. Making money MUST be curbed by these parameters! Government's job is to protect these rights.

You will NEVER get rich business persons to care about the financial well-being of all of their employees, if they can replace them for the same or cheaper! The workforce size MUST be fair to both management and labor! WHO holds executives accountable for unfairly being over-paid? God?

Trickle-down economics worships investors, shareholders and business management. God opposes government favoring the rich! ALL nations (and individuals) are to obey God, even if they aren't religious, and don't believe he exists. one of government's role is enforce righteousness and prevent evil.

Global workers NEED to UNITE! You are fighting against each other, which only benefits the elites! Business automates everything, if that will prevent them hiring humans, though they need some people with money, to make more money off their machines! They NEVER have enough, to them.

COULD you have a global economy with no currency? Just allocate all the world's resources and products where everyone did OK, and those who worked harder, or had more valuable functions, got more? Communism TRIES to do this, but FAILS! PURE Capitalism doesn't aspire to these aims.

The THEORY of PURE Capitalism is humans are money motivated. ONLY care about motivating by money! Make as much as you can, and every man for himself. Dog eat dog; behave animalistically, even as Creationists and intelligent design devotees hypocritically agree with this immorality.

Wall Street, business management and shareholders are NOT God. EVERY rich person, and entity, needs to learn to give back! You CAN have enough! Let me SHOW you how businesses can squeeze even more money out of average Joe, if allowed:

1. Automate all jobs that you can
2. Make government fund the rest
3. Fight taxes, so you don't fund government
4. Outsource every job you can
5. Import all the cheap labor humanly possible
6. Ban unions
7. Fight minimum wage
8. Pay less than fair share taxes
9. Retire, and let others worry about the nation's debt, that funded much of this, ETC.

Trickle-down economics says tax the rich less and we all do better (defund government) Socialism says tax them more, and we all do better (fund BIG government) Centrism says tax everyone fairly, and only for what is needed (only fund streamlined, moderate-sized to small government).

GLOBAL VISION (I)

(2/6/22-2)

It's 3:30am, and America NEEDS to wake up (figuratively). DO YOU SEE what's going on in the world with our two main rival frenemies? China and Russia are closely allied together, to oppose us/US, and our allies. They BOTH seek relationships with our allies, using oil, etc. (Ex.: Russia with Germany).

Supplying nations' needs endears them, and gives them control. Germany is dependent on Russian oil. China is developing infrastructure in third-world nations, to engender loyalty like allies, and make them dependent. China out-smarted America, by making us dependent on their loans and labor!

IF these two are successful, the dollar will cease being the global reserve currency! The U.S. car market is already hurting from a chip manufacturing shortage from China. We were NOT diversified in our

supply chain! Chinese students come here, get all our higher education, and return, sometimes to use it against us.

Hackers breach our firewalls and steal our companies' trade secrets. Who needs to take the time, effort and costs of R & D when you can steal it? They have nukes, and even a sonic wave capability of shutting down our electric grid, for a time.

It USED to be you don't provoke the bear. They're not concerned about this bear anymore, as we look like a lap dog, with the division especially Russia caused with false information campaigns of bots and bought-off politicians, like tRUMP.

China is expanding into space, building man-made islands, making third-world alliances, and BOTH of them trudge forward virtually unabated, as NATO is seen as weak, especially as CHUMP made the alliance weaker, not maintaining our friendship, but angering so many with his bravado arrogance, and only talking of paying their fair share!

America still has the economy and military, but even 'American Exceptionalism' can turn off our allies as arrogant superiority complex, and open them more to RUS-CHI economic ties. We DO possess the belief/attitude that we can do anything, BUT other nations have caught up significantly, and our competitive edge gap dwindles every passing year.

I do not believe all of our D.C. strategists (i.e., professional politicians) see the BIG picture of exactly what's going on here! The Cold War was NOT ended, as so many believed! It went dormant till Russia could regroup! Now, with China's backing, it's on like Donkey Kong.

The Soviet Union reconstituted and reunited is Putin's end-game, and China tires of an independent Taiwan. North Korea maintains close ties to the Chi-Coms, and Communism is using P.R. moves to engender themselves to third-world nations, using OUR former money, because they played us!

Globalism mainly benefitted China! Even as several U.S. companies return U.S. high technology and technology support jobs from India, manufacturing still remains mainly housed in China.

Russia has oil, and dictates many commercial routes to the Middle East. Then there are the world's shipping lanes, and even some support/backing of Israel's fiercest enemies.

I will allege, "YOU DON'T GET IT," unless our leaders start not just saying words, but showing deeds that show me they get this BIG picture! Even as America retracts and retreats to more nationalism (under 46-1, for four years), RUS-CHI were reaching out to build alliances!

Any arrogance in our positive belief in ourselves could blind us to our need for many more alliances, not because we need things from them, but this is a global chess game, and CHI-RUS play the long game! PLEASE TELL ME SOMEONE UNDERSTANDS! Crickets?

Finally, America can NEVER let her guard down, be naive, or presume upon our past alliances! We need more and stronger ties with our friends, and we must observe how even they aren't immune from having needs CHI-RUS can fill. Never get in bed with a snake, which is exactly what America did with China, with globalization!

The lure of cheap labor got us in debt to them, dependent on them, funding their rise, and owning much of our properties, through sHell companies. I must admit, I don't fully trust that our strategists are winning the battle of who can out-smart whom! Change that!

It seems Communists and terrorists are converging in general alliances to oppose America and the West. DO OUR "leaders" understand the implications, and especially do they make superior counter-moves?

A POST-GLOBILIZATION WORLD

(3/20/22-2)

I NEVER thought globalism was a 100 percent good or sustainable policy. it was great for business; horrible for labor, and injustice always has blowback. Our greed for BIG biz made China rich.

NOW, India doesn't explicitly condemn Russia's invasion of Ukraine; China is slamming economic sanctions; Saudi Arabia is supplying China with oil, and the sole superpower and American Exceptionalism attitude is being rebuffed by BRIC (as I've spoken on many times). I said NATO has to expand! South and central America and African continent! Chi-Rus is racing for allies.

Add Iran, and many nations tolerating or hating our number one ally, Israel, and America must defend and expand NATO, while becoming economically self-sustaining and interdependent more with free nations, as Communist dictators have proven they won't give up the perks or power!

WE (NATO and America) have to HELP Arab Spring arise, and people be freed, who want to be (North Korea, Russia, China, et al). That makes their leaders cling more tightly, and even consider war! Those elites will NEVER change, or quit their selfish, evil, maniacal control of their people, except by force! People first!

WE (NATO and America) can tolerate the BRIC bunch! OF COURSE we wouldn't start any attacks, but we do need to guard against those who have no compunction doing evil. We (NATO) HAVE to/MUST help the oppressed people get free. It's NOT right! Any who enjoy being slaves can remain as such!

You are NOT going to change Communist comrades/elites to democracy, and you aren't 'gonna take them on, militarily, or all will lose, as they'll shoot nukes, to protect their exclusive elites club of government officials! The military is also key, promising them the same or better perks, for siding with the masses/people, through coups or general uprisings the iron fisted police can't control.

I've written how the people can rise up. There will be martyrs. There has to be power in numbers. Help is needed, as with courage! NATO must offer assistance to all citizens to be free.

IF we merely IGNORE BRIC, they'll expand, increase ties, change the dollar as international default currency, make in-roads to E.U. nations, economically, and do anything and everything to weaken America. We CAN'T keep weakening ourselves, by division between brother as enemy, vs real frenemies!

Economically, whatever America does, enemies and frenemies will hack and steal (trade secrets). We have to always be out front, and first to market. America first, economically; NATO expanded, internationally, as ignoring what BRIC is doing would make "America first" America LAST!

THE reason far righters MUST care about global relations, is you can't make money if your country (or those of your trade partners) is unsettled, under attack, or unstable, risking a coup. America first means globally; not slaves to another nation, or alliance against our interests!

Zelensky asks the Israelis for Iron Dome technology: "Everybody knows that your missile defense systems are the best and that you can definitely help our people, save the lives of Ukrainians, of Ukrainian Jews."

I DEFINITELY see prophecy implications, the way Russia and Israel's enemy nations are all uniting, via China. Iran has always wanted Israel off the map, and even India tied to Russia. NATO (the ~10 member revived Roman Empire) now playing prominent role in Middle East-oriented turmoil settlement.

The U.S. and the (unofficial) "E.U." HAVE to unite (and expand) MUCH more, and our great allies forgive us for the blundering Trump years, and any past American arrogance! WE NEED EACH OTHER! It's becoming a physical need, economic and militarily! Biden better expand NATO ties. LOOK at this...

peaceful and prosperous ends in trade and military support of each other. In other words, HUGEly expand NATO and E.U./U.S.A. economic ties to all other [freedom-oriented nations] (4/29/17)

Include NATO. It should expand membership and military capability and the U.N. should engage major diplomatic/peace-making efforts soon, IF capable. Is it? (4/18/17)

Post-cold war Russia economy fell behind but in 2001 with the U.S. focused on 911 opportunity to expand in Georgia (war) with NATO weak (E.U. nations' military). (5/1/15)

who are NOT 'gonna attack our military, as they'd LOSE, so they try to divide AMERICA and the West, and even divide and disrupt NATO. The West IS at war with China, Russia, Iran, North Korea and Venezuela governments, and if we don't start acknowledging it, we will lose! Their strategies include stealing trade secrets, or hacking. (7/16/20)

Centrists are for fair trade deals, good for America, or NOT entered into, and the more the merrier! Economic alliances bond nations, and with enemies uniting (Russia, China, Iran, et al), we NEED even more NATO members, and G-20 members-NOT less! NO nation is stupid enough to enter a BAD trade deal... (4/30/19)

...economically, but they are Communist dictators to the core! They hate democracy! Look how they reacted to the uprising In Hong Kong! Communist nations and Jew-hating Arabs will unite, because CHUMP says America's military can take on anyone, and he's angered even NATO! The U.S. has LESS friends thanks to the... (2/5/20-2)

...envisioned all these scenarios? They think there's anger at them within the U.S.A. How about Chump ticking off every nation but Israel? Even Britain, the E.U. and NATO allies are turned off by the fool! Much less China, Russia, Iran and Arab nations (favoring Israel). I can think of FEW who love us! (10/6/18)

Ukraine has OBVIOUSLY changed and all but ruined U.S.'s relationships with Russia. China backing that, by not condemning or punishing is making a separation in our relationship. This means America must do what I've told us we need to do for YEARS. LOOK at this...

America needs to diversify cheap labor from nations other than India and China, as they have us over a barrel if they strike, or seek higher wages, or China dumps product, or engages other immoral economic activities. Help second and third world citizens become manufacturing workers! Investment. (6/2/19)

America needs to wean yourself off needy dependence on cheap labor from China and India and DIVERSIFY! Investors know it's RISKY not to, vs. being at their mercy! :

The amount of oil under the US land mass IS finite/limited. Oil is NOT renewable, except millennia later! America has to move more to renewables, and BIG oil needs to diversify more into green resources, to remain viable! Wind energy is endless, and vehicles need to be able to run off it! (9/13/20)

America complicitly aided and abetted China's rise, as I've denounced for YEARS, with unthinking/unrestricted globalization and outsourcing. I've told America to diversify our manufacturing nations for YEARS! Break your dependence on Chinese labor! QUIT sending U.S. dollars to Xi's/China's regime! (7/4/21-2)

China would be wise to diversify who she funds! America as an investment is becoming more a house of cards, as NO politician seems to have any fiscal discipline, because its Other People's Money, and they can bribe votes, to keep their lucrative jobs with many perks! Corrupt system! FIX IT!!! (5/27/21-2)

LOOK how often and long I've said America (including the West) need to DIVERSIFY economic ties with Chinese money and cheap labor (retweets)... (6/17/21-2)

To the 'never let a crisis go to waste' crowd, CHINA, RUSSIA and IRAN are out to destroy America, in subtle ways, not all-out war! Wake up! China has us by the gonads, financially. We have to diversify our global supply chain! Ally with every nation win-win is possible with! Power in numbers.

In life (the real world), you have to do business with people you don't like, or trust, or share common ground with, like oil from a man who very likely had Khashoggi killed. I would suggest America NEVER be dependent [use/utilize, but don't depend] upon any frenemy nation, for anything—period. An absolute statement!

People speak of the "new world order." I NEVER investigated their meaning or concerns. But Ukraine is certainly setting up a shift in global relations! EVIL people are exposing their true colors. America has sincere haters and enemies. WE HAVE TO DEFENSIVELY ADJUST! It will be our loss if we don't.

Many real life illustrations and analogies pastors could use to teach Bible prophecy! One of the four horsemen of the apocalypse (or one of the six seals) is inflation (price of bread analogy; Rev. 6+)! Then there's "wars and rumors of wars." Gog is rising. The apostasy and grand delusion/BIG lie.

I find it amazing that for democracy and human rights, BILLIONS of people clamor, but for central iron fist control, mainly only a handful of dictators clamor, at the point of a gun. HOW CAN HUMANITY NOT GET RID OF THESE 3-5 BUMS FOR GOOD, and make life grand for EVERYONE? Us vs. them.

If I were Biden, I'd be meeting with every ally nation, but especially every nation that values freedom, and re-establishing BETTER, longer-term economic and military ties! That is priority one!

If I were 46, I'd be meeting with every ally nation, but especially every nation that values freedom, and re-establishing BETTER, longer-term economic and military ties! Priority one! America has to exp-a-n-d the family of nations unity! Broaden the tent! You either support Ukrainian War tactics of Russia, or you're with US!

It TRULY is Communism tyrannical government rulership, OR its human rights and citizen freedoms. This is the great divide. The West and free world will NEVER adopt Communism, and dictators seem unlikely to ever relinquish gripping power freely. Their people MUST wake UP—you 'wanna live like that?

There are MANY morons in the world! If you can't see a person who'd target innocent civilians, and send supersonic missiles to damage everything in its path is NOT WORTHY of ANY relations, you fit the mold. You are a bona fide bone head! You need to fear God. You don't value morality!

Other nations (China and Russia) see America as having lost her glory. I AM ABOUT TO CUSS: If the extremists in America don't stop dividing our great nation, THEY will be responsible for her demise! I'm just amazed this all started with pastor decisions to back 45, over Roe, sad to say!

If extremists, on BOTH sides of the aisle, can't see their radical antics are causing world division, by enemy and frenemy nations rising against America's global leadership, as they sense weakness and blood in the water, you're as STUPID as I've always alleged!

IF you don't have an economy, you don't have a defense. Military costs money. America needs to reconnoiter, in light of Ukraine, and learn to utilize win-win for all nations we don't risk having a war with! That's it; my job here is done!

15. GREEN ENERGY

1. **Make Green Off Going Green**
2. **Sustainable Self-Sufficiency**
3. **Green Energy Solutions**

MAKE GREEN OFF GOING GREEN

(Originally posted 11/8/19)

#CommonSense! Limited resources, too many people; what other decision could nations make, that's reasonable? Yet many won't! Selfish hoarding sinners! More than 70 nations pledge to reduce food waste - ABC News - <https://abcn.ws/2Nxahnm> via @ABC

Let's address the 'we paid for it' excuse for wasting precious, limited natural resources: YES YOU DID, but your money spent to do so helps people who need that wasted resource NONE! You can feel holy that you waste water you paid for, but that helps water-depleted people ZERO!

Americans waste electricity, water, food, etc., but since we bought them, we feel we have done nothing wrong to the world. All you have done is make those business owners richer.

We also use more than our population's PERCENT of oil. Is that wrong? We paid for it. Yes and no. Yes, if oil were renewable. We need technology to extend its efficiency. No, because you paid for it. Related pollution doesn't just hover over the U.S.A., and impacts everyone.

EVERY American should WANT greener energy, with prices on par with oil, simply due to pollution and a limited supply of oil on the earth! Not greedy selfish folk. One day we're 'gonna run out of oil, or destroy our ecology in the pursuit of the last drop of black gold. That's NOT sustainable, or smart!

Oil companies SHOULD be emulating Exxon-Mobil, in pursuing algae and many other renewable or green energy sources. Typewriters died out, too, from market forces. Wars are fought over oil! That means humans die over oil. Isn't it time we see there has to be a better way, even if climate change were a complete hoax?

We'll always need oil derivatives, and if we run out of oil, even those will come to an end! EVERYTHING cries green energy but our public policy! Pursue BOTH!

Pocahontas says good-paying union jobs for green energy from former oil workers. BALDERDASH.

1. That's pandering to her Dem bias for unions.
2. Oil workers don't want to undergo career retraining!
3. Oil will always be needed.
4. 'Good paying' means less profits for business, so they'll oppose it, or automate more.

Liberals are NEVER 'gonna convince the claiming Christian majority in America that climate change is about to destroy our planet, because we can read the final chapter, and even during a future 7-year period, there's nothing wrong with the earth ending for that cause! (Rev. 13-17)

NPR said nuclear fusion is the hope for a greener planet. I'll bet most of you reading have never heard of that solution, either! It's all about learning! I'm ALL for any and all energy sources that are clean, cheap and sustainable. Oil is but one source we need for the future. Public policy must be smart.

JUST TODAY, Texas State Network News said U.T. scientists have found West Texas has had a significant increase in small earthquakes, in the past few years, due to fracking. It hasn't caused any

damage to people or structures, but this is the future of reliance on oil? That's NOT a sustainable or sole source!

SUSTAINABLE SELF-SUFFICIENCY

(Originally posted 11/9/19)

Let's address the elephant in the room: ALL Dems are kissing up to blacks, Hispanics and the poor, offering freebies, or government assistance (daycare, healthcare, etc.). That's STEREOTYPING two races as economic failures, when not all are (nor are all whites, Indians and Asians successes)!

And government is tax payer funded–NOT non tax payer funded! WE DON'T OWE YOU ONE DA_N THING! You seek "help." You vote like an S.O.S. was on your rooftop. Help yourself! Tax payers can help you, skill and knowledge-wise, and should, and even temporary government aid to get you self-sustaining, repaid by civic service, but YOU must help yourself, if you are an adult!

Adults pay their own bills, and live within their means. If you are over age 18, WHY are you soliciting tax payer income forced as taxes to buoy your failed choices? Because you can is NO valid reason!

YOU need to unionize, formally or informally, if you are incapable of negotiating a living wage. You need to learn how to budget, and live within it. You need to learn better skills for the future! You need to offer business skills worth paying you more than those they can hire elsewhere!

Your poor wage negotiation skills shouldn't be remediable by voting for politicians to give you a raise, by freebies! If every expense of yours escalates, you have to start uniting your power (leverage) to force lower prices or more competition, by boycotts/buycotts, and patronizing new business competitors to those pricey ones!

It's a privilege to live in America, and with globalization, businesses hire from anywhere! You are competing with third world labor! You can live elsewhere, if you can't hack it here, but you can hack it here if you hustle more, work harder, smarter, and spend wisely! I don't want any American to leave because of economics, but you NEED to if you think tax payers owe you funds to keep you here!

And there's much pushback against billionaires. Our laws must be changed to prevent certain tactics that screw the working man to make people that rich, often by adding zero value to any product or service, just sitting back and reaping income off their money, doing nothing else we would label 'work.'

The rich people do and do not have "your money." They often got it off the backs of your hard work, but they paid you, and you agreed to that pay! They also didn't break the law in doing so. And it's not illegal to invest wisely.

They DO have your money in the sense that if you start a business, or invent something, or have great job skills, they're the most likely ones to pay you more for those skills, or to try costly new inventions.

Money for your advancement must come from somewhere, but it's NOT by force of government that you are entitled to more, but by force of your jobs skills commanding better wages, when you stand out, refuse to vote in more labor competition, unionize or learn negotiation skills, and vote for certain business tactics to be outlawed, that hurt you at the benefit of the rich getting richer off your back and livelihood opportunities!

God says don't hate the rich (Ecc. 10:20). You can hate those business tactics, and how they use their excess selfishly, or dodge taxes (ALL OF WHICH YOU SHOULD), but don't be envious. Require

justice from your governing officials, because justice is NOT the concern of profit-minded people... profits are!

In short, if you want to continue to live in America, JUST LIKE the cost of living is higher in desirable cities more than less desirable places, you have to pay the fiddler, and be able to afford to live here, making a wage that can support your family.

If you can't, don't envy the rich's money, seek handouts through politicians, but deserve to be here by your work efforts! For example, WHAT IS EVIL about Jeff Bezos profiting from making products cheaper for you to buy? Why should HE owe any American handouts, because he had a great idea, and it made him a billionaire? How did that decision steal from you? It may have taken away your retail job, but it was legal!

AI will SOON take your career away. Is Mark Cuban NOT to pursue it, let the Chi-Coms have an advantage over U.S.A., because we don't want any U.S. jobs displaced over robotics?

It is NOT Capitalism that's the problem, but life requires man to work, and there are limited resources and jobs! HAVE LESS PEOPLE! If people would stop birthing babies, the global labor pool would increase all of our wages, as there would be a labor shortage even robots can't replace! Any business person would ONLY be wise to replace all humans with machines, if the ROI payback period meets their criteria! You would too!

You're competing with the world, and robots! DEAL with it! This isn't Kansas anymore! Grow up and grow a pair, and learn how to live as an adult, or go live in a third world nation, or off the grid! I DON'T mean this harshly! I CARE that you survive and thrive.

But EVERY expense in life that can't be sustained by sales is a loss. That means, any business, charity or government function that doesn't profit or break even is an economic DRAIN! Businesses go out of business with such a plan, as do charities. Government needs to too, if it's requiring costs that aren't sustained by what it takes in, fairly, like with unrepaid STOLEN freebies!

Get your beggar hands out of the voting booths, and put your hand to the plow! Tax payers didn't hold you up at gunpoint, and steal your loot. Don't try to do the same, by force of selfish, pandering politicians, who promise other people's money, unjustly, because they can, because, as is often said, 'no justice, no peace!' Be for justice.

The poor in America have a VALID complaint against any selfish rich people who don't pay their legal tax percent, and who don't give back significantly, as God commands (I Tim. 6:17-19). But that money ALL Americans should RIGHTLY be clamoring to be given out shouldn't be used for handouts, but empowering self-sustained lives.

Specifically, that means getting maximum skills and productivity out of every American, so businesses will pay them the most. Aldi pays higher than normal, but requires a faster than normal work ethic. That's FAIR! If you aren't maxed out in your skills, education and effort, you don't deserve the best pay, just because you have a family, and want a wage you can live off (i.e., living wage).

The market sets the going rate, people! If business can hire cheaper for the same quality, they will, just as you would if you were them! That's NOT unfair, or evil! America needs the best trained work force in the world!

And this is NOT to scare you, but it's a FACT... IF Socialist Dems attack the rich, bleed them for freebies, and win the power to do so, RICH PEOPLE and U.S. BUSINESSES WILL DO BUSINESS and

HIRE ELSEWHERE, or automate as many jobs as humanly and technologically possible, and work workers harder!

And IF you are black or Hispanic, there has to be a time and a way you CEASE blaming slavery history for your poverty, IF you are poor. White slave owners have been dead for CENTURIES!

I know white privilege of the majority, with years of economic head start disadvantaged many in your race, and Latinos often come here from places with lower standards of living, expecting lower wages as a move upward, but if you are not hired or not fired because of your skin color, YOU are to blame for your poverty! NOT racism or white supremacy or privilege!

If you are equally qualified for a job, and don't get hired, file an EEOC complaint, because H.R. people can and will ALWAYS say/give another reason! They're NOT stupid, nor do many (if any) of them actually reject people because of their color. But if you suspect they have, SUE (cheaper is to file an EEOC complaint).

Whites are NOT looking around in the employment holding room, lusting after hiring the whites in the room! Some may, and they need to be busted, but a good business person wants the best skills for the cheapest price! You can't keep complaining that black and brown minorities are poorer. FIX THAT!

Indians and Asians come to America and dominate scholastics! Their pigment is NOT a factor, one iota! You could bleach all your skin white (NOT albino), and you'd still have your same results, economically, because your skin color is NOT what's holding you back—period!

It's the work effort, smarts and drive/initiative that you need to focus on; not poor pitiful me Eeyore-ism complaining about white people! Whatever you believe is holding you down, or back, list it on a sheet of paper, and there's a way around it!

Bad parents? Get a mentor, or hang with extended family members. Bad neighborhood? Stay late at school, and then go to a church or rec center for safety. Bad school? You can be the valedictorian easier! Hungry? Contact a charity or church or government agency.

No role model for academic success? Find someone successful to emulate—even a teacher! Bad at academics? Get free tutoring, from the internet, Khan Academy, YouTube, school resources. Lack motivation? Go drive through a nice neighborhood, and dream! Not knowledgeable or skilled in business? Go to the library and rent books to teach you.

No connections? Use Linked-In, and find people who may hire you, and find creative ways to meet or serve them for free, to prove your worth. Your problem is NOT the white man, but you and your thinking about life's circumstances!

People RIGHTLY attack political conservatism, because it does NOT push the rich's responsibility (I Tim. 6:17-19), but their privilege (i.e., earn as much as humanly possible). Even Chump touts the economy as the main issue of politics, as if money is the main purpose of life! (contrary to Lk. 12:15) OTHER issues exist!

GREEN ENERGY SOLUTIONS

(12/24/21-2)

WARNING: Suggestions by a very left-biased organization! Take them with a grain of salt; maybe a pillar of salt, like Lot's wife! <https://t.co/Co4bwQPIO0>

IF climate change were anywhere near the percent claimed as caused by humans, what realistic, convenient and uncostly changes could reverse any or all of its negative effects? I'd bet there are NONE large enough to please liberal extremists! I'd LOVE to hear any reasonable suggestions!

Update #1

(12/25/21-2)

IF mankind were truly ruining our weather and natural resources, by carbon emissions, I would be the first to call for major changed behaviors! BUT, they would have to be technological and practical! It ALL costs money, and people aren't eager to dole out more from what they earn.

<https://t.co/Co4bwQP100>

I would be ALL for planting billions of trees, chemicals to cause massively speedy tree growth (Miracle Grow on steroids), genetic engineering for the same, new farming techniques to save the soil while maximizing output, more vegan products (if they tasted good), less pain to killed cattle, less over-fishing and hunting, more electric generation plants so we can have more electric cars, solar-powered cars, and geothermal energy sources stored up, and wind powered cars!

I am 100 percent for carbon capture, and anything else that reduces emissions, like we have with catalytic converters, and smoking car reporting hotline in TX. I'm FOR lessening man's carbon footprint. I'm FOR more products not being energy drainers, or plastic based. But NOT if these changes change U.S. lifestyles! It's NOT being spoiled, but enjoying the fruits of our centuries of labor.

STUPID solutions are four plies of TP for number two, crying over climate change as you jet set off to conferences on fixing it, calling for people to become vegans, walk or bike to work, or use germ-filled public transport or carpooling, or buying tiny cars, or costly all electric ones.

Taking four hours to charge your vehicle, in the middle of a vacation trip is EMBARRASINGLY stupid! Telling Americans they must behave poorer, by buying less, is asinine! Trying to bring us down to let others catch up. HOGWASH! Feeding cows to toot less is fine, but hilarious!

Reuse, recycle, renew is a fine slogan, but everything has to be fast and convenient, cheap and voluntary. You MUST, first, identify the worst polluters: Businesses! Consumers only use products others create for us. We can't modify our cars to pollute less, and there aren't instant fill-up stations on every street corner, like there are gas pumps.

That's NOT our problem, and we aren't 'gonna be involved in unreasonable calls for electric power that doesn't exist, or isn't avail everywhere! I am, again, 100 percent FOR preventing negative and harmful things, like possible rising sea levels and weather extremes.

I am NOT for fixing any of that, to any extent, by stupid solutions! You adjust! Make inlets for many more inland lakes, from excess ocean level waters, and make technology that reverses acts of God, to some extent! Smokestacks from manufacturers NEED filters

Carbon emissions from oil refineries NEED to be pumped into space, or well into the center of our earth, to be burnt up by molten lava. Or, captured and converted into energy, especially the runoff that flames into our air from such refineries. Costs must be able to be passed on to consumers, or businesses need to be able to profit off these fixes!

WHY haven't we captured stored up energy from wind, water, solar and geothermal into batteries? Electric is NOT the only solution, and nuclear power plants will be needed to meet demand for electric power! Duh 101

Oil and gas MUST be done cleanly/safely to the environment! The XL pipeline offered many concessions for no blow-out technology, and SHOULD have been allowed! Ocean oil spills should NEVER be possible, with better technology, and polluting our oceans with plastic! FIX IT ALL! Make it profitable.

Use chemicals and science to stretch our use of limited resources! Don't let ANY trash go unused, if it could be converted. Make many more plant-based substitute foods. Melt plastic for re-use. But DON'T expect the people will accept DUMB solutions, ever, even by force!

P.S.: Wind, geothermal, ocean waves and solar have YET to be applied to cars and trucks. This is incompetence! Those energy sources are inexhaustible, and being wasted and ignored every day, by liberals wanting we consumers to suffer their extreme and radical solutions, instead! FIX THE PROBLEM!

Climate change: Seven technology solutions that could help solve crisis.
news.sky.com

[Technological advances, particularly the discovery and use of fossil fuels, have contributed to climate change - but they have also allowed humanity to become aware of our impact on the planet and...](#)

NASA Technologies Spin off to Fight Climate Change – Climate Change: Vital Signs of the Planet–Vital Signs of the Planet: Global Climate Change and Global Warming. Current news and data streams about global warming and climate change from NASA.
climate.nasa.gov [NASA Technologies Spin off to Fight Climate Change. Space exploration, aeronautics research, and Earth science yield technologies for curbing and understanding global warming._Climate solutions: Technologies to slow climate change. dw.com](#)

[Technologies to slow climate change: Burning fossil fuels to meet rising energy demand has pushed carbon dioxide emissions to a record high. Can innovation save us from global warming?](#)

Update #2

It is too small thinking to believe we should just slow down climate change's negative effects. Instead of colonizing Mars, Elon (and others) could fund profitable products to reverse emissions and pollutions down here on earth! Fix the probs we have HERE, vs cause others elsewhere!

EVERY weather event could, in theory at least, be curbed by technology! Tornados, hurricanes, tsunamis, earthquakes, wildfires, drought, hail, floods, iced streets, mud slides. I can imagine products used as fixes! WHY can't others make them? Doubts and disbelief! Small thinking!

Make products that fix probs and social challenges PROFITABLE! That is the trick! Taxes are NOT the answer, but the free market! and businesses need to start that don't demand as high ROI, where they only invest in the highest profit industries! Quit the greed and grow a heart, Scrooge!

Update #3

(12/25/21-2)

Telecommuting/working from homes a good solution to lessen climate change. Our pandemic showed many more than the current 11 percent can do so. It takes little adapting! Just do it. Remember the months when traffic was minimal? They were great/Covid was not. Take the positive; reject the negative.

EVERY wave and windstorm, all geothermal drilled magma/steam vent, and all solar panels SHOULD be able to power storable energy cells and batteries, for vehicle future power usage! UNTIL those technologies are developed, green energy advocates look narrow-mindedly/blinders on foolish!

EVERY vehicle could have a collection area for exhaust, that empties (@ home) into the pipe/sewer system of pollution exhausts, which all funnel into the lower earth, or a huge pipe reaching beyond our ozone layer, like the space elevator idea, to lessen any manmade global warming.

WE HAVE pipes then sewer systems connected to every home and business and apartment's toilet. EVERY U.S. factory with exhaust could funnel that smoke into pipes, to centrally collect them well underground, to be burned up, to lessen climate change, IMO. Just need a similar piping system!

Related Articles

1. NASA Data Aids Ozone Hole's Journey to Recovery

[nasa.gov](#)

[NASA Data Aids Ozone Hole's Journey to Recovery](#)

On September 16, 1987, policymakers and scientists from around the world gathered at the International Civil Aviation Organization's headquarters in Montreal, preparing to take action on the day's...

2. The ozone layer is on track to completely repair itself in our lifetime <https://sbs.com.au/news/the-ozone-layer-is-on-track-to-completely-repair-itself-in-our-lifetime/f996087d-42ee-4434-a2dc-b042d08f568a...> via @SBSNews [sbs.com.au](#)

3. Chicken Littles keep extending the doomsday deadlines!

[scientificamerican.com](#) [There's Still Time to Fix Climate—About 11 Years](#)

4. How You Can Stop Global Warming <https://nrdc.org/stories/how-you-can-stop-global-warming...> via @nrdc [nrdc.org](#)

16. GUN CONTROL

NRA NUTS?

(9/3/19)

WHO is the NEXT mass shooter, and where are they doing their planning? THIS is the near impossible job the FBI has, this week! Pray for them.

We NEED technology and live updated databases that track every automatic weapon in America, to track where they are, and are being used. If legally used, cops can check that like game wardens check fishing licenses! Many more personnel will be needed for such a task, but NOT a military state.

By the way, I have ZERO problem with anyone being an NRA (or anti-NRA) member, but I do oppose ALL unreasonable extremes, like saying NO laws should ever be passed to try to curb gun violence.

I oppose gun-grabbing, but a limited few restrictions are reasonable, though they won't stop a devoted killer! They why do it? Any act that allows SOME people to be dissuaded from criminally killing is good, even if it slightly inconveniences law-abiding gun owners, like ensuring they're registered, licensed, background checked and have safety use training, and ways to keep them safely locked up. Red flag laws aren't a bad idea, IF laws have protections for people wrongly suspected of being unstable, by vindictive accusers.

We must decide how much of a criminal record can't have legal access to guns, and how mentally ill! Criminals' debt paid to society can't be treated as still a criminal, and non-violent crimes can't be banned!

Mental health challenges from X number of years ago, or medically treated can't be banned! And for any liberals reading here, I haven't hunted since 1982, or fished, or owned a shotgun, not because I oppose gun ownership, but because it never interested me! I am NOT pro guns because I am into them, but because I support common sense!

It is the criminal element who new gun laws and restrictions CAN'T stop, given gun show and online loopholes, hiring friends and family to buy a gun for a banned citizen, not undergoing background checks, or modifying a gun via YouTube instruction and the black market!

Laws have to be enforced, or they're mere political ceremony!

HOW do authorities force every gun buyer to be background checked, and never get a gun illegally, by friends, family, black market, theft, or homemade rifle modifications? THESE are the questions Congress should be asking this month, now back in session!

D.C. MUST define who can't have a gun! ALL criminals who used force (not just a gun), who haven't paid off their crime, or committed it in past 10 years! Any mentally ill people in the past 10 years, with serious vs. shallow manifestations of illness. Saying ALL who were depressed is extreme!

Congress MUST find a way to find the UN-treated mentally ill! They're the danger. Only people who know them well can report them (i.e., red flags), and if they're loners (like the Unabomber), NO ONE can!

Doctor-patient privilege and HIPAA laws may prevent our government learning all who shouldn't have gun access!

And when Texas allows people to protect churches with weapons, is there liability if they aim, shoot and miss, and kill an innocent? Good Samaritan laws exist. Only marksmen can be sure to get the right target, if the perp is proximate to any crowd!

Let's imagine a gun-free nation: 1. You will NEVER confiscate all guns. People will hide or bury them, for later secret (hunting/sport) or public (crime) use! 2. People will make/manufacture them from scratch, or black market manufacturers will arise, because some people LOVE hunting. 3. Government would have to have a program to cull herds of out-of-control beasts (like swine) that hunters no longer kill. 4. Criminals would turn to bombs, knives, using vehicles to mow down crowds, even parachute into mobs with bombs attached/strapped on them.

Chemical weapons would proliferate, as with arson of crowded venues, etc. Box cutters were used in an airplane, as with a shoe bomb! Guns are NOT America's only danger, in the wrong hands! FIND the wrong hands! That's the (near impossible) solution!

17. HEALTHCARE

1. Fair Healthcare?
2. Capitalist Healthcare
3. Medical Breakthroughs

FAIR HEALTHCARE?

(3/21/21-2)

HERE is the ONLY way I can envision fair healthcare: EITHER 100 percent private (which leaves the poor basically uncovered), or some (NOT all) public. If the poor only got MINIMAL care, and healthcare providers were mandated to only give that, based on the patient's status as poor, that would NOT be unfair, IF they were forced to repay any costs to taxpayers, by civic service, plus interest on their loaned money.

The middle class may opt private or public, but if public, their premiums would form a pool for sharing costs. That's over and above what's used to fund the poor's minimal coverage.

The rich could have all private coverage, though all taxpayers' money would be used to loan the poor payment of medical bills, in exchange for civic service that paid it back, with interest.

Every private payor could keep their doctor. The middle class would likely opt for private coverage, and for them and the rich, MANY more (even global) carriers are needed, with much more customized menu items. You can NEVER avoid some having to pay for others, unless ALL medical services are ONLY paid out of pocket! Near impossible!

Finally, people go into medicine largely for the money (YES, some care for people, but NOT if the wages are low!). So the tendency is for most doctors to cater to the rich, as they'll pay better, and use more services, and have better coverage. That's NOT evil, but it does become a problem if medical personnel aren't made available to care for the poor, because there's little profit in it!

That would argue for high pricing, even for minimal care, which even heightens how much the poor would have to repay society, in mandatory civic service activities. So be it, or be... uncovered.

Patients would be grouped as taxpayers or nontaxpayers, and the latter group would get the least coverage, and repay with civic service, and taxpayers would fund their own insurance, unless they'd opt in to minimal public coverage. Complicated, but logical!

Update

(3/21/21-2)

Healthcare NEEDS to be a FAIR insurance pool, where everyone pays in, everyone has coverage, we share each other's medical expenses, as insurance is for assurance your bills can be paid, and as inexpensively as possible. People SHOULDN'T have to rely on crowd funding!

HOW could healthcare can be like insurance, and available to all, while being fair to all?

1. Many don't want public healthcare; if they don't pay in, the pool is smaller, and the middle class subsidizes the poor, even if the poor are forced to do civic service as their pay in obligation.
2. More private insurance available, globally, would help lower premiums (if they met government standards for quality and transparent payouts).

3. Even if the poor work off their fair share, the care costs money, which taxpayers would have to fund, repaid by the poor's civic service.

That means the middle class's taxes would loan or float payments for medical services of the poor. The rich would get off Scot free in such temporary subsidizing, which isn't fair. It ALL goes back to the poor only getting minimum care, then repaying taxpayers by forced civic service!

Taxpayers would be reimbursed, including with interest, but it's NOT financial, but replacing government services taxpayers pay for, through the poor's repayment work. That is FAIR! The rich will balk their taxes are being used, when they don't use the public option, whereas some taxpayers would opt into public healthcare.

Unless you pay for your own medical treatment, out of pocket, someone is ALWAYS going to be Scrooged under an insurance pool—the healthier people. Youth will argue that's NOT fair, that they're subsidizing the elderly! A FAIR system is needed, but is it possible?

Anytime you pay for car or home insurance, and never make a claim, you are losing money and getting nothing for your money spent, except peace of mind if you need to file a claim! That truth makes many with subsidized healthcare milk it for all it's worth, to get MORE than they paid in!

If everyone seeks equal or more than they paid in, the system crashes/fails! If we are pooling our collective resources, so none of us are out costs we don't want to incur in lump sum, you can't see coverage as a service you get for paying in, but ONLY when you need it! Rationing of healthcare could ensure.

I am NOT providing answers, but posing issues! Answers exist, but you have to know the questions to ask before you can seek out their answers!

CAPITALIST HEALTHCARE

(7/3/21-2)

AS much as we pay for insurance, then a deductible limit we have to meet, before insurance pays much, you get NOTHING from the rich man's game of highway robbery till you paid most everything! ONLY good for emergencies and expensive procedures. U.S. healthcare has MANY necessary changes!

In order to make a thing better, you have to analyze what's wrong with it, or where it varies from the ideal. The U.S. healthcare system is BROKEN, IMO, but for those for whom it works well, they see no problems, and 'wanna keep status quo. The others 'wanna change it. Normal reactions!

Here's a list of what's broken in the U.S. healthcare system, as a primer/starter to figure out how it can be corrected:

1. EVERY player is USED to being rich, by a monopoly industry (drug manufacturers, hospitals, doctors and insurance companies). We're offering a Lamborghini product for the masses, when only the elites drive or can afford a Lambo.
2. There is NO CHOICE, or competition for the consumer! NO menu for procedures or drugs chosen! I LITERALLY know two out of two doctor experiences in 10 years, where the doctors knew NOTHING about the costs of what they prescribed, and didn't care, as they ONLY seek the best solution, or just the one they're most used to prescribing!

It took U.S. contacting our insurer, to price drugs, or generic ones. The doctors view is that's billing's problem, and we can't know all insurance plans. HAVE A MENU for procedures!

3. U.S. MAY (it is debated) have the best care in the world, but that comes at a premium, and not everyone needs the best care! The industry is geared toward the wealthy! NO doctor does 10 years of college to earn low wages, so they expect high dollar pay.

Middle and lower class people can't become patients, without insurance, or reasonable out of pocket expenses, and FEW doctors discount fees or work in free or low cost clinics. Again, they trained so they could command top dollar. FEW people go into medicine to be middle class, as they say it's to save lives.

4. Insurance is incentivized to reject claims! They profit more! People pay in premiums, ONLY promised security for emergencies, and with high co-pays, or businesses increasingly increasing deductibles, you're paying for NO care, unless your family gets sick a lot in a year! Highway robbery!

5. LOOK at the most lucrative companies on Fortune's list! It's pharmaceuticals, insurance companies, hospital conglomerates, and maybe 15 other industries. LOOK at a list of US professions, and what they pay. The top 60 or so are mainly medical! WHO makes them rich? PATIENTS!

I NEVER had health insurance from 1985-2015, when Obama mandated it. I'm inclined to go back to having none (as Limbaugh suggested, pay everything out of pocket) now that the mandate has been lifted! I'm checking out Medi share this month, or other plans! It's a RACKET and rip-off! EVIL!

I was in a doc's office, the other day, filled with older folks. When we joked about masks, they said medical facilities and airlines require them, but few others. The older crowd crowds medical facilities, because bodies break down, and were in a decently wealthy area. They can afford to often be in medical facilities. I'd venture 60 percent, or more, CAN'T! It's a game for the rich, and it should not be!

6. People can speak of cost control, but NO ONE is incentivized to work for less, or even cut costs, when insurance sets the pay scale, and doctors lose money if they charge less! There are FAR too few doctors, as the AMA purposely limits their numbers, to maintain a MONOPOLY! Insurance needs to be available from anywhere, so long as U.S. agencies have verified liquidity!

There's a reason Americans pay more than most nations for healthcare, and it's NOT good reasons, as the care you get elsewhere isn't that much inferior, if at all! We pay higher drug costs, and businesses can ALWAYS rationalize/justify why, but it all boils down to GREED! The status quo is acceptable to those who benefit from it!

7. Finally, if one is opposed to government subsidies for all who aren't rich (as I am, if never fairly paid back), you're stuck with an expensive industry that few can afford to utilize! College tuition is very similar, as new and online colleges aren't direct competition with established name-brand universities!

Again, pure Capitalism is GREAT for the FEW who enjoy its fruits/payoffs, but NOT for the many who don't. IF the rich choose to hoard all their wealth, a wealth tax or Socialism are SURE to come to America, to force them to do God's plan for them! I Tim. 6:17-19 Time to decide!

MEDICAL BREAKTHROUGHS?

(7/3/21-2)

YOU DO NOT WANT TO KNOW what I think of the U.S. healthcare system, NOT as to quality, but price! You pay through the nose to get little or nothing, till a YUGE deductible is met! I am changing insurers, even though employer based! Everything in America is to benefit mainly the rich! EVIL.

If U.S. medicine can go from Polio to a vaccine, lobotomies to medicines for depression, and prosthetics for amputees, WHY can't we reverse and fix paralysis, cancer, and ALL illnesses, with more and more intense study? Not decades-long "research." Like Covid vaccines! Are we capable? Yes!?

I, literally, was trying to figure out how Downs Syndrome or Autism might be attacked for a cure. IF you slow down your thoughts, generalize your focus, with intense focus on those aims, it can feel like one of those two. Maybe some solution is in reversing those processes?

SURELY there is some way to implant the missing chromosome in Downs Syndrome patients, and ways to discover what emotional sensors in the brain work differently or defectively in Autistic persons! I believe we simply haven't studied the brain's details and workings enough! Naive?

COULD there be a genetic way for the body to regenerate in paralytics, even if the DNA or material comes from other people? The electrodes have ceased flowing to receptors. Can that be reversed, mechanically, internally? I'm getting sick to my stomach thinking medically! FIX IT!

There HAS to be a reason, or sources for why we have so much cancer in America! Bad/processed foods, or the pollutants in the environment! WHY hasn't science found the causes (besides smoking), yet? We DON'T have a Manhattan Project mentality of all hands on deck for cures!

America needs a global center of medical research, that has strict guidelines for not just funding scientists for life (tenure), but demanding collaborative RESULTS! WHY would 25 different centers research the same disease, as duplication costs MORE money! Bring the best brains together!

The U.S. Center for Global Medicine should allow the top 5-10 most promising procedures, per disease, and unite them for funding and information dissemination, in one umbrella organization, IMO!

Cancer should be curable in LESS than 10 years, or FIRE those scientists! I've heard that some doctors don't want permanent solutions, or they'd go out of business. They SHOULD! Make being a doctor virtually obsolete! Scr-w their craving for wealth! FIX the probs/diseases, like Polio was!

18. IMMIGRATION

1. Immigration Policy (Part I)
2. Theory of Immigration
3. Texas Border
4. Immigration Policy (Part II)
5. Assimilate in America the Great
6. How to Secure the Border
7. Fair Immigration
8. The Politics of Immigration

IMMIGRATION POLICY (PART I)

(1/21/21-2)

Illegal alien path to citizenship?

1. NOT for newcomers.
2. NOT until all past taxes and fines are repaid.
3. ONLY at the end of the line, as GWB said.
4. NOT if our economy doesn't need their skills, or they'll be moochers of our safety net. Pass all four hoops, it makes sense to me! (1/21/21-2)

The ONLY fair immigration policy is half poor and under-educated, and half rich and educated, but NONE allowed in if their job skills aren't needed by our economy, and NONE can take any job any American wants (and NO illegals)! You can't find better solutions than ours, by God's grace! (3/6/21-2)

THEORY OF IMMIGRATION

(3/12/21-2)

MOST nations LIMIT immigration! Try to go live in Switzerland or China! When you have a good thing going, your ancestors built, you don't just open it up for anyone to take part in!!

IF people are going to make immigration a racist issue, public policy should let in races according to their percent of population representation, or an equal number of every race! Southern border trespassing seems to heavily favor countries to our South!

HOW do you decide if America needs any new immigrant?

1. Are there jobs America needs filled that U.S. citizens won't do?
2. Will more people LOWER U.S. wages, and career opportunities?
3. Is letting anyone else in going to hurt or help unemployment percents? NO safety net should be given 'em! DIDN'T pay in.

The argument America was built by immigrants misses two points:

1. Not JUST by immigrants, and,
2. We've let MILLIONS of them in since then! FOUNDED by immigrants is true, but built by is another matter!

When you think of how you want your nation to be, you let in people coming to make something of themselves. You do not look for people wanting freebies/handouts, or too broke to not need them, or too uneducated to make it successfully in a first world economy!

The border issue ISN'T is Covid spread more, are they children, rapist or criminals, but are they LEGAL and does our economy NEED them? America decides who enters, and breaking the law from the start isn't a good start! NO ONE has a RIGHT to come here; it's a PRIVILEGE! America number one.

TEXAS BORDER

(3/15/21-2)

It's INSANE that @GOP would allow in immigrants and illegals demographically more inclined to vote Democrat than Republican, in MUCH larger numbers! @GovAbbott is doing a GREAT thing at the Texas border! It's an unfair political move, that also ruins our economy! Operation Lone Star.

ANYONE in America who believes Biden's administration didn't cause the border crisis is a FOOL! Note the timing! It happened AFTER he was elected, and every policy statement out of his mouth has ONLY spoken of allowing people entry into America; NOT banning or controlling our borders, dummies. (3/18/21-2)

Humane treatment should be afforded every human, but the treatment for illegals should be NO ADMITTANCE! Illegal means against our laws! trespassing. Breaking and entering. NOT law-abiding. Rule breaker. Criminal behavior (misdemeanor, or greater). (3/22/21-2)

IF Democrats are going to make D.C. and Puerto Rico states, when GOP's are in power, they need to ONLY allow in immigrants with higher education or a good bank account! #Justice It's ALL unjustly about votes! (3/23/21-2)

IMMIGRATION POLICY (PART II)

(4/20/21-2)

NBC is touting newly-minted Americans, saying we welcome 'em all, with open arms. That's ONLY true if our economy needs 'em, and they're NOT coming here looking for handouts. Dem-leaning, MSM will NEVER say that clarifying TRUTH! Immigration HURTS Americans when over-done or done wrong!

By calling/choice, I am not (yet?) a rich person, BY CHOICE and God's leading. However, even I despise government freebies given to the poor, as I AM a taxpayer. It's NOT moral. America was founded on the idea you can become anything you want, by hard work, as you are free. Socialism is ANTI-American! Subversive!

America has become the greatest nation, military and economy, NOT by ANY Socialist history, but through Capitalism! If people are rewarded for taking risks, and for hard work, the nation, overall, does better than if that reward is thwarted by forced charity Socialism! DIS-incentivizing!

NO immigrant should EVER take ANY job of ANY American citizen. That was George W Bush's position, and should still be America's position! America doesn't owe the world a living. We help, more than all other nations, but take care of your own, first and foremost!

The ONLY issues immigration harms America with are its abuse, in ILLEGAL entry, using it to gen up poor, less educated Dem voters, and especially seeking people who will vote for freebies Socialism. Beyond those issues, America should be for any immigrant our economy NEEDS! You CAN flood a labor market!

The PROBLEM with immigration is their countries of origin never get fixed. Their economy, their crime, and their poverty problem needs to be fixed! America, as always, lends a hand, in foreign aid, but EVERY nation NEEDS to become self-sufficient and self-sustaining. People have charity burnout!

MOST Americans don't own enough money to retire and live off the remainder of their living life. It's a hard sell to get 'em to give up hard-earned money to people outside your own family. ONLY the rich (having enough to retire on for life, comfortably) can spare a dime, YET Americans give!

Everyone (not literally) wants to come to America. There is no room in the inn for all who want to come here! There has to be criteria! You have to secure a job, before coming, and be banned from any safety net for years, till you have paid in! Those two are REASONABLE criteria! Do it.

I've said before, and will NEVER change my mind: Immigration NEEDS to let in an equal amount of poor and uneducated, and rich and educated, so NEITHER political party gains ANY advantage. NEW Americans are ONLY needed if their contribution HELPS vs. hurts America! Advance America. That's progress!

ASSIMILATE IN AMERICA THE GREAT

(4/28/21-2)

Let's address this source of cultural conflict: If an immigrant is used to less pay, can't they undercut your job or business? If an immigrant is more qualified than you, can't they do the same? In other words, are immigrants a threat to U.S. citizens, educated, and not so much?

Answers: ALL those possibilities are possible! Business desires cheapest labor for equal work quality. America benefits from talented and wealthy people. The U.S. economy benefits from labor skills Americans don't want to do, but are needed.

Therefore, since ALL nations are in a global economy, being born here is no protection from job competition, globally! Whether you are white, black, college-educated or a high school grad, your competition is global, whether they come here, or their job ships out of here! You simply MUST keep up! Always improve self!

IF America banned talented employees immigrating, other nations would gain them as a strategic advantage. If the rich did the same, same result. Poor and/or less educated or skilled people MUST not be a drain on social services, but a boon to our economy! America must put U.S. citizens first!

HOW do you harmonize these tensions?

1. Skills training for Americans
2. World-class education for Americans
3. Immigrants required to have jobs before coming
4. Immigrants disallowed access to safety net, till paid in sufficiently Just, fair and prioritized not to hurt U.S. citizens!

It's an illogical MYTH to believe everyone in the world has a right and claim to be in America, because it was built by immigrants! Humans came here, developed it, established rights (even squatter laws allow ownership after a number of years), and putting citizens first is governments job!

EVERY building has fire code maximum capacities. Nations have land space maximums. The

belief we should immigrate-in forever is ludicrous! Traffic jams, destroying the liberals' precious environment, labor market pressures, etc. People cause 'more scars upon the land' –John Denver

WHO and how many America lets in (which is our sovereign choice) must be made based on if our economy needs them, and balancing both political parties' interests, justly, as well as taxpayers' rightful concern their money gets forced to subsidize people NOT family members or employees!

I will tell you, whether you want to learn/hear it or not: IF you are new to America, even as a citizen, you have to assimilate! DON'T bring any bad customs, habits, or practices HERE, and expect we who have ONLY lived to accept you trying to make America into your image! (11/23/21-2)

HOW TO SECURE THE BORDER

(6/11/21-2)

The Texas border wall has already had people cut through it, climb over it (and maybe even dig under it?). So it only costs us money, when manpower is what's needed to grab every violator. A virtual wall is MUCH cheaper, and manpower and fast access to a violation scene is what's needed!

Buried sensors, lasers with warning signs, that can't be jumped over or crawled under, because they form a virtual wall to detect all movement across the border. Automatically tracking drones with video cameras upon all breaches! @GregAbbott_TX Cheaper and more effective than real wall!

I care LITTLE about scenery, compared to security. But a virtual wall allows BOTH! Any time anyone crosses our TX border, buried sensors alert Border Patrol with GPS coordinates and camera video, and drones track them till humans get there, via helicopter or otherwise, @GregAbbott_TX

I DM'd Biden I could fix his border problem in one day. Armed troops would be engaged, with banners saying in Spanish: No entrance. Apply legally. If anyone ran across, mace and non-lethal pellets would ensue till they were grabbed and physically turned back. Easy, quick and legal fix!

Even illegal planes can let parachuters exit right over Chumps border. NO wall ends America's need for personnel, so why waste the money on a physical wall that ruins scenery, when virtual technology exists to keep them out without ruining the sites? Draconian solution to a modern problem. Dumb as a duck! (12/20/18; @JameMeroney)

WELL before Chump I called for closed borders. I NEVER proposed a literal wall, but virtual. you can make border infringement identification technology to capture every illegal crossing! Walls can be dug under and flown over, but hi technology answers can ID every violator, to be caught and sent back. It costs money!

I have ALWAYS been for 100 percent control of U.S. border, but by a virtual wall vs. scenery blocking, unneeded and archaic physical one people can fly or bounce over, scale (with right tech), or burrow under. Sensors, lasers, drones with GPS, helicopters; electric fence (if necessary; not preferred). (12/20/18)

A virtual wall would be monitored at central command for any human breach, by live cameras, and heat sensing imagery at night (we have all this technology already, including night vision). Drones could be flown to warn in Spanish, then helicopters arrive to seize violators, once trucks later arrive. DUH. (12/20/18)

The actual legal entry ways would become the center of illegal activity if a rock solid virtual wall

were built. Fresh air, food and water accessible compartments would be made to house single violators, especially for drug running. anyone can rent a flying motorcycle and one person jump over the wall. (12/20/18)

Literal vs. virtual wall is NOT only about landscapes, but what America stands for. An unwelcoming barricade is NOT our image, though complete control of who we let in is in our national interests. You allow NO illegals, but you welcome any we need who come in legally! Duh 101. (12/27/18)

a STUPID, thwartable solution to a REAL problem. People are, even now, climbing over, cutting through and burrowing under CHUMPs border wall! WASTE OF money when electronic virtual wall and more manpower WAS the solution I suggested, because 45 is an IDIOT-in-chief! Then no tax increases? The rich are. (2/12/20)

@GovAbbott: I mean this will ALL sincerity, as I did with Chump: Make it a virtual wall! Illegals can get through a physical wall, so Border Patrol still have to catch them. Use lasers, sensors, alarms, cameras and drones so helicopters can quickly catch any border violators! Save money!

BRILLIANT decision! TX has never, in recent decades, had such a winter storm, so a repeat is only a remote possibility. Trespassing illegal aliens are a daily occurrence, because liberal Biden won't do his job! @GovAbbott CUDOS Texas first! NO open borders!

Was I EVER for a border wall? NO. Was I for 100 percent control of U.S. borders? YES, so only legal immigrants and those are economy needs come N. How are these reconciled? I suggested using lasers, cameras, sensors, drones, AWAX and helicopters, but NOT a literal, but virtual wall Mexico WOULDN'T pay for! (10/17/18)

I've said for years, quick response police drones are NEEDED to film and trail criminals, immediately dispatched, and capable of rapid deployment and high speeds, as the time of crime committal and police response is OFTEN how they get away! Have drones strategically located in large numbers! (11/30/21-2)

Update #1

(2/18/22-2)
Drones and choppers can track illegals, and can use facial recognition, to capture their image. Drones can even be programmed to track selected individuals, one drone for every escapee, till they're captured. GPS tracking by attached bugs isn't necessary, with enough drones.

They need more personnel, IMO, telephone poles can house drones, and GPS trackers could be placed on trespassers, if any entered more than 10 feet. There's technology that allows people to be tagged, from afar, with bar code electronic bus that GPS can track, till border patrol catch up. They may never even know.

North Korea has armed border guards stationed as a presence. I have said use technology, to alert personnel to seize all trespassers. I have nowhere suggested the southern border of U.S. become like North Korea's. Zero tolerance, but not by Marshall law heavy-handed human presence!

ANY immigrant wanting in America must do so legally! IF we need your job skills, and no American wants the job, green cards should be more expeditious. If we don't need your labor, go somewhere else! NO safety net for 10 years for any new citizens, as they haven't paid in, so unfair to taxpayers!

Even electric fences could be burrowed under, or catapulted over. Buried electric fences, stronger than are used for dogs at home lawns, could be buried, but warning signs posted, to be fair vs. cruel. Maybe a 10 foot area full of them, in case any break through? #ZeroTolerance

@GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX WHEN you win, in November, you MUST have the capability to shoot rubber bullets, use Tasers, real bullets aim at legs (with bullhorn warnings), and shoot wild animal nets to capture illegals! Forget Biden! ZERO tolerance in Texas, or any Southern states!

Drones can even be armed with Tasers! Ultimately, it was manpower and high technology the U.S. border needed; NOT a physical wall! People can climb over, burrow under, and even saw through CHUMP's border wall! That's NOT a solution to keeping all out! ALL need to be kept from illegal entry! ALL!

And IF any ever snuck through, track them down till they're deported. We already have 12 foot long two foot think drones, with facial recognition technologied cameras on them! I saw one in Big bend, TX, and above my back yard in Plano. They looked like a huge black cigar. I wasn't sure how they flew! ~Wingless.

IF caravans tried to force themselves across our borders, by sheer numbers, bullhorns warn them gunfire is coming, and one minute or less later, have at it, including guns aimed at legs, if necessary. Corral the masses with nets shot, Tasers, manpower galore, etc. NO tolerance!

Sensors detect underground tunneling, or fly overs, or any border crossing from below to above. Those trigger immediate cameras on violators, and drones track them till humans can grab them, anywhere Tasers or guns can't shoot legs. OBVIOUS needs! #ZeroTolerance NO exceptions-period!
<https://twitter.com/TruthHunter1776/status/1494810339535425541...>

EVERY illegal who has come into America in the past five years MUST be captured and deported! The others, if they have jobs Americans don't want, pay fines and back taxes, and back of line citizenship applications. Zero tolerance for any future illegals! Documents matter. WE control America, not crooks.

Abbott, in his coming next term, has to use weaponry, to deter illegal entry! Shoot or Tase their legs! Put warning signs in Spanish, that this will occur. Armed personnel trained to hit legs, or rubber bullets elsewhere! <https://borderreport.com/hot-topics/immigration/u-s-officials-come-across-nearly-2-million-unauthorized-migrants-in-fy-2021/...>

Update #2

(2/18/22-2)

I have been FOR that since well before 2014, and I have ALWAYS meant not one single illegal allowed in, under threat of shots in the leg, Tasers, capture, jail and expulsion! My posts have always said closed/controlled borders to illegals. We can also fight Putin, as we keep out illegals!

The wall was symbolic and wasteful. You use lasers, cameras, helicopters, sensors, and drones, so EVERY violator is nabbed. We needed that technology, and massively more manpower for quick responses. NOT a wall they can climb over or burrow under, or cut through! An electric fence with warnings, in some places.

Update #3

(1/31/22-2)

It's NOT America's problem, funded by taxpayers to discover, why anyone flees their crappy country to come to America! It's ONLY America's duty to spend taxpayer's money to keep out ALL illegals!
@potus @joebiden

ZERO TOLERANCE is the ONLY right border policy for illegals. That does NOT mean those already here must ALL be deported, as Don Huffines suggests, IF they have jobs Americans don't want. Make them pay back taxes, and break-in penalties, then go to the back of line to MAYBE be citizens!

The border crisis is EASY to fix. Tons of manpower and machinery (NOT a damn wall people can climb over), and shoot Tasers and release guard dogs for ANY who step foot on our land, illegally. Use drones and cameras and lasers to detect ALL attempted intrusions! I've said this for YEARS!

FAIR IMMIGRATION

(8/6/21-2)

Let's discuss FAIR immigration:

1. It can NEVER be used to give either party a voting advantage!
2. It HAS to be for people our economy needs.
3. It CAN'T be used to subvert American values, bankrupt or ruin us!

As to DACA, those individuals came here illegally, but without a choice. They were innocents. However, they are more likely to vote Dem, since the illegal scheme was hatched by Dems, so an equal number of GOP-leaning immigrants would have to become citizens for them to become such.

Assimilation must be part of our immigration policy, including questions concerning English proficiency and potentiality, historic or background attachment to Socialism in their home/native nation, etc.! Immigration CANNOT be a source of bringing BAD foreign ideas here to fundamentally change America.

THE POLITICS OF IMMIGRATION

(10/22/21-2)

The immigration and border crises are mainly about getting non-white, poorer and less educated illegal aliens into America so Dems can install Socialism, to force taxpayers to fund the less rich world, by coming to America and voting to steal our wealth, and make America no longer a white majority!

NO one has any "right" to come to America—period! It's a privilege, and a decision solely for America! "Illegal aliens" are ALL people in America illegally, and alien (or foreign) to our culture! DEAL WITH IT.

Democrats want more voters, to install Socialism, so they welcome poor and less educated illegal aliens, and people from nations used to Socialism! Bidens border crisis is ALL about this

Illegal immigration is a conscious attempt to import poor people into America, so they'll be able to vote in freebies for themselves and their families back home, by becoming permanent Democrats! There, I said it! We don't lie, here! (7/10/20)

19. INNOVATION & ARCHITECTURE

1. Innovation Tidbits (Part I)
2. Problems & Technology
3. Innovation Ideals
4. Innovation & Architecture
5. Innovation 'Ted Talk'
6. Needed Military Innovations
7. Surfside Condo Collapse
8. Global Innovation
9. Innovation Tidbits (Part II)
10. Solving Problems

INNOVATION TIDBITS (PART I)

CARS

(6/25/21-2)

Yet another innovation needed for our U.S. military in harm's way: Tires on vehicles (Ex: Hum-Vs) that cannot go flat. I've heard pure rubber is too heavy, but self-sealing, or some un-perforating metal inner lining? They DESERVE t never be stranded in dangerous situations! FIX it!

CLOTHES

(5/16/21-2)

IF designers made suits that LOOKED tight on the neck, but weren't; ties that looked neck tight Knotted, but weren't, and pants that fit normal, but were roomy, I'd LOVE to wear suits! Modern technology should be able to make appearances that aren't slavishly binding and restrictive!

Suits should be made that don't pile on layers that make fatter folk sweat like a hog, just to dress formal! Modern materials should be able to look like cotton or wool, but be light-weight, with pores for breathing/air! America invents new materials all the time (Ex.: Kevlar).

CRIME

(3/14/21-2)

Watching First 48: Technology is needed to allow ZERO murderers to EVER get away with it! Drones with cameras automatically deploy to chase them and their cars, if not Tasers set up to automatically deploy anytime a gun is pulled at a convenience store, wall-mounted!

FOOD

(4/11/21-2)

I've come up with an aspirational invention: Tasty food that science removes many of the calories from, which loses none of its great taste! Can this be done?

GUNS

(3/24/21-2)

Invention: Assault rifle storage case that can withstand the elements, to be buried in the backyard, at night, with a grass-covered top layer. The reasons are obvious. The handle needs to be less so.

HOME

(5/28/21-2)

IS IT THAT HARD to invent home fire alarm batteries that give a week's warning before

repeatedly interrupting your sleep? Paid highway robbery \$15 at C-store, only to learn it was a false alarm, somehow, so I took 'em back. Lost Z's I'll never have back! SO, I write, early...

HYGIENE

(6/1/21-2)

Toilet seat covers should be automatically movement activated! NO ONE wants to see in it, if not using it, or touch it if needing to! Alexa, my TV and Roomba should also be voice-activated! I'm TIRED of our PRIMITIVE technology! Let the human control the tool the way humans like!

OUTDOORS

(3/24/21-2)

Yet another drowning on North Woods Law. Divers need sonar hand-helds, when murky water makes seeing impossible, and crocodile sensing technology, so their lives are not also endangered. New innovation CAN be simply combining existing technology!

IF a person is lost in the woods, near an abandoned 4-wheeler (North Woods Law), WHY COULDN'T a drone take satellite pictures or have infrared heat-identifying technology on it, to find live beings nearby (or night vision cameras for after sundown)? New products needed! Duh 101.

North Woods Law has a drowned boy. A product needed is automatic blowup waistband, whenever a body sinks more than six feet, unless one is deep diving, where the product senses movement, or head below tail. I can invent THOUSANDS of new products; 4500+ already, at our website!

PROBLEMS

(3/16/21-2)

Other problems technology could fix: Date rape, lying politicians, drownings, shark bites, dog bites, lightning strikes humans, muggings, polluting vehicles, tainted Flint MI water, college cheating, corrupt cops (on the take in MEX), car wrecks, flat tires, addictions, homelessness, child abuse

WEATHER

(6/21/21-2)

HUGE dehumidifiers would help, this time of year in TX, just as we have tornado warning devices atop towers in every area. The walks at 8pm and 6am were equally muggy! I moved from Houston to ESCAPE that nightmare. Imagine a world with that technology!

PROBLEMS & TECHNOLOGY

(3/17/21-2)

HORRIBLE things happen in this life. Mankind HAS the capability to prevent MOST of them, but business' need for certain margins of profit keep us from having the solutions, as the market demand is too low. IF that weren't the case, you would prevent these, first by identifying them:

People get burned, certain actions cause paralysis, people go deaf, blind, senile, have Alzheimer's, lose limbs, fall to their death off cliffs, dads abandon their family, dads are physically abusive, makes are often the gender who cheats on spouses, cars and planes crash, genocide happens, avalanches bury live people, sink holes and earthquakes swallow people up, black ice causes pile-ups, electricity grids freeze up (killing citizens), floods destroy neighborhoods, mud flows, tsunamis, monsoons, tornadoes, wars break out, gun-toters shoot others in the head.

Women get raped, torture happens, terrorists kill innocents, IED bombs explode, businesses get armed robbed, hit-and-runs happen, road rage, a chimpanzee ripped one person's face off, people get cancer, some diseases disable people (MS etc.), bullies force a kid to drink urine, a nurse killed ~12 patients by insulin overdose, mass shooters attack schools, mass murderers attack society, people get scammed, identities get stolen, other countries steal U.S. business secrets by hacking; THERE'S A LOT OF EVIL IN THIS WORLD, and I believe MOST of it can be curbed by technology!

I choose NOT to reveal the answers, because this type innovation will be part of my 2023 national campaign, but the FUNDING would have to exist, where society values having safety features that keep us all safer, and don't pay high dividends immediately, if ever. A BETTER WORLD!

Other problems technology could fix: Date rape, lying politicians, drownings, shark bites, dog bites, lightning strikes humans, muggings, polluting vehicles, tainted Flint MI water, college cheating, corrupt cops (on the take in MEX), car wrecks, flat tires, addictions, homelessness, child abuse.

I'm certain mankind can create technology to end many evils, like detectors of deadly snakes, nearby alligators, quick sand, and even Putin's poison of enemies. It's ALL about funding! Literally, the rich either enjoy a high lifestyle, or society's problems get virtually solved.

Past episodes of 1000 Ways To Die would present MY mind with MANY new technologies, but ONLY for dangers that aren't flukes or rare. So would a list of all dangers humans face, and every top 30 means by which humans die prematurely. Innovation, by "The World's Most Innovative Man!"

Update: Problems & Technology

(3/17/21-2)

I don't know if science can fix all diseases, or reverse downs syndrome, but I'd sure like for them to try! God RARELY directly intervenes to stop horrific evils in our world, and he has given us the tools to stop many of them!

Do we, or do we not, because we can't fund them, because the rich want their high lifestyles, some with little to no give back? THAT issue IS one voters CAN and likely WILL decide, as I believe America has come to a point where the majority won't tolerate certain evils, like racism, discrimination vs. women as not economic equals, hating gays, etc.

With a new generation, America's morays are changing/shifting, and the old ways are literally dying out! Caustic conservatism is a dying philosophy, and CAN'T grow a BIGger tent! Especially with immigration and gens XYZ, every man for himself, even though it only works for elites is REJECTED!

The 92 million who don't vote will likely decide between these two forces, but I, for but one, want things fixed by science and technology, and believe the rich should obey God and generously give back to the society that afforded them that wealth! I Tim. 6:17-19 We have such amazing abilities!

INNOVATION IDEALS

(3/25/21-2)

I, NAIVELY, believe paralysis and Downs Syndrome have cures we have yet to discover. don't quote me as believing they exist, but I have that hunch, and it's NOT just optimism. I'm intrigued by what scientists may learn as ways to remedy those situations, if they want to be remedied!

Could there be a solution to dwarfism, or people feeling like the opposite sex, or homosexual impulses, or murderous rage? Chemicals, etc.? Obesity pill, to end it? I'd buy it tomorrow, if the price was right, through economies of scale!

I believe there's technology we can develop to end any fatal car crashes. I naively believe there's solutions for just about everything! Maybe it's because yours truly is the world's most innovative man(?). You fall off a cliff, accidentally... a solution/product should exist to prevent death!

I think of this guy OFTEN! Yes, risk-reward, but WHY no back-up safety plan? Daredevil climber dies during skyscraper stunt <https://youtu.be/hseUkzgw4ug> Daredevil climber dies during skyscraper stunt. A well-known climber fell to his death while performing a skyscraper stunt in China. Wu Yongning, 26, died after falling from a 62-story building in the city... youtube.com

A gal fell to her death at Grand Canyon. You WOULDN'T PLAN for that risk, to own a safety product! How could technology exist to prevent death from falls, if not a product the faller wore (like avalanche safety air bags)? What technology's needed if a parachute doesn't open?

If people had tracking devices/bar codes on vs. in their person (smart phone GPS, that remained on when it was off), they COULDN'T get lost in a forest! A lady came to our door, and retrieved a lost cell phone we found in our yard, in the rain, but it was still charged. What if NOT?

Full speed head-on car crashes could be avoided if sensors detected out of their lane, and the oncoming speed! If a driver has blacked out, technology is needed to bring a car safely to a stop, with flashers on! SO MUCH technology we primitively haven't yet developed, IMO! Baby steps!

Air bags are AMAZING! Jaws of life cases of crushed dashboards don't always prevent deaths, as imbedded race car roll bars might-a non-collapsible cockpit structure! How could shock absorption technology help end concussions from high-impact car crashes? Absorb the impact bumpers and doors?

WHY COULDN'T criminals' guns be remote control or automatically jammed, like cops can turn off fleeing cars remotely? WHY does any firefighter ever have to get burned, if technology could prevent that? Walls and roofs caving in on them SHOULD be detectable beforehand, by technology! Duh.

WHY can't robots, drones or sprinkler systems target house fires and douse them automatically? We have sensors that can detect heat! We have sprinkler systems. We have drones and robots. What once seemed impossible now becomes expectations! I demand we do better, because we CAN!

WHY should ANY kid die of SYDS? Sensors could alert parents if they're ever face down in a crib! WHY must any pedestrian be run over, when cars can have sensors to deploy anti-lock brakes, if objects suddenly come into the picture! we the people have to demand better in society!

WHY do child and wife/spouse abusers get away with it? Privacy of own home, financial dependence, love of spouse, fear of retaliation if rat to cops, etc. Technology and laws and other solutions should be able to end this abuse pandemic! Bully beatdown, if nothing else!

Hit-and-runs need solving, as 100 percent Unfair! There's a plane that records everything below, above a city, and IT could rewind the tape to ID the car if VIN numbers became trackable bar codes! Let satellites do that same function, as they're UP, all the time! Record, zoom in and catch them!

You see elderly hunchbacks? I believe that's solvable! Every AM my back aches, and I WANT to hunch over. Instead, pain pills, a roller/stretching and popping my back prevents that hardening! Used the carpeted stairs, yesterday, to pop my back opposite hunching direction! Couch, too.

A Heimlich product is needed, for self-fixing chokers (egg just got dislodged in my throat). I use life experiences to innovate! A belt across your chest, you yank hard, or something better. Imagine, think, create, dream, fix it!

When my sons move out (one day), I'll use my carpeted stairs, or my sturdy couch arm, to pop my back back into place, rather than the pain making you want to hunch forward. Use our own weight to force it backwards, and stretch! hunch backs could be fixed, over time, if not calcified!

Leading Causes of Death and Injury –PDFs|Injury Center|CDC
<https://cdc.gov/injury/wisqars/LeadingCauses.html...>

Ring doorbell cameras are AWESOME, but sensors that detected anyone on your front lawn/property would give homeowners 3+ seconds more, to prepare if ever home during a home invasion! Innovation doesn't have to be new, but have new uses and combinations. Can guns be made automatic assault weapons, by home customizations?

People falling off roofs is preventable, with technology! A fence, either attached to the roof, or from below, or ropes around waists, secured by trees on the other side. Humans allow so many deaths and injuries that products could alleviate. That's STUPID, to me! Be angry at their parents' irresponsibility! Elon is NOT their daddy!

If people fall down stairs, have a bar that prevents that, which ascends as they ascend. If people slip down stairs, give them or the person's shoes more grip. If people fall off ladders, is a seat belt that rises as they rise possible? WHY COULDN'T cars have black ice detectors?

What other and cheaper ways could they get upstairs safely (no fall back product)?

We have the technology to instantly deploy body air bags for the elderly prone to fall and break hips, with sensors to set it off if their body leans any direction beyond a pre-set angle/degree, especially if ever unattended! More mobility and freedom, yet with health and safety, too.

The 'I've fallen and I can't get up' emergency button doesn't prevent them breaking a bone (as my last post would). They even have home elevator chairs that attach to the stair railing (~\$2K).

Flood remediation product: Heavy, durable, easily set-up temporary barrier to funnel water around your home, stored in the garage attic, till needed, in flood prone areas. Has to be heavy enough to withstand the water washing through, yet carryable. Maybe sand or water filled, ASAP?

ANY house without a smoke or carbon dioxide sensor should be below code, and forced to have one! Same with gas leak detectors. The elderly have to be safe from all dangers, in their "castle" (a man's home).

Smart technology should NEVER allow a senior to miss or mess up their medicines, or the correct number of them, or right day or days! Smart pill boxes! Self-bathing product needed, which scrubs them, saving home health nurse costs! Auto scrubbers, voice activated.

Snorers and sleep apnea sufferers should have a mini alarm that awakens them when it starts, or jiggles their body to roll over, vs. remain on their back. I have a wife to perform this function. Same for people who sleep with their arms raised over their heads, harming rotator cuffs.

Loneliness is a problem with some elderly. They COULD have group chat livestreams, to ensure someone is checking on them, besides just fam. Many "blue hairs" want to stay in their homes as long as possible. Technology can help them do so!

I've met many seniors who love to talk. Middle agers are busy. Find people with time on their hands to hear their stories, like other lonely people, perhaps sick, or bored at a job where they monitor facilities and do little. Marketplace connects these needs.

I believe almost every job can be made more interesting, if productivity never wanes, by new technology that allows watching TV on your person, hearing radio, or phone calling, never noticed by customers, and never distracting from serving them, or they get fired.

If a senior were assaulted, even Mace could be too late. Just like hit-and-runs, technology on their person should sense a violent personal space violation, and alarm or tase the suspects. Sensors would discern between a love pat and an assault. They can't always defend themselves.

Wheel chair bound people deserve technology to prevent any physical assault or armed robbery, taking advantage of their situation (chair-mounted). Segways SHOULDN'T be able to tip over, any direction. Do we have such gyroscopic technology?

Slip-and-falls occur among the greatest generation. HOW could that be impossible? traction, of floor or foot coverings, and slips in the shower or tub should be avoidable by cushioned sides, if they slip (for the elderly).

A hilarious gag product would be a lawn-submerged tool that tells kids "get off my lawn," remotely controlled with the voice of the homeowner. A robot should be able to gather up the elderly's newspaper, daily (and fix their meals).

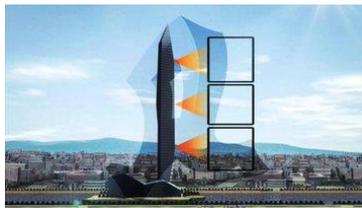
The independent, single mature adult is in danger of being a crime target, as unexpected to fight back. They should always have home alarm systems, and need 911 on speed dial, if not training in proper use of a hand gun. A booby trapped shotgun is illegal.

ALL appliances should be controllable by voice commands, vs. pushing buttons! they should be customizable for commands the operator programs in, like "shut up" meaning turn Alexa's volume down.

Surely a robot or product could be devised to lift a fallen elderly person, who has not broken any bones. With home delivery and online ordering, if they're rich enough, the elderly should be able to live independently, at home, with all our modern technologies (if they want to)!

INNOVATION & ARCHITECTURE

(5/16/21-2)



South Korea to build world's first 'invisible' skyscraper

Sign up for a free trial of News Direct's animated news graphics at

<http://newsdirect.nma.com.tw> with Reuters.aspx The South Korean government has approved a propo... youtube.com

EVERYONE knows the cradle of civilization/birthplace of mankind (Ex.: Israel) doesn't want to modernize fully, so use modern technology to have the best of both worlds! Old and new. Duh 101 #CommonSense, morons!

Invisible skyscrapers: <https://youtube.com/watch?v=EYvFgAKo5zk...>

CHINA makes islands, to expand her territory! If Israel feels land-locked, DO THE SAME THING, instead of STEALING Palestinian claimed disputed territories! Thou shalt not steal. – YHWH! Israel's rich. I swear politicians can be such fools, it's like where all low IQs gather together!

Update

(7/8/21-2)

The latest trend, in NOT the highest income areas, but still quite upper class, seems to be small lots three stories high! Maximizing square footage, and profits off the land, with very little room between homes. It takes an adjustment, but it's smart maximizing of land and profits!

Expensive and limited housing challenge solutions:



30 Inexpensive But Realistic Alternative Housing Ideas to Consider

Consider yourself a minimalist? Then you must check out these 30 alternative housing ideas that'll reinforce your belief in living large by small means. homesthetics.net

3-story homes NEED to have both sides made at angles, at least for their windows! NO ONE wants to look out to a nearby neighbors home! Aim the side windows front, back, or toward the sky! If you're 'gonna put homes so close to each other, use that side space WISER, vs. dumbly!

IF you have sound-proof walls, and smartly-placed windows, four feet between homes isn't bad, if you don't like lawn upkeep. I'd feel claustrophobic, or like I was in an apartment, especially if I could hear the neighbors' noise! Some poor homes are RIGHT near airports, with NO noise reduction!



If an inexpensive small elevator was available, I'd have no problem with neighborhoods with homes four stories high! So long as they don't block nearby neighborhoods views, it's the wisest way to use land, if people want no play areas they have to mow, like adults with no kids.

There are 3-5 VERY interesting rural like areas that are within the city life of DFW! They're tucked away and hidden, but those people live the peaceful country life, with space and quiet, just around the corner from all of life's modern amenities. Best of both worlds! HARD to find!

I guess McMansions built in very poor areas that are centrally located have great security systems, as it would seem to be a very risky move, for robberies, until critical mass is gained, and tax hikes force the poorer folk to sell out, and get their old places razed and replaced.

Our FAV area we saw in the last six weeks, where I'd like to live in the far future, I'll NEVER name, but there was only one I'd forgotten about since seminary days. Your life's lived in your home, even if all around your nice house is nasty structures, till others join your revitalization!

INNOVATION 'TED TALK'

(6/12/21-2)

Major sources of any man-made climate change contribution (NOT in priority order): 1. Pollution from vehicles, but more so factories 2. Technologies, gadgets and products we Americans continually demand owning more of 3-10:

[The Top 10 Causes of Global Warming](#)
[sciencing.com](#)

Coal and electricity production, transportation of people and goods, farming, deforestation, oil and gas drilling, fertilizers, etc. Solutions?

1. Technology to capture carbon emissions.
2. Technology to reduce or eliminate or reverse carbon emissions
3. Technology to reverse carbons impact
4. Just like we would (and have) create air conditioning, to make the humid South habitable (swamp coolers, etc.), in the 1950s. We need technology on a grand scale to cool down our planet, just as all the things we use may add to heating it up! Expand your mind as to size needed and sources.
5. Green-powered products, like solar powered smart phones, TVs/appliances, and eventually most everything we use gasoline, batteries or electricity for.

Your imagination, and belief, based on gained confidence from learning what we humans have already achieved, is why you can't even consider these solutions, or think of them yourself!

"Crazy" is the natural, fear-based term we use for new things we can't wrap our minds around—

YET!

WHAT IF men could walk on the actual moon; Galveston could be raised 15 feet, to avoid flooding; vaccines could be developed in less than one year to prevent Covid's spread; the South could be fully habitable through developed ways to cool the hot air; Hitler could be stopped and defeated.

Cancer could be reduced through radiation and chemotherapy; faces torn off by a ravaging gorilla could be retransplanted; deaf people could hear audible words through Cochlear implants; surgeries could be done by robots, or Lasers; older women could have children through IVF and fertility drugs.

Sex didn't have to result in babies, through smart and fool-proof contraception (yet to be envisioned, then developed); Polio was eradicated by a vaccine; buildings could almost touch the sky, with elevators to the top (Ex-Burg Dubai); paralysis was reverses, as with Downs Syndrome?

Aging was slowed down; depression cured (like modern drugs we have to help eliminate its effects); blind people could see (Cochlear technology for sight); carbon could NOT harm our environment, and every asset that required energy came from geothermal, solar, wind or captured wave power?

WHAT IF there were ways to get China and Russia to get their dictators ends, while not harming people or threatening the world with domination? WHAT IF terminal diseases didn't have to be terminal? Do we have ANY evidence mankind has ever done anything that was previously unthinkable?

Private vehicles become taxis, and the BIGgest store has NO store front, and all good quality used products are available to anyone from their home. WHAT? That's simply Uber, Amazon and eBay!

"Everything starts with an idea." –Earl Nightingale I have an idea that we harbor zero limits to brain-storming what we would LIKE to have our world be like, products be like, and lifestyles be like, then we let scientists and engineers have the money and liberty to explore options to possibly achieve some of those things, without boxing them in with that will never happen thinking.

Flying cars ALREADY exist. Privatized NASA already exists (Elon). Electric cars that take zero gasoline probably exist. We have wind farms. We virtually ignore the power in lava, volcanoes, and magma way down in the core of our planet! A continual and constant flow of energy from heat.

If we were able to cool down virtually uninhabitable South, before electricity and air conditioning, HOW can we arrogantly and stupidly claim ozone damage can't be fixed, or carbon emissions can't be reversed, or our environment cooled vs. heated? We may not have THOUGHT well enough!

IF you look at that list of polluters, Americans (and most first world citizens) are NOT going to forego our hard-work based lifestyles, for some phobias that weather changes may turn more severe, or summers hotter! See it as an opportunity and make the best of the circumstances!

Rising sea levels? Make new man-made lakes, for relaxing and entertainment. In the longer term, find ways to cool down the environment, with new technology. NO one wants 100 or more degree summer days, no snow skiing, flooded homes on beach fronts. Make more inlets to the mainland, and find ways to END the damage caused by carbon.

I'm no scientist, and I don't play one on TV and would never 'wanna be. But surely there are ideas yet to be thought for how we can make carbon not environmentally harmful, or develop technologies that don't emit it.

I'm NOT promising they exist, but if you consider/think of all the things that seemed far-fetched, 100 years ago, that we take for granted, you MAY gain enough confidence in our ability to develop new things that fix problems, that someone could find these cures. Air conditioning, ice and freezers make hot things cooler.

We, apparently, need our planet cooled. Start small and work outward. America already conquered the hot South, with A/C units! Think how cooling devices could condition the outside air, and how carbon could be molecularly reengineered to be safe or clean. It ALL starts with an idea!

We have micro technology, and DNA sequencing. We have split atoms. UFOs may be man-made. You have to expand your ability to think in non-traditional ways, with some call creativity, or ingenuity, or innovation. You cannot accept everything as set in stone the way it is, presently!

HOW did people in the early 1800s think of airplane flight? "Crazy." Fresh running water to every home, and sanitation sewers vs. out houses? "Crazy." Rockets with now human machines roaming Mars. "Crazy." Bionic replacement arms for amputees? "insane" or "impossible."

Cars that get 75 mpg were manufactured in the 1970s, till someone bought off the patent! I read of them in Popular Mechanics as a teen! Technology exists in Cali to make grass NOT grow higher than the level you want! That patent also got bought out, as lawncare businesses would lose!

Hoover Dam, the Pyramids, the West settled, mine shafts miles down into the earth, electricity and the ability to hear a person's voice miles away on a phone. These concepts were "crazy" to everyone, 200 years ago! WERE THEY CRAZY? No, the people and their limiting thoughts were what was loony!

Never having to go out of your home to work or buy things. Crazy! Tele-commuting and Door Dash. Claim debunked! Ability to have business meetings 100 percent virtually, where no brick and mortar headquarters was necessary. Crazy!? Microsoft Teams, Facetime and video conferencing softwares!

DON'T TELL ME the small-ish percent of man-made climate change negative effects can't be undone! YOU haven't thought, enough, IMO! If modern products emit off heat, or carbon, make them not do so, or use that heat to power cooling technologies! Burning coal creates electricity that powers refrigerators, freezers and air conditioners.

Wind and solar can do the same, and geothermal and wave power. Literally make "air" cooling tech! If cancer does harm to humans, we zap it. Zap carbon's negative effects on our ozone! It HAS already been captured! Pollution gets captured by catalytic converters.

If electric cars don't need the space engines used to take, use that space for much larger batteries, and put huge catalytic converters in gasoline powered cars, where the trunk is. People can use overhead storage compartments when they need trunk space!

The Japanese are FAMOUS for making all technology smaller, like laptops and smart phones. That's why this BIG guy hates modern stuff... too small for my hands and eyes! I'm NOT 'gonna go blind to read a smart phone I can't even command by my voice!

Make car engines smaller, for more space for new carbon capture catalytic converters! Disclaimer: I am no engineer or scientist; I'm merely giving you ideas to develop, with the expertise I don't have, or want. STORED energy is how we make cars drive off wind or geothermal.

Wind energy relies on certain areas where mountains stir up wind gusts. Solar relies on no overcast days. Geothermal is always there, if you just drill down far enough, and ocean waves always occur! We can be, I say NOT to insult us, so stupid in how we "think!"

LIST the problems, then believe there could be a solution we never thought of technology that expands our use of existing materials? recycled stuff? COULDN'T we use ALL nature offers, without having to make the scenery look so horrible when we do? Replace what we dig/drill out!

Fill in what we take out, with trash, compacted mechanically to be as solid as the gold, diamonds, metals, coal, iron and other things we extract! I saw a TV show on sink holes. That's caused by stupidity, laziness, and cheapness! Old mines and tunnels/shafts collapse, as built weakly, before. WHERE could we get much more natural resources? The ocean's floor? Mars? Moon?

List every disease, or never filled in with trash and other undesirable materials, IF they can't seep out into the nearby water or dirt! We HATE landfills. Make a ski resort in Texas that's high enough to hold snow, using garbage, and find ways to eliminate related odors! "Crazy!" I'll just ignore your uncreative ignorance!

100 years from now my crazed ideas may be common place, and you may be seen as the moron I'm alleging your limited thinking may already make you! LIST the problems! Let nothing stand in your way in believing answers MAY exist we have yet to think of!

Some may think there all curable. Go prove 'em right or wrong! IMAGINE. (Ultimate Mix, 2020)– John Lennon and The Plastic Ono Band... youtube.com

America is NOT going to END or seriously curtail electricity generation, farming, transportation, or the other BIG 10 causes listed for climate change! You have to invent ways to offset the negative effects of these services/businesses we need, rely on and will never give up/abandon!

Like the cause(s) of war and tensions, crime, polluting source, evil (like wasps that sting, or crocs that kill), and I believe there's usually technology we haven't developed that can lessen or end such negatives and dangers.

And every day sheeple are buying more and more "must-have" gadgets, once luxuries, and later necessities! Were ONLY adding to the things that add to MORE pollution, greenhouse footprint and need for natural resources! Science has to deal with that reality, and invent our way forward, SOON!

Inventors have created cow feed so they emit less methane! We need MORE forests, and faster-growing trees technologies! Causes of Climate Change [wwf.org.nz](http://www.wwf.org.nz)

Send all pollutants into space, beyond ozone layer, funneling it all through pipes. "Crazy!" We have an elevator to the sky, already, and water and gas pipelines, already. Think upward, where we already have men on the moon and Mars rovers. Refine and expand these ideas to workable solutions!

OR, send all pollutants into the magma layer far into our earth! Incinerate them! Nuclear run-off and waste has to go somewhere! Why not there, or beyond our atmosphere? What opportunities exist under the ocean for new materials, or inside mountains, aesthetically mined then filled?

We USED to simply cut down trees to make two X 4s. Now there's even cement from huge computer laser printers, and OSB studs! Think DIFFERENTLY! "Experts" say we have to have wood for home frames? If steel is more plentiful, businesses are often made of them! try hard plastic, or rock, or bamboo.

Some homes are made of straw bundles, hardened mud, leaves and build underground (where temp is constant 60 degrees). Greenies build homes and buildings with grass and trees on the roof, and bushes, to allow deforestation to be countered by MORE greenery for oxygen! THINK!!!

Homes can now be made of discarded freight containers! I will be hearing a great rock concert soon, at a venue made of those for half the venue's sides! Trash need not be disposed, but thought about for new uses, or places to discard the unusable! "YOU HAVE WHAT YOU TOLERATE!"

IF we hollowed out an entire mountain, but carefully refilled it as we extracted it, its beauty and structure need not be negatively impacted, and technology could be designed to identify what substances it housed, before any drilling began! A friend made technology to detect oil from the surface!

Dangers, like nuclear, atomic, chemical bombs, etc.). I know interesting and intelligent people! I'm bored and don't enjoy ignorant and boring ones! They're NOT leading U.S. progress, but impediments.

In the 1800s, WHO would have thought we'd have sonar, radar, baby sonograms, and MRI machines that can detect early signs of physical problems? TECHNOLOGY caused all this progress, which requires inventors and manufacturer, scientists and engineers, and people able to think, and differently! Another friend has a machine that detects every dangerous material entering Houston's port (five main WMD's detected).

LEARN whats being done differently, somewhere in our world! Expand your capacity to think outside your little toy box! See any good you find, like how EVIL Communism WANTS no sufferers, and more justice, in its theoretical ambitions. Find good, think smart! Fix problems, enjoy life.

WHY can't people live under the ocean, or in mountains, if they want? WHY can't everyone capable of working from home do so? It lessens traffic, pollution and stress! Reimagine how politics can be done! I already have, thoroughly, like an Encyclopedia, on ~every topic! THINK more than feel!

I would go for an automatic rabbit cage cleaner and feeder, Roomba dog crap picker-upper, home fly entrance detector or safe bug zapper near every door or window! WE ACCEPT SUCH A PRIMITIVE EXISTENCE! Speak-to technology is needed for EVERY product! NOT typing or buttons. Draconian!

Literally, WHY do I have to make my breakfast every morning, when a home robot should be able to scramble my three eggs! Every human action can be imitated by AI and robotics! This ISN'T the Jetsons! LEARN what robots are ALREADY doing, before your DUMB brain has your mouth state "crazy!"

So you liberals wipe your tails with four sheets of toilet paper, walk or bike to work in the Texas summer heat, ride share with total strangers, buy over-priced electric cars, wash your trash for recycling, and I'll envision BETTER ways to fix the environment, and NOT kill our economy!

Floods are too much water too soon in too small a venue. Slow the flow, expand the venue, or disperse the amount. Tornadoes are unpredictable swirls of fast wind. Slow the swirl! earthquakes are unpredictable splits. Find triggers and causes, then lessen that stress!

Fires require water or retardant. Homes need sprinkler systems that computer target every sensed flame beyond the size used on the stove or at the fireplace! NOT ceiling-based that molds every piece of furniture, or ripples flooring as a general, vs. specific fix! STOP BENG STUPID.

Hurricanes hurry with fury. Lessen the speed or severity! Droughts need water! ocean sea levels are rising. Put two and two together, dummies! Cali has fires every last summer! You need NO psychic to say that! Prepare in advance to minimize damage! Ocean water piped in; fireplugs everywhere.

IF climate change isn't making higher elevations as hot, annually, build cities higher off the ground! Let lower levels be parking, storage or garbage centers. If your beach house is threatened by erosion, have your HOA erect a pond or lake, in conjunction with other neighborhoods.

Hail could NOT damage properties, if Israel's Iron Dome technology that America developed were targeted when the weathercaster says it's likely! Zap them in mid-air! Lightning can kill, or damage assets. MORE aesthetic lightning rods, dual-functioning, like flag poles or cell towers!

Tsunamis spread much water, quickly. Divert them, when near land, so the entire ocean absorbs their otherwise massive ripples. If you need to take illegal drugs, to get more creative, maybe you just need to remain in a dolt job! Do it legally, LEARNING how to think and be creative!

Hoover dam was a BIG idea! So was raising Galveston, and developing sand into Las Vegas. IF your thinking is too small, so will be your puny solutions! Make carbon emission into a positive (or at least neutral) for the environment. Fund its research like a national security matter?

Carbon capture:

Ashes to Ashes, Dust to Dust, Could Carbon Capture Save the Climate Bust? louisianalawblog.com

Clean coal: <https://world-nuclear.org/information-library/energy-and-the-environment/clean-coal-technologies.aspx...>

Carbon capture: [Carbon Capture and Storage to Reach Net Zero | Carbon Clean](#)
carbonclean.com

We have millions of acres of unused lands in the West—NM, UT, AZ, NV. Plan forests! Desert areas could use water, from rising sea levels, as with drought-stricken areas. Move A (water) to be (drought/desert). Pipes exist! We move oil, and in cities, water, to homes and sewers EVERY DAY.

Oceans are ""filled"" with debris? NO! But where they are, sweep the ocean clean! Fine offenders, severely! Have drones with cameras ID all polluters, and punish them severely. It harms fish and people. Prevention is better than remediation! Catch the crooks.

Climate change: [Seven technology solutions that could help solve crisis.](#) news.sky.com

Unsafe drinking water near Detroit? EMBARRASSING in a modern society! YOU HAVE WHAT YOU TOLERATE! Obesity out of control, and bypass surgeries needed? Make TASTY healthy food, for once! STEM folk figure out what makes something have taste, and inject it in healthy junk I hate to eat!

Calorie-less tasty foods. ANYONE can retire a billionaire if they have the know-how to make this happen! We can extract bad things from human DNA strains. We can get plasma from human blood. Extract what's bad and tasteless from caloric foods! Study more. Think. Try things. Be creative!

Safe smart guns, that detect if their handler is a criminal seeking to kill an innocent, and shut

down, or a child picking it up without adult supervision. I swear it is only in stating ideals first that you work backwards to develop actual solutions! You have to envision the un-imaginable and "impossible!"

TRUTH/facts/reality will tell you what's NOT possible, like living forever. Until it shuts you down in the process, research and think like it's NOT undoable. We don't need resurrected corpses. We need fatal diseases ended.

We don't need anyone walking on water, or flying, but jet packs that work, efficiently, and man able to wear shoes that DO let them trudge on the surface of the sea WOULD be amazing progress! Just shy of miraculous is where you aim, like was the case in Eden, sought to be regained at Babel. LOSE if you leave out God!

Can you use forceful language without cuss words? Probably, but many choices are NOT forceful if not edgy. It's a sin to be timid and a sin to cuss. Need better cuss word replacements with strength and force, but NOT constituting cuss words. Any suggestions?

Ant bites, bee stings, scorpion and snake bites... You can NOT eradicate the effects of sin in our world, but technology CAN mitigate all evils and problems, if we use the brains God gave us, in the image of God remaining inside humanity, IMO! Sensors that detect imminent harm to us!

Quicksand detectors, or trespassers within 20 feet of our domicile openings (windows and doors), nails in streets that can pop our tires, dangerous wildlife when you're hunting, nearby crocodiles when swimming in lakes, or sharks in oceans. ALL possible to be made by mankind, IMO!

People about to snatch a purse, or mug a male, or shoot a homeless person. AI algorithms are possible to identify movements, pace and posture and facial expressions and arm movements that predict those crimes are the next act befalling a victim, maybe on their smart phones.

Spouse abusers should have ankle monitors that have sensors or even blurred cameras, so the victim's code words or predicted abusive actions the camera sees can be seen or heard by the machine, notifying authorities. There's still LONG minutes before cops can arrive! Solve that!

Cars have cameras for behind them (and all around, for Tesla's); sensors for vehicles next to them; sounds or vibrations if you veer out of your lane. Sensor technology exists to do things like see through walls to find hold-up police custody escapees. America has a product for almost every need or desire! Make them for all remaining needs!

List every problem or evil, and I guarantee you a group of 50 or less innovative types can solve them! I propose a global innovation center, I'll advocate for when I run, and I'd be happy to start it, as to ideas! I have over 6K, documented. I could do twice that!

SURELY refrigerators can add a mold detector for bread, or sour milk detector, or fruit that's spoiling/going bad. I'm embarrassed that, as an American, no one knows how to make all technology custom voice commanded! You're not trying! I beta tested the Voice Commander in the 1980s.

Public schools should have detectors of incoming guns (X-ray, metal or plastic detectors). Mass shooters should NOT be able to succeed, via TECHNOLOGY! And I am NOT falling to Rom. 1:25, worshipping man or his abilities, nor holding a Babel attitude of arrogance over man's abilities!

Let me build YOUR confidence problems can be solved, using patterns/track records as proof: You USED to have nail holes to hang wall pictures, then fill 'em with toothpaste. NOT with Command brand and 3M tape products. NAME a problem, and a product can be named, like a game show contest!

List every crime, disease, problem, imperfection in life. The Center for Global Innovation can solve it, once it's instituted (ONLY for America, first, till patents expire). Global problems may have international collaboration, more on non-product (political) solutions.

Technology is needed to reverse hacking to explode in their face/keyboards, or nonviolently fry or ruin their computers! I have LONG fought (20 years) America going 100 percent digital, without hard copy backup, as I knew complete safety from information theft would probably be impossible! DUMB.

I've given up, NOT being a mechanical type, seeking to find how flies enter our home every summer for the past 3. We're buying two bug zappers. May every single one of them die! It's entertaining hearing them hit the fan, but it scares the dog.

My point, this morning, is if you simply think, or study (if you never knew), or remember, Americans have solved almost every challenge before them! That same history/lineage needs to be applied to all remaining problems! MOST of 'em we can solve! Doesn't make us gods, but God's creatures!

NEEDED MILITARY INNOVATIONS

(6/20/21-2)

IF you watch Hitler technology documentaries, even if they're 100 percent speculative drawings, and were never built, with Von Braun and others coming to America, we have to be so much further developed, lo a half century later! They speak of anti-gravity, and physics-defying equipment.

Let's get military-minded: America has to assume that one day, we could be at war. Vietnam has to have taught us you can't go half-hearted, but you have to win. What would guarantee that, besides enough money? Air, sea, ground and sub-surface superiority, absent nukes set off!

Examples (generally):

1. Anti-nuclear missile protection
2. Complete sonar/radar viewing under the water and in the air
3. Space superiority
4. Unmanned armaments, remote-controlled, for land, including drones (so no Americans are at risk).

Specifically, America needs total protection capability, to make all incoming weaponry fail in its ends. Either an Iron Dome shield (Star Wars. –Reagan), or hacking technology to send missiles to unarmful places, or lasers to blow them up mid-air. No place under the sea should be off limits.

Space, itself, has to be mastered, where no nation can gain any edge on America. On land, anti-IED and bomb technology is needed, ways to make personnel "invisible" to enemy, by deflecting what they see. Uniforms need to be bullet-proof, and head/face gear.

We need smart guns and bullets, that can be programmed in to hit specific targets. GPS should ID exact targets, from the air. ALL windows in vehicles need to be bullet-proof, as with Hum-V tires. Planted beneath the surface bombs need to be found, by technology for America to detect enemy submarines.

Complete domination with minimal casualties to the enemy (and the least collateral damage)

would have to be the goal, though winning is more important. Night vision and through walls technology is also needed. The MORE America has all this, the less likely any war would break out against us!

Human shields, military in plain clothes, back pack bombs and suicide bombers and cars packed with explosives NEED to be detectable from a mile off, by U.S. technology! Complete U.S. military safety from enemy attacks of all conceivable weapons, places and times of day or night! It's needed!

SURFSIDE CONDO COLLAPSE

(6/25/21-2)

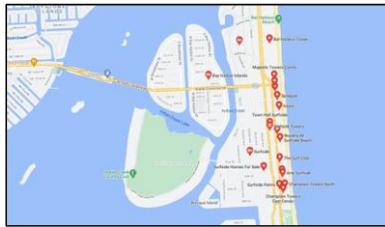
Greg Batista, a professional engineer of Davie: "Concrete spalling" [is] when salt water seeps into porous concrete, it causes the reinforced steel rods known as rebar in the support beams to rust and expand. In turn, the expansion breaks up the concrete and that weakens the beams.

"The Champlain Towers in Surfside Florida was bombed by ISIS, paid for by the U.S. government." This type of nonsense posting is how people get attention, followers and media attention, if not political voters, in our crazy society.

My GUESS is that sinking land will be a major cause of the Florida high rise collapse. Mark my words, months from now. (6/26/21-2)

Even building sand castles at Galveston, much of my childhood, if you're four feet deep, it's salt water that erodes your structure. Is there solid rock at a beachfront property on an island, deep down, upon which Surfside condos have been founded? Salt water seeps into concrete, I'm told.

As close as the Surfside condos are to salt water, on both front and back sides, erosion and underground water access to concrete, then rusting rebar HAS to be considered! There's all right on the ocean, with a bay behind! If you dig down, is it mainly water, at sea level? I'd be a bit nervous if I was living in these nearby Surfside condos! I'd demand an engineering inspection, IMMEDIATELY!



Drought: Miami is sinking, supposedly sea water levels are rising, from melting ice caps. We have pumps and pipes! Drain the unwanted excess to deserts, or drought-plighted regions, like we transfer oil from Houston (Pasadena/Deer Park) to the rest of the nation. It all takes money!

The topic of lightning and wildfires will complete #LightningSafetyWeek Colorado averages about 2,500 wildfires each year. About one quarter of all forest fires in Colorado are ignited by lightning. Additionally, many rangeland and grass fires are caused by lightning. #COWx

CA needs infrastructure to suck ocean H2O through pipes or hoses to forest fires in future. For BIG, recurring problems we must think and solve BIG! (9/16/14)

JUST like predictable CA forest fires every year. We have an entire ocean of H2O nearby. Use pumps and infrastructure to solve it. U.S. ingenuity. (10/6/16)

STILL DOES, four years later: CA needs infrastructure to suck ocean H2O through pipes or hoses to forest fires in future. For BIG, recurring problems we must think and solve BIG! (6/17/18)

Update

(6/26/21-2)

Causes of the FL condo collapse are ALREADY being investigated. NBC says it's too soon, as rescue efforts are still in motion, and that no one wants to say that they are all deceased. Be tactful, keep looking till no one could possibly endure it, but causes are already being investigated!

I do NOT believe salt water was the major cause of the condo collapse, UNLESS there's much salt water in the porous concrete underground. There's much water the rescuers are standing in, so perhaps so, in the foundation piers, at sea level. NOT above ground. Doesn't rain salt water

As much water as the FL condo rescuers are standing in, it would be NO WONDER if land erosion and 1980s reports of sinking property caused irreversible tension on the concrete and rebar, as parts settle differently from other parts. Is this problem possible in other nearby FL structures?

It's irrational to say wanting to know causes is "too soon," when people who ask and investigate those things are not always the same as the rescuers. A MSM report said experts are already investigating the debris, especially that which hangs off the side. Evidence gets altered, later.

RE: FL Condo, IMO, there's NO possibility contractors used inferior rebar diameter/strength, or pressured concrete drying! EVERY condo built at the time would have that same risk, and contractors would be risking a BIG lawsuit! one TV station said original blueprints are being checked for compliance.

America needs a technology that can suck up concrete chunks, NOT just grab them, for debris removal when PEOPLE may be beneath! The weight of rescuers ADDS to the pressure, when a machine that could quickly suck up pieces, and move them away, would cause NO extra pressure!

I can GUARANTEE you there are government engineers and experts, CURRENTLY using drones, or, more likely binoculars and telescopes (or camera zoom features), to try to examine from a block away the rebar and concrete hanging off the FL condo's side. They'll never tell the media; SHOULDN'T.

I can GUARANTEE you government officials are NOT ignoring the debris that gets piled up elsewhere, rather than examining the concrete and rebar, for rush, expansion, salt water input, cracks, chips, or other signs of tension, before the pile piles higher, NBC! Irresponsible NOT to!

NO EMS or rescuer has to have ANY involvement in the causation query, but there are experts who are NOT just standing by awaiting an announcement of rescue turned to recovery! They would NEVER be at the epicenter, or interfere, but they are there and aren't just picking their noses!

IF critical evidence of the causes of collapse got buried in a haste to build a rubble pile, to clear out the area to save anyone savable, lawsuits could ensue! NO responsible person would allow that! WATCH what happens with the removed debris, and where its placed and how it's piled!

Federal government sending scientists to investigate Miami-area building collapse

<https://thehill.com/homenews/administration/560311-federal-government-sending-scientists-to-investigate-miami-area>

It's interesting, to me, why ONE section of the condo fell. Either the connective structures were weakened, or the land beneath it was more unsettled than the other two or so sections. I believe the entire building will be torn down, for psychology, if not science. Too negative to live in!

IF you CAN'T help in the recovery effort, and you pray for all involved, there's nothing else Americans CAN do than wonder why the FL Condo collapse happened! That's NOT evil, or "insensitive." There's nothing else they could do, to be more sensitive! It also helps nearby FL residents!

I wonder if similarly-situated FL condo residents: 1. Fear their building could collapse 2. Want to know if the same contractor built their building, near the same time 3. Wonder if shifting land could negatively impact their condo (especially if very close by, proximately)

It is the responsibility of government to do everything in their power to ensure they did everything they could to find any survivors, no matter the cost or time that takes! However, in a day or two, they'll tell us that, SADLY, none others were found to have survived, IMO.

That last report said "salt air" could have caused structural integrity faults. That conclusion, if upheld by evidential investigating, has to unnerve EVERY Miami-area condo resident! Salt in the wind (not rain, or underground salt water near foundations). Terrifying possibility!

Engineer Warned of 'Major Structural Damage' at Florida Condo Complex
<https://www.nytimes.com/2021/06/26/us/miami-building-collapse-investigation.html>

When a freeway collapsed in CA, during the World Series, national standards for earthquake resistance changed! If salty air's found to have contributed anything to the FL condo collapse, concrete may need to be sealed against such corrosion! That would be a MAJOR national change!

The SAME article says key evidence of structural failure could already be being buried in rubble piles. THATS EXACTLY WHAT I SAID NEED NOT HAPPEN, if experts organize how and where cranes quickly pile the junk that could be trapping living humans! Cause inquiries HELP do it right, NBC!

We, RIGHTLY, bemoan the death of ~600K from Covid (America), 14 in AL (tropical storm), likely near 200 in FL collapse, but do we ever realize that the tragedy is NOT so much their deaths, but that they may never have received Jesus? John 3:16 Bible Hell is worse than death, by FAR!

When rescuers remove concrete chunks, only to place them on larger slabs, NO weight is removed off possible survivors. ALL weight needs to be quickly removed! ONLY where pockets could exist, is hand sorting valuable. We have X-ray like technology that can find underground oil pockets!

Americans, if not all humans, rarely address problems they don't anticipate happening often in the future. If it has to be library book sharing-like, globally, the world needs the concrete sucking machine and sonar searching for pockets technology I described today! Use for all nations?

The grippers/teeth of cranes are NOT so delicate, or flexible, to grab every piece of debris, from

an operator 30 yards away. We need smart cranes, with AI that can adjust the grip to the shape of debris, and adjust the angles of multiple teeth, to quickly grab any size or weight!

When I was in high school football, we were being weighed in. I was asked to take off my helmet, and I, stupidly, held it in my hand on the weight scale. The coach mocked that stupid weight enhancement. That's what moving debris around, vs removal, does to any people below! Lift and remove!

The world NEEDS mini cranes with maxi capability, so MANY mini cranes can work at once, at a collapse scene, and NOT be reliant upon mainly one BIG machine! A rolling U-shaped tool atop the scene, with grips/teeth, that pull debris up, then carries it way like assembly line and fast!

LOOK at this video, to see machinery EXISTS to NOT interfere with a collapse site, but could stand above it, to pull debris upward, then outward to get the weight off and out, quicker. This is used for transportation, but adjust the use! <https://youtube.com/watch?v=9vVIBe94dCs...>
America number one. Elevated Bus That Drives Above Traffic Jams

It's known as the Transit Elevated Bus (TEB) and it could very well be the future of public transport. It's only a concept for the moment but a working mini ... youtube.com

EVERY highway concrete barrier could be used for piers, to create 3-story high second level, that goes over every crossover street, from downtown Dallas to McKinney/I-75. Prefab could make traffic inconvenience MINIMAL! Temp tubes for lane passage could protect from anything falling.

Gold Rush TV show has sucking pipes to gather gold. WHY COULDN'T much larger tubes be sucking out concrete debris in FL condo collapse? BECAUSE WE HAVEN'T DESIGNED IT YET! Get designing, people! Your future depends on and is determined by it! Plan around problems.

WHY don't we ALREADY have clothes line-like assembly lines, atop collapsed structures, that rotate like a cleaners circular clothes holder, to suck up debris, then stop suction long enough to drop it, or lay it on the ground, using teeth/grips? NOT DESIGNED YET! Make your future!

Gold Rush TV show, again, has rubber 'floors' on rollers. WHY WOULDN'T one strong enough to carry concrete debris exist, to haul off that which might have caused some survivors not to? Quick set-up, at major catastrophes. YOU HAVE TO DESIGN and PLAN, vs. only knee jerk responses! Think.

Everyone in FL is doing their best, IMO. It's the DESIGN of equipment that has failed us doing a better job! There's no U.S. market for new catastrophe equipment! But, globally, there could be, if quickly flyable to situations, including people falling into abandoned wells. DESIGN YOUR FUTURE.

For people fallen into wells, a rolling tool that puts no pressure on the crevice, from a wide stance of four wheels, could use camera and drones to go down and secure a vest, or rope around a victim, if unable to grab hold of a life preserving loop, under crotch and arm pits, remote controlled.

"There's no market for that" only means you haven't yet thought globally, or what the world could, unitedly, create and use, to solve problems that don't happen often enough to justify one nations investment. The U.N. could own this equipment. DESIGN IT for every natural disaster! I can!

Let's get SPECIFIC, but not scientific or technical (I can't, and leave that to experts). Floods: The water has to be split into multiple directions, slowed down, funneled into a deep hole, sucked up, or windblown to dissipate, QUICKLY, when dams break or rains flood. Technology NEEDED!

Let's get SPECIFIC, but not scientific or technical (I can't, and leave that to experts). Tornadoes: The spin has to be neutralized, or un-spun the other direction, till it stops. Blenders have wisps, and we need much larger ones, either chemically, mechanically, or otherwise, from above.

I don't reinvent wheels. I've already addressed such matters several times. Time to start my day, as we have our GREAT Christian couple coming for lunch, who gave encouraging messages and gifts to all our neighbors, when the pandemic first hit. 'Wanna entertain heroes!

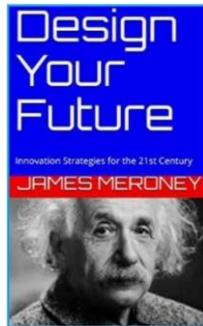
I'm 'gonna MAKE YOU more innovative, by teaching and causing your confidence to rise! THINK of all the products Americans have made to fix problems! Hers a sampling: Toots/Beano, Dandruff/Head and Shoulders, Heart burn/Tums, Cuts/Band-Aids, Head aches/Aspirin, Back Ache/Icy Hot.

LOOK at whats being sold, and ask yourself, what problem(s) did that invention fix? THINK how the inventor moved from problem to solution. That process is what America has to dominate the world with, for economic advancing.

WATCH all of these, and if YOU can't derive any new idea for a product, you MAY be dead:
[https://sharktanktales.com/shark-tank-episodes/...](https://sharktanktales.com/shark-tank-episodes/) #SharkTankComesToIndia @MCuban Go Mavs!

It's what you don't know that hurts U! Learn, especially Christians. Browse through <http://Amazon.com> or <http://Walmart.com>

Part of innovation is knowing what already exists! The Thomas Register lists most every patented product, and this website gives 12,000 professions I could study to improve the environment for both worker and boss: <https://careerplanner.com/ListOfCareers.cfm...>



READ this book, and if YOU don't become more innovative, you weren't paying attention! So says The World's Most Innovative Man!

I want bullet-proof see-through visors for all U.S. military in combat! Heart and lung protection (Kevlar), also, but light weight! These heroes volunteer to risk death, but should never face death if technology and wise strategy can keep them from that fate! Irresponsible NOT to do so

I've studied that car and bike tires can't be 100 percent rubber, with no air, as they'd be a hard/bumpy ride, and weigh too much. We NEED some material that's lighter, and absorbs stuff on the road that tires roll over, or have superior shock systems, as flats should NOT happen, IMO!

WHY don't Americans have technology for wreck avoidance? There are split seconds where physics laws and movement patterns, in conjunction with sensors, could predict an imminent crash, and safely

deflect that danger, through AI. We ACCEPT such PRIMITIVE 'hi tech!' Demand better, America consumers!

A HUGE rake-like diverter, set down from above (by HUGE drones, or helicopters), or combined with HUGE fans, could divert floods in multiple directions, to lessen damage. Channeling the water is the need, as the earth can't absorb it fast enough, and there's too much in one direction!

The eye of the hurricane can be penetrated by aircraft. Now, they need to be equipped with tech, chemicals, mini bombs, or whatever means humans can devise, to reverse the spin, and slow down the intensity, from above, or by submarines. Science can devise a solution, IMO.

GLOBAL INNOVATION

(6/27/21-2)

COULD IT BE that EVERY problem can be fixed, if mankind has the right knowledge? COULD the curse, apart from starting sickness, death and wildness in nature, also have been ignorance, and Adam and Eve have had greater knowledge than we currently have, pre-Fall? They lacked nothing!

Analysis is how I discovered my recent back aches are from spending DAYS in a new-to-us car, whose seats are different from before! Firm, lumbar padded pillow is now in order! You have to KNOW, to fix problems! It WASN'T my bed mattress or couch laying. The problem was NEW, as with car!

Two summers ago, our Miami/Destin trip almost got cut short from house sitter cries of massive flies. A Facebook post solved it, this week, after 80+ killed by our two new bug zappers: Irish Spring soap spread around your doors. KNOWLEDGE solves problems! NO flies reported, today!

Watching para-Olympic trials on NBC, earlier, it's both inspiring, but also made me so sad that our fallen world brings such challenges to people! Would that all physical challenges could be cured, in this life, and not just later on in prophecy! Some people really rise through fire!

INNOVATION TIDBITS (PART II)

(12/31/21-2)

Pothole detectors on cars (no brainer) needed. I am ending this, as I can reimagine an entire world of products, based on the perfection standard of Heaven, but I won't. 'Gotta save some for the campaign.

Taking out the trash, doing the cleaning and cooking, dish and clothes washing. Robots should be doing all these things, and more. They don't have to look like humans, or be intimidatingly large. The more you learn about whats been done, the better you can imagine what needs to be!

COULDN'T a robot deep clean couches, do dusting, and scrub toilets? Same with poop picker upping, on dog walks. Robotics NEED to advance to Jetsons level, after such a long, disappointing delay!

Suicide net needed for people on edges/ledges, that captures and pulls them back, disguised so they don't know what will happen. TVs should be programmable to silence during commercials! ANY vehicle whose breaks are gone or going out need warning signals, like CO 18-wheeler charged!

My temptation is to write, and not edit, for which the Lord severely disciplined me. It's more fun, and how I stay connected. Cutting back will occur, at least till I'm caught up. Busy business starts back soon! Empty nest night, tonight!

IMO, if given three years, full-time, I could concoct 10K new products. I'm MORE interested in fixing problems in society; not consumer products! Give me 4-8 years, I'll leave a successor an EASY job, with many major problems fixed, in a balanced way!

"Barn door's open" should never occur. Sensor tells fools the zippers down. I am through, for now. My campaign will make these skills avail to whichever party I run for. Easily 1000 new products, to benefit individuals and businesses! NO OTHER politician can do the same, IMO!

Football concussions, head-on collisions, skidding on ice, rear enders, driving wrong way down highway, hit and run getaways, snatch and grab retail robberies. Find technology solutions! WHY can't the sun power light at night, and the moon make light avail everywhere, by tech, or reflectors?

Calorie-free tasty foods! Find out what molecules make something taste well, and extract it from caloric material. Micro level manufacturing of de-calorated foods. Can we do this one day? Make pizza and burgers as dangerous as broccoli! STEM solutions, and medical science!

South Texas ranchers NEED robots to shy away and capture or identify trespassing illegals! HOW HARD would that technology be? NOT hard! Can medical industry make the 20 minute gap between eating and feeling it instant, so you feel full when you eat. NOT later? Surgeries needed, or DNA altering?

NO ONE should drown. Technology needed to detect anyone under water for too long, to alert lifeguards. Home pools need the same, for wayward toddlers. NO MORE drownings, via technology. I can envision three ways to achieve this! Same with diving into shallow waters: paralysis; depth detectors!

We have water pic, and electric toothbrushes. WHY can't we have automatic flossers? I literally can envision 1000 new products, EASILY. Innovation is a skill I've been gifted with, that others can't keep up with. Not a spiritual gift, but like it! I've proved it at our website chapters!

How do you capture energy, for later use? Green power in batteries needs this ability! Can't just use wind when it blows! Date rape drug detectors are needed! HOW can we allow such chemicals to go undetected? Completely unfair to women, and empowers evil pervert rapists! FIX IT!

Instant tank fill-ups for electric vehicles have to be developed! Maybe you just snap in a new charged battery? It's EMBARRASSING some people on vacays spend four hours refilling! ONLY if at night, but day needs exist, on long voyages! Instant fill-up, like gasoline! They're working on it!

Droughts ought never occur in America! Were surrounded by water on the west, east and south! Infrastructure needed! Can't planes go supersonic speed, without sonic booms? develop planes that don't cause those, like stealth avoids radar. Try materials and shapes to prevent sonic booms!?

Colorado having wildfires. They're NOT near an ocean, but a nationwide water system that accessed ocean water could allow many more strategically-placed fire hydrants, to prevent them being a problem anywhere in America! Every structure NEEDS surrounding exterior water sprinklers!

Colorado WHINED about not enough snow; now they complain God gave them too much. Technology should be able to control the overage, and cloud seeding make more flow when lacking. Not just man-made snow (water shot into freezing air). Ski resorts need no lack or excess! Ala, II Cor. 8:15

Every hacker should face anti-hacking technology that destroys their user computer, instantly! If they seek firewall breach, aggressive initiative owes to the innocent's computer, and code should destroy the hacker's hard drive, instantly; and send hackers IP address/ID to the cops! Tech!

Pregnancy tests should never fail! Nor condoms or other birth control. Snow skis and snowboards should NOT yield broken legs. Body-worn motion detectors should deploy air bags, when ones fulcrum exceeds a safe degree, indicating tipping over, toward injury! Sirens if aimed at trees

People have WAY too many ways to be contacted! one tool should coordinate every DM, voicemail, phone call, text, Snap Chat convo, fax, email, and every social media messages, so alerts from any of them arrives on one's phone! Maybe that exists? I'm NOT a smart phone aficionado!

Did you know home intercoms would still be helpful, when smart phones aren't nearby (or used), as with garbage compactors? WHY were these ever abandoned? We have evolved beyond trash filling up space? Time passing, alone, isn't progress! We need IMPROVEMENT!

Bed mattresses need to automatically change form to your body shape when you lay on back, side or stomach! Computers should adjust firmnesses to needed areas, anytime you change positions. My couch needs the same, where I write! Butt and back ache. FIX IT!

Public transportation must be able to detect hidden weapons! Either scanners, or other types of detectors. Public schools need the same. Perhaps more targeted than a scanner, but a tool that senses plastic or metal, or sees gun shapes, by remote X-ray.

Watching 90 Day Fiancé TV show: There NEEDS to be birth control you can turn on and off, at will, that's fool proof. There must be a machine you speak fluently to, that translates it into the ears of a foreign-tongued listener! My pastor friend speaks in English, and audience hears in Spanish

Watching 90 Day Fiancé TV show, and there's a bald insecure guy. Can we find a permanent solution, and prevention pill or medicine? Dermatologists reinject your head skin cells, for new growth, but it lasts 10 years max. Maybe \$2-3K. Prevent balding, scientists! Generic Propecia early on helps.

Six Flags wore my aching foot out. WHY can't there be automated shoes, like roller skates, but fully safe and unable to fall by wearing, so I WOULD'N'T have needed a wheelchair (which I didn't use)? Normal shows, with wide wheeled platforms, powered and controlled by hand?

I have one product I can envision: A pill that expands with saliva, or otherwise targets the area of brain, stomach, or both, that feels hunger! Can't science determine how to curb cravings, medically? What causes those urges, and find a solution that's NOT food; even surgery.

SOLVING PROBLEMS

(6/9/21-2)

WHAT are our world's top problems needing fixing? I've my own NON-liberal list:

Wars, human trafficking, slavery, child labor, work camps (North Korea/Russia), criminals, hackers, pollution, poverty, killing gays, cutting off robbers hands, treating women as second class, illegal immigration, Violent gangs, drug lords, the mafia, selfish rich people, selfish politicians, ignorance, U.S.

blacks often being poor, rogue nations, dictators, oppressors of peoples (lack of freedoms and human rights), diseases, solvable natural disasters, tax cheats, pimps and sex perverts. That's MY list.

Update

(12/31/21-2)

My responses to *these* 10 mankind challenges. Not exactly product worthy, but still valuable...
globaltopia.org TOP 10 CHALLENGES. Check out <http://globaltopia.org>! Globaltopia: Solutions for Living. List of the Top Ten Challenges Facing Humanity.

I'm in a creative mood. I will research a list of problems people encounter, and fix them all with newly envisioned products, IF such a list or lists exist(s)?...

1. Misinformation. UNbiased, proven facts, honest sources to debunk lies, bias indicators, etc. I'm all too happy to have an online podcast debunking any lies, and showing people the bias in claims. Better analysis skills taught in schools! Use lie detectors, too! I'll always submit!
2. Energy. Easy in theory. Costly and time-consuming in practice: Harness every ocean wave, all wind, solar and tap geothermal power from inside the earth's core (magma, steam, heat, eruptions). It's all free and endless. Make it storable for vehicle batteries! New technology needed to have this
3. Environment. Technology to clean up carbon emissions, capture and re-use them, or funnel them outside our atmosphere (sewer system to the sky), or to the earth's magma insides. Don't burn off refinery gas, but USE it. No spill drilling. Renewable energy vehicles easily refillable!
4. Food and water. WE HAVE OCEANS! NEVER a water shortage! Just de-salinate (much technology needed for that). Food can't be short, if better veggie-based products, efficient farming methods, multi-tiered gardens, more livestock, use all unused farmland anywhere found, eat what you buy.
5. Poverty. Everyone needs a job, if not a survivalist. Every nation employ your own. First world assist third world to economic sustainability. Any government handouts repaid by civic service, even if only tokenly. Education system train for jobs of the future. Robots may unemploy us all!?
6. Decreased human conflicts. EASY! DO what the Bible teaches! Deterrence, self-defense, peace talks, find mutual interests, look eye to eye, trust but verify (accept no lies), care about your enemies valid needs, no hate or slander, find common ground. Read my books on solutions!
7. Human suffering. Immunize everyone from preventable fatal diseases. Sanitation systems for all, even if just an outhouse. Medical care avail to all. STEM advances to defeat illnesses and diseases. Charities for poor's costly surgeries (world's rich give back), minimize wars, etc.
8. Education. IF any society has electricity, or battery-powered generators, all education can be taught, for free, off the internet, or prerecorded lesson videos, or loud speakers. No books required. Language barriers can use technology to translate the information to audiences native tongue
9. Human rights. Cops enforce more, and international force to impose human rights, and end genocides, and tribunals for violations (national sovereignty respected, meaning voluntarily). Violators who don't join need uprisings and the people to take over their governments! NO dictators!
10. Population. Technology advances to advance our lives are NOT helping this prob! Poor people SHOULDN'T have any or more than one kid. If they do, no government help! Birth control and safe sex education in school. Governments must never reward people unable to finance their family!

NOT the problems I had in mind; more into consumer products! I must find a list of every product mankind has created, then find their imperfections! I used to have 12 binders full of all registered products. It was too space-taking (two+ feet wide). I could invent 1000 new products.

20. LIBERALS

1. Liberals & Business
2. Politics 101
- *3. Liberal Extremes
4. Liberal Values & Morals
5. Liberals Hate America?
6. Democrat Power Depends on Dependency

LIBERALS & BUSINESS

(3/12/21-2)

Do you know ANYONE who works for \$7.25/hour/minimum wage? I want to meet them, and ask them about their work history and education, because something is dreadfully WRONG!!!

Market rate does NOT mean every employer pays the same rate for the same job, as it's an AVERAGE! I got a STEAL on our 'new' car, but most people will pay much more, because I bought below average. Average is market rate. Bell curve is reality for pricing, many times! Buy smart!

Employers are smart/wise to know market rate, in what to pay employees. They are ONLY illegal when they collude to set prices (which would be to agree to lower rates, falsely manipulating market rate).

Liberals act like business executives choose a pay rate solely by how low they want to pay—NOT what other employers are paying, to hog all the profits and keep people poor. That's NOT how a market works! You can pay LOWER than others, and never fill the job, or higher, and interview everyone.

POLITICS 101

(3/22/21-2)

For newbies, politics is NOT hard to understand! You watch the DEEDS more than the words, and the two parties values are easily identified, and differentiated! This is NOT opinion, speculation or debatable.

LOOK at the XL pipeline. Oil is GOOD for our economy, but bad for our environment. Its owners offered Mr. Biden SO MANY concessions, to make it environment friendly, but he rejected this boon to our economy, because liberals hate fossil fuels and insist on only green energy. Conservatives would not have offered any concessions; just built that pipeline! Extremes!

War. Liberals want NONE. Conservatives don't mind them, and often profit off them.

Abortion. Liberals have NO problem with it, at all. Some Dems see its moral problem, yet want zero restrictions on its legality. Conservatives are for total bans. In-between is the centrist party!

Taxes. Liberal Pocahontas is calling for a wealth tax. They have issues, and NO problem spending tax money, and raising taxes (say crazy Bernie). JUST LOOK at Biden's Covid relief package! IT tells you liberal priorities!

Race. Liberals are ALL IN on African-Americans. It's the main racial group they address and talk about. Conservatives coddle white supremacists, like justifying the Capital rioters. Black vs. white.

That conservatives favor the rich and business owners is UNdebatable! They wanted tax rebates mainly for the rich, in 2016. Liberals begrudge the rich being rich.

Liberals speak of poverty and hunger ALL THE TIME. And the working class is claimed by both sides, but only the liberals have passed policies that benefit them, other than having a job, which conservatives tout. Things like breaks, overtime and a safe workplace.

Biden spoke of "FREE" healthcare, daycare, mortgage down payment, student debt relief and college. Liberals are for freebies/handouts, paid for ONLY by taxpayers, and given mainly to non-taxpayers (or more, but NOT funded by them all). Conservatives will tell you they oppose all wealth redistribution!

LIBERAL EXTREMES

(3/25/21-2)

A true liberal would have NO problem if there were NO rich people in America, freebies off taxpayers were abundant, problems got fixed by bankrupting America and exploding our debt, our population tripled by illegal immigration, and the GOP died. EVIL attitudes! SIN!!! (3/24/21-2)

Let's address the RIDICULOUS and/or EVIL presuppositions/assumptions of liberalism:

1. The government has a right to as much of your money as it wants. The Constitution specifically limits government; it doesn't give her free reign! God says only give her what's due/owed her. Mk. 12:17
2. The rich are evil, need punishing, own too much, or owes paying most of our nation's bills. It is not evil to be rich, if that's in God's will for an individual. Yes, some rich are evil, and got rich through evil, but NOT all. What one owns is THEIR property.

It may be more than YOU think they should own, but should laws force them to work for free, retire, or not use their God-given ability to make money MORE than your skills? God DOES say they're to give back generously, and ones who don't are sinful hoarders.

* But that excess is NOT the property of clamoring poor and JUSTICE (no justice, no peace) says EVERYONE owes their fair share of our nation's bills. WHY mainly the rich? Just because they can? You can mop floors better than me, or cook meals... does that make it fair you do all that and I sit back and watch?

3. Freebies are morally good. NOT morally but ECONOMICALLY, ONLY for the recipients!
4. BIG oil is evil. You're ALIVE because of fossil fuels! Your life WOULDND'T exist on horseback! It has negative (NOT evil) side effects of pollution, and technology and laws need to clean that up, but green energy is NOT always stable, nor should it replace brown energy!
5. The poor "deserve" handouts. Apart from physically and mentally disabled folks, your inability to spend what you earn, or earn less than you need is NOT a skill our society should celebrate!
6. All sexual deviance is on par with marital sex. With that belief there is zero morality involved in any sex acts, as they're just biological, physical exercise. Bestiality, polygamy, man-child relations, adultery, fornication, sexual confusion—ALL these are equally morally valid, if there's no compass!
7. Over-taxation is good; it's THEFT! Isa. 5:20

The money is personal property of taxpayers who EARNED it. ANY confiscation beyond what Uncle Sam NEEDS (vs wants) is sinful stealing! And the Founding Fathers listed what the feds are to spend for, and they ALL are things we ALL benefit from, but are unfeasible to individually expense.

ALL for, and business can't profit enough off of, or things that are needed to be consistently administered centrally! There are OTHERS, but if a human is logical, legal and moral, they will NEVER fully embrace political liberalism!

Whites are bad; America has much government excess funds to spend; business is bad; management is unfair. Men are evil; being straight is equal with deviance. Guns kill, on their own. The poor are life's heroes. THIS IS THE DEMOCRAT PARTY OF TODAY! (3/26/21-2)

LIBERAL VALUES & MORALS

(4/5/21-2)

Liberals think they hold the moral high ground! We'll be "nice," and make difficult expenses free, overpay workers, harm business, the rich and BIG oil, so pollution goes away. They have simpleton definitions of morals, and NO IDEA how America's bills get paid. Just vote to spend!

Liberals have some moral issues they're for. Their main problem is how they opt to fund them, by higher taxes! The alternatives to that unjust solution (stealing from taxpayers) are as follows:

1. Fair share taxes (not unjust loopholes).
2. A growing economy. (6/23/20)

Update

(7/1/21-2)

Liberals say eat the rich. Liberals want the rich's riches! Liberals believe taxpayers don't pay enough taxes, already! Liberals are happy many American pay nothing in taxes. That injustice pleases them. They don't truly believe, 'no justice, no peace!' They LOVE freebies others pay for! EVIL!!! (10/13/21-2)

Liberal 'moral' values:

1. Guns kill; not gun users
2. Pollution is bad, and a luxury
3. Abortion may harm a baby, but I have a right to have sex
4. There should be no poor in America; give them freebies till they're middle class
5. Fiscal responsibility is an unnecessary MYTH
6. America needs to be punished for actions centuries ago (slavery, Mex-America War)
7. Free speech means only liberal propaganda; otherwise, censorship is good
8. White people are evil (unless they're Dems who donate a lot)
9. Government has unending funds it earns
10. War is always wrong; roll over and allow evil to win, if war's the only way to stop it
11. Borders should be open, and America should accept every refugee and everyone wanting to come here; they're just wanting to make America better (Socialist)
12. Business is evil, and cares nothing about workers
13. The media exists to more subtly enforce the liberal agenda than Dem politicians
14. Government should never kill anyone for any reason, as punishment for any crimes
15. Criminals should be free, and able to vote
16. Police are mainly evil, and enforcers of white supremacy; DEFUND!
17. Money spent on national defense would better be spent giving free money to poor people, so they're not poor anymore
18. Every problem in life should be fixed, and funded by government, if business can't profit off it enough

19. Any who disagree with this agenda are evil and inhumane.

LIBERALS HATE AMERICA?

(6/25/21-2)

IF you hated America, and were an American, what would you do?

1. Try to bankrupt her
2. Split her politically
3. Tout her history failings
4. Oppose Exceptionalism
5. Violently riot/protest
6. Appease her enemies
7. Disseminate her trade secrets
8. Invade her with poor and dumber immigrants

IF you hated America, and were NOT an American, what would you do, as a nation?

1. Try to bankrupt her 2.
- Try to divide her
3. Try to get others to hate her
 4. Oppose her at the U.N., and elsewhere
 5. Provoke her
 6. Ally against her
 7. Hack her often
 8. Invade her with immigrants and spies

DEMOCRAT POWER DEPENDS ON DEPENDENCY

(12/20/21-2)

MOST of this is Socialism!



GET THIS STRAIGHT, and stop all the belly aching: NO Republican wants to fund someone else's life, especially by force, and that is NOT evil, but rational and normal! END OF SUBJECT. Pay your own way!

If you haven't figured this out, yet, you're dumb as a duck, but that doesn't mean you don't have a right and responsibility to know it, so I'll teach you... Democrats don't want people financially self-sustaining! their power is based on people depending on them for life's needs!

1. Dems WANT GOP's financially drained by taxes, to pay for others' lives. They WANT to weaken GOP coffers thereby!
2. Dems WANT illegals, as immigrants who come legally are more inclined to vote GOP, and not want government handouts.

3. Dems want a U.S. majority to WANT and vote for handouts
4. Dems want BIG government to do many things, because most of them don't pay their fair share in funding those projects!
5. Dems WANT Californians and New Yorkers priced out of their state, to Texas, to blue up my state!
6. Dems want criminals released, to vote for Dems.
7. Dems rely on incrementalism. Over the decades, they got Medicaid, Welfare, Obamacare, and now Biden has opened the floodgates of expectations: "FREE" daycare, college, home down payment, family leave, student loan forgiveness. They rely on the long run, adding things every term!

I've done this before. I HATE doing things twice. BUT, it's NEEDED: HOW THE U.S. POOR CAN LIVE OFF WHAT THEY MAKE:

1. Earn more (better skills, effort or more hours)
2. Spend less
3. Buy wiser
4. Have no kids, till you can afford them

I have an entire LENGTHY chapter on specifics on how the poor can buy almost anything for less, or for better value(s). I will NOT re-write what's already been written! Other people don't owe you ANYTHING, but from mercy we should educate and motivate you to self-sufficiency!

Insurance is for the BIG costs of life you can't afford on your budget. Crowd funding now exists, as well. You can even move to a blue state, where handouts are more welcomed. National policies seeking to force everyone to an extremist agenda are EVIL, for BOTH parties' extremists.

MORE competition is the answer to lowering prices for anything costly! Healthcare is costly. If daycare is, start more daycares! Homes? Build more of them! Supply and demand! NOT government subsidies and freebies/handouts! Put your hand to the plow, not open for charity! Work for it!

21. LIFE LESSONS

MOTIVATIONAL METHODS (I)

(Originally posted 11/2/19)

The GREATEST motivation manual in the Bible is the book of Philemon. LOOK at all the methods Paul uses in this single chaptered letter:

Sympathy (prisoner of Christ, v. 1); love (beloved brother, v. 1); compatriot/partnership (fellow worker, v. 1); thanks for them (v. 4); prayer for them (v. 4); complements of their moral/spiritual achievements (v. 5); prayer for their benefit (effective fellowship by discussing our inheritance, v. 6); praise for them (joy and comfort in their love, v. 7); encouragement by one's influence on others testified to (v. 7); authority to command recognized, but humbly withheld (v. 8); appeal based on love, vs. demand (v. 9); appeal based on your character (I am such a person as Paul, v. 9); pity (aged, v. 9); sympathy (prisoner, twice addressed, v. 9); appeal selflessly for another, with authority of having evangelized (v. 10); showing them benefit they received by you and your associates (useful, v. 11); appeal based on one being your emotional and moral equal (v. 12); showing your humility to not fully exercise your rights (v. 13); seeking consent, vs. compulsion—respect for their will/decision (v. 14); implying they will choose right by free will (v. 14); positive spiritual speculation on God's hand in the situation (v. 15); showing multiple benefits to them for doing your request (v. 16); appealing to your partner relationship (v. 17); agreeing to right wrongs, so they're made whole (v. 18); appeal based on your word and reputation as an honest person of character (v. 19); backhanded threat or debt/obligation reminder that you've done more for them than vice versa (v. 19); reminder that their spiritual life is due to the requester (v. 19); request for an unselfish benefit by the appeal being accepted (v. 20); request for them to encourage you, spiritually, by an accepted appeal (v. 20); expressed confidence/expectation of their obedience (v. 21); expressed belief they'll go the extra mile, and do more than requested—trust (v. 21).

If that laundry list of motivational methods doesn't secure a positive decision to the request made, the recipient is hardened-hearted, as there are so many positive, and even negative features being used in Paul's appeal, Philemon has no choice (to speak of) but to do as Paul asks, not even having to demand it, using his authority as an apostle! That's clever tact!

22. MORALS

1. **Morals & the Bible**
2. **On Goodness (I)**
3. **Sin Excuses**
4. **Morals Manual**
5. **Rules & Morals**
6. **Natural Law**

MORALS & THE BIBLE

(3/21/21-2)

Forgiveness. Do you always forgive? Do you require the offender repenting before you do? How many times do you forgive? Is forgiveness weakness, or doormat-ism? How can you forgive BIG hurts? Does forgiveness mean forgetting? Do you have to express forgiveness to your offender?

Patience. Is being anxious a sin? Is everyone running at the same pace, morally, or might type A's have a faster standard? Is laziness the same as being patient? Is patience a virtue, when the early bird catches the worm? Is patience doing nothing? Can you be patient with a short-term (vs medium or long-term) perspective?

Peace. Is peacefulness an emotion? Is patience a virtue? Are men expected to be at peace with everyone? Are peace-makers to be praised, or are they weak? Is marijuana use peace the same as moral peace? Turn the other cheek. Are nations expected to do this, or only individuals?

How many times do you turn a cheek, until you become a doormat? Doesn't the Bible also teach self-defense? Isn't there value in teaching people a lesson, or giving them a taste of their own medicine? Love your neighbor. Even the evil ones?

How would you show that, especially in hoods where everyone stays indoors? Must you turn it evangelistic? Why and how can we love the unlovely?

Revenge. Is there never a place for it? Is it the same as retaliation, or opposite to justice? Who is to start the reconciliation process? Is karma a thing? Isn't revenge OK if no one sees you do it?

Hatred. Are we never to feel hatred for anything (or anyone)? Is ignoring someone stronger disgust than hatred? Aren't some words or actions worthy of engendering your hate of their source? Is hating evil evil?

Hope. Are pipe dreams wise? Isn't hope just wishful thinking? Does depression come from losing hope? Is encouragement instilling hope?

Joy. Is happiness a feeling? Is happiness the same as joy? Are we expected to be joyous in unjoyous circumstances? Are some temperaments more inclined to joy, like more well-rounded, happy-go-lucky types?

Love. Is romantic love an emotion? Can man unconditionally love? Are we expected to love everyone? Can you love without saying I love you? Can you love without behaving lovingly? Is love never having to say you're sorry?

Kindness. Is there value in liberal do-gooders who do random acts of kindness? Shouldn't we do so only when it's natural/unconscious? How can you be kind to unkind people?

Faithfulness. Aren't there times you have to quit being loyal? Is loyalty unthinking blind faith? Is it a sin to have affairs?

Are emotional affairs and marital flirting sin? You see, there can be modern complexities to ethical issues. The Bible contains the wisdom to answer all these questions, and more. Without it, man can stumble into its truths, or can wander blindly in subjectivity. Judg. 21:25

Contentment. Is it having no aspirations? Is it having peaceful or perfect circumstances? Is it simple-mindedness, not aware of one's financial sufferings? Faith. Is it the opposite of doubt? How do you get it? Is it positive mental attitude?

Generosity. Who is to be financially generous? ONLY the rich? Can you be generous in other ways? Can't you always use money for heirs yet to be born, rather than being generous to non-family members? How much is being generous vs. stingy?

Gentleness. Isn't that for females? Isn't it weakness? How can tough, macho men behave with gentleness, and not be effeminate? Humility. Is humiliation required to have humility?

Does humility mean you never tell others things you're proud of achieving? Is it being silent, or never in the lime light? Is self-promotion evil arrogance?

Selflessness. Is self-interest the same? Can't people be too selfless? Why value others as more valuable than yourself? Can a Christian be a disciple if they're selfish?

Truthful. Is lying always evil? Are white lies sin? Do you have to state every fact you know on every issue? (Ex.: Liar, Liar movie)

The Bible also teaches what sin IS (as EVIL comes from the dEVIL):

Anger. Is righteous indignation sinful? How can you be angry but not sin? How long should you feel anger (Eph. 4:26).

Argumentative. Is it evil to be a skeptic, or to challenge things asserted as true or moral?

Is there never a time to make one's case/argument? Are lawyers evil? People who enjoy arguing for argument's sake are committing sin. Arrogance. Is being proud of your quality of work arrogance? (i.e., are there two types of pride?).

Coveting. Is it evil to want assets you see others have? Is it a difference of intensity of desire?

Cussing: Are four-letter words expressed sinning? (yes) What about damn, a-s, Hell, frick? Is it OK to FEEL like saying some words, but refraining? Is %*^\$@! on twitter sin? Divisiveness. Is all division evil? What's the difference?

Drunkness. Is it a sin, if done at your home (vs in public)? Is tipsiness sin? Is it wrong to have a few drinks? Is abstinence required? Was wine in the Bible days fermented? Fear. Is all fear sinful? Isn't it rational to be afraid at the edge of the Grand Canyon? Is reverence the same thing?

Fornication. Is sex before marriage sin? Second and third base?

Gossip. What is it? Are rumors evil, if you disclaim them as uncorroborated, but heard on credible sources? Isn't sharing information you can't prove the only way to raise questions needing investigating?

Greed. Is it evil to want money? Is it how intensely you want it, or how high a priority it is to you? Is greed good? What is worldliness?

Homosexuality. Is gay sex sin? Are gay emotions evil? Is it a choice, or a biologically forced status?

Laziness. Is relaxing being lazy? Are freebies evil, or gifts and windfalls to be thankful for? Sorcery. Is it a sin to hear tarot card readings? Are Ouija boards sinful? Is it evil to watch ghost TV shows?

Violence. Is all violence evil (like self-defense, or the military)? The Bible answers all these issues, with wisdom!

ON GOODNESS (I)

(11/30/21-2)

NO ONE likes overly-"good" people, like those who slow down traffic, letting everyone cut in front of them (and everyone behind them), or slow at four-way stop signs! Few to NONE of us are called to behave like Monks, or TM gurus who pray and contemplate/meditate all day!

BUT, goodness is golden. There's a range from Hitler to Mother Teresa, among mere humans (Jesus as NOT that), and many people just strive to fit in and "be normal." But goodness is MORE valuable than money-making, but many in our modern world do NOT know or hear this truth, even though likely every weekend sermon is on a topic or two which center on increasing in morality!

The gap is NOT lost on non-Christians, who RIGHTLY saw and complained of that gap in 2016 and 2020! (See: *Apostasy For Power Idolatry*, at Facebook's James.Meroney.9, #74)

Do whatever you want. The concept of "sin" and the "devil" are myths. Do whatever you can't get caught doing, or whatever you can get away with. Rules were made to be broken. God is dead, and never existed anyway. MANY (deceived) PEOPLE LIVE with THIS subconscious self-talk!

Your life purpose is to enjoy life, and have fun. Be fulfilled; you deserve it. Life, liberty and happiness. The American Dream. MANY (deceived) PEOPLE LIVE with THIS subconscious self-talk, which is a LIE, if God is omitted (which He OFTEN is).

It is the inner thoughts we listen to, or tell ourselves, that bring us justifying conclusions and decision-making rationale. The Bible says evils come from within; from the heart, and that we must guard that heart, for from it spring the issues of life.

It also says raise kids in the way they are supposed to behave, and later on, they will. Many people live by the golden rule (do unto others). You can set expectations on how you will be treated by not allowing people to mistreat you.

Have expectations for behavior, to make society better, by not tolerating inferior standards, or mere sheepish go along to get along standards of everyone else is doing it. You don't have to always swim against the stream, but the majority is NOT always right!

IF one doesn't believe in God, they still believe in the value of morality, or more people would be serial murderers, as nothing matters. My point is, although NO ONE will ever be perfect, strive to be good! The Bible says this takes effort, and discipline. What you put in your mind can impact what comes out of your deeds.

ONLY Jesus was morally perfect! NO others will ever come close. But blatant sin, habitual sin, or living lives conforming to mere social standards is an indication a claiming Christians does not yet comprehend why they were saved, or what it means to be a Christian in practice!

People may take offense at any accountability, but the Bible says you do them a favor, turning them away from sin. it also says God blesses people doing the same! Arrogant people can balk, and ask 'who are you' to correct me? NO ONE has to be perfect to do so, if needed or God-led, and we all do society a favor to do our part to lessen our own personal evils, and help others come to that same conclusion!

The opposite is turning down your conscience, thus hardening it more and more, over time, thus hardening that heart we are to guard with all diligence. Be good; not too good, and not bad!

Update

(12/5/21-2)

When I say God wants everyone to do good and not evil, let me move beyond that human statement, and give you God's opinion/word on the subject (following tweets). His commands...

Do good, NOT bad! Ps. 37:3 Trust in the Lord, and do good; dwell in the land and befriend faithfulness.

Mic. 6:8 He has told you, O man, what is good; and what does the Lord require of you but to do justice, and to love kindness, and to walk humbly with your God?

Do GOOD, NOT evil! Ecc. 3:12 I perceived that there is nothing better for them than to be joyful and to do good as long as they live; Ecc. 12:13 Now all has been heard; here is the conclusion of the matter: Fear God and keep his commandments, for this is the duty of all mankind.

Do GOOD, NOT evil: Ps. 34:14 Turn away from evil and do good; seek peace and pursue it I Pet. 3:11 Let him turn away from evil and do good; let him seek peace and pursue it three Jn. 1:11 Beloved, do not imitate evil but imitate good. Whoever does good is from God; whoever does evil has not seen God.

Pv. 28:5 Evildoers do not understand what is right, but those who seek the LORD understand it fully.

Let me give you an example of how people can increase in desire for goodness: I was saved at age 8. Till age 18, I had NO interest in pursuing goodness, just what everyone else pursued! God needs to get a hold of you, as He did me. Still, it's a lifelong battle. Purify your heart!

EVEN IF you don't believe the Bible, don't care about God and care nothing about goodness, READ the Bible daily! You will be shocked what happens before the year 2022 expires! Read these books first: Jn., Eph., Phil., I Jn., Ps., Pv. Meditate on what you like. Think deep, question, and define terms!

We all (save criminals) hate evil in our world! We may be intrigued by headlines, but we don't like the evils! Murders, rapes, human trafficking, school shootings, mowing over parade goers, lying politicians, divisiveness, race supremacists, hoarding rich. You're made in God's image.

EVERY human will be judged for every deed and word of their earthly lives! LOOK: Rom. 2:6 [God] who will render to each person according to his deeds: Ps. 62:12 and lovingkindness is Yours, O Lord, For You recompense a man according to his work.

George W. Bush spoke of this. ALL people are born sinners, but God speaks of some as evildoers. You know they exist, and aren't like everyone else: Ps. 37:1-2 Fret not yourself because of evildoers; be not envious of wrongdoers! For they will soon fade like the grass and wither like the green herb.

SIN EXCUSES

(12/4/21-2)

What you put into your mind (see or listen to, or read) affects your behavior! You are what you consume, like conspiracy theories and other lies fools entertain. As a man thinks in his heart, so is he. Pv. 23:7

THESE thoughts often justify sinful behavior in U.S. society, wrongly:

1. Everyone's doing it (X million people can't be wrong)
2. Majority rule
3. Do whatever you can't get caught doing
4. If I don't, others will (and will gain an advantage over me)
5. Live a two-faced life, but hide the private reality (hypocrisy and deceit)
6. Image is everything (UNtrue)
7. Rules were meant to be broken/push the envelope
8. There's an exception to every rule
9. Who pays the fiddler his song I sing
10. Who is anyone to ever tell me what to do?
11. Freedom means adults can do whatever they want
12. If you really mess up, lawyers will bail you out
13. Fit in/conform
14. I go to church, so I'm good for the week
15. I'm my own Boss, and moral compass
16. Consciences are for children
17. There are no moral absolutes
18. Politicians can do anything, as no one but voters can hold them accountable, ETC. As society goes to Hell in handbasket.

MORALS MANUAL

(12/8/21-2)

In seminary, not even our ethics course dealt with what I will address. NOWHERE in life are these things taught as explicitly. There are rules in life we all agree to and generally obey! Ex.: Never ask a mature woman her age, or as if one is pregnant, if you're unsure.

The left lane is NOT for slow pokes.

Turn right on red (unless disallowed by government sign).

Yellow means slow down, not speed up.

Walk on the right side of the sidewalk (opposite in Britain).

When someone asks you a question, it's rude to ignore them.

Smiles can brighten days.

Handshakes show friendliness (or fist bumps).

Burping in public is wrong.

Don't walk around in public in your underwear.

Keep your dog on a leash (unless all by yourself).

Mow your yard, and remember to edge and trim.

Paint your home when it's peeling or aged/off color from wear.

Your clothes should match, or at least not clash (like stripes and polka dots).

Talking too loud on your cell phone near others is selfish/rude.

Don't talk over others.

Don't ask people what size underwear they wear.

Don't mock anyone's disability.

Don't cuss in public. Saying GD is wrong.

Take a bath or shower every day (unless you exerted no energy).

Clean up what you mess up.

All work and no play makes Johnny a dull boy.

Pay your taxes.

Don't have an affair on your spouse.

Don't have babies you can't afford, or have unsafe sex if you don't want to become a mom.

Be quieter in libraries and funeral homes.

Don't wear casual clothes in a formal business (excepting casual days).

Don't park in handicapped spots if you aren't.

Don't take two parking spaces with one car.

Stay between the lines on highway lanes.

Don't tailgate, or cut people off.

Wear your wedding ring if you're married.

Don't physically touch a woman you don't know.

Don't stare.

Leaving your mouth open, or lower lip dropped looks stupid.

Comb your hair before going outdoors.

Pick up your dog's poop (this rule started in our generation; it wasn't a rule 40 years ago)

Don't yell fire in a crowded theater.

Doctors are to do no harm.

PDA is discouraged (public displays of affection).

Chew out any needy kids at home, if you can help it, rather than in public.

No public nudity (except at nude beaches).

Take the trash out.

Clean house ever so often.

Work 40 hours (minimum).

Pay your bills.

Help your neighbor, if they need or ask for it.

De-weed your yard.

Don't let your fence rot, decay or fall over.

Don't phone strangers before 8am (business calls), or after 7pm.

MANY rules, some unstated, and sourced from government, HOA's, traditions, business rules, and elsewhere. Yes, humanity has rules on ethical/moral behavior. Most of the time, they are non-negotiable, and not gray areas! Even more explicit rules of behavior are government laws! Black and white.

Update #1

(12/9/21-2)

These things are right vs. wrong, rightly defined:

Contentment isn't lack of ambition, but satisfaction with what you have or achieve; not constant need for more, to feel satisfied with life.

Encouragement can be shallow words or deep and sincere. Saying 'I just wanted to encourage you' is not necessarily encouraging!

Complaining all the way through suffering is not enduring suffering, alone, but also complaining.

Faith is not absent reason, just like not all doubting is evil, like skepticism of fraudulent claims presented as fact. Faith is not sight, nor presuming upon God, or a feeling. It's conviction, based on God's word.

The Bible says forgive those who repent. If they don't, you do so in your heart, for your and their sake, but maybe not to their face, as they are unrepentant.

Generosity is often in the eye of the beholder, as we can be so stingy, anything impresses

Gentleness is not a male behaving like a wuss or pansy. It's not an innately female characteristic.

Your conscience is not the end-all, as God's Spirit is, but it's a great first start.

Gratitude comes from seeing the positives you've experienced; not by comparing to others, or what you may have wanted.

Hope must be based in substance. Mere wishing doesn't make anything so.

Humility is not low self-esteem or lack of confidence, but proper perspective; it's also not humiliation.

Joy is not the same as happiness, and can be internal. Smiles are not absolute proof of it

Kindness is not weakness, but if you are kind and weak (taken advantage of), fix the latter, and stop being gullible!

Mercy doesn't oppose justice, but extends beyond its parameters.

Patience is not inefficiency or low productivity, but contentment if things take longer than you'd like.

Pure speech is both the absence of cursing and accuracy in information transmitted. You don't have to rejoice that you are encountering troubles, but you are to rejoice through those troubles.

Reverence is not being scared/afraid of God, but having somberly revering of God.

Self-control is not strong willpower, but letting the Spirit direct in fruitfulness.

Selflessness is not 100 percent abandoning cares for your own needs.

Truthfulness is not disclosing confidences/secrets, or information too personal to be shared publicly. It's the opposite of lying.

Adultery is married people having sex with anyone else.

Fornication is anyone having sex outside of marriage.

Anger is not evil, unless out of control, or not righteous indignation (which we need more of).

Coveting is craving what someone else has.

Not all divisions are evil, like parting ways over evil.

Tipsiness is morally wrong, as you are not fully in charge of your mental faculties.

Fear is not wrong if it is solidly justified, like standing on the edge of a cliff. Evil fear is paralyzing panic, when going forward is the right thing to do.

Gossip can be entertaining, but not when you speak untruths or evil things behind someone's back, or about them.

Greed is excessive desire for wealth It is right to feel guilty when you do wrong things, but not to wallow in self-punishment Hatred can remain internal, but remains just as evil

God says homosexuality is a sin.

Idolatry is valuing anything higher than God in your life.

Impatience is not making the most of your time, but anxious nervousness.

Laziness is a sin. The Protestant Work Ethic is God's work standard, working as unto Christ.

Loving money is beyond like thereof.

Loving yourself is not evil, but having an unhealthy love of yourself (arrogance) is.

Lust is immoral and unhealthy sexual (or otherwise) cravings. Lying is popular, but immoral.

White lies are evidence of an uncreative mind, IMO, trying to make others feel good, or have less conflict.

Materialism is valuing gaining assets over gaining God's favor, as number one in your life.

Prejudice is prejudging a person before learning of their character, or lack thereof, often based on race/skin color.

Quick tempered doesn't mean all anger is wrong, but sudden outbursts are.

Selfish ambition is self as number one to all others, including God.

Violence is never the answer.

KNOW these truths, and you've passed step one of the process of striving to live them out.
#DoTheRightThing!

Update #2: The Immorality of Hypocrisy

(1/31/22-2)

Everyday people hate hypocrisy, and know it when they see it. When ANY politician doesn't do what they require others to do, they're RIGHTLY slammed for that hypocrisy. Don't pass rules you don't live by yourself! Newsom (old, some, too)

What makes the sin of hypocrisy so repulsive to people who instinctively recognize it is those who practice it claim to or let on airs that they have moral authority, while you have NO credibility when you don't do what you say!

IF people will lie to you:

1. They think you're dumb, which is disrespectful of you and your intelligence
2. What else would they lie to you about?
3. How would they treat others, if in their self-interest?! (3/25/21-2)

RULES & MORALS

(1/22/22-2)

Being pro-Israel does NOT being pro Israel's sins! Christians are to oppose evil and support good. IF any claiming "Christian" EVER wants to debate me on this, I'll bring a Bible, and they can bring their opinions and conspiracy theories, because they won't need a Bible for their view! Love the sinner, hate the sin is an 100 percent biblical conclusion and behavioral posture!!!

White supremacy is EVIL, but so is black supremacy, disguised as only a BLM slogan! There ARE black supremacists in the world! Slavery is evil, adultery, rape, incest, child abuse, spouse abuse, laziness, cussing (I'm guilty sometimes), hate, violence, date rape, prostitution—EVIL.

WHERE in U.S. society do people learn morals vs. sins, if they don't go to church, and don't read the Bible, and grow seared consciences, over time and so choosing?

And if government makes rules, without enforcement, are they kept, and by what percent? And if there's too much enforcement, doesn't that stifle freedom? Yes! Are laws the best way to keep people generally moral? No, but they're one way God has instituted.

Rules were made to be broken is the attitude of rebels. But, not all rules are crafted well. And there are times rules don't need to apply, and many have exceptions. People, generally, don't like rules, especially when they feel restrictive. An entire chapter possible, but editing to do!

NATURAL LAW

(2/6, 27/22-2)

Evidence for natural law: Rom. 1, 2:14. Before people harden their hearts, after the age of innocence, their image of God consciences work. That doesn't mean morals are determined by feelings, but moral laws exist that our more innocent feelings start off being in touch with, pre-hardening.

THE problem with natural law is people's consciences wane, emotions rule their decisions, and they lose the ability to identify it, like China thinking they're doing right toward the Uyghurs, or Russia toward Ukraine. Mental blind spots creep in to formerly working consciences!

P.S.: And when I said religion is ultimately behind natural law, or moral law, I mean TRUE religion, meaning God is the Author of all moral laws. Religion does not represent Him, unless it's related to Him, directly.

Laws don't make actions moral. Their innate morality or immorality make them moral! Natural law supersedes man's law, when push comes to shove! **–JEM**

“Never forget that everything Hitler did in Germany was legal” **–Martin Luther King**

There is a law, often more powerful than statutes and regulations passed by law-makers. It is the court of public opinion! If enough citizens hate a new or proposed law, you may observe it getting shelved. In America, it would always be wisest to have the majority of people on your cause's side!

23. PLEDGERS/CENTRISTS

1. Tables Will Turn in D.C.! (I)
2. Third Party Needed
3. Centrist Policies (& How to Achieve Them)
 4. Needed Executive Orders
 5. Democrats & Centrists
 6. Moderates
 7. Centrist Safety Net vs. Socialism
 8. Pledgers & Justice
 9. Moral vs. Immoral Compromise
 10. Centrism vs. Conservatism
11. The Need for Pledged Politicians
12. Centrist Economic Policies

TABLES WILL TURN IN D.C.! (I)

(Originally posted 11/8/19)

Since I don't give a darn about current state politics, and the impeachment fiasco, I'll say if ever elected, EVERYONE in D.C. is 'gonna be told before media, 'you're all a bunch of crooks and liars, unless proved otherwise, and you are heading to Hell on a fast track!' MANY selfish, bad apples with NO morals!

Washington D.C. is the sin capital of America; NOT Vegas or New Orleans! Jesus is coming to overturn your corrupt money-changing ways! EXPECT judgment in 2020. There are some good people, but just read the headlines; there are NO rules enforced, on either side. Hypocrites and sinners abound!

IF a person is willing to lie, they're willing to do just about anything. Re-read that until you grasp it—if ever! Explanation, for the slow of mind: If you can cover over all evils, by lying about them, you'll become an expert liar rather than a repentant rehabilitated human being!

I Cor. 15:34 and I Pet. 4:3 are the VERY Bible verses Washington D.C. needs to hear—LOUDLY! “War has rules, mud wrestling has rules, but politics has no rules.” –Ross Perot Texas Truth (RIP) II Cor. 13:12 You were warned, politicians! #2020

I read Ecclesiastes, yesterday. Fearing God is often mentioned there, and what is lacking in Washington D.C.! LOOK what happens when man cares nothing about God and His certain judgment: Rom. 3:18 and Judg. 21:25. Washington D.C. needs a bias-neutral judge! Politicians ignore morals, and even voters!

You are NOT a leader to do what your constituents want, but just a pasty wanting a cushy job, and re-election! Leaders do what's right, and lead vs. follow constituents' polar opposite extremist whims, on the right and left! You either influence people, or people influence you, as a FOLLOWER! DON'T ELECT FOLLOWERS!

THIRD PARTY NEEDED

(2/28/21-2)

I'm PRETTY sure I'm changing political parties soon! The "RINOs" trending term shows GOP's Have abandoned Reagan, so I'm ready to help Dems defeat Chump, post haste!

MAY I SUGGEST every RINO immediately join forces with the Democrats, NEVER agree with Socialism, and again defeat CHUMP in 2024!

I'm one step away from joining the Democrats for 2024. If it helps defeat CHUMP, I'll run as a GOP, then switch if he gets the nomination. Otherwise, I'll just join the Dems NOW, and do anything I can to use my policy ideas to gather centrists against CHUMP! David slayed Goliath!

ALL I NEED is one more CHUMP statement (like on RINOs), and I will officially move my membership to the Democrat party, for 2024, and every year he tries to regain the WH! God told me wait for 3. Two have transpired! Just waiting for one more to fall! Resurrect the GOP later, or third party.

IT'S TIME for ALL people who aren't Trumpsters, or radical AOC Socialists, to unite in one BIG party, before 2024! I can get along with any such Democrats, if you don't tax people to fund freebies! MY ideas are better than current state, and third party will arise, if we can't unite vs. CHUMP!

Yellow dog Democrat/Reagan Democrat. I am READY to become one! I NEVER change ANY policies for any party or person, but job one is keeping CHUMP out of the White House, forever! ANYTHING you need for 2024 victory! Email me.

There doesn't have to be a split in the GOP. Trump wants RINOs kicked out vs. united, and I will personally lead the cause of them working to help defeat CHUMP in 2024, whether any of them TEMPORARILY change parties or not; doesn't matter their party. NO #Trump2024 David vs. Goliath!

IF Biden significantly rejects centrist ideas, in 2024, I'll run as GOP or Independent. I have NO problem being led to be a spoiler to CHUMP. I oppose Socialism, but Chump in the WH is even a more horrible thought! I can stay GOP and vote vs. Chump as nom, or become a Dem—I don't care.

Knowing Chump is continuing to steal my policy ideas, I am leaving the GOP for now and until he is gone, or too old to run again. I haven't changed one value. I still love all my GOP friends. Cult Trumpsters can go to heck! A third party would defeat his ideas easily. He's DUMB and evil!

I am not going to pay my webmaster to change my party affiliation until just before 2023. I'm that cheap. ALL Chump has to do is announce his run for 2024, and I am running just to defeat him, by telling my story and advocating my policies. Biden is preferable. I'll NEVER help CHUMP!

I don't lie! I DO destroy CHUMP (see below, etc.). <http://AmericanAnswers.org> RINOs need to realize, the GOP doesn't want you! Now, try to influence Dems to be less liberal, or a common sense centrist party will arise. I have detailed all the reasonings and policies. I'm ready for 2024; I'll start now if there's funding! I'll attack that need soon! No Trump 2024!

I am willing to go public with all the details of how CHUMP stole my ideas, to gain his momentum in 2016, and I'll expose anything TRUE to defeat him in 2024, if you let me on any show.

IF it makes ANY sense to remain GOP, to defeat Chump, working with all anti-Trump Americans, I'll stay in my party. Whatever causes his demise! I have 1.8 years to figure party out. Goliath is going down. Dems: Don't exceed Roe, and you could win some WASPs for 2024! Reject Socialism.

RINOs in 2022 will be attacked by the Trump cult mob. I hope you will ALL join our centrist party, or even help the Dems defeat every CHUMP GOP opposing you! A third party's irrational for 2022. Let the Dems help you stay in office! Some can vote GOP in primaries, then go Dem later!

Every RINO, there is a future for you! I assure every RINO, I will be pushing for a party against Trump and caustic conservatism, even if I have to unite with Dems, at least for awhile. Socialist extremists can leave, and we can replace their numbers! GOTTA destroy the far right!

It is NOT just CHUMP who needs destroying! The ideology of caustic conservatism is anathema to God! I will work every day, and work my heart out, starting Jan 13, 2023, to defeat that awful ideology. I'll also always oppose all freebies paid for by taxpayers! DJT losing is the number one need!

SINCE the Lord told me to wait two years to make my party decision, I will do that! Whoever funds our campaign will get my party commitment, but it will always be to defeat CHUMP and caustic conservatism! Party never matters to me; principles only! Party fluid; policy firm!

I expect zero more posts, here, for a very long time! NOT 'gonna help the former jack a-s in chief with any more ideas he'd steal. It's been fun. Now it gets serious. Policy posts will end, IMO! Fun and news comments likely will continue. NOTHING to help 45. ONLY ALL his opponents!

Final tweet in my policy writing era: Lord, slay the Antichrist! I know that will occur at Your second coming, but let that fatal wound happen ASAP, please! Rev. 13. YES, I believe Trump is the actual real deal! He doesn't fully fit all criteria, but closest thing since Hitler!

TRUE, but now we have to work even harder to counter all their efforts to re-elect that b-stard in chief! I'm a GOP, but #NeverTrump Under all circumstances all non-cultists must unite against satan's boy child FAKE Christian!

Democrats: 2022 has its value, but you need to be working and strategizing HARD, right now, to defeat CHUMP in 2024! America cannot endure four more years, in 2024, 2028 or 2032! Lure RINOs, centrists, independents! Cut AOC pushes!

I have ZERO concern Biden can't defeat Chump in 2024, but the GOP will be working harder than in 2020, to defeat Biden, so that effort has to be matched and exceeded by Dems. NEVER FORGET and make videos of the following, repeated OFTEN!

I'll debate the a-hole Donald tRUMP anytime, anywhere! Any issues! I can eviscerate the dumb, evil orange clown! PLS host it, and I won't use it for anything but to HELP the Dems defeat 45 in 2024! My aspirations' timing is secondary to his defeat. I'll debate for Joe.

My campaign plans won't change. The party may. The goal remains getting our ideas/solutions out, and defeating caustic conservatism, whoever advocates it (but NO 45 back in the WH). I have till 2032 for a win, and/or starting a third party, which would be a win in itself! Jan 15, 2023.

Because GOP has allowed caustic conservatism, and Chump, they left me. I never left Reagan Republicanism! Christians are satan-filled if they follow tRUMP in 2024! The Apostasy will change to their purging, IMO! I Pet. 4:17 I'll expose EVERYTHING, all truthfully and publicly! Promise.

Democrats: I fear you will get over-confident from Biden's win, and Chump's impeachments and insurrection. CULTISTS are committed, if not thinking. Start working to act like you are behind. Have a chip on your shoulder. UNITE and fight; pause Socialism!

I am volunteering to use my ideas to defeat CHUMP and caustic conservatism (if he's NOT the GOP nominee) in 2024! Trumpian conservatism is as bad as Socialism, but he's the bottom of the barrel. USE ME, please! AAorg2020@gmail.com NO 45 in the WH-ever! NOTHING will distract from Biden! ONLY embarrass worst President!

No matter what party I'm in, I will debate the screwball Chump in 2023 or 2024, NOT for myself, but for his loss! I can run for myself, later! PLEASE host my killing his stupidity, on Dem's behalf!

I don't care if CHUMP is NOT the GOP nominee in 2024! I will help the Democrats defeat any caustic conservative! The theory is anti-Christ, even as it coddles WASP Christians! I'll NEVER support Socialist freebies, either!

The Republican Party under CHUMP is most everything you're posting. BUT, they want tRUMP back in the White House, believing lies he was defrauded. We ALL must work hard to never let him back in the people's house, starting today!!!

IF the Democrats will agree to achieve their ends without taxpayers funding freebies, using the eight methods I listed, I will work vociferously to cause you to NEVER lose any national elections! AOC bunch needs to learn there are better ways! Caustic conservatism IS the enemy!

IF Dems advocate taxpayer paid freebies, secession of red states (which I'd join), or defeats to caustic conservatism will ensue! Taxpayer funded freebies aren't needed, but the poor get helped and Trumps GOP will NEVER win! Hers how:

You CAN'T allow freebies, and have reasonable abortion views! It is soon 'gonna be Caustic Conservatism against everyone else! I can even unite with my enemy, AOC, to defeat it, if she gets what she dreams, not by taxpayer paid freebies. This paradigm all but ensures Dem wins in perpetuity!

They rely on rich, old, sometimes selfish white people, for a win, or black hating whites! That's a DYING, shrinking constituency! Even without immigrants and criminals who have done their time, the numbers are on your side!

Socialists desires can be met by eight NON-taxpayer means. I will work my heart out through 2032, to ensure there are NO severely suffering poor in America, without freebies, fairly, and to never allow caustic conservatism to get any national wins!

Trump is NOT the only evil America faces! He has spawned many evil demons, like Cruz, Hawley, Greene, and Boebert (and many QPAC speakers). EVERY American who isn't a caustic conservative must unite in one large party! Forget a third one. NO freebies, and no one left behind!

Please get this through your head: Freebies seekers will cause Trumpian conservatism to stand a chance at wins, in the future. I can get non-voters onboard, with my ideas, to replace them, but they shouldn't reject my solutions, as people get helped and taxpayers aren't taxed for it,

AOC wing, traditional Dems, RINOs, independents, moderates, centrists, and the MILLIONS who never vote won't go for Trumpism conservatism, but WILL like my ideas! BOTH parties already have! I'll help Dems win forever, if you accept this proposal, as you lose NOTHING; nor taxpayers!

Caustic conservatism has NO growth potential! Hatred, division, selfishness, greed, only blessing rich who aren't great philanthropists ISN'T a winning hand. Dems have all future new generations in their hip pocket, cause their policies care they struggle on lowest economic rung!

EVERYTHING you folks like in helping the non-rich CAN be significantly gained, without empowering laziness or dependence, using my ideas. I ask you to join a movement to destroy caustic conservatism out of existence, starting in 2024! Unite with it.

You have been the brunt of MUCH despal by myself, over the years, but I have NEVER opposed the help you sought for the non-rich; ONLY how you funded it! I will unite with you to achieve reasonable ends, so we can end caustic conservatism forever!

You HAVE to be smart enough to see that Trump is NOT the only enemy of America, in his BAD policies (many are good, but the core of his movement is evil). Everyone NOT a Trumpster HAS to unite, starting in 2024, as us vs. Trumpists! Roe in place. No freebies!

I want Roe refined, by all things I wrote yesterday, but to defeat Trump and caustic conservatism, my solutions didn't much involve laws anyway. NOTHING in my beliefs changes. It just fluidly shifts to opposing NON-RINO GOP's only! EVERYONE else vs. them. Especially non-voters! MILLIONS!

My campaigns (three total) will be addressing the millions who never vote, because they don't believe it's worth it. My ideas solve that. They would have been used to help my lifelong GOP, but NOT with caustic conservatism at the wheel—EVER! I'm AGAINST them, whatever my party label!

I will always fight freebies/Socialism! The ends can be achieved without taxes! LET ME PROVE IT, and it will happen. NOT Utopian idealism, but no severe suffering poor. Abortion solutions I've detailed, that don't force women to take unsafe measures. Reasonable solutions. Centrism!

If you're arrogant, you three can go your independent way, and your constituency will be replaced by MORE who never vote. It's WISER, better for your careers and for America if you stay united with the anti-Trumpism cause! Your desires can be gained my way.

After a bath, I will be up all night, meaning as long as it takes, to detail a 100 percent complete plan for destroying caustic conservatism forever, in the great 'ol U.S. of A. SUCK-UP hypocrite, who I otherwise adored! Politics strips everyone of thinking and morality!!! Sin choices!

Dear Dems: I am NOT seeking your buy-in, for need of your constituency, but a desire for them, so the poor live decently, caustic sons lose forever, and taxpayers get justice! I also don't protect taxpayers from doing their fair share; taxes must be just.

When caustic conservatism is exposed to the public, people oppose it, by a vast majority! Its GOOD parts I will never abandon. The sticking point is entitlements. My eight solutions meet everyone's needs but selfish rich people who oppose just taxes! They should be opposed by everyone!

I'm NOT for the poor being unjustly favored, or over-helped! Justice demands fair solutions, but ignoring their plight, and not giving a hand-up is unmerciful, and can be done justly! NO taxpayer can reject this, unless they hate poor people! My solutions are just! Evil People hate justice.

HALF of Americans don't vote; 92 M eligible! When I take my JUST solutions to them, and show them my business products innovation skills, and how the poor can live better for less ideas, those will come OUR way! Stacy Abrams can register MORE!

Half of America is NOT going to vie for seditionists, haters, selfish greedy SOB's, white supremacy, conspiracy theorists, selfish rich, people against just solutions, people who want the poor to continue any suffering. That's NOT common sense, Democrats! They don't vote, as it's FUTILE!

MY solutions, through God, are NOT futile! I bet anyone that 90M will significantly fall Dem's way, if I join if not lead y'all to my ideas, sometime in the near future, taking NOTHING away from President Biden, but helping his reelection! There's NOTHING to dislike in my ideas, if you're moral!

Evil people who are unjust will oppose my solutions... caustic conservatives only! People who like freebies need to become moral, as that's theft from taxpayers, and unjust enrichment. No justice, no peace. BUT, you WILL get HELP, poor Americans! NO ONE will seriously suffer poverty!

Every American BUT Trumpists. That's the vision I'm TRYING to convey tonight! With all our differences, we can unite against his evil cause! Any good ideas he had mainly came from me, and I won't let him take credit or use them, but LOSE, and all who come after him! They're MY ideas, by God!

The 92M who don't vote aren't interested in either party, or extreme positions! Ponder that! They are mainstream majority middle who haven't been given that option! They're for common sense and common ground, to get things done, within budget and on time, or keep your hands OFF my money!
(3/25/21-2)

CENTRIST POLICIES (& HOW TO ACHIEVE THEM)

(2/28/21-2)

Minimal healthcare for the poor, meaning everything their body requires and nothing luxurious or more. Repaid, over time, if subsidized. Better is better job skills for better pay. Even that repaid, when financially on ones feet. Justice with help! College? Daycare? Home down payment?

They ALL can be had, using non-taxpayer solutions, or just use of taxes where taxpayers never lose a dime, as interest ensues if ever borrowed. I've detailed all these, and more, before! Certified home school college. Four-year junior colleges that rise in status, as the info is the same!

Online education, to lessen costs! Video'd experts can be YouTube watched, for credit, so NO teachers need hiring, for the cheapest new or existing low cost colleges. Daycare needs more competition and stay at home parents sharing the load, and all paying their fair share; MUCH less!

I can teach every poor person to save 1/6th to 1/4th of what they spend, spending wiser! I've lived 12+ years in a rich part of town, on one income. It CAN be done. Better job skills, and NO foreigner ever stealing any Americans job future potentials! America number one, as I said well BEFORE MAGA!

Home down payment? Savings, over time, or crowd funding, or charities, or Giving Pledgers, or libs in blue states, or churches or business profit sharing bonuses, over time, or borrowed and repaid to taxpayers, at interest. NO buying what you can't afford (subprime crisis). Student debt?

FAIR interest. Repayment that reasonable, like when people are doing better, vs. straddling them when they're breaking out of poorness. Three cheaper college options help future folks. Existing debtors need hope and a reasonable way out! NO loan sharks, or slave master burdens on them!

Policies

Healthcare? Minimal paid back by either civic service or actual funds, when one does better. Fairness only, but no one suffering sickness, because caustic conservatives don't give one damn about their suffering, because life's good for them! Justice! NO blue collar whites unfairly treated by these solutions!

The middle class treated fairly. No race preferred to another, but none falling behind. If caustic conservatives don't 'wanna help anyone but themselves, well do it without them, because they will NEVER be in charge, God willing, and using these methods for victory! Destroy 'em.

If they secede, it won't be because any injustice befalls them, but just following through on their evil core were all seeing at the QPAC meeting, this weekend! If you liked Hitler, NAZI symbols, shite supremacy, hate blacks and browns, want workers treated near slave-like, and are selfish. Social shunning will befall you, even if you secede.

A fair America, apart from caustic cons, would be a MUCH better America! I have NO PROBLEM with a two-state solution, if Trumpists hate justice! Let them suffer God's wrath; He doesn't bless such sinfulness! We will part company! NO problem.

Caustic conservatism HAS to be eliminated! I want a two-party system of checks and balance, and that can be had, but NOT until their third party is defeated into minority status forever. Otherwise, everyone but caustic conservatives can have D and Rs as checks on extremes, and debating among ourselves.

Talk about "owning" People. Taste of their own medicine! What's good for the goose is good for the gander. They want a fight? EVERYONE, including 90M who don't vote, siding with a plan that's better and fairer than anything they propose. Christians and religious People should like it, as it's godly

I will NEVER forget this statement by DeSatanist! Never! Elephants never forget! DeSantis said establishment GOP is dead. EVERY non-Trump GOP please join this group! DeSantis and CHUMP don't want you in the GOP. I'm lifelong GOP and pro-Reagan. Let them hang themselves! Give them lots of rope, like a KKK noose! Many of them probably own one, anyway!

NOT catering or caving to Dem theories. Uniting to common sense, and centrism, where everyone gets something, you take the good and reject the bad in all positions. The ONLY Americans NOT involved, and totally out of power will be the caustic conservatives. ALL other GOP's please join us in 2024! PLEASE!

I have NEVER left GOP values! GOP left their own values! You are doing nothing morally wrong to acknowledge that fact, and all RINOs quit being slandered for sticking with God and His morals the GOP used to be for! Acknowledge reality and come join this anti-caustic conservatism party!

It needn't even have a name, but "Democrat" is fine by me, if these ideas are espoused. Party never mattered to me, but solutions and values always have! Justice, the poor helped, injustice ended, a better America with problems curbed (not all 100 percent solved, but improvement); NOT with taxes!

I fear I haven't drawn the picture clearly enough, as I use words vs. pictures. The numbers favor this movement forever, folks! Don't try to get clever, and start a splinter party! Enough of your values will be achieved that it's more than you get today, and it will be FAIR to all! Moral.

The caustic conservative is a lessening bunch! Old, white, rich, heavily male, who don't follow Jesus, celebrate sin, selfishness and injustice. That's NO appeal for a broader tent. It's Trump, embodied! It's a losing hand, just like in 2020! Youth are much more for a better society!

Poor people are for having a hand-up. Workers want fairness in wage negotiations, and just wages. Taxes can't ever be unfair, even to the rich! Everyone has the same pain of taxation, and if funds don't exist, do your part in serving America in volunteerism that replaces tax funded work!

NO severe suffering. NO foreigners favored over Americans. A better economy, but NOT one that favors mainly the rich, or stock holders! JUSTICE! It's God's standard, and has to be ours! Mic. 6:8 Everything self-sustaining, as people become self-sufficient, with temporary help! Justice.

DO YOU SEE this plan can 100 percent DESTROY tRUMP and his spawned clones in the future? If you can't see that, my words have failed me, in speaking to you from my heart, with truth, honesty, simple language and a moral intention. For that I'm sorry, and I'll try better in the future! LOOK:

ALL Democrats, ALL RINOs, all GOP's who disagree with Trumpism, many Christians (NIT the sinful ones), 90 million non-voters, ALL independents, centrists and moderates; ALL OF THESE against whoever remains—Trumpster conservatives! Can you say LANDSLIDE? Do you see it now?

PLEASE draw a circle. Make it look like a pie with eight pie pieces. 1/8th to 3/8ths is the MOST Trumpsters could garner in votes; probably more like 1/4th, under this system. That picture is what I'm trying to get into your head. Super majority! 70 percent of the population, potentially! WINS indefinitely.

IF Socialists think this is not enough, you want injustice; that's a sin and I warn you you must repent! You don't steal from taxpayers, or over-help. Dems won't have to give freebies to secure loyal voters! People will LIKE a better society that keeps caustic conservatives in the public closet!

NEEDED EXECUTIVE ORDERS

(12/18/21-2)

If D.C. can't get their adult act together, THESE should constitute executive orders, only changed by high court orders, or functioning Congress deliberating something better!

1. No illegal alien EVER allowed in—period. I don't even care if they're the next Einstein!
2. Immigration only allows in people whose job skills America needs!
3. Half immigrants allowed in will be rich, educated, or both; the other half the opposite (but ONLY people whose skills our economy needs).
4. NO immigrant can get any social services till they've paid in 5-10 years!
5. Assimilation classes will be taught, as part of civics course required of new immigrants.
6. World-class education available to all, and no child left behind! That means even poorer school districts have a minimum of excellent teaching made available to ALL students.
7. No abortions after viability (mother's life as only exception; and severe disability only detectable then, if the family so chooses).
8. Plan B taken within three days of unsafe or forced sex not desiring motherhood as a result.
9. No abortions after heartbeat (except in states allowing up to viability).
10. No bans on contraception.
11. Equal job opportunities for EVERY American (enforced).
12. No gun-grabbing.
13. No gun purchase loopholes.
14. Red flag laws, if never abused.
15. Register all guns.
16. Gun safety and skill tests passed/proved.
17. Budget planned to move toward balance within 15-20 years.
18. Government work types warned, probated, then fired, if unchanged.
19. Customer service for all government workers dealing with the public.
20. Few to no government job security guarantees.
21. ALL donations public, to politicians (no buying them off/bribery).

22. Lying by politicians punished significantly enough to wake them up.
23. Media bias disclaimer notice ("WARNING: This station tends politically left/right").
24. Punishment for politicians' misinformation and misleading.
25. No excuse commitment to solve all crimes, and capture and punish all proven criminals
26. Standardized rules for when social media companies can punish speech they oppose (national rules).
27. Incentivized climate change remediation efforts by business.
28. Fair taxes (equal pain for all, as all will pay in, by money or civic service, including all businesses.
29. All deadbeat fathers/parents forced to pay child support (wage garnishment, etc.).
30. NO MORE national debt increases, and any future new spending has to pay for itself, or come from cuts!
31. China, Russia and Iran adequately contained and kept in check, by any and all means available.
32. Strongest military power on earth.
33. No police abuse (as a goal, and not just a sentiment).
34. Spread democracy everywhere, and work to free people, even if their politicians oppose it.
35. Healthcare made affordable by all means necessary, using the private sector's competition, and disallowing any government involvement that makes it more expensive.
36. D.C. gridlock solved by common sense solutions!
37. The rich socially and tax-wise incentivized to significant give back.
38. lobbyists fully exposed for the public.
39. Limit's to outsourcing.
40. Welfare re-envisioned to empower self-sufficiency within two years for one. ANY and all subsidies paid back by civic service.
41. SCOTUS ONLY held by an equal number of right- and left-leaning Justices! NO politicizing!
42. Taxes kept to a bare necessary minimum, after government fully streamlined by business consulting experts and auditors.
43. Problems mainly solved at the local and state level, or privately.
44. Extremists socially shunned. #MyChristmasWish

DEMOCRATS & CENTRISTS

(3/3/21-2)

I will repeat, as often as I must, the vision the Democrats must start to see: IF they will retain Roe and help the poor without tax dollars, EVERY American but the far right could bring a landslide against the scourge of Trumpism! D, R, independent, and non-voters! #NeverTrump EVER!

This RINOs NEVER going to conform to tRUMP conservatism–EVER! The policies he stole from ME, I will always support, or I'd be a hypocrite! HIPPOs (hypocrites to GOP values) wanting RINOs to leave can fight me anytime, anyplace (and lose). Debate. You won't win–EVER! Try it, wimps.

"A goal without a plan is just a wish." –**Antoine de Saint-Exupéry**

Government leave me alone; I need no help, and want to offer none. I pay my taxes, obey the law, and vote. Let me live my life. THIS is the narrow focus of caustic conservatism. Rugged individualism, self-reliance. Good, but opposed to any thought of anyone outside their circles/orbit.

THIS range will ALWAYS identify who I'll support in politics, character and personality being equal (CAPS ONLY):

Far left MIDDLE LEFT MIDDLE RIGHT Far right

Update

(3/22/21-2)

"Elections have consequences." The Dems hold ALL the power, because Trump LOST the WH and all of Congress. If Dems decide to ram their Socialist agenda down Americas throat, GOP's can get revenge in 2024, and undo it all, or secede, if their policies appear more permanent!

I HOPE both the Dems and GOP's know, when one party dominates the other, "BECAUSE THEY CAN," they engender severe backlash, like not negotiating any issues, but shoving your agenda down everyone's throat. The checks and balance filibuster is the only bulwark to people behaving thusly!

I don't understand why GOP's fear ALL black people voting!

1. NOT all blacks vote Democrat
2. They're only 13.4 percent of the population
3. LGBTQs are 3.5 percent
4. 18 percent are Latino, and NOT all Dems
5. 44 percent don't pay taxes; THAT's the challenge! NOT race.

GOP could DESTROY Dems if they could attract 92M who don't vote. I have the precise prescription, but I'll have NOTHING to do with foolish policies or evil attitudes, words or behaviors! The far right would need to repent of their sins, in order to win. I'll help Dems, if not.

You NEED to read my past four posts! Your chances at reelection is being directly, intentionally attacked, and if you don't gerrymander, you could permanently lose power, where secession would be required! WAKE UP! No justice being sought by Dems!

GOP's NEED to wake up to actionable red alert: Dems want to BRIBE votes, by stuffed Covid relief bill, proposed prisoners voting, want illegals here for votes, keep out rich and educated immigrants, and want D.C. and Puerto Pobre ("Rico") as a state of Dem voters! HOW would GOP ever win?

The GOP is LOSING BIG time! They chose stacking SCOTUS and federal judgeships. Dems are seeking voters by illegal border crossings and D.C. statehood. BOTH sides are as evil and corrupt as our nation has ever seen! Dems vying for politician positions; GOP's for judge rulings. NO justice!

MODERATES

(3/22/21-2)

I can completely understand why conservatives hate moderates, as do liberals! They are seen as obstructions to achieving their [polar opposite] ends. As for libs, it's a GOOD thing Dem moderates limit the tax dollars libs would otherwise 'wanna spend!

For conservatives, what a moderate is is NOT what a common sense centrist is! The latter is really a traditional conservative! They oppose NO real and rational conservative positions, but they use creativity to also give things to libs and Dems that are valid, that they seek, without taxes wasted on them!

CENTRIST SAFETY NET VS. SOCIALISM

(3/29/21-2)

MOST of modern politics is people wanting government to spend money on them, vs. people wanting government to spend nothing on them, or anyone else. Government is NOT a union boss, in charge of getting you a raise! If that continues, handout seekers can flock to blue state nation!

Imagine this; put yourself in another person's moccasins: A total stranger comes to your door, asking you to give him money; NO gun, no threat, just a beggar NOT staying on the street corner. Further, they have a legal right to your money, by law. THAT's what Socialism is to taxpayers!

People with little money have NO IDEA why Socialism would be offensive to people who have any money! They're used to having none, and wanting more, and seeking it any way they can. They even try to justify it by thinking someone done them wrong. The rich, business or slave owners centuries ago.

IF people with money WANT to give to charity, people outside their family will get it. IF they don't want to, the government is NOT the way to secure a job promotion or raise! Taxes MUST be fair, and it's never fair to over- or under-tax, or for anyone to NOT pay in, in some way! Justice.

IF Dems got many freebies under Biden, they're SURE to have them revoked when GOP's secure power! It's NOT a permanent solution to your poverty! and if Dems ever held power for too long, to not be able to have that undone, secession would end those handouts, as blue states would bankrupt.

LOOK TO YOURSELF FOR YOUR OWN SELF'S FINANCIAL NEEDS, every adult in America! IF you're mentally or physically disabled, we the people rightly help care for you, but only if you're 100 percent incapable of working! NO ONE owes you UBI or free money! You spend too much, or work to little!

That's different from every man for himself, as America has an abundant safety net! It needs revamping, I'm NOT saying end it all, but expanding it is asinine! YOU cause your own poverty, in MOST cases! Your work skills, effort or quality, or spending habits, or number of kids! That's ALL on you!

PLEDGERS & JUSTICE

(6/4/21-2)

The GOP UNjustly sought to stack SCOTUS to overthrow Roe. That's a BAD thing (injustice; not opposing killing babies). So Dems want three more liberal Justices added to the Court. Dems want more votes, so they know POOR areas with many non-whites will vote their way, so they seek D.C. and Puerto Rico statehood.

GOP's want more people to vote GOP, so they severely restrict who immigrates in. Dems want to force their agenda down Americas throat, so they attack the age-long filibuster. Has ANYTHING I just described show anyone that win lose extremism gets us NOWHERE?

As soon as one party loses, they lose most of their gains! Even Biden has undone many tRUMP policies, intentionally! Space Force, abandoning Paris Accords, border policy, XL Pipeline,

Garden of Heroes, etc. ARE YOU SO BLIND you don't see it's NOT three steps forward, two steps back, but one forward, one back, or NO permanent positive change!

These extremists constantly try to out-think their hated enemies, in how to ram-rod their agenda to the loss of those enemies! Ex.: Replace federal judges with conservatives. There is NO justice! I don't even care if both parties negotiate!

We NEED justice! Negotiations can often lead to less than justice, as people gauge their leverage and political capital. They ALL want permanent cushy jobs, and that, plus the ability to mainly bless their voters, is the game, and it is EVIL, in case you didn't just observe that fact!

IF career politicians in D.C. all (or mainly all... there's always an arrogant idiot seeking medic coverage) agreed to solve problems and achieve justice, I wouldn't care what party they clung to, and they'd keep their idol jobs. Just secure justice in all areas of public life! Mic. 6:8

"No justice, no peace" apeopleies to ALL policies! NOT just police brutality. And the lack of peace is NOT violence, bur unrest in the hearts of angry constituents! Violence is ALWAYS wrong! NO ONE gets angry when they get justice, like paying what you agreed to spend to buy a product.

When people cut you off, in traffic, they have NOT done justice toward you, as there are rules about both party's rights in their lane (right of way). When robbers break in and steal your goods, they have NOT behaved justly, and you get angry and want them locked up, RIGHTLY!

The lack of peace is anxiety and anger. Whenever anyone is treated unjustly, they don't like it, and often don't forget it. Justice is the standard America needs, in all areas of life! It may not be perfectly achievable, but it's certainly to be the aim! ONLY evil people oppose it! Oppose them!

And EVIL is the enemy of justice! Russian Hackers, Chinese domination aims, Iran interference in Middle East peace, terrorism, drug lords, the Mafia, criminals, thugs and bullies, human Traffickers; THESE are EVIL, and justice doesn't allow evil to prevail, nor do GOOD people!

Update

(11/7/21-2)

IT'S EXTREMISTS in BOTH parties who are the enemies of America! Polar opposites can never get along, so they divide our country and cause chaos, always wanting to destroy their enemy. FOOLS fall for such games! NEITHER party is 100 percent perfect, and BOTH have good things to offer! Duh 101.

Common sense, getting things done on budget and within deadlines, that don't waste money, tax the least, and are funded by streamlined government, best economy, civic service, rich giving back, fair taxes are the solutions! NOT one side wins, then the other undoes those wins—ping pong politics.

MORAL VS. IMMORAL COMPROMISE

(6/12/21-2)

We ALL know the ideals liberals/Socialists envision: HIGH taxes, BIG government, taxpayers attacked, freebies for everyone else, kill BIG oil, harm business profits, debt out the wazoo, open borders, criminals voting, etc. EVIL vision! Let's now look at far right conservatives' ideals:

Make as much money as you can, and keep it all for yourself, if you want; anyone have as many guns as they want, even if they don't know how to use or store them safely, are crazy or criminally intended; say anything you want, including lying propaganda and conspiracy theories, from free speech;

No one do anything to aid the poor, if you don't want to; government do nothing but defend us and our property (military and police), and keep our roads smooth; Anything that's not profitable enough for business gets done by charities, or not at all. NO WONDER neither extreme is acceptable!

People (and most idiots) believe compromise has to happen, or war; nothing else is possible, like win-win! Win-win takes vision and creativity... traits many are in short supply of. They see it as which extreme will America cave more to for an election cycle? WRONG thinking!

They deem it give in on MORE taxes wasted on more projects and freebies, making more debt, or have a great economy for the rich and business owners/investors, and these are the only two options America ever has, every 2-4 years. Our education system must be major failures--there are so many better solutions!

CENTRISM VS. CONSERVATISM

(7/3/21-2)

I guess it's time to BORE myself, with yet another rehash of the 20 points of common sense centrism, that so few ever comprehend, in practice. Comparing the same 20 issues of liberalism and conservatism (done on past four days), here we go (if I don't fall asleep from boredom of repetition):

1. Guns. People who can't responsibly use arms shouldn't have them, as they violate the purpose for which we are guaranteed a right to have them.
2. Pollution. Pollution is the downside of our great American revolution! It can be lessened, and green is good, but we will always need oil and its derivatives
3. Abortion. Killing innocents is evil, and many ways can prevent one getting unwantedly pregnant. But, once inseminated, public policy can't be to force women to risk their health by self-help. Use Plan B within three days, if you don't choose to be a mom, as the result!
4. Poverty. Freebies are an Unsustainable crutch. Americans and our Welfare system have to train them to be self-sufficient, financially, as soon as is reasonably possible.
5. Fiscal Responsibility. It is a VIRTUE, NOT a liability! HUGE debt is BAD for our economy and country!
6. U.S. History. America hasn't behaved perfectly, but were the greatest experiment known to mankind, and among the greatest and most generous people ever to walked the face of this earth. We owe nobody anything, for any sins of our ancestors! That's as unfair as you going to jail for grandfathers' crime!
7. Free Speech. Public speech needs to be responsible, accurate and truthful. If it isn't, calling it out and even natural consequences should and will come, by others also using their right to free speech!
8. LGBTQ. Love the sinner, hate the sin, in a nutsHell don't discriminate or hate, but you also don't have to accept their behaviors and choices as normal, or good!
9. White Supremacy. Any racism is evil, and it goes as many ways as there are colors of skin. Americans seeking to keep other nations from invading, by open immigration, are NOT ONLY let in who evil, but patriotic!
10. Government spending and taxation. Government should spend the least they have to, get the best bang for OUR bucks, and taxes MUST be fair to ALL citizens! NO ONE off the hook from paying their fair share, one way or the other, or that's NOT fair!

11. War. Wars are a last resort, but NOT off the table, as options for defending American interests! IF America goes to war, she should ALWAYS win, and the best way to never enter war is to have such an amazingly superior BIG stick, that no one else dares to mess with you!
12. Immigration. Allow in who our economy needs, and stop trying to gain Democrat votes, by targeting the poor and less educated!
13. Business. Business makes America as great as we have been, but it is only good when it behaves good! Every business should actively care about how their employee family is treated, or they should be boycotted and bankrupted!
14. Media. The media IS right or left-leaning, and these things ought not be this way! Jas. 3:10 They should ONLY report facts, and NOT push political agendas! There is, currently, likely NO outlet that doesn't favor D (CNN, MSM) or are (Fox, Breitbart, One America, Newsmax, talk radio)
15. Death Penalty. It is just and right for proven cases of heinous acts, when humanely done, and never against an innocent person.
16. Crime. Criminals should NOT be set free (as Dems desire) until their time is paid, nor should they vote. Rehabilitation is needed, as recidivism must also be kept to a minimum. VERY FEW people are incarcerated, percentage wise!
17. Police Brutality. The FEW bad apples need to be identified, and if they don't reform quickly, FIRED! They are NOT given license to abuse citizens, just for carrying a badge!
18. National Defense. If you don't defend our nation, we have no nation. Our biggest challenge is from within, aided and abetted by outside forces/rogue nations! FEW will attack us head-on. Many will attack from afar, or from within, if they gain entrance!
19. Government Fixing Problems. It's a lofty ideal, but paying for it has to be fair, and voted for (or against), when it's Constitutional, and business can't sufficiently profit off such fixes.
20. Any who disagree with this agenda are biased, not as interested in America's success, and are too stupidly committed to worshipping their political party, than they are capable of thinking in moral and rational ways! Now, I HOPE I've made centrism 100 percent clear, as compared to liberalism and conservatism, as there are overlaps, but they're NOT THE SAME! Have a good day.

THE NEED FOR PLEDGED POLITICIANS

(8/13/21-2)

Pandering politicians promise to give the people what they want; NOT what they need, and cater to any desire that's popular, as they aren't so much representing the people, but coddling and pandering for votes, knowing those ideals sought will often never be realized! THAT IS EVIL!

There's SO MUCH NEED for a thorough house cleaning in Washington D.C., I'm convinced that if a Jesus style table turning with whips doesn't occur, our country is doomed! Corruption, ego, lying, cheating, greed, bias, injustice. YOU VOTE FOR THESE FOOLS! Stop repeating folly! Pv. 26:11

IF only EVIL people run for office, only evil people will be in Washington D.C.! It is HIGH TIME that moral people sacrifice better paying jobs, to temporarily run for positions of public service! LAWS are NEEDED, to end the massive sinning occurring in Washington D.C.

I AM FOR, and will happily institute laws that BAN politicians cheating, lying, being unjustly biased, getting kickbacks, financially gaining from their knowledge, etc.! Just get me there, PLEASE!

I am opposed to term limits, but IF America doesn't get some common sense and common decency in D.C., I am willing to change that position! <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

CENTRIST ECONOMIC POLICIES

(11/8/21-2)

The other day I spoke with a finance major, who wanted to make a lot of money. That's why he voted for tRUMP. Let's address what business school's vs. liberal universities teach on how to have the best economy.

First, is having a great economy good for a nation? Of course! Does a rising tide lift all boats? ONLY if the waterways are interconnected! The conservative theory is if our economy is growing, that will help all Americans, as more jobs and rising wages ensue. BUT IS THIS TRUE?

It's just as possible the rich reap all the rewards, by outsourcing more jobs, importing more cheap labor, automating all entry level jobs possible, hiking prices, layoffs (replaced by robots), hoard all income, invest it all, requiring 'never lose money,' and mainly the rich benefit from lowering taxes; the number one conservative solution for a good economy.

Lowering taxes too low to be able to pay Americas bills means borrowing from our slave master, China, or printing QE3 (fake) dollars, which, over time, devalues the dollar and causes inflation. On the other hand, liberals believe an economy grows through government intervention.

Natural forces can't be left alone (free markets), but taxation, regulations, subsidies, stimulus packages and entitlements are how an economy grows, says the liberal. You first have to define a good and growing economy! Is it good for every American, and are jobs and wages growing for every American?

Economics 101 says the less supply or higher the demand, the greater the prices. Labor is a commodity. The more people we have in America, the lower wages will fall. And with outsourcing, jobs can decline, here, too! Government has to play some role, to make life good for ALL Americans!

Business, by nature, doesn't care if they hire Americans or foreigners, or hire labor here or elsewhere—wherever the deal is best for them (highest quality for the lowest cost). EVERY action government performs costs money, and that's money NOT available to the private sector; it's a DRAIN on the economy, as is our debt and especially the interest paid on it.

So BOTH sides have some good aspects in them, toward creating a great economy.

We are in a GLOBAL economy, and if America doesn't have the best economy, China will!

They already use child labor and sweat shops (cheap labor). We're competing with that! So U.S. businesses HAVE to beat China (win), globally, but when they do, they also need to ensure every American benefits some from those national gains! I've already written how they can do that.

The BEST economy comes from minimal government spending, charitable rich people, innovation, civic service (free labor) for some government functions (10 hours a year for everyone NOT in public service), and being first to the global market (as we know our enemy nations STEAL intellectual property)!

China already subsidizes some of its businesses with government funds. We're competing with that, as with them reverse engineering OUR innovations. Our enemy is wicked and wily. They MUST be defeated. So NO ONE can be against U.S. businesses winning, but also against them doing right to ALL Americans!

The goal is beating China (and Russia), while NOT abandoning U.S. Citizens in that process. It's God's to do, if those who benefit most from such victories also remember their fellow citizens, through profit sharing, giving back, and supporting empowerment programs that make ALL Americans capable of earning a sustainable living, in a STEM/services/hi technology economy, where AI and robotics are a coming future competitor to their livelihoods!

World-class education will be ESSENTIAL, even for the poorest among us! THIS IS centrist eco policy! NOT right or left!

Streamlined government (run like a business), the rich giving back (voluntarily, or later, by force of taxation), civic service, re-envisioned Welfare (to empower self-sufficiency skills) and innovation are the keys! We are EXPERTS at the latter! The World's Most Innovative Man.

See PROOF at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, Campaign Updates button, and our book on Innovation (with over 6500 new product ideas), and the tab on Innovation, at that same website. The future belongs to those who create it! Ask Elon musk!

24. POLICE

- 1. Defund the Police?**
- 2. Police Pontifications**
- 3. Cops & Discipline**

DEFUND THE POLICE?

(3/23/21-2)

As you would expect, liberals want gun control. The solution, beyond new, needed technology I can list, is MANY trained, licensed, deputized private citizens skilled at arms use, so a police like use of guns exists at almost every public place—to STOP the BAD guys!

WHY can't police use remote control robots, as with armed drones, or first responding cops in full body armor (head, heart and lungs protected)? No cop should have to die, to stop a mass shooter! Armed civilians would have helped before the police arrived! Every one in 10 People needs that.

THIS is NEVER going to be America's public policy, but if cops had been legally authorize to dismember the CO mass shooter' four appendages, with the message, "this is what every mass shooter will face in the future," you might deter some such events.

The public's NOT going to wear flak jackets, as normal attire, or Kevlar helmets! Police response times are the times mass killers kill! Even quick response armed cop drones take time to be on scene. ARMED CIVILIANS ARE THE SOLUTION TO MASS SHOOTERS (Licensed and trained)!

Armed security guards are a MUCH more hardened target than NOT! Every business is NOT going to hire one, but trained, licensed employees at every business, able to defend the public from crazed shooters IS a necessity in modern American life! At least one per shift!

I have already said wall-mounter Tasers, able to be specifically aimed at specific persons, by remote control or automatic (using facial recognition algorithms of the aggressor) is NEEDED to keep U.S. businesses safe from shootings! They need to be able to sense/detect aimed guns!

IF YOU LIMIT the number of Americans allowed to own and use guns, you limit America's safety! THE one and only issues is keeping guns out of the wrong people's hands! Criminals, mentally disturbed, and angry folk with vendettas (AS IF anyone but F and F/friends and family would know them).

A licensed, trained, law-abiding gun carrying marksman could have taken out the Colorado King Soopers shooter. We need so many more such people, but concealed makes the public much more relaxed and unstressed! TOO FEW of them, and/or cops, allows crazies open season! Second Amendment

Immunity from prosecution laws would be needed, for Good Samaritan/white hats, trained to take out mass shooters, if any collateral damage casualties ever occur, by accident! Deputizing the public!

You CANNOT minimize the SOLUTION of armed, trained citizens, against mass shooters! I once chased an armed bank robber, only having a rock, until he turned around with the security guard's pistol. Had I had a gun, he could have been dead! Is that the price to pay for public safety?

MORE police, especially under cover, is also the answer! RE-fund the police. If you don't want trained civilians armed and trained to keep public safe, you have to spend MORE tax dollars for MORE police! Was there a mental health history with the demon?

POLICE PONTIFICATIONS

(3/23/21-2)

There should be a national law that every first responder to any alleged or suspected shooting HAS to enter the premises with heart and lung protection (Kevlar, or flak jacket), and head protection, including the face! Eric Talley law.

Update #1

(4/11/21-2)

YOU risk dying, every day, for \$50,000 [Cops]. When, and ONLY if you do, you will then alone have any right to criticize cops in dangerous situations! Do you have the guts to do that, for a living? Walk a mile in their gumshoes!

Cops have EVERY legal right to KILL suspects and persons of interest who a reasonably prudent person would feel are exhibiting behavior that could seriously injure or kill such officers. This is the law of the land! Don't pose a reasonable threat, and keep your life! Brooklyn Center

Serving and protecting means protecting innocents from crime. Their relatively low pay shows a sacrifice to serve the public. They don't always kill suspects illegally, or even usually! Rare occurrences are being blown out of proportion for political ends!

Americans killed by cops, BY RACE; EYE-OPENING stats!:

[https://statista.com/statistics/585152/people-shot-to-death-by-us-police-by-race/...](https://statista.com/statistics/585152/people-shot-to-death-by-us-police-by-race/)

Cops killed in the line of duty, NOT BY RACE: [https://fbi.gov/news/pressrel/press-releases/fbi-releases-2019-statistics-on-law-enforcement-officers-killed-in-the-line-of-duty#:~:text=May percent204 percent20C percent202020-,FBI percent20Releases percent202019 percent20Statistics percent20on percent20Law percent20Enforcement percent20Officers percent20Killed percent20in,41 percent20officers percent20died percent20in percent20accidents...](https://fbi.gov/news/pressrel/press-releases/fbi-releases-2019-statistics-on-law-enforcement-officers-killed-in-the-line-of-duty#:~:text=May%20percent204%20percent20C%20percent202020-,FBI%20Releases%20percent202019%20percent20Statistics%20on%20Law%20Enforcement%20Officers%20Killed%20in,41%20officers%20died%20in%20percent20accidents...)

Update #2: Excessive Force

(4/13/21-2)

Eminent bodily harm is the legal standard for police using lethal force, in self-defense. ONLY three objective, public lie detectors would tell us if Kim Potter accidentally grabbed a gun. I believe her, but Tasers should be in different places and feel much different! Polygraph her!

Update #3: Bad Apples

(4/15/21-2)

Focusing only on needle(s) in a haystack makes one conclude it's the tree—not the apples(s)!

Without remote/distance detecting and see-through-walls technology, cops don't 100 percent know what a suspect has in their hand, or whats in their car when they jump into its cabin! BLM types NEED to know cops are always concerned guns can be hidden, stashes, flashes, and used in split-seconds

EVERY bad apple cop NEEDS to be kicked off every police force! You can't be a greater pro-cop supporter, but the thin blue line and band of brother's code hurts itself when they allow their reputation to be tarnished by a minority of bad apples! (4/24/21-2)

COPS & DISCIPLINE

(4/27/21-2)

I now split my time between two industries, but the newest one has MANY vets/ex-military, and I've noticed something I also observe in the first 48 TV show... they shut off their emotions quite often! I told one guy something VERY agonizing, and ZERO response! It angered me.

When you watch that show, cops investigate, but when they get confessions or inside info they need to trace down or verify, they immediately get up and walk out, saying NOTHING to the witness. This may be the tough guy act, but it's certainly emotionally NOT normal/natural or seemingly healthy!

Perhaps in boot camp or the police academy, where sergeants break you down to make you a man, they learn to shut off their emotions (Ours not to reason why, ours but to do and die).

This breeds GREAT discipline, which is why I see so many businesses hiring them in management, to control with order and hierarchical structure, but it is likely also why one job I declined catered to PTSD victims needing bonding with other males; to recreate the camaraderie of war service (because they still DO have emotional needs)! In fact, one competitor company hires mainly Barbie and Ken employees that have he-man Atlas physiques (gym rats).

There is an unhealthy belief in some parts of America that to be a man, one never cries, or wears their heart on their sleeve, as that's effeminate, so any who do are gay or metrosexual. NO, it's being human, and a real man.

These bumper stickers 'real men love Jesus' are heretical, because living rightly is NOT a matter of willpower discipline, but God's power through you! It's not the macho man who is the real man, but the person who's able to be authentic and transparent, like Jesus 100 percent was! he was NO body builder! Isa. 53:3

A lady I met yesterday said her church has ex-military pastors who are bikers who can scare wayward youth straight. I'm sure that sometimes works, but this is NOT Christianity, folks!

I have two sons who verbally fight, often—sometimes more than that. Pv. 17:17 I don't understand it, because I only have two sisters! Emotions—we all have them. How we handle them can be healthy, or the ticking time bomb volcano ready to explode. Deny them all you want—they exist!

25. POLITICS

1. **AOC, Biden, Nikki & Pence**
2. **Political Sins**
3. **Centrist Politics**
4. **Extremism in Politics**
5. **Life is Politics?**
6. **Politicians: Flip-Flop or Repentance?**
7. **Current State U.S. Politics**
8. **Politics & Morality**
9. **Cancel Culture**

AOC, BIDEN, NIKKI & PENCE

(2/8/22-2)

AOC is consistent in her desired policies, but is INconsistent in advocating for them! She's like a gopher, who pops up her head, from time to time, whenever she can't handle the establishment shunning or shutting her up for too long! She is an avowed Socialist, if not Communist!

And YES, people can flip-flop many times, back and forth, but if they land on the correct side, I will NOT criticize them for being on the correct/right side! I don't care how many times anyone flip-flops (I'll call them out, as I have) if they end up with truth and morality, for as long as they do!

There are FEW core beliefs in D.C. politics. More, flip-flop as public sentiment changes. The GOP is always for lower taxes, borders controlled, a strong economy and military, opposing abortion, pro-business, cops, law and order, and pro-America. Everything else is secondary! THESE are GOP core beliefs!

Dem core beliefs are higher taxes, opposing the non-philanthropic rich, pro-labor, for immigration, handouts, odd sex, gender confusion, ecology over profits, government fixing problems, helping the poor, advocating for "blacks and browns," and touting America's warts, including historically.

Nimrata Randhawa worries TRUTH honestly stated (which is a GOOD moral choice) hurts the GOP's victory chances! TELL THE TRUTH ABOUT THE DEMS, Nikki! Biden vs. AOC/Bernie is a split that's not that real, as Joe offered Socialism, and it failed; NOW he wants that distance! There's NO gap in his offer!

Joe Biden offered Socialism on steroids, to win his office. Then, he offered Socialism in the Covid relief bill and Build Back Better. NOW, ONLY after those all failed with the public, he WANTS dupes to think AOC and Bernie are far removed from him. THE SAME PROGRAMS ADVOCATED BY ALL THREE, folks!

Politicians think YOU are stupid! Let that FACT sink in! How can you respect, admire or vote for people who would try to trick or play you? YOU are the fool, if you let them get away with it, and no wonder they play you, if you can be played. It works in their favor! Wise UP, folks!

ANALYZE! Chump says he'll pardon insurrectionist rioters. He wants to be president! He slams Lindsey Graham as a 'RINO,' for saying the TRUTH, that CHUMP doesn't want law and order, or morals, proposing pardoning law-breakers. Nikki and Comey want 46-1 to hire them if he were president! IT'S SO CLEAR, folks!

Pence told the TRUTH, that HE didn't have the right to overturn the vote of the American people. Now Nikki says he did something wrong. TRUTH and MORALITY are NOT values of the far right; only power idolatry they believe only happens by-sin to-win strategies. IT'S SO CLEAR, folks! Can you see it for yourself?

Update

(2/8/22-2)

DID YOU KNOW many politicians say radical or controversial things, TO GET IN THE MEDIA, to appear relevant? They purposely pose for photo ops, and do things to get media coverage, like eating at Waffle House, one week after a brawl erupted, and hit the media there! It's contrived!

Nimrata Randhawa changed her name because she believes Muslims aren't that popular in the GOP! It has to sound more American, even though she's an American. It's called "image!" The BEST time to debate the two sides of the party are when its future is at stake! She's a Trump whore, FIGURATIVELY.

There's a belief if you debate BOTH sides of either party, one side won't vote, and the party will lose. Debating caustic conservatism, vs. common sense centrism, is ESSENTIAL, as the GOP shifts sides from time to time, but always has BOTH sides! Truth/facts and morals ALWAYS matter, Nikki!

Even Pence's awesomely honest and truthful statement took 1.2 years to say, as politics practiced EVILLY always worries what to say when, vs. what God wants politicians to do and say, which is facts and morals.

Atheist Ron Reagan HATES that facts and morals could be part of U.S. politics! ISN'T it truth and honesty, if not even morality, that voters miss most in career politicians? NO God-fearer can separate facts and morals from any area of their life, including politics! Politicians having done so is exactly what's gotten us into the mess were in (AKA, "status quo." –Ronald Reagan)

The Democrats have TWO factions, too! They aren't YET fighting it out, because they own the White House. The AOC/Bernie types are more silent, even though AOC courageously speaks her beliefs, almost always! Stand up for what you believe! Don't cower in silence. The arena of ideas!

BOTH Comey and Nikki Haley WANT a job with President Trump 2.0. You need to analyze why politicians do and say what they do, when! There's an entire other reality in their hearts, from that which the "common man" sees and is told. The HEART is where the reality lies–NOT the many lies!

I don't even care if Pence parted with tRUMP because of legal pressures over Jan. 6, as some have alleged. When the truth and the right thing are said or done, everyone should rejoice! Far righters want RINOS destroyed! You don't go silent under attack, but fight and WIN! Fire with fire!

CHUMP has ALREADY set himself up for an excuse for any loss, blaming Pence as an automatic conveyor belt for Biden's re-election. Emotionally and morally immature adults always blame others, vs. take responsibility for their actions. The REAL GOP is for personal responsibility and values!

DID YOU NOTICE the censure of Kinzinger and Cheney stopped short of expulsion, and struck a happy medium middle? That is wisdom! They didn't deserve ANY punishment, but at least CHUMP didn't win getting Ronna to kick them out, as Speaker McCarthyism EVILLY wanted, saying they won't be back. Call sin sin!

My hero, Ronald Reagan, instituted an 11th commandment. IT IS CONTRARY TO THE BIBLE and GOD, so I would never adhere to it. EITHER the truth sets you free, or it keeps you in bondage.

EITHER Christians live out what God said, or they abandon Him in apostasy! DO WE BELIEVE THE BIBLE?

Speaking evil of someone is NOT the same as speaking negative truth about someone! If the facts are negative, deal with the real. OF COURSE I am biasedly advocating for my political views, as they must rule America as they are better, IMO. Have the courage of your stable convictions!

D.C. is so full of sin, division and egos. The solution is morality and justice! However and in whatever ways you must argue for those solutions, any man-made rules opposed to God can and should be disregarded, like NOT telling the TRUTH about Chump! I'd NEVER do that—we tell the truth!

And when the extreme wing of the Dems go silent, for fake "unity," it's the GOP's DUTY to publicly point out that almost all Dems want Socialist freebies, even as Biden flip-flops back to the middle, because his programs have flopped. TELL THE TRUTH. STOP trying to play the voters with lies!

God is issuing a challenge as to whether mankind believes His words and morals are right and true, or whether they are lies. When you abandon facts and morality, you have made your vote! A GOP loss with 46-1 would be better than letting his ilk of politics reign in Reagan's and Lincoln's party, if that occurred!

POLITICAL SINS

(3/9-4/24/21-2)

Modern politics is find anything negative or sinful about the candidate, from any words or deeds after age 18, and use them to discredit them for everything else they've ever done, said or achieved!

Hypocrisy, bias, injustice, double standards, under- and over-emphases, contradictions, flip-flops, lies, spin, selfish motives, party worship-ALL these evils Twitter will bust you on if you're a politician or pundit, and I LOVE it! BEST improvement to government of the People! Brian Kilmeade (3/12/21-2)

Here's social media politics: Any flaw, any sin, any misspeak, any skeleton, any imperfection, any past indiscretion, any failed policy, any wrong word choice, any wrong touch or handshake or pat; it will ALL be used against you by the other side. Unless you're perfect; that's your lot. (3/15/21-2)

D.C. is the cesspool of sin and stupidity! The abyss of ignorance and immorality. Because a party has the power, they ignore, bully and TEMPORARILY dominate the party out of power, only to incite the same and worse, later, as revenge. A confederacy of dunces! (3/19/21-2)

ANYTIME you push something too far, a backlash ensues! People must not believe for every action there's an equal and opposite reaction! Be it racism claims, or Dems dominating, because they can, that arrogant self-centeredness engenders energy to oppose and defeat your cause(s), dummies. (3/24/21-2)

Modern politics: Attack everything you can about the other side and it's personnel, and defend everything you can about your side and it's personnel. (3/25/21-2)

KEEP IT LOCAL (state's rights): MUCH conflict, in politics, comes from people trying to make their state's values national, like CA pro green energy, and TX pro BIG oil! Keep it within your own border, and enjoy our unique differences! (3/26/21-2)

...the average chronic nonvoter is a married, nonreligious white woman between 56 and 73 who works full time but makes less than \$50,000 a year. She is most likely to identify as a moderate. -Politico (4/3/21-2)

Non-voters are an eclectic faction with distinctive blocs that support Democrats and Republicans, but don't show up to cast their ballots, and an even larger group that is alienated from a political system it finds bewildering, corrupt, irrelevant or some combination thereof. Politico

It is ILLEGAL to bribe, but politicians bribe votes all the time, promising them freebies, paid for mainly by the other side! Government is not established as a safeguard to your own financial incompetence! A case MUST go to SCOTUS on whether freebies are unconstitutional—NOW!

Political trick: Angrily accuse the opponent of doing what you are doing, to look like you own righteous indignation, to any who haven't yet figured out you're just a hypocrite—NOT a righteous crusader. (4/8/21-2)

Because of the momentum they bring, Dems AREN'T 'gonna rightly correct youth (Boomers call 'entitled') clamoring for Socialism, just like GOP won't correct radical right sins. Votes over morality or party reputation! NO societal progress till this values problem gets solved! (4/24/21-2)

Update

(6/18/21-2)

Lord, destroy Washington D.C.'s evil politicians, and only spare the good ones, I pray. May Your judgment be SO clear to everyone watching, that no one can doubt You brought about justice through Your judgment on all evil politicians in Washington D.C., ASAP, I pray! Get them ALL!

Politics in U.S. is fully EVIL and I'm READY to punch every evil player straight in their proverbial nose! Trumps mad he was impeached; NOT sorry he did wrongs, so he wants to be SOH to exact revenge vs. Biden. His sanity was questioned, so now GOP's question Biden's memory, and Dems say hands off.

Let's shorten today's message: America faces more freebies, or status quo (SCOTUS further entrenched Obamacare, last week). THAT is the political battle of our future. Hold the line, never give in, give not one more dime, but if all else fails, secede! That's our prescription for success! (6/27/21-2)

CENTRIST POLITICS

(7/15/21-2)

Centrism is NOT compromising on core principles! It is HAVING core principles, which includes fundamental fairness and pragmatics! I disagree with liberals' policies 99 times more than far righters, but where those type of "conservatives" are wrong, I disagree with them vehemently!

Gridlocks better than ping pong politics (domineering, then being domineered). If both sides can't agree to something, and it's important, the majority can pass it and it get sent to the courts. Our courts AREN'T to be politicized! THEY care about justice, by oath and job duty, vs. party wins.

It's a sad state of affairs when the public's not given all evidence, but fed biased versions by politicians and the media! EITHER Fulton County HAD voter fraud (in significant amounts) or it did not. BOTH parties are claiming the opposite, and if you only listen to one side's media, you're a FOOL!

There is NO excuse why America doesn't have the BEST voting integrity processes in the world, and the technology to detect any and all fraud, so it never reaches the point of a fraudulent vote being counted!

It was HILARIOUS hearing someone on Fox News say Dems specialize in seeking felons', illegal immigrants and dead people's votes! Certainly more so than Republicans, as I don't know a one who seeks any of those votes! #EndTheCorruption #VoterIntegrity #NoCheating or fraud-period!

Gerrymandering will ALWAYS be a political hot potato, as politics is mainly what it's about! If it's also about representation, you have to ASSUME poor areas want a Dem, and rich a GOP, but those assumptions aren't 100 percent correct for every voter! Just poll the majority in a district?

THE reason both parties fight so hard to win/defeat the opponent, is because America has a STUPID belief that checks and balances means cancel the other side, and because people often believe a win means you should get everything you want. One of the DUMBEST industries in the world—and evil!

Republicans ONLY need to watch Twitter, to see how Democrats negatively spin everything they do, day or desire! One post said increase the federal spending, because GOP's will criticize any spending anyway. THIS attitude is how households go bankrupt; FOOLS! Not my money attitude! (7/22/21-2)

EXTREMISM IN POLITICS

(8/6/21-2)

Dems ALWAYS want to spend 'mo money, and GOP's ALWAYS 'wanna save 'mo federal money. There NEEDS to be a law that every new spend is offset by cuts, or justified by new sources of government revenues, like from an proven expanded economy, or let blue states alone fund them (state's rights)! #Justice

Extremists on BOTH sides ultimately fall into one of two traits, if not both: Dumb and/or evil. You can worship America and your interpretation of our Constitution, just as you can worship nature and government as God! BOTH extremes are evil!

Dems try to use moderates to Dems' advantage, just as GOP's try to use them to theirs (Manchin, etc.). QUITE LITERALLY, D.C. NEEDS a table turning temple scourging, as Jesus twice did to the Jews! I SERIOUSLY doubt he had a smile on His face, either time, but He did the right thing!

As I read through Psalms (on vacay), justice is an oft-repeated theme! That's EXACTLY what D.C. needs! LOOK how often it's referenced, even concerning governing: Ps. 33:5, 37:28, 75:2, 82:2, 96:10, 106:3. U.S. politics is ONLY for justice when it favors one side or the other! God sees our many sins!

Government does NOT define morality; God does. Government sets socially acceptable boundaries on public morality, or immorality, but isn't the source of morality! I've seen several libs who FEEL holier, because they do exactly what the government demands (like masking up full-time).

HERE's current state U.S. politics: Win-Lose. Examples: The GOP seeks to stack SCOTUS conservative. Dems seek to end filibuster when they're in charge (to ram-rod their agenda), and make D.C. and Puerto Rico states (for more votes for Socialism). Everything is a zero sum. ANY cooperation is failure.

Ronald Reagan's rule on never speaking "evil" of a fellow party member is COMPLETELY unbiblical, both in deeming truthful statements as evil, and never addressing problems in a party, lest doing so be deemed speaking evil of a fellow member! It's NOT God's 11th commandment, but CONTRARY!

LIFE IS POLITICS?

(8/15/21-2)

EVERY public moral matter is NOW only politics! Court shop, and you can always find some judge to overturn any politician's edicts! I PREDICTED THIS WOULD ENSUE (next retweet)...

Let's be honest: We don't care if judges make law, so long as they make it the right way! I'm GLAD for this decision, which will surely be appealed. (6/5/21-2)

HERE is modern, SATANIC, sin-full U.S. politics: IF Ken Paxton files in a conservative judge's court (court shopping), his suit vs. my neighboring school district will prevail. If not, it won't.

Judges are now politicized, and doing law makers' job. Satan is in charge of U.S. politics!!! Politics is infiltrating law making and judgement making (in BOTH directions)!!! Court shopping is the game of ambulance chasers! (11/6/21-2)

OF COURSE IT DID! It's conservative! WHY ARE WE PAYING POLITICIANS, if they only resort to court shopping, if anything doesn't go their way? "Everyone did what was right in his own eyes!" Jug 21:25, from lack of leadership!

https://www.dallasnews.com/news/courts/2021/08/15/texas-supreme-court-blocks-mask-mandates-in-dallas-bexar-counties/?utm_content=buffere6e84&utm_medium=social&utm_source=twitter.com&utm_campaign=buffer

POLITICIANS: FLIP-FLOP OR REPENTANCE?

(10/13/21-2)

Politicians can "evolve," and learn new things, forcing a change to their views. But lying and evil politicians use those concepts to explain moral compromise flip-flops! WE the people ALLOW politicians too much power and too many perks! Term limits for all politicians may be needed!

WHY is the public so incapable of observing changes in politicians views (flip flops), and WHY do We the people allow them to abandon convictions? That's NOT accountability! TX Gov Abbott has totally run to the right, the past three months, and NO ONE notices or speaks to his HYPOCRISY sin!

Common sense does NOT take a high IQ, but in days of extreme ignorance, it can seem unnecessarily insightful! NO ONE is a leader, who FOLLOWS political winds! That, by definition, is being a FOLLOWER! Politicians speak for the people, but NOT when the people speak for evil things! Duh!

Politicians were envisioned as mainly TEMPORARY servants! NOT as career holders! That's how our Founders wanted and designed it! You leave your career, for awhile, and government benefits from private sector skills and know-how, till another fills the gap. Term limits MAY be needed, someday! (10/17/21-2)

CURRENT STATE U.S. POLITICS

(10/31/21-2)

Let's address current state U.S. politics, and where it's going, offer NO solutions, then get off the subject, as MANY people are turned off to it, because of what I'll describe:

1. Power is the aim. Majority control the opponent can't stop is even better than a landslide win. END all tools avail to the out of power party, like the filibuster, so when you're in power, you get all you want (but just until you lose).

2. Ensure you never lose, by redistricting, making it harder for opponent voters to vote, have Californians and others move to TX, illegal immigration, buying votes by promising freebies, etc.
3. Have the courts on your side, by stacking SCOTUS and the federal bench, or widen the Court with all liberals.
4. NEVER allow any deviation from far right or left, within your party! "Bold colors" as Reagan said, and never speak ill of a fellow party member... the 11th commandment which God never wrote. Expunge all independent and conscientious members. Have everyone on the team be a rubber stamp yes man, even to horrible things!
5. Morals and thinking are informally outlawed within the party! After all, politicians ONLY represent—they don't lead! The majority of Americans aren't Rhode's scholars, are unsaved or carnal, so be like Mike, the average Joe! Don't bring religion into politics, if you mean its main emphasis of morality!
6. NEVER give one inch to the other side! EVERYTHING is a core value! Your aim is they never win anything. Compromise is a wicked term, as it means you are losing.
7. Everything is political, even sports, music, TV shows and movies. Even business and cars, and airlines, and advertising. EVERYTHING.
8. ALWAYS start with the premise the enemy is always wrong. Have lawyers craft scant evidence and reasons you spin, to make the case, as America is dumbed down anyway, and Americans are so busy, and tuned out to the details, they'll believe lies if you repeat them often enough.
9. HIRE cheap labor to stage protests, because the media will cover it if more than five people are present (they've told me that on the phone, and mentioned wearing the same colored or logo'd shirts doesn't hurt, either).
10. Lie. No one has the time or ability to fact check politicians, today, so lie all the time!

THIS IS CURRENT STATE U.S. POLITICS. I hope you enjoy it!

Update

(11/8, 10/21-2)

THIS is current state U.S. politics: Win-lose. EVERYTHING is viewed in light of one party's gain or loss. Infrastructure bill (with other and even bad things in it) much less than originally proposed is a win for Ds, believe people with this sick mindset. NOT a win for America.

You can't let the other side have any gains or do anything. Not just party out of power—now you are opposition party! And anyone from your party who votes for anything the other party proposes is anathema, EXCEPT you praise Manchin and Sinema for doing the same thing!

The sins and hypocrisy DON'T matter, because it's only us win and they lose! NO cooperation on anything. It's beyond gridlock, where the minority party gummed up the works to oppose bad legislation. Now it's to ensure the majority party never gets anything they want.

Yet, you want to gain what you want when you're in power! And it's all about getting into power, but NOT by having better ideas, but by making the party in power look feckless. Ensure Covid continues, so Biden looks like a failure. Give him no infrastructure bill. It's NOT just watch him fail in Afghanistan and on the border!

And IF you got in power in 2022, HOW would you end Covid? Mask and vaccine mandates, opposed to your ideology? No, they haven't though that far ahead—just idolizing power!

IF you read Fox News, it is inevitable that stories will say Biden is a complete failure! Those headlines have been in the making since he WON. They just had to wait awhile to concoct enough anecdotal evidence to make an article.

It is all win-lose, gridlock, forced failure for the other side, NEVER proposing better ideas, and all to keep your cushy D.C. jobs/careers! IT IS EVIL, folks! BOTH sides do it!

There are NO olive branches, reaches across the aisle, admitting personal fault, admitting personal value in opposing party members. THIS IS MODERN U.S. POLITICS! God has left the Capital building! The chaplain can publicly pray all he wants, IN VAIN! Leaders lead! D.C. lacks MANY!

Third party, Dem or GOP has best chance and best God-honoring platform opportunities for 24? NO idea, this early! Far right is satanic extremists. Far left is thieves to taxpayers. The center is where God hangs out far more. WHO hangs with Him? NOT MANY anymore! Satan loves extremists

POLITICS & MORALITY

(11/29/21-2)

Dominating the party out of power is EVIL.

Getting nothing done in D.C. is EVIL.

Fighting to keep voters entertained is EVIL.

Thinking everything is a core value is EVIL.

Calling all compromises evil is EVIL.

NOT all GOP's or Dems are EVIL.

NOT all GOP or Dem policies are GOOD politics.

Favoring the rich or poor is EVIL.

Ignoring the poor is EVIL.

Treating the rich as heroes is EVIL.

Paying zero taxes is EVIL.

Hiding your assets to avoid taxes is EVIL.

Defrauding the government is EVIL.

Slandering opponents is EVIL.

Self over country is EVIL.

Buying politicians off is EVIL.

Pandering to voters is EVIL.

Having no principles is EVIL.

Flip-flopping principles to keep your job is EVIL.

Party worship is EVIL.

Power at all costs is EVIL.

Lying to voters is EVIL.

Stealing others' money is EVIL!

Duh 101

CANCEL CULTURE

(2/20/22-2)

785

#CancelCulture NEEDS to comprehend iteration! THESE options for punishment EXIST (NO rush to judgment!):

1. Verbal reprimand
2. Work censure/write-up(s)
3. Temporary suspension with pay
4. Suspension without pay
5. Demotion
6. Probation
7. Firing Fired Suspended

I have said this before: Iterative punishments ONLY apply with iterative behaviors! Serious infractions cause the sliding scale to escalate quickly, for justice to be served!

26. POOR

1. Poverty is Not Inalienable
2. Poor & Workers
3. Poor Solutions (Part I)
4. Poor & the Hood
5. Poverty Proof
6. Handling the Hood (I)
7. Poor & Race
8. Society & the Poor
9. Poor, Race & Secession
10. Poor Pragmatics
11. The Hood (Described)
12. Poor & Politics
13. Proverbs on Poverty
14. Poor Solutions (Part II)
15. Open Letter to the poor
16. Pointers for the Poor
17. Poor Youth, Minorities & Adults

POVERTY IS NOT INALIENABLE

(1/21/21-2)

[RE Dallas poor zip codes vaccination plan cancelled by the state of Texas] Your bank account doesn't make you special for getting the vaccine before others in your health, age or work proximity to catching Covid category! @GovAbbott did the RIGHT thing!

There is ZERO scientific proof that one's income or skin color makes them more susceptible to getting Covid! Therefore, Dallas wanting to favor the poor neighborhoods with vaccine access was political, or at the least, irrational. Where you work is VERY related, if tight quarters.

Being poor is NOT an immutable characteristic, like being tall, or one's skin color! It's supposed to be TEMPORARY! Unless you're a single mother, or physically or mentally disabled, you're poor if you spend too much or earn too little! That's on YOU!

Democrats treat poverty as a virtue (or the poor are heroes), as it's one of their major power sources. They SHOULD work themselves out of a constituency, IF they were truly helping poor people, because help is finding ways out; not remaining in poverty, or getting more people in poverty!

The ONLY way Dems view government helping the poor through poverty is FREEBIES! That's NOT the help they need! Education and job skills, as with knowing how to buy smart and live within your means/on a budget is the help they NEED! Common sense 101

Update

(2/24/21-2)

My frustrated disdain is showing: Amazon ad is on food insecurity and people in need. Dems seem to want poverty to exist forever, and only GOP's to "help" them, through taxes. America must set a goal that NO ONE can't pay their bills 10 years from now. Less spending, or better earning power!

IF you can't pay your bills, you're an adult, and you aren't physically or mentally incapacitated, you chose to birth too many kids (YOU choice), you spend poorly or too liberally, or are under-skilled, or just immature as an adult-period! NOP OTHER OPTIONS.

IF America ended severe poverty, liberals would then shift focus to the world's poor! They are NEVER satisfied with seeking to steal money from hard-working taxpayers! Robinhood must have been their childhood hero, or they aspired to be bank robbers, but didn't have the guts.

POOR & WORKERS

(3/6/21-2)

America deems armed robbers and beggars LESSER! Freebies seekers are exactly the same! They are beggars too wussified to beg, and robbers too wussy to pull a gun, they coddle Dem politicians to STEAL from taxpayers! EVIL!

IF you aren't management material, you will likely forever work for an hourly wage! You are competing with the world's workforce! NOTHING can change that! and if you're DUMB enough to vote for more immigration, you are destroying your job opportunities! Foreigners are used to less!

IF you can't pay your bills, as an adult, don't HAVE KIDS! You have your own challenge; don't push your challenges on innocents! China has a one kid policy. Adopt a NO kid policy, at least till you can afford them! NO one else has to pay for them to live! they're YOUR kids, adults!

MANY jobs top out at minimum wage, especially retail. If you don't have management potential, you could be stuck at those wages forever! That's NOT from any evil in business, but you aren't real skilled or talented. FIX IT, if you can. Otherwise, spend wisely! Life owes you nothing, sadly. (3/26/21-2)

POOR SOLUTIONS (PART I)

(4/20/21-2)

The two political parties are mainly about people who want to be free from government, to pursue wealth (life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness), vs. people trying to use government to help the poor not be as poor. It's ALL about money, and government has no money of its own! Taxpayers alone! When a "good" economy only or mainly helps elites, it's NOT a good economy. When poor people aren't helped to become richer, on their own merits, but by government stealing money from richer folk, that's NOT a good economy, either! Re-read that, in case you may ever understand it (hoped)!

Poor Americans NEED to attitudinally START their own nation and economy! That means a few start businesses; poor people use them as customers. I know a DFW church that fosters black-owned businesses. I'm AGAINST race as a criteria (like white-owned), but poor need to support poor! Many poor areas are food deserts, because businesses open where profits can be had. Poor areas have to increase their disposable income! Poverty isn't a chronic disease, but a fixable problem. People have to be taught how to earn more and spend less—PERIOD!

ESCAPING THE HOOD: Let's say you're young and don't want to be HERE. Make the best grades you can, and do extra-curriculars. Only focus on grades, vs. distractions of your area, and electronically find a mentor, or offer free service to some exec. You can travel there, dressed nice—impress 'em. (4/26/21-2)

IF you have an older car, you can usually find cosmetic parts at salvage yards, that will do the trick for under \$100! My vans rear door would have cost \$500-800, after-market. We got it for \$75. I've bought two hoods for my Honda, and miraculously, they had one gold one last week in Sherman. (5/15/21-2)

POOR & THE HOOD

(4/26/21-2)

788

MORE evidence you live in junky places: 1. Wall-to-wall vehicles, some which don't work. 2. Fences like Joseph's coat of many colors (and with rips and holes). 3. Refrig, couch or storage on your front porch. It's called exterior, for a REASON, folks! 4. Window A/C units.

CAN YOU TELL the obvious clues (and I'm NOT making fun of it): Boarded-up windows, trash cans where they aren't to be, often cars in the front yard; not just driveway, fence around all sides of a home, trash pile in front yard (cousin Eddie), and no edging or trimming. Better presentation!

FURTHER signs you're in a ?able area: Bars, bail and defense attorney businesses near residential, as with strip clubs, junk yards, or people using their garage as auto mechanics. Broken windows, cars on jacks, or lacking a rear window, businesses advertised as being home based, etc.

POVERTY PROOF

(4/26/21-2)

I've said if poor people want more money, as a community, they have to have 'safe,' investible areas. I've been using Google Earth to find potential business partners. Here's what I've observed, that would keep me from conducting business in some areas (needing fixing):

1. Reputation of named area of town, streets or neighborhood.
2. Many cars in front of one home, especially older or dilapidated, or functional work trucks with dents or rust.
3. Overgrown landscape and poorly-kept lawns.
4. Buildings so old, they should be razed.
5. VERY small homes.
6. Overgrown trees, chain fences, and bars on doors or windows.
7. Real old-school brick, or architecture styled buildings.
8. Very little space between homes (tight quarters, small lots).
9. Vehicles with MANY decals or bumper stickers.
10. Dogs running loose, or on chains, etc.

NOT all of those things can be fixed, especially with tight budgets. But EVERYone can maintain their yard, keep home exteriors well-kempt, park cars in driveways or in garages (unless one owns a bunch), and not junk up their cars with too many decals. ATTRACT vs. detract business and investment!

NO offense intended, to any who live here, but this is an example of what I found, that I wouldn't get near with a 'ten foot pole.' If people want their neighborhoods more prosperous, the needed changes are obvious, and not that expensive!



Update

(4/27/21-2)

Further evidence you're NOT in a business investment-likely environment: Graffiti, shoes hanging off electricity lines, really old cars, low-hanging power lines, concrete driveways partly

missing or overgrown, unkempt toys in front yard, overgrown/never-trimmed trees, peeling paint



More: Wooden business signs, yard signs for bond, bail bond lawyer billboards, street corner panhandlers, homeless encampments, borders city dump, a prison, or railroad tracks. "There, but by the grace of God, could we (most) all go, with series of unfortunate circumstances.

HANDLING THE HOOD (I)

(6/13/21-2)

I've said businesses decide if a decision is good based on profit, like Chipotle \$15/hour. How's that relate to just pay? Isn't that saying unjust pay is good if it profits a business? NO! Just wages are negotiated, and market-free determined, and EARNED vs. gifted.

SO, let's address evil vs. good rich folk, as the Bible addresses this issue! Jas. 2:6, Jas. 4:13-5:4; Ps. 73:12; Pv. 3:27, 10:2, 13:11, 22:16; Ecc. 1-3, 5:13; I Tim. 6; Lk. 12:13-21, 16:19-31; ETC. Greed, selfishness, idolatry and hoarding are SINS. Those who engage them are sinning.

There ARE good rich people, and the Bible also addresses them! They're NOT that way, but generous, unselfish, not hoarders or greedy and selfish, and they treat their employees fairly if not well.

In short, they obey God's general rules for life. But the tenor/majority of verses are more down on the rich, vs. the poor (among whom there are also evil poor, usually from theft or laziness; See Proverbs). Lk. 6:24-26

Jesus even says MOST rich folk end up in the fiery Hell. That's because they don't see fit to, or needy of receiving God's sin forgiveness, from reliance on money and the worldly pride often tied to its acquisition.

The media hypes the richest man in the world. Suck-ups give Bentleys to birthday boys who don't need them; money which could easily have been better used for less self-serving and selfish luxurious purposes. We see evil richness ALL THE TIME in America!

SOME (not all) try to control the levers of government, to bend the laws to their advantage, buying off politicians who will protect their financial and business interests, in UNfair ways. We see SOME (not all) hiding their assets so government can't get its fair share in DUE

Because taxes God Himself says they owe to Caesar! We see the injustice of ANY business paying zero in taxes, though incentives to move headquarters to states and cities often allow such, because of the tax revenue brought forth from the employees they bring with them. But HOW is it fair to all other businesses who pay their taxes?

NO ONE likes to pay taxes! They are intended to pay only for what's necessary, for society as a whole, in things business can't profit enough from to make a business viable, and they're NOT for making the poor richer (wealth redistribution)!

They're often too high, people hire fancy lawyers and accountants to shield them from that pain. It is ALL about protecting your assets/money! Vote D if you want to legally steal it from those who pay in, and vote are if you don't want that to occur! Everything else is virtually secondary!

So what does society do to the evil rich? There are several options:

1. Fines and jail for all law-breakers, according to their crimes.
2. Boycott the entities that make them wealth.
3. Socially shun and shame them for.
4. Force them to pay the taxes they owe (and I believe a progressive tax system is fair, because the PAIN must be equal, for ALL; not just taxpayers), and a rich person's pain threshold is much higher than someone who is broke.
5. Liberals want them punished, by taxes, or Socialism instituted, or even a South Africa-like war for their property!

NOT the answer! God has one explicit/CLEAR solution, and one implied: Generous give back (charity) and profit-sharing, where that is fair to (vs harms) the business. Anywhere you read, in the Bible, justice is addressed, and profit-sharing for profitable companies is JUST, because the workers helped achieve that success! NO one believes it's right to have a society where only a few elites get all the goodies of life!

There are no rules that state this has to be the case. And with a younger generation, that concept is becoming more atrocious and unacceptable, daily; rightfully so. That wouldn't be for broke or struggling businesses, as there no gain to share.

Thriving ones, certainly. In-between, yes, but not as much. We Americans LOVE to observe other nations, as object lessons, but only when they prove what we want to argue. If other nations have lower business taxes, the GOP will use Europe as role models for how U.S. taxes should be structured.

But if Europe has Socialist policies that ensure the poor still have healthcare, or other things, the GOP will argue America is different and special. THIS is self-serving rhetoric for an agenda! SAME goes for Dems!

The answers are justice, profitability of U.S. businesses, and good vs. bad rich people and management, that cares for their good employees, and ensures the bad ones shape up or ship out, as that is just, and actually helps the loafers, in life! They do NOT all deserve \$15/hour minimum wage!

Some deserve more, many less. Justice demands they be paid what their work ethic commands—nothing more or less. So (in conclusion) be FOR good rich and poor people, against the others, and always be for just wages and work practices! God will bless America if we do, IMO!

P.S.: Net worth NEEDS to be considered, not for income taxation, but what society demands from rich folk giving back to society! They average two percent to charity, when average Joe averages three percent. THIS IS NOT RIGHT, folks, and IF they choose to let that evil continue,

I'm certain enough Americans will one day back either a wealth tax, Socialism programs, or an

'eat the rich' rebellions, which could turn physical, as it nearly did in St Louis. PREACHERS, of all citizens, NEED to be holding the wealthy accountable to what God says they are to be doing and not doing! I'm doing my part.

And in the meantime, workers can respond to wages they feel to be unjust, in the following ways:

1. Move to where wages are higher
2. Change jobs
3. Get better work skills, and work harder as your work ethic
4. Unionize for wage leverage
5. Boycott and work slowdowns and stoppages
6. Start your own businesses
7. Vote Democrat (including Socialist policies)
8. God forbid, start an economic war to harm businesses that behave evilly, which could even turn physical and violent.

Nonviolent ways ARE the answer—NOT this! Do something, vs. just take injustice on the chin! Unbridled Capitalism has zero aid for poor, unemployed or abused on the work site! 100 percent every man for himself, which works for some—NOT all. Socialism allows unjust freebies.

Communism (in theory) seeks more justice, by evil dictatorships and fear and threats. A BETTER way exists, folks!

POOR & RACE

(6/24/21-2)

In EVERY race there are JERKS! I NEVER view any color of person as acting one way, but usually assume they're either good people, or A-holes, and I'm usually right. I NEVER consider people as equals, who behave lesser than the good guys! You get treated the way you deserve! Rom. 13:7

We were in a predominantly black town, today, at Sam's, and an older guy refused to converse with us, save a bit, when I pushed and a car load insulted my sons knee injury, height, and looking like Abe Lincoln. Racist hate is still palpable, some places! My son chimed back, angrily. A bit scary!

Update

(6/19/21-2)

MUCH has been made of white people's role in slavery's aftermath. What EXACTLY should society do to help the OFTEN (NOT always) poor black race in America?

1. The culprits are LONG since deceased! Those deserving punishing are DEAD!
2. The ancestors of slave owners MAY feel a need to help descendants of THEIR slaves—that's their choice.
3. Reparations are NOT fair to modern taxpayers, as we had ZERO to do with slavery!
4. YES, our government did not give 40 acres and a mule. BUT, politicians LIE and over-promise all the time. Shall we sue them for all such lies?
5. Equal opportunity at employment is a necessity! NO racial discrimination, or you can be fined and punished.
6. Equal education opportunities, including same quality of public school information. NOT buildings so run down, they distract from learning.

7. Citizens involved in helping poor blacks, voluntarily, or up to 10 hours a year (mandatory for some chosen patriotic duty they choose) for:

- A. Home repairs
- B. Lawn upkeep (pride in community)
- C. Mentoring
- D. Skills (work and buying) development
- E. Crime, drugs and violent gang amelioration
- F. Absentee dad fill-ins, and,
- G. NO freebies from government, but Welfare re-envisioned to empower self-sufficiency ability within a reasonable amount of time, for every poor American who doesn't mentally or physically qualify for Social Security disability. That's FAIR, merciful, and right! Opposers choose EVIL, IMO.

SOCIETY & THE POOR

(6/30/21-2)

I believe an anger, if not could care less/nothing to lose attitude can come from living in the poorest neighborhoods. Value for life can lessen, as your life is so bad. No one seems to care about your struggles, so why care about others? Hence, gang violence and crime, IMO. Wrong?

THE reason most people don't care about the condition of people in the hood is that hoods are far away, they never have to see them, so out of sight, out of mind, IMO. It's NOT racism, or hatred of any skin color; they just never even enter our radar of experience, IMO! Separation

I've been part of churches that do civic clean-up work. They NEVER target the poorest neighborhoods, as that wouldn't be responsible or safe! So long as your area is considered more dangerous than others, you'll NEVER get outside help! A police presence would be required, for help!

CAN hood homes be insured? [https://ableelite.com/home-insurance-mississauga/what-would-make-a-house-uninsurable/...](https://ableelite.com/home-insurance-mississauga/what-would-make-a-house-uninsurable/)

I believe MANY individuals and charities would help the poorest Americans have better homes, if they were safe! Volunteer private security personnel surrounding a home could give people time to paint, repair, mow, etc., and one per neighborhood could start a movement, as role models!

The three places for the fastest death of others are bullets through head, lungs and heart. CAN WE MAKE helmets that bullets can't penetrate, bullet-proof, see through visors, and heart and long flak jackets bullets can't penetrate, for cops and the military? Tourniquets for any other gun wounds!

[Why disadvantaged neighborhoods are more attractive targets for burglary than wealthy ones. Despite concerns about crime among the wealthy and middle-class, crime is much more prevalent in poor inner-city neighborhoods than in better off suburbs. In new research, Alyssa W. Chamberlain and... blogs.lse.ac.uk](#)

WHY is there a seeming innate concern for crime in the poorest neighborhood, among outsiders/visitors? Nothing to lose? Economic opportunity? Gang activity? High crime statistics? Hatred of certain races? Devalued life?

The Poverty-Crime Connection

If you struggle to pay your bills and don't know where your next meal is coming from, studies show you are more likely to be incarcerated. Once you fall into that cycle, it's difficult to break out....

jacksonfreepress.com

The root of America's crime problem is poverty

This column is part of our State of the City project, in which The Dallas Morning News explores the most critical issues facing our communities. The first... dallasnews.com

Update

(6/30/21-2)

Your life is mainly lived in your home, car and at work; YOU control only the latter two. Poorest Americans need to enjoy their 14 or so hours a day, at home! Depressing environments can lead to despair! Rugs, wall hangings, paint and major appliance repairs help! SEE a positive existence.

An entire wall of livestreamed videos, in a small house, could expand the feeling of its size, or mirrors, or adding a rood out back, for a sunroom add on. There are ways to improve quality of life for Americas poorest, that don't cost lots! Pop-up tents could make a new outdoor area.

I'm convinced charities, churches, and compulsory civic service hours could FIX rundown neighborhoods, IF the workers were safe from physical harm (guns, violence, muggings). It doesn't take all homes fixed, but role model ones to set the pace! Those seen by all (prominent locales).

Everywhere I see things, in my five mile radius, it's either clean, well-maintained, or new. That's why people LOVE living here! I can't help but believe those traits must be transferred to hoods!

LOOK new or clean! Not sloppy, disheveled, disrepaired. What you see can affect your mood! Schools, businesses and churches are FAST ways to bring pride to ghetto areas! We saw many decent schools and churches, but the businesses were often failures at maintaining pride in community! Rusted, paint peeling, faded signs, rotting siding. Could have brought HOPE to neighbors!

Car covers don't cost \$100. If you have a junky vehicle, and live in a junky neighborhood, BUY one!

If you're too lazy (or old, and can't afford a lawn boy to mow)—install rocks! Paint costs \$25 for JUST your home's front wall. It's NOT expensive to instill pride in the poorest neighborhoods

Your grassy front lawn is NOT a parking lot! Your front porch is not an extra bedroom, or kitchen. Your driveway is not an auto repair company. There are common sense ways for even the poorest neighborhoods to have hope, by NOT making decisions that deteriorate your community!

It is UNfair, genned up/fake, and wrong for anyone to live anywhere they can't afford, by subprime mortgages or section 8! FIX where you can afford to live! Our HOA hassles one family, endlessly, as they can't seem to fit in to our rules! I LOVE how the cops cite them OFTEN! Deserved!

EVERYONE, subconsciously, knows when they're in areas of town that are not good, and we all can tell when things get better, as we drive! It's the lawn and structures maintenance quality, size of homes, age and condition of cars, and often how smooth the streets are. Poorest areas NEED fixing!

I've only seen three examples of quite poor people living very close to quite rich people, in North Dallas. I'm SURE all those areas will one day be demolished! two trailer parks (I-75 and near Swindoll's church), and a neighborhood across from Wakeland High, one neighborhood back. POOR planning!

HOW could a very poor person's life majorly change, financially? ONLY the lotto, quickly! They NEED much better skills, to start a successful business, invent something, or make great investments.

Other than that, save money, over time, by working longer and harder, with great quality!

We saw FEW new-ish cars, many with tinted windows, often raised with 22 inch rims, many "hoopties" (poor people often find treasure in revitalized OLD cars, well-maintained). Maybe they find escape in nice clothes, too? Jewelry? If your home is a mess, you 'gotta have some outlet!

Many if not most people don't like their jobs. Your domicile is your castle, and escape to relax-off hours. Jobs need to be made more interesting (I can innovate that), but if your home is junky, you're getting no escape from the negativity! It's supposed to be your safe haven! Rejuvenate.

Clutter in yards, vehicles on jacks, rusted cars, or windows missing in them; THESE are things we saw in rundown neighborhoods. HIDE all your junk in the back yard! Have some pride, even if you won't be improving your home, anytime soon. It's contagious! Just de-clutter and landscape!

DO small homes usually have home insurance? If they own, and care about their investment, they need not have such rundown roofs and exteriors, if weathers played a part in that destruction! IF laborers were safe, they could improve those homes for zero out of pocket! WHY stay rundown?

It was SHOCKING to see some neighborhood streets with ZERO street corner signs! If we didn't have Siri, we'd have never found our targets! HOW does the city of Ft. Worth allow some neighborhoods to have no street named signs? #EMBARRASSING Newly paved streets give hope to rundown areas!

We saw MANY people who brought down their neighborhood, by gaudy sculptures, gnomes, overly potted plant front yards, or very homemade front porches with couches and many products cluttering/junking them up. One person starts a renewal in a rundown area of town, keeping a clean area.

Buying skills are the fastest way to get ahead, if your job skills can't improve quickly! In the ghetto, here's the fastest way to bring pride in community:

1. Mow, trim bushes, edge and de-weed
2. Trim trees
3. Paint your house
4. Trash in cans
5. Park cars in BACK vs. front yard!

Believe you can do better, with hard work! Being a "minority" has NOTHING to do with financial success in America, as EVERY Asian and Indian I know does well, here, even newly minted, as they value EDUCATION! America is a knowledge and service economy! Do good in school, or learn a trade there

UNLESS one is 100 percent mentally or physically disabled (where Soc Sec disability helps out), MOST Americans can have better than minimum wage skills, soon after high school. Go visit a neighborhood that motivates you. Explore other lifestyles on Google. Dream. Explore your talents-take tests.

Motivation for poor and "slum" people: I believe very poor Americans lack faith or incentive to do MUCH better in/with their lives, from despair, depression, hopelessness, or futility/giving up on belief in a much more positive future. ALL they see, all day long, is rundown things.

In the hood, front yards are often fenced in. I know of ZERO homes within 15 miles of my home, where that's the case. I guess that's a form of security system, as burglars have to make noise, or have barriers to entry? Saw many shoes hanging off electricity wires, overhead! Gangs!

It was RARE, but we saw perhaps three two-story large new homes, right smack dab in the middle of ghetto areas. Usually people do that when they believe the area will be bought out, eventually, because the location is ideal (like Meyerland, Houston). Must have great security systems!

I TRULY believe brand new homes being built in the hood/ghetto are what breeds hope, optimism and faith in the neighbors! We saw maybe one every 30 homes. That act of commitment shows others the neighborhood has a future, and doesn't have to keep going down further! Some were quite nice.

We saw TONS of neighborhoods with very small houses, in Ft Worth. Family, entertainment (TV, smart phone, video games), exercise (gym membership), church and work HAVE to be outlets to such cramped quarters! I'm NOT making fun of it, but trying to see how claustrophobia doesn't ensue!

POOR, RACE & SECESSION

(7/3/21-2)

Not everyone can afford all their medical bills, when emergencies arise, with high deductibles businesses now require. HOW are the poor to deal with problems they can't fix OTC? Subsidies, with repayment in civic service! NOT UNFAIR freebies, or just suck it up/non-mercy!

Student loan interests should be fair and reasonable! Vultures should be banned. If a poorer person is academically qualified, they should be able to get a college education! I oppose free college, but the industry is virtually a monopoly! Break it up, as with medicine/healthcare!

White person's perspective: I was born, made good grades/worked hard, went to college, got a good job, and can pay all my bills. WHY does anyone else need government aid? WHY do the poor need "help?," if they're not physically or mentally disabled? Show me your budget and spending!

At the same time, inflation increases prices for food, gas, medical, college, daycare, etc., even homes (Ex.: DFW hot market). The push is always for more money for business! I predict one day America will have a Civil War, or South African-type uprising by the poorer citizenry!

One day all non-rich people of the world, who are NOT content living off peanuts, WILL physically attack every rich person, IMO! A South African uprising. I am NOT encouraging but predicting it, and if it happens in my lifetime, I will not lift a finger to help either side, especially the rich.

POOR PRAGMATICS

(7/3/21-2)

I am SERIOUSLY thinking about taking a Saturday, or two, and going to the hood just to talk to the poorest among us, because we have driven through nearly every poor zip code in DFW, and I want to understand why they can't earn enough to be better off! Get it from the horses' mouth, safely.

Poor people's budget:

1. Rent
2. Food
3. Car and gas
4. Electricity
5. Clothes
6. Water.

Almost everything else is a luxury! Clothes can be had at thrift stores. **HERE** are solutions for the others I listed:

Water and gasoline you have **NO** control over, unless you dig a well and shop around for a few pennies difference on gas.

1. Cheapest housing: Homeless, tent, old RV/camper, small house, public housing, many people in an apartment.
2. Food. Buy a cow and a few chickens, and start a garden! Red beans and rice and Ramen noodles, often.
3. Cars. Salvage yard or really old used vehicle, public transportation, a bike, scooter, skateboard or walk.
5. Clothes: Hand me down, garage sales, thrift stores. If **BOTH** parents work, most people should be able to bring in \$50,000 for their fam, minimum! It's the single moms who have it the roughest!

WE SAW many neighborhoods with churches this small, and houses about half that size! LOOK at Juarez, MEX! America's poor have it **BETTER** than many other nations!



DO NOT HAVE KIDS if you are poor, and your budget can't afford that added expense! I KNOW that's "tough love," but it's **REASONABLE!** Your kids are **NOT** society's problem, and the mi casa es tu casa and it takes a village mindset doesn't involve paying for your sex results! Be responsible!

THE HOOD (DESCRIBED)

(7/8/21-2)

Having driven through **MOST** "bad" areas of DFW, this year, I **KNOW** being white makes you often stick out, and ~nervous, especially at night, but **WHAT** would a black person in the richer areas fear? Cops thinking they're "suspicious," as so rare a sight, there? No one's 'gonna mug or shoot them!

WHY is a rundown area of town more dangerous at night? People can't see all that could

negatively happen, as well as when the sun exposes everything! There are neighborhoods you would be a FOOL being caught in after dark (crime). Those areas need more morals, and valuing life and others!

I'm spit balling, but VERY destitute neighborhoods are depressing, and I can see how, over time, people may lose their value for life, which may be why crime and murder happens more often there, often (why not suicides?). Theft, from lacking things; the easy way out, vs. working more!

A "hood" could become a classy low-income neighborhood, if 90+ percent of residents:

1. Painted their home, IF needed
2. Mowed and trimmed trees
3. De-cluttered their front yard LESS than \$1000, especially if they just paint the front façade! MUCH less if YOU do-it-yourself, when not working!

EVEN public housing could benefit from alternative paint colors per building unit! What makes them look "public" is the uniformity! When you decide to paint over brick exteriors, there's no going back—you have dated your home, forever, IMO!

Hoarders TV show shows HORRIBLE interiors, but at least many of them are respectable enough to NOT bring down their neighborhoods by treating their exteriors like their interiors! What people regularly see can affect their moods, IMO, like depressing environments! FIX IT UP! It's your room and board, at least eight hours a day.

Junk yards have tall metal walls, to protect the public seeing that ugliness. It's responsible human behavior to care about your assets enough to not create eyesores for your neighbors! That's not vanity, or asset worship, but reasonable and common sense behavior! Just DO it! NO excuses.

If you live in the "hood," Maaco annually offers full car painting for about \$300, if all your paint has peeled off! CHEAP way to look better! I've seen TRUNKS held on by straps to rear door handles, and tape covering broken windows, or keeping bumpers on. Junk yards fix exteriors!

IF liberals want to fix climate change, as some panic crisis, YOU pay for everyone to own an electric car, and retrofitting all smoke-emitting manufacturing plants in America! I would have NO problem with this drastic solution! YOU, NOT taxpayers, pay for the transformations cost! Fixed!

IF you have a front yard (especially metal) fence, PAINT IT when it needs it! NOTHING says hood more than it mainly for security, having lost all aesthetics! HOAs know all these common sense rules. Not all neighborhoods have HOAs, Unfortunately! Maintain your community, anyway!

IF your front porch is used as another home room, don't clutter it up with too many rocking chairs, and certainly NO refrigerators, washing machines, couches! and IF you have clothes lines, outdoors, NEVER put them in the front yard! #CommonSense De-clutter the one home side others SEE!

Common sense: If you have a vehicle with a missing back window, wheels completely off it, on jacks, or major damage to the sHell of your car, don't PARK IT ON THE FRONT STREET! You can replace the car skin, for under \$250, buying same colored metal exterior from junk yards! DO it!

IF you have to be taught THIS, you may never have class: Trees painted white from roots to

limbs (even if effective against bugs—there are other options!), and large limbs all cut back to near the trunk, RUIN a trees aesthetics, as with your neighborhood. ONLY can uproot it, then!



FLOWERS well-maintained can make a home REALLY improve the ghetto! MANY times we saw very small homes, but they were higher class, when they simply did landscaping, painted, and trimmed trees, with no front yard clutter! Often the difference between rundown, for SAME sized homes!

Pink flamingos, many and multi-colored potted plants, gnomes, water sculptures, and MANY other things in people's front yards BRING DOWN neighborhoods! Less is more, if you want a hood do go more upscale! Your odd idiosyncrasies are BAD, if not commonly accepted! Value your neighbor!

UNDER NO CIRCUMSTANCES allow any shoes to hang off electricity wires, anywhere in any city! Gangs love tagging hoods, with graffiti. NEVER allow that, either! We saw some tacky (to me) painted concrete and neighborhood barriers, that make an area LESS professional. Locally liked?

ONE home in a rundown neighborhood can spark/inspire change, if they upkeep their siding, paint and lawn! Mowed regularly, edged and trimmed bushes. NO weeds in sidewalks. SET THE STANDARD for pride in ownership and community. SHOW others how they COULD do life, if they tried harder!

NO MATTER HOW despairingly impoverished your area or neighborhood is, green areas/parks, and community playgrounds give HOPE to your youth! We saw a public park with water spouts for playing, in a POOR neighborhood just across from Love field. Gives the youth HOPE, fun and positivity.

I have been ALL over DFW, and besides a FEW small hills (none significant), which I bemoan, I have to say seeing the amazing Dallas skyline from 20-30 miles away, on the south, west and eastside, give HOPE to very poor areas, IMO! They SEE wealth is within reach (or their cars)!

Millennials are buying historic homes for less than \$100,000 featured on Instagram <https://cbs8.com/article/life/home-garden/millennials-are-buying-historic-homes-for-less-than-100000-via-instagram/509-a2a67784-1a1a-4f82-b695-8960762bc407...> via @CBS8

Update
(7/8/21-2)

The lack of garages, and existence of fenced front yards, with home sizes I've never seen before, were the most surprising finds! Also, using the front yard GRASS to park vehicles, if not work on them. HOA's (homeowner associations) can keep neighborhoods nicer, to maintain property values! They serve a valuable function.

The neediest areas have the most need for HOPE (and are often also the most dangerous). I must admit, if anyone there could use volunteers' help, they'd get more help if there was police protection at the places being renovated!

Overgrown trees and bushes cause big shadows and darker viewing, which adds to rundown areas of town, as with 18-wheeler cabs in front yards, and streets lined with cars (lacking garages). Clutter in front yards, and slacking siding and paint jobs also depict such areas, and many street walkers.

The ONLY essential government duty about roadways is to patch any bumps or holes that could pop tires. A nail got us, yesterday, and two angels (a Latino and black man) helped us limp into our repair shop (aired spare and gave directions), nowhere near home. Heb. 13:2 Character of heart vs. color!

I would say that in EVER neighborhood, there are a handful of believers who reinvest with new homes, that revitalize future hope for their neighbors! If the location is excellent, many mansions exist right next to near slum-like houses, until they buy out the poorer homeowners.

Our trip to all areas of DFWs now over. We hit every zip code but two that I know to be highly dangerous. Quite an eye-opening experience, done for work, but other observations also made. Sometimes quite decent neighborhoods are just a street away from very poor ones! Poor planning.

POOR & POLITICS

(11/27-28/21-2)

IF a majority of voters united to NOT seek Socialism, but better, fairer wages, everyone paying their fair share in taxes (civic service for the poor), and government streamlined, America would be fairer, and tensions/divisions lessened! The rich are NOT God! God sees these abuses! FIX THEM.

God has an "opinion" on rich people exploiting the poor, and trying to get everyone else to be poor! Pv. 22:16 HERE is God's minimum standard for every poor person on earth: I Tim. 6:8 This is God's requirement for all rich people: I Tim. 6:17-19 ALL nations disobey God to NOT do these!

A South Africa uprising of America's poor WILL occur, if America does NOT repent, IMO! I have said this before! ALL I have said can be proven in Twitter searches, date stamped! If you down trod people, for long periods of time, they rebel! The poor won't take it anymore, being ignored!

YOU HAVE THE NUMBERS! You do not have the ability to force this, except through sinful and evil means, like forcing it through increased taxes, or worse, South African literal uprisings to "eat the rich." After all, they are NOT being evil being smart business people! They are only needed changes!

EVIL (vs good) rich people will just try to flee, or protect their assets in secretive ways. There is NO guarantee that a South African uprising can occur, and D-day proves there is no place left to hide, when wronged people unite to exact PEACEFUL vs. violent justice.

PROVERBS+ ON POVERTY

(12/13/21-2)

Ps. 49:1-2 The wisdom of the book of Psalms is for rich and poor alike!

Ps. 49:16:19 DON'T be alarmed or impressed when anyone gets wealthy, as their certain death ends their glory and praise from man, and they'll take nothing with them, nor ever see the light of day again!

Pv. 10:4 Hard work is how people are supposed to get rich. Today, you can get rich by lesser means! Gen up stock prices, just invest, have computers make trades for you, get tax breaks, buy off politicians, screw workers, hide your assets overseas, etc. NOT God's way!

Pv. 10:15 Rich people's security lies in their bank accounts.

Pv. 13:7 There are posers, trying to look rich, to those who live off appearances.

Pv. 14:20 Groupies to the rich are many.

Pv. 18:23 There are ruthless rich!

Pv. 22:2 Common ground between the two political parties! God created you and you ALL die!

Pv. 22:7 WHY should any rich person reign over poorer people? That's the way of the world, but not a command of God!

Pv. 22:16 The GOP NEVER demeans people getting rich off the backs of workers they constantly seek to make poorer! Sin-full silence! Ex: Outsource, import labor, AI, increase co-pays, end benefits through contract labor, hire part-timers, fight minimum wage and overtime pay, disallow unions, etc. Prophets would call them out on BOTH sides of the aisle! NO such people are found in Christendom, today!

Pv. 28:6 Rich people can be crooks! NO ONE believes it's better to be poor with integrity than rich with crookedness! The Bible CONSTANTLY stands as a witness to our practice of "Christianity!"

Pv. 28:11 Rich folk often think they're something! NOT to God! Jas. 1:10

Pv. 28:20 Haste makes waste, when hasting after money.

Ecc. 5:12 The rich can be obsessed with wealth gain!

Ecc. 10:20 DON'T bemoan evil politicians and any evil rich people privately! Fix the problem, publicly! Here, fearing them was in order. In America, no such fear should ever befall anyone!

Jer. 9:23-24 CLEAR rebuke of Herschel Walker's son, by God! How many rap songs brag about being rich? How many celebrities brag by assets, not their mouth? It's all the same sin!

Hos. 12:8 Wealth can't hide ones sins from God!

Mic. 6:12-13 God judges the rich, and violent rich people exist!

Hab. 2:6 Credit card (loaned) wealth is a fraud/sham!

POOR SOLUTIONS (PART II)

(12/16/21-2)

IF you are poor:

1. Don't have kids
 2. Don't try to keep up with any Jones'
 3. Don't expect to live like you see on TV ads and shows
 4. Prioritize your expenses
 5. Work harder or longer
 6. ONLY buy deals/specials/values—LEARN to buy better!
- NO ONE else owe you anything, including government!

Ideally, government would have funding sources that aren't just taxes! I'd LOVE our government to do many things to improve society, but I don't want to be taxed to pay for them! There should be some for-profit activities that they do, to raise revenue! NO ONE likes giving up hard-worked for money!

IF poorer Americans paid taxes in the same PAIN capacity as the richer ones, they would clamor for less things being done by our government! Yet voters always like to demand government do things, without considering the price, so people will always whine it doesn't do enough. YOU pay them.

EVEN IF taxes were 100 percent fair to EVERYONE, there are people who like, want and enjoy government fixing many things, while others want it doing the minimum/least it can do. It's wrong to force the latter to fund the former! Charity is always avail for those former types! Pay in first!

EVERY poorer American NEEDS to be taught and motivated to be able to live within their means! Exceptional costs should be covered by insurance you pay for. Ideally, no American will ever need any "government" (taxpayer) assistance! Better skills, effort, buying and budgeting skills needed.

IT IS BETTER to assist others, financially, voluntarily vs. by force (taxation). Even better is not needing any help, and any societal help being raised by equal pain to all citizens--NOT just taxpayers! It is EVIL to just take and never give (mooching)! Tend to your own business!

Giving back/charity/helping others is OVER-done in America! It's a GREAT thing, but self-sufficiency is under-rated! The greatest help is training a person to not need help!

OPEN LETTER TO THE POOR

(12/23/21-2)

Giving back/charity/helping others is OVER-done in America! It's a GREAT thing, but self-sufficiency is under-rated! The greatest help is training a person to not need help! And IF society helps anyone, the pain should be equally shared! Not just the rich! #Justice!

EVERY poor black American NEEDS to spend one weekend day with a wealthier black American--period! I live among some in the latter group, but also some using immoral section 8. Those who EARNED their way to living in a decent area could teach the others how to do it, by self-effort!

[Lower your bills! Water wells can provide a cheap or free supply, out in the country. As a society, at least in theory, energy/electricity is constant from] geothermal power and solar. Water and natural gas you can't lower the cost of. Clothes from resale, and mix and match. Buy in bulk, and in the right seasons. I've already written two large chapters on this. It can be done. I'm not 'gonna regurgitate the same stuff. Belief it can be done is step one!

I may make some speeches for specific groups, and put them on YouTube, so more people in those categories can see what we say in person. I already have a speech for black youth! It's what I'd tell EVERY young black person face to face. Need a speech for innovation audience--summarize my book?

Attitude is everything, for youth living in dilapidated communities. A firm conviction that they are NOT stuck there, but can move away, learning the right skills, when they turn 18! If academics isn't their niche, high-paying blue collar job skills must be mastered; find a mentor!

Lacking a dad can be substituted (big brother or mentor), or not needed. Gangs all around can be ignored, soliciting cops and school admin's help, and safe ways home, or to after school programs. ANY kid can do their best in academics, if they hang with friendly smart people and learn.

There ARE barriers one faces in life, living in a very poor part of town! Depressing environment, rundown homes, old, rusty cars, drugs, violence, crime, missing dads, jailed dads, dilapidated school buildings, etc. BUT there is the ability to be your best at a job skill or grades!

Find three other students who also aspire to be their best (excellence). DON'T just look to sports or music/rap as the way out! God has gifted every soul with at least one talent they can be their best at. Take tests to discover yours, then milk it to the max! Find a caring teacher for you!

Academics are NOT always the way out, in the hood. You're competing with students in areas like mine, where straight A's are expected! Don't put yourself at a disadvantage! Assess what you can do better than the brainiacs! Is it humor, people skills, caring for others, intensity?

It could be creativity, loyalty, attention to detail, big picture ideas, brokering people together to make deals with them, sales, finding money-making opportunities, or new business or products that are needed. It may be finding ways to improve businesses, save or make them 'mo money!

It may be your looks, or in shape-ness, or personality, or the ministry, or being a cop or fireman or soldier or nurse or techie or plumber or welder or many other decent-paying professions. The phrase "if you can see it you can be it" is B.S.!

You do NOT have to see a black Olympic swimmer, snow skier, tennis player or golfer! You just have to know about jobs you're interested in, even if NO black person holds that job! Your skin has nothing to do with your ability! Find your talent! Pray to God to show it or them to you! Trust Him to guide your journey!

Maybe you're good at math, writing, editing, singing, dancing, problem solving, motivating others, organizing, planning, budgeting, finding cheaper suppliers. ALL these skills are valuable and important to BIG business (excepting the sing and dance skills). Have the skills businesses need!

EVERY business needs people good in IT, people skills, sales, management, planning, budgeting, accounting, recruiting people, incentivizing employees (HR), monitoring quality and supply chain, finding financing, etc. Skills! Doesn't require college, necessarily!

Demand your public school prepare you for the real world before you graduate! Make them train you in resume writing, job search, interviewing, dressing for success, and unique ways to get your foot in the door of desired companies! Fit in where you interview! Act the part! Be able to speak on your feet!

I GUARANTEE you I could take any young black person (excepting the very low IQ ones) and make them successes, if they did everything I just wrote of! NOTHING is off base! You can even design a resume that makes you look very local, applying many miles away (P.O. Box).

EVEN your name on your resume, IF you suspect racism, can be altered to make your application equally considered! I can call myself Jim, J, James, or Edwin! That's ALL legal and legitimate. You could legally change your first or last name if required (I don't suggest that). There are NO barriers MUST be your continual attitude!

If I would coach a black youth to success, I'd give them 5-10 Bible memory verses, and require them to set/focus their minds on their goal, with a vision board and written goals, and anytime anything negative to their achievement was to be used as an excuse, they'd renew their mind to the end.

Youth in horrible situations have to focus their minds to where they're heading—not where they are. It might help to drive them to areas they desire to live in, to show them they exist. By faith they have to see beyond their circumstances, to what they're aiming at, continually!

The inner thoughts that I can't do this, I'm always 'gonna be here, I'm missing out, others have it better or easier, this will be hard, impossible or negative HAVE to be expelled from their conscious thought processes, and replaced with better thinking. It's all in their thought life!

A Vice TV ad shows a black male saying the government doesn't care about me—I'm 'gonna have to get by on my own. WHERE would anyone ever think governments job is to care for you, like our parents should? Look to yourself! You have ALL you need, inside. Nurture it up to maturity! Be independent!

Orphans have made it, and can! It doesn't require parents! You realize you're in this life, to make it for yourself, and you alone determine your own destiny! You have to make money to survive, so find a good way to do so. If you believe you can't, it's hard to succeed, with such attitude!

Learn how to learn, well. There are always things to know that you don't, presently. Don't rely on teachers to alone teach you! Be curious. Read. Watch TV that educates. Hang around curious people. Always be improving yourself. You WILL escape poverty if you DO these things, for sure!

You do NOT have to steal, cheat or lie, to make it! Honest dealings with hard work and knowing tricks to buying wise can get you out of poverty the quickest, once you know your unique, God-given talent/niche and pursue it with all your heart. Just do it; that's all! No shortcuts exist, or ways to cut corners to the masterpiece God is creating through and in you.

For the poor: Take the time and effort to learn where your skills can be paid the highest! It may require moving to another region! You'd be SHOCKED at the range of wages for entry level jobs (which NO ONE should only qualify for, after 1-2 years of working!). CONDUCT A STUDY!!! (12/24/21-2)

POINTERS FOR THE POOR

(1/1/22-2)

Conservatism, LITERALLY, wants to have its cake (money-making) and eat it too (NEVER use money to help anyone else). That's "freedom," by their definition. Every man for himself, because that works for them. EVERY current entitlement reversed, though SCOTUS hasn't said they're UNconstitutional.

Prosperity for ALL should be America's public policy goal! NOT everyone rich, as Romney wished, but no one severely suffering, but empowered to fiscal self-sufficiency, including by government training in school and revised Welfare that's repaid to taxpayers when on one's two adult financial feet.

Last evening, New York City Dem Mayor even said prosperity was his goal. But conservatives mean pursue it, and care NOTHING about others, publicly, or even privately is your "freedom." They have to be balanced priorities! GO LIVE IN THE HOOD A FEW DAYS, far right conservatives, you ostrich.

'Prosperity and freedom' as House Republicans' goals MEANS government leave me alone so I can idolize wealth selfishly! They are NOT interested in centrist private sector solutions to poverty, even if NO money is asked of them. Don't make me lift one finger for anyone else!

And the rich called to do as God commands Christian ministers to tell them: Give back generously, is AGAINST far right conservatism! Favoring the rich is good, when God calls it bad, just as greed is good Gordon Geckoism, CONTRARY to God. Levit. 19:15; Lk. 12:15 NOT Christian philosophy!

The conservative's private definition of freedom is government: Don't tread on me! Don't have any control over how any gun gets to anyone, or gets used; don't ever regulate business for any reason; don't make me help others; don't worry if I get overpaid, or selfishly hoard. None of your da-n business.

To be a conservative, you LITERALLY have to care zero about society's problems that can't be fixed by new products or charity alone—period! They focus on the individual, because any concern for the whole forces them to have to deal with others, and society as a whole, vs. me, me, me!

IF conservatism's ONLY solution for every Americans needs and problems is a J-O-B, what happens when robots take ~33 percent of lowest level jobs, and can any conservative teach any poor person how to live off what they earn? Easy to be ego-centric/subjective, since YOU can pay all your bills!

The positives of conservatism: Low taxes, strong economy, military and cops. Oppose illegal immigration. Pro-business, free speech, religion. Anti-abortion. The positives of liberalism: Want to fix society's problems and make the world better. NOT just selfish money-chasing idolatry.

Conservatives want the public to believe the rich's owned asset amounts are none of anyone else's business, and certainly are private property, unavailable, outside their control. But God says pay your fair share, and give back generously! I Tim. 6:17-19 Do they care what He says?

HERE's a study that NEEDS to be undertaken by the GAO or OMB: List all the expenses one American must incur, and price them out to see a minimum income one would need. The avg American earns ~\$56K/year, but not everyone earns the average! Poverty rates exist, for a reason!

Conservatives NEED to interview poor people, and see their lifestyles, in real life, to see if they're lazy, or if life's expensive, and not everyone earns what they do! LIST all expenses, and see what one American MUST earn to survive—NO luxuries. \$56K/\$28/hour is U.S. average wage. Dual income obviously helps.

Single parents exist, and widows/ers. Some need better skills, but may then find no time or money for such training? My point is true conservatives want NO safety net, and that's not only inhumane and self-centered, it's EVIL, though they believe that's how the Founders wanted it. SCOUS disagrees!

LITERALLY conduct the study, per area (as costs of livings VARY): Electricity, housing, transportation, food, clothes, gasoline, gas and water, insurance (of various kinds), TV/internet, daycare, et al. \$28/hour is about the MAX for non-management (avg U.S. salary/\$56K/year).

Go SEE what poor people earn, and how they spend and on what! PROVE your theory right or wrong that they lazily don't work, or sit around on couches eating bon bons, as spoiled brat Herschel Walker's son has been taught by someone (dad or talk radio?!). Safety net is BIBLICAL! The Jews had one!

BUT, conservatives don't want one! They wish there were not one. I don't want one BIGger, but I know SCOTUS hasn't ruled it illegal, and I've been to hoods and barrios, and my Christian faith teaches me NOT to ban it! IF conservatives had b—ls, they state: NO SAFETY NET! Wealth redistribution!

And I believe foster and adoption systems that allow anyone to pawn their kid off to the state, absent orphans, or both parents jailed or strung out on drugs, should FORCE the parent or parents to pay into their care, apart from state funding! Same with deadbeats on child support!

And let's be honest, Medicare pays out, at times, more than people have put in! Soc Sec people earned. There's waste in Medicare! I know a millionaire with three houses who got a total knee replacement for free (RIP). He did NOT need that taxpayer funding! The system is BROKEN at taxpayers' expense!

But politicians just avoid accounting, by QE3 and China loans! The system WILL collapse, or inflation and dollar devaluation kill our economy, especially if the Yuan ever becomes the reserve currency of the world, or crypto. America needs to live within her means—period! STREAMLINE!

What America's poor NEED: Good-paying job, from deserving skills, education and effort. The end only comes from qualifications! Public schools MUST graduate students deserving of that desired end, with some work experience and developed skills. We're in global competition! (1/12/22-2)

The government paying for everyone's daycare, healthcare, home down payment, college, student loan repayment, fam leave and reparations ONLY MEANS taxpayers pay for those freebies. NOT government or all America. Government is taxpayer funded! NOT non-taxpayer funded! It has no money of its own! (1/12/22-2)

POOR YOUTH, MINORITIES & ADULTS

(1/13/22-2)

This is written especially for all the poor black youth, and by extension to all youth—Your circumstances do not define you! You may look out at a despairing environment/neighborhood; your parents may not own a lot. But faith in your own abilities,—God-led-will lead you to greatness.

Political liberalism teaches you have to know ancestors in Africa reigned and ruled as "queens," and you are to wear such attire. They also teach you all about slavery, targeted at the white race vs. just slave owners. They also teach giving kids participation trophies.

They also teach over-self-confidence, bragging on kids as awesome, no matter what. ALL these teachings hinder and hurt you, because what others achieved, or what others didn't achieve have zero to do with what you will achieve—your God-given potential! Your greatness will be achieving that!

Nothing can stop that achievement, even though it isn't defined by money. It may not even mean you make straight A's. It means you discover your niche and master it. MLK said whatever you do (career-wise), do it to the best of your ability! No one and nothing can prevent you from doing that!

Some people in America like to label your race as often possessing traits of laziness or lesser intelligence. Even that belief/influence has NOTHING to do with you! There are no racially genetic traits applicable to all within one race! Your limits are only self-imposed!

Again, political liberalism states that to be it you must see it. BALDERDASH! You can be anything you want and your mind aspires to, only limited by your own God-given abilities!

DON'T listen to negative and Untruthful statements about you or your race! ONLY listen to what God says of you, and that is that you were made in His image, and nothing is impossible with Him. Be with Him! Focus your mind and attention solely to what He has for you to achieve in this world!

You may be the next MLK! Who knows? And do not believe you must be the greatest academic star. Many have achieved great things not being the class champion in grades! You may be Gods next great painter, or salesman, or manager, or business owner, or whatever job exists that you are best suited for.

It does not have to have status or fame, but in God's eyes, if it's His job for you, you're famous with Him. Find out what it is, and what skills he has bestowed within you, and let nothing stop you from achieving your full God-given potential in life, because then you can meet Him, and hear Him say, well done, My good and faithful servant!" John 3:16, the Bible. Be your best!

27. RACE

1. Random Race Writings
2. Systemic Racism? (I)
3. On Identity Politics
4. Racial Reconciliation, or Revenge?
5. What BLM Should Have Promoted
 6. Reparations?
 7. White Angst? ("Fragility")
 8. Random Race Rants
 9. Economic Justice?
 10. Race & the Human Race
 11. Woke or Broke?
 12. A Letter to Black America
 13. Whites are Privileged?
 14. White Christmas
 15. Race Idiosyncrasies
16. Current State Race Relations
17. Charles Barkley was Right, Again!
18. Be Like Martin: Color Blind (MLK)
 19. Liberals & Race
20. Racial Extremes: Kommon Sense for the Klan

RANDOM RACE WRITINGS

(3/1/21-2)

HATRED

TRYING to wrap my head around this: Why some blue collar whites hate all blacks. It's a confusion to say justice doesn't identify under- and over-served communities! Emphases on blacks in society are from under-emphases of the past! WHY would that FEEL like an attack on whites? Huh?

My GUESS is it's three things:

1. A felt threat of competition for jobs.
2. Reinforcing what your life experience is,
3. Building up FELT self-worth, by bringing others down. Have these types never met a black person that wasn't offensive to their racist stereotype? Denial of a problem.

OWED?

(11/27/21-2)

White people owe NO black person one dime, for history they never participated in! Taxpayers owe NO ONE any free lunch! Rich executives DO owe justice to their employees, and give back to the society that gave them that opportunity! People like Warren Buffett ARE heroes with wealth!

BETTER OFF

(1/27/22-2)

I would gentleman's bet EVEN historically tied ancestors to actual U.S. slaves are, overall, doing better being in America, than the ancestors of those who were never forced onto boats heading for the new world! Almost NO ONE leaves America clamoring to move back!

SUPREMACY

(4/7/21-2)

White supremacy is evil. BUT, black supremacy attitude, beliefs and actions are equally repugnant. Plus, BOTH parties take votes from wherever they can get them. One-sided calls to denounce constituents is partisan politics—evil itself! Many evils in America! II Chron. 7:14

CRITICAL RACE THEORY

(11/9/21-2)

HERE is the solution to Critical Race Theory in schools: Teach the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth about all of America's history in American History. Our own court room sworn oaths give you the formula!

DISCRIMINATION

(3/22/21-2)

The black general on #60Minutes nailed the disparity in employment problem—NOT racial prejudice, but "ducks pick ducks." I have said this SO many times, here, using "birds of a feather." It's maybe natural, that you're most comfortable with people like you, subconsciously...

BEST QUALIFIED

(3/24/21-2)

The best-qualified employee has zero to do with race! IF two candidates are exactly equal, you choose by personality, dress, diction, fit in the company, likeability, looks, etc., but NOT by common ground on skin color! THOSE things listed can distinguish "equal" candidates!

FAMILY TIES

(9/28/20)

IF you're black or brown (or any other color) in a poor area of town, your parents' income limitations are the ONLY thing keeping YOU in poverty—period! There is no white man, or rich business owner screwing you or holding you back or down! Education is your way out, as a student

Advice for B and B's to succeed in America: I rejected putting targeted business partners on my list, if their area of town looked rundown, or dangerous. If you want to succeed and fit in with business culture, it has to be safe to do so, just as many investors avoid risky and unstable nations!

RICH BLACKS

(4/25/21-2)

HOW IN THE WORLD are there rich and/or tax-paying black people, in America, who don't seek reparations for things that occurred many generations back, and maybe not even to their relatives? Hard, smart work! Millions of them could be interviewed!

INVESTMENT

(4/24/21-2)

When we talk about black areas of town increasing, economically, if business persons are hesitant to conduct business there, from crime, drugs or gun violence (or run down), you're NOT 'gonna rise without investment, especially if businesses can't sufficiently profit! Safe and profitable!

OVER-WOKE

(5/10/21-2)

Woke is over-done! Earn a living, and STFU, unless you experience illegal discrimination! FEW whites are racist—an excuse for others' failures!

SYSTEMIC RACISM? (I)

(2/22/21-2)

When Coke's diversity trainer said everyone is racist, I wouldn't listen a second longer, if a Coke employee. People LOSE credibility when they state lies or errors, from biased presuppositions. SAME with claiming systemic racism exists, rather than pockets of racism. Be accurate!

The Coke inclusion/multicultural/sensitivity training said ALL whites are racist, and many say systemic racism is prevalent in America. LIES, folks! Racism means you hate a certain group, and all its members, for no rational reason, based on skin color.

And systemic means it's built into "Systemic" racism, AS OPPOSED to racist pockets, means education, government/politics, business, banks/loans, housing, job opportunities, car sales, church choice ALL are designed to keep out or cull out blacks participating as equal as anyone else! SIMPLY not the case! Think clearly!

There is no systemic racism in America! There may be pockets of racism, even among some public figures and government authorities, but the American governmental and criminal/legal system is NOT designed to keep the black man down—period! and not all people of NE race are the same! That's group think! (5/29/20)

If I hear anyone else claim "systemic racism," I'm 'gonna pull my hair out to a bald stage. Give details and examples! It's an IRrational claim. NO law, no business and no cop is under orders to harm black people or their economics—period! Prove otherwise, political HACK liars! Sinning! (6/20/20)

Houston police chief RIGHTLY oversees a prayer vigil between two races, repenting of any racism and of angry unforgiveness. If ANYONE has any racism in their hearts, this is the right thing to do! however, I reject the stupid allegation that "systemic racism" exists! (6/30/20)

The court system, judicial and prison system, police system, business laws and the Welfare system are NOT designed to put down black people! This is NOT the 1800s! "Systemic racism" is a myth and an excuse to blame a phantom enemy. FEW white people hate black people—period! Very FEW!

Because of these destructive LIES of America haters, that we have 'systemic racism,' and Socialism needs to steal from taxpayers, I am voting for Donald J. Trump! Don't ask me to defend anything he does or says, as this is a protest vote. Five voters live here!
@realdonaldtrump @POTUS (6/4/20)

IF America had 'systemic racism,' Asians and Indians would have a hard time succeeding in America, 1-2 generations in. For the most part, they do NOT! They get college educated, work hard, fit in, and are GREAT assets to the U.S. of A. Lessons for 'oppressed' claimers! Emulate success! (10/19/20)

BIG oil, BIG, medium and even small business, all Americans who are not poor blacks and all taxpayers BEWARE!: Biden double-speaks about unity, then advocates Dem agenda of climate change, systemic racism, economy and Covid curbing. He will NOT have FAIR solutions, but Dem-biased ones! (11/7/20)

@JoeBiden wants to attack systemic racism. Sounds like attacking climate change! There's VERY LITTLE reality to either of those! There are some racist people, and man's vehicles contribute some heat from pollution, but it's MUCH smaller percent than a systemic crisis! Be smart!

Update

(3/14/21-2)

THIS is a credible suggestion: ANY black American clamoring that there's racism everywhere, INTERVIEW a NON-celebrity black American who is financially doing well, and learn from their experience, and any tips they're generous enough to give you! There are ways forward, by self-effort!

My GUESS about African-Americans' "racism" complaints would be: 1. Equal economic opportunities 2. Equal educational opportunities 3. Police brutality used only when a cop's life is in danger.

Black Americans need to make a VERY brief list of grievances, PRIORITIZED, in what they allege is racist in America, that negatively affects their lives, with practical and just solutions suggested! The general racist complaint is rightly falling on deaf ears, a year (and decades) later!

CLARIFICATION: One is NOT a supremacy sympathizer simply for remaining silent! Not everyone wants to be put inside this feud! IF one is NOT awake to the needs of poor blacks, they aren't woke. For sleepers: Would you rather be born white or black in America, all things being equal?

THE dilemma, for America today, is calls for black equality have been heard and now over-done, yet many public voices show the message has not hit many people's hearts. That means as it needs to be toned down, many are tone deaf.

There are, apparently, MANY blue collar whites, who see blacks being elevated to equal status in society, as a job threat, just as whites in South Africa feared their properties would be seized, when apartheid fell. Re-read this!

ON IDENTITY POLITICS

(3/28/21-2)

It's NOT like all whites are racists, or only whites have race haters! IF any criminal attacks a race outside his own, that does NOT mean skin color was why he did it, or who did it, but the heart of that criminal! Whites have been attacked by other colors, too!

STOP the identity politics for political gain! I'm CERTAIN 2022 elections are centering (strategically) on border/immigration, and violence against Asians, as Dems try to broaden their tent to expand beyond black and brown. It is HIGH TIME MLK's words reverberated in our consciences!

Character of heart over color of skin, and lady justice's color-blindness. It's getting to the point were almost seeking a race war, or South Africa-like uprising, with battle lines drawn on white vs. black (BLM vs. blue lives, etc.). I will say to ALL involved—STOP IT! QUIT separating and segregating along racial lines!

YES, we all came to America from somewhere else (except native American Indians), sometime in the past, but at the same time our politicians have allowed in many in the past 30 years who were not raised in American ways or culture or history.

Assimilation is how the melting pot works, and there are SOME whites who begrudge so many NON-whites having come here, legally or illegally, as a challenge to their job opportunities, or from fear the white majority will slip, IMO.

Though I am not among them, you can understand if Americans flooded any other nation, they might resent us taking over any historic collective morays. TRY IT anywhere else! They won't allow it, because they limit how many people get in!

Even "white-predominant" nations like Switzerland, Norway, Sweden will NOT let in so many that their traditions and culture significantly changes, or their economy and safety net. I am NOT saying America has YET done that, but some whites fear we will, or think we have.

The issue is newly minted citizens NOT trying to implement Socialism, or use identity politics to try to threaten careers, or the many great things in this greatest land on God's green earth! I'm NOT alleging if any have or are trying to, or how many or what percent.

But I assure you politicians are trying to unite people for voting power, solely on stirring up hatred along color lines! I don't think in those type terms, but I speak what I observe/see.

It is EVIL! Either you're a proud American, or you don't really like America. We have zero problem with anyone criticizing us for our faults, but we will always have a problem with others (especially foreign governments) trying to divide the UNITED States! STOP stereotyping based on skin color!

Literally, NOT every black American can jump higher than every white person, or Asian out-do every other race, academically, for example. We LOVE stereotypes, because they make complex life SEEM simpler. But they're based on FALSE premises! I have more in common with many of my black friends that some white country dwelling "good 'ol boys."

BUT, it's on a case by case basis, because I don't think of individuals as belonging to a group, except by their words and behaviors--NOT their skin tone! I have ONLY Asian and Indian friends, NOT enemies, but I'm sure I just haven't met enough to find those I wouldn't enjoy the company of, and vice versa!

We are INDIVIDUALS, created in God's image, and though racial groups can have common traits (like the quiet dignified peacefulness of most Asian friends I know), you can't make that an absolute in your mind, because I haven't met every person in any given group!

I, for one, am TIRED of white people in America being blamed for slavery! WE DIDN'T DO IT! A few of ours heirs did! and there were white slaves, though in fewer numbers. STOP alleging/claiming systemic racism EVERY DAY, and PROVE your case and suggest solutions, or shut the heck up!

Playing the race card any time it's politically expedient (like every day since George Floyd) is getting tiresome and counter-productive! List what your demands are, and what the solutions are, and who in society you believe is to fix them, but better yet, be your best (not #BeBest) and leave the color of a person's skin out of consideration.

See character, or lack thereof, and hang with the good people and ostracize the bad 1s. If you will, America will again be great!

RACIAL RECONCILIATION, OR REVENGE?

(4/3/21-2)

There's a movement, never overtly stated, to overturn white being the majority race in America. It's a political movement, for Socialism, to steal rich and white people (NOT synonyms or the same groups, though some overlap) through government spending and freebies! They believe it's historic justice.

If there were no rules. If we humans had inherited a world 100 percent of our own design, and not as it is from what it was before us, good people would want one where everyone had enough, there was no pollution, no wars, no murders, robberies or hate.

What rules say those things are required? None. No such laws exist. As to wars, some are necessary, or evil prevails, but we are not fighting rules, but human nature and choices; sin and the selfish impulses of some to retain bad aspects of status quo.

In fact, achieving what we all (save for evil people) want is possible, and that for which we should be striving. I say possible, because we will NOT achieve it, first due to Bible prophecy intervening, but especially because too many people don't want that type of world, because they selfishly enjoy the warped one we all inhabit.

Let's get specific: There are only limited resources, so not everyone can have all they want—only what they need. And that need not occur by stealing from others, but working smart and hard (excepting the physically and mentally disabled). Pollution is inherent in combustible machines, which we all have benefitted from.

But new, greener technology could, one day, replace the need for burning fuels for power. But we need not force people to that choice before the time of such developments, or without their free choice to use such improvements, when the price is competitive.

Everyone who wants a job should have a job, and if their skills deserve it, it should have decent pay! Taxation should be fair to all; NOT any getting off the hook, or any being punished for gaining wealth. Everybody has needs, and healthcare is needed by everybody, at some point in their life.

The ONLY issue is how much, what quality, and who pays for it. It is UNfair for others to have to pay for your needs in life, so healthcare has to be fair and affordable. And finally, crimes benefit society NONE! We must develop technology to prevent it, as well as understanding why people engage it, and have mechanisms to prevent their acting on those impulses.

You see, it's not that hard to envision a brighter future we all want in our inner souls. We just have to think clearer, and design the future we all internally want!

If your ancestors did, shame on THEM. That was centuries ago, and if your family wants to right that wrong, feel free. Otherwise, just ensure everyone has equal opportunities, and go to work!

If slavery is the reason you're not successful in life, why are there hundreds of thousands if not millions of successful black Americans? Were they all born into wealth? NO!

Very literally there IS no white shame or guilt! NONE of us living today enslaved anyone!

Mail-in and drive-by ballots can be fraudulently used (no proven connection to identified recipient, as with polling places) and filled-out.

I'm FOR everyone qualified voting, but I'm also for a law you can't vote to spend other people's money if your money isn't also at risk! ONLY fair!

Generally, psychologically and to some extent culturally, slavery has had a negative impact on black America, historically, but smart and hard work can always overcome any circumstances anyone finds themselves in, and over time, the oneness is on you; NOT a society that once allowed slavery!

IF you're poor, what are you doing to fix that? Government (voting) is NOT a valid answer! Hustling more (effort), better quality work, or work skills, spending less, having limited number

of (or NO) kids, and shopping your skills around elsewhere?

WHAT BLM SHOULD HAVE PROMOTED

(4/25/21-2)

"Latino Lives Matter! Asian Lives Matter! White Lives Matter, Native Indians Lives Matter, and Black Lives Matter! Life Is Precious and Can't Be Replaced." ~DeVotee Tymes (4/18/21-2)

People are growing tired of the BLM movement NOT because they're white supremacists, but because:

1. It had one year, and could hardly detail exact policy change needs
2. It's backed by mob rule and cancel culture, and,
3. "Systemic racism" is a MYTH! Dems hated 45s lies; we hate that lie!

Because this BLM/social justice movement has such little SPECIFIC focus and aim, or identified leaders, I'm 'gonna help them state the causes they have had one year to enumerate, and only recently have barely begun to: BLM SHOULD have been coined blacks are humans too, or black lives are equal. But that train has left the station/cats out of the bag/toothpaste is out of the tube.

Spokespersons aren't essential, but hypocrites or bad role models hurt any cause. NOW, as to needed beliefs:

1. White supremacy is evil, but so is black power/nationalism. Be for JUSTICE!
2. Admit MOST cops are good. The FEW rogue ones are bad apples, and need removing from governments tree.
3. Admit that most people shot by cops were not law-abiding when pulled over. SOME were. Jeep perspective on your quantities or percents.
4. Admit racism is still a problem, but in POCKETS--NOT systemically! NO societal function is designed to keep the black person down (government, education, business, police, banking, housing). NO white elite bunch schemes ways to make many blacks stay forever poor!
5. Admit fatherless kids more often have problems in life, and shun and shame family abandoners, and especially deadbeats who never pay up.
6. NEVER seek handouts and freebies, forced out of the wallets of people who simply work for a living, abide by the law, and pay their taxes (GOOD citizens).
7. When cops pull you over, obey--PERIOD! NO NEED to freak!
8. Know, even if you'd NEVER admit it, that Democrats are using race to keep a political advantage for 2022, believing the Floyd riots helped Biden be ushered in! Now, to specific grievances:
9. Police policies SHOULD mandate other cops intervene when any cop is exceeding needed force!
10. De-escalation methods should be the first recourse of cops, and lethal force the last resort. However, when their lives are reasonably endangered, that scale can be quite brief!
11. Admit whites are killed by cops more than blacks. LOOK at the statistics/keep perspective!
12. Chokeholds can't be banned, as they're less dangerous than a gun, and effective!
13. Body cameras should ALWAYS be on, for traffic stops, and always avail to the public for any negative incident, immediately! Full transparency.

14. Justice requires every U.S. citizen to get a certain level of quality education; its availability is where justice counts; not all make themselves availed to it!
15. The black community has to end the stigma against turning criminals in to the cops (narks, rats).
16. Gangs that turn violent MUST end, and drug dealing made safer!
17. Hoods need cleaning up, so one can have pride in their environment! Lawns, appliances and houses need maintaining.
18. Efforts should be made to make blacker areas of town better investment opportunities for business! Profitable and safe-period! NO good jobs will be in those areas, otherwise
19. Music and sports must be seen for the percent of opportunity they actually afford young black kids, as Charles Barkley said! Focusing on pipe dreams of NBA play, by HUGE percents, is an asinine black community strategy!
20. Jobs training is needed for all non-college bound! Fix it!
Unless and until someone grows a brain enough to articulate these 20 principles, the BLM movement has about achieved all it can, because calling attention to blacks' plight is a HORRIBLE message to continually harm on! Fix it, now that you know their needs, or STFU with repeated mantras.

REPARATIONS?

(4/27/21-2)

It is a RIDICULOUS notion to punish present-day taxpayers and white Americans for sins of white people multi-generations ago, as with reparations, or dredging up the Mexican-American War, or cowboy and Indian era! NO ONE believes those were moral, by today's standards!

BUT, time has passed, and whats done is done—the past is the past! Courageous explorers came here, and then we settled here. It was NOT without conflict. YES, white people from Great Britain engaged Indian wars, but wars do happen, in the history of mankind, and the loser forfeits assets, often.

It is NOT like we jailed the native Americans, but we gave them reservations. To the victor go the spoils, and legitimate conflicts arose as to claims to this land! Morally, they existed here first, but those Pilgrims were also seeking escape from religious persecution, and when they arrived, it was virtually undeveloped, by modern standards (NOT as Rick Santorum stated, "nothing").

There were violent atrocities against the 'red man.' NO ONE denies that! But it was centuries ago, and people get over things, and wrongs done to them! This is political, folks!

Dems want to tear down white culture dominance, even though whites made up 100 percent of the founding generation, so for any whites to take Umbridge with trying to make their race a scape goat is totally understandable, and NOT 'racist,' but rightful resistance to an evil attack, for political gain!

Dems NEVER speak of America's greatness—only our historic sins! That's why people legitimately wonder if they are true America-hating non-patriots! What America has done right FAR exceeds what she has done wrong, but dem constituents involve many generations removed ancestors to the sins of an ancient past of slavery, Mexican-American War, and cowboy and Indian scuffles.

IF you had won those battles, America would be a totally different place! Wars have consequences (NOT that slavery is equivalent). You ALL enjoy quite a nice life, here, even after such horrific events!

Update

(5/16/21-2)

Birds of a feather is why many blacks and browns don't have great jobs, and it's NOT racism. Skills or education being equal, many people prefer hiring people they have much in common with, like same college, athletics background, gender, politics/values, where they live, clothes, etc.

IF I moved to China, where Chinese culture was dominant, and I wasn't coming back, and wanted to move up, I'd adopt some Chinese habits, to fit in! That's EXACTLY what Tony Evans taught that he did, to have more success in America. It's SMART, vs. fighting the hiring system. Move on up!

IF I wanted a job at a barber shop in "the hood," I'd have to know all hairstyles popular there, be good at cutting them, and even more; maybe learn some rap, dress differently, talk whatever slang was popular, and imitate my peers. That's NOT racism against a white! It's fitting in!

IF you have come to America, English is how you succeed! That doesn't mean you can't speak your native tongue, at home. WHY FIGHT the system, that every nation has, if you're trying to climb the ladder existent in the system you chose to live within? Live where you can climb best!

Great companies usually aren't located in poor parts of town. People aspiring to leave poverty have to ACT like they live close by, always have, know corporate culture, it jives with their values, and play the part, to overcome that gap, culturally and geographically! Goal is money, number one!

IF I wanted to work at a Chinese cleaners, or Mexican restaurant, it would help me to learn that second language, some, to have things in common with the majority of workers, and NOT insist their business change to accommodate MY habits! They're the ones paying! Fit in, or start your own business.

IF I were a boss, ALL SKILLS BEING EQUAL, it'd be easiest and most comfy hiring a Baylor University or Texas Technology grad, male, involved Christian, ex-jock, BIG person, travel devotee, pro-exercise and honesty, or a really cute gal. WHY? Makes the decision easiest, mirroring the boss' priorities and values!

HARDEST job for me to ever land would be in an Arab nation, doing manual labor. VERY little in common, including language, often. No history in common, some bad blood history, not my skills or interest, job-wise, and general fish out of water! NOT a smart move! Work where you fit best!

Racism would be choosing NOT to hire someone, because of their skin color. NOT because others have more in common. Business is stressful enough, without time and energy expended to bridge divides, in areas where there's less common ground! That INcreases expenses—opposite business's purpose.

If a company had to train someone, vs. hire someone able to hit the ground running from the start, they'd choose the latter, unless the candidate was exceptional! That's the same as people fitting in vs. sticking out. Time and energy wasted to bring compliance is WASTEFUL, vs. profit-making.

I've met MANY Indians and Asians, and they fit in quickly and well in American business culture!

Besides high education and hard work, they don't cling to old ways that distract from their fitting in, and they're financially rewarded, accordingly! It's NOT racist for these things to help them!

IF I wanted to work at Hooters, it would be VERY difficult! I'm NOT a Chippendale dancer, nor female and buxom, and I have no skills in the kitchen. If anyone wants a great job, fit into the culture of great companies that have those jobs! It's not betraying any culture, but

ALL these differences bring innate challenges, if people champion those differences: Language, size/height, race, gender, education, wealth, religion, politics, work ethic, personality, talkativeness, clothing, interests, etc. Common ground is EASIEST for businesses to hire!

[Hamas and Israel: A history of confrontation](#)

[Israel and the Palestinian Islamist group Hamas are waging their most intense conflict in years. reuters.com](#)

WHITE ANGST? ("FRAGILITY")

(5/4/21-2)

HERE is the angst among poorer, or blue collar whites in America: As trends move toward focus on minorities, less jobs will be allowed whites than before such trend! NO white I know is against any minority, but justice requires the best qualified be chosen for a job—NOT skin color! People think 22 will stop Biden's Socialism. They think secession is too radical. What has done in 100 days shows you can't WAIT 1.6 more years to stop this evil! Article five convention that freebies are unconstitutional, or secede! Don't FOOLishly lose the nation, being patient! GOP gets attacked for opposing handout programs. America wasn't designed for taxpayers to subsidize or bail out others, but everyone to be their God-given best! Live within your means is an age-old adage. Equal opportunity is ALL America promises anyone! Make non-taxpayers do their share.

RANDOM RACE RANTS

Black Wall Street (Tulsa)

(5/30/21-2)

The ONLY people owing anything for Tulsa's burning of Black Wall Street are those who committed that crime! MOST of them are dead. Some KKK members hired by government doesn't link those criminals to government sanctioning their dirty deeds! RIDICULOUS assertion!

The heirs of those criminals didn't force their parents or grandparents to commit that crime! They didn't even gain, financially, for tearing down others' assets! Tax payers in Tulsa don't owe one dime, but DO owe jail time to any living active criminal participants, but statute of limitations exist.

The black heirs whose forefathers were burnt out of their properties WERE wronged, just like business owners in Portland and Seattle, last summer. They had insurance! If eminent domain was used to seize the burnt Black Wall Street, government might owe their heirs something. Government didn't arson it!

My great great grandfather had his mansion burned down, near Hobby Airport. Am I going to now seek reparations for that familial loss? NO! Statutes of limitation only last that long for murder crimes! It was an amazing structure I have pics of. Water under the bridge!

If Tulsa's Black Wall Street massacre doesn't teach you anything else, that you can ACT upon, you NEED to learn statutes of limitation, and learn to fight back in a much more timely manner, when any wrong or injustice is ever done against you! That is American law, folks! Heed it!

SUE the KKK to regain some losses from Tulsa's Black Wall Street massacre! That's about the only just remedy! Again, the problem is statutes of limitation! YOU weren't financially wronged. Your predecessors WERE! You just cling to a wish you'd have inherited more had it not occurred.

Update #1

(6/5/21-2)

When you see United Airlines choosing race over flying skill and experience, they have a totally valid point! That's NOT United, but divisive! BEST-qualified is the American (Airlines?) way! NO ONE is stopping you from moving to a nation where you're more comfortable, or even where your ancestors may have come from!

I CAN'T find a retweeted post by another, but it read: "United Airline: We might not have the best pilots, but we have the most diverse. How are the black ones 'gonna get a pilot license? I was told they can't get an ID." Brilliance, analysis and sarcasm, all in one! Was it deleted? I've said that many poorer and less-educated whites see blacks being exalted as economic threats.

IF the NBA hired players to reflect their percent in society, the league would FOLD, because, for whatever reason (probably hustle and years of effort), they are predominantly black, AS IT SHOULD BE, as we fans only want the best skills hired. Applies to every business!

How much pigment you are born with has ZERO to do with whether you have the skills to be trusted with hundreds of passengers' lives, as a commercial pilot! If ANY applicant is NOT hired, in favor of a less-skilled applicant, I HOPE you get sued into bankruptcy!

IF businesses ONLY hired best-qualified, and every position was filled by blacks, browns, whites or greens, SO BE IT! That's America. MERIT-based; NOT racially divided by hiring less-qualified, for political or social rationale! That competition makes everyone strive to be better and their best!

ANOTHER reason to "fit into" the culture of the company/ies you want to work for, no matter what their predominant skin tone may be! If the majority has to adjust to your unique quirks/habits (like Friday prayers), that's disruptive to business productivity! Fit in, or be out!

Update #2

(7/3/21-2)

EVERY black American who makes money, and doesn't vote Democrat is called an "Uncle Tom" or "sell-out." Getting a good education is sometimes called "acting white." Dems want black people dependent upon government freebies, to ensure their power and jobs! don't be dumb or deceived!

If ANYONE seeks to change America into a Socialist Utopia, I challenge such idiots to compare results, if all we non-Socialists secede, into a separate nation. I GUARANTEE you they would risk bankruptcy, and we would THRIVE! Secession is better than Socialism in America!

NOT ONE SLAVE was used for America's Industrial Revolution, or winning two world wars! Those events mainly put us where we are, today! Picking cotton was NOT the main industry that made America great, if you know anything about U.S. history! Reparations are NOT due to anyone!

If you are a white American, and don't feel any threat being posed against you as a person, solely due to your skin color (based on ancient historic events), you aren't listening to the news, or politics! Your money, and/or job is in their cross-hairs! It's way beyond rhetorical, now!

The black radicals (NOT all black Americans) WANT political allies, for power, so they lure

LGBTQ, as traditional values people aren't as welcoming. From poverty they lure SOME Latinos who want freebies, but NOT the religious or hard working ones. SOME youth join, for freebies!

I mean this literally, seriously, and sadly: I feel a race war is possibly brewing in America! The "we're all Americans" belief has gone by the wayside, dividing America to scare up votes!

It's as ludicrous to tax present-day white taxpayers, or hate them, for what SOME whites did owning slaves, or WINNING wars with Mexico and native Indians, as it is to jail a teenager of any color for crimes from decades ago committed by people their same skin color.

I have the following suggestion for all rich white people, given Socialism's push: Legally hide your assets, shelter them from taxation, and never hire anyone you do research on who voted for Socialism! If you give to charity, ensure Socialists never get benefitted by it—only others.

LOOK at the people who have most impacted America for the good, in American history. List the greatest achievements, and not the personalities. Note percentages. If liberals want pride and black history months, we may need a white history month, for balance! Brown, Asian and Indian, too!

I NEVER think about my race, unless a form asks for it. It is liberal activists who are taking AMERICA back to the 60s, where color is a dividing line! People worked SO HARD to get over that era, only to have politicians resurrect it! A bumper sticker read, 'I remember when we were all Americans.'

Liberals are coming for white people's money and jobs! They don't blame Asians or Indians, who also chose to be smart and work hard, and get rich, thereby; only whites, because of events that occurred centuries ago. EVERY non-Socialist has to crush this movement, or secede if you lose!

IF liberals are going to blame white people for slavery, Indians and Mexicans being defeated and losing lands, it ONLY stands to reason that white people get all the credit for everything good that came of America, too! Pure, just and logical! NOT how liberals 'wanna play it, however.

Liberal logic: White men used black slaves. White men killed the Indians. White men battled Mexico (and won). NOW, their young offspring, generations later, are seeking revenge, politically (freebies by taxation)!

American taxpayers of all colors: The Socialists, liberals and Democrats are coming for your nest eggs, especially if you're white! They may not raise taxes, this go round, but over-spending is the same thing, just delaying paying the fiddler! Their constituents RARELY pay into the kitty.

I know NOTHING factual about immoral slavery in TX, but IF the North demanded an immediate end to a business plan that involved cheap labor, with NO TIME to compensate or adjust, I'd fight them forcing that radical intervention too! Remember the Alamo! Native Texan to its founding

Update #3

(7/3/21-2)

Tom Barton is saying the king of England brought slaves to America, and our founding Fathers disagreed with and opposed it. The longest grievance in the Jeffersons original Declaration of Independence defat was opposing slavery. John Hancock required unanimity for its passage.

The American Revolution began with the death of a black patriot (Crispus Attucks), and was won by the work of a black patriot (spies pretending to be escaped slaves, who helped Washington win the battle of Cornwallis; Marquis de Lafayette and James Armistead). Tom Barton, WallBuilders

OPEN LETTER to EVERY black activist: Educate your constituents where to vote, and how, legally! NO ONE can stop a committed voter! Proving you are the registered voter is NOT a barrier, but not being able to so prove is room for fraud. You have NOTHING to fear with one person one vote! (7/5/21-2)

Update #4

(7/4/21-2)

Race activist, Fred Haynes "preached" that whites don't celebrate blacks' achievements. Name me one percent of whites who don't like seeing NBA players do well, and be paid well, division-sowing poverty pimp! ONLY KKK types hold that against them! FEW and far between, by percent-NOT mainstream!

White supremacy is evil, but so is any black hatred of whites, whatever you may call it, and they BOTH are evil, and are the SAME evil thing! BOTH must be denounced, contemporaneously, lest evil politicians only focus on one such evil, for selfish political gain!

60 Minutes interviewed college prof advocating for reparations, stating ~\$300K per AA would be today's value for unreceived 40 acres and a mule

1. NO ONE, today, enslaved anyone
2. Not all U.S. blacks descend from slaves
3. Government promises get broken LOTS
4. Let slave owner families pay up.

156 years since the original 'Juneteenth.' HOW does what your great great grandparents did for a living have anything to do with your current circumstances? I don't even know the name of my relative who lived then! Free, so go conquer your goals! NO restrictions!

Many news reports have parroted that black areas of towns were often divided by interstates. The TRUTH is, most likely, that those areas had land that was way cheaper than buying elsewhere, so it was a fiscally responsible government decision, which is VERY rare!

We could have a white history month, and straight pride month, but NOTHING would happen, because we'd just be working, like we always have and do! Here's an ad that should run in the month of June: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DJLDF6qZUX0>

Update #5

(7/8/21-2)

Someone on TV said POSITIVE stereotypes (like Asians and Indians are smart) are "BAD," and "racist," because they put pressure on all in those groups. Being in those groups, if you look around, the pressure is there if you keep up, and it's a COMPLIMENT! Never praise stupidity or failure!

I've found a HUMOROUS thing that people from other nations, who aren't comfy driving Texas fast, are now doing, putting student driver bumper stickers on older adults' cars, so people will be more patient. I say fit in with how business gets done here, and grow more courage! Clever ploy!

My sons friend's mom had her credit card stolen from her purse at Walmart, by an Indian dude. That culture, and Asians, NEVER beg on street corners, or do crime, with FEW exceptions! That is an AWESOME track record they should NEVER Americanize to change for the WORSE! Stay SMART!

Wokeness is NOT the same thing as being so bug-eyed awake that you hear alarm clocks behind every bush!

If the glove doesn't fit, you must acquit? If O.J. Did it, you must find guilty! It doesn't rhyme, but rhymes don't make claims true—just sound rhythmic! OJ Simpson Rhymes sound thought out, but it's NO proof of good thinking—just good rhyming! Duh 101

Some people worship rhymes, AS IF somethings has to be true if it rhymes! A dude said kids can't be what they can't see. That's not faith, or America, where you can be whatever you aspire to being! That's being a SHEEP, who walks by sight and only does what others do. LIMITED vision!

Hood updates: Lock your doors. Businesses can pressure wash painted brick exteriors. For any who complain they don't have generational wealth, BUY LIFE INSURANCE!

LISTEN as one "expert" says we (black people) didn't say OJ didn't kill two people, but that he was not guilty. Worshipping rhymes (if glove doesn't fit—acquit):

1. Blood SHRINKS leather, dried.
2. OJ maximized his fingers stretched out, so it would be tight! EVIL!!!

Update #6

(11/7/21-2)

In American life, there are people who are:

1. Woke
2. So awake they're bug-eyed woke, seeing racial injustice behind every bush, and there are 3. Sleepers, or people who don't want to see any such issues. Which are you?

Government forcing citizens to affirmatively do things is limited by the Constitution to what's explicitly stated, "and to the states and the people." SCOTUS NEEDS to specifically define that quote, and decide if in an emergency, ONLY, are minimized mandates, for public safety legal?

HERE is the solution to Critical Race Theory in schools: Teach the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth about all of America's history in American History. Our own court room sworn oaths give you the formula! (11/9/21-2)

It's quiet in Kenosha because the people killed by Rittenhouse weren't black BLM protesters. IF he had killed an African-American, and been acquitted, summer 2020 tells us rioting would be highly likely! There, I said it! (11/19/21-2)

ECONOMIC JUSTICE?

(11/8/21-2)

TO THE PEOPLE who still believe the pure Capitalism THEORY taught in business school, that conservative economics is best for everyone, REMEMBER ALL THESE THINGS business has harmed labor's lives by doing to benefit mainly them:

Outsourcing, importing cheap labor, layoffs, opposing minimum wage or its increase, increased employee co-pays for health insurance, NO pensions, union busting, contract labor, cutting benefits to part-timers, AI, automation, robotics, ETC.

@cher_said: WHILE GOP SIT and PLAN HOW TO PICK OUR BONES CLEAN IF WE FAIL. HOW can all the things I just listed NOT make her come to this conclusion? Far righters want zero tax money to help any strugglers, so die if you can't compete!

"The rich would rather pay their lawyers than pay higher taxes." —While The Rest of Us Die, on @VICE God is for justice! Mic. 6:8; Levit. 19:15 NEITHER political party is for it, but for their own agendas!

RACE & THE HUMAN RACE

(11/13/21-2)

Let's address race relations in America. Proud Boys wearing masks and flak jackets attended a school board meeting JUST to be intimidating/threatening, in support of any parents speaking against critical race theory. THIS is modern American culture wars, folks!

Pandering to ANY race is seen as a direct threat to others, as public policy is seen as a zero sum game. You help the blacks, you hurt the whites! More black NFL coaches means less white ones! Addressing historic injustices against AAs is seen as a threat to the livelihoods of lesser skilled whites.

It's as EQUALLY evil to be a racist or supremacist if you are white as if you are black! KKK vs. BLM. Modern KKKs just present themselves in more traditional garb. The solution to a person seeing so much poverty among blacks, and wanting to remedy it (as it traces back to slavery) is equal opportunity and equal educational opportunities!

May the best man (or woman) win. America truly MUST require hiring the best qualified—not the best connected! I am for that becoming the law of the land! Businesses are HARMED when they hire lesser skilled people who have a friend or family member help get them a job, even though they often fit into the corporate culture well, if they already get along well with people inside the business.

Add in illegal aliens and outsourcing, and less skilled white people can EASILY and justifiably become interested in supremacy movements, as they see 'their' country (i.e., America founded by mainly whites) slipping away, demographically.

It may be actual hatred of black people, but is often likely due to economic pressures of their peers being favored over the color of their skin! Reverse discrimination pro black and brown.

Add in the more recent rages against Asians, and the country of origin is America vs. all others, among such racial extremists. You CANNOT overlook the valid needs of poorer or less educated whites, even as America becomes more diverse, and seeks to make up for our national sin of slavery!

You would think that wages would be HIGH, right now, with an absence of workers (I witnessed a Wendy's close down between the time I was in line, and came back one hour later, as the lines were too long), from lack of workers. Bring in immigrants!

If people are too scared of dying of covid, replace them with NON-Americans who will do work Americans want! My point is economics 101 says scarcity drives up prices. That's NOT happening in businesses, as they simply close shop, and forfeit profits, rather than pay more!

Economic theories are OFTEN debunked by real life! Reality is business ALWAYS does what's best for profits in the long term and even short term, and usually cares nothing about anything else. This is evil, folks.

Business school 101 promotes this myth, that business is ONLY in business for profits. That would literally mean you can defraud consumers, endanger them, lie to them in advertising, have a monopoly and work laborers to death, legally, because those actions profit businesses!

Again, reality trumps theory! We have laws, to curb business' excesses! And WHO alone benefits from this theory? Profit sharers—executives and investors only.

I've said MANY times one day a revolt among laborers and the poor will occur against the wealthy! Everything is done to serve them only. Global solutions exist, if all nations unite and none break ranks!

But even Bible prophecy shows that will not end the existence of having both poor and rich; it will come about by the force of global power in the hands of one man. Until then, there will probably always be some rogue nations wanting to cater to the rich's hoarding ways, to benefit their country!

The solution, short of a riot, is fair taxes for all, unions for wage bargaining power, an adjustable minimum wage (up when the economy's up, and vice versa) and society demanding rich people obey I Tim. 6:17-19.

Warren Buffett sleeps soundly at night, because he obeys God even more than is required. Sound sleep is NOT motivating to those who'd rather have three Cadillacs, than give a dime to charity! More pressure is needed to have others than just the rich have all of life's benefits.

And the solution is NOT Socialism, but bridled Capitalism, God's way! So be it economics, or race relations, the solutions are ALL found in God's word, the Bible, answered millennia ago, yet we 'wiser than those ancient dinosaurs' generation can't even come up with their wise solutions of old! Darwinian dog eat dog economics is contrary to the Bible, Creationists/Intelligent Design advocates!

Update

(11/15/21-2)

Let's take the KKK perspective on opposing reverse discrimination:

1. Slavery was decades ago, and no living soul was directly impacted.
2. Less educated whites suffer the same job insecurities as many blacks, since globalization. Outsourcing doesn't discriminate!
3. Favoritism is wrong.

One can be opposed to government actions to help poor black folk from hatred of black folk, OR from fear it lessens white opportunity. You can also believe slavery has zero impact on the descendants, who got a ~400 year economic holdback from whites. Your beliefs MUST be moral and factual!

The Dallas Mavs organization is exactly why white supremacist groups will rise (expectation/prediction)! INSTEAD of hiring the best qualified, they purposely chose percent's of blacks and women, that don't even reflect population percent's. Whites lose out on jobs with such initiatives!

If ANY violence erupts in Kenosha, cops should shoot rubber bullets IMMEDIATELY. If it continues or escalates, warn by megaphone, then shoot to kill, if it doesn't dissipate!

@KenoshaPolice PEACE and safety is priority 1, and innocents are NOT equal with guiltyies (businesses, homes, persons) (11/16/21-2)

WOKE OR BROKE?

(11/16/21-2)

Wokeness is morally OK, if it leads to helping poorer blacks do better for themselves. It is UNjust and not morally OK, when it infringes on any others' rights to a job, especially if any lesser qualified candidates ever move ahead of others, due to skin color.

IF centuries of slavery have ZERO effects on non-slave descendants, wokeness is not a moral issue, and Fox ratings are all that matter. IF you were given the choice of being white or black in America, and you choose the former, you might want to reconsider any privileges!

Asleepness ignores the plight of others, only focusing on one's own successes. Over wokeness supports Critical Race Theory. Wokeness simply means you'd visit a hood to see others' reality.

Update

(11/17/21-2)

Laura Ingraham bragged Fox News viewership/ratings PROVE people want/like life without talk of "wokeness." Wokeness has CERTAINLY been over-done! BLM riots, defund the police, constant showcasing of black American sports stars' opinions on the black experience, race activists in prominent court cases, football kneelings, etc.

MUCH talk, and now, much BAD actions! It is NEVER right to hire anyone or let them into college because of their skin color, or to try to match your headcount percents to any race's population percent! ONLY who is most qualified!

And giving MORE freebies to ANYONE, stolen from taxpayers, is also a BAD solution! THE solution has ALWAYS been ensuring every American has an EQUAL opportunity at success in life-period! NOT guaranteeing it, but making it available! MANY Americans think themselves "good" people if they are tax-paying and law-abiding.

That means they only pursue wealth, and NEVER do or have to do one thing or have one thought about anyone else in America's plight through life! And don't let government do that either! We are all already equal!

The kid brought up in the projects has equal opportunity as the kind raised with a silver spoon, because no HR person is forbidding hiring the former because of his skin color. This is equal opportunity, or if it isn't, life's not fair anyway. THIS IS the predominant subconscious belief system of many if not most white Americans!

Slavery was a LONG time ago, so all black people have had enough time to make up our 300-400 year economic head start! The fact that many of them live in rundown areas where we would never live isn't unequal opportunity, because they can hire on anywhere!

They're just lazy or dependent on Uncle Sam, or anti-education. Again, this is the attitude of many, never spoken (at least outside white company), if ever even realized. It's NOT that whites have better access to inroads, connections, shorter commutes to good jobs, easier lives growing up, or have role models, BOTH parents at home, no relative in jail, no gangs in the neighborhood, not much crime, or depressingly rundown neighborhoods.

I am NOT advocating pity, or UNjust help! I am saying what people WANT is NOT always what they NEED! You want a life absent any thought of the average black experience. You say that's your choice, but it's also your choice to sin with self-centeredness!

MANY TIMES I've challenged famous conservatives to just visit a hood or barrio for 1-5 days. JUST go there and observe! PROVE your belief they're just lazy and dependent on government to be true or false, for all or just some, or maybe even none. You'll never know until you go! And as I also always ask, ALL OTHER THINGS BEING EQUAL, would you rather be born white or black in America?

IF you are honest, your answer should teach you that ignoring the plight of many black people could raise animosity and resentment, over the decades, as YOU don't go there to make their lives better, or even to

observe. Then you vote for government to do nothing to help, either. YET, you feel you are a good person. SEE the problem? Maybe not!?

AGAIN, the ONLY answer is equal educational opportunity for black kids, and employment opportunity IF they are equally qualified! Affirmative action, quotas, reparations, handouts—ALL these are unfair and evil solutions! Bit NO solutions, just keep working your job and caring none is also NO solution!

We pride ourselves if a church program feeds poorer blacks for Thanksgiving, or cleans up one alley! That's the MINORITY of whites even doing that! Solutions must be sustainable! Give a man a fish, you feed him for a day; teach a man to fish, you feed him for a lifetime! —Maimonides

There should NOT be permanent programs to help anyone! two years maximum! NO ONE should be incapable of providing food for their family all their lives! The mainstream media LOVES stories of helping the less fortunate! Help them be less less-fortunate! It's NOT something to be proud of, or to cling to as a lifelong badge of honor!

Gardens provide food. Charities, churches and civic service from all could fix what's broken, paint the 'little pink houses,' clean up the landscaping (instill a sense of pride). I've been to "the hood" over 15 times, the past two months! Garbage often isn't picked up by trash people.

But I have seen MUCH renovation of brand new houses (even pretty nice and modern styled ones) popping up smack dab in a rundown neighborhood! HOPE is arising, IMO! Be part of the solution! don't be an ostrich!

A LETTER TO BLACK AMERICA

(11/17/21-2)

We face the onslaught of two trial verdicts that could stir racial strife, once again—Rittenhouse and Arbury. Not all African-Americans think alike! I would never so presume. Not all sound, look, act, earn or desire the same things!

But for those among you who feel 'the man' is out to get you, the system is rigged, there is "systemic racism," YOU HAVE BEEN LIED TO! I am certain there are white people, maybe many, who hate black people in America. I don't know why, and it's rudely ironic they would hate people their skin color of people FORCED to come here!

You can't hate someone being here when your racial ancestors forced them to be here! Yet some do. They are morally WRONG! So were all who enslaved any black person, centuries ago! It's a HUGE stain on America's historic conscience! However, NO ONE living did that!

MAYBE their ancestors are alive, but NO ONE living enslaved any black person. That is why you will NEVER get a sympathetic or listening ear to wanting reparations paid for by any living taxpayer, or freebies paid by the same! The people who owe your race are DEAD!

What America owes you is an apology and an opportunity—an equal opportunity! I guarantee you with all my heart there is no organized secret collusion to put you down, economically, educationally, politically, grocery or banking or housing wise! Everything costs money, and U.S. businesses want to profit.

If they can't, enough, they don't open up shops. That leaves some of you in poor, destitute areas of town that lack some of those things, like grocery stores, good-paying nearby jobs, decent and affordable housing, the like. NO white person is wanting or forcing that situation.

I DON'T KNOW how your parents decided to live where those conditions exist! Likely, it was all they could afford. don't blame or be mad at them! Rise above those circumstances and do better for yourself! Education and hard work are how you do that!
I am one white person wanting your success.

NO ONE of any color wants to forfeit their career to let another person take their place, so hiring based on skin color is NOT a legitimate answer. You must be a great job candidate, just as I have to be! BUT you need an equal shot! Many U.S. Companies are very white.

DON'T let that intimidate you! You do NOT not fit in because you are black! If your personality and professional demeanor and dress fits into their culture, you only need to be as qualified as the next applicant! I have to fit into a company, and I'm white! Everyone has to fit into a company's culture!

DO NOT BELIEVE there is a judicial, police, or any other system stacked against you! YES, a handful of cops are bad apples. The system is NOT racist, but some individual cops could be, or are less than adequately trained in handling race-related conflicts!

Violence is NEVER the right answer! THE reason BLM race riots sprung up, 1.3 years ago, is zero investment in the success of the businesses ruined! Many black people believe all valuable assets in America are mainly owned by whites, so what's the harm in taking revenge on those assets?

Because those owners do nothing negative to you! Whoever does do anything negative to you should be held accountable! You RIGHTLY have bitterness when any black suspect is wrongly murdered, especially NOT by a fellow black person. But the majority of white Americans do not think black lives don't matter!

That is a MYTH, to keep you angry, to keep you following so-called leaders who preach that, usually to get you to vote for Democrats who promise you free things. NOTHING comes free. Someone always pays. And white taxpayers, and ALL taxpayers, for that matter, have NOT done you wrong!

ANY employer who secretly chose to overlook hiring you, because you are black—that person did you wrong! It's HARD to prove their true motivations, but we have laws and you can sue through the EEOC if you suspect such a situation. Your attitude must be conformed to reality, and that is that you can do anything you set your mind to achieving!

NO ONE can hold you back if you are committed! Not even your present, sometimes dire circumstances! And ANYONE who ever does you wrong, get them in trouble with the law! Thanks for your time. –
Average White American

WHITES ARE PRIVILEGED?

(11/18/21-2)

It is NOT racism, but history that many are clamoring against, where whites own so much and hold so many powerful positions in society. They did NOT achieve these gains from owning slaves, but hard work and academic excellence! Plus, America started with them as the majority!

You'd expect 'em to have the majority of those benefits. Moral issue arises IF any of 'em have insider good 'ol boys club that keeps it all in the family, in barring blacks from entry into that club, because of race, vs. because of lack of credentials to have those positions. NOT innately racism!

WHITE CHRISTMAS

(11/20/21-2)

WHITE CHRISTMAS. Let's address a perspective on American life that some (smaller percent, bigger numbers) share, regarding race. I do not, but I sympathize with and understand lots of it, and if anything they believe I ever agree with, I'll tell you. America was founded by 99+ percent whites.

It was settled and developed mainly by the same (slaves and others excepted, slavery being evil, wrong, unjust, etc.). American culture mainly stemmed from traditions white individuals created. This is NOT arrogance, but stating the obvious, and historic fact.

It does not mean whites are better, innately more creative or hard-working, smarter or genetically superior to anyone, but to say we are proud of the country ancestors built! SO proud, we know people the world over wish to come here! Our roots run deep! My own ancestors have been here for over seven generations.

When our values, our beliefs, NOT as whites, but original modern-day (vs native Americans) Americans, are attempted to be changed, challenged or overturned, we RIGHTLY take offense, be it democracy, Capitalism, our rights and freedoms, or whatever traditions we hold dear!

ALL this unrest and uprisings began with globalization! Other nations' citizens began coming here, or working our former American jobs (by then, 1990s, it was much more than whites here, and negatively affected), through outsourcing and immigration.

Suddenly, schools and colleges became MUCH more cut-throat competitive. Jobs were fewer and people were more, and more 'diverse.' Americans were lectured to be more accepting of diversity. Assimilation did NOT always occur, and wasn't mandated.

We started hearing languages foreign to us, and some who NEVE learned English. \$70,000 union jobs with pensions went the way of the typewriter, for blue collar Americans (still, mainly white). We started learning that the majority in America would no longer be white by 2052, or so, from immigration—legal or illegal.

Our borders became a means for Democrats to allow in foreigners who would more likely vote for Socialism, as others wanted in on the richest nation's (till last week, when China surpassed us) goods, by hook or crook (mainly stealing freebies from taxpayers, by force of law). Even the smart, wealthy, or both imports got good U.S. jobs and dominated our school achievements.

You either believe America is better with the best and brightest, or you see any of them coming here as a threat to your own livelihood. Globalization was going to allow U.S. businesses to hire anyone, anywhere, so I'd rather the best and wealthiest be HERE! We're in global competition!

BUT, less good-paying jobs available to native-born Americans can stress out especially those lower on the totem pole (the high school graduates). Now we have black Americans digging up dirt from CENTURIES past in American history, and somehow trying to blame modern whites.

They'll riot, loot, commit arson, dominate the public narrative, for their "rights," and always angry and hateful of white Americans.

YOU CANNOT HELP BUT SEE HOW MODERN KKK TYPES HAVE ARISEN and gotten louder! Proud Boys, Oath Keepers, QAnon. ALL these societal phenomena have occurred the past 30 years, and few to none have been good for less educated white people's livelihood outlooks!

Even now, with BLM, JOBS are being sought to be filled based on race; NOT based on the best qualified and skills. I 100 percent do not oppose there being anger at this attack!

Update

(11/23/21-2)

I 100 percent support black Americans receiving equal opportunities and access to high-quality education. I do NOT support any violent or militaristic organizations, like BLM showed itself to be on the West Coast, summer 2020 (and elsewhere)! MLK > Malcolm X, BY FAR!!!

It's SO funny the black nationalists at Arbury trial say Karma is coming to white America, then say 'we aren't going to take it anymore.' Put two and two together! They don't believe in karma; they believe they are karma. Can't even get their own B.S. story straight! LOW IQs!

Gangs, drugs, robberies, car theft, violent bullying, arson, rape, pimping, prostitution, homelessness, vagrancy, vigilantism, dangerous driving, gun running, truancy and loitering: ALL these actions can get you to have more police interaction than normal people! Avoid them ALL!

DO YOU NEVER WANT ANY BLACK PERSON KILLED BY ANY COP? Never even come close to breaking any felony laws! I have ONLY been pulled over for speeding! They could NEVER have me as a person of interest for anything serious! We LOVE the blue!!!

I heard some TV comment that if America gets a cold, the black community gets the flu.

EVERY TIME anything negative happens (Covid, supply chain blockage, economy wanes), their activists are first in line to seek pity. Have self-respect and confidence; STOP the victim and race card games!

ANY black person who makes it in life, though education and hard work is proof to all others they have zero excuses for not doing so themselves. YES, innate IQs vary (like Ben Carson's achievement), but many examples exist of hard work paying off, even with lower IQs!

I live in a nice area of DFW. MANY black people have moved here, on their own merits and some through section 8. They PROVE you don't have to be angry over decades ago slavery, used as an excuse to live failed lives! Most of them fit in well, seem happy and have money. ALL—do the same!

There will be no race war in America! IF either side starts 1, I'm certain black nationalists would lose. Wiser never to so engage! Can't we all just get along? NO LIVING AMERICAN EVER OWNED ANY SLAVE. Grow up and get over bad things you never experienced—period! youtube.com Get Over It. Provided to YouTube by Universal Music GroupGet Over It · Eagles Hell Freezes Over® 1994 UMG Recordings, Inc. Released on: 1994-11-08Producer: Eagles Producer,

Were cops really used to corral wayward slaves, as some have said? Why would such a practice from centuries ago still affect any today? I don't even know the name of my great grandfather; much less his experience of life! Asking to learn answers!

I do NOT support white supremacy, but with the existence of Black Panthers, black nationalists, BLM and Judah Armed Forces, I 100 percent support the countering existence of the KKK, proud Boys and Oath Keepers! You can't let evil organizations run unabated or unchecked!

RACE IDIOSYNCRASIES

(12/4/21-2)

"Just the other day" (Billy Graham-ism) I wrote of a funny Tik Tok mocking people phobic Covid vaccines are harmful and people who think they're end-alls. A talented soul said 'no after-effects,' then stuttered very skillfully. He was NOT mocking stutterers, but many people laughed!

Comedians recently take heat for off color humor, like George carlin's often real insights on life. One does NOT have to be intending ridicule when they find ways to make others laugh, if with vs. at them! Humor is good medicine, like music! Then there are people who intend harm.

I've heard people say 'that's very white of you,' or she's 'ghetto.' Those statements, rather than comedic words, aren't intended for good. I will now detail differences I observe in races, and make some sincere comments and questions, no harm to be received, but advancing racial understanding.

Some differences irritate others; others are just like art—beauty in the eye of the beholder (subjective offense or enjoyment). We are often told blacks and whites are opposites, AS IF the two groups could never get along. Some traits of some whites probably irritate some blacks, and vice versa.

I have observed Asians, and find it interesting that so many of them are not fat, love veggies, park their shoes at the door, and sometimes don't choose to have homes full of "stuff." I have observed Indians, who seem to love curry powder, and I LOVE how some of them wear sandals year round, no matter the formal setting.

Casual me LOVES that, but not sure I could pull it off at church. They are also usually quite studious, and hard-working. Hispanics are hard-working, sometimes have huge families (~Catholic lack of contraception), often have amazingly wrinkle free face skin, even in old age, and the only trait I notice that bothers some is their speaking Spanish in front of whites and others who don't sprechen le Española.

But when it comes to the so-called opposite race, I have a few things I know annoy some whites:

From sincere curiosity, a desire to learn, and promote racial harmony, let me just address them:

1. WHY are very old boat cars (Cadi and Buick), well-polished and newly painted such an appeal?
2. WHY 26 inch silver wheel rims, sometimes with spikes or white walls?
3. Rap can irritate people who like lyrics and arranged/organized musical sounds.
4. WHY is swimming so often a challenge? Why so few in golf, tennis, race cars and snow skiing?
5. WHY is the word "strength" ever pronounced "strinth" or "ask" come out "axe"?
6. WHY does anyone ever hear—He be, she do, we is?
7. WHY are there so many absentee black fathers? That's SO harmful to the kids you chose to bring into this world!
8. WHY is there so much crime in poorer areas of town, including gangs and drugs?
9. WHY is Malcolm X considered anywhere equal to MLK?
10. WHY does anyone own a "hooptie," or a low rider?

THESE sincere questions answered would help many whites who are NOT racists. The racists have their answers, speaking for another group, so their opinions can usually be disregarded, "irregardless" (a Grammar joke many people suffer from).

I will be listening into a very black church, the next three weeks, to get a better understanding of our differences. I will report what I observe. I've been there seven times or so, and met with the pastor. IT IS WRONG that the human race allows such divisions, based on the percent of pigment!

CURRENT STATE RACE RELATIONS

(3/11/21-2)

IF you believe NO white privilege exists, ask yourself, HONESTLY, all things being equal, would you rather be born white or black in America?

You can't force anyone who dislikes or hates black people to change that evaluation, internally! THAT's the problem, with all this public woke talk and white shaming! If I were black, I'd quit worrying if all whites liked or respected me, and make myself the best job candidate I could be.

It is God's to label someone a racist. BUT, you do NOT know what's in their heart, and never can, for sure. Deeds may show such an attitude, or words, but making accusations doesn't mean one is correct! You can ruin careers with such free flowing labeling of white people you suspect!

Good things can be over-done, and become a bad thing! Talking about whites being racists and black rights has far exceeded a helpful dialogue! Now people are just venting from past evils or frustrations. DO YOUR JOB, and if anyone refuses you a job, phone the EEOC, and an NAACP attorney!

There's WAY too much talk about race in America, today! FEW white supremacists exist! NOT every issue has a race component! ALL THAT MATTERS is if any black person is ever denied a job because of their skin tone! EVERYTHING ELSE IS SECONDARY! America is NOT a majority racist nation.

White privilege ISN'T living a financially privileged life! It's the extra benefit of the doubt people get when in the demographic majority, or slightly easier time at life, from so many decision makers having ethos simpatico with you, subconsciously, due to commonality of skin tone.

I have ZERO "white guilt." WHY would I? I never enslaved anyone, nor did my ancestors, and whites are not all of one type! Believing majority brings some white privilege is NOT the same as white guilt. It's stating fact. Two separate issues: Guilt over slavery vs. majority benefits today!

The ultra-rich COULD end U.S. poverty, voluntarily, but self-sufficiency is the only sustainable solution—NOT handouts, voluntary or compulsory! EVERY adult NEEDS to make enough to pay all their bills. That need is no one else's to fill! YES, the rich could bridge the gap YOU made

The race card is so worn out, you can't even read its number or whether it's a heart, spade, club or diamond!

CHARLES BARKLEY WAS RIGHT—AGAIN!

(3/21/21-2)

“Let's say I'm at a white school. I ask how many kids want to play pro sports. Less than 10 percent raised their hand. They say they want to be doctors, lawyers, engineers. But when I speak at predominantly black schools' 90 percent of kids want to play sports.” —Charles Barkley; PROBLEM!

Let's stipulate the round mound of rebound had anecdotal statistics, but if he's anywhere near what most black schools have, as percents seeking to be pro sports players, there is a YUGE problem that taxpayers don't owe for fixing!

I've told my sons, for years, unless you're going to the NBA, high school sports is mainly for exercise/health, and learning teamwork and discipline; NOT something you're going to make money at.

And let's also be honest: When the majority white school students say they want to be doctors, lawyers and engineers, it's mainly because those professions are known to make you good money; it's NOT that they are necessarily interested in the work they'll aspire to.

Plus, a recent report said America is facing a doctor shortage by 2033. OBVIOUSLY, the apt percent of Chuck's 90 percent stat do NOT all make it to their stated career ambitions as doctors!

IF black students didn't idolize rappers and sports stars, but learned that business owners and hiring managers mainly look to grades, when you have no experience (as do colleges), they'd spend less time throwing balls and more time opening books!

It is TOTAL career suicide to spend years hoping to be a pro athlete, when MOST of those 90 percent Chuck referenced will NOT become that! It's like training for a marathon, when you're 500 lbs. Better to use skills you have, vs. pipe dream.

BE LIKE MARTIN: COLOR BLIND (MLK)

(3/24/21-2)

America MUST immediately return to the years we learned to be race neutral and color blind! SINCE George Floyd, it's become popular to make race an issue in everything! If BLM types want to push even harder, I predict some employers WON'T hire any blacks, and never admit their reasons!

It has ALWAYS been a MYTH, that if green people represent 18 percent of the U.S. population, if there are 35 percent of green people in prisons, there's something fishy systemically going on! Statistically, races have differed in their crime rates! Asians and Indians RARELY so engage, by comparison.

I predict a backlash by SOME (NOT all) whites, to people playing the race card, nearly every day, and ignoring the best qualified's credentials for judging a man by the color of his skin, vs. character, in businesses hiring even more whites, never stating the reason, to stay legal!

And with Duck-worthless demanding certain skin tones be represented in Bidens cabinet, race is now becoming a THREAT to people's livelihoods, as I have said many blue collar white have felt with over-immigration. Even the 60 Minutes report suggested more skin tones needed representing

If you're white in America, you MAY feel under attack, as almost all racism accusations head your groups way, and even VP's relative made some snide comment about the CO shooter being white (when he's a Syrian Muslim). People are using anecdotes vs. statistics, to justify comparing races!

Update

People sometimes don't like certain groups as a whole, because of the words or actions of individuals within those groups, or patterns/habits in a group that occur more frequently in that group than others.

We deal in reality, so I'm 'gonna state thought patterns (stereotypes) some people hold, that keep us divided, as a nation, and SEEK TO REBUT THEM WHEN THEY'RE UNTRUE, IRRELEVANT, OR SHOULD BE TOLERATED RATHER THAN HATED:

Nappy hair, pug nosed, dumb, lazy, criminals and thieves, always wanting government handout.

Smart, demure, skinny, nerdy, not into owning many products (hippies), love gadgets/devices/technology

Lazy, short, often have too many kids, sometimes here illegally and don't speak English, mi casa es tu casa

- Cut throat, low ball business people
- Oil camel jockey

- How; heap BIG Injun
- Arrogant supremacists, privileged, elitist/exclusive

"But though I was initially disappointed at being categorized as an extremist, as I continued to think about the matter I gradually gained a measure of satisfaction from the label. Was not Jesus an extremist for love ... Was not Amos an extremist for justice: 'Let justice roll down like waters and righteousness like an ever-flowing stream.' ... And John Bunyan: 'I will stay in jail to the end of my days before I make a butchery of my conscience.' And Abraham Lincoln: 'This nation cannot survive half slave and half free.' And Thomas Jefferson: 'We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal....' So the question is not whether we will be extremists, but what kind of extremists we will be. Will we be extremists for hate or for love? Will we be extremists for preservation of injustice or for the extension of justice? In that dramatic scene on Calvary's hill three men...were [all] crucified for the same crime—the crime of extremism. Two were extremists for immorality, and thus fell below their environment. The other, Jesus Christ, was an extremist for love, truth, and goodness, and thereby rose above his environment. Perhaps the South, the nation, and the world are in dire need of creative extremists." —Martin Luther King, Jr., "Letter from Birmingham Jail"

LIBERALS & RACE

(4/25/21-2)

HERE is what racism is to liberals: If you're not black or brown, you are a racist. If you show any resistance to freebies Socialism, you are a racist. If there's ever any rogue cop, who kills a black suspect, that proves their entire case claiming systemic racism! ODD "thinking!"

Let's be clear: Liberals despise whites being the majority in America. They want to hasten the date other groups will ascend to the majority, by population trends. It's ALL for voting power to institutionalize freebies off taxpayers/Socialism! Whites stole the wealth they earned!?

White liberals are NOT hypocrites in hating a generally wealthier white majority than blacks and browns, because their support of government freebies/handouts Socialism makes them NOT identify with values of Capitalist whites, in their mind! It's ALL about money confiscating from tax payers.

EVERY SINGLE BLACK American who pays taxes, and pays their own way in life, barely to excessively/richly, is proof positive evidence AGAINST liberal presuppositions that blacks are all poor, and all traced to slavery! Their beliefs fly in the face of reality and facts!

Liberals believe hoods, ghettos and barrios are the purposed plan and design devised by white people, to keep blacks and browns down. WE JUST WORK OUR JOBS, HARD! We hold zero secret meetings with such STUPIDLY-alleged designs! It's a red herring, and TOTAL B.S. argument! We work-period!

Your education and/or job skills make you either rich or poor, and your effort and quality of work. That is ALL! Your skin color RARELY if ever is used to disqualify you from a job, and you can file an EEOC claim if you ever proof that ever occurs! Hence, YOU are the problem, if healthy!

People move in and out of nice areas of town, ALL THE TIME! They do NOT all stay there forever, for generations! NO American currently living in poverty has any legal barriers to movin' on up and getting the heck out of there! You're NOT destined to live there forever or for generations.

It is NOT 'racism' to want to live near people of similar socio-economic achievements, and NOT

wanting lower class people (of any color) moving in, and bringing down home values, propped up by section eight freebies! That's a natural human desire, to protect your assets' value! Smart!

Please, let us stop the RACIALIZATION of everyone and everything. We are all children of God, and therefore family in the truest sense, no matter our race or ethnicity. This is aloha: Love and respect for others. This is what our country and the world need.

RACIAL EXTREMES: KOMMON SENSE FOR THE KLAN

(4/7/21-2)

White supremacists in America: I don't know why you hate all blacks. You don't have to like everyone, but tolerate all people! I don't like all white people! Their pigment amount is an IRRATIONAL thing to hate. Words and deeds, or feared threats to your job would at least make some sense!

White supremacists in America: You are RIGHT to denounce government freebies! BUT, not all black Americans vote for or clamor for them! And others in other races USE them! It makes NO sense that white people brought blacks here, and now blame them for being here! Oxy-moronic irrationality!

It is NOT that a conservative black person is an Uncle Tom (kissing up to fit in with whites). They could sincerely believe in conservative beliefs! Conservative beliefs are NOT innately antithetical to the success of black people who work hard in America! It REWARDS them!

Increased government spending, and increased government freebies are THE KEY issues dividing America! With national debt WAY out of whack, it's irrational and evil to be seeking those two things! Race is a scapegoat!

Update: BLM's Slogan & Agenda

#AllLivesMatter 'Black lives matter' SHOULD worry less about a catchy phrase, and be renamed, don't kill nonthreatening blacks! VERY FEW Americans deny black lives matter! The issue is stopping the killing of any and all criminal suspects not imminently endangering any cops' life! DUH. (6/2/20)

African-American lives have value, and that value is EQUAL with all other human beings! GOD values them, and Christians do too! The ONLY people who think blacks aren't fully human, but are to be devalued as lesser/second class, are racists and white supremacists, which we condemn! (6/2/20)

One female was physically assaulted for saying "all lives matter." NO white person I know needs, wants or cares one iota about anyone else thinking we matter, because we know we do, because we have healthy self-esteem. That's what people insecure about needing constant validation NEED! (6/3/20)

If God says ALL humans were created in His image, all lives matter! Gen. 1:27 Black lives have always mattered, and no law-abiding citizen of any color is under attack from any cop of any color. (6/30/20)

Coach K naively says saying "BLM" ISN'T political, then demands people say it. I wouldn't mouth words anyone said I had to, as proof of my attitude, including not saying "white lives matter" out loud, as it's childish, immature and an irrational command asked of grown adults. ALL lives matter! (6/28/20)

HERE's the problem with BLM and why I don't say it spelled out: We passed a mini protest of theirs. My son had All Lives Matter poster in the car, raised it, and a black gal gave us the finger, while a white gal and I gave each other a peace sign. It is a fascist demand to parrot their organizations'

Sacramento Kings broadcaster Grant Napear fired after 'all lives matter' tweet

<https://detroitnews.com/story/sports/nba/pistons/2020/06/03/sacramento-kings-broadcaster-grant-napear-out-after-all-lives-matter-tweet/3132629001/...> via @detroitnews (10/6/20)

28. REPUBLICANS

1. GOP Division (I)
2. GOP Honesty
3. GOP Common Ground
4. GOP on Voting
5. GOP vs. Socialism
6. GOP Beating Socialism
7. GOP Split (Part I)
8. Division in the GOP
9. GOP Advice (I)
10. GOP Two Sides Transparency
11. GOP Split (Part II)
12. GOP & Race
13. American Exceptionalism (& Race)
14. GOP & Socialism
15. The Called & the Called Out?
16. GOP Unity: McConnell on Herschel
17. Silence is Complicity?
18. GOP House Video: Economics & Conservatism

GOP DIVISION (I)

(Originally posted 11/3/19)

Political conservatives fear centrists, or anyone not in their bunch want more tax money, when cons ALWAYS want to pay less, even if not enough to fund existing government commitments! They're the LEAST helpful to anyone else, financially, voluntarily vs. by force! Love of money and selfishness idols.

The division in the GOP is all about tax dollars! Cons want ZERO wealth redistribution, while centrists are OK with some, temporarily, if it will get all poor people on their feet, tokenly repaid by compulsory civic service. WHICH is more humane? DUH.

And IF all poor who are able to work were equipped for the best job they could land, any temporary government help to so equip them would help the economy and the U.S. Treasury, vs. our freebies/handout system of Welfare today, or cons wanting them to just beg for a living. No taxes come into our coffers from beggars!

Update

I heard an EXCELLENT talk on disciple requirements. Lordshippers confuse that with salvation calls. This sermon did not. Jesus cautioned people NOT to go forward with involvement if you weren't willing to pay the price. He NOWHERE and never said go to Hell if you won't pay the price for salvation! It's FREE.

So HOW do you get commitment from people who only decided to receive the free gift? Do what the Bible shows Christians did. Educate converts/follow-up. The epistles tell many positive truths about salvation, before calling for ethical application. It's a consistent pattern!

And the theological basis for commitment is BECAUSE you're saved, out of gratitude, be fully committed! When you learn all God did for you, you can't help but think 'I must live for Him if He did all that for me!' Not, 'I have to do so in order to get to Heaven—that's works.

I feel for the people in the room, tonight, who surrendered to full-time work, likely evangelism or missionaries, if they have had a divorce. God never opened any doors, even before that, for funding. It should NEVER be that those willing to evangelize have the hard time getting paid, whereas pastors who don't evangelize much get guaranteed salaries. That's OPPOSITE a commitment to the Great Commission! Backwards!

Apart from my denomination, you usually have to raise your own support, from friends and family. Some Bible churches help a portion to sponsor/partial funding. WHY muzzle the ox willing to thresh? That PROVES evangelism is LOW in our priorities! Sermons are NOT!

Lest anyone think I agree with everything Leonard Ravenhill said, I strongly disagree with him on only a few matters; namely his belief evangelism was being made too easy by faith alone, and his assertion that people claim 'legalism' anytime they don't like a commandment.

Part of legalism is taking all commands as required to be obeyed, right now, or one is in willful sin. He didn't seem to understand grace in experience, excellently, or in salvation. Other than that, I found the study to be quite refreshing, and to confirm many things we say here. I guess we have more than Texas in common.

People, apparently, have a hard time understanding how a totally free gift, with no strings attached that you can't work for can turn into a person being totally committed to God, if that's not required to receive the gift. It's precisely because it's that free, that you do so, in gratitude, when experienced.

And people seem to have a hard time understanding that even Christians can't obey every command, right now, or we'd be perfect, but that imperfection doesn't mean one is willfully sinning (or a hypocrite), or needs to ask forgiveness, as we're under grace, all sins having been forgiven, and we walk by a faith standard that's unique to each of us, and direct from God, through the Scriptures.

If the Christian life were just obeying all commandments, that would be death, as the Law kills, and we're incapable, even through Christ, and ours is not a rule book religion, but a relationship. How can folk miss this, unless they don't read the word?

Rom. 7 is one of the clearest passages that no man can obey God on his own, even a Christian in the flesh. The more you try to obey Him, the worse you get. You have to rely on Him living through you, and that burden is light. All commands, or the Law, is the heaviest burden known to man—moral perfection!

That DOESN'T mean we're not submitted to God, and willing to do whatever in Scripture He asks us to. But it's His subjective convicting that empowers our/that obedience. Obedience to laws, absent His Spirit's leading, is biblically called 'dead works.' Paul could have been excellent at them (Phil. 3), but DIDN'T live that way, in Christ!

People who don't know what faith is simply choose commandments to try to obey. God is not needed. That's NOT relationship. It also fails. You're nothing without God, and can do nothing, and nothing good dwells within you, even as a Christian, except Christ in you, the hope of glory. Rely on Him (Gal. 2:20; I Cor. 15:10)

GOP HONESTY

(1/10/22-2)

Does it help the other party to tell the negative truth about people in your party? I believe it engenders trust from MORE voters, to tell the objective truth, rather than just preaching to the choir! That's what every career politician does-just caters to their own. The GOP needs a BIGger tent!

The GOP has to learn what within their platform attracts undecided and independents! JUST catering to the base, or uniting the two wings is not enough. With demographic changes, and man's natural laziness, freebies are a draw to the sin nature! The GOP MUST defeat Socialism, or secede!

GOP COMMON GROUND

(1/10/22-2)

I think this NEEDS to be said, at this time, because the Dems are UNITED in clamping down on their far left extreme wing, for a victory for their left wing's Socialism: The GOP needs unity, to defeat Socialism, without abandoning their obvious wing differences!

I certainly will never bow to the evils of the far right, but what unites us exceeds what divides us. We, literally have differences on issues, even as we have agreement on those same views; the far right just takes them further to the extreme, which is WRONG.

That having been said, and never changing (even if they do, or never do), our agreement is on these more general positions: Greatest economy, national defense, law and order, controlled borders, NO Socialism, no higher taxes, wanting less abortions, pro religion and free speech and, hopefully, a love for Reagan.

UNITY does NOT require agreement on all details, or even liking the other; just liking them more than Dems, especially the lefty ones! I have as much in common with conservative Dems as far right GOP's, but NOT from ANY willingness to fund any new freebies, but from their reasonableness and interest in morality, as EVERY Christian SHOULD value.

But uniting with them for a third party isn't as likely this ground, as may be needed in the future, though I am open to it if far right evils prevail. The point is we can unite for victory, holding our noses at what we don't share in common.

The far right has ZERO sound, rational or moral reasons to hate we centrists, even if we see some good in both sides and some policies Dems may propose (neither party is perfect). The all-or-nothing, win or lose attitude is intolerable, but for a 2022 win, till better ways are explained, unity for victory is essential, and I just detailed exact policies we can all agree with.

I truly believe the far right must repent, before God, but that belief emotionally offends non-Christians in that group. I'd say it no matter what party you're in!

Life (and especially eternity) is MUCH greater than temporal politics! You NEED intelligence and integrity, and that's NOT a losing proposal. You, LITERALLY, are facing Hell, and that problem is much more important to me than if my words make you happy! You need to be right with God; not with me!

GOP ON VOTING

(1/11/22-2)

STAVING OFF SECESSION. Chuck Schumer proposes an election day national holiday and universal mail-in balloting. What's the purpose of all these voting laws? Nearly 24 states passed some, last year, after all. Let's explain/analyze the answer, exactly:

Making voting as easy as sneezing favors Democrats, as it's effort free, so more people will vote, and voting for free things is more of an appeal than working for those things! YES, fraud is likelier, with zero verification the one filling out a mail-in ballot is qualified to vote, but Dems' aim, as always, is MORE Socialism, any way they can swing it!

Demographic changes and immigration policies the past 20-30 years have also favored poorer voters, which, along with population trends, also bodes poorer for the white majority staying a majority! This is all for Socialism! Take from the haves and give to the have nots. Period.

Now Schumer and company want to restrict the party out of powers ability to gum up the works (filibuster, et al), so they can shove through Socialism! WHO is it harder on, to spend time in long lines to vote?

People who can ill-afford the time away from work, not getting paid! And when ballot box locations shrink, or move. WHO is the least likely to keep up with that information? The less bright, lower IQ'd crowd.

If were trying to keep our country together, and not break into two, these measures are NOT the way forward, as Socialism will be the death knell to our great democracy! The GOP, of necessity, has to have a greater appeal than just work and work harder, to make the masses' lives better, even as the rich easily get richer! Far right conservatism is a limited audience.

It's HUMAN NATURE: Getting a gift, rather than working for a paycheck, is the easier road of least resistance! And even as crazy uncle Bernie calculated, even if one is taxed a little more, but gets a lot more, voting for that makes financial sense. Dems do EVERYTHING for Socialism!

I DON'T THINK the GOP has YET comprehended when they pass laws that are biased, it only engenders the Dems to pass laws to the opposite effect, sometimes national vs. local, like state laws on voter rights, and now national ones proposed, while they have power. Then GOP reverse, later!

Whites (enslaved blacks), the rich (pay low wages, and "make too much"), could never be so much that keeping a lucrative D.C. job isn't worth that extra cost! The ONLY people making no sense of this grifting is non-politician Dems with money! But they're taught (especially in MSM) it's being a good person to "help" the poor with tangible/money gifts.

Because it's hard to justify as fair stealing from hard workers, to alone fund unworked for freebies, Dems have to paint the following groups as evil, so recipient constituents feel they deserve to pay that:

Males (females paid less, on average), older folk (who own businesses, and aren't low man on the experience totem pole) and Christians (who support political conservatism over liberalism/Socialism/freebies, from their Protestant work ethic). And Democrat politicians calculate if their taxes get raised, it could never be so much that keeping a lucrative D.C. job isn't worth that extra cost!

The ONLY people making no sense of this grifting is non-politician Dems with money! But they're taught (especially in the mainstream media) it's being a good person to "help" the poor with tangible/money gifts.

Add to that public education used to reinforce teaching Americans "stole" land from Mexico and American Indians, and you have the Dem constituency: Black, brown, native Americans, women, youth and LGBTQ.

When you add in teachings on America colonizing, you engender global disdain among poorer folk the Dems want to come here, legally or not, to get in on this systemic revenge on taxpayers. America being the most powerful and rich nation is seen as a reason to force giving back, through increased freebies and taxes, as if that money was stolen from the world!

Even critical race theory. ALL these things are aimed at U.S. taxpayers in the constituency I mentioned: white, Christian, rich, male, older (and all who come here just to make their own way, like Asians and Indians, who don't seek handouts). This is modern politics, beyond all the surfacy window dressing issues!

Biden offered the biggest bribe ever mentioned by any U.S. politician ("free" healthcare, daycare, college, home down payment, student debt relief, fam leave; reparations?), and now D.C. Dems have to show they're fighting to give people things, lest they lose those cushy jobs.

The Covid relief package had much pork, as does Build Back Better. The ONLY people who care about paying for things are people who pay for the things, and their appeal to the masses is harder than saying "vote for me and I'll give you things."

NEEDS BIG tent, through a platform that goes beyond mainly those who are doing great, as the percent who'd take freebies, if they'd lose them if they didn't, is a large and growing populous! Economic opportunity has to go well beyond mere rhetoric, for the GOP to win in the long term! Freebies are easier!

Requiring ID verification is NOT making voting harder for minorities, but preventing fraud. YES, it's one step more than mere voting, but how else could anyone know you are who you claim to be? And if you're not, you're committing voting fraud (a crime). This MUST BE REQUIRED OF ALL everywhere.

Speaking of EVIL politics, labeling a criminal "undocumented," rather than "illegal alien," is to make them appear less than they are—criminals. The documents they don't have are the proof they have that they deserve to be here, by following our laws! They are illegally here!

And some TV show shows "The Cleaning Lady" say I did what I had to to give my son a better life, but that's not who I am, meaning she BROKE OUR LAW, trespassed, and forced herself here against our laws, for a motive EVERYONE on earth has, but not everyone can come here! WE decide!

Everyone with kids needs daycare; everyone wants the American Dream (home ownership); everyone smart enough wants to go to college. Dems capitalize on these universal desires to say government (AKA ONLY taxpayers) will provide them for you, free of charge for all who can't afford them!

The GOP could put an absolute END to cries for freebies, if they would take a case through the system to the Supreme Court, to get a ruling on whether freebies/wealth redistribution is unConstitutional, as their belief system affirms. Get a high Court ruling, once and for all!

ITS NOT FAIR for ANY voting rights laws to favor or disfavor any voting group! It must be equally hard-or easy-for all! Proven identity, zero fraud, not making it as unserious and easier than throwing away a piece of trash. Should have left well enough alone!

Shorter voting hours and days favor GOP, as with less voting venues, more qualifications (registration and ID proof). Making it easy for dead, criminal and illegals to vote favors Dems. Those able to waste 2-3 hours standing in line aren't burdened. Make nights and weekend voting available?

[Update](#)

(1/12/22-2)

Take the 10th Amendment's specific interpretation to SCOTUS, ASAP! Is Socialism (more taxpayer-funded freebies) illegal in America? @GOP @RNC @SenateGOP @HouseGOP

Issue: If it's not explicitly enumerated, can voters vote for it anyway?

Forbes would do America a BIG favor to end its list of the world's richest! Egos strive to retain status. At the same time, that list gives a targeted list of people the public should be clamoring to ensure they generously give back-in obedience to God! I Tim. 6:17-19 ALL on the list!

YOU KNOW, full well, the voter's rights ruse is an attempt to get MORE easy votes for Socialism (more taxpayer-funded freebies)! @SenatorCollins Need I say more? Susan Collins

The GOP's future hope lies in getting more people paying taxes, by having jobs good enough to merit that! PERIOD. The more people who DON'T pay much if any are in America, the more votes are potentially there for Socialism. Capitalism has to benefit more Americans. PERIOD! @rnc @gop

If mainly the rich get richer, and the rest remain stagnant, there goes Capitalism in America, and the GOP's future! And the more businesses employ robots to replace people, one day government will be the only source of funding for all who don't own the robots! UBI or Zuckerberg's \$30K/year proposal.

As I said before, EVERYTHING is aimed at Socialism!!! Any and all angles attempted.

Bob Dylan used to be a Christian. That statement is irrational, and untrue! He either never was one (but claimed to be), or still is one! Praying for my apostate brother. @bobdylan

Pass a law that if you pay zero in taxes, you cannot vote for government to spend money on freebies. THEN you may get some voting rights laws passed! @POTUS @JoeBiden

Filibuster changes are to pass Socialism freebies. Voter's rights laws are to pass Socialism freebies.

EVERY action the Dems have undertaken since Bidens inauguration have been to pass Socialism freebies! Taxpayer revolt is in order. Secede as a last resort! Texas first!

The GOP, merely as a PR/publicity stunt, should offer legislation for America's poor to give back to America's rich, just to be fair!

It's literally NOT what needs to occur, but interject the concept of justice in their continual attempts to drain the rich-few others-for freebies

EVERY RED and PURPLE STATE needs to pass a law that no future federal freebies will be allowed or disseminated in their state. Ban any new handout programs, by state law. THAT's one way you get the 10th Amendment's interpretation to SCOTUS! @GregAbbott_TX @GovAbbott Like voter rights!

A vote, now days, either means you want something from someone else, or you want what you earned to remain with yourself. PERIOD.

GOP VS. SOCIALISM

(1/14/22-2)

Good-paying jobs are anathema to business, except for elites and execs! EVERYTHING THEY DO is to undercut the wages of workers! If one earns too much, especially as they age, they replace them with youth, too inexperienced (or stupid?) to see they're offering them peanuts for what used to pay well.

A MORAL revolution in biz is needed, but NOT expected, where employees are again family, so big boss cares about them, and their being able to feed their family. As it is, mergings, stock prices and bonuses

are their main or only focus, which screws the working class! It's evil, and may God judge that horrific system!

Wall Street treated like gods; the rich alone get significantly richer off their money doing the work, taxed or tax avoidanced, buying politicians, hiding assets, living it up while their business' profit off the back of those barely able to earn a living wage.

EVER SINCE globalization and outsourcing, THIS has been reality for the average Joe, and NOT even in a pandemic with supply chain issues and lacking personnel to hire have the opportunities risen, economically! Too many people in America for a seller's market to ever return to labor!

And if you can't (or don't often) force business' hand, through strikes, slowdowns and walkouts, Socialism is the only other way to get needed funds into the hands of the needy. It OUGHT not be from taxpayers, but business, and I 100 percent support that, if they'll never repent! Shocker? Don't care.

It's better than a Civil War, and even if business types secede, state by state, violence may erupt, as they're not going anywhere, physically. YES I am predicting a civil war, after secession, after status quo continues, if repentance never occurs, or if Socialism prevails.

Revival will NOT save America, at this point! I'm not even sure I care to spend my time praying for it! God's people refuse the four steps, because status quo Churchianity is preferred in Laodicea. So, Annie get your gun. It's troubling times ahead, IMO!

ACTUALLY, I believe what I just predicted IS the long-awaited judgment the Lord informed me would come, in this order:

1. NO major repentance
 2. Socialism
 3. Secession
 4. "Civil" (2-state) War thereafter
- Then, the Rapture?

If you don't want Socialism, make more paths for non-executives and investors to get good pay. PERIOD! EVERYTHING business has done since the 80s has been to screw the little guy!

Automation, AI/robotics, layoffs, part time contract work (to avoid benefits), fighting minimum wage, favoring cheap foreign labor, outsourcing, hiring youth to replace the experienced, self-service (no customer service-"it's on our website"), rewarding execs who harm the majority's income (manufactures stock increases). I could go on. Socialism is coming, IMO. I'll be a Dem, then!

The RIGHT kind of U.S. Socialism is when those irresponsible for its need pay all the freight! Taxpayers who aren't business owners or hiring managers are NOT in that group! I expect to be forced to change parties in the not so distant future, as biz and the rich WONT repent, IMO! DO SO!

Unionize, strike, walkout, work slowdowns. Those are relics of an earlier time. They ONLY helped people at specific plants. Now youth and the non-rich seek national answers that help everyone non-rich! That's through government Socialism. Higher minimum wage is the ONLY valid push; NOT freebies.

Perhaps required profit-sharing, as that is ONLY fair! EVERYTHING must be based in justice! Freebies taxpayers fund aren't fair. Those two solutions ARE! A level playing field of offer and acceptance individual wage negotiations, and LIMITING the labor pool till it is fair to both sides!

Limiting outsourcing MUST occur; not banning it entirely. "America first" HAS to care more about Americans than what's best for U.S. business' bottom lines alone! I am ready for this transition, today, but I'm often ahead of the curve. I'll be patient, in when the Dem switch is made!

JUSTICE demands this outcome, if nothing free-willedly changes among business executives! The masses will NOT endure more abuse, as the elites ignore their plight! South Africa PROVED that! You can only run and hide so far behind your gated communities. Walls can be scaled! Change or face it!

To reiterate, I am 100 percent against all taxpayer funded freebies. I am FOR labor doing everything in their power to secure a level playing field! And I'm for a fair minimum wage, voluntary profit sharing and limiting the number of people living in America. Employment MUST be fair; not just favor the rich and business owners and Wall Street!

God Himself says the rich aren't to be favored! Levit. 19:15 I do NOT speak alone! Anyone FOR injustice is evil, and doesn't want justice, because they benefit off injustice! I'm warning you a civil war is near imminent, if U.S. business won't change!

I guess I'm not alone in this conclusion (though I haven't read this, yet):
"America Is Falling Apart at the Seams" by David Brooks via NYT <https://ift.tt/3FvWHrX>

If the GOP doesn't expand its policies to benefit more people, Socialism WILL take hold/root. The masses aren't stupid. They know when mainly the rich benefit from America's free market system, and God's not 'gonna miraculously change it. They'll try, if you don't fix it!

Update

(1/16/22-2)

EXtremists seem to be INCapable of understanding this FACT; You fight and fight to force your views on everyone else, but you will NOT be in power forever, which invariably means many if not most of your gains will be REVERSED. That ends up being wasteful futility, vs. permanent solutions.

IF a super majority of Americans agree to Socialism, it will be difficult to stop. GOP MUST learn that our economy has to produce contented workers, with good opportunities, who pay taxes (and let in few to none who don't meet that criteria). IF THE majority want freebies, THE GOP's in trouble.

Democrat's power requires and demands poverty continuing! If people earned enough to not feel a need to beg government to steal from taxpayers, Dems would have NO power! GOP's should work to that end, at least for a super majority! Does ANYONE strategize this way? They NEED to!

The GOP has to wake up to the fact that being ONLY pro-business will backfire! Humaneness has to enter business, because 80 hour weeks with no benefits IS an economically good decision if profits alone matter! They don't! That's unjust, as well, favoring rich. (1/18/22-2)

GOP BEATING SOCIALISM

(1/27/22-2)

I speak a lot against Socialism and pure conservatism, but the former isn't as in-depth, because they only have a few problems, which are HUGE! Mainly taxpayers funding freebies. We are UNlikely to upend gay marriage, and abortions being presently fought over at SCOTUS. Handouts are.

THE issue. HOW do you convince people who want more stuff they shouldn't vote for more ('free') stuff? Morals would argue you don't, but many Americans have zero concern for morals, if self gets blessed not caring about morals!

I'm not even sure you CAN give a person an argument against freebies, as work harder and smarter and get more education, skills, or both are NOT what they want to hear, but the easy way out! The GOP MUST expand their tent to EVERYONE who pays taxes, and get more people in America earning enough to have to do so (pay taxes)!

I mean this as literal as a heart attack: Civil war or secession will SOON be our only choices, and this great U.S. of A will come to an end, in the form we now know it. The GOP would be negligent if they didn't find a case to fast-track to SCOTUS to decide if wealth endless redistribution is un-Constitutional.

There are MANY stupid people in the U.S.! A wise man from many generations ago understood the problem better than many today-Aristotle. Paraphrased: When the majority learns they can vote for things from the public dole, democracy is finished, and the poor always out-number the rich.

GOP members: PLEASE hear me out! "Get a j-o-b" vs. vote for free healthcare, daycare, college, student loan forgiveness, home down payment and ~reparations, and tax only the richest 40 families more is what we are facing as our two offers to America! MOST people earn \$56K or less.

The total of all the free things Bernie/AOC types 'wanna give those who will ONLY vote Dem has to almost reach that amount, and far more!

College: \$10,560 state school average daycare: \$9,324 in Texas, per year.

Down payment: Average of six percent of a home's value.

Healthcare average: \$456/month per person, or \$1,152/month per family.

Student loans: \$17,000 average.

Reparations? \$12 trillion total average price tag.

The GOP needs to wake up from being Rumpelstiltskin, and get thicker skin, to say enough is enough! Dem politicians have NO morals/scruples, keeping cushy jobs by spending taxpayer money! GO TO SCOTUS and IF the GOP gains seats in mid-terms, they MUST pass a bill that outlaws any further freebies!

I have zero problem if D.C. politicians want this debate to turn to war or secession, as I know which side I would fight on (the South, taxpayers, GOP). It's irrational and immoral to let that occur! GOP: You CANNOT win the battle of social media trending terms!

If the MSM uses hashtag views to create their news, you can never win with them, either! The left lean among youth and poorer people is unassailable.

If YOU, GOP, do NOT start creating jobs that pay decent and give people hope for their future, and especially if you continue on the road of pure conservatism, you will rile up the dummies, but you will lose your party and most elections, as a result.

You NEED a BIGger tent! Old, rich, white male WASPS are a dying breed! I is 1. I'm aging. Get better strategists!

GOP SPLIT (PART I)

(1/27/21-2)

The Democrats WANT the Republican party to split, so they'll win for longer! I want it reformed, returned to its former values, or split long enough to rid ourselves of the stupid and sinful scum which are tRUMP cultists!

The GOP isn't going to convict CHUMP, because he's their hope for 2024, so far! It really is that simple! Party over country. Power over morality.

tRUMP's NOT going to start Patriot party, but run as GOP in 2024. The GOP loves power too much to split! Therefore, I'm willing to help the Dems defeat CHUMP, any way I can, to regain the soul of the GOP out of the grasp of a cult leader! IF Biden goes Socialist, I'll fight him too!

I've been lifelong GOP. I feel like an Independent, as GOP has gone whacko! I don't care the label, I'll fight to the death to defeat freebies, and tRUMP. 45's policies are mainly mine, as he STOLE them from me. Which party in 2024 is an open question for two years! Circumstances decide!

If Biden passes freebies, I'll unite with even Trumpsters to defeat him in 2024. If Biden doesn't pass freebies, I'll work with him to defeat Trump in 2024. I'll run for whichever party achieves my goals for 2024—NO freebies and NO Trump. Only good policies he STOLE from me!

Winning is NOT my expectation for 2024, but getting our better ideas out, and defeating Socialism and Trump. The ideas WILL win, one day, but aren't my number one priority! I'm running for three cycles, then opting for secession, if D.C. doesn't get fixed and cleaned up before then! I'm GOP registered.

IF the GOP were as she was from Reagan to Bush 2, I'd have NO PROBLEM intensely working for her victories! Until she repent, I'll only work with her for victories if the other side advocates freebies/Socialism. I have NO problem working with Dems who are NOT anti-business, or pro handouts!

As long as it takes, I will NEVER support Trumpian cultism, sin and stupidity, nor freebies Socialism! There are TWO enemies to America—NOT just one or the other! If people can't bifurcate their thinking, to identify whats killing our country, God help them, as they'll get swallowed!

#NeverTrump is anti-Socialism! We don't want to help Dems who are FOR freebies! We are the ONLY GOP's who stayed loyal to claimed values! It's the Trump cultists who have ruined the brand. We may be orphans, but we are faithful to God, morality and thinking, as the GOP USED to be!

My use of #NeverTrump applies to the man—not the policies! I even voted all GOP's in 2020, to thwart Biden's promised Socialism! The GOP is much bigger than a sin-filled stupid dude, but deceived followers can see past their nose! Stupidity and sinfulness will be GOP's demise! Two S's.

To defeat the man, tRUMP, I'd even become a temporary Democrat. To defeat Socialism, I'll remain a GOP. Until a centrist third party arises, you pick your battles. I have picked 2, as there's NO OTHER WAY for ANY Christian who actually heeds their conscience! Many don't; hence, no problem

RINOs SHOULD abstain from voting. I can't say they should ever vote Democrat! I wasn't willing to go that far, but a few were. You have to remember many GOP's are SCARED of the evil one, as he is vindictive, so they are sheepishly silent. That's NOT agreement with, or support of him!

RINOs are the real GOP's! I accept the term only because it's popular. WE are the Reaganites, and traditional cons! We are NOT the crazies, conspiracy nuts who oppose facts, are stupid or worship sin. We hold standard conservative views, consistently, and aren't a cult of personality!

GOP USED to be for thinking over feelings, and claim to be the party of religion. Whats below is NEITHER of those two values! We who are faithful are still for small government, low taxes, strong economy and military, controlled borders, pro-gun, religion, free speech and law and order! "RINOs?"

This RINO will ram his horn up your wazoo, if you accuse centrists of being unfaithful to the GOP brand! It's the Trumpster cult that has abandoned all decency and intelligence, for a cult guru, because sin to win IS their motto, in practice. Christians abandon God to be with them!

Freebies are EASILY secured by working and shopping hard and smart! They're IMMoral, stolen from taxpayers. If Biden advances them, I am willing to take up arms, if necessary, but before then, secede! They aren't necessary or fair! No justice, no peace! Handouts are evil, medium-term+!

You have four groups, in politics, mainly differentiated by how much money they're willing for taxpayers to fork out. Liberals, Centrist Dems, Centrist GOP's, and conservatives. I oppose ALL freebies, but am NOT a Trumpian conservative, as morals and thinking matter to me. It USED to, to GOP's.

The difference between traditional and Trumpian GOP's is the latter will use violence, believe lies, separate from RINOs, support white supremacy and conspiracy theories, defy God, live on emotion, hate all Dems, and believe they're right by so doing! Traditionalist GOP's will NOT!

Anyone who values a fighter over a uniter to common sense only wants gridlock or civil war! Gridlock is a waste of taxpayer money! Getting along with Dems on some issues is NEVER supporting the feds spending more taxpayer dollars! That's where Trumpsters can be SO stupid! Anal low IQ.

The Democrats are smart enough to have silenced AOC, Bernie and Pocahontas (extremist wing)! The PROBLEM is they're silent, because some behind-the-scenes agreement has been reached to push Socialism, at the right time, either by Biden, or the VP, later! Radicals have been appeased.

DIVISION IN THE GOP

(2/22/22-2)

Where far righters will not budge, thus making them enemies of the state:

1. Zero safety net is their ideal
2. Taxes too low to pay America's bills
3. 'Greed is good' is actually their belief
4. White supremacy
5. Absolutists/zero nuance
6. Morals and logic are spurned

I'll keep it at SIX!

I will NEVER be a Socialist, be FOR freebies, cheer perverted or deviant sex, embrace abortion lovers, BUT, to defeat CHUMP, I will join forces with them, as a lifelong GOP. I am NOT joining their party, but joining forces to defeat EVIL 45, and company! A centrist third party is coming!

Choose you THIS day what values you serve: Are you in a Trump cult, or are you NOT? Vote accordingly! House Republicans

Update: The Overlap of the Two Sides of the GOP

(2/25/22-2)

I feel the need to explain this in more detail:

Don Huffines (TX) has a GOOD TV ad, that's to the point, detailed, and black and white. Let's go over its exact positions, to differentiate these two groups. Its conclusion I do NOT agree with, as Abbott is a much more sensible and reasonable, and less extreme man.

BUT, on policies, I agree with the ad in many ways! Unfortunately, I can't find that ad on Google, so must go from memory:

He is FOR controlled borders. The problem is he thinks a wall is the answer, he calls illegals "invaders" (guns or force would be needed for that term, like in Ukraine), he wants them all deported (as do I, if they're freshly minted, here-NOT those here five years⁺, who have jobs Americans don't want, and pay taxes, with fines for their breach).

He is against CRT. He's pro-life. He opposes trans surgery among children (calling it mutilation). He doesn't like drag queens flaunted in society. No problem with those values.

He claims Governor Abbott is not a real Republican. FALSE/lie! This far right ilk thinks their party is ONLY the extremists! It NEVER has been.

His STUPID position is no property tax. It's good he says no Texas income tax. I guess he wants a large sales tax increase? Radical change.

He may be for our heartbeat law, but he likely goes beyond that!

He's pro NRA, which ALWAYS means there can be zero regulations to make us safer, like proof you can use a gun, store it safely, register its serial number (so cops can trace crime weapons to actual owners), or red flag laws never abused.

That's an un-nuanced, and therefore STUPID/extreme position! Let crazy people and criminals and babies have guns? Ridiculous!

On his website, he's for term limits. I'm not. We need reform, but we do need politicians to NOT all be green about how government works, Congressional laws, etc.

Finally, he says he never took a dime of government pay. THAT MEANS ONLY RICH PEOPLE CAN BE POLITICIANS, by his value system. I 100 percent oppose this man.

P.S.: I recall he said NO vaccine or mask mandates. That's too simplistic! IF Ebola struck America, the exact local area where that occurred MIGHT, temporarily, need mandates that science would tell are effective.

He'd fit better in the truck convoy. Blue collar heroes aren't always sharpest tack, and THAT is the key to the far right! They are OFTEN NOT more than high school grads, if that, and they have amazingly holy rural values, often tied to religion.

But their ability to analyze and nuance (or handle two related thoughts at the same time) is often missing. Black and white absolutists. They can't think through implications of their positions, or project where decisions lead.

I DON'T KNOW if college teaches it, or just IQ itself allows some people to do this, but this short-sighted, immature ability to think is a deficiency in the far right, often displayed and this is NOT an insult; it's an accurate observation.

People who can't think well resort to emotion and opinions (and conspiracy theories). It's all they've got! I have met some not so smart people, the past year, and they don't improve in their thinking very often, or significantly, sadly!

And even THAT statement is NOT arrogance! I thank God for any ability He's given myself and others to think, decently so. It's needed and important! We TRY, with all our might, to inform/educate and improve others' ability to think, but it's a hard fight, with some, who seem more IQ challenged, by nature.

I have ALWAYS told my kids, read a lot, listen to all sides, question what you think and believe, hang with smart people, and ask many questions about everything you observe. These skills could make dumber people smarter, IF they desire to be. Ignorance can be bliss, and power in numbers.

GOP ADVICE (I)

(3/4/21-2)

IT IS NOT EVIL to oppose being forced to fund people not in your family or employ. "Re-Reid" that until you comprehend it! "Fair taxes" means fair to ALL—no freeloaders, for any reason!

Government funding is ONLY taxpayer funding, and free things are costly to non-recipients. IF Socialism takes root, I've said red states MUST secede. I still hold that position! Freebies are evil, medium-to long-term! UNjust!

My eight ways (to fund things without more tax dollars):

1. Blue states fund them
2. Giving Pledge
3. Individual charity contributions
4. Crowd funding
5. Compulsory civic service (10 hours/year) "Government" will pay for it, and "it's free" are MYTHS!
6. Fair taxes, where everyone pays in
7. Government services profiting some, whenever possible
8. Streamlining government expenses
9. Also, subsidized help, repaid once the poor are on their fiscal feet, with back interest. AKA, empowering them to be self-sufficient, even by taxes, but taxpayers NEVER out, as all is repaid; a LOAN, but more than that—education and motivation to make them ALL successful. SOLVED!



If it weren't for me, the House would have lost 25 seats instead of gaining 15—it was a shock to everyone, and almost cost Pelosi her Speaker position. Likewise, 8-10 Senators would have lost their position, including Karl's friend Mitch, our wonderful leader who would rather spend his time fighting me than Pelosi, Schumer, and Sleepy Joe. In last year's Congressional primaries, 120 of the 122 candidates I endorsed won - and the two that lost were beaten by people claiming to be more Trump than their opponent. In the Senate, I was undefeated in primary endorsements with a record of 21 and 0, and close to that in the general election.

31 million people listened to my CPAC speech online, and it had among the largest television audience of the week, even though it was on cable at 4pm on Sunday afternoon.

Karl Rove is all talk and no action! Next time Karl, save your Election night phone call and keep doing a great job for the Democrats. Fox should get rid of Karl Rove and his ridiculous "whiteboard" as soon as possible!

ALL THE MORE REASON traditional Republicans MUST unite with all Americans but Trumpists, in 2024, to defeat Trumpism every election cycle till it is destroyed!!!

@KarlRove CHUMP, true to form, is delusionally blaming @KarlRove and @LeaderMcconnell for GOP losing Georgia. ALWAYS touting and believing lies, arrogantly, as a narcissist! If cheating had been allowed, by GA officials, and others, he could have won. They lost the election, for obeying the law!

SHUT THE HELL UP, FOREVER, and GO AWAY TO YOUR PLACE, ETERNALLY,
@realdonaldtrump CHUMP/tRUMP (and everyone like you)! IF WASP Christians, especially pastors, haven't yet learned that tRUMP is a moral-less human being, and therefore, can never be followed, they are carnal, apostate, or BOTH! Karl Rove

IF YOU CAN'T SEE Chump is chasing RINOs out, so Dems NEED to pick them up, by moderating on freebies and abortion, you are FOOLS! They're NOT a large number, but they can make up for increased GOP fervor to reelect CHUMP! They're just one bunch to woo! We don't do freebies or love aborting.

GOP TWO SIDES TRANSPARENCY

(3/4/21-2)

In light of #CancunCruz Lyin' Ted vs. Liz Cheney and John Boehner, THESE THINGS have to be said about the split in the GOP (READ every one, as NONE are UNtrue!):

1. The opponent is Socialism and leftism/liberalism.
2. We do NOT agree! I will NEVER agree with caustic conservatism, as I have clearly defined it on Facebook!
3. There is a moral and intellectual difference between the two sides! Insurrectionists and Trumpists NEVER acknowledge or apologize publicly for their MANY sins!
4. Unity of purpose must be found to defeat Dems, and that is the uniting objective!
5. I despise the horrific lack of character in all Trump types, because God demands people behave much better, so it's especially disheartening when that ilk uses Jesus' name!
6. We have to disagree, even argumentatively, but unite for power! I'll NEVER respect such people's "ethics!"

Caustic conservatives share these satanic values: Arrogance, ignorance, bombast, inaccuracy, selfishness if not greed, and self-advancement idolatry. Their policies HATE others, and aren't holistic for an entire nation! They seek media attention through saying shocking B.S. things! EVIL!

Mature, reasonable, calm, thoughtful, balanced, NOT polarizing, or ruining the GOP's reputation type Republicans are who I side with, even as they're slandered as RINOs, the Swamp or Deep State. On Judgment Day, the sheep vs. goats will be evident to all! Caustic conservatives are the goats.

There's NO reason to try to convince caustic conservatives to accept any other positions, as theirs is a religion. The BEST that can be done is all GOP's uniting to defeat Dems, because their policies waste only taxpayers' money! We won't be good friends in that process, ever, likely. So what?

You pick/choose a side: Caustic conservative or compassionate con. The policies are DIFFERENT, and the players are quite distinct! Cruz, Hawley, DeSatanist, and Trump-worshippers, vs. all others. There will be no harmony of agreeing on issues! I won't bow to any caustic cons' idolatry demands!

At best, America gets "more" conservative policies than the hyper liberal ones of Biden! NOT as much as caustic conservatives would like, but enough Dem centrists would like for things to get done! Caustic conservatives want their own party, according to DeSatanist. Unite, or let GOP break up forever!

CHUMP is primarying GOP's. I likely oppose everyone he is behind, because his stupidity in policies, having to steal good ones from me, and all these sins will NEVER be acceptable to any Christian-only imposters who are going to Hell-FAKE Christians in behavior! Carnal apostates!

So my little message is one of unity, for power to implement less Socialist initiatives, but I'm just as happy with centrist Dems as a caustic con, as I unite with people seeking integrity; not people relishing and glorying in, and promoting sin! God-haters don't care about morals, even in GOP!

And I don't criticize your hatred of God, AS IF it was conscious or willful! You simply NEED Jesus, NOT to get along with other GOP's, in sincerity, but because you are currently facing an eternity of fire in Hell! You, caustic conservative GOP's who embrace Trumpist attitudes and antics! Repent!

P.S.: Let's be honest/get real: If it weren't for our mutual disdain for government wasting our taxes, to give freebies and over-spend to appease moochers who pay no taxes, or hate the rich, we wouldn't necessarily even be in the same party, if a centrist third one arose, caustic conservatives!

GOP SPLIT (PART II)

(3/14/21-2)

Caustic conservatism's evils would need to be identified, acknowledged, considered from a moral vantagepoint, and repented of! The party's reputation is in the TANK, right not, and GOP's have to know that isn't GOOD for long-term prospects at winning! I've detailed how GOP is perceived, with mostly self-inflicted wounds!

They NEED moral leadership, for credibility with the majority! They CANNOT have valid evidence they favor the rich are mainly pro whites, hate any help of the poor, and only care about the economy!

The messenger cannot ruin an otherwise good message, I've detailed elsewhere (positives of conservatism chapter). Change is the sign of growth and life; self-improvement, maturity/evolving, growing up! Caring for ALL Americans, and not arrogant win-lose, or dominating the libs has to change. A smaller tent will NEVER win! Can GOP see this?

The GOOD aspects of political conservatism NEED to be kept—the evils abandoned. NOT caving to Dems, not mushy middle moderatism, and NOT cultish loyalty to any human being! Selfishness is a sin, and the GOP must abandon it, anywhere it exists, even of Dems never do! The two sides have so much in common!

Their major differences are extreme policy warpings and a sinfully horrible attitude of hatred of everyone else, and arrogant belief in lies, conspiracy theories and ideology over fact. To remain for these values, would lead possibly to demise/an end of the party!

Arrogant intransigent stubbornness to change, both of policy and attitude, WILL split or end the GOP, acting as if they're perfect, even as the vast majority pokes holes in that false belief, nearly every day on Twitter, and in the news. A humble self-reassessment is needed! Repentance!

Update

(3/19/21-2)

Message to the GOP: MANY Democrats still hold to win-lose and scorched earth strategies. YOU are at a VERY low point, self-inflicted, for backing CHUMP. However, the Bible teaches that over-punishment is injustice! II Cor. 2:7 No justice, no peace! You have to FIGHT for a reputation!

Many Dems want you out of business, as a party (NOT Biden). They back social media's CONSTANT slandering ONLY of Republicans, and ONLY focusing on GOP sins! NEVER any self-reflection! This is by biased, partisan design. You MUST rise from the ashes!

@RNC @SenateGOP @HouseGOP **-Dutch**

The Limbaugh show was talking about "President Harris," and how she'd be the MOST liberal. GOP's have to make red lines in the sand, at which point all red and purple states secede! If you want your nest eggs preserved, one day this would prove inevitable! People 'wanna STEAL your excess!

An ideology that mainly benefits the poor can be voted out of existence, by sheer mathematics. MANY U.S. voters want 'mo money, any way they can get it, no matter who it comes from! Bidens Covid relief has only whetted their appetite! GUARD YOUR WALLETS. Secede before surrendering!

The GOP needs to be united to fight Socialism! They also cannot unite in that way, supporting evils! To have the moral high ground, they need unity and morality! Disposable income is in the cross hairs by people NOT wanting to earn their own nest egg! Too wimpy to steal or beg—just vote!

The GOP faces THIS number one hurdle: EVERYONE wants more money. If they don't have to work for it, and it's gifted to them, that's easier than having to work harder for a raise, or even unionizing! The lower half thinks the upper half should fund their wants, or needs, through tax-funded freebies!

The far left wants BIG oil to go belly up, high minimum wage, higher taxes, to fund FREE daycare, healthcare, home mortgage, student loan debt, college tuition, subsidized housing, food stamps. Taxpayers as their unrelated daddy! This is EVIL. Secede, if ever seriously considered.

The far left believes America is EVIL, because a minority of Americans enslaved blacks, and to establish this great land, Indians were warred with and Mexico lost some territory. With THAT as your premise, WHO CARES if you destroy America by bankrupting her with freebies and debt? You hate her!

The far left believes if enough people are let into America, Democrats can always win, because MOST people who enter here by borders, vs. VISAs and green cards, are poor and under-educated. This is ALL a grand plan/scheme to institute Socialism! SAME with blue staters moving to red states!

WHY should I be poor, if I can get 1/3rd of my expenses gifted to me by "government"? (AKA

ONLY taxpayers). People who pay my salary are richer than me, they are screwing me to get rich, and Dems will get back at them by giving me freebies! This is becoming America majority attitude!

I don't CARE about morals and justice! I want more money. I use Europe as analogy to argue for Socialism. I don't even need an analogy; I want it, I can stir up enough votes to get it, and it's easier than working or starting a business! Secession will one day be required, when this value reigns!

I have alleged Dems want mainly GOP's to fund Dem constituents' lives. HERE is the proof/case:

1. Poor people usually vote Democrat.
2. Many poor people pay in NO taxes.
3. GOP's are for saving assets from taxation, for people with disposable income. Hence, my assertion is TRUE!

WHO will ultimately have to pay off America's skyrocketing debt? The poor don't pay in taxes! They don't even own enough to pay their own bills. THIS is why leftist Dems don't CARE about taxes funding freebies, or how high our debt rises, even if U.S. goes bankrupt. Rent car mentality.

There are so-called "Americans" who believe America being one of the richest nations is EVIL! Innate greed and selfishness is ASSumed, and it's labeled "unfair" to other nations. They 'wanna bring America down, to level the playing field, and they vote Dem, even as they'd say they're "patriots!"

It is EVIL that anyone can get rich, and never donate one dime. THAT is true. BUT the leftist solution is a wealth tax, or punishing money-making skills. The left ALWAYS wants someone else to make their constituents' lives better, usually Republicans, taxpayers and the rich scapegoats!

It is NOT that hard to secede! Red and purple states can fund freed states with low taxes, and NOT as against the current national debt, or movement toward Socialism! Suppose they held a war, and no none came? don't engage Socialism; opt out of that country! FORCE libs to fund liberal causes!

A minority of taxpayers fail to pay what they legally owe. This unpaid amount – the #TaxGap (\$574 Billion) – is more than all the income tax paid by 90 percent of individual taxpayers. That's not fair. We've got a plan to fix it. Make The Federal Tax System Fair For Everyone Who Pays Their Taxes shrinkthetaxgap.com

In 61 years, I have NEVER thought that taxpayers owed me one dime, to help me pay my bills. That thought has never entered my mind! I am a taxpayer, and I pay for my own family. I don't want or need to fund anyone else! The attitude is EVIL! Work harder and spend less, undisciplined ones!

It was a shameful day when Welfare shame was replaced by debit cards, so government dependents could LOOK like they pay their own bills when shopping in public! Unless you're physically or mentally disabled, it SHOULD be a shameful thing to live off others' hard work!

The day the U.S. government 100 percent CEASES from subsidizing anyone but the 100 percent mentally or physically disabled, is the day I will be happy that our government is working well! The Constitution didn't envision Uncle Sam as a banker, or picker of winners and losers; more, the referee!

This talk about President Harris or M. Markle is ALL about symbolism! Wanting the first female President, and hopefully a black one! MORE THAN THAT, it is a desire by the far left to institutionalize Socialism! Biden may even get attacked by them for any moderate positions! They're dead-set!

Socialists want EVERYONE to have all major needs met securely by government; then they want everyone in the world who wants to come to America to be let in, to get in on those guaranteed needs. They NEVER address how an economy works or how this gets funded! NOT their immature interest.

I don't like my car, my house, my school, my job, my bank account, my income, my life. Therefore, I will vote for taxpayers to improve it! THIS is the EVIL attitude of lazy, selfish, EVIL people, and a growing number of them are in or coming to America, sadly!

Fund me to live! UBI. Zuckerberg proposed \$30,000 per year per person, if businesses can use AI to robotize as many jobs as possible. Lazy do-nothing attitude is embraced by people who'd rather not work hard. This is ANTI-Christian values! Protestant work ethic! Col. 3:23-24

Liberals will NEVER say the words, but in their hearts they believe anyone owning over ~\$15 million is EVIL, if MUCH of their wealth over that amount isn't given back to issues society encounters! You can't trust people's words, but observe their deeds, to determine their values!

Sounds silly or extreme, to some, to talk about secession, but if a growing number of U.S. voters want free stuff, you have NO CHOICE! Easy money is addictive! Those immigrating in, especially illegally, are MORE inclined to vote for Socialism than Capitalism. Secession's going to be needed.

MOST American taxpayers don't want to move out of the nation! The very rich may be willing to, as they can have it good in other countries. Therefore, for taxpayers to protect what they have legally earned, secession will be needed, if demographic and political trends continue!

The rich fund ALL of that disparity of input to outcome! They don't have the voting numbers! The GOP must make relevant connections with the 92 million who don't vote! If Dems offer more in freebies, than the increase in taxes for a majority, many will opt for a bit more taxes for more bang for those bucks! The rich are the only ones losing out—they're a MINORITY! Wise UP!

Economically, if you paid \$2000 more a year, in taxes, but got \$4000 a year more in value of services rendered, through handouts, many in America would be lured by this crazy Bernie scheme!

Quite honestly, if BIG business and the rich don't pay off politicians, by legal donations, they are going to lose out, have to move, or find ways to hide their wealth from HIGH Socialist taxes! they don't have the voting numbers.

The MORAL matter is what GOP must advocate for, vs. the moral hazard. MANY whites, Asians and Indians (and even whatever the percent of Latinos and blacks is), especially with a religious bent, don't want anything for free, paid for by others. Other people's money is other people's money—NOT yours!

If I found a \$50 bill on the mall floor, and I didn't see it fall out of anyone's purse or wallet, I'd keep it. Free money is easier and faster and more exciting than often BORING jobs. THIS is the temptation of Socialism, unless you're a taxpayer. Then it's ONLY more expenses, and ALL negative!

Politicians are NOT your union boss or managing talent agent! Their job is NOT to find money

for your life! EVIL ones do that so THEY can keep a cushy job! No one cares HOW they get funded more, as long as they get more money, even if by freebies!

Do good, not evil. That would fix almost everything!

When you look to government to increase the amount you live on, or improve your quality of life, for "free," government doesn't make any money! You're really demanding taxpayers subsidize you, for zero good reason, as they're NOT your family or employer! No justice no peace!

LOOK at this lunacy: Dems fund handouts by debt; then GOP's fund tax rebates by debt. Debt is slavery, a drain on the economy, NOT an asset, but a liability, has to be paid back, and is passed on to future generations, as a boat anchor! Dumb, bad and a cover for no fiscal discipline!

The RIFT in the GOP could possibly have some to do with blue vs. white collar votes, as that IQ gap is NOT easily bridged! People unable to discern lies, conspiracy theories, and run more by emotion don't react to logic as much as manipulated feelings that rile up anger or white pride. (5/15/21-2)

GOP & RACE

(4/3/21-2)

This CONSTANT talk about "racism" is an attempt to steal taxpayer's wealth, and convert it to freebies for non-taxpayers! Socialism is the Dem's aim and end, ANY way they can get it. Secession would be NEEDED, if they ever do! Let blue states hand out handouts, and go bankrupt!

Freeloaders, mooches, tax cheats, grifters, not pulling your weight, or fair share, immaturely riding others' efforts. ALL these terms belong to anyone NOT paying taxes! We KNOW you're poor, but you can do compulsory civic service, as sweat equity equivalent to taxes! Will you? No.

When I was in law school, my torts professors said you sue people with deep pockets, not due to justice but money on hand. That attitude is exactly what Democrats are using about voting for freebies! They're UNjust, but they have money on hand. LIARS mouth 'no justice, no peace!'

There is ONLY one reason ANYONE would want to restrict the black vote... fear they will vote for taxpayer funded freebies! I am for everyone voting, but I oppose ANYONE not paying taxes able to vote for taxpayers to spend when they never have to! No justice, no peace!

I've voted every one of my 43 voting years. There has NEVER been a time it was difficult to do, or interfered with my work schedule. People who can't early vote or stand in line the day of DESERVE to NOT have their votes counted. It can ALWAYS be worked around work, and driven to!

People who vote for freebies, increased minimum wage, government spending the way Biden is spending, anti-business green programs, etc., SHOULD be considered enemies of business, in hiring considerations! If you oppose business, you oppose your own job, unless you own a business!

Can't discriminate in hiring, based on race and other Constitutionally forbidden categories, but HR departments should be monitoring candidate's social media, who are attacking taxpayers with their votes, and consider that factor as whether they fit in and are qualified! ANTI-business posture.

The group seeking a majority NON-white America (through immigration, re-settling red states, voting for freebies, and claiming systemic racism) are seeking perceived historic revenge for unnamed grievances, which always means they're targeting whites' wealth and jobs and assets, even now!

When Biden, Harris and AOC increasingly spend money Uncle Sam doesn't have or own, especially for freebies, EVERY red and purple state needs to cut off ALL state-funded safety net programs (since no one YET has the heart to secede)!

IF you READ tweets, people are admitting voter restriction laws are to keep black people from voting and winning. WHAT would black people be voting for, different from others, that makes others want to stop them? Socialist freebies only taxpayers pay for! The SOURCE of stereotypes!

Being white doesn't make anyone a racist! It's NOT supremacy to be proud of massive achievements white folk (along with others) have achieved! The West and most innovations came from that culture, which is something to be celebrated—not condemned! NOT skin color, but values and attitudes!

GOP's: NO MATTER WHAT YOU DO OR SAY, you are deemed a "racist" just for being born white, so let it brush off your back like water off a duck. Don't even get defensive or respond. Its ALL the left has! DUMB people believe it, but also vote, and that's what Dems are counting on!

I STILL haven't read any voter law changes, but "racism" would be treating black areas of town different, like shutting down or limiting their polling places, in ways more severe than all others. "Racism" is an over-used and often WRONG claim and label, to tar and feather innocents!

Update

(4/4/21-2)

You HAVE to understand what's going on, or you will be played and LOSE in 2022, GOP!: Social media cancel culture has one standard for clamoring, and that is anything leftist is to be praised, anything conservative is evil, and the squeaky wheel gets the grease.

The height was with George Floyd, with riots on the West Coast-looting, arson, sovereign blocks or ne'er do wells, etc.

This ILK believe their continual protest won Biden an election, so they pick a cause and stick with it for future victories. Presently, the issue is "racism." Trumpist behavior gave them a huge moral platform to decry, so they try to discredit ALL GOP's, all so Dems can win!

The ONLY fault they've EVER found in anyone Dem is with Cuomo! Otherwise, full-time GOP targets! You cannot convince or talk to a dead set mind intent on an agenda, about truth, morality or justice!

They literally mock GOP's using cancel culture against baseball, as hypocrisy, but DO YOU SEE their methodology? Jesus noted its use (Mt. 11:17) ALWAYS act/pretend like you own the righteous cause, and always attack the opponent as having the unrighteous cause, even if the opponent does opposite behavior! You will NOT win this ilk over by NOT cancelling or by cancelling.

They only care about cancelling anti-Socialism and leftist/liberal causes, even if their side behaves or speaks evil, and you live like a saint. Don't make behavioral decisions seeking to appease mob rule! They are operating off the premise everything GOP is evil, especially all our policies.

Fight fire with fire, folks! Espouse the good things in GOP beliefs, and showcase the bad things in dem platform policies, and leave your personal words and behaviors to ONLY pleasing God—NOT the mad mob!

They don't care if business gets harmed, or moves away, debt triples, borders are open, criminals get jailed (so long as no police physicality ensues), taxes get doubled, the rich get punished, whites get painted as all supremacists—THEY DON'T CARE, but LIKE that result!

It furthers their agenda, which is leftist Socialism! They STUPIDLY believe everyone black and brown votes Dem, and all whites vote GOP. They believe rich people and business got wealthy by stealing what was rightfully theirs, by wages collusively and immorally secured at the bottom!

They are the entitlement generation, so life owes them freebies! (college, healthcare, welfare, daycare, Medicaid, home mortgage down payment, student loan debt forgiveness). They believe they are entitled to these things, like they are civil rights! HERE are their players:

Poor People, MANY blacks, several browns, LGBTQ, feminists (who LOVE abortion), and a few select others. Their philosophical foundation is that WHITES stole Mexico's land, STOLE American Indian lives and property/land, and stole blacks from Africa from their land, AS IF whites went to Africa and abducted vs. paid slave traders for them (even though even doing that was evil).

Now they seek revenge, centuries later! They try to white-wash history, tearing down statues, make EVERYTHING a race issue (like banning the Confederate flag), and the object of their angst IS predominantly America's white majority! They are HAPPY with illegal aliens trespassing, as more POC (non-whites) get here to eventually vote!

They are HAPPY when snow birds move to the South, where the jobs are, from lower taxes, because blue values make red states flippable! They don't care if Biden spends TRILLIONS we don't have, because they want revenge on a society that they are unsuccessful at competing within, and want to punish business, the wealthy, and taxpayers, knowing non-taxpayers won't pay down the exorbitant debt!

Rent car mentality, and vengeance for historic events this generation had NOTHING to do with. Because they start and continue with such irrational premises, they are both dangerous and evil, and they have to be utterly defeated, any moral or gray-area means necessary—not by sin-to-win, only due to God—NOT the mad mob! DO SO in 2022, GOP!

AMERICAN EXCEPTIONALISM (& RACE)

(4/4/21-2)

Socialism and far right conservatism are BOTH the enemies of peace, unity, and dignity in America! You CAN'T have total opposite forces reconciled! Pay me freebies, or completely ignore my suffering plight are BOTH evil positions to hold!

The GOP has leftist Socialism to defeat soundly. The Dems have Trumpian far right

conservatism to soundly defeat. I am 100 percent for BOTH these evils being soundly defeated in 2022, 2024, 2026, 2028, 2030 and 2032. Then I'm retiring (if not sooner)! Two vs. just one evil! Matthew 7:3, folks!

Passionate activists rile up the sheep to STEREOTYPE! one white man kills an Asian, and protest signs say whites must stop being racists. One black man runs over capital police, and opposing people blame BLM/black power founder types. IGNORE THE SKIN COLOR—pigment can't make decisions!

I want an END to BLM T-shirts, banners, bumper stickers, and everyone promote ALL colors and people matter! We get that POOR (vs richer) black people wanted needed attention! You got it, for one+ years! Now reconcile! Get along. Peacefully coexist. STOP spouting 'racist' every sentence.

And to every true white supremacist: You may live poorly, with shrinking blue collar opportunities. But go visit a hood, ghetto or barrio for one week. Take a vacay to walk in another's moccasins. Answers exist; NOT hatred and division, or either political extreme!

The GOP has Trumpism to live down! Pay the fiddler, in public scorn! I was NOT part of it, so I bear no cross. But IF your repentance is real, your roots/foundation is built on solid moral policies, for the most part!

Be proud and raise up Reagan values: Smaller government, lower taxes, strong national defense and economy, law and order, controlled borders, democracy, free speech and freedom of religion, sole superpower, American exceptionalism, entrepreneurship and free enterprise, self-sufficiency and self-determination, 2A and oil is not 100 percent evil. Run on that in 2022!

MY adjustments to such a platform are: Green is also not evil, but good for the environment (if cost effective), helping the poor, through charity and a revamped welfare program, not promoting conspiracy theories as 'free speech,' an economy for all—not just elites, fair wages, NO government or military waste, police brutality only when absolutely necessary, the rich generously giving back, fair taxes for ALL Americans—not just a percent of us, and a host of other NON-TAXED improvements to better and broaden the GOP appeal, which works for BOTH sides!

American culture is NOT white culture, though it was begun by whites! I have ZERO problem with people from other places coming here, IF they aren't here to promote Socialism! My Indian and Asian neighbors are here to work hard and make wealth! They fit in perfectly! They don't seek handouts!

The far left WANTS poor and non-white immigrants here, legally or otherwise, as needing money is how Dems secure votes, promising freebies! GOP's want the educated and rich to be immigrants, so long as they don't take our jobs in the process, as America is to put American citizens first!

BOTH parties have TWO sides. Lately, the moderate Democrat has become a scarce commodity! Moderate D and are do make up the VAST American majority! We have differences, but we can get along, get things done, not waste taxes or increase debt, or selfishly ignore societal problems!

Like the round mound of rebound said, there are percents of every race who want agitation and hate! Like MLK said, you can NEVER lump everyone of a given skin color into a particular

political belief pattern! People DIFFER! Not all Dems want freebies, as some Dems pay taxes, too!

NOT all GOP's are white supremacy racists—a very small percent! In 61 years I had never met one, until 2020! There ARE traits of culture groups that are real, by comparison, like many Asians ARE smart, and that's NOT a stereotype, but an observable fact! It's NOT evil to admit truth!

Someone said even positive stereotypes are bad, because it makes less smart members of a group feel inferior. The FACT I stated doesn't make one feel inferior; they're not living up to the common (vs absolute) standard is why they feel like failures. It's NEVER wrong to state truth!

Many blacks are good at athletics and rap, and dancing. That's a fact, Jack. It's NOT a stereotype, nor does it mean black nerds are inferior! I bless any AA who makes it to an Ivy League school, since, as Charles Barkley also said, most youth won't play pro sports!

White men (generally) can't jump. It's a true statement, as with dancing, I can attest in my own skill set. It's no slam to me for people to make fun of that fact, as I have no need, interest or desire to jump or dance! If I needed to, I'd learn the skill! You can't make money off those talents, at my age!

Indian-Americans are very disciplined, especially about academics. That's a TRUE statement, if intended and taken as a general observation! I'm certain not all of them are like that. I observe Asians and Indians RARELY engage crime!

That's a GOOD and commendable trait! Don't slam it as an evil stereotype or to observe, comment on and praise! I literally had the ONLY two Asians I have ever known of to do criminal activity do it unto my home, and my son caught them in the act, and they got deserved justice. Their culture is such, I'm certain their dad did much worse to them than what was done!

That's an AWESOME value system! They respect older people! Americans often leave the retired to rot, or deem them out-of-touch and has-beens. I guarantee you, in my neighborhood, the blue hairs are respected by their culture's young! These factual observations aren't evil or

A DFW school test-preparing crew implying Asians often eat dogs and cats IS stereotyping, as it's either 100 percent untrue, or not a majority trait of that group of people (and they rightly got busted for it). Observations, generalizations, and percentages vs. absolutes aren't evil or untrue!

And despite all our differences, like the NCAA basketball court rightly promoted, "UNITY" IS possible! We unite to common values: Freedom from an oppressive, dictatorial regime, the right to earn a living, live free of crime, enjoy life, be healthy, have as many kids as we want, etc. A belief that, despite all her faults, America is a GREAT nation, as proven by how many people flock to come here!

We can be PROUD that we don't take other nations' land, we defend our allies, we confront evil regimes, we keep the peace, globally, we ARE rich, and it's better than the alternative, we lead the world in culture, innovations, entrepreneurship/new business upstarts, we put men on the moon (first), we usually win the Olympics, we won two world wars, for OTHER nations, we can defend our nation from attacks, and deter aggressors, we promote democracy for ALL people, we have foreign aid more than most other countries, we lead the world in business, our colleges are world-class, as are most of our freeways.

We brought the world the Industrial Revolution, modern society, we fight for human rights, globally. We don't cut people's wrists off for stealing, or hang gays, or treat women as inferior. We believe in the dignity of every human God created.

We oppose crime and criminals. We punish justly, and even harshly, if deserved (justice). We do have flaws: There are SOME racists, selfish rich, mooching or lazy poor.

We honestly acknowledge that standards of the past sometimes need improving, like to the victor go the spoils in MEX land seized by war victory, American Indians losing land (but also treated humanely thereafter) and slavery's evil, but we also don't live in the past, but carpe diem!

WE initiated the Marshall Plan, to rebuild Europe after war. It wasn't OUR land that needed rebuilding! It was OUR President who insisted the Berlin wall be torn down. We didn't cause Pearl Harbor, but we put an end to that initiated aggression—somerly so! WE have an adequate and merciful safety net, people EVILLY now want to balloon into a welfare state.

WE did not start the Cold War, but brought it to a temporary end, by that same U.S. President (as with Berlin wall).

WE declared the intent to land on the moon, and ask not what your country can do for you, and the only thing we have to fear is fear itself, through REAL leaders from BOTH parties!

WE lead NATO, and keep the Middle East safe from war (YES, often for oil interests; you don't waste treasure and manpower for zero self-interest)!

WE engaged D-Day! Our fallen soldier HEROES didn't die in vain, or even die to protect America, but selfless courage is a value we extol!

Name any invention people regularly rely upon in modern life. MOST of them came from HERE! We lead the globe in entertainment, luxury and comfort items, wisdom in how to be efficient with agriculture that ALL nations need and benefit from.

If you are from here, or have only recently come here, if you share these same proud values, you are welcome here in the U.S. of A. If those things, imperfect as they are, are offensive to you, you don't belong here! We have enough enemies abroad!

This ISN'T white supremacy, but American Exceptionalism ALL true Americans rejoice in! Enemies hate it, thus exposing themselves as such!

JUST look and listen to how an OUTSIDER to America ACCURATELY described our great nation: <https://americanrhetoric.com/speeches/gordonsinclairtheamericans.htm...>
<https://youtube.com/watch?v=Mwv-dndrMDE...> www.WhatWouldGordSay.com
youtube.com

GOP & SOCIALISM

(4/8/21-2)

GOP: PLEASE realize when you cancel cancel culture, and social media regularly reams you for so doing, you have OBVIOUSLY taken steps to thwart their secret plans, and that angers them, because you are busting their not always private Socialist aims! Marks of SUCCESS!!! Good job! (4/8/21-2)

Justice is NOT getting my way. It is not a Trojan Horse term to disguise getting my agenda passed. It is not to be cherry picked in its use, or just when a ruling favors my side! It IS God's standard, and the only remedy that makes moral people content with outcomes! WHAT do I mean?

YOU get angry when something wrong is done to you! You don't get angry when you get a windfall, or something you didn't earn or deserve! You only get angry when your treated unjustly, UNLESS you're a selfishly evil person, who demands everything go your way!

America WASN'T founded upon laws being adhered to by evil people, as they don't do so, but moral/good people do, which is what our nation was founded on as its premise behind law and order. Seek justice. Lady Justice has a blindfold: She doesn't see race or political party! She weighs everything in the balance!

OF COURSE there will be large differences in pay between important and menial jobs! That gap is NOT injustice! Injustice is being paid less than you deserve through earning it! Most EVERYONE feels underpaid, because you WANT 'no money--NOT because you believe you deserve it from your work ethic.

MOST companies will reward quality, hard work with a raise or promotion. THAT is justice! Overpaying is INjustice. Underpaying is injustice. How do you know if it's under or over? Compare your pay with a similar job in your same standard of living area! Go take a better job!

THE CALLED & THE CALLED OUT?

(10/7/21-2)

Sounds like the silent mannequin is AGAIN kissing up to the evil one, and pandering the dumbed-down and morals deprived crowd, for personal gain, even as his life was risked. Chameleon flip flopping politician, and NOT "Christian" behavior, but power idolatry sin!

Mike Pence will NOT lead, by seeking to sincerely and lovingly (even sternly, as needed) convince avid Trumpsters to value intelligence and integrity! He just crassly and raw-ly wants their votes! THAT IS NOT LEADERSHIP, folks! Leaders lead by example, to a higher plane!

As a claiming Christian, when you cannot say that the Jan. 6 riot on D.C. was WRONG, ill-conceived, possibly well-meaning, but evil, you are NOT a leader, because you have placed appeasing and pandering to voters over obeying God, teaching morals and standing for truth!

Love and leadership (and obeying God) REQUIRE politicians to shoot straight, and tell the people hard facts and honest truths. EVEN THOUGH he was the target for a possible lynching, Pence caters to cowards who would overtake government to discredit the free election results! NOT leading!

The GOP must preserve its brand for long-term viability! I have NO problem with people trying to reconcile the two sides of the GOP, but intelligence and integrity always have to be core principles! Some pastors need to stand up and take a stand against stupidity and sinfulness, someday!

You mean Nimrata Nikki Randhawa Haley, JUST LIKE Rafael Edward Cruz and Robert Francis O'Rourke! ALWAYS hiding behind their real selves, to dupe dopes! #BeYourself (IF you are a good self) #TrumpStink! --Chris Christi

Nimrata Nikki Randhawa Haley says the GOP can't return to the Reagan days! I 100 percent DISagree with Nikki Haley! SHE is hypocritically protesting, and later praising all of this, because, like CHUMP, she is all about she! You CAN'T be a Christian, and embrace this or that! PERIOD! Sinners.

Nikki Haley, who has accomplished NOTHING compared to Reagan, GWB and his dad, is saying the GOP can't return to the days before CHUMP. That about says it all, about her so-called value system! NOT even close to being in their league!: George W. Bush George H. W. Bush Ronald Reagan

10/4/21 Chump announces his only approved MAGA Super Pac, for those who embrace his achievements. 10/5/21 Nikki Haley announces he's her friend, and the GOP can't return to the civilized days of the past four GOP nominees. COINCIDENCE? (AKA, daddy tRUMP, fund me!?). Me thinks so.

Due to EVIL D.C. politics, everyone feels they are above the law, as any law enforcement is viewed as political, unless issues go to court! The MOST evil of all is advising guilty peers to defy a Jan six summons. Judg. 21:25 Lawless sin reigns; NO respect for morals or rules!

Madison Cawthorn spoke to duped Christians using II Chron. 7:14 speaking of political activism. YOU CAN'T MANUFACTURE REVIVAL!

1. It's sovereign (God's decision and timing)
2. You have to meet its requirements. I've vaguely seen him do or say MANY disqualifying things to speak with authority in the past four years!

1. Messengers need to be IMperfect, but biblically 'blameless,' as much as humanly possible. That means no glaring big sins.

2. They have to have a God and morals agenda, NOT mainly a political one

3. They have to be biblically knowledgeable; not layman tokenism!

It is BEYOND despicable to use God for political gain, when you don't know Him, or don't know His will, or His Good Book, don't follow His morals, or cherry-pick them to benefit YOUR political party! Jesus did not seek secular power! He taught we are NOT of this world. OPPOSITES!

The BIBLE teaches use the FULL counsel of God, don't be biased, and don't be silent about evil, but stand for good, and expose the evils! DO Christians in the court of public opinion DO that, and are we gracious about it, or caustic, shoving our views onto others vs. seeking to convince?

GOP UNITY: MCCONNELL ON HERSCHEL

Background

(8/8/21-2)

Where the far right and centrist GOP's can unite, and what policies they'd have to disagree on, and choose to not advertise their differences on (a chapter for another day; I'm tired). The agenda of a new centrist third party (just see my website on that "chapter!"). <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

SOMEHOW, the GOP's far right vs. Christian (in practice) and establishment wings have to unite to beat Dems, OR split, and lose a round or to institute a third party some GOP's have already started. Patience says do what's best for the country, which could be either of those two choices!

Message: Herschel Walker

(10/27/21-2)

The GOP is AGAIN proving they have NOT learned the lesson of CHUMP: You NEVER rally behind or unite behind a single person, but ideology. Because they are, I hope they burn in flames in 2022.

Herschel Walker is brain-dead! I can prove it in any debate, just to prove it! HAPPY TO.

If tRUMP ally Herschel Walker is the "only person who can unite the party," the GOP is SUNK! I will NEVER be party with unrepentant Trumpster cultists! WHAT DOES HE KNOW ABOUT POLITICAL SOLUTIONS? What a joke! RE-thinking my party alliance, going forward!!!

Its EMBARRASSING McConnel says a former NFL star (name recognition only) Trump touted can unite the GOP! Getting along with both sides is NOT a credential! And being a CHUMP devotee is NOT a feather in one's cap! He may be a nice guy, but what policies does he support?

You unite by POLICIES, you DAMN FOOLS! Here is EXACTLY how the decrepit dumb and Donald-tainted GOP unites, if possible:

1. LEARN that he STOLE most good ideas from another source! He is a LIAR, thief, and NOT a role model!
2. REJECT and renounce sin and stupidity. HUMBL Y admit your moral guilt and fault in supporting ALL of this! (below):
3. Be FOR debt reduction
4. Be FOR guns never being confiscated
5. Be FOR lessening abortions
6. Be FOR controlled borders that don't favor either party
7. Be FOR lowest taxes possible
8. Be FOR world-class education
9. Be FOR business profits, in a global economy, but also for profit-sharing with the employees whose backs profits were gained!
10. Be FOR rich people legally gaining as much as they're capable, but also FOR them generously (vs. tokenly) giving back, as God demands. I Tim. 6:17-19
11. Be FOR Welfare that only empowers the poor to become self-sufficient before two years
12. Be FOR compulsory civic service of 10 hours a year, so problems get fixed without taxpayers being taxed
13. Be FOR fair taxes, and NO ONE suffering NO pain!
14. Be FOR spreading democracy, globally
15. Be FOR a strong economy and military
16. Be FOR ethics in Washington D.C. politicians. Truth, honesty, selflessness and justice
17. Be FOR private and voluntary ways to lift up the black and brown communities, economically and socially
18. Be FOR justice, and against favoring rich or poor! Levit. 19:15
19. Be FOR traditional marriage, straight genders, respect for others, but not acceptance of deviant sexual lifestyles
20. Be for all Constitutional rights, responsibly exercised. Absent that, I want nothing to do with GOP being united!

I'll go Dem or Independent, uniting around one person A BIG middle finger and FU to anyone trying to lie to and deceive the public that the GOP is united by a person who's rich and famous, with zero policies, proven political skills, or objectivity to unite the GOP. I will debate Herschel Walker any time, any day, on any subject-period!

22K lies in office, the hate, divisiveness, J6, the tweets, the global embarrassments, the arrogance, the insults, the ignorant comments and NO religious values, I'll NEVER unite with you! Third party!

Update

(3/15/22-2)

Introduction: Herschel asks if Evolution is true, why are there still apes?

Society's possible majority, and/or "the world" makes people out to be idiots if they don't believe in Evolution. @HerschelWalker HOW can order and beauty come from an explosion, or soup? Where'd the soup come from? IF you take people eons back, the brain shuts down from possibilities! 'Billions and billions.'

God created the earth in fully mature form, within seven days. OF COURSE a fully ripe fruit looks matured, as it was grown instantly, in creation. Evidence would also look matured, or evolved, but it was instantly spoken into existence. NO contradiction, @HerschelWalker! It started aged/ripe.

What would naturally look possibly "billions and billions" of years old, evidentially-wise, God miraculously spoke into existence. That means a Ferrari might take two months, but God created ex nihilo, with the result being a fully-completed Ferrari of an earth, @HerschelWalker

You should ask was it a big bang or a primordial soup? Soup doesn't explode! And where did the material come from, be it what exploded or the soup? Inquiring minds want to know! NO ONE sees a Swiss watch and says no one designed that! (borrowed analogy)

SILENCE IS COMPLICITY?

(11/30/21-2)

I speak OFTEN, here, about problems and solutions our society faces. Some may even call me "negative," because I untimidly call a spade a spade, and our condition is bleak (negative). The Bible does NOT call on us to deceive ourselves, put on rose-colored glasses, or deny reality!

Reagan's 11th commandment is NOT in the Bible, and even contrary thereto, so any who obey it are engaged in idolatry and deriving their morality from society, NOT God. At the same time, you also speak TRUTH about Dem's failings, as they're sure to point out GOP's own! BOTH are imperfect!

I KNOW many GOP's prefer to stay silent, when other GOP's do or say evil things, because POWER is an idol over God and His morality, but at least confirm you see the moral problems of the far right, and WOULDN'T support it if you truly believed in God! Timidity is a sin! II Tim. 1:7 Boebert and Gosar

IGNORANT and lying/false statement, and horribly irresponsible attempted analogy! FOOLS would agree with this low IQ conclusion, even if I give no listen to Mr. Fauci anymore (haven't in nearly a year).

"You have what you tolerate." –Dallas politician of yesteryear

HOUSE GOP VIDEO: ECONOMICS & CONSERVATISM

(12/31/21-2)

'Job creators' means businesses. No Socialism means zero wealth redistribution. That means the ONLY solution for the poor is a job; no Welfare, Medicaid, Obamacare, section 8, food stamps or CHIP. Are they FOR ending these programs? That also means jobs created have to fund all ones expenses, by self-control and budgeting.

NO help at all educating or motivating the poor how to do that successfully, or get better job skills. I've advocated public school teach those skills! I'm also for profit-sharing (it's JUST), variable minimum wage, unionizing, and outsourcing restrictions (NOT bans).

Those four things HELP workers, and are fair (as with fair taxes for ALL). 'Freedom' defined as zero government involvement, is great for entrepreneurs and the rich. The group seems to have NO plan for poor people, but get a minimum wage job and good luck and shut up! Biased!

"Conservatism," per the House Republicans video, is for ZERO Socialism, which means ENDING Welfare, section 8, Medicaid, food stamps, CHIP, etc. That might be fine, but their solution is a job, as substitute? I'm against any more Socialism, but society doing NOTHING for the poor?

The House Republicans anti-Socialism video can also mean ending Obamacare. They AREN'T clear what their generalities mean! To believe a poor person can earn enough to pay for all their lifestyle, just wishing them well, is immoral and irrational! They're poor because they need help!

The poor MUST get help, in the form of job skills training, budgeting and spending skills, shopping around educating, learning how to open a business, and get cheap healthcare, and by competition making it cheaper. Just saying get a job IS cold, especially from those with money (i.e., taxpayers)!

HERE is an illusion: JUST grow an economy, and everyone's wages will rise. THAT is conservatism dogma. There's zero proof that will occur, as owners and investors may alone increase, and wages can lessen or stagnate, with automation and immigration! That's a plan for the poor, House Republicans?

With a BBA and MBA, I've been forced to take maybe three economics courses. I didn't make an A, if I recall, as the charts, math and theories were boring to me, and less clear, or more academic. BUT, what I do know is common sense! Two main economic theories exist, but I'll recommend a third!:

GOOD economics is based on common sense! ALL these propositions are TRUE:

1. The more money government takes, the less money is avail to the private sector
2. Government does some activities which cost money
3. An expanding/growing economy is a GOOD thing, generally speaking/properly defined
4. U.S. businesses need to be world-class, as were in global competition
5. A growing economy SHOULD mean more jobs, IF employees aren't replaced by machines
6. A good economy CANNOT be defined as just good for the rich and taxpayers, but for ALL Americans
7. NOT all regulations are bad
8. Taxes MUST be fair, and minimal, meaning only for needed things, efficiently spent
9. The lower taxes are, the better for business. This does NOT mean taxes should be zero, though that would be BEST for business! Government has a rightful role to what's due Caesar!
10. Government choosing winners and losers is EVIL
11. Reserve Bank interest/borrowing policies expand or contract the money supply, which can affect inflation (for good or ill)
12. Printing ungrounded money (QE3) is ONLY valuable by trust/faith; it is irrationally deemed valuable, and causes dollar devaluing and inflation!

13. Constantly raising the debt ceiling is NOT a sustainable fiscal policy! Borrowing from China is a boat anchor, as is total dependence on a frenemy nation for America's supply chain! irrational and STUPID!

14. Socialism is UNjust theft by government force, and HURTS economic growth, by taking from investors and job creators, so there's less money in the private sector. Plus, the funds are NOT self-generating for recipients, like investments or a job are.

15. Product scarcity and quality commands higher prices (supply and demand)

16. Business wants lowest wages; labor wants highest. So long as the ground is level (fairness), that's all government has anything to do with in a free enterprise nation! They are mutually OPPOSING aims/desires, and justice has to be ensured.

17. The MORE people America allows in, the LESS wages and jobs will be available to Americans (unless jobs increase with economic growth)

18. The rich just getting richer, with no give back, means the economy favors the rich, which is UNjust

19. Freebies favor the poor, and are UNjust to all others

20. Profit-sharing is FAIR to those who helped gain the profits.

Put all these postulates/propositional truths together, and you conclude for economic compassionate conservatism; NOT Socialism or unbridled Capitalism! The most moral economic system might not be the most monetarily beneficial, and vice versa! And justice are ALWAYS in order!

That means free markets, with legal restraints against bad things, like required breaks and time off, overtime pay, safe working conditions, public health and safety laws, truth in advertising laws, anti-monopoly laws, and everything America already embraces (which ISN'T pure conservatism).

If you can make more money defrauding consumers, consumer protection laws disallow you those extra profits. That is as it should be! There are moral parameters to money-making, like NOT polluting at will! THIS is moral and reasonable centrist economic policy, avoiding extremes!

And ANY subsidies anyone would ever receive being paid back to taxpayers, through required civic service—NOT from handouts. And a Welfare program we already budget and pay for ONLY setting the poor up for success, after two years, through training, education and motivation. BEST and most moral economy!

29. RICH

1. Responsibility of the Rich (I)
 2. Rich End Poverty?
 3. Rich Responsibilities
 4. The Rich & Socialism
 5. Too Rich for My Blood
 6. The Rich Get Richer
 7. Eat the Rich? (Part I)
 8. Rich Rules
 9. Rich vs. Poor
 10. The Rich Rule!?
 11. Money vs. Materialism
12. The More Evil vs. Good Rich
 13. The Rich & Charity
 14. Historic Rich
 15. The Problem with Wealth
16. The Pursuit of Happiness (I)
 17. Frugally Filthy Rich
 18. Just Act Humble?
 19. Bible or Constitution?
 20. Why Give Back?
 21. Eat the Rich? (Part II)
 22. Poor vs. Rich
23. Labor Agreed to Peanuts?

RESPONSIBILITY OF THE RICH (I)

(Originally posted 11/8/19)

I have addressed this well before it became popular, so many times: Explain why billionaires owe others money, if they earned it legally! They don't, unless they stole it. However, they DO owe a fair share in taxes, which is NOT often what we see paid, and a higher percent than others, so the pain vs. amount is equal.

Is it immoral for ~621 families in America to be billionaires, as millions suffer? Yes and no. Yes, if they don't give back significantly, and pay fair share in taxes. No if they do. They benefit from all business strategies to boost profits off workers' backs! Government has to rectify injustices! Business never will!

Is it immoral to give people government handouts, and to redistribute wealth? Yes. But [exception] it's NOT immoral to do so in limited fashion, only to empower them to be self-sustaining, and only for as short a time as that takes to achieve, with compulsory civic service repayment to tax payers! This is fair, useful and needed!

How you're EVER 'gonna get billionaires to care about the poor is public pressure, and forcing them to live a week in the life of a poor area of town, as their limo escorts them to meet REAL PEOPLE who struggle. I'm 100 percent for BOTH these solutions! And Forbes list of philanthropists. Stop making them heroes!

Christians, especially WASPs, SHOULD be clamoring for America's rich to be obeying God's instructions for the rich, as much as or more so than SCOTUS following God's view on the sanctity of life. Should be isn't always doing so, sadly! Hypocritical inconsistency and bias.

RICH END POVERTY?

(3/20/21-2)

Business people ALWAYS argue they took risk—they deserve all the reward.

1. NOT all business ventures are the same risk.
2. You didn't take that risk without the efforts of your people/employees, and IF success is gained, you didn't gain it all on your own! Unbridled Capitalism is NOT God's way!

People are poor in America from their OWN bad habits or decisions, excepting the mentally or physically disabled. YES their circumstances are NOT equal with those raised with a silver spoon, but IF there is equal opportunity (NOT always the case), it's up to YOU to succeed.

However, wages as market rate is partially a myth (bell curve, often), and a contrivance of legal collusion. What do I mean? Employers learn what others are paying. It's only illegal if they get together to fix wages!

But even if all wages were fairly entered into, profit sharing is the ONLY just way to benefit all who contributed to the benefits of profit! and the rich giving back to society is the ONLY way to please God, and do right to the society that allowed you such excess, as Warren Buffett has stated. IMO, the rich have it coming to them, if they hoard and withhold!

“The world has enough for everyone's need, but not enough for everyone's greed.” –Mahatma Gandhi
Spend five minutes analyzing the implications! (8/29/17)

The rich requiring EVERY event in life to benefit them more, financially, before anyone else can be blessed, is selfishness and short-sighted! Limbaugh said there is NO finite money pie, but essentially there are boundaries! YES, anyone can make it BIG on Shark Tank, but NOT everyone.

It's the people who aren't doing well whom God has compassionate concern for! NOT praising the "winners!" And IF our society is to reflect Him (all people are to do so, imperfectly; Ecc. 12:13), we MUST address NOT inequality of results, but of opportunities, and injustice in pay, of both rich and poor.

We probably won't, as ours is a sinfully fallen world of selfish sinners needing salvation/forgiveness from God, lest and before we all would end up in a deserved eternal fire!
John 3:16, the Bible

The rich COULD end severe poverty in America. I OPPOSE freebies from taxpayers, or any handouts that aren't self-sustaining! So if the selfish vs. philanthropic rich chose to end serious poverty, their gifts would HAVE to be earmarked to the following causes:

Better job skills training, better spending habits training, better school results, teaching the poor how to DIY (do it yourself) about car repairs and home maintenance and yard upkeep and appliance repair.

NOT gifts of dollar bills, directly! That's unsustainable, and irresponsible, medium-term! WHY would a selfish beyond rich person choose to give back, when all their adult life has been focused on self-gain, and "never lose money?"

Besides the fear of God and His deserved judgment for disobeying I Tim. 6:17-19, you would HOPE they would learn that they alone (and successful businesses) have the excess that could help fix society's problems, like severe poverty.

You can HOPE and pray, like wise king Solomon, they'd come to an end of themselves, in finding the EMPTINESS of just owning things, rather than also helping people and doing things of value/worth and fulfillment, by seeing just themselves and their heirs. Ecc. 1-3.

You would HOPE they would abandon arrogance, in thinking themselves to be something special, by making a worldly Forbes list, or having to have buildings named in their honor! Maybe if they ever see that arrogance exhibited in others, they will turn from their wicked ways!?

You could NOT hope greatly that tax incentives will engender such generosity, as keeping it all is always easier than parting with our idols! Public shaming is in order, as with social shunning, BUT the rich hang with their own kind, so reality doesn't bite them in the tush, by reinforcing they're not the only selfish rich people, and bad company corrupts good morals! I Cor. 15:33

ANY WAY the public can discover their wages and charity contributions would be of benefit, in exposing that selfishness! The humble, secret who don't seek acclaim for their philanthropy are life's ultimate heroes! Mt. 6:4

It is NOT that God is against wealth, but He IS against selfish hoarding, greed and idolatry. Caustic Conservatism is NOT against those things God is against, in this matter!

P.S.: There's a YUGE difference between taxpayer funded handouts, and earned profit-sharing from your employment! IF you can't see the difference, you don't know the difference between working for something vs. being gifted something! Profit-sharing isn't wages, but was worked for!

RICH RESPONSIBILITIES

(3/25/21-2)

You never know how generous any rich person is unless they tell you or signed Giving Pledge! and what they tell you may be an amount, not a percent of wealth. Average is two percent of annual income, to average Joes three percent! WE HAVE A SELFISHNESS PROBLEM AMONG AMERICA'S WEALTHY, folks! IT engenders Socialism!

Sign the Giving Pledge for credit in Heaven, and use here and now more than just for family and self, please! Jeff Bezos Becomes World's Richest Person <https://nyti.ms/2u1LvyL> (7/27/17)

Jeff Bezos is one of the greatest billionaires (and Buffett/Gates/Oprah), because he CHOOSES to pay \$100K average, and not cheat workers because he can. No one begrudges his wealth, though he still should sign the Giving Pledge. He's already a HERO! Frequent moral businesses! The People are the power! USE it. (10/19/17)

NOT to be a contradictory hypocrite, I've suggested Bezos and Elon and ALL rich people voluntarily and significantly give back to society, MANY times (next retweets):

What's scandalous about that? and Gates gives back a lot! It's their EARNED personal property, Socialist! (3/25/21-2)

THE RICH & SOCIALISM

(6/9/21-2)

America is NOT getting the message, and she wouldn't listen if she did! Your wealth does NOT make you special, before God! In fact, Bezos and Musk will BOTH be living a fiery existence

forever! You FOOLS think Forbes lists make one better than others! You are SO deceived by satan!

A TV ad showed a huge house, and a service truck seeking the entry pad code, which was 'GOAT.' Rich people will either be poor in Heaven, or in Hell, people! The ONLY exception is saved rich people, who use their wealth as God commands. Those who don't will be broke in Heaven, and MOST rich folk will BURN without let-up.

I don't know why U.S. pastors refuse to preach this truth! I guess it might turn off rich donors, but it's true, and we have a duty to warn! Robert Kraft got a Bentley for his birthday, AS IF that money couldn't better have solved a problem or blessed others.

America does NOT believe it's better to give than receive, because she does NOT believe the Bible! She is Laodicean-rich in money and poor in morality and spirituality! Deceived by satan. Worldliness is a sin, but the American Dream is essentially just that, with NO give back plans.

And token ones are NOT honored by God! ONLY significant ones. And significance is according to what one possesses! The widow's mite was VERY small in quantity, but very large before God!

And I must say if Dems ever got such, most Americans would NOT have pity parties over the rich's plight, even though I ONLY believe in fair taxes for everyone. YOU (selfish, hoarding, humble so people won't mob you) arrogant rich people are bringing disdain against yourselves, freely!

Young people cry 'eat the rich.' You may not have noticed but they really don't care what happens to your safety and health! They see how you can hob knob in luxury, as others suffer, and they are honest enough to say that is WRONG! Back to bed! You wouldn't listen anyway. Enjoy Hell!

IF, from NO fault of your own, mental or physical disabilities prevent you earning your own keep, Soc Sec disability exists! ALL OTHERS have NO excuse! YOU are the problem! Dems will NEVER tell you this, as they fear losing your vote for their cushy jobs! I JUST told you the TRUTH!

WHICH do you surmise God wants on our earth? It's NOT a hard question! If you're dead broke, and mentally competent, YOU ARE DOING SOMETHING WRONG, folks! You need to be trained! You're in crisis!

The Bible is CLEAR: There are lazy and productive poor, and there are evil and good rich people. WHICH do you surmise God wants on our earth? It's NOT a hard question! If you're dead broke, and mentally competent, YOU ARE DOING SOMETHING WRONG, folks! You need to be trained! You're in crisis!

And QUIT having kids if you're poor! They are ONLY an expense and a luxury! Get your own house in order, and maybe then you can afford to start a household! Keep your legs un-spread and your zipper zipped! You need to be working, not sexing! DO YOU LOVE THE TRUTH? Gal. 4:16 The devil doesn't

Finally, I mean this as zero disrespect, but if you are so poor that you struggle greatly, you truly may like life better in Mexico! There are ways to learn the language, fairly easily. I'm sure there are expat areas. The standard of living is LOW, and it's right across the border!

Homeless people have not earned taxpayer funding! They haven't earned money, to become

taxpayers! They NEED help (psychological, job skills, motivation, spending habits). IF taxes got them on their feet, those taxes would rightly need to be paid back, thereafter! It's ONLY fair!

YOU got yourself into your predicament, somehow! Drugs, ticking off a spouse, bad gambles, alcohol, mental illness (which you didn't cause, in many cases). You have a history when you weren't homeless! You fell. Get back on your feet, with assistance I'm GLAD America offers! Then pay back!

And pay backs need not be Hell on your budget! Taxpayers aren't needy of crushing your success by instant repayment. No justice no peace! There's NOTHING just about people who don't need government help forced to help people who don't even pay into the system! Justice is KEY! Solutions exist!

One P.S.: If rich people refuse to be generous, and only some do, their collective ALLOWING of that selfish hoarding is going to bring on a wealth tax, IMO, or a South African uprising against the wealthy! It CAN'T be that you can't see how your excess can bless more than just your heirs!

TOO RICH FOR MY BLOOD

(5/18/19)

When you have WAY more than enough to make it to the end (\$15M+), TOKEN gifts to charity (by percent of nest egg) do NOT impress God. I Tim. 6:17-19 The Giving Pledge! (12/9/14) and for any gifts from government EVERY recipient needs to be required to do needed civic service as token repayment. NO free lunches. One exception... (12/9/14)

NO economy has enough money supply so every citizen can be a millionaire! It's limited, in total. So when you have much more than you need, token showy gifts to charity don't deceive the informed! Rich folk average one percent to charity; the rest average three percent. Money can induce greed and hoarding sins! Ecc. 5:13/I Tim. 6:10 (3/28/19)

The Bible says MOST rich people end up in Hell. Money preoccupation vs. priorities focus has to be one major reason. The Giving Pledge asks an extreme percent sacrifice from you! I'm not encouraging 50 percent, but between 20 and 50 percent. You'll not only get a tax write off, you rightly deserve credit and fame (if you want it). That exception is the 100 percent mentally or physically disabled.

Identify all rich Americans, by name and address and company. Make a customized appeal to them, based on interests they have, you learn from news articles or social media. Make PSA TV ads to appeal to their generosity. don't be deceived by token gifts! \$200K from a multi-millionaire. (10/5/20)

THE RICH GET RICHER

(10/27//21-2)

Let's be honest (as MOST people CAN'T do, but we ALWAYS do): There are benefits to being in the majority! Whites in America aren't going to give that status up readily; we may even secede, rather than lose it. It's NOT justice. That's a sin problem needing fixing! You rather be born black in America?

Fair taxes are NOT everyone paying the same percent! Fair requires ALL to suffer the same pain! Billionaires won't feel the same pain at low tax percent, and paying no taxes isn't feeling any pain, through freebies! Pain equality is justice. ALL else is injustice!

Dems want freebies, paid for mainly by GOP's. GOP's want no freebies, but earn your own keep. IF YOU DON'T KNOW OR DON'T BELIEVE THIS, YOUR IQ IS LACKING!

They NEVER will, because so many of them are greedy, selfish idolaters with egos seeking Forbes' richest rankings, and disobeying God! Hell is where most of them will end up! I Tim. 6:17-19

FOOLS accept crumbs, as corporations rake in millions! Workers won't strike or unionize nowadays, so they are resorting to voting for Dem freebies, instead. IF the rich don't start obeying God (I Tim. 6:17-19), I am for them being taxed more, so pain is equal for ALL, including all Dems!

One more update from my conversation, today. The rich have rich around them all the time, so they literally lose touch with the struggles of the majority poor. Bottom line, many of them don't give a damn about anyone else's struggles, if they have life's perks. God will destroy them, and bring justice.

EAT THE RICH? (PART I)

(10/27/21-2)

Business executives ONLY care about profits and cutting expenses. They could care less if you starve to death, if they are living in luxury. This is economic theory in U.S. business schools! I have two business degrees. They preach this is moral. It is satanically selfish, sin-full and evil! FIGHT IT!!!

Shareholders ALWAYS "demand" profit off their invested money. They require life to serve them. F them, folks! God is opposed to such selfish greed and hoarding, and on His behalf I will speak out against that, as they are NOT gods, but (usually) Hell-bound mere men! I am onto you!

Business is a pyramid. The top 15 percent, MAX, are executives and CEOs, who are over-paid and get bonuses off above-expected profits. If you are GOP, and NOT an executive, even you should be rallying for HIGHER wages for non-executives through profit sharing! TOO MANY WUSSIES IN America! Sheeple! WIMPS!

WHY are laborers/workers always so blindly ignorant of this FACT?: YOU are the U.S. majority! You have the voting power to force businesses to give you a decent wage! You have forfeited ALL power to business to dictate your life's wages, as unions got busted and globalization occurred.

Executives get BONUSSES for extra profits. IT'S TIME the laborers get a fair share of the corporate gains, too, as they were integral to their being gained! I am putting my foot down I will fight laborers being treated like scum, and business having all the leverage and power! That's UNjust!

RICH RULES

(10/29/21-2)

Message on rich people (EVERYTHING I SAY IS ABSOLUTELY TRUE, though you may not like it all):

1. If a rich person earned their living legally, they're NOT evil being rich.
2. Inheritance wealth is NOT as valued to be admired by others as earned yourself! The poor don't even get one!
3. The rich control business, and it controls wages. U.S. business is in global competition, but profits mainly benefitting the rich, executives and shareholders is NOT just! NO ONE should be overpaid (including execs), but executives have the power they use evilly to ONLY reward their own, vs. profit-sharing

4. EVERY rich person who isn't generous with their wealth is disobeying God! Token P.R. stunts are not generous! NO sacrifice, adjust trying to stave off hatred of the masses for your hoarding.
5. The rich have the best perks in life! They don't need government help for even better lifestyles!
6. MOST rich people will forever burn in a fiery Hell.
7. I know MANY rich people. MOST of them are 100 percent nice people; not miserly, mean or hateful. They simply never think about poor people, because their life never intersects. They may never have been poor, so can't relate to them
8. Inheritances are unfair to all who don't get one. Life's not fair, but you can see why non-recipients think already having advantages shouldn't be allowed to distance themselves so much, economically, through gifts! Taxes is how many poor seek to bridge this growing wealth gap.
9. Envy is evil! BUT, poor people thinking the rich have enough, and shouldn't hoard it all is NOT innately an evil idea, as God agrees the rich aren't to hoard.
10. Taxes for the rich should NEVER be lower than that of a secretary, NO MATTER WHAT, nor for any successful business!
11. Rich people should NOT have more influence over politicians than the masses!
12. The non-rich WILL unite and confiscate the rich's assets, if not physical safety, IMO, if they don't start giving back more than two percent, when average Joe gives three percent! ALL millionaires are "rich."

ANY who can retire today, live off conservative interest, and maintain their lifestyle are more than rich! Rich is always a matter of degree and comparison. I'm NOT for singling out the 400 richest families for more taxes, but they DO owe more taxes, as we make taxes fair to ALL citizens!

Handouts are EVIL, as government policy. EVERY American who isn't 100 percent disabled can live off what they earn, if they have the right skills, business and purchasing. The rich must fund a new Welfare program that ensures those results for all U.S. poor, for self-sufficiency!

There are MANY ways the non-rich can unite to make life more bearable, that don't involve any freebies! It is them vs. us! You're either a millionaire, or you aren't, and if those who are rich aren't obeying God (I Tim. 6:17-19), they have made themselves the ENEMIES of all others, and of God, IMO!

I have consistently been for a slightly higher business tax, \$12/hour minimum wage, profit-sharing, strikes and unions. I was WELL before CHUMP on saying blue collar jobs must be decent paying and returned to America. The rich are OFTEN overpaid, "because they can." This IS everyone's business!

13. Rich people make money far easier than others! Their money can do all the heavy lifting. Some people call this unfair, but life's not fair. We must always work to make it more so, however.

Since every U.S. rich person requires making more money, to "help" others make money, by investment or a job, you are NOT going to get many rich people giving back much! Social pressure is needed, if not law changes.

Even unions and striking ONLY helps employees in individual businesses. ALL poorer people have to benefit, but NONE earn more than they deserve!

That's by the 3+ means I said. There's NO LAW that says the rich control things! There's no law that says working class always has to barely eek by! God does not mandate those things, and it is man's responsibility to rectify these unjust disparities! You can pray all your life; actions needed!

I do NOT want the poor physically harming the rich. I want the rich to meet God, and start obeying Him! And to the majority who never will, I warn you you are heading straight to Hell, and I hope and pray the poor are used to humble you, before then!

IMO, a third party WON'T be viable by 2024. It can start right now, to become so by 2028 or 2032. I am 100 percent behind that effort. The extremes MUST be defeated! The middle (dem and GOP), MUST unite! They won't see eye to eye, but common ground is common sense for them all—the majority!!!

You have Socialists and Capitalists. The Socialists are gaining ground. The Capitalists MUST unite. However, pure Capitalists NEED to repent! Modified Capitalists have nothing to repent of. Uniting with unrepentant sinners risks one siding with satan, subject to God's judgment!

Pure Trumpsters NEED God. They are NOT saved! They are Hellhound. They are in a cult, and satan has them captured and deceived. They need to repent, and be evangelized! Their political association with real Christians is an abomination, and an apostasy of convenience and power idolatry!

The GOOD things in political conservatism I 100 percent accept and agree with. The evil things I renounce any association with. ANY Christian who doesn't do the same is sinning, and can't be walking rightly with God. You stand for morality or you fall to sin! What's your decision? Josh. 24:15

RICH VS. POOR

(11/8/21-2)

I've been ITCHING to write this all day, since my day off ended up being work, and since Twitter time-outed our other main account for stating what conservative political ideology's actions deem OK toward the poor (government do nothing, even if people were to diet, minus the T, as a result).

NO Christian can have NO concern about the poor; their life being fine, so why worry! Sinful Christians CAN have such lack of concern! Paul didn't (Gal. 2:10), but was EAGER to consider their plight. Proverbs says a righteous man shares that concern! Pv. 29:7

Though I do NOT believe UNSustainable freebies are the answer, WHAT government actions could bring justice, when all but the rich were harmed by globalization and outsourcing of the 1980's, when 1950's pensions ended, as with all other business actions that only favored business (listed this AM at @JamesMeroney2)? Level the playing field!

That's ALL government is allowed to do: Seek justice, not favoritism. Everyone's happy for the poor to do better if it doesn't involve their money helping them! politicians propose minimum wage hikes, freebies galore, voting higher taxes on the rich, but what's needed is a level playing field where business and labor have equal negotiating power!

The federal government ALLOWED business to have almost all the advantages and leverage, with over-immigration and over-outsourcing, and now over-robotizing and over-automating! Americans aren't often going to leave America!

The government HAS to care for the well-being of ALL Americans—NOT just the rich! IF this injustice from the early 90s and late 80s isn't remedied, BAD policies WILL ensue (like Socialism), as the poor have the numbers, or even eat the rich riots that can spin out of control.

IF VICE TV is correct, the rich would rather pay lawyers than lose any more wealth to higher taxes. THAT WOULD MEAN the rich have NO intention of lessening their luxurious lifestyles, if doing so

helped anyone else! That also means them signing the Giving Pledge, or upping their charity gifts from two percent (to average Joe's three percent) will NOT often happen!

Their argument is many Americans pay NO taxes, and that's UNfair for them to do the heavy lifting. 100 percent TRUE! Makes taxes fair, which is equal pain, not equal percentage, then let those who help business profit share profits!

We've gone from \$70-90K union and manufacturing jobs, pre-globalization, to \$56K national average. That shift was NOT negotiated through equal leverage! ALL injustices need to be remedied by government, if the private sector won't first. NO favoritism, but JUSTICE! Levit. 19:15 That is God's will/plan!

THE RICH RULE!?

(11/10/21-2)

One is privileged to be in the top 10 percent in America. That means 90 percent of Americans live at a lower lifestyle. People like Sean Hannity proverbially ask 'who is rich,' but the question has answers! Let's explore how almost everything in America is against the poor.

First, do not get me wrong: The poor are NOT heroes. There's zero reason to make them a cause celebre. But they DO exist, are human, and deserve to be considered and treated humanely, as creations of God. Trickle-down economics teaches that lower taxes will eventually help them. That's often a farse!

Lower taxes give businesses and richer people (like investors and taxpayers) more money to spend or invest to make more money from. It causes paper nest eggs to rise. What does it do for the majority poor? Basically nothing!

If the feds can't pay all their bills, because revenue decreases, it borrows or prints more money, which increases debt or inflation, or both. Inflation makes the poor's daily bread costlier.

The theory goes lower taxes will expand the economy, because more people have more money to spend or invest. But NOT SO for the poor. They are supposedly to benefit from job creation. But modern business often pays executives big bonuses, buys back stock, reinvests in the company, or AI/automation/robotics (which REPLACE low level jobs), and fund ways to CUT the workforce, rather than grow more jobs (as happened in earlier times).

If the rich get richer, that's supposed to help the poor? That only widens the wealth gap! In the olden days it triggered more charitable giving. We have rich, now days, who fight every tax and law, in their favor, so that's NOT behavior indicating any concern to donate more.

And with all the tricks business engages to profit more (outsourcing, imported labor, automation, part-time benefit-less, contract labor, increased insurance co-pays, fighting minimum wage increases and unions), none of them benefit the poor's wages or buying power! The poor in America MUST organize for leverage!!!

The selfish, greedy, hoarding, uncaring rich person is anti-American, pure Capitalist, and a God-hating phenomena! The generous rich are the opposite! The former NEED to be ostracized, criticized, and 1 day will be pulverized by the angry mobs, IMO. People don't get trampled on forever!

ANY government that has ANY public policy or laws that favor the rich is satanic, God-disobeying, and evil! Levit. 19:15 The rich already have it good, folks. The ungenerous ones should be targets of public scorn, if not worse! I Tim. 6:17-19; Pv. 22:16 and I'm NOT saying the poor are heroes!

MONEY VS. MATERIALISM

(11/27/21; @Jameseroney2)

The entire debate is over money! Taxation and our burdensome over-spending government and escalating national debt is about money! Entitlements, and Biden promising many, many freebies off taxpayers is ALL ABOUT THE MONEY!

The late Rush Limbaugh said no one can be overpaid, as someone paid them! He 100 percent/completely missed the point of those clamoring about wage inequality! NO ONE deserves to be over- or under-paid! You should be paid what is fair and what you deserve!

Wages can be manipulated, just as prices can! That tweet said that company jacked up prices because they wanted to, then blamed it on inflation. Our country and our world has gone crazy and is in a satanic stronghold over money!

Money rules the world. God only does in a reality few of us believe (I do), because we see Him intervene so infrequently, and see the golden rule at play—he with the gold makes the rules. God told us this would be the case! Pv. 22:7; Ecc. 10:19 BUT God told us many other truths about money that certain ones among us DON'T want to hear!

WE DO NOT WANT TO HEAR what God has to say about the ownership and use of filthy lucre! YES, God calls money filthy, when abused! I Tim. 3:3 God says you can own enough, after which you must and should give back, if you're rich! I Tim. 6:17-19 That pertains to EVERY rich person!

God says do not chase after money! Pv. 23:4-5 God says loving money is a sin. Lk. 16:14 God says loving money causes you many problems! I Tim. 6:10 God says that greed, selfishness and hoarding are evils. God says the holy man prays for neither wealth nor poverty.

Pv. 30:8 God says the Christian who is entrenched in the affairs of this life, mainly the lust for money, things and sex, and the arrogance that often comes in that pursuit, is worldliness, and that worldliness makes a person God's ENEMY! I Jn. 2:15-17; Jas. 4:4 God says the rich person is in a LOW position before Him.

Jas. 1:10 God says FEW rich people will avoid a fiery eternity in Hell! Mt. 19:24 God describes the last era of Christendom as depicted by wealthy churches spiritually bankrupt. Rev. 3:14-22 God says the poor will be the ones rich in faith in Him. Jas. 2:5

God shows some of His most faithful servants as poor. Ac. 3:6 Jesus didn't even have enough funds to lay down His head, at times. Lk. 9:58 God teaches humans to care for the poor. WE DON'T WANT TO! We'd rather disdain them and call them fools or losers in life!

God says life is NOT about how much you own Lk. 12:15 God says a person EITHER seeks Him and His holiness first priority, and relies on him to supply his needs, or he lives in sin! Mt. 6:16-33 God says a man's wealth will be both a fortress for him in this life, and also a boat anchoring slave master! Pv. 10:15; Mt. 6:24

NO ONE can serve God and serve money! One will always out-prioritize the other! God says we are to be content with food and shelter. MOST are NOT! I Tim. 6:8 YOU NEVER HEAR THESE THINGS about money! It's NOT that you don't attend church; these truths are hidden even inside there!

So ALL of this world's society is clamoring over money! The black females were saying "colonialism" has established a white supremacist state that has to be dethroned, and they don't care if any white people are uncomfortable with their anger. The liberal complains the worker gets screwed by the rich.

The conservative, Mark Levin, says Giving Pledge rich people are "self-loathing," meaning if you love yourself you will disobey God, by being greedy, selfish and hoarding. EVERYONE is talking about money! The liberal (Ex.: Biden) is promising freebies to buy votes!

He may have considered rewarding law breaking trespassers with a life's lottery windfall, for tRUMP RIGHTLY seeking some way to discourage their illegally breaking into OUR country! Even that act of illegal immigration is to get more Dem voters for Socialism, which is THEFT from the rich and taxpayers!

"Free" healthcare, daycare, home down payment, student loan forgiveness, college. EVERYTHING is about the money, and who has it, who wants it, and how to get in on it, legally or illegally, fairly or unfairly! Money is our obsession, and national pastime! We have a golden idol and our idol is NOT God, America!

We can mouth "in God we trust," "one nation under God," and being a "Christian nation" all we want, but the facts prove otherwise! God, like Elvis, has left the building! We are a money-worshipping society with MANY problems, and many of them stem from our valuation and use of money!

IT IS EVIL that some among us live the high life, while any severely struggle! Mahatma Gandhi RIGHTLY said, "The world has enough for everyone's needs, but not everyone's greed." God Himself spoke of the rich having enough, and needing to give back!

I Tim. 6:17-19 WE DON'T WANT TO OBEY GOD! We reject His rulership over our lives! We spurn His laws and commands! We LIKE injustice, if it benefits us! We could care less about the poor, if we never have to see them, because we have geographic segregation!

WE DON'T CARE that profit-sharing is FAIR, if a company succeeds, as the workers helped gain those profits! WE DON'T CARE if workers starve, or barely get by, or can't pay their exorbitant medical bills, except through crowd funding, because we are a sick and evil people needing moral awakening and sin forsaking!

WE CANNOT ESCAPE THE COMING WRATH OF GOD, people! Seven years of Hell-on-earth are quickly approaching, and so well-deserved and overdue! If we are fat and happy, living in the lap of luxury, we don't give one damn about anyone else!

People like Elon Musk toy with the idea of obeying God, apparently for media coverage. IF he actually forks out his own \$6B to fund hunger the right way, that will NOT be rightly said of him. People like Jeff Bezos has an ex-wife who obeys God, but NOT him, in obeying I Tim. 6:17-19. Yet these types are raised up as "heroes," by some!

THE MORE EVIL VS. GOOD RICH

(11/28/21-2)

Wonder why cutting costs, to drive up stock values, at the cost of worker wages stagnating, layoffs, low minimum wage, etc., got us into more debt, less people living the American Dream, etc.? Everything costs more, so the average America dies in debt. @Vice While The Rest of Us Die

Jack Welch focused on making pure profit, as the suckers made productive things that had to be manufactured. So they shipped out those functions overseas, sold off their productive assets, and entered the financial services game. They discovered that they can make more money lending for consumers to buy, with interest, than actually producing anything, which costs them money.

...The corporate elites and CEOs became the only ones getting richer, and greatly so. (paraphrased)

I said/wrote that a third judgment is coming to America. I will NEVER retract that statement! Only sit back and watch what form it comes in!

I'm AGAINST all freebies, ALL taxes higher than is required, FOR business, against severe poverty, and AGAINST anyone not paying into taxes, by money or civic service. Justice is God's standard! ANYONE opposing justice opposes God. Mercy is even better, freewilledly! READ MORE BIBLE!

ALEC, Federalist Society, Heritage Foundation, Institute for Justice, CATO, Manhattan Institute, AEI, Marshall Institute, George Mason University ALL seeking to influence government to favor the rich, says @Vice on While the Rest of Us Die. GOD OPPOSES THAT! READ Leviticus 19:15

We the people are going to make EVERYONE pay their fair share in taxes! NO ONE left behind. And government's going to go on a YUGE diet! NO paid-for politicians, as well! ONLY justice 61 percent of Americans paid no federal income taxes in 2020

That injustice is 100 percent behind the growing movement for Socialism in America! When poor see the rich having it all, while NOT paying in, or paying in their fair share, they revolt. NO American can pay zero in taxes, poor included. They HAVE to do civic service, as no funds to part with!

IT IS ASININE that those who have life the best insist on paying less taxes than is fair! WHO IN THE h—would call that just? Justice is God's standard, and I will personally discover every name of people paying LESS than their fair share (even if it's the top 400 families, or not)!

I GUARANTEE you every business and person paying NO taxes are going to bear the brunt of the lower and middle class, politically or physically! I had NEVER known so many companies and people were paying ZERO!

@Vice educated me. It's SIN God opposes! Levit. 19:15 He who pays piper calls the tune?

'We end up living in a society where we the people pay for all of the external costs of a corporation.' ...'that's the way every corporation tends to work. They look at whatever's going to cost them money, and they figure out how to externalize that to the public sector.
...How did we become convinced that bankrupting our government was good for us, even as bridges and roads crumbled, and the costs of college and housing exploded, wages flatlined, and the middle class began to disappear?

IT IS INTOLERABLE that the poor and middle class suffer unnecessarily, because the upper class ever avoids their fair share of collective costs, known as taxes. It's also intolerable for government to ever spend more than is required, or waste anything! FIX IT ALL!

@Vice transcript:

‘And then, at the very end, when they die, they can avoid the taxes at the end of life—the estate tax—and so they are really outside of the tax system.’ Of course, wealthy individuals aren’t alone in avoiding paying taxes. In 2020, 55 of the richest corporations in America also got away with paying zero taxes. <https://itep.org/55-profitable-corporations-zero-corporate-tax/>

ABSOLUTELY NO individual and NO corporation should EVER pay ZERO in taxes! Eye-opening show While The Rest of Us Doe, on @Vice
YES, it’s left-leaning, but God has said not to favor the rich! They are the most to give back, and the most blessed already! LOOK at the episode transcript:

You simply decide what your income really is. You simply choose not to pay yourself. Leave your wealth alone in your company, or your investments. ‘They sit on this mountain of wealth; it appreciates in value, and they don’t sell, and they don’t spend down their fortunes. Instead they borrow against their fortunes to fund their lifestyles, help their business.’ While for the rest of us, borrowing means going into debt, for the uber rich it’s a way to sequester their wealth from the IRS.

THE RICH & CHARITY

(12/5//21-2)

It’s time for me to come clean: I can be subjective. My upbringing, my education (2 business degrees), my pro-business values and having been in Students In Free Enterprise in college (and being white) have ALL influenced my treating people not in the top 10 percent more theoretically than practically!

As I watch my near 20s kids earn OK wages, but never yet enough to make it in our area of town on their own, without roommates, it reminds me 90 percent of Americans make less than we do, and I’ve been writing for over a decade for no pay yet. I read the Bible a lot, and there you see Jesus and the Old Testament talk about caring for the poor.

Of all people He gets maddest at, it the religious and the rich; I can’t recall one incident where He rebuked a poor person. HE was poor, earthly-speaking, as often were His disciples. It’s no glory being poor, but it’s a challenge He says others must care about.

That’s hard, because we also strive to meet our own needs, so why add more stress taking away from your own to help another? God understood this dilemma, and targets mainly the rich for giving back. I Tim. 6:17-19 Where I am going with all this is that, as a centrist, I am NOT a trickle down economic adherent!

IF the Bible is true, governments are NOT to favor the rich (or poor). Levit. 19:15 IF the Bible is a myth, and irrelevant, go right ahead! I read a post, yesterday, that said 50 years of research shows that economic theory has caused a wide income gap, NOT changed unemployment much, grown our economy much (it’s grown, when it has, off irresponsible national debt!) and the rich have made out like bandits as the other were stagnant or got poorer.

Another post said the upper crust seeks to divide all others, so they’re distracted by the fact that mainly if not only the rich make off with all the goodies. IF you observe life, these amateur, layman-based posts are spot on! You don’t have to own a PhD to see they are correct! This message is on Bridled Capitalism.

Fair and balanced! (NOT like Fox News or MSM). JUST OBSERVE, with open mind and eyes to facts, what has happened since the Reagan era: The working class USED to have manufacturing jobs that paid nearly \$70K and had benefits and pensions. Post WW2, labor made decent to good wages!

BUT when Yuppies took over in the 1980s, LOOK at all the policies that transpired, and ask yourself if ANY of them help the working class? and if not, are we working where there's a level playing field between labor and management, because God is for justice, even as many men are NOT!

Economics pundits are NOT concerned about justice! MBA and BBA curricula is all about maximizing profits and minimizing costs/expenses, ANY WAY YOU LEGALLY CAN! That attitude has ZERO concern for the environment (you can't profit, but you lose, spending money to make your golden goose less pollutive!).

Human beings, made in God's image, were reduced to FTE accounting entries! I know, because I worked at a Big Four Consulting company. Actual, living, breathing human beings with God-given dignity were called (aloud), "FTE's" (full-time equivalents), to erase any emotional connection to them as any different from a widget, when it came to budget slashing.

Now, here's that list. TELL ME honestly (vs lying or biasedly) which of these policies helped the working class?

1. CEOs exorbitantly overpaid, because Boards of Directors colludes, lining their own pockets by so doing/in the process, as bonuses and salaries were tied to stock price, which could be manipulated using MBA techniques.
2. Massive layoffs.
3. Automation and streamlining.
4. M and A (mergers and acquisitions).
5. Outsourced jobs from America.
6. Imported labor, including illegal aliens.
7. Part-time and contract labor (which simply means the company owes NO benefits).
8. Increased patient co-pays.
9. Fighting all minimum wage increase attempts.
10. Ending pensions.
11. Union busting.
12. Robotics and AI.
13. Buying politicians, because it's cheaper to pay lobbyists and lawyers to fight taxes than to pay them.
14. Cajoling ZERO taxation as threat/leverage to move one's headquarters to another state
15. Avoiding executives and CEO's taking actual salaries, so they borrow from the business, to gain a tax advantage off their sustenance.
16. Tax shelters, offshore bank accounts, sHell companies, purposeful business losses, to counter profits, for tax avoidance purposes.
17. Fighting having an estate tax (so all you raked in only stays with spoiled brats raised with a silver spoon).
18. Tax breaks, even with 28 trillion in debt NOT getting paid down.

19. Executives and shareholders (investors) splitting ALL the profits, or them being funneled into ownership of income-producing holdings. NONE ever going to employees (profit-sharing)

20. Getting taxed off capital gains (money doing all the work) at rates lower than off actual work, that requires human effort (vs algorithms and computer generated trading).

TELL ME AGAIN God is in such a system that favors mainly the rich! Again, remember Jesus! II Tim. 2:8 His concern was for the needy. He never opened a business, and didn't fraternize with the high and mighty. BUT God teaches balance! Pv. 30:7-9; Levit. 19:15

Our economic system wants NONE of that, nor any justice! 90 percent of Americans aren't living it up in the lap of luxury. They're making ends meet, and banks and the rich are wanting them living off credit cards, as that's 'pure profit.'

Forget Jesus on this subject, if you aren't spiritually inclined: Remember as well, the days when companies were families! The boss cared about his employees, and they remained loyal, as a result. Job hopping wasn't a sport! My ONLY point is current state is anti-worker! That's WRONG!

and guess what will come of this obsession toward wealth? An uprising of Socialism! They have the numbers! They have the votes. They have the protesters and violent agitators. You can buy as many guns as you'd like, but your own selfish values are coming back to haunt you, self-inflicted.

P.S.: God has a solution for the rich, which pure Capitalists NEVER want to hear or do: Give back to society! It's NOT just a suggestion! I Tim. 6:17-19 MOST rich people will be in Hell, and life is NOT about how much you have! Lk. 12:15 START CARING about people outside your family and orbit!

The great titans of industry used to have monopolies, and rake in amazing sums, by today's standards. yet the ones we still revere gave back huge philanthropic sums, as well. NOT AS MUCH, today, where avg Joe donates three percent, and selfish greedy SOBs give a paltry two percent. LOOK at the numbers:

Carnegie, \$7.2 billion; J. Rockefeller, \$7.1 billion; J. Rockefeller, Jr., \$5.5 billion. This aspect of wealth is NOT being emulated nearly as much as in days gone by, and will lead to people hating the rich even more; NOT from jealousy but necessity for sustainable income—revolts and riots... (12/27/19)

I don't want Elon or Bezos to stop using their gift at money-making, or to retire! I don't want Jack to quit business. I want them all to learn to obey God! I Tim. 6:17-19 It will NOT be well for most rich people when they surely die! They're living a FALSE concept of what's really living!

Equal footing, economically, is NOT freebies. It is the following:

1. Just enough immigrants that Americans' jobs and wages aren't threatened, but business doesn't lack for needed labor
2. Unions are allowed
3. Profit-sharing happens. Employees contributed to making those profits!
4. Minimum wages adjusts up and down depending on economic ups and downs. That's JUST!
5. Executives give back generously
6. Taxes are FAIR, and no one pays zero
7. Government is involved in monitoring if all advances are simply pushing everyone not owning a machine out of the workplace
8. Outsourcing is given limits. America first for Americans!
9. World class jobs training and education makes American workers the best-qualified American job candidates

10. America stops outsourcing everything to our frenemy, China, but diversifies our supply chain, IMMEDIATELY!

HISTORIC RICH

(12/5/21-2)

In early 1900s Americans idolized captains of industry for their wealthy and philanthropy. Since the greedy 80-90s, they only idolize the former! That is American FAILURE! I am warning us all, God is going to judge America for all her many and massive sins! May be too late to repent!

If any human thinks poorly of Giving Pledgers, or even thinks they're just like every other rich person, YOU ARE A BONA FIDE FOOL! Just like the bumper-sticker: If I'm passing you on the right, you're an idiot! These statements are common sense, folks! I shouldn't have to tell you, but I do and taxing the rich taxes their annual income.

NOT their nest eggs, off of which they can live through interest! ONLY the estate taxes that, when they die. Taxing the rich more doesn't pay down U.S. debt as much as some might think! one year's pay is a pittance for them! And FAIRNESS matters.

There USED to be buyers and sellers' markets in employment. Only at the pandemic have businesses finally experienced worker shortages (a taste of their own medicine). It should ALWAYS be good for BOTH sides; never favoring rich or poor! Immigration is the governor for this, positive or negative.

Market forces will cause most jobs to pay more, but what we need, for the field to be leveled with management, is accurate information made public on every job's payout-period! You'd be surprised the range of entry level jobs my son found years ago, as to pay differentials! LEARN.

NO ONE is supposed to stay there, but if one is a mere high school grad (or drop out), the ONLY way to rise (i.e. better skills), or work harder, better or work overtime! Raises aren't plentiful, or advanced into management! Robots can replace entry level employees! BAND TOGETHER!

\$7.25 an hour minimum wage is slave wages, except for those who earn mainly off tips. That's ~\$15K/year, just over the U.S. poverty rate for one person. HOW could they survive? Fixed costs exist for water, gas, gasoline, vehicle maintenance, housing, food, clothes, TV/web, etc.!

I know. I live in the 10 percent area. Anywhere I go for five miles I see NO need, excepting any UNJUSTLY shipped in here through section 8. It's EASY to only see life through that lens, but I've also been all over DFW, and I've seen how the 90 percent others live! I don't yield to subjectivism (blind to others).

NO business anywhere in the world shouldn't pay their fair share in taxes, nor any rich person anywhere in the world. Period! Workers EVERYWHERE should have safe working conditions and humane treatment! There are global standards every nation should adhere to, to do the right thing!

Minimum wage hike, Socialism/freebies, higher taxes on the wealthy, or the like. The rich can quell this backlash by obeying God. When Mark levin calls Giving Pledgers "self-loathing," he shows political conservatism is opposed to God on the proper use of and attitude toward money!

Rev. 17-18 proves there will always be rich people. The liberal "eat the rich" campaign will FAIL! The rich do not deserve harm, but they do owe society fair taxes and significant give back. Since they won't, for the most part, the voters will make a move that is nonviolent!

Either Solomon, David and Abraham were rich for their day. For the most part, over all, they were quite righteous person. That means the way they used their wealth would have conformed to God's will. That conformity is what we are missing in so many modern rich people! I Tim. 6:17-19

God does NOT set an amount on when someone has enough, nor does the Bible explicitly teach having too much means anyone quits working, or gets taxed more. I Tim. 6:17-19 solves what to do then, BUT most rich people WON'T do that! So, will the people opt to tax them more, vs. free willed?

Richest people in history: lovemoney.com The richest people of all time
From Bill Gates to Genghis Khan, Henry Ford to Augustus Caesar, we reveal the wealthiest individuals ever.

Strategy for overthrowing the NON-Giving Pledge rich is the same as overthrowing Communist dictators!
1. Organize, secretly 2. Get the military on your side 3. Have arms sufficient to the task I'm FOR people being rich! I'm NOT for them hoarding, or having MUCH more than they need!

Money has replaced God in the WASP Church, in MANY lives! Our faith is in our bank accounts, and God and Caesar get short-changed. Lip service "faith" in God never really needs Him to provide for us; just more an emotional feeling that makes us feel good about ourselves!

There is a contingent of Americans who idolize money, make heroes of the rich, and don't give one damn what God thinks about that! For ANY Christians to be allied with these idolaters is the height of apostasy and hypocrisy, YET we see that EVERY DAY! Laodicean values and priorities!

IT WILL NEVER HAPPEN, absent violence, but IF every rich person was capped at \$150M, every human could get all needed (vs desired) healthcare, never starve, have clothes, a place to live, the ecology preserved, diseases eradicated and weather disasters averted by technology.

Bible teaches one can own enough. Lk. 12:13-21 This man was a FOOL to God, when he sought much more than he needed. That's the point where taxes should be able to get at most excess. What a world we could experience of that occurred, with nowhere on earth or on Mars for them to escape.

THE PROBLEM WITH WEALTH

(12/6/21-2)

THE PROBLEMS WITH WEALTH. THIS will be a mouthful, but I don't wake up till 6:15, unless the Lord awakens me. It will also be long-winded, and a bit convoluted, with a clear end-game in mind: The rich young ruler (Mk. 10:17-27) is OFTEN misinterpreted.

Many teach you have to give up EVERYTHING to get saved, and cite this story, combined with Christ's own teaching that that is true regarding becoming His disciple. IF you read closely, the man had lived a stellar moral life, even from his childhood! He asks Jesus what deed or deeds he can do to inherit eternal life? Inheritance was his domain, as a wealthy man who could leave one.

It was the right of his heirs, so he thinks one has a right to eternal life if they do something he felt he had missed. Instead, Jesus points out that if one is unwilling to admit they are a sinner/imperfect, morally, they will never enter in. Jesus uses the man's idol, the love of money, as proof he was not perfect, and to prove what was in his heart, He asks him to give up what was in his hand and bank account, which he was Unwilling to do.

The disciples ask Jesus about this curious exchange, afterwards, and the moral/lesson of the story is revealed: Salvation is impossible for man, by works, and only possible by God, and faith in Him. WHY

do I share this story's interpretation? MANY rich people idolize and hoard money, and are greedy and self-centered! It's like an addiction you cannot forsake.

Last night, it was revealed even China is nobly/honorably/morally seeking to bridge the income gap PROBLEM. Problem?, you may ask? I am as much a Capitalist as the next guy, but it is being abused, so YES, "problem!" The few are making out like bandits, while masses of people suffer needlessly.

This is NOT how God wants the world! The Bible DOES teach you should enjoy the fruits of your labor. But HOW one gets and uses their wealth God also speaks of! We LIKE to avoid the responsibility part, and just enjoy the privilege!

Life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness; private property rights; don't tread on me, et al. The late Rush Limbaugh posited that the economy is NOT a finite pie everyone takes a slice of, but it expands and contracts, and anyone can get rich if they have the right ideas implemented.

This is HALF true I'm sorry that it's complicated, and not just a lie or a truth, but it's half true! Anyone can get as rich as their skills and God-given talents can take them, but if everyone had a great idea to profit off of, there are not enough consumers in the world with disposable income to fund all those businesses, because the disposable income would have quickly all have been disposed of.

This is why income inequality is a thing, and a bad thing! The more the elites make money off their money, invest it to make businesses more profitable, so they make more money through capital gains, and hoard their nest eggs from much if any charitable giving, and pay high-priced lawyers and accountants to hide and shield their earnings and nest eggs from taxation, the less society benefits from their being the primarily sole winners! And I am not, and never am speaking of freebies.

EVERYTHING in American life is coddling the rich—period! The more you learn, the more you learn that statement is TRUE! Forget all the perks and amenities and special treatment. WHO ELSE can pay off lawyers to avoid taxes? WHO ELSE can pay off evil politicians to make laws favor them?

WHO ELSE pays nothing in taxes, individually or in their business, but those who can't afford their next meal?

WHY DO AMERICANS ACCEPT THIS FAVORING OF THE WEALTHY, when God says to NOT do that? Levit. 19:15 They are NOT God, and MOST of them will spend eternity NOT with God!

We idolize money, so he with the most has to be a hero, right? WRONG-O! It's commendable that one has the skill to be paid handsomely! It's NOT commendable when they disobey God (I Tim. 6:17-19), hoard, spoil their heirs, and live the life of Riley as others struggle, because they do everything in their power/control to squeeze every last dime out of everyone not in their social circle!

The income gap between the top crust (crust is dried bread, hardened and unappealing) and the lower rung has ONLY widened over time. Our biggest competitor, China, is addressing it, and so should we!

A preacher named J John said, 'what's the cure for greed? Give it away. Jesus told that same remedy to the rich young ruler! But he didn't obey Jesus either! The titans of industry, from our industrial revolution, USED to be as known for their giving as their getting!

Now the rich are primarily known for their landing on the Forbes list of the world's wealthiest! God, again, has relevance to this situation! He says of money, that which man cherishes is despicable to Him. Lk. 16:15 God says a rich man is in a LOW position before Him! Jas. 1:10-12

We humans call the rich the high and mighty. Jesus rebuked the rich (Lk. 6:24), because in this life they are getting all they will ever get, because the FEW who make it to Heaven will be paupers there! God is a fair God. You can't have it all now, and expect much if any hereafter!

Ostriches, who don't want to hear anything negative about over-doing Capitalism: READ this! Open your mind to more than your agenda and rhetoric!:

You LITERALLY have to think that in an ideal world, everyone would have enough to survive, and many would have enough for their basic wants and needs, and the rest would be held by the rich. That is NOT AT ALL what we see down here on earth! Make our world better!

THE PURSUIT OF HAPPINESS (I)

(12/7/21-2)

God teaches those with ears to hear to generously give back. I Tim. 6:17-19 If ears get clogged with wax, or index fingers, the people revolt, and start clamoring for Socialism!

It may be nice thinking you are the one who call all the shots, but you who are rich are not likely to enjoy life past your 80 or so years, as God also teaches your faith in your wealth often hinders your knowing Him, which leads to it all being burnt up once you're gone.

You may believe you're enjoying your best life now, but God is just, and it will NOT go well for you when you die, and your life could be MUCH better before then, if you did what God commands of you toward society/others! Less trials, longer years, more fulfillment, possibly. That's NOT how God designs economies or governments! Levit. 19:15

Less medical problems, more joy, more self-respect, a better reputation, and IF you were to learn to know God, even your eternity would brighten up! John 3:16 You can learn these lessons the easy way or the hard way!

You may get away with a hoardingly greedy lifestyle, for a while, (till Hell) with your gains and happiness, then retiring, but rest assured if the general populous doesn't have at you, from anger over your lack of concern, God is just waiting to execute the judgment you are already living under, not knowing Him. I pray you learn the joy and value of less selfishness, greed and sinfulness—soon!

FRUGALLY FILTHY RICH

(12/13/21-2)

America's unphilanthropic rich primarily NEVER consider or even think of others! They believe it's moral just to get as much as you can, for yourself. Judgment day will be HELL for them! (NOT the generous/philanthropic ones).

WHY are the rich looked to fix problems and increase lifestyles of the poor? NO ONE ELSE but businesses have excess. They don't owe it, as they didn't birth those people. They should do it, without becoming middle class, because God blessed you to bless others. Never give money directly.

EVERY human needs a job- or survivalist skills (if they don't plan to have a job). The most primitive culture has to have the most mundane job skills worker capable of learning how to live off what wages that job procure! Or, become a survivalist and live off the land, earning no money.

EVERY human SHOULD have food, shelter, clothes and sanitation, as with basic healthcare needs met, and a means to get any needed costly medical care. IF our world agreed to this minimum standard, I believe God would be pleased! Each nation care for your own citizens. Push self-sufficiency!

Communism, Socialism and bridled Capitalism ALL seek to ensure no one severely suffers. Pure Capitalism claims that concern, but practice is not the same as theory. If EVERY nation ensured basic minimums for all, who would care how rich anyone got? That's the global need!

Doing good by your people is seen as slighting shareholders, even as conservatives claim the money supply is NOT finite! Richer than all others investors can afford a bit less, so the working class can enjoy a little more! Fear they'll withdraw funds can be globally rebuffed!

IF conservatives refuse all of the following, I expect a majority will vote for taxing the rich more, if not freebies Socialism:

1. Giving back significant. I Tim. 6:17-19
2. Paying their fair share in taxes--NONE pay none!
3. Profit sharing
4. Adjustable with economy minimum wage

JUST ACT HUMBLE?

(12/24/21-2)

It's NOT how humble rich people do or don't live. It's whether they benefit society and obey God's I Tim. 6:17-19 command! Warren Buffett DOES (and lives humble, though he certainly doesn't have to).

THIS should go without saying, but needs to be said: NO rich person should EVER skate, and not pay their fair share in taxes--period! and they SHOULD obey God, in being generous in giving back to society! I Tim. 6:17-19

1. You are NOT a hero to be a hoarder!
2. No one else can improve our society as easy as you, with your spare change!
3. How much do you need, to feed your competitive ego, vs. being moral?
4. YES, it's yours (Ac. 5:4) and you "earned" it. But the more you gain is at others' expense, as you take it out of circulation to spoil heirs and your luxuried self
5. IF you disbelieve in or have NO fear of God, you will believe all is OK with your high lifestyle. BUT, if He is real, you are in severe trouble!
6. I can't guilt you into caring about societal probs vs. just money-making! You have to have a conscience and heart, for that, as a human vs. bot
7. Your peers keep you keeping your stash, from a FAKE status game! You are nobody to God, and put your fancy pants on the same way as the workers you squeeze every last dime from!
8. Investing is NOT sweat of the brow hard work-but intellectual, comfortable and automated
9. You are legally FREE to hoard it all, and be praised by evil people who are Hell bound, but in most cases, YOU are also Hell bound! DO YOU CARE? That means fire singeing you every day forever! Good luck with that, tough guy!
10. You LOVE men's praise of your achievements. God's NOT impressed. Gal. 1:10

Find a cause; one cause! Make the world better because you lived in it! Give NO ONE direct cash, as individual recipients! Fix a problem you can't make enough profit from! You WON'T suffer learning Jesus' words, in Ac. 20:35 and Lk. 12:33 You are NOT God; HE sees ALL!

and READ Luke 16! 1. FOOLS believe life is making money. 2. Justice awaits the rich when they die. They get ALL they'll ever get only in this life, if unsaved 3. You can have enough. You already do! SIN tells you that's untrue; Satan, from Hell, gives you those thoughts. Merry Christmas!

P.S.: And IF you can't see a quality difference between the likes of Warren Buffett and Elon Musk, DON'T EVER be in charge of quality assurance at any of your invested businesses! God sees the difference! Your sin nature can blind you from seeing the same! And QUIT buying (off) politicians! Levit. 19:15

P.S.S.: FYI, the phrase, "that's none of your business" often is said by people not happy you're holding them accountable to moral principles! NOT that you have no right or business doing so! IF true, this would make him a LIAR, and liars end in the Lake of Fire, and aren't heroes for any to emulate, adulate or congratulate! Duh 101

BIBLE OR CONSTITUTION?

(12/24/21-2)

For the Christian, the U.S. Constitution (interpreted by conservatism) OR the Bible is your number one life authority, including in your politics! Re-read this till it ever impacts your decision-making. YOU'RE rebelliously carnal/sinful, if you choose wrongly! MANY do! Judgment coming! I Pet. 4:17

There is NO law, nor does God anywhere say that business' ONLY purpose is profit-making! He does speak of business, but often in a negative light! READ James 4-5. The far right conservative position on business, taxes and the Giving Pledge is ANTI-God! Christians apostatize FOR it!

HERE is EXACTLY when U.S. business theory/philosophy went morally astray: In the 1990s, employees/workers were labeled "FTE's" (full-time equivalents), by consultants, to dehumanize them as mere budgetary entries, like other physical assets! NO concern for their being humans! EVIL!!!

HERE's how it breaks down: Society has problems needing fixing, and the fixes cost money. Taxes are ONLY on a percent of citizens. EVERYONE has to have buy in, and suffer its pain. The rich have been benefitted the most by our society. Must be good at business and philanthropy, to be respected!

WHY GIVE BACK?

(12/28/21-2)

HOW could society convince unphilanthropic rich Americans to give back generously, as God demands? I Tim. 6:17-19 Get them saved and disciplined, as He commanded. Fair taxes. Incentives to be charitable. Just penalties for not being so. Ego strokes for what they give (Ex.: Building names).

Boards of Directors MUST be paid reasonably, not overly, so they aren't incentivized to overpay CEOs and executives, in a scratch my back I'll scratch yours Ponzi scheme against profit sharing! and capital gains cannot favor investors, but be FAIR! They're already better off than most!

Peer pressure MUST reach critical mass. At present, Giving Pledgers (of any percent) are the minority. Society/the general public must quit making rich people your heroes. They aren't heroes. They are just rich! Forbes should END its list of the world's richest! That encourages NO giving back.

IMO, the GREATEST if not fastest way to get a stingy rich person to start generously giving back to society is making them spend time among the world's poor! You can insulate yourself from how your excess only benefits yourself!

EAT THE RICH? (PART II)

(12/25/21-2)

You can't incentivize rich people enough, through tax breaks, to part with much if any of their idolized excess! Even social pressure/shaming doesn't work! one day it will be higher taxes or literal violent assaults on their fortified mansions, IMO! Even praising philanthropists doesn't

No, the Richest One Percent Don't Pay 40 Percent of the Taxes.

[https://nymag.com/intelligencer/article/fact-check-richest-1-don't-pay-40-of-the-taxes.html?utm_source=tw...](https://nymag.com/intelligencer/article/fact-check-richest-1-don-t-pay-40-of-the-taxes.html?utm_source=tw...) via @intelligencer nymag.com No, the Richest One Percent Don't Pay 40 Percent of Taxes. A misleading conservative talking point that refuses to die.

NOTE: Very right leaning organization. Take the findings with a grain of salt. In one Chart, How Much the Rich Pay in Taxes via @Heritage heritage.org

In one Chart, How Much the Rich Pay in Taxes | The Heritage Foundation

Testimony: Senate Budget Committee Hearing on the Progressivity of the U.S. Tax Code
taxfoundation.org

ProPublica Shows How Little the Wealthiest Pay in Taxes: Policymakers Should Respond Accordingly
cbpp.org |... ProPublica Shows How Little the Wealthiest Pay in Taxes:

New OMB-CEA Report: Billionaires Pay an Average Federal Individual Income Tax Rate of Just 8.2 percent https://whitehouse.gov/omb/briefing-room/2021/09/23/new-omb-cea-report-billionaires-pay-an-average-federal-individual-income-tax-rate-of-just-8-2/?utm_source=twitter... via @whitehouse

Taxes MUST be fair, ALL pay in (civic service if unaffordable), and government has to be severely streamlined. THEN, we can talk of how to fund these many needed fixes! NOT beforehand!

POOR VS. RICH

(12/26/21-2)

Permit me to edu-ma-cate you on the attitude of BIG business: People only fall into three categories: Value-added Non-value added, and Business required If you don't make or save them money exceeding your cost, they only hire if your skills required to run the business, like accounting and IT.

It is ALL about profit, and employees are an expense, just like machinery and buildings.

The book, Rich Dad, Poor Dad proffers there are four categories of people, and the lower, the less, as to income potential: Investors Owners Managers Line level With these two perspectives in mind, dog eat dog Darwinism IS conservatism, economically, contrary to Creationist beliefs!

I read a meme, yesterday: Democrats are like Christmas lights: Half of the don't work and half of them aren't bright. THIS is a disdain, hatred and arrogance Creationists cannot embrace, but are in bed with.

The point of my three little illustrations is with AI and robotics, if you aren't smarter than a fifth grader, a machine costs less than your annual salary for life! Soon, like the stereotype goes, only government will hire you. You have NO CHOICE in American Capitalism but to get smarter!

Your job can be shipped overseas, or others shipped in from afar to replace you. After all, you are ONLY a line item/FTE, and it is all and only for profits, and only management and investors gain/benefit from the system. The rich get richer.

IF you think this is Christ-comporting, it's because you are like the super majority of claiming believers who don't know squat about what God has said! He values ALL human beings, as made in His own image. He created them. They all are to work, and become their best, according to abilities He put in them.

A society has a duty and obligation to ensure no one severely suffers, and that all who want to work can find work. This is NOT the concern of political conservatism, but only every business owner making as much as humanly possible, and no one else, except any needed investors!

You "agreed" to the wages, so what do you have to complain about (even though you agreed because you had to [force], because there weren't enough alternatives/jobs, or that's the wage the market could bear). A buyer's market ALWAYS benefits business! Too few jobs for too many people. Supply and demand.

Let's address that un-Christ-like meme:

1. Is it true?
2. To the extent it is, do conservatives lift one finger to fix it?
3. HOW could Dems tolerate people thinking of them that way, if so? Are all Dems dumb or lazy?

To answer the question, you'd have to have interaction with some! But our polarized politics keeps us coupéd/huddled up in camps, throwing grenades from afar, online, and missing that human connection.

I can tell you the premise is flawed, just by two anecdotal names: Clinton and Obama. Your theory just FAILED! So not all Dems are stupid or lazy, or both.

But this is the sin-full arrogance of people with decent to good jobs, or who believe they'd never need help paying for any of their bills! That, by definition, is a GOP! I can't imagine ever needing others' help, but I've also never faced a life crisis medical bill or condition my insurance wouldn't cover so well that I needed to find \$150K-\$1M to pay my co-pay!

I've lost jobs, but never been unable to find one quickly (except once as an early college grad, laid off and utilizing unemployment), but that's because I have four degrees (and 98.6-I'm alive and breathing-joke).

Even unemployment is NOT a Socialist gift/freebie/handout, as it's built into your pay arrangement. My point is are moral people to deem others as stupid and lazy if they aren't? and if they're lazy, that can be fixed, quickly and easily! If they're challenged, mentally, the fix isn't as easy.

DID JESUS have ANY attitude of disdain for, or "you're lesser," to ANY people but the arrogant rich and Pharisees? Answer (because so few know God's word, including Christians) is a resounding NO.

Then WHO ARE YOU (you're NOT God; He WAS and is) to have a superior attitude, when only He had the goods and wherewithal to be able to think Himself superior, yet didn't?

Answer (because so few know God's word, including Christians): A sinfully arrogant, self vs. God-reliant hating evil and idolatrous person, that is who you are, if ALL you care about is money, not humans. Debate that with God!

LABOR AGREED TO PEANUTS?

(1/14/22-2)

The Forbes list of richest people may come back to haunt its listees, even as I've encouraged that publication to go the way of the do-do bird and sewing machine. It puts a target squarely on the backs of those most capable of fixing this dilemma, who usually wont.

I'm zero percent hypocritical in my views! I'm 100 percent FOR business profiting. I'm 100 percent against their hoarding those profits only for elites! Business was NOT always this way in America! It began in the preppy 80s, and hasn't returned to humane values since, toward labor. THAT I'll always OPPOSE! Family values?

Let's take this a little further, in explaining why my vows DON'T contradict. Biz says "you agreed to these wages." TRUE! BUT, behind the scenes, they lobbied to have an unfair leverage/advantage over workers, where they have to agree to lower wages, as that's all the market bears.

Such things as illegal and legal immigration, outsourcing, firing older folk to replace with cheaper youth, automating every job they can, making customers do workers former work, lobbying politicians for laws in their favor, etc. This is NOT a level playing field!

So YES labor agreed to the wage, as there's nowhere else to get a job! They were FORCED to accept it, as biz did everything they could to make market rate favorable to them, then rewarded execs for so doing. South Africa is coming to America, and NOT through immigration (IMO)!

Taxpayers did NOTHING to harm workers! Many of 'em are workers/employees. It's the business controllers, owners and funders who favor the rich, off the backs of all others. They alone should be the gist of the angst of those now clamoring for Socialism! Karma, and you get what you paid for.

QUITE LITERALLY, what options are available to the masses who work for a living, to even the playing field? It costs money to strike, as your income comes to a standstill. And that ONLY benefits company workers where strikes occur. Biz doesn't need to overpay, but needs to QUIT making the "open market" their exclusive domain to control or influence—PERIOD.

It is NOT fair, it is NOT free, it is NOT natural, but man-made and manufactured. And EVERY unphilanthropic rich person should be fearful the masses don't come for you, IMO! God is AGAINST you, too! Fear Him.

I want U.S. businesses number one, but I also want America number one in morality, which includes U.S. businesses! Profit sharing should be policy for any successful firm! And Dems need to do everything in their power to level the playing field for wage negotiations of the working class—PERIOD! Let justice prevail!!!

I detest freebies. I will never support them. But I DO support labor getting fair treatment by business, and if that means government forces biz to pay fairly, and level the labor market/employers buyers' market playing field, SO BE IT! Self-reform is the better way! NOT expected-2 Chron. 7:14

I write as to fools: I'm NOT teaching overpaying! I'm teaching a fair labor market, with equal leverage, and may the best man or woman win in wage negotiations, thereafter, based on qualifications and skills and selling yourself. NOT by biz controlling going price, through tricks and laws!

Unfortunately, I feel a compelling urge to explain this further: Businesses are beholden to investors, for expansion, cashflow, and general financing. Investors ONLY demand a percent ROI, with nothing less, based on going rate. NO ONE ELSE matters as much to biz!

And the executives make these decisions, and the company's value (on paper) increases, on the NYSE, when stock prices rise, even if genned up (which is often the case), which lures further investment in them, vs. in other companies. Then, those execs get rewarded for so doing (bonuses).

NO labor ever benefits, except they have some security if the biz doesn't bankrupt. That is IT! All these profits, many simply paper profits, ONLY go to investors and execs, who already earn ~243 times the average Joe. CAN ANYONE SEE WHY THE GENERAL PUBLIC IS UP IN ARMS AT THIS SYSTEM? Then they lobby D.C.!

ALL I can repeat/reiterate is what I continually hear in my spirit: South Africa is coming to America! I just described the problem. ALL who don't work to fix it ARE the problem. Enjoy what ensues (sarcasm).

1 PS: The general public is NOT astute enough to figure out the source of these crises. They just FEEL their paycheck lessening, and buying less! THATS why they clamor to government for freebies. They could care less if it's from business or taxpayers. They just feel the squeeze, and cry out!

The average taxpayer has done NOTHING to harm employees and laborers, as they are such! It is NOT the taxpayer who should be in the public's crosshairs, but rich and biz execs who rig the system to only benefit themselves and their investment partners! Wise up, Socialism clamorers!

The ONLY reason I oppose laws mandating profit-sharing (justice) is some biz's barely survive. They need that money to stay afloat. ALL businesses who are doing well SHOULD have profit sharing, but that doesn't help all U.S. labor. So, Socialism is clamored for! It's a rational reaction!

So the ONLY national remedy would be higher minimum wage, as it forces all other wage brackets upward. That causes more layoffs, as businesses wont part with their cherished profits. At the heart of it, biz MUST repent of idolatry, or face the publics wrath, physically, IMO! I predict it.

And I oppose any minimum wage that is not adjustable up and down, with the tide of the economy! The rich benefit in almost all markets. ONLY raising minimum wage means overpaying when the economy tanks, and that's NOT just. Profit sharing is best, for all who are profitable! But NOT all are.

Unless and until global grass roots movement pressures such vs. unphilanthropic rich, global wealth tax recently proposed in a book is a bad idea. (12/2/14)

NO business anywhere in the world shouldn't pay their fair share in taxes, nor any rich person anywhere in the world. Period! Workers EVERYWHERE should have safe working conditions and humane treatment! There are global standards every nation should adhere to, to do the right thing! (12/5/21-2)

Governments will ultimately unite, as well, to stop businesses and the rich having all the fun at everyone else's expense through NON-opportunity! Global unity. (8/28/16)

Global worker unionization. Bernie on steroids. And nations vowing to give no business or rich person a safe haven to scr-w workers anywhere. Radical? (11/17/16)

30. RUSSIA & CHINA

1. Russia & China
2. Putin on Ukraine

RUSSIA & CHINA

(6/18/21-2)

I AGREE with Fox News analysis that Biden giving Putin a list of off-limits hacking target only gives Putin a list of hacking targets!

1. He doesn't obey us, and,
2. He didn't promise not to hack, and,
3. He's evil, so you don't give him any ideas! Public cordiality is NOT his core heart!

With Putin, Xi and Jong Un, you HAVE to know if not memorize II Cor. 11:14 and Mt. 7:15. Smart , evil people don't broadcast their evil intentions, but put on a good face. Even Biden said he was putting a positive face on their meeting. Faces are images, and reality isn't image! Don't trust evil people.

Russia and China don't care what America thinks about imminent Ukraine invasion or missile test in space! ALL the Biden administration does is express disgust, and wring their hands.

I want Taiwan to join NATO! (10/27/21-2)

I want Taiwan to join NATO! (10/27/21-2)

THAT IS APPEASEMENT and AGREEMENT TO CONTINUE! @POTUS @JoeBiden (11/15/21-2)

PUTIN ON UKRAINE

(12/25/21-2)

In a "post-truth" world, inaugurated by 45, and so named by media pundits, truth remains forever, and it's NOT hard to decipher who started the recent conflict between Russia and NATO! BOTH sides are seeking MORE alliances, and distrust each other, but Putin started the military buildup!

PLUS, Putin has a recent track record of invading a nearby sovereign nation and former USSR satellite country/member, so the moral oweness is totally on him NOT to provoke a war, playing the victim card of fearing our starting any attack (lying, which he also does a lot, like 45).

Both alternative facts and 22,000+ lies in office may have been tricks learned from 45s good green room buddy, Putin, as with his later authoritarianism, and demand for loyalty to an immoral person. NOT a good thing to cozy up to evil dictators, even if opposing them hasn't changed them.

Update

(2/17/22-2)

RUSSIA (Putin): Accept Ukraine may join NATO. NATO will NEVER invade Russia. America accepts Communist Cuba, nearby. You don't own Ukraine. The USSR was broken up–Ancient history. Ukraine is free, and can choose to join with you, or not! You're seeking alliances, too!

WHAT KIND OF CRAZY is willing to consider and speak of nuclear capabilities (war), to get their way with Ukraine and NATO? A psychopath with zero checks and balances EVIL dictator, with only concern for self-not even his own people! NO humanity–just satan's man, literally! (2/18/22-2)

IMO, Putin has wanted to reconstruct the USSR for decades, and now he sees how difficult that would be, if not impossible, as his former satellite countries have experienced freedom and independence. And he does NOT like that dark cloud on his lofty ambitions, so he strikes out in anger! (2/18/22-2)

COULD we be seeing precursors to the Holy Spirit's restraining force in the world being removed, with all this chaos and unrest? II Th. 2:7 NO self-control! (2/18/22-2)

THIS is the negative, and even sometimes EVIL aspect of military training: Taught just to obey orders; never think! The Russian troops following a mad man are FOOLS, yet they get paid to be grunts, incapable of thinking independently. That lack of skill will ruin their life, later on! (2/19/22-2)

31. SECESSION

1. **Secession Solution**
2. **Secession Sampling**
3. **Secession & Socialism**

SECESSION SOLUTION

(1/27/21-2)

I BEG you to start preparing papers for Texas' secession! @GovAbbott @KenPaxtonAG @DanPatrick, and contact the other ~17 states. FREE healthcare, daycare, student debt, college and home down payment, open borders, statehood for D.C. and Puerto Rico, and Socialism will be enshrined in America!

I am already ready for secession, given XL pipeline, Paris Accords, green energy czar, LGBTQ executive order, Bidens five promised freebies, open border caravans coming, D.C. and Puerto Rico wanting statehood. It's a bit premature, but everything has to occur fast, once it's needed, Govs!

I don't even think 45 and all GOP's uniting (RINO and Trumpster) can stop Socialism, if Biden continues open borders, anti-oil, world first, his Big five handouts, D.C. and Puerto Rico become states! Secession will be the ONLY peaceful option. Civil War is stupid! Just leave the union! Texas first.

Office of climate Justice. I have had enough! If the GOP doesn't grab their gonads and fight like Hell, it's over for RINOs and Trumpsters, and secession is the ONLY option! two more bad policies by Biden, and I'm actively campaigning for secession! Reparations, freebies, end fracking—two more!

HERE are the red states who should unite to secede, soon: Texas, Alabama, Arkansas, Florida, Indiana, Kansas, Louisiana, Mississippi, Missouri, Montana, Nebraska, North Dakota, Oklahoma, South Carolina, South Dakota, Tennessee, Utah and West Virginia. Abandon Socialism!

46 CAN'T fix our economy till he fixes Covid! Solutions are SO easy! Identify where the batches are, let any 65+ year old and front lines worker get it, first come first served, with proof they got it, and have thousands of nurses administer them in huge public places! you guys are so dumb, sometimes!

SECESSION IF SOCIALISM

Socialism is theft & injustice to taxpayers! Taxpayers get NOTHING; recipients get everything, & they're NOT even our family or employees! 'No justice, no peace.'

IF the "President for all Americans" keeps rewarding only Democrat constituents, & keeps with his campaign promises of "FREE" healthcare, daycare, college, student loan debt & home down payments, & Dems use control of the Senate, House & White House to *implement* Socialism, before 2022, secession will be needed!

If the GOP doesn't make gains then, it will certainly be needed, as open borders, & statehood for DC & Puerto Rico virtually ensure Socialism! 'Freedom isn't free!'

PLEASE plan and prepare, so you're ready if this comes!

@GovAbbott @AsaHutchinson @GovLauraKelly @GovGianforte @tatereeves @GovParsonMO @GovRicketts @DougBurgum @LouisianaGov @GovernorKayIvey @GovStitt @govkristinoem @BillLeeTN @henrymcmaster @WVGovernor @GovCox

SECESSION SAMPLING

(3/16/21-2)

IF the Dems use scorched earth, ALL red states secede, IMMEDIATELY!

@LeaderMcConnell That's why CHUMP's forcing three SCOTUS justices in his far right favor started this revenge ill-will! STUPID! "For every action there is an equal and opposite reaction!" McConnell Justice Kennedy

Update #1

(3/24/21-2)

I don't know why it is considered too radical for red and purple states to consider secession, since peaceful coexistence would still be intact. The liberals are fronting Biden as their poster boy to moderates, while almost all he does pleases them! I am FOR secession, when needed!

Seceded red and purple states could avoid all liberal extremes, like pro oil and environment, LGBTQ as equals but not hired by religious groups if flaming, NO gun grabbing, no high taxes, business able to negotiate wages, no freebies, controlled borders, no hatred of whites, etc.

Update #2

(3/31/21-2)

When Dems overspend, the ONLY recourse is mainly GOP's giving taxpayers a break, with rebates, funded by escalating debt. Secession is the main way you end this lunacy, if GOP's can't get Dems on a budget. Debt must be DEcreased–NOT INcreased, fools! Secede!!! Let the house of cards fall on them! (3/31/21-2)

There's NO stopping a tax-and-spend liberal with power, from confiscating, then spending YOUR hard-earned money! Payback will be Hell, or we could secede, and let blue states foot his bills! HOW MANY YEARS will GOP's wait to undo being fleeced, when MOST Dems don't pay much in taxes?

Update #3

(4/7/21-2)

Red and purple states NEED to secede and form their own government–period! Zero freebies. I GUARANTEE you blue states would go bankrupt, and lose all reasonable businesses. Biden can't be stopped till Nov 2022; that's a whole lot of months! Secession is reasonable with his spending spree!

Filibuster, Covid relief, infrastructure, Equality Act, border crisis, tax money 400K+ earners, Paris climate accord, ended XL pipeline. WHERE IS THE RESISTANCE? @RNC @SenateGOP @HouseGOP Due to tRUMP, you lost all power. We MUST secede, if this continues another year or 3! NO choice!

Fucking taxpayers... where are your b-ls? This is as cussing a tweet as you will ever see from me! Your money, and ONLY your money is being poured down a rat hole, by force, against your will, and as TYPICAL GOP's, we're remaining silent. Go protest! Boycott ALL Dem entities and businesses!

Does NO GOP see what's going on? Empathetic titles to destroy America and the rich, business, taxpayers and our economy. WHO can't empathize with Covid's devastation, so fill a bill with pork, and unity for infrastructure you fill with pork, by a LYING "centrist." @RNC @SenateGOP @HouseGOP

GOP has a bunch of -u-s-e- if they won't even consider secession! Castrated fools! Biden is spending like there's no tomorrow, and like Uncle Sam discovered money trees! China borrowing and QE3 fake money! If you have no power, SECEDE! @RNC @SenateGOP @HouseGOP We can't afford two years more,

TELL ME what I can do to stop Socialism in Texas, meaning confronting and combatting its clear existence in Washington D.C.? I am ready to ACT! @GovAbbott @JohnCornyn Bidens first two spending bills have to be record debt-killing attacks on taxpayers! I want to be involved! Please respond.

More proof people are often MORONS: WHO will pay for Biden's bloat (Covid relief overkill and NON-infrastructure)? ONLY taxpayers! I will join the Tea Party if it resurrects! Your kids and grandkids will inherit HUGE debt, having never even voted! It's B.S.

People are so often LOW IQs! Proof? NO ONE who gets freebies cares about morals, justice, economics or debt! They often pay NOTHIN in taxes, yet think richer people OWE them something, for zero reason. I'm ready for armed combat with Socialists, literally. If it starts, I am IN!

Update #4: 'Build Back Broke' (-Ted Cruz)

(4/7/21-2)

I'm DAMN tired of being considered extreme for saying red and purple states need to consider secession! LOOK at Biden's "infrastructure" bill. A cow is NOT a horse, just because you call it a horse. Democrats want STUPID, irresponsible people blessed, financially, for incompetence!

You guys and gals BETTER stop Bidens NON-infrastructure bill, or I will propose that Texas secede from the union! EVERYTHING Dems touch is to give freebies to low life's incapable of paying their own bills! @RNC @HouseGOP @SenateGOP WHO cares about taxpayer rights? Debt be damned?

WHY is it radical vs. rational for Texas to work up papers for secession, which appears soon needed? READ Biden's infrastructure and Covid relief bills details! They are pouring free money to losers, and we already have Socialism under two disguised names! LIARS!

Update #5

(4/7/21-2)

Would a two-state solution have two Presidents, Congresses and SCOTUS'? Not necessarily. ALL such powers MUST comply with state laws. IF SCOTUS ruled against one state's laws, without clear Constitutional authority, they'd be FREE to disregard the ruling! Two connected,

The U.S. Constitution would still rule over BOTH "states"/countries, but SCOTUS makes MANY rulings that aren't clearly delineated in the Constitution, but based on its principles, where Justices engage opinion and political ideologies. Those rulings wouldn't be national! Or, two sets of powers sovereign countries.

Update #6

(6/28/21-2)

OF COURSE there's a double standard. Liberals 'wanna dominate and have NO MORE cons. Secede, red and purple states! [http://foxnews.com/us/2015/06/28/confederacy-purge-builds-steam-while-last-century-worst-villains-spared/...](http://foxnews.com/us/2015/06/28/confederacy-purge-builds-steam-while-last-century-worst-villains-spared/)

IF red/purple states secede/form their own union as Americans with Constitution as rule of law here's blue states anthem: <https://search.yahoo.com/search?fr=mcafeeand type=C210US91020D20150311and p=feelings+song> I'm officially calling for red and purple states to PEACEFULLY secede to form their own union-one nation, two sets of laws. Constitutional states' rights.

IF your TIRED of liberal vs. Conservative fighting, CONSIDER red and purple states peacefully, legally seceding to form their own union. States' Rights! NO NEED for bloodshed.

Red state union is ONLY abiding by the U.S. Constitution. Secede and form a constitutional government, red/purple states! IF red/purple states secede it's NOT we who abandoned are nation/Constitution but the others! We still 'cling' to U.S. roots and founding principles!

Blue states can have welfare, free healthcare, daycare, college, reparations, \$15 minimum wage, and repeal Trump tax cuts (businesses and rich will FLEE!). Red states can do the opposite, Purple states do in-between, as they choose. #StatesRights No more extremes every four years. Unstable policy!

Texas has been a country before; let her be again! Secede, and bring ALL red and purple states with you. Lone Star State. Proud to be a Tejano!

I guarantee you if America split into two nations, red vs. blue, with purples choosing a side, the red sides' economy would flourish, and the blue nation would have all the lazy workers, few businesses, and would come begging for us to rejoin the union! Secede, red and purple states!

It is TIME to FIGHT! Resist! Do NOT be overtaken by liberalism, purple and red states MUST unite and eventually peacefully and legally secede!

IF red (and purple) states seceded I GUARANTEE you blue states would be FORCED to address their extremes, as they are financially Unsustainable! IF 30M illegals are granted citizenship it'll spell END of the @GOP! Red and purple states PEACEFULLY secede! @RNC SCOTUS states' rights are DEAD!

Let blue states form their own union, and install Socialism. NO red state taxes will go to them, nor will many smart businesses. Give freebies out the wazoo, till you go bankrupt. That nation's credit rating will fall; NOT red states' union/nation! Purple states can fit in-between.

It REALLY is time for red and purple states to make our own nation, where Confederate monuments aren't torn down, but plaques erected saying slavery was wrong and evil. Let the blue states give handouts, and bankrupt their taxpayers and businesses! It WON'T be our problem to bail 'em out!

The Civil War has unofficially begun! Now, GOP's can ONLY do business with GOP's, and hire GOP's! NEVER hire a Democrat, and let BOB's and blue states handle ALL the unemployed who want freebies! This is a political move, so late in! @GovAbbott Red and purple states' secession, soon-needed!

Update #7

(5/2/21-2)

Red and purple states MUST start with a Convention of States, post haste! You don't have to secede, but you have to pass a Constitutional amendment that government-paid freebies are unconstitutional! TAKE IT TO SCOTUS, as I've said repeatedly! WHY such Inaction? Sleeping? Lazy? Scared?

34 states for Article five Convention. I can name you 34! You don't even have to have that! Just have TX pass a law banning all government freebies/handouts, and appeal it to SCOTUS, before Joe packs it liberal! I've said all these solutions for MONTHS! WHY such INaction? NOT leading!

God says rich people are to significantly give back! HOWEVER, when any Americans don't pay anything in for taxes, and vote for taxpayer nest eggs and business profits to pay for freebies, it's NO WONDER they're NOT inclined to be further fleeced! Already being unjustly shaken down!

ANY new government spend is money that isn't in the private sector, or your pockets, if you pay taxes. The people clamoring for freebies, green new deal, etc., DON'T PAY THEIR FAIR SHARE of what

they're clamoring for! You should have to pay taxes to be able to vote for government to spend more money.

A seceded red-purple state nation would not celebrate sex abnormality or gender confusion, not seek guns grabbed, not hate America, not have freebies, not oppose religion, not have high taxes; be pro-military and cops, have controlled borders, and make liberals living there miserable! (6/30/21-2)

SECESSION & SOCIALISM

(7/5/21-2)

WHY am I open to secession? I see trends, and know human nature. I would LOVE to live in a nation of red and purple states, and visit blue states like I was visiting Europe! Their economy would collapse. Ours would flourish and thrive! They'd BEG for reunification! DO IT when needed!

Secession is preferable to withholding paying your IRS bill, as that can land you in jail, or garnishment. If Dems EVER get major control, and a NON-moderate leads them, simply secede! It's LEGAL! Stiffing Uncle Sam is illegal. No coup or insurrection is needed. Let them hold the bag.

With uncontrolled borders, Biden planting the idea of 5-6 "free" things, race pimps advocating reparations, BLM stirring up white hatred, and AOC Socialism gaining momentum, taxpayers are in the cross hairs of ne'er do wells, who never pay in! Hide your assets any way you can!

Reparations (and other new entitlements) are what GOP's are fearing, IMO, as they are UNjust punishment of innocents (taxpayers), but if enough voters are garnered, you can't be sure SCOTUS will vote them down! Human nature takes free secular gifts!

Three BIG defenses to Socialism:

1. Pass a law, or go to SCOTUS to decide if taxpayer funded freebies are unconstitutional.
2. NEVER hire anyone for Socialism.
3. Secede, if all else fails, and liberal states can eat all those bills. A race or Civil War are both unacceptable!

Update: Socialists Analyzed

(12/23/21-2)

End the filibuster, gerrymander, unfair voting access, statehood to D.C. and Puerto Rico, open borders, slander Manchin, stack the federal judiciary, label BBB infrastructure: ALL these tricks are to force Socialism onto America, before Dems lose power! DON'T fall for any of these tricks!

IT'S EITHER taxes, charity, church, or some combination thereof! Taxes can't be avoided. Religious people will opt for church over charity. Taxes are ONLY for collectively utilized benefits to society business can't profit enough off fixing. NO ONE should pay ZERO in taxes-period!

I WANT A BETTER LIFESTYLE. Someone should give that to me. I deserve it (entitlement mentality). I could use "free" healthcare, daycare, family leave, home down payment, college. Can ANYONE explain why anyone owes anyone that, namely taxpayers?

If you think voting for freebies will garner the rich giving more to charities, somehow, you are deceived! When taxpayers pay all the bills, and the rich pay even more than all others, I'd be surprised if they give one dime for charities! They're already being fleeced by government!

The "help" poor Americans need is:

1. Equal job opportunities—zero discriminating!
2. Better skills
3. Better education
4. Better motivation
5. Better buying skills
6. Better effort
7. Better work load (hours).

Dems don't 'wanna hear THESE solutions! Rather have a handout! NO effort.

Taxpayers are evil. THIS is the ONLY conclusion you can come to when you analyze Socialism advocates. Taxpayers need punishment, and owe everyone else, because they must have stolen from them, somehow. WHY ELSE should they alone pay to fund the others? Socialism is EVIL/theft!

I won't waste any more time reading #DefundThePolice posts. They're trying to define what the term means, because JUST LIKE BLM, the slogan was lacking. Defund means less dollars; police means cops. You CAN'T redefine what words you chose mean! Bad sloganeering!

32. SOCIALISM

1. Strategy Message to Socialists
2. Silly Socialism
3. Socialism Misunderstandings (Part I)
 4. Defunding Republicans
 5. Government Isn't Your Daddy!
 6. Socialism vs. Anti-Socialism
7. Socialism Disincentivizes Hard Work
 8. Biden Bucks?
 9. Socialism vs. Conservatism
10. Work For vs. Vote For a Pay Raise
 11. Socialism & the Bible
 12. Entitlement Mentality
13. Socialism Misunderstandings (Part II)
14. Socialism Opponents Aren't Selfish
 15. Tips For the Poor
16. Current State Politics: Socialism
 17. Justifying Socialism
 18. Socialism Solutions
 19. My Position on Socialism
20. Socialism is Compassion?
21. Secession & Socialism (I)
22. Refuting Leftist Socialism
23. Unconstitutional Socialism?
24. Countering Socialism: Build Back Broke?
 25. The Rich Made You Poor?
 26. Rich Off the Backs of the Poor?

STRATEGY MESSAGE TO SOCIALISTS

(3/4/21-2)

THIS message is to U.S. Socialists: America MUST defeat tRUMP and CHUMPsters—period, and forever! NOTHING matters more! YOU want YUGE freebies and tax increases. NOT reasonable! YOU could cause DJT to win in 2024, clinging to extremes. I HOPE you'll consider my ways to help the poor!

IF Socialists stay stubborn, I GUARANTEE you my ideas can stir up enough nonvoters to replace lost Socialist votes, to defeat CHUMP and his caustic conservatism! The majority haven't had that option! BUT, I WANT @RepAOC types on our side, vs. making it close for a CHUMP comeback!

I take MY positions based on logic and morals—NOT political parties. I ALWAYS will! Therefore, I BEG Socialists to understand IF the non-Trump caucus of U.S. voters I'm suggesting makes JUSTICE their northern star, MANY liberals will get ENOUGH to be satisfied!

LITERALLY, I want poor blacks and browns doing decently, and NOT severely suffering, or ever discriminated against! I'm even for lie detectors of HR departments suspected of lying when they give an alleged reason for NOT hiring a qualified black or brown!

I WANT minority schools with equal education poor blacks and browns doing decently, and NOT severely suffering, or ever discriminated against! I'm even for lie detectors of HR departments suspected of lying when they give an alleged reason for NOT hiring a qualified black or brown!

I WANT minority schools with equal education quality as others! I want LGBTQs (whose sexuality I DISagree with) nevertheless treated with respect, as fellow human equals! They should want to work in a business they disagree with, like a religious church or business! That's a conflict rarely if ever needed!

I'm FOR them being able to NOT hire flaming folk in that community, as advocating for a lifestyle against their beliefs is wrong on so many levels, for them and the rainbow coalition.

I want cleaner air, and whatever climate change percent caused by man to be profitably addressed! NOT harming BIG oil, but making them produce in ways good to our environment. Youth (I have THREE) start off as the low man on the totem pole!

That's due to lack of life or job experience, and every other generation has suffered that same struggle! However, college costs have gone through the roof, where it's a way to separate the rich from the poor, even if academically qualified. THAT IS NOT RIGHT!

I have solutions that don't involve freebies or unfair tax theft! The poor have kids, and when both spouses work, before kindergarten, daycare IS a need of theirs. I have private solutions that work!

The poor have bodies, and bodies break down! They should NOT have to die, or live with dangerous bad diseases, because they can't afford needed care! I have solutions, that aren't freebies! Youth have student loan debt, as a boat anchor to early adulthood success. I have non-handouts solutions.

Finally, we ALL 'wanna own a home. The poor can't afford the ~10 percent down payment. There are solutions that don't UNjustly make taxpayers fund those wants! Finally, ALL taxes MUST be fair! Liberals LOVE to punish the rich for being good at money-making! That's WRONG!

A progressive tax system is fair, when ALL Americans pay in! If you can't afford to, you MUST be taxed by forced actions vs. assets! Then and only then are taxes fair!

And NO rich person shall be allowed to ever pay less than their fair share! IF liberals and Socialists can't agree THESE solutions are good, fair, and enough for sometimes WILD Utopian ambitions, this caucus must part ways with them, and replace their votes with nonvoters (90m), but this BETTER vision for a BETTER America, that defeats CHUMP and caustic conservatism in a 2024 LANDSLIDE! God's to do!

Extremists want NO oil, no fracking, no rich people, no poor (vs no severely suffering poor), freebies, deviant sexual practices celebrated, aborting babies even after they're birthed, gun-grabbing, censorship/cancel culture, open borders, sanctuary cities, and MANY other BAD things.

For EVERY extreme policy extremists clamor for, on BOTH sides, I can EASILY shoot Titanic iceberg holes in them using logic and morality (justice). The ONLY focus HAS to be defeating Trump and his heirs, and their caustic philosophy, from NOW till my dying breath! I am so sworn! @RepAOC

I believe MANY Republicans will join this anti-Trumpism caucus, if my common sense centrist solutions are adopted! Liberals and Socialists get more than incrementalism allows, while taxpayers aren't forced to pay for freebies, @RepAOC Consider the prize-Defeating Trumpism evils forever!

IF Dems move to Socialism leftism, and CHUMP and DeSatanist are already trying to

force out all RINOs, WE traditional Republicans HAVE to abandon label, till the GOP ever regains her moral compass, and help defeat caustic conservatism, forever, even if GOP can never be returned to till then!

This is SO FAR beyond ANY policy or party or person! The closest thing to the Bible's antichrist has already harmed America so severely, NOTHING is as important as his demise into the dust heap of history! Till he's dead, Hell push his style of predecessor! ALL must lose demonstrably!

Dems (with or without Socialists), traditional GOP's. (myself included), independents, and third parties who realize they're engaging wasted votes for phantom fame and useless non-influence! Finally, 90M non-voters. That temporary coalition can DESTROY Trump and his family and caustic conservatism.

If a centrist third party is needed, I have the Bible on common sense solutions, and I'll be running in 2024, 2028 and 2032. There's time to grow a viable centrist party! I just don't want tRUMP to EVER be in the WH, or anyone like him or his caustic extreme and evil policies, before then!

Race horses wear blinders, so they have a chance to win! EVERY American needs to see the clear choice: Trump as President again for four more years, or anything but! And IF not CHUMP, DeSatanist or anyone else who holds to conservatisms EVIL policies, or in the Trump cult MAGA movement.

If I can unite with @RepAOC, who archived tweets show I railed against even before others, and always, anything is possible, and defeating caustic vs. compassionate conservatism "forever" means literally endlessly! It's now America against Trumpism! Josh. 24:15; Lk. 11:23 2024 decision time!

IF it's ONLY Dems against Trumpism, the results can be as close as they were in 2020! You cannot rest on laurels of 2020 victories, or chance GOP's won't severely get the vote out when duped ones think the election was stolen! Dems NEED RINOs and can't turn them off by extreme policies!

I have NOT voted, before (for 2016 President). If Dems go far left in 2024, many Trump despising GOP's won't help Dems by voting! FEW change parties, especially long-term! There's ZERO reason the most extreme Dem wouldn't prefer MY solutions to Trump solutions into the future! 2024, 28, 32.

and IF Dems go far left in 2024, a centrist third party will begin its mission to become viable ASAP! NON-Socialist Dems should cast them off and join centrist/traditional GOP's in 2024, and I guarantee you my solutions are more appealing to gain others than extremist views; plus my innovations.

It's ALL about if tax dollars should pay freebies! and if they shouldn't (they shouldn't), how to help the poor! Leftists love freebies; caustic conservatives love zero wealth redistribution. Are we 'gonna have polar opposite policies every 4-8 years? Handouts then pull backs! SKITZO!

Its ALL about do you turn your back on the suffering or the poor, and any and all injustice in society, because life's good for you, with status quo, or do you destroy businesses and the rich's comfort zone, because you're not creative enough to fund things needing fixing apart from taxes?

SILLY SOCIALISM

(3/6/21-2)

Let's take Socialism to its logical conclusion: MANY Dems will be unemployed! GOP owners will fire any identified Dems, legal or not! GOP business owners will robotize to the max, for LESS jobs available. Outsourced jobs will increased, if not U.S. businesses leave America or move from blue states.

GOP owners will be FOR more immigration, as foreigners usually come from poorer nations, as America is one of the richest! That means others will undercut YOUR wages and job opportunities. WHY would business care? They make more profit off lower labor costs!

Government would have to pay the unemployed. But GOP's wouldn't be paying in taxes, fully, and using tax havens to avoid it. Debt would increase, and dollar devalue. Inflation; higher costs for products. High unemployment. Blue states would have to fund Dem unemployed people. Reds would be fine, seceding, possibly.

I am TIRED of explaining common sense! IF you know NOTHING about politics, economics, business or logic, you need to re-read this afternoon's message, as I am through trying to educate people who may not be able to learn. Your deeds will show if you can, or not!

SOME youth believe government paying for ANY programs (like our military) is Socialism. IDIOCY! Socialism's stealing other's wealth through taxes, to have government pay your personal bills. Government raising taxes to do actions for all, that are Constitutional, is government! (3/16/21-2)

SOCIALISM MISUNDERSTANDINGS (PART I)

(3/17/21-2)

America has to make a choice: Does the majority believe the rich should be forced to fund things business can't profit off of enough, that fix societal problems and life/health dangers, or should they mainly continue? Though it's NOT fair, does society think it right to force wealth redistribution?

It amazes me many youth don't understand the difference between Socialism and government spending!

1. The latter has specific listed actions in the U.S. Constitution.
2. Those actions help/benefit ALL citizens.
3. Those actions AREN'T funding personal expenses SOME can't afford! Duh 101

DEFUNDING REPUBLICANS

(3/19/21-2)

I have alleged Dems want mainly GOP's to fund Dem constituents' lives. HERE is the proof/case:

1. Poor people usually vote Democrat.
2. Many poor people pay in NO taxes.
3. GOP's are for saving assets from taxation, for people with disposable income. Hence, my assertion is TRUE!

Freebies, increased debt and taxes, lost jobs, destroying oil... these are just some of their radical agenda, including @realdonaldtrump @POTUS' RIGHTFUL assessment that Biden had radical SCOTUS picks, to court the Socialist voters, or he's reveals who he'd nominate! Save our country!

Legally, Welfare is unconstitutional, but SCOTUS hasn't ruled that way. But why must taxpayers help people NOT in their family or employ? That aside, now Dems will continually 'wanna promise even more freebies, with zero payback, to get elected! Poor people do need daycare, with two-income families, and Biden's healthcare for all is paid for NOT by all, but taxpayers.

Requiring absolutely NOTHING from the recipients, abuse, waste, and entitlement are certain to ensue, and taxpayers WILL revolt! NO WONDER ending Obamacare is on the SCOTUS radar screen! Freebies are not free, dumb A.

Congress has the power to pass a law that SCOTUS NOT be politicized, by specifically requiring an even number of left- and right-leaning justices, based on analysis of their past rulings, and the swing vote be independently leaning. Justice is only reached when fairness rules the day.

Congress must pass a law that any SCOTUS nominee who states their personal beliefs will not infringe upon their judicial duties pays a severe price if they lie by so saying! We punish perjury! PASS THAT LAW! @dnc @gop Justices MUST follow the Constitution and its original intent!

GOVERNMENT ISN'T YOUR DADDY!

(3/22/21-2)

A soldier's rant to Biden mentioned we could eradicate poverty if we ended wars. The government's job is NOT to give poor people money, to raise them into the middle class! If you can't enter that status, you shouldn't have kids, and you need education or motivation, if you're healthy.

Constitutionally, government's job is NOT to fix societal problems, excepting those it lists. However, voters can opt for it to, Constitutionally. There ought to be a law that you can't vote to spend taxpayer money if you are not a taxpayer!

I don't THINK many Americans see this trendline: Conservatives want lowest taxes and least problems addressed by government; liberals want most problems fixed by government, no matter how that affected debt and taxes, especially on the rich. Polar opposites, like stretching a rubber band.

IF conservatives have power, LESS things get addressed, and taxes decrease. IF liberals have power, MORE things get addressed, and taxes INcrease. ALL YOU ARE DOING IS NEGATIVE EACH OTHER'S ACTIONS! We the people are wasting our hard-earned dollars on UNproductive D.C. politicians!

I am equally FOR liberal states seceding, if far right conservative policies get forced down Americas throats, just as I am for the opposite! If you're satisfied with NO secession, and just polar opposite policies every 4-8 years, to reverse the past administration, YOU ARE SICK!

States do what they can't see the feds doing! When Biden wasn't addressing the border crisis, Gov Abbott DID! If the feds aren't spending enough tax dollars for your tastes, let your governor spend YOUR state tax dollars, and vice versa! THAT is preferable to secession! Liberal and conservative states.

When federal tax dollars subsidize any state, is where the problem occurs! CA and NY have every legal right to tax their citizens to where businesses and jobs leave! TX is free to welcome businesses and jobs, and NOT have many public programs. Does America REALLY celebrate "diversity?"

SOCIALISM VS. ANTI-SOCIALISM

(3/26/21-2)

IF Welfare is unconstitutional, take it to SCOTUS to rule it so! At the same time, Dems want poor people's votes, so they offer section eight (live where you don't financially deserve), food stamps, Welfare, Medicaid, etc., PLUS "free" healthcare, daycare, mortgage down payment, college!

SOCIALISM DISINCENTIVIZES HARD WORK

(4/1/21-2)

WHY work your tail off for riches, if Dems will vote to confiscate so much of them? Offshore tax havens MUST increase, as Dems have zero brakes on their desires to spend! If they bankrupt America, or ruin rich People, they're fine with that as they don't love U.S. like those who pay for it.

With Dems having all the levers but SCOTUS, you can wait four years of tax and spend, or you can fight back, and pass state laws that refund taxpayers for Biden's spending money like water.

ALL state expenses beyond bare essentials, or secede! Defund Washington!

GOP's consider secession extreme, even as they have FEW other alternatives! I guess you just take economic losses on the chin, and the injustice of "freebies?" ALL YOUR LIFE you're trained to not lose money, then you just abandon that adage happily, with little fight? I don't get it!

Printing and borrowing dollars is an addiction in D.C.! They believe they don't have to pay the fiddler, or they'll be retired when the rubber hits the road. Play that game to the hilt, and see what happens to America. Politicians are irresponsibly pushing the envelope! House of cards!

If you work hard, try to make money to provide for your family, obey the law and pay your taxes, that is NOT enough for liberals! For no good reason they believe you owe more money to others NOT in your family or employ. And those people owe others NOTHING. Injustice!

If you don't feel the pain, you only see the gain.

People who receive freebies don't feel any pain—only the gain. And if you pay in few to no taxes, why not pass laws to have a better society you don't have to pay for? Cleaner air and water, better roads, etc. Sin-full attitude, but legal!

IF you don't care about the debt, or printing money, or that the markets may one day have a reckoning over such wasteful fiscal policies as libs propose, because you don't invest, or benefit otherwise, you'll keep spending public funds to benefit yourself or your party!

Dems are committed to Socialism, as it's how they seek to retain power forever, IMO! Yes, the FEW who will pay more taxes LOSE. But they're more inclined to have taxes spent on others, or they be GOP's, and majority of Dems pay little-to-no taxes. GOP's can't bribe votes! A harder sell!

IF Democrat politicians keep their jobs, with MANY perks, they have less problem authorizing their losing more in taxes, because they benefit with their own job, and Dem rich are fewer than GOP, and don't mind helping society more than keeping it for themselves, more, IMO. Helps Dems!

I've said, many times, no one turns down free stuff of quality! Biden has shown us you can lure a majority of poorer, often non taxpayer types with promises of free stuff, paid for by taxpayers!

He RAN on free mortgage down payment, college, daycare, healthcare, student loan forgiveness. The perception, in some Americans' minds, is the evil white man killed red folk, stole land from brown folk, and enslaved black folk, and the nation that was once all white is the richest in the world, so those groups' many centuries removed heirs will steal back white money by taxation.

BIDEN BUCKS?

902

(4/3/21-2)

Joe Biden does NOT own enough assets to have promised "free" healthcare, daycare, college, home down payment and student loan forgiveness! If it's NOT his money, he has zero right to offer it to voters—period! Drain him dry before letting him gaffe again, with such lies and thefts!

WHO's NOT incentivized or motivated to vote Dem for "free" healthcare, daycare, college, home down payment and student loan forgiveness? Taxpayers! People who pay NO taxes, or get more from freebies than their taxes will rise are bribed by EVIL promises to Robinhood steal for them!

WHO's NOT incentivized or motivated to vote Dem for "free" healthcare, daycare, college, home down payment and student loan forgiveness? The poor and the young, which are NOT all one race, but Biden ran his campaign AS IF blacks held most of the power/keys! Bribed votes by handout promises!

I don't know why so many can't figure this out: You can't always know which political party a person is in, but with Dems heavily courting black vote through promising freebies, businesses will GENERALIZE that hiring blacks is contrary to profits lost to increased taxes to pay for handouts!

People voting for politicians promising freebies are ONLY hurting their own careers! Temporarily, they may win, but business, the rich and taxpayers ARENT stupid, and will react, and their reaction will NOT be good for freebies receivers. This is common sense, folks. Natural and NOT unjust!

There's a difference between taking advantage of freely offered free stuff, and voting for free stuff to be forced out of the hands of people doing better than you, financially! I accept free offers, but I've never voted for government to give any freebie to anyone! That's EVIL, selfish theft.

Self-sufficiency is NOT immoral! Selfishness IS. The rich are to give back, but being needy is not expected to be a permanent condition in life! Children are dependent upon parents. Adults are expected to pay their own bills! Immaturity seeks handouts! It's a moral issue; sin!

THE KEY to future political campaigns will be enough people believing other people don't owe them any money for anything, as taxpayers, vs. those who calculate if freebies are worth more than the increased tax amount, it's a good economic decision! The rich are being targeted!

What U.S. businesses can do in response to Biden's 28 percent business tax rate INcrease: Robotize, streamline, outsource, import labor, layoff, move away, fire known Democrats (see social media!), for other reasons, automate, fund GOP's, M and A, and fight minimum wage increases! Newton's third law!

IF a rich person screwed you out of your deserved and agreed-on pay, some of their money you rightly want to get back. Jas. 5:4-6 If you're jealous they're better at earning than you, you have no one to be angry at than your inept self. Mi casa is NOT su casa, folks! ONLY poor people believe so.

Low taxes or freebies and other government spending ARE the red lines of politics! Everything else is secondary! Most people accept free stuff, but especially people who financially struggle, IF they don't care what God thinks of handouts. Politics is all about the money, IMO!

SOCIALISM VS. CONSERVATISM

(4/8/21-2)

U.S. taxpayers: I suggest you SOON find ways to hide your wealth, legally or otherwise! This is NOT legal advice. If illegals can flock to our borders and my state, as CITIZENS you should be able to break the law, too! Civil disobedience and conscientious objectors!

It's EITHER China loans or QE3 fake currency printing, or screwing our heirs for generations, which will fund Biden's economy boat anchor proposals (or ONLY rich people, if he isn't stopped)!

The helped NEVER want to help the helpers—just demand others help them. This truth applies to government taxation. It is UNjust, but Dems don't care about justice, unless their causes are felt to be just! BE SELF-SUFFICIENT!

Ted Cruz said, after a pandemic, it's especially sensible the people keep more of their pay check. The TRICK is equating average Joes with people earning over \$400K/year, as Biden proposes. Politicians think you are a bone headed FOOL, U.S. voters. ARE YOU?

Let them alone the rest of their lives, as that's enough "help" for a lifetime! If anyone but the severely disabled can't make it on that, they deserve to die of poverty! Sarcasm detection is up to YOU to discern!

GOP: KNOW the tricks the Socialists will use against you! ANYTHING you do or say their lawyers will be paid well to spin negative or evil! Yesterday, GOP was accused of abandoning Capitalism, to confront Socialism-caving businesses. They'll be positive about you ONLY if you agree with 'em!

Even Manchin takes their heat, because he often rightly opposes their agenda. Fox example, walking an old lady across the street would be depicted as trying to control the elderly. Getting married would be depicted as trying to force yourself into half a person's money. It's SPIN!

You will NEVER be depicted in a good light, just as Dems will rarely if ever be depicted negatively, UNLESS they hurt the cause or violate its agenda (Cuomo, Manchin).

When you do bad things, they'll never forget it. When they get caught with their hands in the cookie jar, they'll find times GOP's did, cry hypocrisy, or just find worse things a GOP has done, and never admit or apologize.

If you're a hated GOP (Cruz), or one seeking high office, and a threat to their agenda, even if you do something good, at best they will report the facts, but RARELY is that where they leave it. It is SO MUCH more than a culture war, like abortion and homosexuality sins!

It is Socialism, and the possible end of American greatness, through bankruptcy. ALL their proposals are NOT sustaining, like investments with returns and payoffs ARE! They don't even seek people able to carry their own load, but permanent wealth draining to keep them afloat!

Economically, the model collapses, over time. But that's not their concern, but power and profession and perks. I am NOT saying they alone use these tricks, but, at present, the fight is on in red alert mode to pass liberal policies, before they lose owning almost all the levers of government! (filibuster ended, SCOTUS expansion, etc.).

There is no future war of Capitalism vs. Socialism in America! That war is being actively waged this day, and if you don't know you're in a war, you LOSE!

MAYBE you just awakened from a long nap, like Rip Van Winkle or Snow White, Or climbed out from under a rock or out from a cave, but if you don't know what Socialism is, it is NOT government having programs to do something! It IS them stealing tax dollars to pay others' bills! (filibuster ended, SCOTUS expansion, etc.).

Socialism is taxpayers subsidizing others' lifestyles, and liberalism is government spending taxpayers' money to do things that aren't required, may be 'good,' but certainly aren't expressly in the U.S. Constitution. If you pay few-to-NO taxes, YOU benefit; NOT taxpayers! That's UNjust!

The OPPOSITE of Socialism is government doing zero to help anyone struggling. NO safety net. NO minimum wage. NO mandatory overtime pay, work breaks, workplace safety laws, consumer protection or truth in advertising laws. Pure unbridled Capitalism, where profits are everything.

And it's HOW the poor get helped that's different! A growing economy with growing jobs, so they can self-sustain, or taxing the economy to hand out handouts and freebies. It may LOOK "nice" to "care" and have "compassion" on the poor, but charities are for that need and desire—NOT government!

It is injustice to ONLY tax certain people, and not others! HOW could that be fair, when the non-payors BENEFIT from things tax dollars pay for? 100 percent not right, and no justice, no peace! That slogan should be used by everyone, all the time, on both sides of the aisle!

It is EVIL for any rich person to hoard all their wealth! Ecc. 5:13 It's also evil for them to charitably give cheaply! I Tim. 6:17-19 They alone have excess they can afford to voluntarily part with, to pay for things businesses can't profit enough from, as with wealthy businesses.

Update: Secession if Socialism

(4/9/21-2)

WHY am I so incapable of writing words that influence change, when I've had 13 years to perfect my craft? A violent uprising is IN THE MAKING, and it's NOT ISIS terrorism! A bloody Civil War seems (to only me?) to be inevitable, on the path were on, and Dems rapidly are provoking!

Oil, the economy's backbone, is not tolerated. It's not enough just to curb its negative impact on our air and water, it has to be destroyed (scorched earth). The most deviant of carnival side show sex perverts are NOT just equals, but touted as more than normal—the ideal no one can criticize.

Money, unbeknownst to anyone before 2021, DOES grow on trees! We Boomers always knew that was a sarcastic/mocking phrase, but the crazed lunatic liberals who control Biden have found the trees, hidden away in some government warehouse all these centuries!

The trees were the American taxpayer, but before that forest, China borrowing or Xerox machines full of FAKE printing of dollar bills. Oh, and debt is a figment of our imagination! It is a great thing! You can never have enough! WHY work? Government can fund all your needs. NO adulting required! Whats next?

The most Utopian vision for leftist ideals is ALREADY BEING IMPLEMENTED without a fight! We have NINETEEN more months of this CRAP, till the GOP can return REASON and self-control of Uncle Sam! We've ONLY had four months, and look how much Socialism America has accepted! SECEDE or go to war!

WORK FOR VS. VOTE FOR A PAY RAISE

(4/19/21-2)

...[That's where] the foreign values (i.e., comparing U.S.A. to other countries) comes in, and is a problem! America did NOT become the number one economy and most envied nation by dawdlers who are unproductive or under-productive!

America believes in hard work! Twitter posts on Socialism state Capitalism causes inequality. OF COURSE! Some work harder than others, and therefore deserve to earn more!

Capitalism rewards hard and smart work. If you don't want to engage such behaviors, LEAVE America, as NO America citizen owes or wants to "help" you, financially, and if they do, it's voluntarily; NOT by force of confiscated taxes, liberals! Fund yourself.

I don't think taxpayers and/or GOP's understand what's happening! YOUR money is being attacked by Socialism! The debt is merely a delay tactic! It harms the economy, and has to be repaid. NON-taxpayers will NEVER pay it back, so they don't care if it rises. Anti-American enemies of America!

IS IT unfair to be paid what the market will bear? IS IT unfair that minimum wage exists? EVERYONE feels they deserve higher pay. People also often exaggerate their importance and worth! You deserve what you can negotiate from an employer—no more, no less! That's JUST, liberals!

Government giving taxpayer money to financial 'losers' is NOT just! To those 100 percent disabled, that's good. To people who are lazy, unskilled or don't work smart or hard, that is EVIL, though liberals call it compassionate and nice. Leave others' money alone; pay your own way in life—PERIOD!

People think I'm being facetious, sarcastic or joking: Red and purple states NEED to secede, and let liberal states be stuck with the bills their constituents vote for the feds to spend! SINCE you don't have the b-ls to do so, FIRE liberals you have on payroll, and never hire another!

They want to defund cops? Fund them MORE, in red and purple states! They want open borders?

Send EVERY illegal to blue states, and track them to NEVER let them into red and purple states!

They want green energy? Oil companies: CUT OFF THOSE STATES!

<https://youtube.com/watch?v=bADTIEo0Y30...> [Freeze a Yankee song]

Let green energy sustain blue states! They want cops disarmed? Make cops armed to the teeth, and send anyone fearing them to blue states! They demand cops behave perfectly? Demand the same of libs!

They want freebies? State Constitutional amendments that NO freebies can be offered by governments!

They want businesses harmed? NEVER hire them! The rich punished. Don't GIVE TO ANY CHARITY! Taxpayers pained? Secede, so our federal taxes go to a government system we believe in and agree with! They want criminals released and voting. Release them to blue state prisons!

They want abort like a sport, and "marriages" for gays, government sanctioned? LET blue states do this, but red and purple states need to outlaw such beliefs, and expect court fights to SCOTUS!

They want homelessness cured by tax dollars? Force red and blue state homeless to blue states! Outlaw them!

They want science as God, even with its flaws? Let blue states shut down and mask up, as long as they like. NO blue and red states ever subsidizing blue state economies, through secession!

Free college? Let blue states offer that!

Free healthcare? Same.

Free home down payment? Same!

Free student debt reduction? Same.

Free daycare? Same.
Reparations? Same.

Secession is the ONLY reasonable solution to all these conflicts, but red and purple states will keep taking it on the chin (or up the rear), losing billions in that LOSS process! You aren't standing up to libs!

BLM rallies? Where's the opposition to its unjust agenda items? Tax payers and GOP's WORK!
We make enough money it costs us to take off work to protest. Hence, the media only covers the loud mouths. HIRE fake protesters with our values on protest signs! The other side does!

NO red or purple state should allow ANY Welfare. Let all who want it flock to blue states!
Liberals are FLOCKING to red states (like TX), to save taxes! don't let them come here! Force them, by state law, to keep paying the tax rates they were used to in blue states! Deterrence!

Socialism and liberalism are getting into red and purple state youths minds, by internet or public education. END the anti-red and anti-purple state ideological rhetoric! Invite businesses FLOCKING to red-purple nation, but force citizens to pay taxes they did in blue states! Secede! PASS A STATE LAW that says no one can vote for spending others' tax dollars if they pay nothing in taxes! @GovAbbott

File a lawsuit challenging the Constitutionality of wealth redistribution by government-funded freebies, GO TO SCOTUS! @txag

I STILL don't think the political right understands what we were fighting, and up against!
EVERYTHING America has historically been for is under assault; namely our military might, economic wealth, and democracy and Capitalist system! Traditional American values! You're being taken over from within! You're LOSING the nation YOUR ancestors built!

Newer to America persons with beliefs NOT founded in America, and home-grown insurrectionists are allying to take over America and significantly change it into their Socialist image, folks. FIGHT, or lose your country! FIGHT!

Rich Americans, American business people, and U.S. taxpayers: YOUR personal property, your bank account, is being directly targeted for looting, either while you're alive, or in the inheritance you'd otherwise give your heirs, through irresponsible national debt increases, under Biden!

Red states are obvious, as are blue. Let purple states pass laws to their liking. IF red states secede, purple ones can join them, or opt out. IF they go with red, they can keep their purple values, but secession over taxpayer-funded freebies and Socialism would end this conflict forever!

I'm actually quite agitated, today, about people who are over age 35: YOU LIVED HERE when Socialism wasn't on the ballot! You enjoyed the benefits of Capitalism! You lived here when national debt was too high, but WAY lower than today. WHY haven't you personalized taxes? Your money!

It would be your money, had government not confiscated it, beyond what they need or deserve! That's UNjust! Everyone is acting like America's debt is a myth, a joke, or a positive! I CAN'T WAIT till the day it crushes our economy and markets. ONLY then will you wake up, if ever. Fools we are.

SOCIALISM & THE BIBLE

(4/20/21-2)

People RIGHTLY bristle that Socialism has infiltrated America, especially people who aren't broke poor! re-read that statement till you understand, as you SHOULD care about its truth, IF you are a good vs. evil person!

Liberals are taking advantage of blue state citizens flocking to red states, to turn them blue. HOW could GOP's get red state people to live in colder climates? A near impossible task! I HATE snow, except to ski or see for two weeks a year-MAX!

Taxpayers do NOT owe you one dime, because you need much more than one dime! Government-supplied freebies are ONLY taxpayer's money confiscated from their private property ownership! The poor should THANK richer people for EVIL handouts, and NOT seek them.

BUT rich people are commanded to voluntarily generously give back to society! I Tim. 6:17-19 They, alone, can afford the loss, even though all they're taught is to gain, not lose money. It's counter-intuitive, but moral, biblical, and God-honoring! Easier to disobey God. Sin gets punished.

ENTITLEMENT MENTALITY

(5/15/21-2)

I want freebies. I don't care about justice, morals or logic—just give me my freebies! No justice no peace, but only for police brutality. Otherwise, give me my freebies, stolen from people ABLE to pay their own way, by force of government. THIS is U.S. Socialism! UNjust, dumb and weak.

Where'd the concept arise that government is supposed to help anyone pay their own bills and expenses? Government has no money, but that which it steals from hard workers, whenever it spends more than Constitutionally allowed! Socialists are financial LOSERS!

I want to work hard, but not hard enough to pay all the bills I incur. I want someone to help me, but I'm too chicken to rob someone, and too proud to beg, so I vote for Socialism. THIS is modern leftism! You don't even have to thank the people who get NOTHING out of it—taxpayers!

Give me free daycare, healthcare, section 8, college, home down payment, student loan debt forgiveness, even though all other generations DIDN'T get that? No justice, no peace!

There NEEDS to be a legal litmus test of who are enemies to America, living within our very own midst, and expel those who cross over such a test! NO color, nationality, gender, age, or anything else but sincere hatred of America, identified by polygraph! It's like allowing sleeper cells.

SOCIALISM MISUNDERSTANDINGS (PART II)

(5/15/21-2)

Liberal-think is money used for the military, or ANY wars, could solve poverty. WHY DOES THE GOVERNMENT NEED TO USE TAXPAYER DOLLARS TO SOLVE POVERTY? Solve your own financial woes, and government isn't to favor one group, but do things that benefit ALL citizens, like U.S. and ally defense, fools!

Civics classes no longer mandatory if even taught in public school, and liberal-leaning educators HAVE to be why this generation so often views governments job as serving the wants of the few, or even majority, vs. doing needed things ALL benefit from business can't profit enough off of.

US Socialism is the ultimate entitlement mentality! Life owes me things, because I was born into poor families (poor in more ways than one). AKA taxpayers and the rich owe me, because I can't negotiate for better

One solution to Socialism is getting more taxpayers, so more people feel the pain of their very own money being forced to "help" more ne'er do well types! In America, it's UNjust for anyone to freeload and be a mooch, without paying in something! NOTHING in life is free, but air.

SOCIALISM OPPONENTS AREN'T SELFISH

(6/1/21-2)

"Let me make this perfectly clear:" People opposing Socialism are NOT all selfish! In fact, opposing it doesn't make anyone selfish! LOOK at all taxpayers already pay for, NOT for their own benefit, but others: Welfare, section 8, food stamps, school lunch programs, Obamacare and phones, etc.

NONE OF THOSE THINGS do taxpayers receive, or gain from funding! What do they get in return? NOTHING! What do their recipients pay for? NOTHING! No justice, no peace! That is NOT justice, but MERCY, forced by force of law! NO ONE owes anyone anything in America!

You EARN what you get! Government has zero funds they don't confiscate from people, and those people are ONLY taxpayers! It has and makes zero funds! and just because taxpayers have more money than those who pay in nothing isn't evil, unjust, or selfish or greedy!

They (usually) work for it, and it's NOT evil to want to keep what you worked for/earned, even if it's a lot!

YOU would do the exact thing, if or when you earn money! YOU have zero rights to envy or set your eyes on their stash, but a responsibility to get your own, through working; NOT by voting to STEAL richer people's financial achievements, because you WRONGLY believe 'the man,' or someone dun you wrong, by YOUR poor ability to earn well, usually from poor work skills, effort or time at work (or bad spending habits).

NO ONE forced you into that condition, or owes you!

Update: Our Tweeted History on Point

There are people who view America as too rich, or rich through evil, and historically mainly white. So they seek to settle the score by illegal immigration, to get poor and uneducated people who are NOT white, to vote for freebies Socialism. (6/9/21-2)

The GOP has to take wealth redistribution to SCOTUS, as soon as ACB is installed! It is CLEARLY NOT in the U.S. Constitution! It has to be ended! It is unconstitutionally ILLEGAL for Biden to promise taxpayers money to freebies seekers, for BRIBING votes! Sue him! (10/22/20)

La Raza, illegal immigration MAINLY through MEX, and freebies for 'em in Cali (open borders, sanctuary city safe havens) were ALL part of the strategy, as with teaching youth America is bad (NOT in such words, but by emphasis on are founding), and using European Socialism as a glorified comparison! (7/5/20)

Liberals also want poor nations' people here, illegal or otherwise, so Dems can offer 'em freebies, to BUY DEM VOTES! This is evil. I know few people care about whats right vs. evil, but when a liberal presents freebies as 'compassionate'/virtuous, you have to... (11/28/19)

...free college, daycare, healthcare, family leave, reparations, housing and food subsidies? If you can't afford your lifestyle, belt tighten! Just because a politician will promise you freebies to get himself/herself a cushy job, doesn't mean you should vote for them. It should be illegal! It's armed robbery... (10/17/19)

TIPS FOR THE POOR

(6/22/21-2)

[...If you want to raise bums, criminals or addicts, don't set rules and expectations, and let youth have free reign! Society will inherit YOUR failure(s)!...]

Pay your own way (justice); you get what you pay for (justice). Democrats and liberals are ALWAYS looking for INjustice and UNfairness, even as their people shout threats of violence, or at least threats of no calm without the yelling ('no justice, no peace'), and it's ALL about THEFT!

They tout "free" healthcare, daycare, college, student loan debt forgiveness, and home down payments. WHO are these gimmes free to? Mainly Dem voters/constituents! NOT to tax payers (who, alone, fund the government)! Not only are they NOT free, they are NOT just!

The things our Constitution allows are:

1. For EVERYONE/every1s benefit (military keeps the nation safe; cops keep the neighborhoods safe; and teachers keep everyone learning and knowledgeable). Even libraries, though richer folks can buy all the books they 'wanna read.
2. Not profitable enough for business to engage. But WHAT OF the things Dems and libs 'wanna handout?

WHO benefits from daycare? ONLY people with young children.

WHO benefits from healthcare? Only people without health insurance.

College? Only those smart enough to go, but not rich enough to go.

Debt relief? ONLY youth who qualify to go, went, and now want richer people who are NOT their parents to pay!

Home down payment? Renters; not home owners.

NONE of these handouts benefit all, and they're only not profitable enough for biz when people who can't afford them get to be customers!

Social Security was paid into by recipients! These freebies were NOT! Even Welfare and Obamacare are UNjust, but from forced mercy! Dems and libs have devised a scheme whereby they count on unjust evil to motivate votes, like counting on a majority to be willing to pay more in taxes if they get even more in benefits.

Who loses out in their scheme? Taxpayers and everyone who doesn't get more from government than they pay in.

Who gets UNjustly enriched, by forcibly STEALING from tax payers? UNjust people, who will still mouth 'no justice, no peace!' Corrupt, evil, lazy and sin-FULL plans!

Update

(6/22/21-2)

I believe some people in America want everyone to own the same, and earn the same, and call that "equality." Such people are ignorant, confused, and enemies of America! The devil who inspires them uses good words to support bad policies! II Cor. 11:14

DO YOU KNOW what would happen if America guaranteed every citizen "free" healthcare, college, daycare, and home down payment? Whenever any Dem was in office, they would literally invite THE WORLD to come to America, legally or illegally! America would die, from corruption and bankruptcy!

EVERY building has a "maximum capacity." Democrats, who think humans cause severe climate variances, want MORE people coming to America, to get their votes! Smart and rich ones, who enter LEGALLY, they're LESS fond of. ONLY take in who our economy NEEDS! Americans first, in America!

Socialism is the aim of the Democrat party! Secretly, many of them hate rich people (unless they're Democrat rich), and they want them much poorer, so others can have that excess! Laws against freebies, or secession, will one day be the only option to oppose this evil agenda! America number one!

Liberals' ideal is every American has all their needs and some wants paid for, by work, forced business overpaying wages, or freebies from "government" (taxpayers only). NEVER a word about self-restraint, working longer or harder, better skills and buying smarter! Personal responsibility.

It is NOT selfishness, to pay your own way! It IS selfishness to only address paying your own way, and caring zero if any others struggle to do so. God says the rich are to generously give back. Conservatives say NO. Liberals say force them to, through taxes! NEITHER party is right about it—only God!

I've been in some of the poorest areas of DFW, the past week. Seen many panhandlers. Welfare and charities exist! No one should be able to make a living begging! We have government help for mentally and physically disabled! Tax payers have given enough to "help," including Obamacare. NOT our problem!

The rich, and taxpayers, are NOT your daddy or employer! The fact that they can pay their own bills, and you cannot, is not their problem (unless you're physically or mentally disabled). Your jealous, and as inflation hits, you have to do more, or move 'outa America! NOT steal from taxpayers.

I'm TIRED of helping poor people LEARN how to live off less. But I'll do so, anyway:

1. Have many people share your rent. Fam, friends/roommates, etc.
2. Live in a lower class neighborhood. Try public housing, apartments, tiny homes or RVs or trailer homes, or country living
3. Buy when on sale, and use coupons!
4. Go to dollar stores, and NOT Dollar General, as it only means generally a dollar—usually higher!
5. Buy in bulk, if you can!
6. Start a garden. If you're rural, own a cow and chickens (eggs and milk; maybe cheese).
7. BOTH parents work full-time
8. Use charities, and ALL government services avail to you!
9. Start a Go fund Me account, for emergencies (like medical crises)

10. Consider moving away from America, as it's expensive. Or move to a town that has a lower standard of living!
11. Charge kids rent after age 18, and have less (kids are an expense).
12. Overtime pay, or second or third job!
13. Better work skills
14. Start a business, partnering with others
15. Start a community food pantry, garden, or co-op
16. Use free or low cost medical clinics
17. Stay healthy, and use OTC medical remedies, or Google solutions
18. CHEAP transportation is public buses, ride share, bike, motorized scooter, or very used cars at auctions (don't hitch hike)
19. Garage and estate sales, and thrift shops
20. Maybe solar panels or geothermal electricity sourcing, over time. SAVES or cuts down energy costs!

People, often, don't want to go to the trouble of living frugally and with self-restraint. they'd rather be lazy, and vote for freebies stolen from people who DO save money, invest and live within their means, and make money well! That is evil and unjust! 'No justice, no peace!' Do right!

CURRENT STATE POLITICS: SOCIALISM

(6/27/21-2)

Let's get a handle on whats going on in America: There's an avid push for Socialism, using various means (illegal immigration, God's voting fraud opportunity, promised multiple freebies, calls for equity, critical race theory, etc.), all to punish the less generous rich and often white taxpayers.

Reports are America will be non-majority white by 2052, but multiculturalism and openish border (where Biden and Camel-A claim there's a crisis, yet silently allow it to not get fixed, as it's a major source of new Dem voters.

I live among Indians and Asians. I have NEVER met one seeking Socialism, but I HAVE met white liberals (1 who was affluent) who wanted subsidized healthcare, and I've met a decently well to do Hispanic who wanted freebies, and we know many poorer blacks seek Socialist freebies, including "pastor" Freddie Haynes demanding reparations.

AOC and Omar (the squad) are HAPPY to spend U.S. tax money, and the belief in these circles is America is the richest country (therefore, we have excess to spare and spend). Many in this camp also believe America is EVIL, and that's how we got rich, stealing native Indians and Mexicans' land, and getting free labor off slaves.

They want "revenge," AS IF this were South Africa, where national policy was Apartheid! They prefer the complaints redressed by freebies, but if America were to die of bankruptcy, they'd accept that, as well, as so-called "justice" has to be exacted!

Youth join in, from having zero experience working many years or paying in taxes! All they see is escalating costs of things we use every day, older people having more than them (because they worked since they also were youth), and believing vultures charge exorbitant interest for loans for college.

So the desire to HASTEN 2052, to make what started out as a nation founded by nearly if not perfectly 100 percent whites, is now having our laws used against us to reverse that history, which, in conjunction with other races who came later, built what we have, using the methods I just described.

BLM, Bernie's American Socialism, laxed border policies, critical race theory... they ALL work in tandem to overthrow a majority white and conservative-minded other races (i.e., NOT all conservatives are white!), for Socialism! Conservatism itself, especially under CHUMP, led to a defining moment in our history, of conservatism seen for its ugly sides!

In its purest form, it has ZERO concern for poverty, blacks and browns, fixing pollution, gun violence, conspiracy theories and lie dissemination, and openly welcomes racist white supremacists, if for nothing more than wanting political power through that wider tent.

Add to that the perception that cops abuse their power (which is RARE), as a tool of mainly the majority keeping often black suspects in line, the narrative is all unified against the current demographic majority, conservatism and Capitalism, using "democracy" as the code word for vote in Socialism.

Even our enemy nations approve of this divide, as it weakens America, economically, and therefore militarily, with an escalating debt burden! But WHO would care about debt, when they don't pay it down? ONLY taxpayers.

So cooperation with Dems is viewed as giving in, to some extent, to Socialism, less power for the present white majority (that fact proving there IS advantage to being a majority, though many deny any such advantage for U.S. whites vs. poor blacks), and MORE freebies taxpayers get forced to fund.

NO WONDER everyone who doesn't get a freebie, without any paying in, unites for power to defeat this Socialist enemy (myself included)! It is from policy that cared NOTHING about ANY repercussions of slavery on following generations, who relished in their lifestyle being good, selfishly enjoying only the fruits of their majority-privileged yet also hard-worked for gains, that engendered a backlash of a false belief that the man is oppressing someone in America, like this were the prior South Africa!

Zero active concern for many blacks being poor is what has ignited this growing flame (and the fact that people who work can't protest and be marching, vocally, except on weekends, as that would be economic loss).

Add in the majority, historically, allowing unequal pay for equally qualified women, in business, and disdain for LGBTQs as LESS than equal people, and you have our modern Civil Cold Culture War!

The end-game is uprooting the white majority, sooner than 2052, by means of enacting policies centering on freebies Socialism, to STEAL the goods of the majority white and tax paying Americans, ASAP!

Anything goes to achieve this end. Justice is only a Trojan Horse term! and if this ilk/group can get GOP's to denounce and divide over evil Jan six insurrection activities, all the better for advancing this Socialist agenda, as the Dems are hardly divided over Socialism, centrists having mainly gone silent!

You see even Manchin and Sinema being excoriated for not going along with this BIG plan! There is undeniably a war going on, backed by Americas fiercest nation enemies, to fundamentally change America into this Socialist image.

DO YOU KNOW ANY OTHER NATION that allows such radical upheaval, or change to their historic cultural makeup? China will always be predominantly Chinese citizens! Mexico, as well. Cuba, North Korea, Russia, etc.

ONLY in America is our melting pot becoming a pressure cooker pot for violence and radical remaking of America! In short, you can fight this movement, and cling to the more ancient past, give up and give in, or fight it vehemently, tooth and nail, and win, by also caring to ensure the poorest among us, and those more needy in life get the tools to also enjoy what we in this majority already do! Three options; two BAD for America's future!



Civil War or secession are what await us, if we continue to choose only Socialism or conservatism! YOU WILL NOTE there are many Latinos who don't buy into Socialism, as many of them are hard-working people, are religious, hate abortion, and aren't in America for a handout, but an opportunity to make something of themselves, to pursue the American Dream.

You will also note there are many successful African-Americans in America, or even those in the middle class, who do not embrace Socialism.

This ISN'T a white vs. black and brown issue, but everyone united against freebies Socialism, vs. everyone for freebies Socialism, regardless of their skin tone! You either pay in or you take out, and it is not a matter of taking out more than you pay in, or gaming the system! It is zero freebies, yet helping the poor become self-sufficient!

Again, pure conservatism BREEDS Socialism, as a natural and rational backlash. Giving into Socialism enshrines Socialism. ONLY fighting Socialism wins, only so long as people wanting to vote in Socialism don't garner the numbers.

Solving extreme poverty, some a historic repercussion of ancient slavery, is how you win the day of keeping what we Americans have, without necessitating Socialism, Civil War number two, or two-state secession (which I am NOT opposed to, if it comes to that, by Socialism reigning, or an imminent civil war/race war being encountered).

Defeat U.S. Socialism HANDILY, not by insisting that poor Americans be ignored, or by all the immoral means used to dominate or own opponents, but by giving people who sometimes FEEL "oppressed" equal opportunity, education, and self-sufficiency skills to NOT need handouts! Secede, otherwise.

One P.S.: Even the Jan six riot/attempted insurrection has had Mike Pence booed as a "traitor" at a so-called "Christian" political activism group, for NOT single-handedly deciding our President, and not going along with actions seeking to hang him, as nothing matters to extremists but fighting Socialism, any way you can—even illegally!

For voting power, people who RIGHTLY oppose freebies Socialism get lumped with this type, as even McCarthy wouldn't denounce them or their ways, because that gives Dems even more opportunity for Socialism to win, by weakened GOP!

And even these voter integrity laws, and Texas border building push are ALL in an effort to defeat handouts Socialism coming to America! That's a NOBLE end, and it HAS to win, but you do it legally and morally, and if the enemies of America still can win, you secede! Fight, win, and never concede!

JUSTIFYING SOCIALISM

(7/6/21-2)

Biden said his is a transitional presidency. VP Harris and AOC are the most liberal Democrats, besides Pocahontas and crazy Bernie. Biden planted the seeds; THEY will water it to full bloom, if action isn't taken.

WHAT exactly did Biden promise, or tease, for dumb, naïve and desperate people? "Free" healthcare, daycare, family leave, student loan debt forgiveness, college, home mortgage down payment, and now several black activists are pushing a \$14 trillion reparations package, to end inequality with a ~\$300K nest egg give away.

Obama was once asked for a job and a car. The economy-crippling sub-prime mortgage CRISIS was that party seeking to give homes to people who couldn't afford them! That didn't end well! Pandemic payments have convinced some you don't have to work, because government has an endless supply of money!

You deserve it, because the evil white man enslaved blacks, stole Indian and Mexican lands. Right the historic wrongs. Indians and Asians certainly didn't do that, as they were hardly here in any significant numbers. Add in LGBTQ, who want in on this "equality" bandwagon, and low man on the economic totem pole, youth, want college for free, because most everyone will take something of value for free, if offered (windfall), but how often in life is there anyone offering their valuables to strangers for free? Basically never!

But Democrats have created this illusion, and NOT so WHO wouldn't take that deal? and the numbers of poor or not rich people who could use an extra buck or two are all too happy to accept a \$300K bank account deposit, a 10 percent of home value down payment, \$5K/year healthcare premiums for full access to whatever treatments they could imagine using, free babysitters and educators for all pre-K children (as many as you want to produce), college for all, even those not capable of keeping up, and NO past contractual debts for smart and desperate people see a life raft being thrown to them, with only payoff and no cost to them!

Higher education still being enforced. WHAT an offer! OF COURSE Socialist Biden had to walk it back, by deceptively going silent, and HOPING the Covid relief over-generous package, and mainly unemployment checks would allay demands of doing what he said, and appease the masses just long enough for his transitional presidency to end, so he can retire, and take no heat for under-delivering, but setting naïve or dumber people up for expectations that can never be realized.

This is the present-day agenda of the leftist party, folks! WHO pays for this boondoggle, and how? ONLY taxpayers! I will NOT strive to quote a figure, but whatever percent pay in NOTHING get everything for free! They only have to care about working to pay for food (beyond free school lunches), clothes, shelter (subsidized by section 8), and retirement (beyond Social Security), as Medicaid, Welfare,

Obamacare, Obama phones, SNAP, public housing, and whatever other existing freebies or subsidies take care of the rest of life expenses!

Zuckerberg has even proposed \$30K per American, to do NOTHING, so his ilk can get richer off AI and robotics. Empower laziness, and non-productivity and non-growth and non-innovation, just so he can have more than he ever would need, ten-fold! This whole house of cards WILL collapse, folks!

"A government big enough to give you everything you want, is a government big enough to take away everything that you have." –Gerald Ford. Cradle to grave, nanny state, womb to tomb care, paid for by BIG government, paid for ONLY by taxpayers! THIS is the grand vision of the NOT Grand Old Party, but the liberal party, known as Democrats!

China is footing the bill, because they're all but guaranteed interest on their loans (money making money), and the solidity of America is behind their belief we are fiscally sound enough to be a good investment. Compound interest could also play a part in that decision of theirs. But the jig is up, folks!

They HAVE to understand (they're NOT stupid!) that their investment is now becoming a sHell game, because as the only nation with the U.S. dollar as the world's reserve currency, we print unbacked, and increasingly worthless bills to repay them with, and then, every time, Congress increases our debt ceiling, to avoid default, so THEY aren't seen as the irresponsible enablers of a coming economic collapse.

Kick the can down the street till I retire, so the mud and egg isn't on my face, as I cash out with lucrative perks, pensions, and retirement lifestyle. China is going to call in their debt, one day!

NO bank fails to set credit limits on credit card users! If you don't agree with me, call yours, and ask how big a bill you can incur, through spending. They will give you a set number. Now for those NOT invested in the stock market, you will likely say, "who cares?" If the economy crashes, and the U.S. debt crushes our borrowing clout with China, WHY WOULD I CARE? I have no portfolio, and I don't have to pay off America's debt!

REMEMBER BLACK THURSDAY, and THE GREAT DEPRESSION, any who so say! Read, study, watch documentaries on that period! ONLY the rich were sheltered some!

Did any of you see the viral video of a Cuban man seeing a Walmart for the first time in his life? His words tell you status quo in Cuba! He was mesmerized by our abundance. His reality/existence will become ours, if we keep pursuing this path to destruction, called Socialism! And WHY do we have a housing shortage, beyond the impact of the pandemic? OVER-immigration!

EVERY venue has a maximum capacity allowed by fire marshals, but Dems have no limits, for seeking votes for freebies Socialism! Too many people HURTS your job prospects, security and income!

[INTERJECTION: I guess Ammon Bundy believes cities create liberalism, but farms and ranches preserve conservatism? Can't say I follow his logic, as most advances besides food production come from cities, and there are many conservatives in BIG cities. Probably few liberals in rural areas, however]

Back to my point, if you can't see my point, or feel this is fearmongering, I am ONLY putting together historic facts of Dem efforts and promises! NONE of it was made up! and if you don't think the crazies sincerely want this liberal Utopia, you believe the squad being silenced was from sincere repentance, and not to lie in wait for a more opportune time, when Biden's gone, he caves, or more Dems get elected, and the GOP gets weakened by being split over tRUMP vs.

traditional "conservatism." I PRAY these things aren't over your head! WAKE UP, AMERICA, or secede!

SOCIALISM SOLUTIONS

(7/3/21-2)

Non-Socialists in America: I mean this SO literally: If you will choose to never hire any Socialists, they will die out! Watch their social media accounts! Identify them at protest rallies. Have documentation, vs. assuming, and NEVER hire them! That's how Capitalism wins in America!

MY POSITION ON SOCIALISM

(8/17/21-2)

NEED I clarify my position on Socialism? I'm against all freebies, but not opposed to any subsidies being fairly repaid to taxpayers, in whatever form. I'm for Welfare empowering people to live on what they make, ASAP, and for taxes as low as can be reasonably had! WHAT party am I?

SOCIALISM IS COMPASSION?

(10/27/21-2)

Let's DEBUNK the MYTH that Socialisms "being nice." People who want it in America always say they want a compassionate society toward the poor. It's God's to advocate for their definitions of compassion, when other people pay the freight, especially if the poor pay nothing, nor many advocates.

Socialism is NOT compassionate, because:

1. It is unjust to taxpayers, and is government-sanctioned THEFT (a crime).
2. It emboldens laziness and dependence.
3. It does NOT fairly require anything of entitlement recipients! TAXPAYERS aren't your daddy or momma, freebies-seeker "adults!"

I will say something GOP's NEVER say: A human can own enough, after which time they own too much! GOD says as much! It is NOT that they sin to own so much, but they do sin to hoard so much! God says the rich must give back liberally; MOST do not. That's SIN GOP's should call out!

Freebies/handouts-seeking Dems: Instead of envying what the rich have, jealously craving government steal their stuff for you, work smarter, harder, longer; get better skills, and wiser spending habits; and birth less kids. That's the MORAL way to better your life--NOT the sinful way!

SECESSION & SOCIALISM (I)

(10/28//21-2)

AS MUCH as I despise CHUMP and caustic conservatives, America is teetering on the brink of a split over freebies. Taxpayers may own more than handout seekers, but your poverty is NOT their problem! Start a business, or move up the ladder. I'm willing to secede over taxpayer-funded handouts!

Secession seems inevitable! Every state decides for itself how many freebies it gives citizens. Even red states can have none to a few. Businesses will flock to red state nation, and blue states will have little money for their many freebies social programs! Everyone gets what their state wants.

Manchin and Sinema are HEROES to our national debt, and tax*payers unjustly being forced to pay for other people's "free" handouts! I HOPE they join the GOP or Independent Party soon; NOT the tRUMP faction! Government paid for ONLY means non taxpayers UNjustly benefit off taxpayers!

Let 'em all go to Hell; I will stay in Texas. –Davy Crocket, modernized. The far right wants government to help no one, and to hoard all wealth they possess, and far left wants to give handouts on a silver platter. May God judge BOTH extremes, SOON! They're BOTH evil and satanic!

Update

(10/31/21-2)

One of the MANY problems with Socialist freebies/handouts is they ARENT sustainable. IF government made money, they might be more tolerable. But it only does so by confiscating taxpayer assets. The money keeps having to be confiscated, vs. self-replenishing, like work does your bank account.

America NEEDS a much more competitive healthcare marketplace! As costs rise, the poor get shut out! Many businesses mainly target the rich, as you have to make less sales. Movies are at least \$11-used to be \$5-7. A Ferris wheel at Grandscape is \$12 minimum. Is America just for the rich?

Rock concerts are pricey. Everyone in America who can command a high price does. That's selfishness, but also what the market will bear. IMAGINE how the vast majority in America never do things others take for granted, as it's too costly for their budget. You may not care to so think of them

REFUTING LEFTIST SOCIALISM

(11/7/21-2)

WHO benefits the most, living in America? WHO makes money the easiest, living in America? WHO gets the best and most perks, living in America? The rich. We have to start teaching more the responsibility than the privilege of being wealthy! Conservatives don't want to hear of it!

Mark Levin said Giving Pledgers were "self-loathing." THAT MEANS you hate yourself if you don't hoard all your wealth! You hate yourself if you want to aid/help others. You hate yourself if you don't live money. God 100 percent DISagrees! Lk. 9:27/Ecc. 5:13/Lk. 12:33-34/Phil. 2:3-4/1 Tim. 6:10

WHERE's it written that government is created to help people; NOT that it's designed to hurt people, but it's true functions are law and order, public health and safety, ensuring justice and doing collective activities business can't profit enough from! YOUR definition of help is handouts!

WHEREs it written that government is created to help people; NOT that it's designed to hurt people, but it's true functions are law and order, public health and safety, ensuring justice and doing collective activities business can't profit enough from! YOUR definition of help is handouts! [Private account]

The BEST help for any human is learning how to make your own ends meet, as an adult! ANYTHING anyone else can do to bring that about is helpful, like education and motivation! NOT stealing from taxpayers, to fund people NOT in their family or employ!

HERE is Dems' description of "help" for people, from government: GIVE them free daycare, healthcare/Obamacare, home down payment, student loan forgiveness, school lunch, college, pre-K head start, Welfare, ETC! WHO pays for all of it? ONLY taxpayers! That's i100 percent UNfair and evil!

WHY does ANY taxpayer "owe" anyone else any subsidy, or funding for that stranger's lifestyle? They're NOT their family members, and they aren't their employees! JUST because taxpayers EARN more than freebies-seekers is NOT taxpayers' fault or problem, or any sin against those others!

If you want to make money, and think you can, you'll be a GOP. If you don't think you can hack competition, and want handouts, you'll be a Dem. This is the basic divide in America!

DUMB and/or ignorant people NEED to learn this FACT: Government has no money. What funds it uses comes from people, or borrowing! Government is NOT a money machine, but funds taken ONLY from taxpayers! Nontaxpayers are leaches, if they get anything without putting into the system!

Leftists have EVERY RIGHT to voluntarily fund every giveaway program their bleeding hearts desire! NO ONE is stopping them, yet you see FEW of them send in an extra IRS payment! No, they want to fund their ambitions off mainly GOP's, who are mainly taxpayers! Steal, and pay with OPM (other people's money).

Mi casa is NOT su casa! Sharing is caring goes BOTH ways! It takes a village to raise the village idiot means that idiot needs to start getting an edu-ma-cation! He ain't heavy, he's my brother ONLY applies to your blood brother. Everyone must learn to pay their own way, folks!

Government is to fund roads, military, police, etc., and NOT there to move the lower class into the middle class! That idea is NOWHERE in the U.S. Constitution! IF YOU ARE POOR, get better job skills, or learn to spend less, or both! Don't have kids! Grow up and be the adult you are!

It's expensive to live in America, yet everyone the world over wants to come here! If you can't afford the lifestyle, you have to live in a place with a lower standard of living! America only needs people our economy needs, and those NOT coming here to seek handouts—period!

DUMB people think letting in uneducated and unskilled immigrants increases democrat votes. It also DEcreases your own economic bargaining power, as more people flock to fewer jobs, with outsourcing! There is no room in the inn, as our U.S. land mass is finite, people!

Goldilocks!: Not too few, not too many, but just right is the only just and right answer to immigration! On abortion, the centrist position is anywhere between heartbeat and third trimester, determined per state, with a national standard of ONLY that range! This sums last night's conversation with my Texas Technology buddies.

UNCONSTITUTIONAL SOCIALISM?

(11/13/21-2)

SCOTUS has allowed Medicaid, Welfare, Obamacare, and other entitlements, for many decades, and NEVER deemed them unconstitutional! So conservatives want SCOTUS stacked right-ward, to overturn such rulings.

They believe all money they earn is their personal private property right to do with as they please. And government has NO right to "their money" beyond a bare bone's minimum! That means a government that ONLY does what's explicitly listed in that great document! Anything and everything else are unconstitutional. This is conservative political theory!

Anyone remember #CancunCruz wanting to END the IRS, or others calling for five fed agencies to be ended? God does NOT agree it's all your own money, but it's His and some is also government's! Again, it is a battle of Bible vs. U.S. Constitution, in whom you serve, and the moral isn't changed due to the legal, meaning you are to obey God, no matter what the law states, and this is for everyone. Not just Christians!

The ONLY issue is how BIG of a safety net is just? Do we really want people unable to get major medical problems fixed because they're too poor, or starting a Go Fund Me account to be able to stay alive and well?

The dirty little secret is NO American wants to or enjoys giving up any of their hard-earned money! Jesus' words in Ac. 20:35 are ANATHEMA to us all! We HATE to stumble onto Lk. 12:33 in our Bible readings! We HATE any Bible verse indicating caring for others, IF that involves any finances!

THIS fact is where liberals derive the concept that conservatives are greedy, selfish hoarders! God Himself opposes hoarding! So to bring Him into the discussion does NOT always give conservatives any moral edge! However, if you also stumble onto I Tim. 6:8, you QUICKLY see the limits to biblical social concern!

Food and covering is ALL we are to guarantee everybody! Covering, presumably is clothes, but MAYBE a place to lay their head, which even Jesus did not have as a permanent societal promise! The ability to survive and not go hungry to the point of death.

Update: Unconstitutional Socialism?

(11/13/21-2)

SCOTUS has allowed Medicaid, Welfare, Obamacare, and other entitlements, for many decades, and NEVER deemed them unconstitutional! So conservatives want SCOTUS stacked right-ward, to overturn such rulings.

They believe all money they earn is their personal private property right to do with as they please. And government has NO right to "their money" beyond a bare bones minimum! That means a government that ONLY does what's explicitly listed in that great document! Anything and everything else is unconstitutional. This is conservative political theory!

Anyone remember #CancunCruz wanting to END the IRS, or others calling for five fed agencies to be ended? God does NOT agree it's all your own money, but it's His and some is also government's! Again, it is a battle of Bible vs. U.S. Constitution, in whom you serve, and the moral isn't changed due to the legal, meaning you are to obey God, no matter what the law states, and this is for everyone—not just Christians!

The ONLY issue is how BIG of a safety net is just? Do we really want people unable to get major medical problems fixed because they're too poor, or starting a Go Fund Me account to be able to stay alive and well?

The dirty little secret is NO American wants to or enjoys giving up any of their hard-earned money! Jesus' words in Ac. 20:35 are ANATHEMA to us all! We HATE to stumble onto Lk. 12:33 in our Bible readings! We HATE any Bible verse indicating caring for others, IF that involves any finances!

THIS fact is where liberals derive the concept that conservatives are greedy, selfish hoarders! God Himself opposes hoarding! So to bring Him into the discussion does NOT always give conservatives any moral edge!

However, if you also stumble onto I Tim. 6:8, you QUICKLY see the limits to biblical social concern! Food and covering is ALL we are to guarantee everybody! Covering, presumably is clothes, but MAYBE a place to lay their head, which even Jesus did not have as a permanent societal promise! The ability to survive and not go

COUNTERING SOCIALISM: BUILD BACK BROKE? (-TED CRUZ)

(12/20/21-2)

I will NEVER be a Socialist, or 100 percent/pure "conservative"-period! NO ONE can serve God and be either of those extremes, 100 percent! You may not always have an option for your values, or like every choice you're offered, but you don't abandon God's principles to empower evil! Duh 101

The P.R. problem with GOP's is they oppose every freebie, then do absolutely nothing, privately, to help the poor! They NEED to do significant charitable activity that assists the poor, to practice what they preach and show the empathy they're accused of not having. NOT just vote NO.

WHY don't we just let government pay for childbirth, daycare, pre-K, after school activities, Section 8 housing, public housing, food stamps, Welfare, Medicaid, uninsured disaster relief, cars, electricity, water, gas, clothes, gasoline, college, mortgages, EVERYTHING? (sarcasm)

HOW ABOUT because ONLY taxpayers and businesses fund those handouts, and that's 100 percent unfair to them? You can lump them all together... that's the answer for every one of them!

@davidaxelrod: I'd love to see @SenSchumer put each, individual piece of the BBB bill on the floor for a vote. Let senators explain why they oppose universal pre-K; paid family leave; child tax credit; home health care for the elderly and the other popular elements of the bill. (12/20/21-2)

Update: Countering Socialism

(12/23/21-2)

HOW did EVERY American generation before ours survive and make it through life, without all the handouts/freebies Dems now insist upon? It's remarkable and mind-numbing to think they found a way to live off what they earned, as meager as it was for some of them! They were better people?

Countering Socialism:

Family Leave. Let a grandparent or one spouse handle the crisis. Alternate parents taking time off. Pay cheap help, if needed

Home Down payment. One firm pays it for you, paid back over time, and taken out of prior rent payments! Save up over time! Buy a smaller home.

Student Loans. Find the cheapest interest rate. Get a decent job after graduation. Start later, after wouldn't save up.

Daycare. Start one in your home, with neighbors as clients and one stay at home neighbor as the one teacher! Support new, cheaper daycare businesses.

Affordable College. Two years at Junior/Community College. Online universities. Get the information at a lesser-known college.

Healthcare. Global insurance access, verified. Shop around. ONLY use for major problems. Stay in good health. Use free or low-cost clinics. Obamacare?

THE RICH MADE YOU POOR?

(1/12/22-2)

Money, get away

You get a good job with good pay and you're okay

...Grab that cash with both hands and make a stash

A new car, caviar, four star daydream

Think I'll buy me a football team Money,
Well, get back I'm all right Jack,
keep your hands off of my stack
Youtube.com

WHERE did people get the idea other people owe them anything? WHERE did Americans get the idea other people's money can be theirs? You work for what you earn, and it's NOT evil that you use it for your needs. Taxpayers already fund sec 8, public housing, food stamps, Medicaid, etc.!

Personal property rights don't matter much to people with little personal property, it seems! God teaches the rich should be generous in giving back, but Dems want that to be forced upon them, in the form of increased taxes on the wealthy. You're NOT their fam member or employees!

The wealthy COULD fund sustainable initiatives to solve probs businesses can't profit enough from! Incentivize them to do so, NOT just by tax breaks, but motivators not related to making more money, but giving more away! Legacy, reputation social acceptance, debt to society, obeying God.

The wealthy SHOULD fund sustainable initiatives to solve probs businesses can't profit enough from! NOT by force of tax law, but force of a moral and clear conscience. Find issues that matter to them, individually! Sustainability is key, vs. money down a rat hole. Temporary and self-sustaining.

WHAT'S DIFFERENT between today's rich and those of yesteryear, famous for generous philanthropy? IMO, preppy greed of the 1980s made selfishness in vogue, and it hasn't stopped, except for the Giving Pledger types. A moral decline, even as evangelism and discipleship waned. #Revival need.

WHY would anyone give away money they worked hard to get? They can just expand their luxury lifestyle! Enjoy life more. Work less. Retire earlier. Even control markets and politicians. It's because you make a moral choice to obey God's principles! Not follow satan's values, 100 percent!

And IF you discard God from the equation, you believe satan's lie that life is all about he with the most toys wins, and greed is good. Lk. 12:15 MEDITATE on that one Bible verse, today! It's either true, or a lie! There's either an accounting for your life and how you lived it, or there is NOT!

IF there's a concept of greed, selfishness and hoarding, there's merit to those beliefs. If those are myths, and no one can own too much, keep living sinfully with your excess. Rev. 22:11 If there's a God, there will be a day of reckoning for the selfish rich, and it won't be pretty!

RICH OFF THE BACKS OF THE POOR?

(1/12/22-2)

The relentless pursuit of the left is to make America's (and the world's) poor comfortable, by "free" housing subsidies, food, healthcare, college, daycare, home down payments, pay for not working, and UBI.

And yet, those who pay in little-to-nothing demand quality from services they don't pay for, like zero police brutality, zero falsely imprisoned, sentencing guideline changes, no rapes in the military, equal pay for women, trans surgeries paid for, and abortions, excellent schools in broke parts of town, libraries, politicians behaving certain ways, streets smooth, water pure, sewers working, all while funding little-to-none of it.

Then, they want government to do for them what they wouldn't or couldn't do for themselves-negotiate a decent pay wage. Be it minimum wage, or freebies, they want a better lifestyle NOT from hard work, but easy gifts from taxpayers!

They literally believe America's rich don't give enough, so they want to force them to (eat the rich/wealth tax), even as they pay the most money and largest percent of our collective bills. It's never enough, nor are they ever called upon to pay their fair share, themselves!

It is an endless pursuit of more freebies and more sacrifice by the rich and tax payers! Even as they mouth 'no justice, no peace,' they NEVER seek justice in taxation or public social services, because it's Unfair to pay nothing and get lots, just as it's UNfair to pay lots and get little! Duh 101.

EVEN IF Dems could force Americas rich to pay more in taxes, they can always:

1. Pay it through stock expansion (Elon)
2. Hide more assets
3. Lay off
4. Build losing businesses as offset
5. Automate
6. Fund politicians to fight this
7. Move biz out of America, and move themselves

The way you get America's rich to be more charitable in society is NOT by force, but by force of persuasion! The philanthropists of old who were titans of industry did so voluntarily! I've already written up to eight ways to pressure rich folk not to hoard and be selfish. Until EVERYONE pays their fair share in taxes.

DON'T expect any movement of increased charitable giving among the rich, as the system isn't fair till then! Dems NEVER speak to the injustice of the poor demanding freebies, while paying in little-to-nothing. Till they do, expect a fierce fight to retain/keep money away from taxation!

It is NOT being "FOR" voting rights, but being for fair voting procedures, and protecting America from more taxpayer-funded freebies, through voting! Social media wants Susan Collins to vote for a Dem-leaning bill. WHY WOULD SHE? It's ALL a push for Socialism (taxpayer-funded freebies).

I GUARANTEE you that if any of these shenanigans the Dems are pushing, procedurally, to enact Socialism succeeds, nearly half of America's states will secede, if there's no other way to remain a union, and NOT be forced to fund more freebies ONLY paid for by taxpayers!

IDIOTS don't get whats going on. The right to vote, infrastructure repair. NOBLE aims, now warped by Dems seeking to get and bribe MORE votes to enact Socialism. Name your initiative as a moral cause, then warp it into a giveaway program or way to ensure more Dem votes!

Gerrymandering is yet another way politicians use to shore up their side's support. EVERYTHING is for Socialism or Capitalism! Build Back Better, Covid relief package, filibuster reform, voting rights laws, stacked SCOTUS and federal judges, D.C. and Puerto Rico statehood, open borders, VP Harris, etc.

Update

(2/19/22-2)

I know NOTHING about this book, but Jesus' good deeds were privately sourced, out of the goodness of His perfect heart. He NEVER involved taxes of working people to do what He did for the poor! BUT, render unto Caesar that which is due. Jesus WASN'T a Socialist!

Tucker shreds book that compares AOC to Jesus | <https://video.foxnews.com/v/6298105005001>

It's VERY kind, as a society, to collectively decide a nation wants to gift the poor with free healthcare, and all the Socialist programs Europe offers, unmerited. BUT, did the rich and taxpayers agree to that, or were they forced, including by being out-voted? THAT is UNkind and UNjust! Evil.

33. SPIRITUALITY

1. The Afterlife
2. Who Should Be a Pastor?
3. Biblical Church (II)
4. World Religions

THE AFTERLIFE

(11/26/21-2)

I had a dream we were on vacation, and the roof rack fell off and we many items crashed and were ruined. They were lost to us. YOU are lost, spiritually, if you have never received Jesus. What does it mean to be lost vs. saved? Number one, first and foremost, you WON'T be going to Heaven when you die.

Your life will have been futile, wasted, a loss, dying without Jesus. The Bible also says this about unsaved/lost people: You are: Darkness and in darkness. Eph. 5:8; II Cor. 6:14 Enemies of God. Rom. 5:10; Phil. 3:18 Deprived of the Truth. I Tim. 6:5 Alienated from God. Col. 1:21 Hostile in mind. Col. 1:21 Engaged in evil deeds. Col. 1:21 Aliens to God and spiritual things. Eph. 2:19 Children of God's wrath. Eph. 2:3 Sons of destruction. Eph. 2:2 Strangers to God. Eph. 2:19 Alive to sin, and dead to God. Rom. 6:6-11 NOT a pretty picture! YOU have an expiration date!

You brought nothing into this world and can take nothing with you! I Tim. 6:17 No hearse has a U-Haul following it. YET we live our lives as if all I have just said is UNtrue. We believe Elon and Bezos are 'living the life.' But MOST rich people go to Hell! Mt. 19:24

The Bible even teaches us wanting to be rich pierces yourself with many aches and pains, yet we internally yell, 'bring on the pangs!' I Tim. 6:9 The richest and wisest man of old suffered the same stupidity as we, believing as we do: Solomon. LOOK what wisdom he left for us, taking no wealth with him:

King Solomon pursued wisdom (Ecc. 1:12-18), pleasure (2:1), laughter/entertainment (2:2), drugs and alcohol (2:3), asset accumulation (2:4-8), fame (2:9), and WHAT did he conclude after all of that, depriving himself of nothing this life offered (2:10-11). Despite some joy in the process it was all futile/vanity; worthless striving and unfulfilling, long-term!

Even as he considered wisdom further, he got despairingly depressed (2:12-23). Solomon the wise made conclusions after all of this, which you can learn the hard way, in the school of hard knocks, or the easy way, learning from his mistakes.

And what did he conclude? 3:12-13, 22, 5:18-20, 8:15, 9:7-10, 11:9-12:1. His overall life summary and purpose/reason for living was obey God, as this apeopleies to all humans (12:13-14), with which the New Testament also agrees. I Cor. 7:19 That is NOT so you miss Hell and make Heaven, but a recipe for a good life before you die.

Heaven and Hell are decided by what you do with Jesus, for knowing God is what eternal life is, in both quality of life and quantity of life. Jn. 17:3 Do you know Him, personally? John 3:16 don't waste your life!

Update: Life Perspective

(11/30/21-2)

Do whatever you want. The concept of "sin" and the "devil" are myths. Do whatever you can't get caught doing, or whatever you can get away with. Rules were made to be broken. God is dead, and never existed anyway. MANY (deceived) PEOPLE LIVE with THIS subconscious self-talk!

Your life purpose is to enjoy life, and have fun. Be fulfilled; you deserve it. Life, liberty and happiness. The American Dream. MANY (deceived) PEOPLE LIVE with THIS subconscious self-talk, which is a LIE, if God is omitted (which He OFTEN is).

Your entire life is a film being recorded in Heaven, for all to one day see. Remember that every time you face a decision, privately or publicly!

The purpose of life is to discover your gift and the meaning of life is in giving it away. ~~Pablo Picasso

WHO SHOULD BE A PASTOR?

(2/1/22-2)

Unfortunately, because of the almost equal number of pastors I've met who AREN'T angels, but hypocrites, liars, manipulators, cowards, and arrogant, I believe I'm to detail minister qualifications. This ISN'T a commentary, but the information is needed, as some pastors DON'T want parishioners to know:

Tit. 1:5-10 Paul writes Titus for him to set in order what remains, BECAUSE there are many rebels and empty talkers! That is EXACTLY what I encounters, nearly half the time! Spiritual rebels to God; just words! Orderly, proper, biblical church has pastors/elders with THESE traits:

1. BIBLICALLY, it is to be a male! I Tim. 2:12 Met some nice female head ministers
2. The summary requirement is their being beyond reproach (I explained that yesterday)
3. Husband of one wife. Male and married, though Timothy could have been single (I Tim. 4:12). Certainly not polygamous. People debate divorcees, but it's certainly NOT the ideal!
4. Having children who believe. Technically and literally, it's not married without at least one kid, and preacher's kid types have to at least be saved! It shows dad's leadership!
5. Not accused of indecent behavior. Obviously and implicitly, false allegations are not considered. Defined: Not conforming with generally accepted standards of behavior or propriety; obscene (especially sexual)
6. Not accused of rebellion. Defined: An act of violent or open resistance to an established government (especially God)

NOT living in carnality, which is willful abandonment of God's morals. WHY? Because, again, overseers must be beyond reproach as God's steward. They don't own the joint, but are entrusted with the gift of overseeing! I met some who actually own the building!

7. Not self-willed. One quit because the crowd wouldn't "obey him" over Covid concerns, when social gatherings are NOT commanded, but observed, in Scripture
8. Not quick-tempered (short-fused)
9. Not overindulging in wine (it does NOT require never drinking)
10. Not a bully (heavy-handed, or liking that type of politician, IMO)
11. Not greedy for money. LOOK at some of the methods some pastors go through, hiring lawyers to veil their wealth from parishioners and government taxes!

TELL ME those who live in colossal River Oaks mansions have their sights set on Heavenly mansions (or the TV type that's ALWAYS asking for 'mo money). INSTEAD/contrasted, they're to be:

12. Hospitable. Know any who have security detail to ensure they can slip out the back and not have to fraternize with the commoners, after their speech? I do!

13. Loving what is good. That would mean they hate evil (not just tolerate or look the other way at it, like below).

14. Self-controlled. NOT flaky/unstable emotionalists!

15. Righteous. Defined: Morally right, virtuous, excellent

16. Holy. After all, they used to be called 'holy men.' Defined: Dedicated to God, or a religious aim. You CANNOT serve God and money, equally. ALL who try are idolizing wealth!

17. Disciplined. Defined: showing a controlled form of behavior or way of working (self-controlled)

18. Holding firmly the Bible, so he can:

a) Exhort in sound doctrine, and,

b) Refute those who contradict. DOES YOUR PASTOR know the Bible well? In seminary, that wasn't even the goal! They taught "tools," so one could spend a lifetime mastering God's word. ANATHEMA! Can YOUR pastor exhort in right doctrine (NOT error), and are they able to rebut false teaching?

AS YOU CAN SEE, it is NO WONDER many U.S. Christians compromise and rebel against God, in their pastor standard being can he preach and draw a crowd? Those two traits aren't even mentioned (it says exhort in sound doctrine-not just able to publicly speak). This is a HIGH bar. NO WONDER.

I encountered about half my contacts as people I would NOT sit under! In my BRIEF encounters with them, I could discern they did NOT meet this test, and even when I was a pastor, the search committee NEVER inquired one iota of any of these traits! I called them on it, and asked why they weren't asking me questions about this passage and I Tim. 3:1-6, which adds a few new traits, for this NOBLE undertaking.

18. Faithful to his wife (i.e., emotionally and sexually). You remember Mike Pence never being alone with a woman not his wife? GREAT advice! Anyone ever heard of Jimmy Swaggart, or read this list of men of the cloth taking all clothes off for stranger women? <https://ranker.com/list/pastors-that-fell-from-grace/genevieve-carlton...>

19. Temperate

20. Respectable

21. Able to teach (not just preach; that takes understanding; not just verbosity).

22. Gentle

23. Not quarrelsome/argumentative

24. Manages his family and home well

25. Respectfully respected by and obeyed by his children. NOT raising "PK's" (preacher's kids, ignored by busy dad, so they rebel). If you can't manage your fam, how can you manage the fam of God (logic)?

26. NOT a new Christian (as arrogance creeps in, that anyone would think you a leader, when you just started, and know nothing and have done nothing). God judges this type!

27. Good reputation with non-church member lost people. The devil will RIGHTLY usurp your leadership with truthful accusations, without this! ~27 traits!

DO WE TAKE THEM SERIOUSLY? I am seriously considering my campaign opening event(s), and David with a sling shot, or one dressed in sackcloth and ashes, or a Bible burning have crossed my mind, because the condition of the U.S. church is why America is in the condition she is in. II Chron. 7:14

And when pastors are hired for whether they can conduct an entertaining, smooth/eloquent and seamless service, with many man words, but few words of God, and draw a paying crowd, this list is ignored, so why not rip out pages of the Good Book, in public, to show whats already happening, which has caused all of what we see going on.

As go U.S. churches, by how go their leaders, so goes America! Ex: Black vs. white preachers, like Haynes vs. Jeffress!

You can't even get @robertjeffress to even speak with, much less meet with @FHunscripted, to discuss racial reconciliation! I've tried, several times. HOW is God 'gonna bless America, when the "leaders" (Mt. 23:10) can't even get along? One was radical left; the other radical 46-1 right!

WHY NOT rip Bibles to shreds, publicly (if they're old and discarded ones, not useful anyway, as an illustration)? How seriously do we take the Good Book, and its pastor qualifications? DO YOU KNOW ANY Christian demanding all Christians do all four elements of II Chron. 7:14, immediately? Poor America!

BIBLICAL CHURCH (II)

(2/11/22-2)

I have learned that those who preach to laymen, "that's the way we've always done it" is a bad church member attitude, are the same ones who can hold that same attitude with regard to changing their business and its practices! God would call that the sin of hypocrisy! Practice what you preach!

Working, I've met the most wonderful pastors, BUT I was mistaken that they'd all be like that, because, after all, they're in the ministry. I've been flabbergasted that about half of those I met were NO DIFFERENT from hardened lost business people. ZERO credibility behind a pulpit!

I attend church from childhood habit and one Bible command. I also enjoy the two places I attend. WHY would people go, if not raised to go, and knowing many Bible verses other than Heb. 10:25? WHY does God command our gathering together every week to worship, collectively? Answer with the Bible!

WHY go to church: Shared Christian experience, fellowship and friendships, feeling of unity of the faith, comfort in others believing as you do, joint ministering, edification by the sermon and music, focusing on God, experiencing His power, growing in maturity, etc. It's NOT just a command.

The ONLY church experience I can say I absolutely craved not ever missing, NOT from habit or obligation, but excitement about what happened when attending was the Body Life practice at Highland Baptist, Waco, in college! It's a far different draw to be fully involved and present every week!

YOU, reader, will NEVER likely EVER see Body Life in real time. I experienced it! Most every Sunday, 10 minutes of a church service was devoted to time for members to go speak with their friends elsewhere in the room, to pray or just fellowship.

Then there was open microphone, for members to ask for needs to be met, make prayer requests, reverse pass the plate to TAKE OUT IF NEEDED, tell testimonies, tell what God's teaching you in your quiet time. It was monitored and previewed by staff, I was later told, so brief and never out of hand! THAT is CHURCH!

EVEN LAST NIGHT, the Peyton Manning Man of the Year award winner spoke of community involvement/civic service. For a Christian, that is the "S" of EDBS! He spoke of using your voice/platform, money and actions to do good in society. That's what Jesus was KNOWN for! Ac. 10:38

Again, READ the book of Acts, today! Awe and wonder, miracles, excitement, persecution, full and distant parts evangelism (by laymen, as well), shared resources, spiritual gifts used, a sense of joy, daily evangelism and meeting in homes, and the Lord continually added to them, as with favor with men!

Church buildings were NEVER commanded; pastor salaries were NEVER promised; sermons were biblical, and preaching and teaching were its foundation. ENTIRE books of the Bible were read aloud in one sitting! There was no time limit restricting that practice. Acts shows church DIFFERENT!

God's church is to be KNOWN as a place/house of prayer; known by results, and known among outsiders! We get squeamish if a person on stage takes over one minute to pray! HOW are laymen praying with others, in such church practice? HOW can II Chron. 7:14 occur by one person for one minute?

Jesus taught (ALL the Bible is His ideas) disciples are known by remaining in His Book, and by their love for one another. HOW do Christians at church SHOW love to one another? A greeter does it to everyone else? ALL attendees are to be showing love to their brethren! BODY LIFE lacks in America!

And it's NOT pawned off to some elite gatherings! IF you READ any passages about gathered church (Gal.-Eph.+), even I Cor. 14 (absent the sign gifts) shows corporate gatherings where laymen were involved. Not just sit and sing! Churchianity is NOT Christianity, folks! That's my point!

WORLD RELIGIONS

(2/17/22-2)

Let's address the EVIL, however well-intentioned and sincerely believed of offering people false hope about a positive future after they die. NOWHERE in Scripture are ANY of the following presented as being true: Cessationism (your life just ends), annihilationism (you are obliterated, reincarnation (you start a new life on earth), Purgatory (there's a middle place of second chances between Heaven and Hell), or any other promises of Heaven by works.

God (meaning God, through what he has said, in the Bible), says do not add to or subtract from what He's written there ANYTHING contrary to what's there is a myth, or tradition of man. Mk. 7:8; Col. 2:20-22

Jesus, as Creator, pre-existent, and God, and having always existed, knowing all things, having never lied, and having come back from the grave, certainly would register as an expert on the afterlife!

NOWHERE does Christ promise anything for man's future but Heaven or Hell. And everything in the Good Book stems from God, no matter the human penman/author, so even what's said in Acts, is God's truth, and that, just like Jn. 14:6, teaches there's only one way to Heaven (4:12).

It is NOT negating the value of doing good. It is NOT exclusively cutting anyone out, as everyone is welcome! It is not insulting any other belief systems, as if stupid or evil. It's just that when claims contradict Christ's words/teachings, even if stated by Christ's own people, they can't also be true.

How big a tragedy it would be, to live all your life believing you were OK, when you die, when you were not! Especially if that result couldn't be reversed, thereafter! NO ONE willingly signs up to for something good, knowing they won't get it!

We ALL love ourselves enough to avoid Hell, IF there is a Hell (There is. Jesus told us so), if the cost is acceptable to us. In this case, that cost has already been fully paid by Someone Else! It is free. That's not my point.

My point is do not go to Hell, believing you're not going! It's too horrific. It's internally inconsistent to even allow an ecumenical attitude that all roads lead to Heaven!

HOW can people cease, but also come back, but also be destroyed, but also go somewhere like a halfway house till they go to Heaven? IT CAN'T BE all of these smorgasbord of future options.

It's even evil to hope the grave is the end of it all, if it is not, unless everyone goes to Heaven (universalism).

Jesus, again, shot down that future option. And God is merciful, but when you have all your life on earth to settle your eternal destiny, and you never do, He's been merciful enough, and given you ALL the opportunities you will ever get. THAT decision is on you, 100 percent!

I have studied world religions. I LOVE how most of them point people to a God figure, and morals! Most of their adherents try to be good, and that's a good thing! I just want all people to miss Hell!

IF you study the major world religions, all of them teach working your way to Heaven, but one, and they all have different details that are required of those works. HOW could a "God" be so chaotic or skitzo that he demands variant standards for Heaven's entry? It's irrational!

And if Christ lied, committed Christians are the most to be pitied, as we sacrificed a wonderful time, just living for fun in this life, if what He said is utterly empty/futile! God told us this is true, through the apostle Paul! I Cor. 15 Wasted life, if it's all a myth! Yes, in some sense, logically-speaking, there is a risk to faith.

34. TRUMPISM

1. Trump Foreign Policy
2. Trumpsters
3. Far Right/Trumpism
4. Stand Up to Trump
5. Trump 'Cult?'

TRUMP FOREIGN POLICY

(Excerpted from *Wild West or Sitting Ducks?*)

(9/4/19)

WHY do you think tRump wanted to buy Greenland, or Russia mining that frozen tundra? Natural resources. Why is China building man-made islands? Why did it REALLY buy a YUGE land-based satellite in Argentina? To study the dark side of the moon, as advertised? Governments LIE, to get away with things.

Why is Russia meddling with U.S. allies, often over oil, trade routes and trade deals, as tRump ANGERS our fewer friends? You think it's WISE to go it alone in an increasingly evil world? General Mattis was RIGHT! FOOLISH foreign policy, as with favoring Israel, then hoping for peace you helped make hard to have!

Call African nations S-hole countries, and you "think" they won't be inclined to offer their lands and resources to our enemies, like Qaddafi? FOOL-in-chief! CANADA's ex-Prime Minister wanted Hurricane Dorian to harm tRump's asset! Mexico rightly hated tRump lying that THEY would pay for an American wall!

45 is causing MUCH EVIL disruption! He calls it the "art of the deal," but WHO doesn't feel revenge feelings when a bully insists on my-way-or-the-highway, like with EMBARRASSING trade war tariffs with the nation that keeps us financially afloat, if we don't print funny money, and manufactures our goods at rates that make American careers worth less, except for greedy executives who outsourced as much as legally allowed?

Wanting Russia back in the G-7 was for re-election help, as 45 must think stealing Crimea is a good thing!/? Punishment—something Donnie must have spoiledly LACKED—is part of justice! BRITAIN has stiff upper lip types, but 45 has even managed to anger several of their kingpins of government!

The ONLY head of state Chump hasn't angered is Netanyahu, it seems. THIS is winning and success? If so, I'm all for losing! WHAT a fool! And DON'T believe one+ years of insults and crass acts don't engender backlash and hatred! For every action there's an equal and opposite reaction. READ THIS LIST, and tell me the liberals and mainstream media just had it in for tRump, for zero reason other than party worship!:

Sue-happy (NBC, Ms. America, Telemundo, and threatens to against sex abuse accusers); MOST Hispanic illegals are rapists and criminals; A Mexican judge can't be fair to me; Lies that Mexico's President never discussed the wall payment on his photo op trip to Mexico; We will have a deportation force; Mexico will pay for a 50 foot wall; I am calling for a complete Muslim ban; Mr. Khan has not sacrificed; I saw Muslims cheering after 9-11; I can't say I respect women; Women are pigs and dogs; You can grab women's __ if you're a celebrity; I'd liked to nail Princess Di; Ms. Piggy; Miss housekeeper; Has been a Democrat (and contributed to them) all his adult life; George Bush didn't keep

us safe; Jeb is as dumb as a box of rocks; Look at Fiorina's face; There's a lot of material to work with with Rand Paul; Little Marco; I'm going to spill the beans on Cruz's wife; He couldn't be elected dog catcher; Serial adulterer; Serial divorcer; "Two" Corinthians; Favorite Bible verse is an eye for an eye; Never asked God's forgiveness for ANYTHING, but he's a "Christian;" Now, one year later, he's a "baby Christian;" His own pastor hardly knows him; I know more than the generals about ISIS; Pro-choice all his life; Punish the aborting woman; Bomb the sh_ out of them; Tell them to go f_ themselves; Used the 'P' word in public (at his rally); NEVER apologizes; The cast of Hamilton should apologize to Pence (something Trump's incapable of doing himself); I assure you my hands are not small, nor other parts of my anatomy; Blood was coming from Megyn Kelly's wherever; I'd date my daughter if it was legal; Of course women flirted with me—it's to be expected; The great thing about me is I'm SO rich; I'm so handsome; Six foot portrait of himself paid for with charity donations; Had NO detailed plans until the last three months of his campaign; only it will be great, yuge, we'll look into that, believe me!; Levy 45 percent tariffs on China; Sell federal lands to foreigners to pay off our debt; Default on loans from China to pay down our debt; There may be riots in Cleveland; I want to punch that guy in the face; I could shoot someone on a New York City street and lose no support; I'll pay your legal bills if you beat/punch that protester; POW's are losers; John McCain and Mitt Romney are losers; I was for the Iraq War before I was against it; Skipped a GOP debate for a vet fund raiser (to make up for his gaffe), and the media pressured him to pay up; I couldn't serve in the military from an ankle pain/spur that I can't recall which foot it was on; Ted Cruz's dad killed JFK; Birther on Obama, Cruz and Rubio; Everything is rigged (elections, the media, GOP primaries) or unfair; If the GOP is not "fair" to me I may go third party (the man who started all the unfairness, and was ONLY unfair to every rival); Would never release his tax returns; Eighteen years of paying NO taxes; Would never prove his Wharton class rank; I'm my only adviser; I alone can fix it; I have the best words; I have a great brain; Daddy's little \$1 million loan to Donnie (and he's the champion of the little guy?); Four (or more) bankruptcies; Unpaid illegal alien laborers; Outsourced many of his products; Paid off a golf shot winner debt from charity funds; Settled Trump University lawsuit; Putin is my green room buddy/pal; Russia didn't invade Ukraine. Presidents set tones, and are role models, and represent peoples! NO "Christian" can say he did even a failing job of doing that, for his entire, worthless 2016 campaign! Yet GOD's people abandoned ALL morals and sense to empower him! #Apostasy!

Bitterness and reactions to wrongs done take time! We're only now seeing the impact of his 'punch that guy and I'll pay your legal bills,' and 'I could shoot someone on a NYC street corner and lose no support,' or 'you may like or hate me but you're 'gonna vote for me' LIES and evil arrogant sins!

TRUMPSTERS

(5/2/21-2)

THIS message goes to my Trumpster GOP voters: I have prayed God would fatally judge you, if you do not change certain things! That does NOT put us on good social footing, if you hold grudges, and are incapable of evaluating truth and morality!

You DO need to change, NOT to suit me, but God! I don't care if you embrace religion or not. You face God's judgment eternally, as well as in this life, since tRUMP was your hero! You embraced sin, and God says everyone who does so will get deserved consequences! Rom. 2:9

I do NOT ask you to change to get to Heaven, but to spare you trials in this life! I'm fine if you freely reject salvation! Your free-willed choice to go to eternal fiery Hell is just another in a set of DUMB decisions you have made.

I'm not going to pressure you to avoid Hell! But I'm going to tell you you are bringing down the GOP brand! I understand how Biden needs to be rebuffed; NOT embraced by Liz Cheney! He's a lying sack of s— when he claims to be centrist and a unifier, who is more Socialist than Hillary, Barack and William Jefferson, combined! He HAS to be vigorously opposed!

I also didn't think impeaching evidence proved a high crime or misdemeanor, but YOU are proud of an insurrection! YOU believe the BIG lie, that the election was stolen.

YOU believe conspiracy theories, like Dominion System winning every case against all their LYING critics, like My Pillow guy! You LOOK stupid, because you behave, speak and believe stupidly! You may not care about morals!

After all, you still back a guy who did all of this (below). I don't care about your reputation, quite frankly, because YOU don't! You think only what men think of you matters, or doesn't! UNtrue! What God thinks matters far more!

Your disdain of thinking over feelings, and power over morals will be both your downfall, and your rightful basis for societal disdain! I 100 percent get that BLM riots ignore the plight of blue collar white males, harmed by outsourcing and immigration!

Blacks aren't the only low-skilled workers negatively impacted! Even business owners get harmed, like landscapers, and any industry cheap labor undercuts, used to peon wages! and yes, white lives matter— NOT just cops or blacks! I get it 100 percent!

But your worship of an evil man disqualifies you from any serious/credible public policy discussions, as you only reinforce the gun-clinging and religion toting good 'ol boys Obama mocked! YOU are living out his stereotype, making his case stronger!

YOU may not have been born with a great IQ; you may not need one for your job; you don't have to be of any religion. But these two verses prove you must behave more morally, or life will never go well for you! Rom. 2:9; Ecc. 12:13.

I WANT God to slay you, if you continue in immorality and ignorance! If you don't, and change, I want you united with the rest of the GOP against Socialism!

Realize one thing: Dumbness is NOT a virtue, and sinfulness isn't, either! You CAN make more money sinning, by breaking laws or abusing people, but ONLY till you get caught! and God sees all! You WILL get caught by Him, in this life, or certainly in the next! You NEED to change; fear Him!

Stupidity is easier to live with and defend than immorality! You feel the consequences of dumb decisions. You sometimes get even more windfall from sinful decisions, but sins are passing pleasures! They will catch up with you! Num. 32:23; Heb. 11:25.

I don't know if you ever frequent the little white country church, within five miles of where you live, but the Bible doesn't get into your head by osmosis, and public schools aren't teaching civics courses much, anymore. WHERE else will you learn morality?

You have to learn morals, for your own good! God, guns and America are NOT mere slogans, or all the morals needed in life!

Hating black people, distrusting all government actions, etc. are STUPID beliefs, or fear that your gun will get grabbed, unless you're mentally unstable, where it should be grabbed! Hunt all you want, and eat all you kill.

You NEED to READ (something you're NOT famous for, sadly) what's below, and THINK about its statements! You are exalting a man who is NOT a role model for any kids you may someday have! You allowed many sins, for the sin of power idolatry! I KNOW you hate Socialism, I do too! Reject sin!

I am NOT one of the 70 percent of Republicans, though my party has historically been Republican!

Stupidity and sinfulness have blossomed in Reagan's and Lincoln's party as they roll over in their graves!

tRUMPsters: DEFEND embracing all these sins and stupidities, when 16 others were available in 2016! It is IMPOSSIBLE for you to, not just because your brain power isn't great for debates, but because this is a laydown, open and shut case that you LOSE! Try doing so, and play the fool!:

I 100 percent blame CHUMP and tRUMPsters for Dems owning all houses of power in D.C., causing Socialism to have been instituted the past 100 days! You all SO ticked off the majority, backing an EVIL and dumb man, now all taxpayers suffer for YOUR bad discernment! Own up. You made that!

I can LOVE a repentant Trumpster! Deluded deniers I can only oppose! We have more in common than not! Smaller government, strong economy and national defense; law and order; controlled borders, America number one, no wasted tax dollars, pro guns and cops, etc. HATING Socialism and liberal extremism! United?

Non-Trumpsters are NOT perfect, intellectually or morally! But they see the swamp got nothing done, and needed a way to get along—NOT be drained! IF they still only fuss and fight, THEN they'll need to be sent out to pasture. TRUMP didn't have a way for them, or give them that chance!

NON-Christian majority in the world: Please know there are fake Christians (claimers, who lie), and carnal Christians (real deal who sin madly). NEITHER of these types please God, but are both under His deserved judgment. Never associate Jesus with them. He vomits over them. Rev. 3:16

LET Biden/AOC Socialists, and Trumpster conservatives meet on an open battlefield, and may the best man win! Both sides want this animosity, so let's get it on and settle this forever! Dems want to force Socialism; mainly Manchin stops their aim. Battle it out! Annie, get your gun!

FAR RIGHT/TRUMPISM

(7/9/21-2)

FOOLISH, dare I say STUPID far righters were SO happy to rub their agenda in others' face, via caustic CHUMP, and now they're desperate to avoid filibuster end/vengeance, via Manchin and Sinema.

They cannot comprehend Newton's third law... things adults learn, even without graduating college! The far right NEVER addresses this argument against their cult leader, because it is impossible to argue against!

Far right searches to find anything to criticize Biden over, as that's the goal. His July 4th ceremony wasn't full of enough fireworks; he whispers into a microphone; his wife wore a flower dress; Melania was more of a model (though less of a model citizen—F Xmas, I don't care, do you?)

STAND UP TO TRUMP

(8/12/21-2)

The lynch me, we're on good speaking terms position of Pence is from fear and lack of moral courage to confront the most evil politician America has seen in over 30 years! SILENT for 4+ years! Those are NOT qualification for office traits, or track-record, folks! Mike Pence

To ALL non-Christians: If ANYONE ever says they're a "Christian," then says or believes anything patently stupid, PLEASE quote them (or simply say) "Matthew 22:37!" It will HELP society for them to NOT go around stupid. Fix society, by fixing people's thinking, PLEASE!

ANY claiming or even actual Christian who proves to lack intelligence is willfully slandering both the cause and Person of Christ! Period. If career politicians can say words to get your emotions riled, and you buy into that process, you are NOT serving Jesus. PREACH THAT, pastors!

ANYONE who would accept 1-liners and slogans, to base their vote upon, is by definition, an idiot-period. SAME with fools who believe if you're rich, famous or physically attractive, you're qualified to lead this great nation! Have we become a nation of idiots? Good night!

I'm FUMING over the intolerable PANDERING to MY people, Christians, in the belief that we are dolts and stupid! I can't even return to sleep, and I need it badly! THOU SHALT LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART, MIND. Read the Good Book. Like Ragu, it's in there, folks! DUMB!

TRUMP 'CULT?'

(1/8/22-2)

Cult indoctrination 101:

- Supreme leader
- No speaking to or fraternizing with the outside world
- Money and loyalty goes to the organization
- Unquestioning faith

THIS is far right conservatism, to these mandates:

1. Taxes are theft, and evil, as is government
 2. Right to guns-period
 3. Business, cops and the military can do no wrong (ever)
 4. The rich are to be served by society
 5. Greed is good
 6. Government can't make you do anything; you have freedom
- I'll leave it at six: The number for fallen man (vs. perfection/"seven").

35. UNITY OF NON-FAR RIGHT

1. Olympic-Sized Vision
2. Landslide Against Far Right
3. Opposing the Far Right
4. Unite with the Left?
5. Finding Common Ground with AOC's Squad

OLYMPIC-SIZED VISION

(2/5/22-2)

@RepAOC It's redeemable, but also broken. I agree with some of her comments, and would have to—I said them well before. She's sounding more educated. Has Hell frozen over?

<https://www.foxnews.com/politics/aoc-capitalism-not-redeemable-system-for-us>

[Unbridled] "Capitalism at its core... is the absolute pursuit of profit at all human, environmental, and social cost. ...They can control our labor... massive markets that they dictate and can capture governments. And they can essentially have power over the many. TRUTH I agree with!

The far left Socialist loon, AOC, has RIGHTLY identified the problem, but WRONGLY tried to solve it!

God cares about justice, so fair wages are needed. Unions got demolished in the late 1980's, with globalization. BIG companies demanded near half as much wage cuts, or jobs would leave.

Politicians let this happen, including Biden. China was the largest benefactor, and now we're in mortal combat with the beast hyper-Capitalists and corrupt U.S. politicians created!

It became a UNeven playing field for U.S labor. And when you abandon God's ways, even in economics, trouble is all you get!

IN]justice in government policies, favoring the rich. Levit. 19:15 Greed is good attitude. Selfishness, ego and hoarding. I Tim. 6:17-19 NOT even mentioned on the far right, as one of God's many solutions to these problems, as with profit-sharing, unions allowed, fair wages and taxes, and the elites NOT being the only ones benefitting, and enjoying all life's perks.

The Giving Pledge is shunned and ridiculed as "self-loathing," because one must hate themselves if they love others (says the devil).

Let's LOOK at Capitalism from God's perspective, and see how both Socialism and unbridled Capitalism are EVIL, despite any good motives (like helping the poor, or allowing people to express their full human economic potential). Capitalism/free markets tenets:

- Property rights. Ac. 5:3-4
- Negotiated wages. Mt. 20:13
- Concern for labor. Jas. 2:6, 5:6
- Right to profit. Lk. 19:23
- Inheritance. Pv. 13:22
- Protestant work ethic. Col. 3:23-24
- Opposing evil vs. good rich. Jas. 4-5
- Opposing lazy vs. productive poor. Pv. 10:4
- WORK for what you have! II Th. 3:10
- Safety net (Old Testament Jews' example). Ac. 2, 4; II Cor. 8; Gal. 6:2, 5

- Freedom (including of markets). ~Jn. 8:36
- Controlled debt. Pv. 22:7
- No government theft of personal assets. Ex. 20:15
- No artificially overpaid humans, labor or management (unjust)
- Overall, justice. Mic. 6:8

Profit-sharing is ONLY fair, because the workers worked to make the company its profits.
Fair wages are only fair, because they are "fair" wages.

Unions ONLY make the bargaining table sit on a level playing field, which means operate in a fair environment.

Fair taxes for ALL are needed! And the LEAST that are needed, to get things done that are needed, and done efficiently.

- Our debt is out of control, and it's UNfair to taxpayers.
- Socialism proposes stealing from taxpayers to raise up the poor.
- Unbridled Capitalism proposes ignoring and oppressing the poor for profit.
- God's Capitalism is for JUSTICE, as JUST described.

Update

Let's John Lennon IMAGINE how America, China and Russia could live in more harmonious coexistence. I do NOT believe this will occur, but it is how it could, if all parties were willing.

Lies are forbidden, and use polygraphs. Selfish ambitions give way to cooperative win-win opportunities.

Limited resources are artificially manufactured, and new technologies created to expand and extend the usefulness of all existing natural resources.

Cooperative ventures squeeze the last drop of resources out of our planet, and begin searching for more on other planets, thereafter.

ALL agree to treat their citizens RIGHT, and NOT as slaves, living in fear. The poor have a way to not be seriously so. The rich obey God, and give back. I Tim. 6:17-19

The military is maximized for effectiveness, but our common enemy becomes diseases and weather calamities.

Politicians do NOT stay in power forever, and the masses have a say in their countries' direction! The citizen is NOT living in fear of UNjust things the police and government are allowed to do.

NO ONE is a slave, even if paid peanuts in immoral/sinful concentration camps. The media is NOT used as a propaganda machine of the government, or any political party—but ONLY truth.

Trust is built between nations, by cooperative ventures well beyond the 2031-retiring Space Station! The people of China and Russia MEET the people of U.S.A., just as the rich in U.S.A. interact with the U.S. poor, on the poor's turf, to get a dose of reality, before making policy favoring their already benefitted selves!

I KNOW this is a pipe dream, and I do NOT propose it as even something to believe will ever happen. The HEART of man must be changed, or this vision will NOT occur!

WHAT can change the heart of man? Long-term, only God can! Shorter term, perhaps severe personal crises, or motivational educating on the benefits of morality. Religion cannot, in sincerity and sustainability. It can reinforce morality, as can public civics courses.

But the acknowledgement of God's existence, by observing the solar system, and wonders of our created planet, as well as Putin and Xi recalling when they were mere lads, and they felt a tinge of guilt when they did bad things, and their egos weren't enlarged, and their conscience told them God exists!

To operate a government system built on the nonexistence of God intrinsically builds upon that foundation with UNgodly characteristics! NOT to say America isn't also pursuing MANY ungodly traits, as well! ALL must prioritize doing moral behaviors. THAT's why this vision will NEVER come to pass!

We already know that Gog and Magog (Russia) will war against a coming world dictator, then all nations (including the kings of the East, especially China) will cooperate to seek direct war with God, at Armageddon. That war could be as close as seven years from now. We also know Capitalism will NOT be abandoned, nor poverty erased. Rev. 16-18

So as you dream of a better future, know the end chapter, and work backwards! We are ALL heading (at break-neck speed) to an eternal future of flames and fire, without allowing God to forgive our many wrongs! John 3:16 DO SO today. II Cor. 6:2

I, myself, personally believe that joint activities at pleasure, business, touring and meeting the common man, among world leaders, could break open a crack of humanity for human rights, among the worst abusers.

What I mean is heads of state doing sports, together, visiting people, SEEING the suffering, first-hand (as I saw in Cambodia), talking with everyday Joes (together, with translators, as we had there), visiting each other's countries, to see their assets and meet their people (UN-choreographed), to let them know the other nation's "leader" is human, and cares.

Joint events, where friendships can form. REST ASSURED, our frenemies KNOW all U.S. policy only lasts, at a minimum, four years, so they distrust every U.S. politician, RIGHTLY so! America has to secure permanent good policies! No ping pong policies! WHO can trust our word, for more than four years? NO ONE!

Capitalism vs. Communism is the ultimate difference! DO YOU BELIEVE people should be free, or that freedom produces chaos and troubles? America's divisions over extremes is proving their fears of democracy to be decently well-founded! END the extremism, by making them two minorities, and world peace is possible!

And NOT world peace from a brokered 7-year deal with Israel and her neighbors, or forced peace by one man dominating all nations through a controlled global economy! Dan. 9:27; Rev. 13. LEARN prophecy! It's future history yet to be lived! KNOW the final chapter! Duh 101

CAN Communism be morally reformed? Possible, not probable. Their politicians want absolute power and control. The people fear the government, not vice versa. Just laws aren't enforced, but only what benefits the state.

They don't have to adopt religion, but MUST adopt morality within government! LOOK at the EVILS Commies accept, vs. the GOODS of human rights, but first, take the log out of America's collective eyes!

WE must repent, as a nation, of our greed, sex addiction, arrogance, selfishness, entertainment idol, caring little about any other nation, etc.! <https://ipl.org/essay/The-Evils-Of-Communism-Karl-Marx-And-F3QAXW3RC48R...>

China, at the Olympics, basically thumbed its nose at the West trying to tell them how to handle human rights. America to have moral authority, to credibly speak to others! 45 offered NO ONE any moral authority!

And Commies have to learn what morality is, lacking a belief in God! Somehow, Communist dictators believe allowing religion will topple their reign. IF they remain evil, in practices, that's a wholly true concern. They rightfully SHOULD be dethroned.

But IF they will repent, and relinquish evil practices, religions would support their rule. It's up to them.

We live with Communist Cuba at our back door. Russia can live with a free Ukraine, next door!

PLEASE consider reading my message, today, from a post about AOC forward!!! YOU can ONLY benefit therefrom! @prezxi Jinping @China @EKremlinrussia #Olympics2022 #WinterOlympics2022 Beijing #WinterOlympics WHY be able to get along only two weeks every four years? DUMB!
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=wHyIQRVN2Qs>



See: Singing the Beatles at a Baylor Chapel at Homecoming, at Twitter (John Lennon's Imagine)

LANDSLIDE AGAINST THE FAR RIGHT

(A Treatise Against the Far Right, to Unite All Others, for Their Permanent Demise)

WHERE THE RIGHT IS RIGHT:

1. Small government
2. Low taxes
3. NO freebies
4. Pro-business
5. Strong economy
6. Strong military
7. 100 percent controlled borders
8. Hating abortion; disagreeing with homosexuality
9. Pro spreading democracy
10. For no gun-grabbing.

OPPOSING THE FAR RIGHT

(2/20/22-2)

EVERYTHING Bernie and AOC want you could find ways to achieve for them, privately! And in the end, the more the far right becomes stubborn to improvement, the numbers only favor everyone else. UNITE the non-far right-period. Us vs. them! You don't oppose most of their aims, but means!

PAY ATTENTION! You can 100 percent oppose all evils of the non-far right, and they're wise enough to allow for differences! NOT the far right! Just because you oppose homosexuality and think abortion is evil doesn't mean they don't have a BIG tent! They want votes and victories!

The far right wants ideological conformity. EVEN recently YOU agreed with Ilhan and AOC on one issue each. Agreement is possible!

You are NOT opposed to problems in society being fixed! MANY lifelong GOP's would never vote against Chump as GOP nominee, even if consciences still work! Unite all others!

DO IT RIGHT NOW! Explain exactly why the far right must be defeated, what good they offer that the others should adopt, and where the left extremists are wrong, or can get what they want, without their extremes. If push comes to shove, Socialism could win, and America seceded into two!

UNITE WITH THE LEFT?

(2/20/22-2)

Liberal ideals, centrist-ized:

1. Cleaner ecology. Make it profitable for business. NEVER abandon oil, completely, as world politics depends on that power, and derivatives can't be produced without it. Demand that it be clean and safe (no blow out technology). Electric cars aren't reasonable for all to own, yet, as not enough charging stations, energy prices fluctuate with war crises and weather calamities, refilling takes hours.

Fixing problems SHOULD occur! Ex.: Homelessness, human trafficking, drug addiction, unfair workplaces, only the rich get richer, etc. It HAS to come fairly; NOT only from taxpayers, and no one should pay zero! Civic service, if any can't pay in money!

I can happily join even the far left, as a movement, if they accept justice, better solutions, less than perfect results, and keep America from civil war or secession, with state and private solutions!

MAYBE both extremes believe you shout and clamor for more than you really want or think is possible, or reasonable, to try to sway public opinion critical mass in that direction? If so, there's hope. If either side really expects their ideals, America will end, violently or voluntarily!

I've noted, likely a proverbial thousand times, how the far right isn't interested in intelligence or integrity! I am not requiring them to accept those two values. I am walking away from any association with them, until they do. They're a cult. I don't join cults. I'm with everyone else!

You're either a caustic conservative or you are an "other." ALL others must unite to forever defeat caustic conservatism! That is, most talk radio DJs, anyone acting like CHUMP, any evils GOP's propose, etc. IF there's to be a secession, I won't live with but fight the far right!

Update

(2/21/22-2)

I have opposed you two more than anyone in America, but CHUMP. There is more room for common ground between us than his ilk and any evil policies he's been for. BELIEVE ME, your aims can be achieved, in large part, without unfair tax burdens. I want to bridge our gaps, by private means. @AOC @Ilhan

HERE's a rehash of private solutions to AOC ideals:

Healthcare. We have Obamacare. There's Medicaid. There are cheap and free medical clinics. Prevention is essential. Go Fund Me crowdsourcing can handle large expenses. Government gifts should be repaid, and every American pay taxes. Why? Because we ALL benefit from government existing.

Daycare. One spouse become a full-time worker for many neighborhood youngins. House them in a larger home, and neighbor kids go there, for cheaper than businesses. Refuse to pay high prices. Maybe open professional competitor daycares. Competition lowers prices!

Home mortgage down payment. Rent-to-own homes exist! One company builds up equity, as a percent of rent, till a down payment is secured, to own/buy the house. There are zero down payment mortgages. But your income must afford the monthly payments! Government can't help you with that!

College. Go to junior/community college two or four years. Then attend a state university the last two years. Vote for accredited home study college! It can be self-taught off the internet (or library books). There are cheap student loans, too. Pay them off over decades, as needed. Invest in you.

Student debt. Vote for government debt interest to be reasonable, and private debt companies to be forced to only charge reasonable rates! Vote for payoff plans to extend out long enough the payments aren't a burden to you, till you earn more. Avoid it up-front, if possible! Start later.

IF you want more to be offered to the poor, than our last few tweets, let blue states pay for that! OR, ensure all Americans pay fair taxes, then vote for more to be offered. That's fair majority rule!

No or few taxes, vs. many taxes. The solution is private actions to help the poor, and them being better prepared to fund adulthood, through public school, and Welfare being revamped, as well as charitable giving, voluntarily (as well as higher than red states blue state taxes).

FINDING COMMON GROUND WITH AOC'S SQUAD

(2/21/22-2)

Rush Lamebaugh alleged libs see conservatives as the problem. I see caustic conservatives as a huge problem, as with radical lefties. BUT, for power, I'll united with lefties, because Trumpism is so wicked (absent its good, mainly stolen from my writings). Before that, HOW is it evil?

1. Money is God, and the purpose of life. They'd never say that! They just tout "freedom" and the pursuit of happiness. Even Mark Davis said there may be many greedy SOBs in his bunch, but "what are you 'gonna do about it?" That is tolerating it.

2. With "greed is good," so is every man is an island! The far right wants NO safety net! They'll never say that, as well. Their proposals do the speaking, from deception and cowardice sins. NO wealth redistribution; end five federal agencies.

THAT MEANS every poor American gets NOTHING, EVER, from government! To Hell with you, and if you die suffering from starvation or poverty, as that's societally acceptable!

3. EVERYTHING is to promote the rich getting richer! IF anyone else does, that's almost by accident!

Elites make money off money MUCH easier than working to make money, especially the labor of blue collar people! Elon is touted as a HERO, when God says the rich should generously give back. I Tim. 6:17-19 The Giving Pledgers are mocked as self-loathing, by conservative Mark Levin.

THAT MEANS, if you care about anyone but your immediate family, and their heirs in perpetuity, you hate yourself! That said from a Jew, no less. A 100 percent contradiction of Judaism! NOT a strictly practicing one, obviously!

4. TRUTH is spurned. So are morals. CHUMP is the epitome as exhibit A proof! Those are NOT the group of family values or religious right! ONLY on abortion, to lure in DUMB Christians, who stay DUMB because their pastors teach them almost everything they know about God's word! They even have to have public testimonials from laymen, trying to get up interest in meeting with God through Bible study!

5. Finally (I could go on "forever," but not now), a good economy is when my 401K is safe, secure and growing. LAZINESS! Selfishness. Greed (money as the center of my life). ONLY the investing class ~53 percent of Americans are what matter! Mainly white and WASP. Ichabod.

So, as to unity with the squad, I would and could NEVER agree with much of what that group advocates for, but I can never agree with CHUMP, his ilk, or the sins I've described among his pastor advisors. So I have to be able to unite for power with people I'd hold my nose over, till a third party arises (ASAP, please!).

1. They want the poor doing OK. I do too, but not through national taxes.
2. They want the environment cleaner. I do too, but not by punishing business.
3. They want life fairer. So does God and so do I!
4. They want to punish the rich. I want them doing their fair share.
5. They probably want any and all abortions legal. I want any woman determined to get one to have a safe go of that evil, sinful and to be socially discouraged choice!
6. They likely celebrate sexual deviancy. I never would or will, but I can love and respect most anyone NOT Chump, or the Christian Cabal.
7. They may want to grab guns. I'll grab a gun-my own, if they ever seek to do that! There are reasonable restraints on the wrong use and users that we CAN agree on! The far right says anything goes! That's irresponsible (but morality isn't their strong suit).
8. They want police defunded, most likely. I desire no cop ever kill a suspect, unless they absolutely have to. And, unfortunately, they have to behave perfectly, under stress, or they get it wrong and riots tend to erupt. HARD job! Pray for those heroes!
9. They may want open borders, so more Dem votes come to America. That is EVIL. That's NOT how you get more voters! Have better solutions! Attract more voters!
10. I've already addressed their love of freebies. Blue states can offer those! IF a secession occurs, over handouts, blue states would eventually go bankrupt! You have to be smarter in solving poverty, that stealing from taxpayers!

You solve it by ensuring equal opportunity, no good 'ol boy clubs ("ducks hire ducks," as a General called it on CBS). Equal education. No child left behind, academically! Teaching them how to buy wisely, and invest, in public school!

Graduate people capable of self-sustaining! They may face single parents, drugs and gangs, dilapidated school buildings and homes, depression from their circumstances, distractions from unsafe neighborhoods (crime, violence).

America as a WHOLE has to eliminate these barriers. NOT do as the far right does: Be ostriches. NEVER visit, to see the conditions. Life is good because MY life (and my 401k) is good (i.e., selfishness). That's what caustic cons DON'T WANT anything to do with!

There are many decent GOP's! They need to be in this largest group of voters, called the non-Trumpists, or non-caustic conservatives, or non-far righters (NFR party).

AOC types WANT good things for others; NOT just for self (though I'm sure she likes her perks). Someone wrongly likened her to Jesus, for her desired aims Europe has larger social programs/safety net. Liberals always want America like that.

They think it kinder than how cons want America. It has to be majority rule, but ONLY if all pay their fair share in taxes! Once that's achieved, everything is fair game! BUT, a "national divorce" is on the horizon if The Squads vision is enacted, even fairly, through votes (more Dems in D.C. than presently, or a landslide).

WE CANT HAVE AN UN-UNITED STATES, folks! YES, both extremes are EVIL! Until a third party arises, you have to choose your poison, in who you vote with. I will always oppose BOTH extremes, but the sin-full far right and Trumpism I will oppose more, in 2024, because of the EVILS I have personally witnessed from claiming Christian "leaders."

The rich and elites Christ was hardest on! READ Jas. 2, 4-5, Lk. 6, Mt. 19:24. JUST YESTERDAY, a person who believed the Jewish national tax is for Christians (10 percent of income/"tithing") said some of you are poor because God isn't in charge of your finances. In other words he'd NEVER state: If you don't tithe, God will punish your finances.

I guess Jesus and Peter disobeyed God in their giving to Him!? Mt. 8:20; Ac. 3:6 BALDERDASH! It's ALL about the riches, in Laodicea. It's ALL about the riches and rich people, for the far right. The others be damned! I never have understood why non-rich people adopt far right ideology, except everyone hopes and thinks they'll be rich one day, in America!

Or they hate abortion, as I do, or being taxed to pay for someone else's lifestyle, as I hate. There can be unity for power, with ALL who aren't far right! It HAS to happen, folks!

Let's break down where far right economics break down, morally:

The economy is BEST when it's growing. TRUE.

The economy grows best with the least money taken out of it by government. TRUE.

Growth means profits for business. TRUE.

A rising tide lifts all boats. LIE!

The waterways would have to be connected! NO ONE overpays anyone, on purpose, even in a great and growing economy! The lowest rung will NEVER make enough to live off of, if business can hire the same work effort and quality for less! YOU do the same, with pet walkers and lawn maintenance!

The far right ONLY says poor should get a job. That often means minimum wage jobs with one in five needed for advancement into management. NO ONE will pay more than they have to, to fill positions! BUT, management and owners ALWAYS get all excess.

Profit-sharing is shunned, as are unions, by the far right, though they are JUST! The workers helped the company gain their capital gains! And unions only give blue collar folk more leverage, when the leverage has ONLY been in business's favor since globalization!

And the rising tide argument assumes the rich give back, like the giants of the industrial revolution USED to. ONLY Giving Pledge minority do, now!

The statistics say normal Nelson and Nellie pay three percent toward charities, but rich Roger and Rebecca only two percent. Selfish greed has come in, since the preppy days of the 1990s. And globalization has brought ALL these harms to labor wages:

Reinvest all profits into company, or to shareholders, streamline, automate, robotize, layoff, increase insurance premiums, use contract labor so no benefits accrue, treat humans as line item FTEs, buy politicians to bless the already blessed more than all others, use lawyers and accountants to pay less than your fair share, even less than secretaries, have offshore bank accounts to hide your assets, or use trust funds to shield assets from government knowing of them. Open failing businesses, to offset successes, so government gets the least. Overpay CEOs, based on genning up stock prices, any way they can. Cut corners, use lower quality suppliers, or put dangerous materials in foods, if cheaper than healthy. Puffery in advertising, so the "common man" doesn't know when he gets snookered, or Scrooged. Import labor and export jobs. Be FOR illegal immigration, so business gets cheaper labor, use unpaid internships!

ONLY bless management and executives and shareholders. THIS is the Wall Street game, folks, and the little guy Jesus cared most about gets squeezed, especially by inflation! Your dollars buy less! Rich cons don't care! They're OK (financially, vs. morally and spiritually)!

They either benefit from them, or approve of them as "patriotic." Morality is NOT their strong suit. God is FOR morality. That's why they must be utterly defeated! They're NOT good GOP's, and RINOs! Duh.

I'm right of Sinema and Manchin; that makes me as far away from the Squad as anyone can be, unless they're in the alt-right. I am 100 percent NOT in the radical conservative group, but I agree with the good in their views. I would have to, as I elucidated those good policies for their dear leader! But their abuses and warpings must be defeated!

THIS IS unbridled Capitalism! I LOVE Capitalism. I HATE its abuses. The far right doesn't. It's a pre-preppy era ideology, when our economy grew, jobs grew and wages. Now, with machinery, people can be replaced, and they're cheaper, over time! THIS is where the myth of the far right's economic policy gets exposed. We aren't in pre 1990 Kansas anymore, Toto!

IF you've NEVER taken an economics course, if you only have 100 French fries for 10 people, whoever pays you the most for them gets them. Their fiscal value increases by their scarcity and high demand/number wanting them. THIS truth also applies to jobs!

Outsource many, and import labor, and U.S. citizens get screwed—NOT business owners, management and shareholders. Business school literally teaches that business only exists for profits. THAT MEANS pollute all you want, break any rules you don't get caught breaking, screw over customers, IF profit can be had doing so!

Lie and defraud! Treat employees like crap, or slaves (unless workplace safety, breaks, overtime pay and minimum wage laws are passed). SAME with truth in advertising, food safety and FDA rules, etc. MORE humans fighting for less jobs. That ONLY helps the rich: Owners, shareholders and management! Economics 101

And far right politicians do NOT have to ever pass anything! ALL they have to do, and get paid to do by rich people, is gum up any law-making that costs taxpayers/government any money!

P.S.: If the economy one grows does not benefit all, it is NOT good for America, because America encompasses all who live here legally, as citizens.

P.S.: The one way that far right economics is harmful to blacks, browns and Muslims is what a U.S. General said: "Ducks hire ducks." By historic progression, most big and profitable businesses have a majority of whites, and you want to work with people you can easily get along with, for workplace efficiency!

36. YOUTH

YEARNINGS FOR OUR YOUTH

(Originally posted 11/18/19)

I'm going to show my age, but importantly, hopefully also, the wisdom of age. There have always been generation gaps, but this one could severely harm the country I love, left unguarded.

We have two gen X rising so-called stars for the younger generation, in politics, which break all molds for politicians... one an extreme leftist radical; the other a popular rapper whose wife admits he knows nothing about politics.

American pundits have posited the first African-American President (and we got one), the first female, someday the first Latino, Indian, Asian, LGBTQ, "little person." We've now had a reality TV President billionaire non-politician who knew LITTLE, and had FEW morals.

Holding office is MUCH more important than constituents being happy that they can relate to them because they share a common trait! It's NOT a popularity contest, or who's richer, more famous or good-looking!

Youth are ambitious and bright-eyed. They see the flaws of older generations, and this generation seems intent on fixing the wrongs, which is a great thing! But experience, with age, teaches you things ideology alone never can, like the value of leaders in Congress having understanding, knowledge and character.

We have ALL been young, before, and had to make it through life, find our way, get jobs and work our way up. NONE of us did it through government giveaways of democratic Socialism, as that is NOT what America is, from inception until now. Nor is America a land who devalues the office into a clown show of unqualified popular people, until now. If this is a permanent shift, I fear for my kids and grandkids!

Two extremists, one who would bankrupt America or cause Civil War; the other an arrogant newly-claimed 'Christian,' who could conveniently just want Trump's base, as he relishes in wearing a MAGA hat because a \$5 hat with a slogan makes him feel powerful, and whose UN-Christian bravado claims himself a genius and the greatest artist God has ever created (near blasphemy).

The term "presidential" has been tossed around a lot, in the Chump era, rightly so, because the DIGNITY and seriousness of the duties require an adult at the helm, which is probably why the current leading contenders are in their 70s! This is NOT innately a bad thing, young people!

It's novel to want your generation represented in high office, but not necessarily smart (it depends on the candidate)! JFK and Bill Clinton were somewhat young, and they were good for America, overall, compared to the Jerry Springer on steroids White House we have today from the boomer generation. It's the PERSON and office that matter—not their age!

But with radicalism and ignorance as claimed credentials, you need to consider things with more gravitas than merely seeing one trait represented that you can identify with (or you aspire to), such as AGE (or popularity, fame, money), which reflect ZERO of qualifications!

Haven't we had enough of unqualified politicians in D.C., to get us in the mess we're in? And finally, for that crowd the Kardashian rapper suddenly wants to court, suddenly finding religion when political aspirations were in his head (before his fall, ~3 years ago), may I remind real Christians and others what God says a politician is supposed to be, as surely the best way you can get leadership in the nation we all love:

Pv. 16:7 If you please God, you will have peace with your enemies (Ex-political); Pv. 16:10 Politicians should implement God's will; Pv. 16:15 Pols should bring life to situations; Pv. 17:7 Pols should use excellent speech and not be liars; Pv. 20:8 Politicians are to be for justice and despise evil; Pv. 20:26 Politicians are to reduce evil; Pv. 20:28 They are to be honest; Pv. 22:11, 29, 25:5 They are to surround themselves with quality people; Pv. 25:3 Politicians are to have depth; Pv. 29:4, 26 They are to be for justice; Pv. 29:7 They are to care for the poor; Pv. 29:12, 14 They are NOT be liars; Pv. 31:4-5 Politicians are not to be given to alcohol (or drugs, in our modern day). In short, they are to be knowledgeable, temperate and moral.

I feel quite certain you could add to that list if you browse through that book of wisdom! YES, the older generation has done MANY things wrong, like favoring the rich (contrary to Levit. 19:15); piled on our debt, so now we're slaves to China (or heading toward war; Pv. 22:7); ALLOWED colleges to charge an arm-and-a-leg, by globalism opening the student body up to the entire world, so competition for limited seats causes some celebrities to pay bribes for entrance; allowed healthcare to be only a rich man's game and right; stuck our nose in some nations' business, at the cost of the lives of often youthful American soldiers; saddled you with a bankrupting Social Security system Uncle Sam now says you are to fund; and LESS good-paying job opportunities, again from over-outsourcing and over-immigration, all in the worshipful pursuit of riches.

Your generation is idealistic! I have three from your crowd! You insist that LGBTQs be treated as equals, and heavy people not be discriminated against, and the environment not to go to Hell to earn another buck!

Your generation has MANY admirable traits! And even as when I was young, or even before, when Elvis was seen as a threat to the establishment, or the Beatles, the 60s hippies, or that scarily evil rock and roll I was raised on, you will always differ from your parents, because that's how you establish your independence!

We had pong and Pac-Man; you have Fortnite and World of Warcraft, and other games; You have Snap Chat, YouTube and Instagram, and we may have Facebook and email. There will always be differences between generations, and that is as it should be. But we must share in common values concerning the type of people who lead us: People of content and character/intelligence and integrity, no matter their age!

I am on the late end of that generation that brought you several bad things, and I do not support you being straddled with the negatives of those who have gone before you! But you do not throw the baby out with the bathwater, by trying to tear down the whole democratic experiment, by radical, unrealistic ideals that steal from all tax payers, or vote for people with zero knowledge of their subject, for whatever reasons they may excite you!

Remember JFK's and Bill Clinton's age, from your history classes, and know this has nothing to do with generational warfare, but establishing what traits in a person makes a good situation for your life, with them in charge!

Because you're young, you want a good life, ASAP. You don't want student loan debt keeping you in the red for years; daycare that makes one parent work just to pay for it; you want healthcare, which is QUITE reasonable, because you live in a body that gets sick and old—as all of us do!

You want good-paying jobs; NOT to give them to citizens of other nations, while our own struggle with what's leftover! And you want breathable air and drinkable water; QUITE reasonable, given that those same aging bodies breathe air and drink water!

My caution to you, which I hope you don't turn off to, as my kids often do, because the old man is saying them, is to do things the right way, be patient, be fair, and be realistic in your ideals, because every generation before you has faced challenges they got through, and NONE of them did so without work and struggle, simply demanding their desired ends for an easier life through voting for handouts, or a continuation of tRUMP policies by a young person who's like Chump in many ways: Rich, flamboyant, embracing his policies, etc.

You, having BETTER education, simply by taking course content we had in college, in high school, are much more prepared to make good decisions! Identify the problems, and recognize the good things this older generation has brought you, and reject the former and embrace the latter!

You happen to live in the greatest nation on earth, that gives/entrusts to you the freedoms to aspire to all you rightly do. Don't blow it!

CHRONOLOGICAL 2022+ TWEETS

(Dedicated to Pastor/Dr. John Bisagno, RIP!)

1. Carnality, Cash & Conservatism
2. Destroy Evil!
3. Ban God?
4. Ukraine
5. Immigration
6. Business
7. The Economy & Inflation
8. Politics
9. Various Topics
10. Rage Against the Machine (Rich)?
11. Political Door Knocker
12. Disney vs. DE Satanist
13. Conservative Negatives
14. Me, A Democrat?
15. Country Folks
16. Sex Pervs
17. The Left's Negatives
18. The Far Right's Needs
19. Prioritized Problems
20. Dallas Mavericks
21. Uniting Against Far Right Extremism
22. The GOP & Taxes
23. Church (Part I)
24. Abortion (Part I)
25. Centrism vs. Extremes
26. Abortion (Part II)
27. Far Right & Trumpism
28. Conservatism
29. Christian Nationalism (Part I)
30. Church (Part II)
31. Abortion (Part III)
32. Politicians: Saints or Sinners?
33. Far Right Failings
34. God Wrote the Constitution, Dan Patrick?
35. Christian Nationalism (Part II)
36. Fatherly Advice
37. Conservatism Is Christ-Like?
38. Socialism
39. E-xtremes Are E-vil
40. Mass Shootings
41. Money & Morality
42. Extremes
43. Democrats & Liberalism

- 44. The Fiction, Affliction & Addiction of Affluence
 - 45. Trump & the Bible
 - 46. Tribute to Baylor's Liza Fletcher
 - 47. How to Heal America
- 48. How Youth & the Poor Can Rise More Rapidly
 - 49. Conservatism & Wealth
 - 50. The Far Left
- 51. Why Are So Many POC's Poor?
 - 52. Godless Democrats?
- 53. Morals & Common Sense
 - 54. Stockton Serial Killer
- 55. Kanye Kraziness: Boo, Not Ye-a!
- 56. Precedent is a Present (& a Prescription)
 - 57. Southwestern Seminary
 - 58. Campaign Promotions
- 59. Franklin Graham & Christian Nationalism
 - 60. #FakeChristian
- 61. Flood Sideways (Centrist) Economics
- 62. Midterms, Middle Ground & Morality
- 63. Conservatism & Christian Nationalism
- 64. Church The Way It Is Supposed To Be
 - 65. Jack Graham: Trump Sycophant
- 66. The Final Chapter: A Conversation with God!?

CARNALITY, CASH & CONSERVATISM

(4/14/22-2)

It's established—a statistical, real, actual fact—that American Christianity suffers from a large carnality problem—uncommitted believers, resulting in obvious symptoms of sinfulness, fitting into the world, not sticking out, morally, and disinterested in evangelism or Bible study.

One major reason is our valuation/priority of money! MAYBE it's pastoring, vs. teaching, but I have NEVER heard one sermon like this one, in 62 years, often attending 2-3 times a week, in four states. Sermons are often topical, but rarely cover this topic thoroughly.

The American Dream, political conservatism, and worldliness have MUCH in common, and not in common with the Bible! The last church in Revelation was Laodicean; rich with money, poor with spirituality, power and morality. Is there a correlation? YES!

Jesus said you CAN'T serve Him and money, so many U.S. Christians serve money, but attend 1.5 hours on Sundays, at church, to "serve" God. THAT'S NOT SERVING GOD, the way God defines it, people! Being a disciple is denial of self, and daily!

King Solomon chased all this world had to offer. He was the most worldly and fleshly person, in such pursuits. Unlike us, he made a sane and moral conclusion: Obeying God is life's purpose, and all else is futility and emptiness.

The book of Luke says even when a person has all the world's assets and money, life does not consist of what one owns. Just like "it is better to give than to receive," we DIS-believe that!

I Timothy WARNS anyone aspiring to achieve wealth! It does NOT encourage it. James 4 says ALL business/money-making plans should be first be subjected to God's plans, like Jesus, Who said, 'not My will but Thine be done.' WE don't do this, folks! We don't say, 'if the Lord wills let us do so-and-so business plans!' Jas. 4

WE U.S. Christians IGNORE Pv. 23:4-5! It commands do not seek wealth, or weary yourself for it! Mt. 6:33 says seek God and His holiness first, and everything else you acquire God will supply for you, as He does the birds of the field (earlier in the same chapter).

WE do not hear these truths, we do not want to hear these truths, and preachers withhold these truths from us, and we are not Berean enough to find them on our own, but DISobey I Jn. 2:27, in treating pastors as our ONLY source of knowledge of what God says, AS IF we needed a guru!

My point is we disobey, constantly, from ignorance, and live sub-par spiritual lives, chasing churchianity—NOT biblical Christianity! You CAN'T pursue something you never know of or explore, just comparing yourself by the next guy! II Cor. 10:12

LOOK at Pv. 30:7-9! READ IT! The prayer is for middle income/moderation! It is to NOT be poor or wealthy!

YES, for their time, David, Abraham and Solomon were wealthy! And YES, God gives the power to gain wealth. Deut. 8:18 But IF we knew our Bibles well, we could figure out on our own that satan also can make sinners rich!

How could we deduce this?

1. He offers ALL the kingdoms of the world to Jesus, if He will sin, in Mt. 4
2. Worldliness makes a Christian God's experiential enemy, according to Jas. 4
3. Laodicea is NOT commended, though wealthy, as it was a barrier to their morality
4. Peter and Jesus were dirt poor, often, and NO one ever accused either of them of not being in God's will
5. Jesus commends the widow's mite offering, rather than deeming her a 'loser,' which political conservatism would, in their hearts!

That ideology worships the rich as heroes deserving all life's perks, and even government DISobeying God by favoring them! Levit. 19:15

It also demonizes Giving Pledge donors to society, EVEN THOUGH Jesus said one with that attitude was evidencing salvation. Lk. 19 Again, that ideology IGNORES God's command to ALL rich people (NOT just Christian ones). I Tim. 6:17-19 The pursuit of happiness, and life, liberty are usually meant as my right to get as rich as humanly possible, with no restraints or obligations, under their ideology, folks!

SO, when are we going to hear ANY such sermon as today? It might offend donors!; don't want to prioritize truth over money, or break Reagans 11th command, and criticize any behavior of our fellow party members, right? THIS is why carnality reigns, to some extent: America's obsession with gaining wealth.

And finally, lest any accuse me of teaching a "poverty complex," there is a dastardly doctrine taught in several churches, which ear tickles Christians, called the gospel of health and wealth. It justifies worldliness, teaching riches are in the atonement, or come with salvation, if one is walking rightly with God. BALDERDASH, heretics!

Sorry, one more thing: IF you EVER read the book of Acts, you will see why our Christianity is SO deficient! Those people were too busy serving God, to serve filthy lucre/mammon! YOUR SERVICE TO GOD IS NOT SITTING ON A PEW FOR 1.5 HOURS A WEEK, folks! That's passive vs. action/active.

DESTROY EVIL!

(4/15/22-2)

THIS is as needed a topic as ever: How are humans to stop evil? Maybe you, like many Americans, have to have been personally and negatively impacted by evil, for you to rise up to fight it, but that should not be case!

How does God say evil is to be handled? We see it in mass shooters, nation invaders and genocide with rape. We see it in scammers, hackers, liars, politicians in the business for self as number one, price gougers, culture war immorality, celebrities dressing and behaving immorally, increased crimes, hatred, unjust gender competition in sports, attempted brainwashing of innocents on race and gender, people milking the system, breaking into a country not their own, unprioritized or even false doctrine in some churches, and sin in almost every newscast.

How are we to respond? Several ways exist! First, on an individual basis, God intervenes with restraints on His children who walk closely with Him. However, many do not do so, so His constraints are not felt or heeded, as much. And as to non-family members, God has instituted governments, even though those can even be corrupted (as we see in Russia).

Far be it from me to NOT believe God is in control, and does intervene in the affairs of mankind, but He sure doesn't seem to do so as often and as directly as many Old Testament accounts! You would think, after the passing of millennia of centuries, man would mature, or evolve! But human nature does NOT self-reform! Small external improvements, on occasion, but NOT its core!

So HERE is my suggested list of ways to curb evil, even as we know sin will be increased in the latter days:

1. Evangelize
2. Disciple
3. Pray
4. Better laws, if not more of them; more importantly, more law enforcing, and more police presence
5. Active citizens willing to get involved
6. Voting for moral role models (AS IF that could occur)
7. Lawsuits (the Bible doesn't forbid them among lost people, or even Christians with lost people, or even inter-Christian relations, if it can't be settled internally, and isn't a minor legal matter)
8. Exposing evil, including to the media (accountability)
9. Verbally confronting evil humans, including with militaries
10. Ceasing to do any business with discovered evil people
11. Setting boundaries on evil people you are required to interact with
12. Personally committing to NOT be an evil person, even if everyone else goes a different direction, and especially when no one is looking.

These magic 12 solutions MIGHT curb the problem just a little.

BAN GOD?

(4/15/22-2)

A New York Times opiner said get rid of belief in God, due to Old Testament judgments killing innocents, like Russia in Ukraine. Here's an OBVIOUS response to that Hellbound moron:

1. He needs salvation. Pray for him!
2. He has NO idea God's view of Adam's one sin!
3. God always warns
4. Adults liable for babes!
5. His STUPID analogy is undiscerning.

Ukraine is the innocent, and Christians are FOR defending her against Putin. Putin's deeds are like satan, and God's judgment is pulled back restraint of evil; NOT the evil itself. A COMPLETE moron at NYT! Finally, do away with God; He's going to do away with you, forever.

My point is that turd can dispel of ideas of God, but he won't be able to withstand thoughts of the God who punishes in the coming 7-year Tribulation, and then Hell! Can't do away with His reality, though you block Him out! Moronic and harmful worldview for Him.

For Passover and Good Friday, NYT essayist writes about 'killing' 'hateful God'

<https://foxnews.com/media/passover-good-friday-new-york-times-writes-killing-hateful-god...>

#FoxNews foxnews.com For Passover and Good Friday, NYT essayist writes about 'killing' 'hateful God' NYT guest essayist Shalom Auslander complained about the "brutal" God of the Old Testament on Good Friday and the start of Passover.

The NYT nut likens God's judgment to Russia's actions? God's actions are NATO's response to Russia. God's only role is the restraint is lessened, so evil is getting more blatant. That's a judgment, but the evil is not God's. Morons shouldn't opine on God's word! Blinded and dumb—a BAD combination.

Update: One Sin Is All It Takes!

(4/16/22-2)

Satan-blinded humans view any one sin as just one sin. They can't comprehend one sin only proves the existence of a sin nature, which is guilty of all sins. Jas. 2:10 When God judges "innocents," NONE exist! Even infants are separated sinners, through Adam, Mr. Shalom! READ MORE TORAH PLUS!

HERE is what the NYT moron, Shalom Auslander (whose first name might make you think he reveres YHWH, but NOT) doesn't understand: The severity of Adam's one sin, and how the sin nature has passed down to us all, ever since! EVERYTHING was lost by one sin! God's judgments are JUST!

PUT YOUR TOES in scalding tub water/palm over flames, tonight, briefly. You can't even handle three seconds! What are you going to do in Hell? There's no water for relief! and fire is hotter than hot tub water. Wake up fools who say there's no God, like NYT opiner from yesterday! Ps. 14:1

The Old Testament judgments that also included children, the disabled and elderly (all in a given civilization) were warned about well beforehand, usually several times, and the innocents became collateral damage to the judgment due to the guilty. They caused others harm; NOT God.

UKRAINE

(An addendum to our Ukraine advice, found at Campaign Updates' "Hell Week")

(4/13/22-2)

I don't know enough, because this information doesn't get to America, but IF Russian troops and tanks come in strong to one of your towns, you can see that coming, right? So have many powerful men leave, and hide out to attack them from behind, when they come!

@ZelenskyyUa #Ambush! Element of surprise.

The Japanese had Kamikaze pilots. Wouldn't ONE brave patriotic Ukrainian pilot risk being shot down, with heat-seeking missile deflecting technology, and go bomb the Kremlin, at risk of death for the country's cause? @ZelenskyyUa Could die anyway, if upper hand not gained!

GREAT targets for a Stealth, or military grade drone, at night, LATE, to avoid unintended collateral damage: [https://travel2next.com/landmarks-in-russia/...](https://travel2next.com/landmarks-in-russia/) What are the most famous Russian landmarks? Surely a drone could swiftly be sent to destroy one or two of them!

Got to defeat their morale! Get their people upset at what their henchmen have chosen! What are the most famous Russian landmarks? Surely a drone could swiftly be sent to destroy one or two of them!

Got to defeat their morale! Get their people upset at what their henchmen have chosen! HOW HARD would it be to fly a jet or drone to bomb the Kremlin? @ZelenskyyUa "Asking for a friend." They need to FEEL their own caused pain!

BLOW UP the highway and its surrounds, where the Russian convoy is heading! There is so much outsiders don't know about what limits Ukraine have, but if they can do these things, they seem #CommonSense! Give them only craters to cross!

NBC showed many Russian vehicles with rubber tires-NOT tank treads. Can't Ukrainians pop those tires, firing at them, or setting up spike strips, thrown last minute, like cops do, if their inhabitants aren't prepared to shoot? Hide street side! dress as a bush, if need be.

Can daring Ukrainians jump atop Russian tanks, and spray black paint on the periscope and window, or do they have GPS dashboards, inside? @ZelenskyyUa Can't you open their ceiling hatch, and drop grenades? Their turrets can't shoot you if you run from sides or rear, right? #Ninja serpentine

At night, can you dig deep holes with backhoes, then cover them with two X 4s covered with grass and hay, so Russian tanks fall into them and become disabled to fire, effectively?

Can anyone jam their treads as they move, with metal? Break them off? Ask Joe for some MOAB bombs, to defend Mairupol!

MOAB bombs BETTER drop on any large congregations of Russian vehicles, or YOU are incompetent! @POTUS @JoeBiden

Update #1: Severe Force, or Don't Engage

(4/17/22-2)

I said Putin wanted to raze towns, to get Ukrainians to surrender. Unfortunately, I did not, apparently, use the word "raze," so I can't retweet my proof. I used a synonym. Haven't the time to search down what word it was, to retweet!

Ukrainian city Mariupol 'doesn't exist anymore' after Russian army razed it to ground, official says [https://foxnews.com/world/ukrainian-city-mariupol-doesn't-exist-anymore-russian-army-razed-ground-ukraine-foreign-minister...](https://foxnews.com/world/ukrainian-city-mariupol-doesn-t-exist-anymore-russian-army-razed-ground-ukraine-foreign-minister...) #FoxNews

BEFORE: Putin day one of his War with Ukraine vs. AFTER: Putin day eight of his War with Ukraine, if Biden had done his job. Mike Tyson

It is irresponsible, reprehensible, intolerable and unforgiveable that the West has yet to stop Putin's aggression in Ukraine. I would have ended it 3-4 weeks ago, using the exact strategies I've had posted on our website for that long. EVIL people let this continue! Nothing I can do!

I read Putin is on plan D, to "save face." NEVER LET HIM SAVE FACE! @JoeBiden @POTUS He must be humbled back into his cave, and exposed and estranged for the pariah he is, without end. He murdered thousands of guiltless humans. NO face saving; ONLY humiliation! Check his ego, Joe!

Update #2: Hellbound Putin Will Go Rogue?

(4/20/22-2)

I have some food for thought for Putin: YOU ARE GOING TO BURN IN HELL, FOREVER, and NEVER DIE OR BE ABLE TO ESCAPE THE PAIN and MISERY! Chew on that!

I have ZERO concern that Poot-in will unleash nuclear weapons, and certainly not more than one or two, before America would totally wipe his nation off the map, IN RESPONSE, NOT IN INITIATION! His own people and leaders NEED to take him out, soon. Fearful cowards. Be patriots! Save Russia!

I KNOW our federal government doesn't disclose top secret technologies we have developed, and we are NOT like Commies, that show off or even publicly test our latest weapons, where anyone can see them, but the Pentagon better have, or be designing massive Russia deterrence weaponry!

Rational humans need to remember, NO ONE and NO NATION did anything to set off the crazed Hitler #2/Putin-period. He started everything. WE (NATO) must finish it! That's how it goes with evil people, and bullies. You don't cower in fear by their threats. They're defense mechanisms!

YOU could have ENDED IT, over a month ago! America military HAS the capability! @POTUS @JoeBiden Therefore, ALL inflation stemming from that war is YOURS to own up to!!!

Update #3: Wasting Money, Over Time!?

(5/11/22-2)

NO ONE can chide ME on how I was supporting Ukraine, because I would have stopped the war over a month ago, and NOT cost America so much taxpayer money, by overwhelming force that deters if not destroys. PROOF is at Hell Week, Campaign updates button of <http://AmericanAnswers.org> #Fools!

It IS true, the \$40 billion IS wasted, but only because Biden was wimpy on Russia, from the start! A quick, swift, decisive victory would have saved us many taxpayer dollars! EXACTLY what I recommended in week 1. READ Hell Week, at Campaign Updates button of <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

Update #4: Don't Under- or Over-Fund the War

(5/13/22-2)

I DIDN'T say the \$40 billion to Ukraine shouldn't ever get to them. I said be cautious, more strategic, ensure no waste, and best bang for buck use. I would have ended this conflict after eight days. MUCH cheaper! Details as proof at <http://AmericanAnswers.org> Campaign updates "Hell Week."

Update #5: Bully Empowerers

(5/24/22-2)

Lessons to our children: If a bully steals your lunch at school, let him keep it, and don't tell the teachers. This will ensure peace, and no further lunch thefts. –Henry Kiss-my-assinger Henry Kissinger Ukraine

@ZelenskyyUa ABSOLUTELY NO WAY should you cede any territory to Russia! My NON-political wife even said "why" would old codger Kissinger suggest that? F Putin up!!!

Update #6: Hands Off/Frustrated

(10/17/22-2)

YOU MAY NOTICE I don't write about Ukraine much, anymore. That's because MY suggestions for handling the war (posted months ago at our website) were NOT heeded, and now we're wasting billions– which I oppose! Should have nipped it in the bud, early, with HUGE force! Stop the bleeding.

IMMIGRATION

(4/19/22-2)

YOU have every right, being in charge of the state of Texas, to post border signs everywhere, that read (in Spanish, et al): "Everyone seeking entry into the America illegally is NOT WELCOME in the state of Texas!" and "WELCOME to all who come here legally!" @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX

"Apply legally! Anyone entering this land, illegally, will be deported immediately, and prosecuted to the fullest extent of American law." Signs posted all across the TX border, in Spanish, need to be erected immediately!

IMMEDIATELY ALL the TX border needs cameras on drones, or on helicopters, with infrared sensors, to identify every breach. Then central command calls Border Patrol to nab those people ASAP, and send them back! Drones can follow them until captured.

Do it today immigration reform is EASY! 1. ONLY let in whose skills our economy needs, who don't take jobs from Americans. 2. Let ALL who meet that criteria IN, and make it easier (more efficient) and less expensive for any poor who meet that criteria. 3. Let in an equal number inclined to vote D as R!

I'll WARN the @GOP @RNC one more time: Dems can increase voting rolls, over time, for Socialism, the longer illegals stay here. GOP's have zero such source of millions more votes, to call upon, so Socialism is MORE certain if our borders have leaks, gaps or open doors! #CommonSense

ANYONE wanting open borders NEEDS to watch Border Wars, Locked Up Abroad and To Catch a Smuggler TV shows. Most other nations are QUITE strict on who gets in, and how. America is DUMB not to! @POTUS @Joe Biden More wage pressures down, crime, pollution, congestion, government spending we can't afford.

OH MY GOSH, I can't believe any Dem can see the problem with open borders. #AMAZING! Crime, wage lowering, overpopulation, pollution, law-breaker start, MORE entitlement votes, more crowded housing and streets, etc. <https://foxnews.com/politics/ten-dems-flip-on-biden-join-gop-in-opposing-plan-to-end-title-42...>

BETTER wake up, that illegal aliens flooding into TX are 1-Taxpayer drainer potentialities 2-Potential Dem voters 3-Potential criminals, as they start their time law-breaking Rich and educated immigrants come legally. You're WATCHING and allowing MORE Dem votes and GOP losses!

BETTER wake up, that illegal aliens flooding into TX are:

1. Taxpayer drainer potentialities
2. Potential Dem voters

3. Potential criminals, as they start their time here law-breaking. Rich and educated immigrants come legally. You're WATCHING and allowing MORE Dem votes.

The @GOP @RNC BETTER wake up, that illegal aliens flooding into America are

1. Taxpayer drainer potentialities
2. Potential Dem voters
3. Potential criminals, as they start their time here law-breaking.

Rich and educated immigrants come legally. You're WATCHING and allowing MORE Dem votes.

DO YOU NEED MINUTE MEN armed and at the ready, manning the Texas border? Pay us what is deserved, for defending our nation's sovereignty, and I'm volunteering to be hired to do that job, as would many other TRUE Texans! AAorg2020@gmail, if hiring, temporary labor.

You do NOT have any inalienable right to be in America! REMEMBER THAT our nation decides our rules for entry. Law-breakers are NOT the types we want! Our economy has to need your skills, or you are harming Americans (lower wages). ZERO TOLERANCE. TRESPASSING!

1. Signs in Spanish: Enter legally, or be warned of the consequences!
2. Armed humans all across the TX border, with Tasers and guns
3. Zero tolerance entry, with bullhorns, and physical capture, any way that's needed! @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX Do these before they arrive! #Planning!

My two sons lost jobs turning in an illegal alien, as their manager defended the criminal, from cultural simpatico. If they're willing to have to find a new job, to defend TX and America from illegal trespass, how much more should YOUR actions prove such commitment?

@GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX TODAY is the day you must secure our TX border, at ALL costs! Like the 40-mile Russian convoy, WE ALL KNOW what is heading our way! Do our laws mean anything, and is America a sovereign nation? Weapons and Tasers aimed at legs are required, sir! DETER! Your job. As Swamp People would say, "shoot 'em" in their legs!!!

Update #1: What Works?

(4/20/22-2)

I am NOT opposed to an electric fence, or buried one (like the invisible dog fence), with Spanish WARNING signs, where Trumps wall isn't built (or paid for by Mexico), IF we don't have the manpower to monitor every border breach by drone or chopper cameras!

Update #2: Close That Border!

(4/24/22-2)

SHOOT THEIR LEGS! Who's in charge of America's citizenship laws? Other countries? @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX Email me: I WILL SHOOT LEGS! Aaorg2020@gmail.com Zero tolerance! DO YOUR JOB! Those are GOP's downfall/Dem votes! Unbelievable!

Update #3: Who to let In

(5/10/22-2)

EXECUTIVE ORDERS. DSC is intolerably broken, so let lawyers fight overturning these, in the courts. ONLY unjust FOOLS would oppose these: IMMIGRATION.

1. Only who our economy needs gets in
2. No American jobs lost to immigrants
3. Equal number of Dem and GOP-leaning immigrants (education and money)

4. Completely controlled borders
5. Easier, faster and cheaper immigration for NEEDED poorer applicants
6. NO safety net accessibility for 10 years
7. Path to citizenship for people who pay past taxes, get back of line, and pay penalties, here five years back and before, if qualified.

Taxpayers: If you don't already own a gun, I suggest you buy one soon! Open borders and sanctuary cities are breeding grounds for future Dem votes for Socialism. (9/4/22)

Update #4: Chicago Foolishness

(9/5/22-2)

Under Lori Lightfoot's MIS-interpretation of the Bible, America should let in anyone wanting in. Just think of the traffic jams, lower wages, pollution, lost land masses, housing cost rises, employer leverage (vs. labor), terror threats, increase in crime and lack of assimilation.

America was settled and developed by people who have heirs. Especially with the Industrial Revolution, and WW one and two wins, our economy grew. Now everyone outside America wants in on those blessings. NO claim to such achievements! Just getting in on other's labor fruits! [RE: Lori Lightfoot]

Update #5: Give Me Your Tired, Poor, Dumb, Unassimilating & Un-Needed?

(9/17/22-2)

Liberals are acting like America just started, we have never allowed in any immigrants, and we desperately need to populate our land, to settle and develop it! THIS IS ALL A DEVIOUS PLAN TO GET DEMOCRAT VOTES FOR SOCIALISM, years down the line!

White Americans are NOT the only taxpayers! But there is a purposeful effort to hasten white people being a minority! It's expected by 2045. Illegal immigration could hasten that date, quite significantly! That DOESN'T mean no illegals are ever white.

The land mass crowded, wages lowered, less job openings, more handout votes, and general lack of assimilation, to change America's historic culture are ALL behind the illegal border crossings Biden is internally all in favor of, for Dem Socialism votes! Actions show he's NOT serious.

Republican Jesus says abortion and homosexuality are wrong, and Socialism is unjust. Poverty is fixed by better skills, efforts or both. AMERICANS decide who gets into our country-NOT forced to accept law breakers who want what Americans built (and freebies). This is JUST/moral/fair!

#MarthasVineyardRacists?

1. They DON'T speak our language
2. They don't come from Capitalist countries
3. They don't obey our law
4. They don't always assimilate to our culture
5. They are often poor and less educated.

These FACTS make people "racists? Facts are facts; not biased!

Update #6: Illegals to Martha's Vineyard

(9/18/22-2)

Responding to a tweet about illegal immigrants...

1. They are law-breakers, who have zero legal right to be here

2. Unless we need their skills, they reduce wages and job opportunities, make places more crowded, and housing costs rise. Jesus NEVER taught have no standards/anything goes!
3. We've allowed in MILLIONS! NOT chinchy!

If they don't pay taxes, I do! They can come legally, if we need them for those jobs! and if they are ever made citizens, they are almost certain to vote for Socialist freebies, stealing from taxpayers. IF not, come on in, legally!

Update #7: Love America!

(9/26/22-2)

Let me say something controversial: Americans are proud of the U.S. culture! We have the greatest nation mankind has ever built. Forgive us if we were not excited to bring in people who don't come from that background, who may try to make America into their country's image! NOT going to occur!

Update #8: We Decide Who Comes to America!

(10/16/22-2)

IT DOESN'T MATTER if NO illegal aliens are criminals! They're law-breaking to trespass, forcibly violating OUR laws! If America doesn't need their skills, and they take ANY Americans' job, or undercut ANY American's pay, THEY ARE NOT NEEDED, no matter their skin color or nation of origin!

I am NOT against open borders due to Fentanyl or rapists and murderers and terrorists possibly if not sometimes entering, though I'm against those happening. I am against open borders because it is OUR damn country! NO ONE tells us who we let in, by force! WE decide! #Sovereignty!

BUSINESS

(4/16/22-2)

Waiting for the Journey tribute concert to start, I thought of rules that would make ALL businesses better (below), perhaps by law (hard to enforce; anonymous hot lines?). Bosses always think ownership can't be infringed upon by the feds-WRONG! Treat your employees right, or else!

- Several overtime & breaks denials or abuse
- Arrogant, bossy, dictatorial leadership
- Unfair favoring of some, not based on work quality
- Sexual advances or flirty-based promotions
- Ripping employees off of pay
- Never sharing profits with meritorious employees
- Nepotism of less-qualified employees
- Over-working managers

Good companies put customers first. Bad companies say they do, and never intend to. Good owners share profits; bad owners view employees as means to their personal financial gain. Good employers aren't arrogant; bad owners need to suffer loss, to be humbled back to humanity!

Good managers care about employees. Bad managers just ask what have you done for me lately? Good managers help employees succeed. Bad managers fire any who can't self-teach and self-succeed. Bad managers want to make money off you; Good ones want to make money with you. SEE the difference.

Update #1: Profit-Sharing

(9/4/22-2)

THIS may not be popular, but it is fair: Businesses should share profits with those who helped earn them for those businesses; namely, employees. HOW is it fair not to? If a business isn't profitable, the workers don't deserve anything shared, as there's no profits to share.

Update #2: The Working Class

(9/15/22-2)

I had a dream the Today Show was showcasing the "lesser" jobs, to educate the public, and especially to give them glory, as God and MLK teaches-that every job has dignity! Col. 3:23 It was maid, but could have been janitor, trash collector, or hundreds of unsung tasks society needs and ignores!

Update #3: Fair Wages

(9/21/22-2)

IF I used a lawn boy, and he asked how he could earn more, I'd say do a better job than your competitor, unionize, vote for less low-skilled immigrants, automate as much as possible, and learn to work longer, faster or both. If I can hire the same quality for less, I will. Human nature.

IF you don't want lowest wages in your field, organize, and as a group, refuse to accept low offers! If automation can replace you for cheaper, over a ROI set of years, management will do that, if business savvy. Profit sharing is FAIR! Employees helped garner it, unless bad workers.

Update #4: Blue Collar Man

(10/16/22-2)

CBS Sunday morning has an EXCELLENT article on the arrogance of the college educated against trades people! A college degree, in America, is certainly, by tradition, a distinguishing mark that says whether one is intelligent, or not so much. It's WHAT you're smart about! NOT your IQ!

Dirty, grimy jobs people prefer not to do are looked down on, in America, like garbage man, janitor, toilet fixing plumber+. BUT, without them, where will you poop? MLK said every man must do his job honorably, and has value. A college degree shows you have enough money and IQ to earn it.

THE ECONOMY & INFLATION

(4/13/22-2)

THIS inflation is BEST fixed by speeding up manufacturing and supply chain blockages, @JoeBiden @POTUS You can increase the cost to lend, but this is two years pandemic related, for the most part. Use Manhattan project efforts to get supply back, with overt one and faster production!

I would NOT want the problem, but I could sure fix it! Find the top inflationary industries, call the main CEOs in, discover where they are having supply problems, and see if or how government can assist. Specifically, oil should drill like mad, where profitable, ASAP, until prices subside.

I advised @JoeBiden on ports of entry blockage solutions. Now it has to extend to manufacturing and even long haul driver shortages. Sourcing has to be expanded and expedited, to make up for a gap in demand, now on overdrive. Got to play catch-up, or the economy gets harmed for awhile!

Getting specific, war footing status for a return to business normalcy (and sacrifice) could lessen inflation! Covid was a national security threat, and recovering from its effects should be treated the same as rebuilding our nation, as ONE. @POTUS @JoeBiden A Herculean effort to be back to normal.

I DON'T believe higher taxes or government acts to shrink the money supply will fix THIS spike in inflation. It was mainly caused by low supply and high demand, after restrictions on consumers were lifted.

Update #1: Immediate Need

(4/28/22-2)

IMO, YOU need a Manhattan Project/Herculean effort to get new housing booming, by ending all log jams to supply chain! Treat it as a national emergency! Investors buying up existing homes is an assault on fair prices. NEED so many new homes, especially with immigrants! @JoeBiden @POTUS

Update #2: THIS Inflation's Causes

(5/10/22-2)

To all the DUMB mofos (to use GOP Rick Perry's term) who want to blame @JoeBiden for inflation, this version was from two years of Covid's damaging our economy, then quick reactions of consumers to return to normal, when the back-up in logistics came from that same Covid event, MORONS.

Update #3: Inflation Analysis

(8/9/22-2)

[Explaining Biden inflation: The world experienced a global pandemic. People were forced to segregate, physically, which left many without jobs (unless they could work from home), except for essential workers. That led to lower demand for products and services, which meant businesses needed less inventory, and profits waned.]

U.S. productivity ground to a near halt. Laborers got stimulus checks (from government) that sustained their basic human needs. Many of them got their eyes opened to new career choices, where they didn't have to be unjustly treated as grunts, or where they could work from home for the first time.

That was the labor shortage. The supply shortage was from lower inventories from lower productivity and manufacturing, from lesser output of companies in waiting it out mode, lessening hours and output for ~2 years. Suddenly, Covid wasn't so much a threat, with CHUMP and Biden's responses, SLOW as they both were and less effective than required as they both were.

Over MUCH time, we got a basic handle on Covid. So nearly immediately demand for things returned for nearly all Americans. You cannot have a demand for things far outstripping its supply, without prices going sky high!

And once any business notices other businesses raising rates, they follow suit out of instinct, for self-preservation, and so as not to be the last man standing with out-dated prices.

THIS IS PRESENT-DAY INFLATION, folks, and it is NOT solved by government spending!

INcreasing the cost of money is a traditional and good solution to inflation, so people can't buy as much as they want. Restricted demand, by fed policy. A Herculean Manhattan Project effort using the Defense Production Act should have caused our nation to be focused on a return to normalcy.

Lower taxes often stimulate more investing by companies, to be able to expand supply that had been pent up for two years. Enduring some pain, is also often needed, until balance is restored. But after Covid payment checks, a revised Build Back Better infrastructure bill, and now an "anti-inflation bill" worth BILLIONS, America's debt has skyrocketed.

The average American cannot understand how that affects economics! Here it is, simply: MUCH government money is now in the economy, and it has to be paid for by someone (taxpayers).

OR, it is funny money/FAKE printed by government, backed by NOTHING, and only as valuable as anyone deems it, making every dollar less valuable for everyone! That is why bread does not cost 35 cents, as it may have in the 1930s. Inflation! The people who pay the price for inflation are either taxpayers, by raised taxes, or everyone, by raised prices.

Businesses are NOT going to lose profits willingly! They will simply pass on increased costs by increasing prices! This B.S. anti-inflation bill is for liberal, extremist democrats' wish list of Unrelated things, like healthcare and the environment!

YOU, the normal American citizen, do NOT feel or experience the negative impacts of inflationary actions by politicians for years afterwards! Covid relief payments, infrastructure bill and now "anti-inflation" ECOLOGY and HEALTHCARE bill WILL harm your buying power, well afterwards!

News, yesterday, said U.S. has a labor shortage.

1. Force every citizen to pay their fair share in taxes.
2. Let illegals willing to work and not seeking handouts in, legally, and disallow any handouts until they've paid in for 5-10 years THERE's your work force, dummies. (9/4/22)

Update #4: Inflation, Economics & Morality

(10/19/22-2)

Economics was never my favorite subject, both in undergraduate and graduate business school. BUT, logic, morals, Bible and common sense have always served me well, and no amount of fancy theories can overcome those forces! We have tremendous inflation. The causes and cures are debated.

But what's undebatable is that people hurt when costs rise. Average people-NOT rich people. YES, they pay more, too, but it hurts much less.

I believe the GOP can handle the economy better than the Dems, mainly because Dems always like spending taxpayer money, and that hurts money being freed up for private use and investment! and we all know the GOP is the party pro-business and the rich.

With record profits, amidst serious inflation, you MUST see that power is UNjustly in the hands of business management, who are NEVER the poor! Costs rise, they just raise prices MORE, and that gap is called margin. Profits.

And without further and more severe competition (AKA existing businesses lowering prices or new entrants), their near monopoly has consumers buying about as much at higher prices! Where else can they buy such things, except at knock-off brand companies, or at discount stores (or food pantries).

I am against Socialism, and also against pure Capitalism, because THIS is what happens! ONLY or mainly the rich get richer, or poorer people get freebies pay for by taxpayers. Both are EVIL results!

Government bridges that gap between the two, by laws/rules and regulations. And before God, justice is to be their aim-NOT favoring either the rich or the poor, in public policy! At present, the bent is NOT toward the poor and working class!

Even now, the GOP is discussing cutting EARNED vs. gifted entitlements of Social Security and Medicare. Let me repeat that: EARNED benefits people paid into.

And why? The rich REFUSE to EVER be harmed or impacted by government policies! They lobby, hike prices, and instead of paying their fair share, decide politicians should attack everyone else, EVEN WHERE THEY HAVE PAID IN! NOT Welfare, but money recipients already paid in. That's because the rich:

1. Always demand they get more
2. Always demand they never lose any money
3. Always require taxes to benefit them
4. NEVER give one damn about others these policies harm (except the FEW philanthropic ones), and,
5. NEVER consider God, and what He has demanded of them!

This PROBLEM MUST be fixed, and it will only be done so by:

1. Unions
2. Voting against their interests
3. Fair taxes where loopholes disallowed
4. Boycotts
5. Secession, or,
6. Civil War. FIX it!

I believe MOST U.S. business people prefer a GOP in the White House to a Dem, because GOP favors business and the rich, while Dems favor workers and the poor! Could be one reason prices remain high—to make Biden's ratings suffer. Certainly why China and Russia and OPEC are fighting him. Political sway.

Update #5: #CommonSense Insights on Inflation

(10/27-28/22-2)

No matter your political ideology, EVERYONE cares when prices are high (average income ~\$57K/year), especially those whose ideology demands freebies, for helping their economic condition. This #CommonSense FACT will affect the midterm results, IMO. People don't like inflation—even hardened Democrats!

'If you will lower our taxes, we will lower our prices,' I believe, is a prevalent attitude toward midterm results, by U.S. businesses. SAME with 'if you will tolerate our evils, we won't as much interfere with your elections,' by foreign adversaries.

MORE competition decreases inflation. YOU should pass a policy (by executive order) that lessens barriers to entry for all new start-ups, IMO! @JoeBiden @POTUS You may not have a great midterms, but you still have two years in office. GET THIS INFLATION DOWN! We NEED more competition!

POLITICS

(4/20/22-2)

[DeSATANist attacks tenured professors over wokeness:]

<https://floridaphoenix.com/2022/04/19/desantis-other-state-officials-go-after-university-professors-tenure-protections/> Does NOT look like a good decision. I'd want to know his reasoning! Best and most talented professors like security, especially as they aren't always paid equal with private sector. Probably worries they're indoctrinating college minds full of mush!?

It is "HIGH" time state's rights trumps federal laws, on such things as marijuana legalization. National law should allow any state that supports it to not incur any federal enforcement. TX is NOT for it. Many states are. Allow for variety! No need for uniformity! #StatesRights!

People will ALWAYS dislike, hate or oppose some laws. You'll likely NEVER get full agreement, even if just to be different, to get media attention. NO kid needs to consider their own sexuality until puberty! There WAY too one mature for such related decisions! #Disney vs. #Desantis

RE: Disney vs. Desantis: IF Disney's trying to overturn the law preventing indoctrination of babes on perverse subjects, before maybe age 8-10, I 100% support his seeking to ruin their governing exemption. If they're just complaining, it's overreach on his part; divisive polarization.

Desantis is NOT advocating white supremacist books in public school, or pro straight literature to grades 1-5 public schools, to balance out CRT and LGBTQ materials targeting FL kids. He is passing race and gender neutral laws. ONLY extremists and perverts would oppose that! Are you one?

Public school books should NOT teach any race is innately prejudiced against any other race! NO entity should be advocating sexualizing kids, for any outcome, especially perverted or warped ones. Desantis is doing NOTHING one moral against FL schools or Disney. He's preventing evil!

ANYONE who watches U.S. politics very long sees there's a clear liberal vs. conservative battle constantly being waged. They do not want, nor do they ever choose, to see any fault in their side or their beliefs, and purposely ignore that the U.S. majority are centrists; NOT extremists!

IS THERE ANY HUMAN IN America who can see there are NOT just liberals and conservatives in America? In fact, the MAJORITY are in neither extreme camp! You NEVER heard about us, or our beliefs, but READ <http://AmericanAnswers.org> It's the Bible for our political ideology, and rational and moral.

Update #1: Problems Are Passing?

(4/13/22-2)

HAVE YOU NOTICED career politicians ONLY poll what's hot, and currently relevant to their constituents? NOT what's needed! They ONLY act when it's time for reelection, and only on issues pressing to their vote bloc that month or two. This ISN'T leadership, folks, but loser-ship! Duh 101

I HATE this evil facet of politics. Rile up Americans, then kiss and make up, like your arguments were insincere, and it was all a big game!!! Someone have some gosh dang convictions, for once!

End of:

1. You getting owned
2. You occasionally making good points
3. You seeking fame

Update #2: Fascism or Fairness?

(5/22/22-2)

America needs the next nearest thing to a strongman for justice. Executive orders, a landslide, or one righteous party controlling all houses of government. Justice must prevail, or a civil war seems inevitable, and likely overdue! 2024, 2028 or 2032-whenver voters are ready for justice.

Dems spend taxpayer money; GOP's save taxpayers money. If you pay few taxes, you vote Dem. If you pay many taxes (or don't want to pay more), you vote GOP. That's about as succinctly as you can summarize U.S. politics! (8/8/22)

MAJA: Make America Just Again! Mic. 6:8; II Chron. 7:14. (8/9/22)

Update #3: Politics is 'All About the Money'

(8/25/22-2)

CORRUPT U.S. politics is ALL about money and power. Power is all about keeping one's money from Caesar's rightful share!

DO YOU NOT GET IT? GOP is all about protecting the rich; Dems are all about helping the poor. Middle class fall where they may. God says favor NEITHER rich nor poor, so NEITHER party obeys God, on these matters! NOT parties 100% for Christians!

Political TRICK: Make average Joes think our politician is like them, say if the FBI can do this to CHUMP, what could they do to you (so he's NOT like them after all), and cause concern taxes will be raised on non-rich taxpayers, like mechanics, plumbers and welders. Trick the stupid!

IF voters are going to be allowed to vote in politicians that pass bills to help some pay bills, especially off those who need no help's tax dollars (and one NOT saying that has to be the case, but a prohibitive law may be impossible), there have to be standards. It's NOT fair to taxpayers!

IF taxes were FAIR, and for EVERYONE, and progressive—where the pain was equally shared by all—voters voting in politicians who give freebies wouldn't be so unfair to taxpayers, as all Americans would be squeezed, for such "help! Balance being just and merciful.

Update #4: Never Criticize a Fellow Republican? (Reagan's 11TH Commandment)

(8/29/22-2)

You hear VERY LITTLE from white TV preachers, speaking out against the evils in the GOP! NOT like John the Baptist, or ANY Bible prophets. #Cowardice SIN. Strange bedfellows, for idolized secular power Jesus never sought, RIGHTLY gets you bed bugs on your moral "reputations"

Update #5: "Christian" Losing Its Meaning (in Politics)

(9/1/22-2)

You can be a Christian and do, say or believe ANYTHING! You Can't be a "good" (i.e., committed) one and be a 100% political liberal or conservative, even though pundits lie and deceive to make idiots think you can! Idiocy is a chosen sin, folks!

I LOATHE that in politics, everyone tries to reduce every issue to a slogan and binary extreme position! Greg Abbott devotees holding 'parents matter' signs must mean Uvalde parents, and parents who oppose assault weapons in the hands of people under 21, also-DUH! They're ALL parents!

When your so-called "value system" is political party or bust, to win at all costs, EVERY politician in your party is ONLY a bot/rubber stamp/mindless robot, incapable of using conscience and unnecessary to have any reasoning powers! RE-READ this until you understand it, if ever.

Update #6: Extremists Are Committed!

(9/2/22-2)

When politics is practiced as "all's fair in love and war," like Ross Perot's "politics has no rules," Christians can't participate in immoral activities, policies or statements. Wayward ones do so ALL THE time, symptomatic of a carnal majority problem that spirituality alone fixes. From what LITTLE I've seen and heard (10 minutes), the far right has adopted a "reject everything negative said about us" approach, with zero concern for whether it is true.

And they assail the motives, whether pure or vile. Then name-call opponents with slanderous terms Pure Evil Dictator.

You can never convince avid extremists of truth, or win a name-calling battle with them. Like wrestling with a pig, spare yourself getting muddy!

And you wonder why the VAST majority of Americans are disinterested in and turned off to politics! The parties LOVE offering voters polar extremes, neither of which are good, best or even palatable, and tell you you have to choose. BULLHONKEY! I choose a better, higher way! #CommonSense

Cancel culture thinks economic activism is a good way to express their politics. IDIOCY! When you boycott a business or its management, for anything political, you hurt employees, who are less rich, and the U.S. economy as a whole! (9/3/22)

Update #7: Protest Votes

(9/5/22-2)

LET ME ARGUE the merits of protest votes, and non-votes. Your conscience before God can be clearer, if you don't choose lesser of two evils, and it teaches parties not to offer evil politicians! And protest votes may support other evils, but educates politicians on the evils of what's being protested!

Politicians can become arrogant, liars (promise one thing, do another), out of touch, or ideological intransigents. IF they don't or won't listen to voices opposing any bad policies of theirs, ALL YOU HAVE LEFT is a protest vote, or a non-vote! Use that power, wisely!

Political idolaters always teach that anything you do that could cause their party to lose is bad behavior on your part. But a loss can wise up a party to what they are doing wrong, when arrogance had blinded them to that fact, ignoring the things that caused their loss!

Update #8: Demonize Your Opponent

(9/6/22-2)

Biden and Dems are the devil, and all his policies are from Hell, vs. the GOP are the devil tRUMP's, and all their policies are from Hell. THIS is the gist of what you will read until early November, stated in different words! Typical political extremist's B.S.! I just saved you reading!

Update #9: Socialist Youth

Youth, quite naturally, lean Socialist (having little in life), while the elderly do the opposite (unless they're poor). It's the middle class and middle aged who may be our hope between the two extremes! (9/11/22)

Update #10: Politicians Sin All The Time!

IF you observe we commoners' posts-on Twitter-the general public sees and has a keen eye for moral violations, double standards and hypocrisy! It seems the politicians lose that skill, as their consciences sera harder and harder, through lies and denials! I love our collective conscience. (9/14/22)

Update #11: Spenders & Savers

(10/21/22-2)

Dems spend taxpayer money. The rich pay the most in taxes. So GOP's counter this with tax cuts for the rich. Where does that back-and-forth/ping pong politics leave us? HUGE DEBT, no one addresses, and someone will have to pay down someday!

Update #12: Problems With Parties

(11/8/22-2)

WHAT'S WRONG with the Democrats?

- Taxpayers alone pay for "free" healthcare, daycare, home down payment, college, student debt
- Open borders
- Soft on crime
- Soft on national defense (appeasement)
- Inflation
- Increased national debt
- Environmentalism to destroy the oil & gas industry
- Pro aberrant sex
- Kill babies after 1st trimester—even 3rd & beyond
- Tax & spend/BIG government (Socialism)
- Gun-grabbing
- Biased vs. just censoring of free speech|
- ETC.

WHAT'S WRONG with the GOP?

- Favor the rich & businesses—NOT justice toward poor & employees/workers
- Taxes never can help anyone.
- Government is bad
- Taxes are evil
- The rich can ignore 1 Tim 6:17-19 with impunity!
- Racism rarely rebuked
- Objectivity doesn't exist, on any police or military sins
- Power idolatry, & win-at-all-costs to own the Dems attitude
- Let business do everything to make labor be paid peanuts (unfair leverage)
- Buy off elections & politicians (bribery)
- Greed is good, & 1 man owning everything wouldn't be bad, if legal
- Worldliness encouraged as the American Dream
- American Exceptionalism ignores any & all national sins of history
- The environment be damned if profit can be had
- Only charities should fix any problems good profit can't be made off fixing
- Life consists of what a man owns, contrary to the God they also want to claim
- Let bullying nations overtake neighbors, as USA should only care about USA
- Etc!

VARIOUS TOPICS

a) BABY FORMULA

(5/13/22-2)

Baby formula shortage can be solved by:

1. imports
2. Generic substitute science, in the long-term
3. Pay women for breast milk to others
4. Defense Production Act for even manufacturers NOT producing baby formula
5. Temporary paying new manufacturers to start. That's a LIMITED option!

I don't have a baby, so I ignore topics irrelevant to my life, often. On baby formula, if no alternatives exist, OF COURSE emergency DPA government actions to boost productivity is required!

#CommonSense Breast milk can't be substituted, even by another? I'm a man—I don't understand!

My wife is a nurse. She laughed that I said women should pump breast milk and sell it. I don't know the subject, well enough, but it seems logical! I know not every breast has tolerable usage for every baby, but you can monitor keeping it safe! "Suck it up," literally!

b) CLIMATE CHANGE

(8/23/22-2)

It is RIDICULOUS to keep talking about climate change, or man's percent contribution! NO ONE (to speak of) is going to ride a bike to work, use four plies toilet paper, or many other stupid solutions. Technology consumers buy has to be green, and America needs weather ameliorating technology!

America needs tech to undo potential damage from tornadoes, floods, tsunamis, earthquakes, fires, drought, hurricanes and hail. I CAN ENVISION EXACT MACHINES WE NEED TO CREAT FOR EACH OF THESE! Can others? Just do it! Then consumers can live normal, and there be a remedy! NOT extreme ones.

c) FREE SPEECH

(4/24/22-2)

I HATE to tell you, free speech is NOT on a private business' platform, but government not censoring public speech. Conservatives always say businesses can do what they want!

@Twitter didn't even just do what they want, but had advertised rules you break with consequences!

THE solution is NOT Elon buying Twitter, or Twitter remaining left-leaning. It is government rules for fairness on social media, IF Big tech won't effectively self-police! Free speech is NOT lying without consequences, or unchecked propaganda, like Russia experiences! (4/15/22)

Free speech should be responsible speech. Without moral guidelines, anything goes, which means lying, deception, misinformation and propaganda. Punishments need more variety, on Twitter. Total bans are severe. Elon Musk (10/28/22)

Provable lies, violence threats, and private information doxxing should be a minimum of banned activities on @Twitter! @elonmusk NO biased punishing, based on politics. I was in time-out, once due to stupid people misinterpreting what I said. Twice warned, once for showing an abortion picture. (10/28/22)

d) MEDIA

(4/19/22-2)

I have concluded the mainstream media will ALWAYS cover the moderate and liberal viewpoints, and FoxNews will ALWAYS cover the far right and centrist GOP viewpoints, and rarely if ever discuss the tensions between the two sides of their respective parties!

YOU are a certifiable FOOL if you can't SEE that FoxNews is GOP-slanted, and MSNBC is Dem-slanted! MANY articles slam opponents or their agenda, tout their players, and issues they're for. To call it purely news is just a LIE! (8/26/22)

A centrist TV and radio network will be needed, by 2032, as with Independent newspapers, and PACs, and Congress persons! MUCH work to do, even as I am simply providing the agenda framework and a campaign to initiate many victories to follow, God willing. (8/26/22)

IF you ONLY listen to conservative or liberal media, all day, on TV or radio, you are freely choosing to sin, to be stupified, manipulated, deceived and brainwashed! That sin choice is yours to be accountable for before God! Can't blame the media, on Judgment Day! (9/1/22)

PS: Pastors SHOULD take notice, that almost every tweet in the cyber verse is based on people's morality understanding and standards! VERY apt place and time to teach Bible-based morals! Sometimes, lost people get it "righter" than Christians! Opinions don't trump moral rules, folks! (9/26/22)

Comparisons, analogies, double standards, exceptions to rules, the other sides' sins/past, hypocrisy, lies and other sins are REGULARLY pointed out on Twitter, and I'm thankful for this improvement to our society! They USED to be ignored/kept quiet about. No place for sin to hide, now. (9/26/22)

It ONLY makes sense that FoxNews leans right and center, because all the other major networks lean left and center. #Balance You can complain when they go far right, but do you ever complain when the other four go far left? #Justice (10/4/22)

e) MUSEUM INNOVATIONS

(10/15/22-2)

I could design a museum, but the art work would have to do something to you, like livestream scenery from the world's best architecture, or nature scenes, BIG screened like in Jerry's World/ATT Stadium. I would pay to go to that type of museum! A virtual world tour of best sites!

IF a museum had the highest quality imagery of livestreamed architecture, famous art pieces at the Louvre and the like, and nature scenes of the world, like you were there in person (3D/4D, virtual reality like), I think they could make profit! World tour in one building!

I am picky in what art I like, and will spend one hour looking at! I'm sure there are awesome pieces, the world over. Have livestream or 3-D replicas, in one venue! Our website has MY choice of best art and architecture. Put it all in one 4D hi-def big screened livestream museum! I'd go!

f) MURDERERS

(5/2/22-2)

Murderers NEED to FEEL the pain they have inflicted upon others! They should have to hear all about their victims, go to their home, meet their kids, see their business colleagues, learn how their finances were harmed, visit the morgue and cemetery--THEN life in jail, or death!

g) RACE & WOKENESS

(4/25/22-2)

The term "woke" can be defined several ways. I am conscious of the struggles of more black people than many others, and browns, and LGBTQ, and I know most whites would choose to be white in America, if given the choice. To be a Christian, you HAVE to care about others vs. ignore them! Phil. 2

ANYTHING many white people oppose, that favors or helps any minorities, by government, is "racist," in liberal's mindset. But no minority can be racist, because they are all downtrodden, though they are not all, and some are rich and middle income. (9/1/22)

IF you want to SEE what the far right GOP's really for and stands for, it's RICH black people, liking fraternizing with rich white people, like Kanye West/Herschel Walker/Ben Carson! It's NOT the poorer people who choose that party, as its policies favor the rich-disobeying God! Levit. 19:15 (10/6/22)

John Legend is 100% correct on race relations in America, on @CBSSunday: Zero sum game is why some whites fear POC's rising! IF whites become a minority, if blacks treat whites as whites have treated blacks, they NEED to fear! Honest guy, and former management consultant, too! (10/16/22)

h) SECESSION

(5/11/22-2)

IF secession comes, I believe it will have to be on a more micro level than the state. Individuals will have to identify as MAGA, or other. Only two choices. The two can't have the same laws. An invisible red nation of individuals—the way cons love seeing life, anyway!

i) SOCIAL MEDIA

(4/19/22-2)

ANYONE who watches Twitter very long sees there's a clear lib bias to its majority of users. They sincerely believe it's good vs. bad, and they are the holy ones. Liberalism isn't ever challenged, or even considered to have flaws. Give tax money until everyone's OK! that's moral, to them.

j) TAXES

(4/19/22-2)

I will NEVER say this as clearly again: Successful businesses and individuals are the MOST capable of paying taxes, without any change to their high lifestyles! It is ONLY fair to tax non-strugglers more than those who struggle! #CommonSense #GOPTaxScam Debate me any time-you lose!

RAGE AGAINST THE MACHINE (RICH)?

(4/22/22-2)

Here's my controversy: Talk radio D.J. Mark Davis once said there may be greedy SOBs in the GOP, "but what are you going to do about it?" One day, if one migrants keep illegally entering America, and jobs keep getting automated, the masses are going to attack if not kill them, that's what! EVERYONE has to survive, and it takes money to survive, which requires a j-o-b.

One employee told me they're making as much as humanly possible off little staff (and NO tech to tell you about products or where to find them), then they'll scramble before the sh- hits the fan I say, one day soon (if prophecy doesn't intervene), a revolt of everyone NOT rich will happen; an uprising, and gated communities and safe havens and off shore bank accounts won't save them, as those merely seeking to stay alive will get violent, if not murderously outraged.

I've said it before!: Let's use logic... More or even the same number of people plus more machines taking their jobs means>equals less jobs. That means lower wages. And Americans usually don't leave America, but the world comes here. With AI, I see a huge shortage of how many people will pay for life's survival!

BUT, Rev. 17-18 says there will be poor and rich, and flourishing economies, at least four years from now, if not millennia (4-6.5 years into the 7-year Tribulation), so the problem must get solved somehow! I don't see such a revolt in prophecy. AntiChrist solves it, with forced 666?

POLITICAL DOOR KNOCKER

(Tricks of Trumpsters: Anyzing the Trumpster mind, from a front door conversation)

(4/24/-27/22-2)

"DISAGREE AGREEABLY" [vs. constantly angry, picking fights, hating enemies, and arrogantly confident they're always right, and the enemy is dumb and evil] That's what I stated to my door knocker, but his group is more interested in owning and sticking things down people's throats!

That's NOT "Christian." He THINKS I'll vote GOP in next two weeks. I may not vote. I also didn't trust his recommended politicians, as he's a 45 cultist.

WEIRD thing is Trump cultists LIKE extremists! [Birds of a feather find comfort in others holding the same views [I told him of two avid GOP's, and said one would jump off a cliff if GOP asked him to [over-zealous, but not in accordance with wisdom/knowledge], the other is reasonable, and likely wouldn't. He was more interested in going to that first guy first. Extremism; Zeal without knowledge; brainwashing! EVIL and dumb.

The "we have to fight those wicked Democrats" attitude, OR "we have to give into those Democrats" are BOTH wrongful attitudes [primitive and immature win-lose mentality]. We have to find common ground, where NO extremes control policy, or get all they want. Take the good; reject the bad. PERIOD! #CommonSense Wake UP, America!

I caught the guy in a few quandaries, when asked if the GOP has any extremists, or sins or bad policies? He TRIED to tell me CHUMP is a sinner like we all sin [inability to make obvious distinctions; guilt by association, lumping the needle with the haystack; confusion. The "we all sin" is a distortion—NO president or politician sinned like Trump. And tried to recall all these things, but NOT memorized.

MIND YOU, I very much liked arguing with a Christian (door knocker), having to tell him these things are NOT what Christians are supposed to support. IF YOU HAVE TO EDUCATE A BELIEVE TO THAT STATEMENT, we have a horribly uneducated and one moral mass of claiming Christians in America!

When I told him I'd help Biden win a second term, over any far right GOP in WH, he immediately had talking points to wipe out any good found in Joe. I said I'd only help if Joe was open to my ideas, and agreed where Joes been bad, but far right and Socialism are both intolerable.

He LOVED to say you only get two parties to choose from [tribal worship mentality], and I said I am actively and currently working to make that an untrue statement, maybe even as early as 2024. I'd rather not vote [he'd see that as a Dem vote, vs. protest vote], than keep the two extremes fighting full time, passing few laws, wasting tax dollars! He was shocked.

AS MUCH as I had in common with pro-45 vote ginner, the differences are always too much, and he was shocked Id help Biden rather than have any far righter in WH, but NOT if Biden goes rad—then third party! Cult-like, conspiracy theory and talk radio data robots! Riled up on emotionalism!

NO ONE has to oppose parental rights, and can support don't say gay, but you can't support vengeance by force of law [nuance and iteration go over their heads]! Trumpsters CAN'T think-period! The first deSATANIST law was excellent. But cultists always go too far to own people they deem severe enemies.

In the cultist's mind, if you aren't for vengeance and fighting, you are for aberrant sex [find a flavor-of-the-month cause and be avid against or for it]. THIS is tRUMP on abortion (UNjustly stack SCOTUS) and deSATANIST on Don't Say Gay. It is cancel culture, division, hate, and everything NOT Christian in politics! YET, DUMB Christians will go along!

The door knocker was avid that nothing went right in handling Covid [lies and inaccurate/unfactual], he's a religious guy-but for tRUMP [doesn't understand his own claimed religion], libs want to control people [attribute evil motives to opponents], NATO needs to disband [so U.S. loses to BRIC], vengeance against Disney was needed, and CRT and grooming are going on behind every bush [seeing a needle, and calling it a haystack]. I CAN'T have agreement with moronic thoughts.

OF COURSE my door knocker who said he was a religious man had NO IDEA what Gog and Magog was [typical Bible ignorance], when he claimed Putin ONLY wanted Ukraine to NOT join NATO, when he opined why Putin acted. I couldn't fit in that America has Commy Cuba right next door! Cult-like zeal and data at the ready!

I also told our door knocker CHUMP demands loyalty [cultists wonder why that's a problem! You have to have unity to have numbers, after all]. You should NEVER have to demand it, but your integrity should command it, from respect. And if one differs, handle it privately first; if public thereafter, say it's your personal opinion where you disagree agreeably!

That's leadership and my door knocker political precinct activist INSISTED Dems withholding IT were conspiratorially withholding good fixes, to control people [phobias and demonizing opponents], THEN said ALL vaccines harms reaching natural one munity [want things both ways]. #CULT! Cannot think, or be consistent!

I USED to listen to Limbaugh, for ~8-12 years. He mockingly joked about "brain-numb robots" being how opponents viewed his listeners, AS IF they weren't just spewing his talking points, never having their own information or ideas. Then, he proceeded to do just that! EX.: My door knocker!

Far rights allowed to look smart by having talk radio hosts think for them how to spin everything positive for them and negative for everyone else [ignorance covered by others' brains]! The stories and stats they tell you, and conspiracy theories mainly come from listening to the radio. ZERO learning on their own-or research or verifying.

Phobias and delusions are what often drive the far right. My door knocker was CERTAIN mask mandates were a dress rehearsal for some global lib push to control the population, programming people to be willing to give up their rights [delusional motive attribution to opponents], vs. a rare emergency our government hadn't dealt with before.

Door knocker asked me how many people in America I thought were smart. We BOTH agreed 23% was max one um (he seemed to think much lower %, and he may be right). So do leaders bring UP the population, by educating, or coddle and cater to stupidity? [cater to dummies, speaking lies, and they'll never catch on]

That's a RINO vs. HIPPO (GOP hypocrite) question OPPOSITE to my radical and far right door knockers OPINION/claim! I may not even vote, in 1-2 weeks, and CERTAINLY not for who he said he vetted, knowing he's far right. I'll do my own research, thank you, IF I vote at all!

DISNEY VS. DESATAN: DON'T SAY GAY

(Or Your Land Tax Status We Take Away)

(4/15/22-2)

Free speech has to be responsible speech, or it has to be punished by someone! You are always entitled to express your opinion, but people are duty-bound to correct lies, errors, and to rebut misinformation! THAT is what should ALWAYS happen on social media!

Note to EVERY U.S. political extremist, liberal left or far right: STFU!

I am SO tired of DUMB Christians, who demand no morals from politicians! They can't even figure out DeSATANists is posturing to coddle their votes!

1. His new abortion law will last a few weeks, if SCOTUS rules differently. Posturing/posing/signaling-symbol over substance, OPPOSITE God/the Bible!
2. WHERE was his concern for the unborn the past six years? DO YOU EVER WONDER about motives and timing, dummies?
3. His money "for fathers" is EMBARRASSING! WHERE is that explicitly enumerated in Constitution? Aren't conservatives AGAINST government helping people with taxpayer money, hypocrites? Dads I need the money! Single moms from screwy dads do!
4. His edict denying a male hasn't won a female contest has NO authority, fools! You have what you tolerate! And,
5. WHERE was deSATANist for YEARS, worrying about babes being taught about homosexuality and transgender in his states' public school text books? He's up for re-election and wants to be Trump #2, folks! He said establishment GOP is dead. Prove him wrong!

Update #1: Keep Politics Out of Business! Disney: Come to Texas!

(4/20/22-2)

You BETTER ensure there are NO CRT advocacy plugs in any TX text book, or LGBTQ-advocating sentences! @GovAbbott @GregAbbott PLEASE conduct a commission to ensure that end. And tell ALL the truth about America's history, warts and all. We value TRUTH, education and free speech! Facts and morals

I welcome Ben and Jerrys as with Chic-Fil-A. Texans can handle free speech! We don't have to frequent your business, if it's political. We value business, freedom and jobs!

@Disney, please come to Texas! <https://youtube.com/watch?v=TedXFSUUbOY...> @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX

LOOK, it's time for businesses to STOP stating political views, so they can attract as many customers as possible. Save that for the CEO's private life and vote! People can take political action without hurting profits. That's NOT worshipping money, but being wise. Fund your party! Extremists' Ping Pong Politics in action!

Some extremist IDIOT calls bringing @Disney to TX getting woke. Some people do not engage extremist political hate, but value business! There's NO WAY TX would adopt LGBTQ curricula to youth, so there is NO wokeness or danger; just taking advantage of FL's loss, extremist FOOL! EVERYONE knows nothing keeps up with

@Disney! Six Flags is a decent alternative, if it's all you got, as with SeaWorld, but those are ride/amusement parks. YOU BRING CHILDREN AN EXPERIENCE! We AREN'T afraid you'd turn TX LGBTQ in public school curricula. WON'T occur. Move some from FL!

We in Texas have ZERO interest in paying more taxes for police, streets, water, and all the public amenities of a @Disney Universe in Texas. KEEP your self-policing! Just come to Texas. Number one state for business! We don't punish entities for voicing their opinions. That's extremism-y'all.

I don't know @Disney World-NEVER been there. But I watched Astroworld end, and rides from it be sent all over America. Apart from buildings, YOU CAN DO THAT in bringing Disney magic to Texas! We respect all people, and you won't change our sex neutral kids' curricula, and well keep it neutral

ASK @ElonMusk or Warren Buffett's Nebraska Furniture Mart, or all the corporate headquarters in West Plano, if a move to Texas freedom is profitable @Disney

We are for free speech! You can disagree with laws banning sex education to babes in school, and still be welcome for business, here! KS, NE, OK, AR, NM, LA, CO ALL would drive to Houston or Dallas, for @Disney Universe, as that's closer than CA or FL.

@GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX may give you tax breaks. Cut back in Florida, to punish Desantis, and COME TO TX! Central part of America would have a closer outlet to your magic!

I LOVED Disney Land, as a kid. My kids LOVED Disney World, as young teens, going with their grandparent's. Let my grandkids go to @Disney Universe, in Texas! Houston is hot and humid. VERY north Dallas would be ideal, or north Ft Worth. Mar-Nov season, maybe longer, if north/cooler! Dallas has FAR better weather, for longer months, than Houston! Long season.

@Disney @TexasGOP should be actively soliciting them to come to TX and cut back in FL, and be able to self-police! Economic BOON from BAD overreach by Desantis; OUR gain! Draw from all central/midwest states! @Disney

FL and CA are 12 and 22 hours away from Dallas, and MANY states exist all around TX. Build a Disney Universe/planet, outside Katy! You could KILL business at six Flags Fiesta TX and Six Flags over TX. Even San Antonio has Seaworld—two ride places competing and they BOTH stay in business. COME!

Disney World: COME TO TEXAS! Houston has NO six Flags anymore! @Disney I KNOW you've invested too much, but at least cut back, and move some here! You've been contemplating land outside Katy for decades. @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX will let you police yourself! DIVERSIFY and cut back!

Update #2: We Are Free To NOT Approve Your Lifestyle Choice

(4/21/22-2)

NO ONE has to accept your choice or inclination to live an LGBTQ lifestyle, and not think less of it—period! We live in a free country! We also have freedom of religion. We do owe every human honor and respect, made in God's image, for who they are vs. what they do!

Update #3: DeSatanist Sleepiness vs. Disney Wokeness

(4/22/22-2)

BIG government, cancel culture, government deciding winners and hurting business... YES, this is DeSatanist's work in Florida. @Disney Hypocrisy sin of an extremist, and revenge Christians can't support, even as we support the no say gay law! #FOOL! tRUMP #2; #2 in more than one way!

There are folks in the far right who have ZERO interest in caring about any poor people, especially blacks and browns, or ever caring about any struggles gay people may have in society!

They use "woke" as a signal, and economics determines their "morality." SICK people; You can layoff, automate, move some, close for awhile, end FL season passes, limit hours, increase prices. But it has to harm deSATANIST and FL tax revenues, not others. You have one year—you'll figure it out!

@Disney stock value will return; emotional sell-offs, TEMPORARILY! Defeat evil Punishing FL residents for DeSATANIST's over-reach isn't the answer, retracting annual passes. Hiring employees with closing for one month, isn't, either. OBVIOUSLY the more you send to TX, the less tax revenue FL and the dictator get, from their number one employer. Taste of his own medicine!

If I were @Disney, I would darn sure use all my influence and ability to access money and donations, to ensure DeSATANIST lost his re-election bid. "You start something, we end it," has always been the anti-bully motto.

@Disney Extremist dictator DeSATANIST won't back off, so TODAY, you must decide future plans in response, to save shareholders! Harm him, in return! Move much to TX! Even a month closing doesn't hurt him as much as employees. Permanently move many assets to open in TX; Downsize FL!

Update #4: Keep Sex Out of Elementary School!?

(4/24/22-2)

IT IS NOT "don't say gay." It is don't say anything about sex, in grades 1-3! ANY advocacy is EVIL. Education, where age-appropriate, is as it should be. I'll re-name it the "don't say straight" FL law. SAME difference, LGBTQ people!

TOO MANY buildings no one will need (buy), designed like they are. That area needs that many hotels, with no amusement park? NO!!!

Update #5: 'Owning' Disney?

(4/24/22-2)

@Disney Gov. Ron DeSantis's attacks on Disney may violate First Amendment [https://theintercept.com/2022/04/23/disney-desantis-first-amendment-florida-dont-say-gay/...](https://theintercept.com/2022/04/23/disney-desantis-first-amendment-florida-dont-say-gay/) [Threatening withholding tax breaks on major portions of their land]

HERE is the ""thinking"" of the far right: If an armed robber gets stopped, by a gun-toting homeowner, that's good, but if he shoots the criminal 100 times, and anyone objects, they're FOR robbery.

@Disney Overkill/excess is as evil as bad laws! They CAN'T think or analyze! Just FEEL JUST FYI, deSATANIST's official account dropped by here, about three days ago, and I blocked it. A day later his personal/private account dropped by, with the same fate. I haven't tagged either of them, anytime lately, if ever.



YOU have ONE year to gain leverage over the FL government. Enough leverage and deSATANIST may backtrack. If he doesn't, punitive actions by @Disney need to make him pay, financially or politically, or both, for his extreme retaliation against free speech! one year to plan. Move some to TX.

IT IS NOT an issue to make @Disney on equal tax footing as all their Florida competitors. That perk was decided decades ago.

It is vengeance from a bully, who only likes free speech supporting him (ego). SAME attitude as CHUMP. They BOTH must go! #Disney DeSATANist #Florida
Christians influence culture by living godly lives, praying, evangelizing and discipling!

NOT by voting for INjustice, like stacking SCOTUS or boycotting or bullying @Disney, even as we got a good FL law passed. Taking things too far is sin! I Cor. 4:6; Rom. 12:19

I know NOT one thing about Kevin Sorbo, but if he's rejoicing over a U.S. business' decline, because of political culture wars, THAT IS NOT A CHRIST-LIKE DECISION on his part. I may have heard he's a claiming Christian. Again, I know very little about him. Culture wars divide, from arrogance.

The ONLY businesses that are clearly ones Christians shouldn't support are whore houses, Planned Parenthood (ideally), where they use slave or child labor, meth labs, satan-worshipper touting businesses (if they exist), etc. Buying products and services isn't a political donation!

I have NEVER inquired if Walmart, Amazon, Kroger, QT, RaceTrac, Aldi or any other grocery supplier is more owned by Christians as lost people. I REALLY DON'T CARE! I base businesses on business standards. Leave that for church and politics! Run businesses as businesses! Make money; the customer is king.

BUY where you like the product and price! I would NEVER go to Hobby Lobby because it's "Christian," but to compare its offerings with competitor! Best value for the consumer should be why you buy; NOT making some PHANTOM political statement! Same with Chick-Fil-A and Ben and Jerrys!

Business executives have every free speech right to state their political opinions, publicly. But they should NEVER allow their personal beliefs to be directly associated with their business! That's bad for profits, shareholders, and employee's job security. 100% IRresponsible to do.

IF I ever eat Ben and Jerrys ice cream, I am NOT agreeing with their liberal leadership's politics! IF I donate money to political organizations, I probably do. Exception is businesses trying to get along with both parties. Keep business secular and neutral-value for price, and job openings!

COMPLETELY disassociate businesses with politics, both in their public stances and your private purchases! We have a country and economy to save (as Larry Elder might say). Keep political activism OUT of business-period. It hurts profits and jobs, and is downright STUPID! We NEED the number one economy.

NOT visiting @Disney is the epitome of guilt by association, cancel culture, divisive culture wars, and cult litmus tests! For my grandkids to enjoy that fun experience has NOTHING to do with supporting LGBTQ sex practices! and you're NOT a great Christian because you go to Hobby Lobby or Chick-Fil-A!

In the cultist's mind, if you aren't for vengeance and fighting, you are for aberrant sex. THIS is tRUMP on abortion (UNjustly stack SCOTUS) and deSATANIST on Don't Say Gay. It is cancel culture, division, hate, and everything NOT Christian in politics! YET, DUMB Christians will go along!

NO ONE has to oppose parental rights, and can support don't say gay, but you can't support vengeance by force of law! Trumpsters CAN'T think—period! The first deSATANIST law was excellent. But cultists always go to far to own people they deem severe enemies. GREAT job! BIG H hometown!

CONSERVATIVE NEGATIVES

(4/27/22-2)

I USED to listen to Limbaugh, for ~8-12 years. He mockingly joked about "brain-numb robots" being how opponents viewed his listeners, AS IF they weren't just spewing his talking points, never having their own information or ideas. Then, he proceeded to do just that! EX.: My door knocker!

Far rights allowed to look smart by having talk radio hosts think for them how to spin everything positive for them and negative for everyone else! The stories and stats they tell you, and conspiracy theories mainly come from listening to the radio. ZERO learning on their own—or research or verifying.

Phobias and delusions are what often drive the far right. My door knocker was CERTAIN mask mandates were a dress rehearsal for some global lib push to control the population, programming people to be willing to give up their rights, vs. a rare emergency our government hadn't dealt with before.

SUCH is the far rights ideology, ANYTHING done federally is evil, but everything done locally is godly. How about reality?: Anything done good, at any level, is good, and anything done bad, at any level, is done bad. Let's act like #Commonsense still existed!

It's a cult, and uses methods to indoctrinate dumber folk, promising they're patriots if they join. IN CASE YOU DIDN'T KNOW, these are tenets of the far right, stated or just lived out:

1. EVERYONE else is evil and wrong, including fellow Republicans
2. ALWAYS cry wolf about taxes being too high
3. EVERYTHING any Dem proposes has no merit, is evil, and must be destroyed; they're NEVER for good
4. EVERY public figure not in their cult is evil, and America-hating
5. Has-been D list actors are heroes, if they're in our cult. Their fame PROVES they have worthwhile political views to spew!
6. Talk radio replaces college, and their hosts don't need college. College only warps minds liberal
7. Conspiracy theories are ONLY truth yet to be proven, or rejected by mainstream, left-leaning media
8. ALL news outlets promote the Dem agenda, all the time; never listen to them; they NEVER report any stories where they're not pushing lib ideas. ONLY listen to Fox, One America, Breitbart or NewsMax! and those four NEVER lie, or spin thing to any right-winged agenda! They're pure angels!
9. IF someone has a talk radio show, that's proof they're brilliant, and right!

10. The only patriots in America are members of the far right CULT! ALL others demean the Constitution!

11. You can never get along with anyone but fellow far righters, or you are giving in and compromising, and letting them win. They must always be "owned."

12. ALL far righters are holy and brilliant. How do we know? because we all believe the same things! How else could we do that?

Far right is the right, taken too far. We RINOS can have MUCH in common with them, until you have a real conversation with them. That takes time people don't have, so slogans are used to try to unite these two disparate groups, for unity for power over "EVIL" Dems. GOP strategy in a nutsHell.

I use the term RINO, because it's commonly accepted/used/popular. I do NOT accept its core premise. WE are really RICA, Republican in core always! It's the far right that has drifted from what the GOP has been for more than three decades! An aberration, or true "RINOs!"

LET ME SHOW YOU where RINOs and HIPPOs (hypocritical GOP-claimers) agree, then where they part ways: AGREE:

1. Lowest taxes needed
2. Strongest economy
3. NO government handouts
4. Controlled borders
5. Best education
6. Lower debt
7. America number one
8. Strongest military
9. Law and order
10. Guns aren't evil
11. Freedom of speech
12. Freedom of religion

Where I Disagree With Trumpers:

1. Any GOP's not in the far right cult are traitors
2. tRUMP was a great president (eyes closed, ears and mouth covered to what's below).
3. Unity must be enforced and demanded; NO individual thinking, consciences or convictions
4. You NEVER reach across the aisle! You throw eggs, or rocks across it.
5. You ONLY listen to talk radio and four media outlets! (Fox, Breitbart, One America and NewsMax).
5. You have to own and demonize everyone outside the cult.
6. NEVER question! Certainly our bunch is right and perfect!
7. Truth isn't important, nor morals; power IS.
8. History will show we were the only right Americans, and the Founders would be proud only of us, as the only Constitutionally faithful patriots.
9. Getting las passed is evil, unless it's ones we want!
10. Tell lies and say shocking things, so you can get media attention.

THESE 10 PREMISES are where REAL Republicans differ from the far right, and always will! RINO means Republican In Normal Operation. Far right means far radical, un-thinking, and un-moral. Check brain and conscience/morals at the cult meeting door!

Finally, the far right is convinced the CDC did EVERYTHING wrong, for some devious and purposeful political reasons. NOT that the pandemic was new to this generation, many did the best they could, science evolved through hastened studies. NO credit is given to heroes who kept us safe!

YOU CAN TELL the caustic conservatives and Trumpsters are back on Twitter, with their Libtards terminology, believing everything liberal is evil, and people with Down's Syndrome can be treated as lessers, for political insult!

Insults, hate, division, arrogance, ignorance, immorality, continual fighting (I Tim. 6:5), getting nothing done in D.C., or seeking to own and dominate all others. YES, the caustic conservatives are back on Twitter. Under Elon expect more of this: Libtard #LiberalismIsaMentalDisease
Contards Libtards Extremism, hate and division are political movements NO Christian can be a party with, and remain right with God!

People calling liberalism a mental illness (and I am NOT a liberal) have mental IQ challenges! They mean you have to be crazy to want to help anyone outside your own immediate family. Jesus commands people to behave crazily, then, I guess?

Liberalism is a mental illness? I'm NOT a lib, but wanting poor people not to severely struggle is love. Not giving a damn about that, and selfishly only caring if you're doing good is the sins of selfishness and not loving your neighbor. SIN problem; not mental illness, for either! Libtard

DO CHRISTIANS SEE (or care) all the sins on open display by the far right re-joining Twitter with bullying, arrogance, insults, slander, meanness, divisiveness, vengefulness and lying? That is part and parcel of their system, as their ideas aren't popular enough to grow a BIG tent!

Cussing/hate/arrogance/demonizing/"owning"/domineering/bullies trying to force their views on everyone/ignorance/cockiness in their shame/confidence in numbers. THESE sins are what buoys the far right. NOT truth and morality. PASTORS MUST MAKE A STAND—or apostatize for power idolatry.

Update #1: What Is a Doctor?

(5/1/22-2)

Let's address Dr. Biden. Cultural tradition has reserved the term "doctor" to MD's, and academic PhDs who teach in college. NOT chiropractors, basket weaving PhDs, DMin pastors, or even lawyers. BUT, technically, ALL of these can be called doctor, having degrees ABOVE a masters!

Update #2: Conservatism is Christian & Constitutional?

(10/24/22-2; Unpublished)

WHEN you hear conservatives imply their political ideology is "Christian" and Constitutional, remember their belief system has NO ROOM for government helping any struggling American, even though the Jews had a safety net (paid for by tithes, or theocratic taxes), and the first churches had a voluntary safety net! II Cor 8; Ac 2, 4 MANY of these people aren't concerned with voluntarily relinquishing one dime to the poor. Their verses are I Th. 3:10 and Mt. 26:11.

WHEN you hear conservatives imply their political ideology is "Constitutional," (and therefore, "patriotic"), remember their belief system has NO ROOM for government helping any struggling American, so remember these phrases from our Founding documents: "general welfare," "all men created equal," "and justice for all," "more perfect union" and "and to the states, and the people."

ME, A DEMOCRAT?

(4/29/22-2)

The government has a duty to keep the field level/support fairness. That's NOT favoring anyone or any group. Labor vs. management, investors vs. renters, etc. Just secure impartial justice. Monopolies are injustice. #LevelPlayingField always needed. Businesses wont secure it!

Update: Do the Rich Want to Give Up Any Riches?

(5/1/22-2)

I just retweeted three posts to show how much I don't know about investing fairness. Monopolies are illegal. There are negatives to Capitalism, that ALL need to be addressed. Justice is the only right standard, and not making poor people suffer so rich can get richer. Morals are foundational!

DO YOU UNDERSTAND, when rich people demand great ROI's on all their money, it has to come from somewhere. The more they squeeze, to have even more, the less is in the marketplace, unless value or productivity are increased, or the feds print fake dollars. It's a PROBLEM, folks!

I am NOT a Socialist. I do NOT believe in freebies. But I do see how the poor keep getting crushed by inflation, investing monopolies, businesses doing everything for profits, including hurting workers' livelihoods, and these injustices cannot continue. Those types don't care about humans!

Forget laws, traditions, precedents or earning money morally and legally, FOR A SECOND. IS a society moral if it lets any suffer, while others live in luxury, before God? NO! My neighbors moving, as rent nearly doubled. Sad, after nearly two decades! Housing crisis is out of control!

It's NOT a free market if the richest investment coalitions can force people to be permanent renters, but buying above asking price all homes, to rent them out for ROI. IMO, Capitalism has gone crazy out of control in America, and it may change my party affiliation! GOD CARES about THE POOR!

America NEEDS a basic minimum law, where everyone's assured of a job, who wants one, and that they can live off what they make, working hard, full-time. After that, I don't give a darn how much rich make. until then, that has to happen, IMO. It's ONLY humane, vs. INhumane! Bridled Capitalism.

When you devise higher profits off hurting humans, you are evil. Short, clear tweet.

I Tim. 6:17-19 is NOT voluntarily being obeyed by many rich people in America. IMO, if that remains consistent, a revolt will occur, or higher taxes, or a judgment from God. I simply call things as I see them. You don't have to like it, but you need a Bible verse to refute it!

Government should be helping people struggling endure this high inflation caused by the pandemic and Russia's actions, as it's beyond their control. When supply catches up with demand, it will lower. It's very similar to pandemic checks-emergency measures, all mainly tied to Covid's effects.

Zuckerberg's \$30K/year and Andrew Yang's UBI proposals are attempts to deal with too much money in too few hands, and the problem of the rich getting richer off everyone else ISN'T going away or getting better! YOU CAN HAVE ENOUGH. Cons don't care if one man owned everything. The problem HAS solutions!

WITH illegal immigration, inflation, AI and robotics, NO ONE is stating the obvious: Jobs will diminish just as labor flourishes in numbers, lowering everyone's wages, even as the rich profit off all this mess. Solutions MUST come, for more good-paying jobs! NOT business' interest; expense.

This housing shortage, in part is the childhood game of Monopoly! Buy up all income-producing properties, so users keep you continually fed. Monopolies are illegal in America, and it's high time the laws are enforced, WHEREVER monopolies are found to exist--period! @JoeBiden @POTUS

IMO, YOU need a Manhattan Project/Herculean effort to get new housing booming, by ending all log jams to supply chain! Treat it as a national emergency! Investors buying up existing homes is an assault on fair prices. NEED so many new homes, especially with immigrants! @JoeBiden @POTUS

In business, the ideal sale is that which is required and that which is an annuity. In that sense, what Blackstone and Bill Gates are doing is brilliant! ROI that is needed vs. wanted (food and shelter) and continual returns. I Tim. 6:8 BUT, it's an EVIL and should be illegal monopoly!

The rich, who have life better than everyone else, think they deserve even more money, made easier than by working (money making money), buying off politicians so taxes and laws favor them, when they already have more than they'll ever need, and NEVER struggle. Voters must change this! It's NOT right.

DID YOU KNOW labor and employees have LITTLE-to-no leverage? Business can simply automate away many jobs! It's expected that up to 75% of today's jobs will be run by robots (Radar magazine). WAHT IN THE HELL are voters going to do to fix this disparity? Unite, right and left, to fix it!

Pv. 22:7 is stating a factual observation. Is NOT stating God's desire, or ideal, which is Levit. 19:15! Governments must NEVER favor the rich (or the poor). EVERY government! You're tempted to lure their money to your land, with tax bribes, but they keep winning at everyone else's loss.

LOOK at the LOSSES labor has LOST to management, over the years: AI/robotics/contract labor/immigration (more competition)/buying up houses and farm land/streamlining/automation/outsourcing-globalization/higher copays/part-time without benefits/pensions gone, ETC! TELL ME ANY GAINS!

God's NOT in the business of ignoring the non-rich! I've said before, He RARELY directly intervenes in the affairs of man, in obvious ways, in our dispensation. He expects man to do right/obey His laws. That means, men fix this disparity of the rich having a monopoly on life's positives.

There is a DIRECT correlation between getting wealthy and hating God. You get preoccupied pursuing money. Serving God would detract. The Bible says you CANNOT serve both. Many charismatic denomination Christians teach it's a balance. It's NOT.

You will HATE God! Mt. 6:24 The rich MAINLY burn in Hell! WHY pamper and treat as heroes people so foolish as to be heading to an eternal fire? YOU CAN HAVE ENOUGH, at which point your skill at money-making must be used to do good to humanity. God teaches that, which is probably why many rich don't love Him, but money as god.

TELL ME how MOST rich donate LESS than average Joe, owning MUCH more than he, yet conservatives say Giving Pledgers are stupid and "self-loathing?" (Mark Levin). Cons wouldn't care if one man owned it all, if he had that skill. God is NOT a conservative. Only on some policies! Fix it!

Voluntary relinquishment of things you fought so hard to gain and keep, and keep in your family forever isn't easily parted with (like BIG charity donations). What's left is boycotts (not if it's a product you have to have, vs. want to buy), or higher taxes, or government-forced higher wages.

The little guy will CONTINUALLY be screwed by the rich, as AI advanced, as with robotics! LESS human jobs, even as more humans get birthed, and break into our country! Average Joe doesn't think or worry about these things, which the rich take advantage of, until it's too late for the unthinking.

That's EXACTLY why Andrew Chang and Zuckerberg proposed UBI and \$30K/year for all. The masses wouldn't have to work. Couldn't, much, anyway, with machines doing most of the labor! Will you accept \$12K-\$30K to love off, and no chance to make more? I won't! Got to fix the system, NOW! Will we?

It is VERY possible the "image of the beast" is machines that do men's jobs! Rev. 13 MOST toys are smaller replicas of humans and our adult assets. They're made in our likeness. The image of the Beast (man) may be human replacement machines, imitating us and our work skills!

We already have cameras (eyes), sensors (ears), Siri (mouth), computers (brain), robots (body), all sorts of transportation means to replace feet. What more is left? Rev. 16-18 describe a wealthy global economy, with rich and poor.

ALL serious suffering poverty COULD be eliminated, and they still be poor. And a great economy at least 3.5 years from now (if the Rapture happened today) would be a centrally controlled global economy, by one man, of ALL commercial transactions! It's coming! How fast is the question.

WORSE than Ukraine is the housing shortage in America, for American interests. YOU need to treat it as a national security matter! SO many people flock here, and lumber and labor shortages. I could and would fix it, in your position! @POTUS @JoeBiden Will you? It's destroying lives (and votes)

DO YOU, the public, SEE how often people with money break moral and legal rules, all surrounding greedily wanting MORE, and cheating our government? The Bible talked about this 2K years ago! Love of money is ROOT of all sorts of evils! Believe IT, and eliminate evil!

Blackstone was BRILLIANT! Housing shortage from labor and lumber under-supply, from pandemic slowdowns, and more people coming to America, especially illegally, means profit for homeowners goes to investors if they buy at above market, then rent, or re-sell after remodeling! 2-3 year window!

Once labor and lumber shortages are solved, houses will proliferate, easing tension in housing market prices. Permanent renters won't occur, if more houses get built. Until @JoeBiden @POTUS prioritizes massive efforts to making homes erect, Blackstone gets huge profits off Pv. 22:16!!!

Economics 101: MORE humans in America, less wages and higher living costs for domiciles! Covid already clogged the supply chain for new homes, and labor shortage from people paid to do nothing. This is crisis number one, IMO, @POTUS @JoeBiden People aren't going to leave. NEED MANY HOUSES BUILT FAST!

I am NOT for freebies. BUT, if taxes were fair to all, and government streamlined, what would the top needs of people be, to be able to access, no matter their income? College (if academically qualified) Healthcare (minimal coverage, after catastrophic insurance) House down payment, IMO.

IF you can't get the rich to be charitable (or obey God—I Tim. 6:17-19), is it evil to force them to? NOT if untargeted taxes, that apply to all, fairly. In a democracy, the majority can vote for that. We use taxes from most all, for education for all students not in private school.

If people got those three things, and repaid them in civic service, that'd be fair to taxpayers. If they can get them without tax dollars, that is BETTER! Rent to own homes, junior colleges and accredited homeschool college MUST happen, and required catastrophic insurance, and affordable healthcare.

Let's play this out: Employees/labor unionize, to force higher wages. Then rich just automate to the max, in retaliation. The rich always want thing their way! Fair taxes high enough to cover all needed fed bills is the answer, after government is skim and trim, and civic service patriotism.

We ALL know U.S. CEO and many executive salaries are ginned up/unfair/overly-high, as NOT based on what's earned, or productivity, but stock price and profits. They should NOT be allowed to be more than what is deserved! If you can't get the rich charitable, FAIRLY tax them more—and everyone taxed.

COUNTRY FOLKS

(5/1/22-2)

If I know Rural America well, they just want government out of their business, not costing them more in taxes, screwing up the economy (as with inflation), or forcing them to pay for things mainly cities benefit from (or teaching their kids evil things in school). #DontTreadOnMe!

Update: Get Hoodies on the Farm, & Vice-Versa

(5/7/22-2)

Let's address THIS prickly subject: Country folk live self-reliantly, MOST of the time. WHY would they ever care about helping poor black and city people, when they spend 18 hours a day earning their keep, without Barn raising neighbor help? Excellent question!

Because they're usually religious. NOT that people always obey their religion, but they're supposed to. Country folk can teach poorer black folk self-reliance attitudes and skills, just as country folk visiting "the hood" can learn a thing or two about whether their circumstances are exactly the same!

SEX PERVS

(4/28/22-2)

If ANY parent wants ANY child to learn about trans, gay, or other LGBTQ issues, TEACH IT @ HOME! It's your job to raise your kid the way you see fit. DON'T try to shove your perversions and confusions onto everyone else, in the name of inclusion and tolerance. Do your job; we'll do ours!

Public schools ONLY need to teach our youth academic subjects—period. Grow their brains. Don't try to indoctrinate the most vulnerable to your sick political philosophies and sexual perversions, and biases pro or con any race! ACADEMICS! NOT social engineering! That's PARENTS' JOB!

Are public schools going to educate on sex positions, and porn sights, and sex toys, and anal sex, lesbian love, and show gay sex acts to children, in the name of education? Why not show a live abortion from inside the womb? We're just educating, right? PARENTS can teach beyond sex basics!

There are people born with both genitalia, male and female. There are people who practice bestiality, and swingers, and man-child relations advocates, and necrophiliacs. Are public schools going to teach pre-pubescent youth these things, in the guise of education? Anything and everything goes?

Update #1: Keep It In Your Pants & Closet

(5/1/22-2)

There have ALWAYS been anomaly people! Men and women born with BOTH genitalia. People feeling not masculine or feminine, per their natural sex plumbing. They need more testosterone, or estrogen, as is their case, but a complete sex change should be reserved ONLY for confused adults!

Update #2: KIDS Don't Need Sex Diversity Training!

(9/3/22-2)

The question is raised, why the opposition? Kids are impressionable, and moral parents don't want them exposed to immoral choices. EASY answer!

NO ONE has EVER had to advertise or advocate for natural sexual relations, in the public arena of ideas! Aberrant sexual perversions are now seeking mainstream attention, as those choices are NOT natural, and must be coaxed, by repeated advocacy!

You are free, in America, to have drag queen story hour events, just as I am free to oppose them! That doesn't make me a fascist, cancel culture! I'M free to have a story telling time, with no sexual implications. You can protest that, too, if foolish enough to do so. Repent!

Being proud of yourself isn't the same as being proud of your aberrant sexual choices. STOP equating self-worth with sexual choices. You are more than a reproductive organ, fools!

THE LEFT'S NEGATIVES

(5/1/22-2)

HERE's where repenting is required in the two extremes, or negative consequences befall them:

The far left WANTS to teach impressionable innocents that all white people are racists, even subconsciously, and that sex is a topic they need to learn, well before puberty. BALDERDASH! They also want to believe freebies are good, as is stealing from tax payers to fund them.

They have endless programs they want the feds to pursue, destroying GOP's by mainly funding them all. They want open borders, cops afraid to do their job, guns grabbed, businesses harmed for a pristine ecology, any and all abortions allowed, including after birth, males competing against females, in sports, IF the male says "man, I feel like a woman."

They would like the rich to be forced into the middle class, and punished for being good at making money. They would like all poor to be forced into the middle class, off taxpayers. They want America over-populated, and America to coddle and appease evil dictators, by using the military sparingly, believing diplomacy and economic sanctions alone deter bullies.

They want illegals voting and b getting in on OUR safety net! They want "FREE" healthcare, daycare, college, student loan forgiveness, home down payment and even reparations, and a wealth tax. EVERY ONE of these desires is EVIL.

Far left libs are always slandered as "godless degenerates, and God haters, wanting America destroyed, or at least punished over historic cowboy vs. Indian wars, Mexico defeated and slavery.

But JUST AS the far left NEEDS to repent of all those evils I just described, so does the far right need to embrace God and His morals, and repent! EVERY human is to live morally, religion or not.

The far right suffers these evils, equally needing salvation and discipling, IF the GOP is to be reformed to be a non-hypocritical claimer as a party of God and religion and family values!:

I will, instead, refer you to chapters we've written on the evils of caustic conservatism (see website). It is as evil and stupid as the far left! BOTH extremes cause our hate and divisions, and MUST repent!

THE FAR RIGHT'S NEEDS

(5/2/22-2)

Small chapter add-on. The far right complains their opinions aren't heard on Twitter, and WSJ, NYT and WaPo don't want them heard. IT'S 100% UNDERSTANDABLE why their ideas are anathema to so many, on these points.

1. Tin foil hat conspiracy theories
2. Lies
3. Worship of a FOOL in chief

The far right is FOR these things, rarely stated as clearly (for fear more people would reject them):

4. DO NOT HELP ANY POOR PERSON, especially with any tax money!
5. One man owning it all is OK, if gained legally!
6. Don't worry about the ecology! Suck in and drink the pollution, if business can profit!
7. The rich should be favored by government laws (OPPOSITE Levit. 19:15)
8. Giving Pledgers are "self-loathing." You have to hate yourself if you care about anyone else! Selfishness is god!
9. Shareholders are ALL that matters in an economy determined as doing well! 401Ks.
10. ALL these HARMS to everyday Americans are GOOG, because the elites profit MORE: AI, robotics, streamlining, layoffs, automation, outsourcing, foreign labor taking American jobs, self-service, contract labor, no pensions, higher co-pays, some rich and business paying NO taxes, etc.
11. Fight the estate tax. Money should be hoarded for generations of lazy heirs! The public should get NOTHING from what I earned.
12. Making money off money, rather than off working, is the IDEAL productive America the Founders envisioned.
13. Overpaid execs is GOOD (for them).
14. Black Americans had ZERO negative economic setbacks by centuries of slavery! To address their struggles, at all, is an attack on white assets, wages and jobs!
15. Paying peanuts is the IDEAL, if market rate can force that result! Get other execs to pay as little as possible! Race to the bottom!
16. Business and rich who pay less taxes than they were scheduled to are genius', NOT thieves.
17. Usually Hellbound people are deemed heroes, because they own more than others.
18. People are like crawdads (Limbaugh said). Celebrate the ones who escape the sardine can NEVER lend a hand to others on that mountain climb, even as you near the top. Every man for himself!
19. Life is all about what you own. OPPOSITE God! Lk. 12:15
20. EVERYONE not in our cult is evil, hates America, and must be fought against full-time!
21. Government should NEVER try to fix ANY problems! If businesses can't do so, profitably, token charity efforts are the best that should ever happen!
22. Government—leave me alone! I'll live however I damn well please, and you have NO right to say otherwise, as I cherish "freedom," as a "patriot." NO WONDER far right is opposed/hated!

IT IS EVERYONE ELSE but the far right against the far right, folks! I am NOT left, but I'm actively working to find common ground with them, as this is the battle of the ages, and the good guys will win in America! Far right vs. everyone else. IMO, GOP needs a split, in the next decade!

IF far right was open to repenting, unity could be restored, IMO. Most of the time I read them wanting all non-cult members gone, which they label RINOs. Their attitude is your for our beliefs, or you're an enemy, and partner of the left. IF SO, they MUST be destroyed by all others!

Temporarily putting aside your differences, for power, for implementing better policies than the other side offers is the smart thing to do. Whether the far right is willing, is another matter entirely. If not, and it's my way or the highway, the vast majority isn't in their camp!

PRIORITIED PROBLEMS

(5/2/22-2)

Let's be completely honest—IF the rich self-limited their total ownership (or Dems taxed them enough to cover costs), we could have the fund for a pipeline system where NM forest fires wouldn't cause such destruction. Who NEEDS more than \$15M? Wants, NOT needs! Disease could be ended.

IF the feds had the money, many if not most problems in society could be ended. The poor and middle class don't have the excess, and aren't certain to retire. Charities all want to pay staff and executives, vs. combining forces to be efficient. IMO, in a perfect world, God would limit the rich's total!

Disease eradication, pollution remediation, weather catastrophe aversion technology, crimes, homelessness, severe poverty: ALL these problems could be SUSTAINABLY fixed, without throwing money down a rat hole. If business can't profit enough, they'll never try to fix these! They NEED fixing!

IF taxes are fair, no cheating or loopholes, voters can vote for enough taxes to fix things the majority wants fixed! It has to be fair, and everyone taxed, just not as the same percent/pain. And NO ONE gets off Scot Free, paying in nothing! IMO, fed government HAS to be streamlined first!

Top of the head list of all problems government could fix, businesses won't (too unprofitable), and charities can only make a dent at: Pollution, crime, weather disasters, diseases, homelessness, illegal drug addiction, border breaches, inflation, supply chain disruption, wars, limited resources.

The ONLY valid definition of "Social Justice" is every LEGAL black and brown American gets a fair assessment at any job they apply for and are qualified for. Anything beyond that isn't justice, but social injustice!

I always say think of ideal state, and work backwards. CAN YOU THINK of any other way those listed problems get fixed, unless charities got streamlined and people became more generous? I can't! IF pain is equal, with taxes, whatever majority votes for should be implemented, if not evil!

THIS IS IDEAL STATE (and what we should work toward): NO poor American severely suffers, crime much less, disease ended, natural disasters averted, NO homeless, or drug addicts, controlled borders, no housing crisis or supply chain backlog, everyone smart enough can go to college, everyone who can afford a home has a down payment, everyone has the minimal healthcare coverage needed for all their bodily ills, air and water quality are good, we lessen our impact on the ozone, everyone who wants a job has a job, and they're good-paying. No wars. Vision for America.

Disease Disasters (weather) Border breaches Wars Poverty Pollution Housing Homeless Healthcare
Home down payment College Crime and Addicts MAJOR GOVERNMENT INITIATIVES NEEDED,
best bang for the buck, and ONLY justly to taxpayers!

Update #1: Solutions

(5/2/22-2)

Mature tree growth in one year or less is tech scientists need to invent! We'd have NO housing shortage, from lack of lumber, if we could cut down forests, with no danger to the aesthetics, from super regrowth technology! There has to be a way to do this, or plant way more forests!

I know there are nay-sayers. IF forest trees can't regrow in 6-9 months, through artificial engineering. Plant lumber forests all over NM and AZ cactus-laden fields. Plant forests JUST to harvest lumber. Grow them one foot apart, for maximum productivity!

BIGger, faster tree growth: pbs.org Scientists Have Discovered a Way to Make Trees Grow Bigger and Faster Scientists believe they've figured out how to tap into a tree's command center, allowing them to grow faster and sprout more leaves.

IF computer-"printed" laser "printed" concrete is a fast, effective way to build houses, we need that. The pandemic got us two years behind in inventory needed! NOT near neighborhoods, apartments and public housing should be built for the poor, so property values done diminish.

I HATE small yards. Some people LOVE even NO yards. Three story homes are now popular on small lots. If people will build them, and you don't hear your neighbors, go for it! It maximizes space, going UPward, like NYC had to, land-locked. I prefer my own yard! Hate the mowing, though.

I suggest MANY more basements! three story homes can be eyesores, and block views. I'm sure there's a way to build them, even at sea level, which won't leak or flood. It takes technology! Most people don't pay much attention to what's right outside, so homes with LIL space between can be OK!

PARKS and walking trails and dog parks help many condensed neighborhoods have room. Common areas. Play areas, sports fields, playgrounds. If people wanted NO yard, they also may not want an apartment, with noise six inches away. Make them, floors and ceilings sound proof! More porches!

I would NEVER live in a high rise, in a million years. Many like them. A high rise for the poor, NOT running any neighborhoods or scenery, would be productive use of little land mass. Build upward. Never harm homeowner's property values! Keep them elsewhere, but good for them!

Update #2: Funding Ideals/Solutions

(5/2/22-2)

LET ME DETAIL how all those priorities can be self-sustaining! NO one wants endless pocketbook drains! Disease: Centralize all the best U.S. scientists to find solutions, and quit wasting money on multiple manufactures racing to one product cure, the others losing out! #Collaboration

Disasters: I know we can build tech to eliminate the negative effects of every weather threat! Hail, tornado, hurricane, tsunami, drought, earthquake, flood, fires. Once we have the infrastructure, it's only maintenance and repair needed, thereafter. Border: Zero breach technology! Sensors.

Quick response forces for all breaches cameras and sensors detect. Chopper, ATV, boat, drone, etc. Wild animal shooting nets to capture, or Tasers to legs, or even rubber bullets. Even drones armed with shooting nets or Tasers or rubber bullets. Wars. Deterrence!

IF I were @MCuban, I'd buy up many seats in Phoenix, pay Dallasites who can yell well to sit in those seats, wear coordinated team colors. Isn't moving to the next level worth it? May violate NBA rules!?
@RealJasonKidd @DallasMavs NEED home crowd FEEL in Phoenix, track record proves!

VERY proud the home cookin' worked for the Mavs, last eve. I was so tired, I didn't see much of the first quarter, then crashed. I have no words for game 7, because they have to figure out how to win in Phoenix, with crowd noise! Import YELLERS from Dallas! Pay them to go!?

Suns are analyzing what they did wrong in your three wins. You Can't just do what got you wins! Consider what they'll change-to avoid one more loss-then make your strategy by what they'll change and what you're good at, analyzing your wins! NEVER rest on laurels. Change something.

Lesson: TAKE ADVANTAGE OF A CRISIS (inflation) and PROFIT FROM IT! Your results are OBVIOUSLY the SAME as the Suns—your skills CAN keep up! You have to drown out the crowd, by hypnotist, therapist, psychologist, motivational speaker or pastor, to get you to FOCUS in Phoenix!

3 days of training your minds to FOCUS and tune out. JustDoIt

Season or die! Intensity, play to your strengths, tire out Chris Paul, 1.5-team Booker, steals, hustle, REBOUNDS on BOTH ends, defense, pace vs. speed, don't wear out Luka, or one hog the shots, others step up like never in your life! NO foul outs; make free throws, etc.

Update #3: Western Finalists

(5/13/22-2)

Would you consider a tall, then a small court presence, and even a both/and (like you have with Powell), to spice things up and keep them guessing, and shelve any such lineup that fails, quickly assessed?

Suns have zero advantage in wins. You have a 50/50 chance of winning, not including strategy and effort. One game, and you make recent Dallas history! One game one season/year. You can recover for next round.

What is the specific, scientific and thorough plan to overcome the home court advantage on Sunday?

Y'all haven't figured it out, yet. Something BIG has to happen, as they've basically blown you out the last three games in Phoenix! It's the crowd and pressure!

Wouldn't it be cost effective to buy blue T-shirts, and any noise makers allowed in the Suns' stadium, and hand them out to all Mavs fans in attendance, Sunday? Megaphones are likely banned. Pay them \$50 to go hoarse in the game, if that's legal! Make them obnoxious! Go Mavs!

I've GOT to find better articles and comments from Dallas Mavs to believe they have any plan for how to win in Phoenix! They never have, this playoffs round. WHAT ARE THEY 'gonna DO DIFFERENTLY, and what's the problem, there, besides loud crowd home court advantage?

YOU should be showing the @dallasmavs team all the highlights of what they did best, last three games, what they did worst, what the Suns did best and worst, and exactly how the Suns adjusted after every halftime of all six games! @RealJasonkidd EDUCATION! Motivations already high-do or die.

One of the best ways to overcome home court advantage is silence the crowd by dominating the Suns, early! For some reason, crowds yell less, when down 10-15 points, when their team needs them the most!

Everyone but Luka has to commit to career best effort. I would FINE the bench players if they don't lose their minds yelling, shaking and stomping, Sunday!

If you won't sacrifice your voice and dignity, to advance to the next round, you are not a true Maverick! Multi-thousand dollar fines! DO YOUR JOB/DUTY.

Update #4: Game Plan

(5/14/22-2)

I've watched five of your six Suns games. You MUST have a backup plan you switch to in time-outs; NOT just at half time, when you start losing momentum, late in second, early in third quarter. DON'T just take a time out. Change the plan like it's half time! Instantly!

You do know one thing about how to win away games this round: DON'T DO EXACTLY WHAT YOU DID THE PAST three LOSSES! #DallasMavericks Study film and learn when and why you lost momentum, when the blowouts started. More timeouts, when that starts! And game plan adjust.

Update #5: Tactics

(5/15/22-2)

If everyone but Luka doesn't put all their sweat and energy into best game ever, including as bench players, I may never support the team again! If you give it your all, and lose, that's honorable! TAKE timeouts when momentum slips!

Third quarter is KEY, and early fourth @Luka7Doncic (adopted) HOMETOWN HERO! Brunson, Dinwiddie and Finney HAVE to show up. Do or die. Be your best! Three heroes or hams? Make your career, tonight, you three! Key is those three! DEFENSE! Rebounds!

One of the best ways to overcome home court advantage is silence the crowd by dominating the Suns, early! For some reason, crowds yell less, when down 10-15 points, when their team needs them the most!

Everyone but Luka has to commit to career best effort. CLEAR YOUR HEADS! We're completely even! Suns have zero advantage in wins. You have a 50/50 chance of winning, not including strategy and effort. One game, and you make recent Dallas history!

I am a dinosaur. I can't make a meme. Someone make one with Luka carrying everyone on his back, please! It may be what we need, tonight! PUT THE ENTIRE MAVERICKS TEAM ON YOUR BACK, @Luka7doncic, IF NEEDED, like the goat Michael Jordan did! In late third quarter and early fourth, that will be the difference in the game, IMO. Y'all let down, then. STOP IT! #DoItForDallas!!!

UNITING AGAINST FAR RIGHT EXTREMISM

(NOTE: Biden adopted this concept, later on, because it might help him!)

(5/4/22-2)

IF Dems want to defeat GOP in 2024, I'll help them do so. If they don't want my help, I'll help defeat them, too, with a third party. It's their choice. The GOP MUST be splintered into the far right, and all others join a new centrist party, to punish extremes, and all non-far righters unite.

#VoteBlueIn2022 As a lifelong GOP, I will, now! May still vote for a few good GOP's, if such can be found.

GOP: Tries to conduct a coup Jan six Trump 22K lies in office UNjustly stack SCOTUS as a discredited political wing Claim s 2020 election was stolen Support ALL these sins (BELOW) But white "Christians" are to be GOP. BALDERDASH!

EVERY RINO and #NeverTrump GOP better vote Democrat, for 2022, IF you care about America over worshipping sin! We will create a centrist third party you will be much happier with, ASAP. Until then, all far right GOP politicians are the enemies of America. Vote accordingly! #Independent

Liberals—HERE IS REALITY: The white church is mainly Laodicean. Financially rich, and spiritually poor. They will NEVER obey I Tim. 6:17-19, if they get rich. They are worldly enemies of God. BUT THEY GO TO CHURCH, so they FEEL all is well with them, morally!

They believe slavery didn't keep back the black American group AT ALL! one paper gets signed, and were equal. ANY repair of centuries of damage is favoring blacks and harming whites' jobs. And browns are destined to be laborers (for some reason). They name Jesus, to cleanse all of this!

God says one can own enough, therefore one can own too much. Not FOR CONSERVATIVES! and in white churches all across America, pew sitters are brainwashed that to be a Christian, vote "conservative." Chase money and go to church to atone for that idol! THIS IS U.S. CHRISTIANITY!

The immoral pervert dumb-A is trying to poo poo education he will never have, and could never get! #AlwaysBeLearning! He's proof, ignorance is bliss, and bad! INSTEAD of wasting my time, updating this tweet every day, with hashtags and trending terms, I will just leave it here, and leave you there.

Under-educated Matt Gaetz needs to edu-ma-cate himself!: 19% of evangelical women had abortions. Fool! <https://gutmacher.org/article/2020/10/people-all-religions-use-birth-control-and-have-abortions...>

Running through un-retweeted elsewhere posts, and it's refreshing I care ZERO about addressing any religious professional, or even their false deeds or doctrine! Won't waste time educating how wicked people can be, even in Jesus' name. Just had enough of the subject!

I don't care to post about extremist politicians, either. Sin in D.C. IS the playbook! My ONLY goal is retweeting enough good content, that all that can be seen is retweets, so this account can go dormant, until the Lord gives me my next big move! Unfortunately, many more retweets to clear my timeline!

Complete burnout on religion and politics achieved! NOT with walking with Jesus, or knowing what the solutions are. Business-focused, for awhile. Adjusting to no more church, after 62 years. A good one would have to come to my door, to be found by me. I won't look for it!

Lord, You know what needs to be done! IF it's NOT the 7-year Tribulation starting, Your fourth judgment is long overdue, and You said judgment begins with the church of God. #Waiting!

HERE is exactly WHY political conservatism has to be destroyed, annihilated, eradicated and defeated; NOT just barely lose elections. Before I list every reason, I must explain HOW that can occur, so no one thinks it's a pipe dream, so I'd just waste my time listing their evils:

EVERY American who isn't in the far right cult votes! Having a third party (which WILL happen) will help split radical leftists away from moderate Dems, and capture the massive middle, BUT it can NEVER help the far right. It must have common ground with leftists! Ill detail ALL that!

BUT, before speaking of the third party, or even starting one, ALL Americans MUST vote for moderate Dems in 2022. I am a lifelong GOP, born and raised. I am voting straight ticket Dem, no questions asked, and it will be the first time I've ever voted for any Dem! I WONT do that when a third party is viable.

EVERY AMERICAN has to vote against the far right in 2022! A landslide is very possible! I will tell you how you can hold your nose and do that, as well. So, three topics in one:

1. Why defeat cons
2. How
3. How to join with Dems until a viable third party starts. Here goes...

IF you vote against the far right, you are opposing all of this:

1. Stupidity
2. Sinfulness
3. Selfishness
4. Hate
5. Division
6. FAKE Christianity
7. Forcing poor to stay poor, ETC.

Poor and middle class: KNOW THIS FACT... The hoarding, greedy selfish rich (as opposed to the charitable rich) HATE YOU. They fight to ensure you don't advance, financially, unless they make more money by your advancement, UNLESS you start a business!

They have NO intention of advancing you unless you can significantly advance their bank account! They get rich off your backs and labor, folks! If they can't, they won't hire you! They just automate, or go self-service. ONLY the people who can make them richer get ahead, UNLESS you start a business!

EVERY DAMN ACTION of these EVIL people has been to hurt you and help themselves! They define the economy "good" when their investments rise. They want taxes very low, so their portfolios rise. They coddle and buy off corrupt and wicked politicians to favor them and do their bidding! They fight any government benefits helping you! YOU are their slaves, in their opinion.

It's a very nice and professional relationship, so long as you never learn everyone's wages, and see when YOU are getting screwed! They want you in debt. They want you as permanent renters, as they make money off your rent! It's ALL about them! And WHO ELSE gets life's perks more than them? NO ONE!

If someone can join their club, any way they can, They're welcome. If not, you are a peon, or as Ernst and young called you, a full-time equivalent/line item expense. THEY DON'T GIVE one DAMN ABOUT YOUR LIFE, or ability to survive! They are sitting pretty, enjoying the luxury life, so WHY would they even consider you?

They consider their inner circle of peers and neighbors and family, ONLY! It's "liberal" to think of anyone other than your family, and you compare morality ONLY by if your peers are doing the same thing, or not. THIS IS POLITICAL CONSERVATISM.

And for the middle class far righter, they HATE government taking anything in taxes, especially if it ever helps anyone else, because they need those dollars. They resent all entitlements, as they don't want them for themselves.

ALL OF THEM WISH YOU TO DIE, if you can't make it off what you make, so long as their idolized money never gets in your hands! It is, literally, every man for himself, and the opposite of no man is an island. They're PROUD of their philosophy! They hold to it far more than to the Bible they often carry, and rarely know. They are Darwinians, economically!

IT IS GOOD to be WHITE in America, as we have the best of everything, and don't suffer discrimination. They want to keep that a monopoly, so everyone NOT like us is the enemy. Indians and Asians act like us, so they get a pass! THIS IS conservatism.

You're either in this cult, or you are a threat to its continuance (in their mindset). I AM SAYING be the BIGgest threat to this cult, by voting straight party Dem for 2022 only. 2024, if no third party is yet viable! GOOD people don't vote conservative on every issue. Cultists do!

I will never in the remainder of my life vote for ANYONE who says they are Trumpers, or far right conservative GOP's! I will vote for their opponent! The GOP has BOTH sides. ONLY one side is moral. If you can't see this difference, vote Dem or don't vote! I'm against many Dem policies.

BUT step one is ending any power to the far right! THEN, those who remain (all non-far righters) can find common ground to meet as much of everyone's aims as is possible! Everyone who is NOT a conservative has moral aspirations for society.

Conservatives ONLY aspire to be rich for themselves—period. They want a society of individuals, with no one (including government) EVER considering how things fare for those this set-up doesn't work as well for. THIS IS ANTI-JESUS, even as Jesus is often in their mouth, but absent their lifestyle! Christians cannot be cons 100%!

I mean that morally. Capability-wise, they can and often are, because we have many sinful claimers of Jesus in America! Forgive us; don't blame God, and call us out every time we apostatize! Now, after a long exercise break, I'll detail exactly how all non-far righters can unite.

BUT, before that intermission, I must repeat, as people have short term memories: EVERY AMERICAN WHO IS NOT FAR RIGHT MUST VOTE DEMOCRAT FOR 2022! Hold your nose, and vote for the least liberal ones running. Vote for NON far right GOP's, if they still exist!

THIS is my reach-out to @BernieSanders @SenWarren and @RepAOC For fun, and to make up for Socialist positions, I've gone along with nicknames, like crazy uncle Bernie, Pocahontas and far left AOC. That's because I despise stealing from taxpayers to fund freebies. But let's discuss CONTENT.

ALL three of you want some freebies for the poor and lower middle class, "government" paid for. You are not asking for this hypocritically, but sincerely caring about the poor. THAT IS COMMENDABLE! Especially for Bernie and Warren, YOU don't need them, but you represent people who do!

Elizabeth had a public video faux pas of asking her hubby for a beer, and the far right never lets any imperfections go. You also FALSELY claimed American Indian status, so CHUMP called you Pocahontas. That's NOT going to go away, and unimportant!

CONTENT: All three of you CARE about people NOT in your family. ONLY false Christians could fault you for that concern! The rub comes taking funding from taxpayers. AOC (and maybe Warren) think America, historically, wronged Mexicans, blacks and native Americans, and they think money is owed as restitution. The culprits are LONG deceased!

BUT the lives of Americans in those three groups likely have some negative impact from how they could have been had America not won a war with them, or enslaved them. Your trying to remedy that disparity, to do the right thing, using "social justice" as the label. WHO can say your attempts are evil?

People can NOT want to pay for ancestors' sins, as they should despise, but your aims are morally noble! HOW to help is the issue! Modern-day taxpayers didn't cause those centuries old abuses!

You can speak generically of "government" paying back for actions government authorized, centuries ago, but government is ONLY taxpayers, when money gets involved. Let me make a proposal. Identify exactly what those three groups need, to make them historically whole.

I do NOT agree taxpayers owe them anything. But I think Americans are interested in learning what struggles they endure, more than others, and helping fix them! To me, it's a good education and a good job. Discrimination happens!

I believe some businesses LIE when they reject certain candidates, based on ethnicity or especially race! If you look or act ghetto, they're going to reject you!

If your equally qualified, they'll pick someone who fits in faster! Name the top three issues those three groups struggle with, based on not being in the majority, and let's fix them, without harming others in the process! Biden has proposed "free" healthcare, daycare, college, student debt forgiveness, and home down payment.

IT WOULD BE NICE for every American to have all the healthcare they need, own a house, have a place they can afford for their kid while they work, and have a college degree if smart enough. JUSTICE is the problem! It's NOT just to steal from taxpayers. Just solve that! I have, many times, many ways!

And get wages up, by unionizing, better skills, work slowdowns if not boycotts, and demanding (legally) profit sharing and a decent minimum wage. I can agree with you three on all these solutions to your ambitions! Nickname me anything. We NEED agreement!

Update #1: Everyone Against The Far Right Cult!?

(5/6/22-2)

I'm up (3am), so a third stab at the GREATEST need in America: We all know there exists the tRumpian far right. What people fail to observe is to defeat their sin and stupidity, every other American must join forces to policies that aren't far right!

I can exactly detail for you what those are, and how the far left and the non-far right right can agree! I feel it's my duty to educate on this, on every major policy!

I will now pick 10 issues the far right is adamant about, then show you common ground positions that aren't far right. IF we who are NOT far right do not unite we are allowing our differences to give the far right a chance to have power over U.S. laws!

I could not be more different from AOC! But even though I share perhaps 80% beliefs in common with some far right tenets, their taking them too far makes me much closer to AOC! My proximity to the far right is NOT close, because they demand cult loyalty to their extremes!

So 10 topics for the far right vs. everyone else... Far right tenets:

1. Taxes can NEVER be used to help anyone in America who struggles.
2. Government is evil, and no matter its words, it always hates America and wants to steal your assets.
3. Everyone from other countries is a threat to my career, coming here.
4. Pregnant women must always take to term, or be jailed.
5. Lying and thinking wrong are virtues, because free speech allows anything goes.
6. Business can't do wrong, and government can't ever tell business what to do.
7. If society doesn't bow down to the rich, our economy will fail
8. Black people who never get rich can only be said to be dumb, lazy, or both.

9. America is so different from every other nation, it would be impossible for any to ever catch up with us.

10. The Constitution is greater than the Bible. You choose the former over the latter!

IF you want to know how the far left can achieve much of their aspirations, privately (or even some, publicly), but by FAIR taxes imposed fairly on all Americans, and only after our federal budget is streamlined thin to the bone. <http://AmericanAnswers.org> details all important policies many times over!

Update #2: Centrist-Left Strategy

(5/6/22-2)

MORE on far left and right unity.

1. You MUST know thy enemy. It is the far right, with their sins and stupidity. Period.
2. If you know point one, everything else is secondary!
3. You can differ, greatly, but vote the same party (until a third party arises). #CommonSense Duh 101

People, PLEASE grow a brain! The non-rich FAR out-number the rich, in America! That fact alone should enable a landslide, if only the far left would moderate! <http://AmericanAnswers.org> (5/17/22)

THE GOP & TAXES

(5/5/22-2)

The GOP is designed to keep as many taxes in the taxpayer's hands as humanly possible! Taxes have to be fair to all, but many of them have loopholes, lawyers and accountants having them pay LESS that government intended. THIS MUST END!

And there NEEDS to be laws that executive salaries cannot receive bonuses for ginning up stock prices, but by actual quality of productivity! The Board of Directors' scratch my back everyone gets paid phenomena MUST end! Majority vote for this! WHO SAID Wall Street is god? NOT God!

The philanthropic rich MUST be exposed! The generous ones must be praised and identified! There's a clear difference, and the majority MUST vote to bring justice against the former, and respect for the latter. We have the numbers! NO SAFE HAVENS anywhere in the world!

DO U KNOW, taxes are off income? Nest eggs aren't taxed until one dies, or gets capital gain. That's NOT getting them to use their wealth selflessly. Jesus is coming to rule with a rod of iron. Before then, justice is what we're to seek. Many WASPS don't want it; injustice benefits them.

I'll be 100% honest—NO white person I know wants any government law making it easier for any other person to land a job the white person is seeking, based on skin color, nationality, or anything else! ONLY justice for all. But proving HR departments don't reject minorities is ~impossible.

It's GREAT to have EEOC laws. NOT so great when an HR person simply tells a minority we decided to move in another direction. They will NEVER state they don't want you in the firm due to color! Decision processes for hiring MUST be transparent to government, or discrimination WILL happen.

Literally, lie detectors are ONLY way to prove you were cheated out of a job, black or brown American citizen. Decisions are made secretly/privately! Professionals are TRAINED to never tell the candidate any words that could institute a lawsuit! I believe discrimination happens!

I, chasing the world! Church? Yes. Claim to love Jesus? Yes. Do any evangelism, discipling, Bible understanding, or work to improve society, morally? ABSOLUTELY NOT. Too busy living it up in Laodicea! BROKEN in Heaven fools! Carnals.

WHAT government policy would be just, to undo the unequal leverage of business outsourcing, importing labor, automating, laying off, contract labor, ending pensions and benefits, higher copays, and blessing execs for screwing up laborer's lives, treating them as mere budget items vs. humans?

This PAINS me to say, but I tell the TRUTH. I know many dumb Christians. Clueless about news, prophecy, the Bible. They are SO gullible about all is well, because all is well for them (subjective). I APOLOGIZE TO EVERYONE who isn't a Christian, that these types exist! ANATHEMA!

DO NOT evaluate a Christian by if they have Christian clothes slogans, hats, wall hangings and saying, say "praise the Lord," attend church, pray publicly at meals. THESE ARE EXTERNALS. Are the living moral, and do they know God? Stats say MOST don't. Prophecy sign of the times!

Fricked up brain types: Women can get Plan B. Your dumb ass laws are going to force coat hangers, poison or gut punches! This is what Jesus would do? SO HAPPY I have zero plans to ever go to any church again. They are mentally low IQ'd for a blasphemed Jesus they don't know! FOOLS.

If ANYONE in Texas ever tells a pregnant Texas mom they MUST kill themselves, to save their baby, I want their name!

IF ANY WOMAN IN TEXAS is ever raped or an incest victim, and comes to MY house to take Plan B within three days, ANYONE trying to stop her will be met with the loaded barrel of a gun that I will NOT hesitate to use. #ComeAndGetIt, in more ways than one!

IF TX bans Plan B, in person or off the internet, come to my house and we will get you it, even illegally, if between 1-3 days of unsafe sex. I will defend your right to do that (which kills nothing), even pro bono in court, all the way to the Supreme Court!

ANY HUMAN who will try to ever enforce banning Plan b within three days of unsafe sex, rape or incest, I will personally take on to defend all women needing that solution. My home is a safe haven for ANY woman preventing pregnancy this way within those three days!

IF any TX woman has sex and discovers the condom broke, ANY time after a reasonable amount of time to discover that fact she wants to take Plan B or whatever will end her unplanned pregnancy, call me and I'll take your lawsuit for your right to do it. ONLY within a reasonable # of days.

IF any TX woman has sex her contraception fails, ANY time after a reasonable amount of time to discover that fact she wants to take Plan B or whatever will end her unplanned pregnancy, call me and I'll take your lawsuit for your right to do it. ONLY within a reasonable number of days!

IF any Texas woman wants to use birth control, and it is illegal, call me and we will ensure you have access to the ability to do the right and responsible things, and not start a baby you don't want. I won't tell your priests, either!

Roman Catholic Church used to do homilies in Latin, and not make Bibles available to the masses, SO THERE WAS ZERO ACCOUNTABILITY about what was believed by parishioners. SAME THING happens when Christians don't study their Bibles for themselves in tithing, Lordship Salvation and drinking.

DON'T define it; order an amicus brief that SCOTUS has to define these terms, once and for all. They define state's rights! Lawyers know this.

YOUR STATE needs lawyers who will fight for these cases, in court! I will pay the fee to re-activate my license, to defend TX women, in the following cases. I won't waste that ~\$1500 (plus CE course fees), for no reason, as I work in other fields.

YOU NEED to make an exec order, TOMORROW, that specifically defines "to the states, and to the people," in the 10th Amendment! @JoeBiden @POTUS

Black market businesses in TX will arise, to sell Plan b and chemical abortion drugs, and I'm sure they're working in overdrive, already! IF used within three days of sex, I 100% support them, and would defend them in court. @JoeBiden @POTUS

You could authorize more liberal justices to be seated on SCOTUS's next session, until balance is restored. NOT deadlock, by an even number. A proven moderate must always be in the Bench. WHAT THE HELL IS YOUR DELAY, respected Sir? I can advise you to GOOD policy!

CHURCH (Part I)

(5/6/22-2)

Under-Evangelistic Churches

Regarding churches rarely if ever fully evangelizing all nearby lost people...

THINK. I know it's a hard muscle to use, with all the video around, these days, but consider how wretched a human has to be to allow you to burn forever in Hell, unwarned, and not even spoken to, when you live just down the street!

I've never had a Muslim come to my home concerned I could be facing Hell, but their message wouldn't get me there, anyway. Same with every other method men might propose. The Bible says there's only one way out of your certain eternal future in Hell, but the people who know that one way live like mutes!

Please, briefly, understand: One sin sends everyone to Hell. If you've ever sinned, even just once, your heading there. NOT because any sin is that terrible, but it proves you are a sinner, and separated from God, from birth. You're the one who needs that proof; God already knows! He doesn't need you to prove it to Him!

The wages of sin is death! What you earn and get rewarded/paid with is not money, but death. BUT, everyone dies, so it isn't speaking of being buried six feet under. It's speaking of eternal death/spiritual death/life in Hell forever.

BUT, the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus. It's a gift. MOST U.S. Christians don't even comprehend what the gift of eternal life means or is, because they, like every other religion, feel certainly man must do something to qualify for or earn or deserve Heaven, but that's untrue.

That means that belief is a LIE, an error, a falsehood. Jesus said accept His gift like a child. Little kids aren't complicated. They naively or innocently, or not full knowingly trust what adults tell them, without detailed verification. They know how to receive gifts! They LOVE Christmas!

You don't ever have to explain to a kid that they have a gift waiting for them under the tree! Yet, MOST U.S. Christians cannot explain God offering a gift to mankind!

They focus on how the gift might get used, IF the child opens the wrapping! LUDICROUS, but almost always what U.S. pastors concern themselves with! one recently said "turn from your sin and open your heart to Jesus."

SHOW ME ONE BIBLE VERSE THAT USES THAT LANGUAGE! It doesn't exist, folks. Christians, SADLY, can be SO ignorant of God's word, it is worse than a sin! It's heresy and apostasy!

You simply believe ANYTHING ANYONE BEHIND A PULPIT TELLS YOU! the OPPOSITE of a commendable choice, like the Bereans made.

My point is I don't think YOU will EVER hear how to go to Heaven and avoid Hell or going through Bible prophecy! God nowhere commands you to find that way out for.

Update #1: Fishing For Trout Among Bass

(5/7/22-2)

THE reason pastors WANT evangelism done from pulpits is because they can control what comes next: Push for membership, and eventually 10% tithes. Having lost people hear the gospel by coming to church is NEVER commanded in Scripture. Go and tell IS commanded of Christians! Be Berean!

WHY would a spiritually-dead soul desire to attend a claimed spiritual meeting? It CAN happen, but U.S. Christians are CONTENT reaching a drop in the bucket of lost souls, if they'll come to church! Pastors LOVE increased membership often more than lost getting saved outside church!

When I was about 8, I won a picture Bible for bringing the most people to church for a revival. Churches do secular activities to "attract" lost people to their UNcommanded buildings! The U.S. Church has ABANDONED God's method of go and tell evangelism, for the most part! Apostasy!

The Good Shepherd LEAVES the 99 safe to find the one unsaved. The Good Shepherd NEVER asked the lost to come hear him speak in his business! Jesus is that Good Shepherd. We are BAD shepherds ignoring His role model for evangelism!

There are MANY good folks/stock in church. Church CAN be a good thing. Biblical church is RARE. I simply DON'T choose to attend, as two decades+ of HORRIFIC experiences with people opposing God's word (The Apostasy), but you must make your own decision. I'll watch online, if I participate anywhere.

Update #2: False Allegations & "Thinking"

(5/9/22-2)

HERE's how organized religion retaliates against Committed Christians who have had enough of their political B.S., and UNbiblical practice they refuse to repent of, or change for EDBS priorities. They label them lone wolf Christians, and say no one can be that. Tell that to John on Patmos Isle!

'People don't care how much you know until they know how much you care' is a rhymic statement; NOT the Bible! [And no one is showing off how much they know, just to know 5 Bible verses which make up the gospel; knowing less-ignorance-makes evangelism virtually impossible]. Organized religion wants deeds of love, so lost people can become customers.

If you evangelize lovingly, then do this if they reject, no church membership ensues!: Mt. 10:14 All about the money.

People don't care how much you know until they know how much you care is HOGWASH! NO Christian evangelized unlovingly-obeying God-nor do they seek to show off their knowledge, when they evangelize, opposite Mt. 6:1 In fact, those showing good deeds before they can speak CAN be doing Mt. 6:1!

That's TWICE I've heard from men in the ministry who told me, "most pastors are not saved. They're in it for the money." It's "prostitution of the gospel," because it's big business and big bucks now. BOTH times I said, you're exaggerating/extreme, but they were serious! (5/12/22)

Update #3: Fleecing the Flock? BE LIKE BILLY GRAHAM!

(5/13/22-2)

A certain DFW pastor allegedly gets paid \$30K every time he speaks at a venue. I WANT TO SEE HIS 1040, TO SEE IF HE OBEYS I Tim. 6:17-19. I've said before, he is NOT the next Billy Graham, as he doesn't do evangelism like Billy did. That's the ONLY way anyone can fill those shoes!

I was told, yesterday, about a LOST person gifted at shaking down DUMB Christians. He had a stich/spiel, to get them to give. THERES A REASON pastoral staff salaries are usually not in Alito's standard of clear and obvious in the church budget. #TotalTransparency, or don't give!

EXCELLENT article on how Christians are to apply the Old Testament, and what parts don't apply. Not 100% specific, but EXCELLENT, nevertheless. [https://baptistcourier.com/2016/02/christian-worldview-and-apologetics-why-christians-no-longer-follow-certain-ot-commandments/...](https://baptistcourier.com/2016/02/christian-worldview-and-apologetics-why-christians-no-longer-follow-certain-ot-commandments/) Walk by the Spirit, and you'll fulfill righteousness.

Christians aren't commanded to marry their deceased brother's wife. Jubilee year applies to Jews, as with feasts. There's MUCH in the Old Testament you have to understand the New Testament first, to know how to view what you read in the OT. God doesn't lead Christians to kill populations!

There are THREE references to "tithe" in the New Testament. NONE of them reference Christians! one pastor said I can find in the OT everything in the New Testament. UNtrue! Temple sacrifices, 10% mandatory tithe, eye for an eye, and several other things improved in Christ! I could list them all.

The MOST carnal (sinful) church in the Bible had a pastor-worship idolatry sin problem! I Cor. 1:1-17, 2:1-3:17 Christians need no one to teach them-1 Jn. 2:27; they have God's Spirit! Test the spirits, and be Berean! Don't outsource your thinking to gurus!

God will judge EVERY pastor who doesn't lead his people to evangelize every lost person within walking distance of their UNcommanded church buildings, IMO! WHO ELSE is as responsible for that field? Evangelists aren't going to speak to them all, individually, or gather them all to a crusade!

Update #4: Alternatives to EDBS Priorities

(5/14/22-2)

You may or may not know, I've sworn off church attendance, in person, indefinitely, and likely forever at my home church. I'll take time to heal, to see if there's any interest left in onlining at America's great churches. There's NONE, so far. Too raw.

Let me explain to you exactly how churchianity uses the Bible to box the less astute into that system!

1. People get saved hearing false gospel requirements (Lordship Salvation). That theory ensures pastors NEVER have to lift a finger to disciple converts, and can blame converts for any lack of growth, and even guilt them into growth by questioning their salvation.

It forces lost people to commit to be good, in order to get a free gift, and they, INconsistently, NEVER teach God's standard for a disciple. You have to sell all and give all and place God above all else, even family, but they just say follow Jesus.

Half-hearted, one-fourth hearted, whatever gets one following meets THEIR criteria, and they have NEVER examined all God teaches on the subjects of salvation vs. sanctification requirements. They don't and won't because of a second trait:

2. Church is what you see your peers do—period. II Cor. 10:12 APTly describes them!

I've spend 34 years trying to right the ship of U.S. churchianity, and even in the one mega church where God broke through, there was major reluctance and resistance, and eventually evil/satanic/unbiblical politics idolatry broke us up, as reconciliation isn't available when someone chooses NOT to worship party!

3. EDDBS priorities are severely lacking in most U.S. churches, and apparently always will. The 5/10/13 problem hasn't and doesn't go away. I don't write about it much, anymore, as I've given up hopes they'll ever change their paradigm! I truly believe The Apostasy of prophecy is happening before our very eyes! Ill address those two acronyms in a bit.

4. Church is now BIG business. The stories I was told, last Wednesday, I'll reveal in due time! Amazing stories! Suffice it to say NO church exercises needed church discipline, or punishes or fires pastors biblically disqualified to serve, for not meeting God's requirements, especially about the love of money.

The "theological construct" of churchianity uses these verses to insulate pastors from any evils being revealed or punished: Heb. 10:25 Anyone who protests or can't take the fakeness/insincerity and hypocrisy and idolatry and manipulation anymore is branded a bad Christian. You have to keep in the system, to be good. Mal 3:10

Even though Christians AREN'T Jews, AREN'T living in a theocracy, where the tithe is our tax, and even though that term NOWHERE references believers, in the New testament, the assured riches of the sheep swindlers and scalpers and shearers/fleecers relies heavily on that verse. Again, you're bad if you don't tithe. Doesn't matter God says give as the Spirit leads, under grace!

3. Pastors can NEVER be exposed for any frauds or crooks/corrupt ones that exist, due to I Tim. 5:19. Therefore, give me 10% of all you make, come here regularly, and never say anything truthful about me if it's negative. THIS IS apostasy and a false Christianity practice I call churchianity!

And add in the church growth movement, and the invitational/relationship evangelism model of the 1980s, and everything that's done happens behind the pulpit!

Preach and be paid, for bodies, bucks and buildings! And be paid well, if you can attach the word "doctor" before your name. Jesus having nowhere to lay his head has NO relevance in our age of mega salaries (we hide from congregants) and gospel of health and wealth being accepted as the ear tickling worldliness that it is.

The truth is, I do want my weekend off, so Ill further explain the two acronyms in retweets. I'm having a great day, with family, at peace, enjoying nature, vs. continuing to recall all I've experienced since 1985, which would lead MOST people to stay away like I'm finally concluding I will do, in person, for a long time, and maybe forever. EDDBS and 5/10/13 explained by retweets (the most important part of this chapter):

Unfortunately, 5/10/13 was used on my website; not here, much: 5% of Christians have ever won anyone to Jesus in their lifetime 10% are fully committed to Jesus, and 13% of Christians regularly read their Bible This isn't legalism—it's the source of predominant U.S. carnality in Christendom!

Unfortunately, EDDBS is mainly addressed at our website:

E-Thorough evangelism (to a person)
D-Thorough discipling of all Christians
B-Body life (spiritual gifts used to edify the body when it's gathered)
S-Social ministry, doing good in society, like Jesus did. Now, off to nature!

Update #5: Money > Morals? Is the U.S. Laodicean Church Like the Book of Acts?

(5/15/22-2)

Stories of ministry misconduct, from personal observation or pastoral interviews...

A very good man, Don Anderson (RIP), was swindled out of a \$500-1M Colorado camp he later told me he should never have bought, as it was the first time he ever did such a thing. It's the pressure to build a kingdom on this earth, like pastors keep building buildings! It's worldliness.

The AMAZING thing is the two SCOUNDRELS who legally stole it from him helped me host his Bible studies in my home in Houston (below)! I didn't know them from Adam, but coordinated his airport pickup and lodging. He regretted the day he ever took his focus off mere Bible teaching!

There was one man (allegedly dead, now) who could chant and sing in a loud way that evoked black believers to give money in droves. I've got a blessing fo' 'ya was his tune.

Pastors KNEW he wasn't saved, but he could bring in the sheaves. My own evangelism association I was with, just before moving to Dallas, was considering paying a man \$500K to raise funds to have a Luis Palau festival evangelism crusade, which cost millions. ALL UNNECESSARY TRAPPINGS OF EAR TICKLING, folks!!!

It's all about the cash! False prophet for false profits. Be filthy humans for filthy lucre, as the Bible calls it. Keep the sheep too stupid to ever see the wool being pulled over their eyes! Dumb them down, so they think supporting THIS is holy.

Even Peter Popoff now selling 'miracle water' on TV, in retirement (or Joel Gregory's lifestyle, NOT obeying I Tim 6:17-19, or laying nearly as many treasures up in Heaven, by watered-down PMA theology). It's all about making them rich! YOU NEED TO EXAMINE how much mega church pastors make!

It's NOTHING like the book of Acts or the life of Jesus! Speak of 180 degree opposite! There are pastors fighting over VIP seating in restaurants, and bumping "lesser" people out of reservations, demanding to be treated as special, with their entourage/henchmen/body guards.

JUST like the Pharisees who loved the affirming greetings in the marketplace, wearing the phylacteries and parading their righteousness before men. \$30K per speaking engagement. Pampered fakes! Posers. Tares. Wolves.

Christian laymen are SCARED to speak with lost people, so they outsource it to part of a sermon. Sermons are MAINLY (90+%) to saved people, who don't need evangelism! and pastors won't address your Hellbound plight if you won't come to their Uncommand building!

WHY? When you come forward, they're going to act so loving and doting, then invite you to fill out a form to become a church member. IF YOU DO, they'll want your return visits, and when you do that, KNOW a guilt trip of paying 10% of your income will befall you ever so often! Pay to play—you get the privilege.

If you can't get the gospel right, NO WONDER YOU can't GET CHURCH RIGHT! I will bet not one U.S. church has documentation that every lost person within walking distance has heard the gospel in the past 5-15 years! THEY DON'T CARE! Not my job—I'm a pastor, many say. II Tim. 4:5 refutes you.

WHO ELSE is going to evangelize those people? Do we rely on happenstance and superstition that some mysterious someone will, if we only pray? Evangelists aren't, unless those people attend their RARE-to-never crusades. WE DON'T CARE! And here is why we don't care.

Update #6: Non-Christians: Ask Christians To Prove Their Devotion Evidence!

(5/17/22-2)

"We have become less fishers of men and more keepers of the aquarium;
who swipe their fish from other bowls. –Frank Page

You can't find one in 10 claiming Christians who can recite 10 Bible verses. It's NOT legalism were after, but proof they get into the word!

You can't find one in 10 claiming Christians who has evangelized two people last week.

You can't find five churches in U.S. who has evangelized all nearby lost people.

You can't find one church in 10 that actively and purposely disciples all its members, uses spiritual gifts when the body is assembled, or makes any major impact on their community, through good works (social ministry).

Pastors have NO IDEA what any given New Testament book is about, as to theme, general topics, flow of argument, or who exegetically teaches, much anymore!

I am writing to NON-Christians, knowing these terms mean little to you, but showing you prophecy signs are EVERYWHERE! In Church, the Bible says the end times will see few Christians walking by faith.

Most Christians love for God will grow cold. They'll attend Laodicean churches. They'll apostatize.

I JUST DESCRIBED all that to you! Churchianity and church as a business has replaced biblical Christendom in America! Preach and be paid for bodies, bucks and buildings!

The 5/10/13 problem and carnality are PREVALENT, yet NO ONE sees or speaks about it! Our budgets are met and our buildings and salaries paid for! You have pastors who are multi-millionaires, who I am positing disobey I Tim. 6:17-19, written to ALL rich people. Biblically DISqualified from ministry!

Update #7: Church as a Business/Churchianity

(5/22/22-2)

It's Sunday, and there's NO better day of the week for this message! Churchianity is going to church and tithing 10% Christianity is far more, and quite different! Yes, church-going is one part, but tithing is NOT! You give what the Spirit leads you to and HERE'S what church is supposed to be.

Pastors WANT you to regularly go to their business. MUCH greater chance you'll give, and they like preaching to more vs. less people, just like Kenny Loggins just said of his music concerts. They even have Heb. 10:25, to justify their desire for you.

But they have NO verse indicating 10% is required for believers! It's in the Old Testament, for Jews in a theocracy, but NOWHERE in the New testament is "tithe" applied to Christians! DON'T take ANY pastors view on that claim. READ for yourself! HERE's what would make regularly attending church

worthwhile, but NEVER happens, which is one of many reasons I'm not going back: Churches are SUPPOSED to:

1. Evangelize. Take the gospel to every lost soul within walking distance of their UN-commanded (NOT required) buildings, and their fair share elsewhere. Ac. 1:8. I'm guessing ZERO church can say they've done that, or ever will. That sends people to Hell, forever!

It's the greatest act of hatred. It's ensuring fiery forever befalls people who wouldn't attend their uncommanded building to be hit up for an uncommanded 10% of their income! To Hell with everyone else; were in our holy huddle!

NOWHERE in the entire New Testament are Christians commanded to use come and hear/attraction evangelism, but we ARE commanded to go and tell! three instances exist where come and hear was used, BECAUSE:

- a) Jesus was right around the corner, physically (Andrew)
- b) The person in charge of an evangelism gathering/crusade DIDN'T know the message, so he invited friends to hear someone who did. WE DIDN'T HAVE THIS SITUATION, or excuse!
- c) Paul was too old, and very famous, so in his waning years, people came to Him to be evangelized. NONE of us have that fame or frailty combination. ONLY Billy Graham might have, his last three years of life on this earth!

2. Relational discipling of all saved church members. This is NOT preaching sermons! II Tim. 2:2 EVERY Christian is to be matured up by a mentor, tutor, or spiritual parent!

They're to get into the habit of daily Bible ingestion and meeting with God. Sermons learn NOTHING about the person. NO questions can be asked. No specific insight related to their life and Bible application. NO teaching them how to have a quiet time. NO activities shared, like a real relationship does.

There's ZERO relationship, two-way interaction, sharing of deeper things (unless we risk turning off the babes), learning what the student has learned on their own, correction, encouragement. It is mass production assembly line Christianity! Let this sink in: Jesus preached to crowds but disciplined the 11.

And the results were astonishingly different! The 11 were even known for having spent time with Jesus! NO Christians spends time with their pastor! They spend time seated next to often strangers, absorbing and bench warming. The preacher is the only one conversing!

I have NEVER heard of ANY U.S. church that disciples all its members! It's usually just a class you can attend if you're interested. FAILURE! That brings me to #3. Body Life. EVERY Christian has one spiritual gift, minimum. They are given to edify the body. The body is ONLY together as one entity on Sunday mornings!

That means the only time the body can be edified by spiritual gifts is when they gather for weekly worship! DO YOU KNOW ANY U.S. CHURCH that uses laymen's spiritual gifts during their once a week service? I don't!

Finally, 4. Social ministry. WHO in America looks to ANY U.S. church to lead any movement for good in our society? NO, we look to government, charities, activists and "woke" corporations to fund and do things to fix societal problems that businesses can't profit enough fixing. NOT churches, because we are NOT like Christ!

His entire life was going about doing good! He was known for that! There's ZERO evidence He ever asked for 10%! He fully evangelized, as did Paul. He disciplined, as did Paul. He used all spiritual gifts He had, as did Paul. And He made a huge impact on the world, as did Paul.

We are NOTHING like that, and Paul got it while we do NOT! Instead, we chase the almighty dollar god! Laodicea! And as our nation goes to Hell in a hand basket, we'll NOT corporately do II Chron. 7:14, which is NOT simply praying, but DOING what God values, as I just detailed! But were fat, happy and apostate!

I will cover this as many times as I want, as NO pastor can stop me (though they'd like to): 10% tithing is NOWHERE commanded for Christians! Mal 3:10 was for Jews in a theocracy. We Christians live in a democracy! PROVE ME WRONG! impossible. Can't stay stupid!!! "Jesus Guns Babies"

ABORTION (Part I)

(5/6/22-2)

YOU NEED TO KNOW, as the Roe decision will PROVE to you, the now far right GOP is ONLY about the richer among us keeping it all for themselves. EVERY other policy is a Trojan Horse to that innermost number one heart desire! QUIT THINKING STUPIDLY, folks, believing otherwise!

GOP ideal laws: No contraception, condoms, Plan B. Rape and incest victims forced to term. Mothers commit suicide for their child. Vegetative babies taken to term. NO SEX UNLESS TO BE A MOM. ALL rules about women's rights! Men can rape and control EVERYTHING! And baby worship/idolatry!

Didn't CHUMP get reamed for saying women should be punished for abortion, by handlers who changed that to punish the doctor? Now LA not only wants to punish the woman, they want to charge her as a murderer! CONS HAVE LOST THEIR MIND and Trump was less radical than them! Crazy party!

"Unity Party?! Unfortunately, NO rest for the weary! Do you have a new centrist third party, or can Dem far left be content not getting a radical agenda passed-ever? I tend to believe three parties are required!

The goal is the far right LOSES at getting their agenda passed, BUT they get any good things they're after. "Take the good, reject the bad." That means you don't punish evildoers by overkill, but through love by giving them what they need-NOT what they want! "In victory, magnanimity."

Two NON-right parties will likely be needed, because the far left seems to have NO limits to what they're freely for tax dollars spent on, and even if we made America morally decent in policies, they want that funded to go everywhere else! Because it's hardly their money, spending OPM (Other People's Money) is easy, though EVIL!

Update #1: Abortion & Homosexual Marriages

(5/6/22-2)

WHY are anti-sodomy laws not now being sought in red states? HYPOCRISY sin is why! SCOTUS is ONLY FoxNews in robes, now.

I opposed national gay marriage WAY before the #ChristianCabal I got them organized! But if SCOTUS ever seeks to overturn Obergefell, I will take that court case, because government has zero good policy role breaking up marriages and families. OLD pastors FAILED to speak up! Losing.

I will take the case of ANY Texas gay couple, if Obergefell is ever sought to be undone. Period. (and I don't even agree with your sexual choices)

Update #2: Legal Justifications for Roe's Reasonings (Viability)

(5/7/22-2)

Is Plan B harmful at all to a woman's body? IF at all, it's certainly LESS harmful than aborting (if taken within three days of unsafe sex)!

I know one pregnancy center worker Christian, college-educated, no less, who was told Plan B is harmful to women. I GUARANTEE you lying is a predominant skill and sin in GOP politics! Satan CHEERS! #RoeVWade Supreme Court Chris Christie thinks that's no problem, and NEEDS to fear Hell!

[The far right has calculated that with divided government, SCOTUS will ultimately decide all legal issues—NOT Congressional law-making...] because getting another Constitutional Amendment passed is near impossible! Justice has to occur, as well, or fighting will always follow. No justice, no peace.

Conflicts of laws occur all the time. The equal protection and due process clause could be raised as DENYING Clarence Thomas's assertion we just have to live with polar opposite disparities on who can end a pregnancy without killing anyone, three days or less after unsafe sex! Idiocy!

Changed circumstances of science detecting heartbeats is a VALID reason for SCOTUS to choose some national standard on abortion! IF they only overturn Roe, with NO national standard, I am willing to refresh my law license and sue until the cows come home, against all this B.S.:

Politicized Clarence Thomas (who I have loved, until recently, with Ginny, etc.) says We the people just have to accept what they decide. WE have to accept that "good behavior" is their Constitutional requirement, and lifetime tenure is NOT guaranteed! Accept that, Justice Thomas!!!

Dear We the people: Clarence Thomas says we have to just sit back and take whatever SCOTUS decides on Roe, apparently just like women just have to lay back and enjoy rape!

If ANYONE thinks PEACEFUL protests of SCOTUS over Roe decision might cause them to double down at ending Roe (with NO national boundaries/standards), they're proving people think Justices use politics and emotion; NOT just legal arguments!!!

I DON'T WANT ANY PARTICULAR ROE OUTCOME, Clarence Thomas. I want JUSTICE for the baby and for the mother. Period. GET BACK TO WORK, and stop time wasted crying over PEACEFUL protests. You have a Solomonian decision to address! I Ki. 3:16-18 I'll pray for you! Justice—NOT bias! Two people!

Babies are born sinners. Pregnant mothers are sinners. The innocence of the unborn is important, which is why EVERY woman should take Plan B, within three days of any sex they didn't want to result in a baby. Period. There's NO excuse for waiting longer! You KNEW you took a risk!

Clarence Thomas says women must accept the consequences of their sex. I say he has to accept the consequences of his wife on Jan 6, and his bad behavior, not publicly condemning several peers LYING to Congress, to cram their politicized solution down America's throat, because they can!

PASTORS want GOVERNMENT to force U.S. women NOT to be promiscuous (fornicate), when THEY don't fully evangelize, then disciple converts, which is how God says you curb promiscuity! GOP hates government mandates for private sector solutions? Mere rhetoric!?

Leftist EXTREMISTS won't like SCOTUS' decision, unless Roe remains, and far right EXTREMISTS won't be happy unless total abortion bans are allowed. BOTH extremes need to be significantly disappointed! Don't appease extremists! Duh 101

VIABILITY was a WISE compromise, based on science. Babies are 100% dependent on mom, until they're viable. And fetuses Can't sue or be in court, and they're NOT citizens until birthed. Now SCOTUS wants to say prior Justices were NOT wise! Arrogance! Freedom includes how you manage your body.

BECAUSE a fetus ISN'T guaranteed to be birthed, SCOTUS concluded they weren't U.S. citizens until they were born. Politicized SCOTUS arrogantly wants to claim prior predecessors were WRONG! They know better, somehow. Abortion isn't explicitly mentioned in Constitution, but LIFE and liberty are.

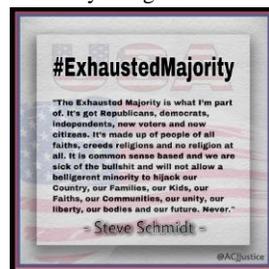
The U.S. citizen woman has a right to liberty, but NOT when her rights infringe on another's right to life. BUT, UN-birthed fetuses aren't yet U.S. citizens. BOTH humans have rights to justice! The baby has a right to not be killed! The woman has a right to control her body--NOT another's.

When the fetus is 100% dependent on mom, he/she can't have mom kill them! The woman also has a right to NOT have sex result in fertilization! She also can't be forced to make a decision before she's informed a baby has started! and moms should decide if they should commit suicide to save their baby.

And moms should decide if a vegetative fetus is what they want to birth! and rape and incest victims should be allowed time to decide if they want to keep the baby (a better decision); NOT be forced to term. Three days to decide, via Plan B is NOT evil, and kills NO ONE!

Heartbeat laws an IMPROVEMENT to viability, based on changed circumstances of science being able to detect a heartbeat! Total abortion bans are ASININE! Required Plan B within three days of unsafe sex would be FINE! Heartbeat law is FINE. Total bans are NOT fine. Get it right, SCOTUS

I DISagree with Bill Kristol on Retests, if violence doesn't happen and no one steps on any church or home's private property. Putting protesters where elitists want them to be doesn't get them heard by the people who need to hear them the most! I rarely disagree with sane Bill. (5/8/22)



Update #3: Morality & Aborting

(5/9/22-2)

God expects all people to behave morally. It gets NO one to Heaven. Christians, like Jesus, are to embrace morals, including public encouragement thereto, but in a democracy, the Bible isn't our Constitution--that's a theocracy! Freedom in America will find many sins; Christian aren't to participate.

IS IT inconsistent to be FOR heartbeat laws and Plan B within three days of unsafe sex? NO. Plan B could be legally required of all rape and incest victims, IF they don't want to risk pregnancy. All others must decide if want to be moms, and act by heartbeat, informed consent from PG test fail.

Why abortion services MUST be made available is for mother's life cases and vegetative state cases. After heartbeat, you are on your own, medically! The chemical abortion pill may be illegal, thereafter, in states, but people do illegal things all the time, and don't always get caught.

What is the proper penalty for violating abortion after heartbeat, when NOT mother's life or vegetative state cases? Significant enough fine to deter making it an easy choice; jail time is a ridiculous concept, as rights aren't conferred to non-citizens; unborn aren't yet citizens!

WHY would any woman decide to abort AFTER the heartbeat? What takes them so long to decide? NO good reason, but mother's life and vegetative state! Therefore, the state has an interest in discouraging such behaviors after heartbeat is passed, IMO! No reason for such time freedom!

IF contraception or Plan B become illegal, anywhere, even by online orders, secret shipments will still arrive in unmarked brown packages, and an entire black market retail for said products will emerge. Word of mouth and dark web purchasing.

IF a state disallows mother's life and vegetative state exceptions to heartbeat laws (which is WHY abortion has to be avail for those cases, vs. banned entirely), self-help WILL occur, in which case the state is adopting policies harmful to citizens' (women's) health! BAD public policy.

Am I hypocritical to have opposed national gay marriage, though I'd represent "married" couples NOT being forced to be divorced? NO. I still oppose the sex, don't call it a religious or moral marriage, but am against government splitting up families, relationships and secular "marriages."

HERE is the problem with the far right: Too much SPORTS participation in many of their youth, meaning they never accept a loss in the real world, but imagine life to be a game you simply live to play another day. Life is NOT a sport. Precedent matters. Pastors FAILED on gay marriage!

If we can un-do every law we don't like, because we can stack SCOTUS or get enough votes for our cause, NO LAW is stable, and everything is up for grabs. That's an unstable society, and God says it's chaos when the foundations aren't stable! HE is for precedent of good laws. Ps. 11:3

For ANY moronic Justice on SCOTUS to say Roe was wrongly decided, we've had 50 years for some legal experts to have identified that huge problem! States could have enacted laws to challenge it the entire 1/2 century since its inception. Arrogance and politics are motivating this!

IF ROE IS OVERTURNED, MR. ALITO HAD BETTER NEVER EVER ACCEPT HEARING ANY CASE ON ANY SUBJECT WHERE THE U.S. CONSTITUTION DOESN'T EXPRESSLY PROVIDE THE ANSWER, in which case we really don't need SCOTUS in the first place! Just apply the law! Interpretation Can't be politically tainted!

I am saying @JoeBiden @POTUS must make an executive order that if Roe is overturned, with zero national standard to replace viability standard, the high Court can NEVER rule on anything that's not expressly stated in the Constitution. Call this the Alito edict! Only clear issues!

There HAS TO BE penalties for ANY SCOTUS Justice allowing personal bias and political ideology influencing their interpretation of settled law. Period! @JoeBiden @POTUS If Congress is dysfunctional, make an executive order to this effect, today! I would!

If life and liberty of a U.S. citizen don't rise to the level of major questions, NOTHING does! It is a FARCE to say only things of longstanding tradition form the basis of U.S. law!

We have laws about high tech! That's NOT in our longstanding history, but very recent. It's poppycock!

Longstanding U.S. traditions were slavery, far right SCOTUS Justices! Same with electric chair! Maybe firing squads. Polluting at will, and women unable to vote, and blacks as 3/5th human value. Riding horse and buggy and gold-backed dollar, etc. RIDICULOUS jurisprudence! NOT legal scholarship.

YES, Amendments FIXED women and blacks negatively affected by longstanding U.S. tradition, but it is impossible to get a new Amendment, or end an existing one, in today's political climate, so traditions from back when politicians wore white wigs are almost entirely irrelevant, today!!!

Laws are made based on morals, public majority voice of the people, precedent and logic! We need red lights, because human behavior is selfish, and control or just orderliness requires laws on traffic flow. That's NOT longstanding U.S. tradition! Cars started in early 1900s! DUMB argument.

Precedent gets changed for specific legal reasons, even if such precedent stems back to longstanding U.S. historic traditions! Thanksgiving is a longstanding U.S. tradition. There's no Constitutional requirement that we celebrate it. That's NOT expressly stated in that great document!

If the age of a tradition is why U.S. law exists, our laws are NOT based on morals or logic; just what happened to be popular in the 1700s. I'm going back to bed, because it is ASININE for any SCOTUS figure to allege such absurdities! We need better legal scholars on the bench! DUH.

Roe can be changed from viability to heartbeat, based on changed circumstances of science detecting fetal heartbeats (and knowing when pain can be felt). That's a LEGAL basis for improving and modernizing Roe. It's the HEIGHT of arrogance to question our predecessors 50-year analysis!

The 1970s Court WISELY balanced interests of the mom and the baby! Viability makes sense! If you are independent, you get your own rights, because you can live without mom. To jettison all that wisdom, for politics, is EVIL! You're NOT smarter than the 70s Court! Some are stupider!

It's a negative and perhaps necessary and certainly an evil that some babies will be killed, under the heartbeat standard. But SCOTUS has TWO lives to consider; NOT just one! The innocence of the infant doesn't mean the mom is obliterated as to legal standing or rights! It's Solomonian.

total abortion bans are public policy embracing self-harm, and supporting government bans/control, which HYPOCRITICAL right wingers say is evil. The far right justifies what their ideology already says is the right outcome of every political issue!

IF ANYONES BEEN AWAKE the past six years, the GOP has zero moral compass, or consistent morality or religious adherence! Everything is negotiable, all is for power, and even cherished core beliefs can change, like mandates bad, except for pregnant women; Government bad, except for abortion.

Government spending of tax dollars is bad, except if for our military. Business can do whatever it wants, unless it's Planned Parenthood. Speech is to be free, unless it's Disney's speech about Florida laws! Cancel cultures bad, unless it's Disney. The HYPOCRISY is chosen; not job required, folks!

SCOTUS claiming Roe was bad means they are ALL complete incompetents, if they hadn't fixed a problem in 50 years of that importance! The claim defeats their own desired credibility!

Update #4: pROEtests (Roe'd Rage)

(5/11/22-2)

SO LONG as you're peaceful, respectful, only during business hours, keep going with #RoeVWadeProtest BETTER is to push for better state laws, to counter ALL bad things that could come if Roe's overturned with NO national standard, as the far right is proposing MANY crazy things!

REMEMBER what you're fighting for, and against!:

- ✓ Banned birth control/contraception, & condoms
- ✓ Banned Plan B, in-person or over the internet
- ✓ Mothers forced to commit suicide
- ✓ Mothers forced to birth vegetative babies
- ✓ Rape victims unable to take Plan B, before fertilization
- ✓ Incest victims unable to take Plan B, before fertilization
- ✓ Women forced to make decisions without notice they're pregnant
- ✓ Banning getting an abortion where it is legal (through travel)
- ✓ Criminal jail time for all aborters (punishing the woman)
- ✓ Males get zero repercussions for their involvement in sex.
- ✓ I am FOR a national heartbeat law; better than viability!

Dems should strive for a national heartbeat law on abortion! You could get Manchin! Make an executive order! It balances BOTH sides interests, with neither extreme 100% happy. That's the best you could ever hope for. #RoeVWadeProtest GET PRACTICAL. You need Senate votes, NOW!

Convinced the greatest generations NOT the greatest at all, as Esper said of aged politicians from that generation! I know many over 70 people who are as mean, selfish and ruthless, and not caring about anyone else and money grubbing as any generation. I think Gen X-Z care about morals!

EVEN IF a far left woman believes she has some God-given right to always kill her baby, before it's birthed, because she controls what goes in and out of her body, in any state where abortions are ever banned, even this evil type selfish person has to be kept safe and healthy!

I AM CERTAIN the far right has many members who think in their heart, "if you are going to kill a baby, bleed out to death, if that's what happens." It's their warped sense of justice. Or mutilate yourself with a coat hanger; that's just the consequences of breaking OUR laws! #EVIL

I guarantee you, if I had a daughter who got raped, I don't care what the law is in my state or nation: If she didn't want to birth a baby, as a result, I'd get her the undoing capacity, any way I had to and anyone who got in my way would be mowed over, including with violence!

I KNOW it's too soon, before the final Roe decision, but DO YOU HAVE PLANS TO LIMIT TERMS and CHARGE 3+ Justices for lying under oath to Congress (perjury)? YOU ARE INCOMPETENT and INEPT if you haven't started preparing for that! @SpeakerPelosi @ChuckSchumer @DNC

NO MATTER WHAT circumstances, EVERY woman should be able to make an informed decision about abortion, WHEN she knows she's pregnant (two weeks to decide). Better to take Plan B within three days of sex, if no baby had been wanted! It kills NOTHING! I'll fight for these rights.

The far right cares NOTHING about one of the two parties involved in abortion! If raped, incest victim, birth control fails, mother's life or vegetative baby, THEY DON'T CARE! Force them to term. I say force the far right to be sterilized, if we're proposing crazy laws!

The far right is proposing bans on travel to get an abortion. I am FOR those laws after a heartbeat; NOT before. They are for Plan B bans. I am only for that after a heartbeat; NOT before!

Update #5: Babies Go to Heaven; Birthed Humans Go to Hell

(5/12/22-2)

On Judgment day, it'll be too late to take your righteous anger out on people too selfish to tell you this message, unless you'd visit their uncommanded buildings, where they'll ask for 10% of your income, if you respond. PROTEST THEM NOW! They're sending you to Hell.

DO YOU WANT TO KNOW WHY NO CHRISTIAN WILL LIKELY EVER COME TO YOUR HOME TO TELL YOU HOW TO GO TO HEAVEN? Their pastor can't control what you do right after, like join the church, so afterwards he can say God says you owe 10% to his business!

Pro-life means FULL evangelism! Abortion kills/under-evangelism murders forever! Mt. 10:28 and embryos go to Heaven!

FoxNews claims overturning Roe won't make abortion illegal. TRUE only in blue states. So poor and middle class women will have to incur travel expenses. They LIE it won't be illegal in red states. They don't care rich women can travel and not suffer noticeable loss!

If it won't be illegal, what would you call total bans? Criminalized? FoxNews is as propagandist as Sean Hannity!

Update #6: Government is Bad, Except for Mandating Bans?

(5/13/22-2)

White Christians want government involved in babies' lives, ONLY until they are birthed. After that, leave them alone, until they're old enough to vote or enlist in the military. George Carlin got this 100% correct! #SpotOn

HILARIOUS! Not to mention the nine month process' effects on the woman not wanting to be a mom. Plan B before three days after sex IS the number one answer! Let's say some people want natural sex without condoms. Unnatural, comfy, I don't know.

Maybe some women don't take or want to take birth control, for whatever reasons(?). IF the woman uses Plan B within three days of "natural" sex. NO HUMAN ENSUES! Why wouldn't they?

Update #7: Ban Evangelism, as a Priorities Illustration?

(5/14/22-2)

Just to expose the sin and hypocrisy among UNprioritized claimers of Christ, libs should propose a religious proselytizing ban! 100% of them would clamor, but less than 10% of them would be impacted, if it could pass (can't; first Amendment). Expose under-evangelism! Eph. 5:11

One of my childhood friends I saw in Arizona said he had his girlfriend have an abortion, but he's against abortion. He asked me if I liked Obamacare. I said no. Abortions a Trojan horse to lower taxes for conservatives. SOME care about the babies. MANY are hypocrites; just lower taxes!

Make Christians take lie detectors! What percent use birth control or condoms? What percent have unprotected sex? What percent use pullout method? What percent use rhythm method? What percent abstain from sex, pre-marriage? They're HYPOCRITES, folks! Or they IRRESPONSIBLY have massive numbers of kids; or they aborted.

Before I head off to nature, I am certain there's MUCH Christian hypocrisy sin over Roe! It's mainly for less taxes/to keep more money! Here's my proof: ~19% of Christians get abortion VERY few Christians have had as few sex partners as myself (I married both) FEW use the pull-out or rhythm method.

I will post this now, while it is legal. I will retweet this then, if it's ever illegal.
If Roe is overturned, with no national (heartbeat) standard,

Every red state activist must, NOW, be preparing a system for:
Plan B availability for every rape victim 1-3 days after sex
Plan B availability for every incest victim 1-3 days after sex
Safe and sterile abortion for a mother's life scenario
Safe and sterile abortion for a vegetative baby scenario
Anyone so desiring before a heartbeat is detected
And/or safe, swift and cheap travel access to a blue state
Legal and available contraception and birth control (including condoms)
Speakeasy's took time to create, and were available in prohibition

Update #8: Dobson's Hypocrisy (Convenient & Corrupt)

(5/15/22-2)

READ these words from Mr. Hyde James Dobson; NOT the Dr. Jekyll who supported CHUMP, and will UNrepentantly do so again in 2024 (NEVER being called out on it, but attacking the messenger who points out truth as spiritually gifted but not spiritually mature, or hurt):

As it turns out, character DOES matter. You can't run a family, let alone a country, without it. How foolish to believe that a person who lacks honesty and moral integrity is qualified to lead a nation and the world! Nevertheless, our people continue to say that the President is doing a good job even if they don't respect him personally. Those two positions are fundamentally incompatible. In the Book of James the question is posed, "Can both fresh water and salt water flow from the same spring" (James 3:11 NIV). The answer is no.

READ THIS ARTICLE about what James Dobson said about morality in presidents. HYPOCRISY, when he overlooked SO MUCH MORE IN tRUMP! HOW can a man fall that badly? Power idolatry and satanic warfare! <https://twitter.com/JamesMeroney/status/1207914552907771904>

The decades ago revered saint hero, James Dobson, said this:

<http://ontology.buffalo.edu/smith/clinton/character.html>... READ Jimmy's standard for presidents, then compare those empty words (Mt. 12:36) with his support of all these massively more sins! (hypocrisy and idolatry sins)

Update #9: Killing is Evil (& Indiana Law is Good)

(8/6/22-2)

From a BRIEF skim read of its contents, what I read makes me 100% behind this bill! ALL I read is 10 weeks (near heartbeat length), exceptions for rape and incest and serious medical problems with the baby. Mother's life I don't know if it's in there-needs to be! AWESOME!

OH MY GOSH! I just read the Indiana abortion law article more in depth, and EVERYTHING I have been advocating for is in that bill! That would mark it as my favorite state's bill, with VA a close second! Heartbeat isn't the term used, but 10 weeks is reasonable, and closely related!

YOU—the public—HAVE to notice there's a serious difference in a living blob of human tissue that is a baby's life in growth process, vs. a human-formed fetus with a heartbeat! BOTH are a human life, but when members show, you CAN'T rip them off his/her torso! VERY evil and hurtful sin!

It was interesting to see Don Lemmon push some Dem about the Kansas abortion referendum, basically asking if it proves the voters want NO restrictions. She was an extremist, and wouldn't entertain his logical inquiry! She's FOR killing babies with NO limits! It was radical Klobuchar.

It is HEINOUSLY, egregiously, horrendously evil for ANY U.S. woman to desire to and choose to kill a baby with limbs, human shape/form, and a heartbeat, EXCEPT to save her own life or if the baby will be vegetative! OBSERVE what your choice causes that child to physically endure! LOOK!

It is negotiable, per state, what date they put on heartbeats! If a woman has enough time to learn she's pregnant, then to choose what to do next, the law is fair! 10-14 weeks will differ, in states, but they all focus on earlier than viability! That's a success SCOTUS failed at!

The devil's advocate could argue had SCOTUS not overturned Roe, IN and VA laws couldn't have been passed. SCOTUS already determined the issue was serious enough to nationalize! They needed national standards for consistency, earlier than viability! They chose NONE; hence, chaos!

Don Lemon was SPOT ON questioning radical Klobuchar on whether KS voters want NO abortion restrictions! Start seeing babies killed AFTER a heartbeat, limbs form, or partial- or after birth abortions, and that great red state will be (RIGHTLY) up in arms!

There is a difference between a human life (baby) being formed, and already formed. The heartbeat vs. non-heartbeat stage is CRITICAL in law decisions! It could never live/survive, absent a heartbeat. BOTH are sins, and killing a baby, but distinctions matter, and considering BOTH people!



CENTRISM VS. EXTREMES

(4/25/22-2)

I am NOT comfortable with any GOP run by far righters, and I am not comfy with the radical ideas Dems often tout. It's either center for me, in either party (not conforming to any ideas but my own), or a third party must rise! I'll NEVER embrace any party 100%! There NOT perfect/God!

Update #1: The Future Is Centristm

(5/7/22-2)

Many Americans (in number; NOT as much in percent) LOVE freebies! Many Americans (in number; NOT as much in percent) have ZERO interest in any poor person's plight, especially using tax dollars! I have so much more to say, but I'll let you digest on this concept first, before continuing.

BUT, they have NEVER been offered values morally superior to theirs! (centrist party). Over time, the centrist party will fight the far left just as vehemently as the far right, and fight on BOTH flanks/fronts! Die hard extremists don't quit.

I know GOP's. They WORSHIP their party identity more than Jesus Himself! They will NEVER vote for any Dem, but they MIGHT vote for a Centrist party, IF God intervenes to open their eyes to seeing the evil we all-excepting them-already see! It's emotion. It's a belief that GOP values are ALWAYS morally superior to Dem values.

Opposing the GOP'S far right is job number one. Ensuring enough voters turn out for at least one of the two parties, to ALWAYS defeat the far right/GOP. I will again say, I will NOT assume the GOP will always stay far right! I have hopes and prayers they return to their senses, but if CHUMP loses in 2024, he or one of his progeny will likely be there to battle in 2028!

So how can the far left learn that America will forever reject tax dollars funding non-taxpayer lives? Maybe only experience of losing elections! That's why I believe three parties are necessary! How would they interact?

I'm NOT calling for there NOT to be rivalry between Dems and Centrists, exactly over that distinction of funding people off tax dollars! I am saying that rivalry can NEVER allow room for a GOP/far right victory! It would be better if we were all one BIG party!

Centrists WILL suck up everyone who isn't extreme! That's a super majority in America! Especially, the disinterested and nonvoters. Dems CAN occupy this position, IF their far left branch accepts less than their ideal! If not, to Hell with them, forever! People don't want to fund other peoples' lives. Period!

A centrist third party would relate to the Dem party (and any open-minded far righters). NEVER allow one of the two to become a spoiler, allowing any opening for a GOP/far right win. By the way, if the GOP repented, this scenario would change! I'd even become one, again, but it's looking highly unlikely they'll repent.

Update #2: Tax the Rich More so Poor are Taxed by Life Less?

(5/7/22-2)

What's JUST about me paying for your lifestyle? NOTHING! Centristm IS the answer! If lefties can't accept that truth, Dems MUST jettison lefties and join a new centrist political party. Period. Lefties aren't going to start their own new party, IMO!

Taxes are the ONLY way to get these matters solved, where taxes are FAIR to all (same suffering; NOT same percent), and enough to cover government needs. Enough voters can vote for freebies, but they're UNConstitutional!

Taxes enough where the feds budget is paid for is ALL we can hope for, beyond charities! And IF we tax the rich more, it CAN'T be to fund freebies, but only to empower self-sufficiency in EVERY American!

The rich have no challenges. They don't suffer. They have excess. That doesn't mean it can be stolen to help others! It CAN be taxed away-if fair-to fund things that force an outcome of all Americans being financially self-sufficient. That's NOT freebies. TIRED of subject!

Here's the MAXIMUM you can hope for, and the MINIMUM you can require. Safe place to live, non-harmful air and water, good public education, minimal healthcare to stay alive and somewhat healthy, a job you qualify for, paid fairly, and safety from becoming a crime victim. THAT IS ALL, IMO!

BUT you have to EARN it! You can't demand it, and not be maxed out at a full-time job! The centrists MUST oppose ALL extremes! Freebies and zero concern for actions toward the poor, privately! Force 10 hours of patriotic civic service on civilians, if they won't do so voluntarily! I'm FOR it!

BUT conservatives will sue to SCOTUS that that's government forcing people to do something NOT explicitly in the Constitution, vs. banning certain behavior. They fight helping others every chance they get! That's why they can never be in power. Period! You can't have one dime of my money, or one hour of my time!

I'm FREE! I can be as selfish and greedy and hoarding as I damn well want to be, even as a "Christian," because the Constitution "trumps" my Bible. Again, centrists and leftists MUST jointly always defeat these sinners! I'm done with this topic for today!

Update #3: Fighting the Far Right

(5/8/22-2)

I don't care WHAT sins ANYONE has ever done (excepting murder and rape), but everyone who has been in public service will get a second chance in our third party centrist administration, and we will have your back against those trying to lessen you by always bringing up dirt, to deflect eye LOGS.

Vow: I will never return to the GOP with it predominantly far right! I'll start a centrist third party before compromising to joining the far right. I'd be a Dem, rather than join the far right. Hence, I will NEVER be far right! IF the far right changed, they can come to the center.

ABORTION (Part II)

(5/9/22-2)

I had always pretty-much respected Clarence Thomas, because he was on the Bench, as a black male and conservative (blacks usually aren't conservative, percentage wise). That was before I heard him speak (decades after his Coke can refutation/denial).

When he said the people just have to take what we dish out (said another way), the arrogance was condescending (just like Sarah Palin allegedly thinking Air Force 1, or 2, was hers to fly wherever she pleased). BUT when he said people have to accept the consequences of their actions, he will NEVER be pregnant!

There are costs, pains, life interruptions, doctor visits, time off work, etc. And especially for rape and incest victims, it is NEVER a consequence of their actions! I lost SO MUCH respect for him, last week! His wife hasn't faced ANY consequences for paying to ship rioters to execute a coup or insurrection!

I don't give one damn if he's black and at the peak of his profession, now! You can think and speak stupidly, even when at the top! Period! And as to #TheView having a gal say it's an oxymoron to be

black or brown and GOP, apart from religion, RICHES are usually the only reason we have the Ben Carson's of black conservatism.

They want to hoard their wealth from government, like every other rich person does, unless they're more Dem-leaning! There's NO biblical tie between wealth and godliness, and GOP purposely chose Ben because racial identity politics is ALL about fighting wealth used to forcibly help the less fortunate, which is often entitlements for black and browns, for whatever reason they often are the recipients.

SAD to see my lifelong reverence for Clarence tarnish, by his opening his mouth! Should have stayed more years MUTE.

Childbirth and pregnancy are about the ONLY decision in life you live with such severe consequences for so long, for a split second decision! EVEN MARRIAGE takes a five minute "I do," yet Clarence is NOT banning all divorced, which are UN-doing marriage's consequences. HYPOCRITE!

I'm CERTAIN, before Clarence was on SCOTUS, someone hired him to minimize the consequences of some legal circumstance they found themselves in! That's the lawyers JOB! They're NOT evil for hiring one, to minimize the costs and consequences! and birth control PREVENTS consequences, dummy!

I HATE lawyering's boring details, which is why I don't practice. I can't imagine doing it full-time. BUT, after this SCOTUS Roe debacle, I'm absolutely convinced even I could do their job, at least as well, as we see it's NOT great legal scholarship needed; just a political opinion you can justify enough to vote for (or even not justify well, but you have the power where no one is over you to correct that decision).

My point is I am now for ending lifetime appointments to the Supreme Court! I never was before these idiots showed their true colors; NOT black.

It was a GREAT teachable moment for voters to see how QUICKLY Justices can conclude, without serious deliberation! I've come to MUCH better solutions than the far right on the Court, but it's taken MONTHS of analysis! They didn't take months! Many other cases to consider! Deliberative?

They'll say abortion was made up as being in the Constitution, so Roe being errant was an easy decision. THEN WHY WERENT YOU HONET ABOUT THAT POSITION DURING YOUR CONFIRMATION HEARINGS, liars?

You didn't conclude that for the first time in your life on this MS case! You studied the 10th Amendment in law school, as did I. And you're political conservatives, so it's one of your key political values! I HATE liars!

The Court tried to balance BOTH interests. These political HACKS have no interests in blindly balancing the scales of justice! So, respect gone! I can do your job! and I have NEVER had great interest in the leftist Justices, because they support leftist causes!

@POTUS @JoeBiden MUST make an executive order there will be four cons four libs and one centrist, or SCOTUS' rep is gone. I would make that order myself, today! 3, three seven three is also OK!
#JustDoIt

Maybe science can extract fetuses, and artificially replicate pregnancy process, and you go on with your life and let conservatives handle all the related costs and consequences of them preventing your using Plan B before three days of sex, or knowing you're PG at a heartbeat!

EVEN AS I am against abortion after a heartbeat, and wish people wouldn't even do it after three days of sex (that kills NO ONE, by Plan B), women who choose to break state laws to abort have to be safe. Coat hangers, gut punches and poison are NOT safe, so a black market WILL arise, IMO!

It was a SAD week when Clarence Thomas too black people BACKWARDS, as to all other people respecting his having achieved the highest tier! Live with our decision, and live with your consequences were SUCH stupid words. Should have STFU, vs. open mouth and prove Pv. 17:28's truthfulness.

Better to Remain Silent and Be Thought a Fool than to Speak and Remove All Doubt, Clarence Thomas!
#RoeVWadeProtest #RoeVWade How's Ginny's bus-renting passion and insurrection funding business doing?

Update #1: Leaked Roe Draft

(5/9/22-2)

My youngest son cleaned his room, last eve. He brought down 40 coat hangers. Does anyone want to deliver them as a gift to the Supreme Court? I'll donate them, in honor of Clarence Thomas!
#RoeVWadeProtest #RoeVWade

AMAZING to learn this article was published the same hour I wrote the exact same thing! "Great minds think alike." Clarence Thomas speaks, shows a profound lack of self-awareness
<https://msnbc.com/rachel-maddow-showwith/maddowblog/clarence-thomas-speaks-shows-profound-lack-self-awareness-rcna27896...>

The leaked Roe draft decision makes it hard for a change to it to be seen as anything other than caving to the loud mobs! #RoeVWade #RoeVWadeProtests and that makes SCOTUS look even more political (vs. legally deliberative) than they already are! But it also makes them think twice.

THIS account SAYS don't ask me about abortion. There's a REASON. Most people didn't go to law school. Had you, Constitutional law teaches that SCOTUS takes conflicting lower cases that are important enough to not have severe diversity of rulings.

It's a sliding scale, that must rise to another level of importance, where intervention is needed, with conflicts of laws. SCOTUS made a national viability standard in the 70's. People argue that isn't expressly in the Constitution, but Justices INTERPRET that document!

If interpretation wasn't necessary, neither would be their job! Abortion isn't stated in that document, nor baby's rights, before birthed! It's ALL subject to interpretation, based on legal principles. Mexicans don't get U.S. legal rights, as they aren't U.S. citizens. Babies in the womb can't sue, and may not get birthed. So, no standing before U.S. courts!

If anyone alleges viability was arbitrary or capricious, they're simply disingenuous FOOLS! It was wisely and well thought out/deliberated! Women were having abortions in one state, and banned in others. Equal protection was LIKELY a consideration, as to that disparity!

HOW can a right be deemed "Constitutionally protected" if it isn't in red states but is in blue? That's irrational! So SCOTUS set a standard. Viability is NOT expressly stated in the Constitution! Heartbeat isn't, either. These are legal theories to apply freedom rights and right to life!

Mothers have both. Unborn babies aren't deemed citizens, yet. Yet, they have some rights to not be murdered! Cons side with the baby; libs side with the woman. Blind justice requires BOTH sides be heard and get their rights enforced.

Your rights end where mine begin! I think SCOTUS did a VERY admirable job come up with science-based viability! I also believe they will do an excellent job determining science-based heartbeat national standard, as circumstances have changed with our ability to detect! NO standard is chaos, and NOT equal protection on a BIG issue.

Were literally exactly where we were pre-Roe! A heartbeat standard would p-so off both sides, which is probably how you know you made a great decision! NOT catering to any extreme! LESS babies might be killed, but less abortions will be allowed, as well. #Compromise/balance.

I have a 401K. Because I trust God, I NEVER inquire as to its amount! It's professionally handled, and when I will need it (apart from tax times, Apr 15), I'll pay attention to it more detailedly. I'm in it for the long haul. GOP's literally have faith in money; NOT God, in MANY cases!

HERE is GOP in a nutsHell: I have a 401k. Politicians owe me making it bigger. NOTHING in politics matters as much, so everything is based on it growing. Anything else doesn't matter as much. That's why many Dems (the ones who DON'T have 401ks) don't buy a "great economy" based on stocks rising.

IT IS ALL ABOUT THE 401k, for GOP's! Even Ukraine angst is about tax dollars spent, which means taxpayer dollars. Roe is a moral cake icing to this heart idol! IF Dems agreed to ban all abortions, GOP's would never vote Dem, as it is ALL ABOUT THE MONEY!

Update #2: Male Impregnators Go Scot free?

(5/9/22)

Concerning Plan B within three days, heartbeat law, birth control, mother's life and vegetative babies, she is 100% RIGHT! Anything more, and she is wrong.

IF you analyze GOP proposals, they'd like women to have no birth control, Plan B, or men condoms, so sex always results in babies, even for rape, incest, mother's life and vegetative state babies. Sex can only be to become a mom, and men can always have their way!

IF you analyze GOP proposals, en toto, they'd like women to have no birth control, Plan B, or men condoms, so sex with women always results in babies, even for rape, incest, mother's life and vegetative state babies. Sex can only be to become a mom, and men can always have their way!

What is the criminal charge for any male impregnating any American woman, who takes Plan B within three days of broken condoms or failed birth control? If murder is what she could be charged with, what about the perv? #RoeVWadeProtests Justice for men and women! No justice, no peace.

I'm not willing to be charged with murder, for any male to get his jollies with me, sexually, if Plan B is banned, so NO sex for them, until that gets resolved. -ANY sane American woman!

#RoeVWadeProtest participant women: IF you reject giving any man sex, for quite awhile, you might have a lot more males who will open up their minds to any valid arguments you have. Fight fire with fire! They will NOT handle being denied too long. Try it. Ref: Joy Behar's idea!

Hey, we're good with using abortion to lure DUMB Christians' votes, but DON'T mention any other Bible concepts in politics, like I Tim. 6:17-19 and Levit. 19:15, as we like to use God like toilet paper, to keep My 401k doing well! -The Far Right Far right is WRONG; God knows it; do you?

The far right's ONLY concern in politics is protecting My 401k. GOD says life is NOT about what you own, YET they use His blasphemed Name to push for hoarding their selfish greed to never benefit another soul outside their family into perpetuity! Lk. 12:15 Jesus isn't far right, folks!

Christian fascism LITERALLY tries to make the Bible our Constitution, and God's commands lost people's personal moral duty. B4 God, they are. Before Uncle Sam, they aren't! In America, Uncle Sam sets the laws. Always, men also live B4 God! This isn't as complicated as many pastors make it.

I Tim. 6:17-19 says Christians are to tell (all) rich people to generously give back. He does NOT tell us to use government to dictate personal moral choices in a democracy! And evangelism is their need; not moralizing from Christians! Everyone has a say in what our laws are—NOT just us.

Would I join a pro-life or pro-choice march? I'd bang BOTH of their heads together, and tell them their extreme thinking is MORONIC! I'd probably take THIS sign, pray for them, and reprove the dumb Christians worshipping ambiguous slogans and 1-liners. I'd be kicked out by both groups.

Are you WADING and wallowing in the sludge of chaos and clashes, or ROWING the boat above it? Centrism is the solution for Roe vs. Wade! <http://AmericanAnswers.org> INjustice is opposite to God. People who ONLY care about the baby, and not the mother, are seeking INjustice, and vice versa! Mic. 6:8

His prerogative to so believe. I simply disagree, if it's civil, peaceful/non-violent, and only during business hours: President Biden criticizes abortion protests at judges' houses <https://bbc.in/3P7BPxp>

If anyone has the audacity to make rulings in ivory towers, that directly affect so many people, with no accountability to those people, they have to have their lives face the reality of what they are academically deciding devoid of any relating to the consequences

What if you're a total selfish schmuck, and enjoy killing your own unborn, after they have a heartbeat, you're a procrastinator, or arrogantly believe the child has no rights? Should you have physical pain if you kill it? YES! Just not death or serious injury from a coat hanger.

What's this Roe stance doing to lost people's willingness to hear claiming Christians tell them about Jesus/how to go to Heaven? LIKELY a millstone hung around our necks is preferred to the stumbling block many are placing over UNjust and unneeded extremism! REPENT, fools! God judge them!

The stereotype of Christian stupidity is being reinforced by radical, unneeded and unjust extremes over abortion, ONLY focused on one human's interests. Well-earned! DO NOT HOLD THEIR SINS AGAINST JESUS, ALL OTHERS! He is NOT stupid like many of them are!

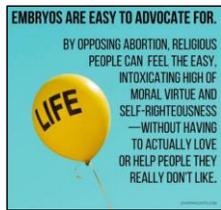
It should not be a cross in front of activist churches, but a symbol of a baby! Fetuses go to Heaven, but LOST birthed humans evangelicals fail to evangelize, unless they attend church (where the tithe can be enforced) do go to Hell.

If ANY American woman gets pregnant, doesn't want to give birth, and seeks Plan B before three days of sex, I will do everything in my power to get you Plan B, and I don't care if it's illegal to do so, in ANY state! It kills NOTHING, pre-fertilization! Many Christians are stupid on abortion!

ASK CHRISTIANS HOLDING pro-life signs:

1. How many people have you evangelized?
2. How many Bible verses have you memorized?
3. Have you been discipled, or discipled anyone else?

4. What's your spiritual gift you use in ministry?
5. Do you have regular quiet times?



This borrowed meme is far too nuanced for most WASP evangelical voters to comprehend. They're to love God with all their mind, but they prefer only with their heart! #Apostasy



MEN DO NOT UNDERSTAND morning sickness, labor pains, cravings, nine months of growing pressure, doctor visits and costs, work interruptions, new wardrobes, sleep interruptions, tiredness, nausea, or ANYTHING about pregnancy. Only how to start it! #RoeVWadeProtests I DON'T think you do!

I am amazed. I have three kids, and I asked my wife what pregnancy was like, and she added three traits I never knew (and I lived through it): Nausea, sleep interruption and tiredness. Yet, men want to tell women what they're allowed to do with pregnancy a man had just as much involvement in starting!

My support for the #RoeVWadeProtests does NOT change any belief I have on the subject! I still have NO room for any aborting after heartbeat, except for moms life and vegetative babies. You don't have to be for life, and against protesting for Plan B within three days of ANY sex! DUH.

There is NO REASON couples need to abort, unless birth control or condoms fail, mom's life is at risk, or a vegetative baby is discovered! Plan B within three days is always available, and kills no human!

Women may not know they're pregnant. The moment they learn of that, they should ONLY have enough time to decide on aborting, from that date to the date a heartbeat is discovered. Informed consent, vs. forced motherhood and forced taking to term!

1970s SCOTUS was FAR superior intellectually, justice-wise, pragmatically, sensing public opinion, knowing legal theories and argumentation, and keeping politics OUT. They knew the 10th Amendment, but saw tension of two people's rights, and didn't take it with NO interpretation or implications.

Update #3: Do Males Get It? (AKA, 13-Year Old Rape Victim Forced Out-Of-State)
(5/10/22-2)

Women 100% have 100% control of their own bodies! The baby growing inside of you is NOT your body, but another human's body. #RoeVWadeProtests The ONLY question is when does he/she gets rights, separate from yours? 70s SCOTUS said at viability. Doesn't "NEED" you anymore, then!

I feel horrible for the 13-year-old girls who aren't yet old enough to vote – but are being told by GOP men like Brett Kavanaugh, Ted Cruz and Marco Rubio that rape/incest is an “opportunity” to give birth. I hope you all find it in you to show up to the ballot box this November.

FOOLS can't understand THIS:

Babies want to be birthed.
Some pregnant women want the opposite.
BOTH are humans.
BOTH deserve their rights respected.
Justice & balance requires BOTH's interests be considered.

Any woman whose birth control fails, within reasonable time to discover that fact
Any woman whose partner's condom broke, within reasonable time to discover that fact
Any woman raped, who wants to take Plan B within 3 days of that crime
Any woman the victim of incest, who wants to take Plan B within 3 days of that crime
Any mother who is told by any authority, she has to commit suicide to save her baby
Any mother who discovers her fetus will be a “vegetable,” within reasonable time of that discovery
ALL others, who get pregnant by negligence or non-diligence, you are on your pwn!

YOUR STATE needs lawyers who will fight for these cases, in court! I will pay the fee to re-activate my license, to defend TX women, in the following cases. I won't waste that ~\$1500 (plus CE course fees), for no reason, as I work in other fields.

I AM FOR:

- ✓ Innocents being allowed to come to full fruition of life!
- ✓ Informed consent: Women being forced to choose within a reasonable time of discovering they're pregnant (1-2 weeks)
- ✓ Heartbeat laws, where the baby doesn't feel your killing, but earlier than Roe's viability
- ✓ Plan B within 3 days of unsafe sex, broken condoms, or failed birth control (it kills no one)
- ✓ Mothers deciding if they want to commit suicide, to save their child
- ✓ Mothers deciding if they want to bring a vegetative state baby into the world
- ✓ Planned, safe sex (there's never a need to abort, if you have smart sex!)
- ✓ Contraception (it's the only responsible option, except perfect rhythm or pull-out methods)
- ✓ Married political extremists minding their own sex lives, or having one for once (1 Cor. 7; Song of Solomon, etc.)

Frick-ups (I won't type the needed cuss word) are proposing: 1. Crimes for certain online searches for Plan B 2. Penalties for leaving your state to get an abortion elsewhere These frick-ups HAVE TO BE SOUNDLY DEFEATED back to the Stone Age!!!

"Christians" have ZERO impact on society, they chased their money idol since 1980, and now they want BIG Brother to enforce sex rules they are incapable of convincing anyone to accept. You can't outsource your duty to evangelize and disciple to the government, FOOLS!

Those posting at #RoeVWadeprotest SHOULD read our sound rationale found often at #RoeVWadeprotests If you want moral and logical ammunition, not just emotion, see our posts, there!

SINCE the far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose:

1. ANY man who rapes ANY woman gets hung up by his nuts!
2. SAME with incest villains! If America is going to go crazy stupid, let's go all the way!

SINCE the far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: Any person who gets Plan B to women (within three days of sex) where it's banned gets paid well by their own state!

SINCE the far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: Any man who gets a woman pregnant, who didn't want to become a mom, as a result, gets criminal jail time!

SINCE the far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: Any person charged for searching out Plan B, online, who gets charged with anything automatically gets pardoned by any democrat President!

SINCE the far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: Any mother forced to commit suicide, rather than her baby dies, gets an automatic plane ticket to a state of her choice where that is NOT the law!

SINCE the far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: Any woman who discovers she has a vegetative baby, and can't abort it, is automatically given a plane ticket to a state of her choice where that's not the case.

SINCE far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: In ANY state where contraception is banned, EVERY woman who gets pregnant, and didn't want to, gets a plane ticket to a state where abortions legal, any time before heartbeat.

SINCE far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: In ANY state where abortion is banned before heartbeat, safe but illegal clinics in that open where everyone can access one within 150 miles. Arm them to the hilt with guns

SINCE far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: Every red state has to mandate metal chastity belt string bikinis for all women between age 12-43, to prevent even rapes from causing fertilization.

SINCE far rights proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: ANY man who might impregnate a woman not his wife, has to be castrated, only in red states. What's good for the goose is good for the gander! Prevent conception in BOTH sexes.

SINCE far right is proposing CRAZY state laws, I'll propose: If condoms or birth control fail, in red states, women can't abort, but the man who used it can't be free to impregnate another, again. JAIL time!

ANYONE for abortions after a heartbeat is detected, defend your position logically and morally, with the ONLY exceptions being mother's life and vegetative babies. You CAN'T! (5/11/22)

Update #4: Talking Abortion on Twitter

(10/28/22-2)

I am testing Twitter AFTER Elon took over. Because this video doesn't show up in my feed, unless one reads the article, no penalty ensued in the past, but did when I revealed its contents.

This is Abortion | Abort73 Video https://abort73.com/videos/this_is_abortion/...

It is a child you are choosing to kill, when you abort. Here is but one picture of the aftermath of that sinful decision. I am testing to see if the new Twitter punishes telling the truth (below).



I would EXPECT a warning of graphic content on that post! NOT a warning to me, that if I don't delete it, I will be in days-long time out. Let's see if anything happens, now that @ElonMusk is in charge.

SO LONG as I can get away with it, here, I will post excerpts from this video (which I was unable to do, pre-@elonmusk). I am NOT posting the worst pics I can find, to upset people's stomachs. There are worse ones in that video!



HEARTBEAT should be where mom's rights (to make an informed decision, knowing if they are pregnant) ENDS! After that, if their lives are in danger, or a vegetative baby is discovered, those are the only two valid exceptions, IMO!



FAR RIGHT & TRUMPISM

(5/11/22-2)

Moral con artists, I mean conservatives, are ONLY vindictive, now, and NOT pro-U.S. business against all competitor nations' business, like Josh Hawley/WHORE-ly punishing America's great treasure of @Disney. THESE FOOLS have to be landslide! NOT just a win, to gridlock, again! DESTROY!

The far right is in a race to stupid and sinful, to get the vote of claiming Christians who have very little knowledge of their religion, and often even less involvement in what it teaches for them to be doing! Marco Rubio God weeps; GOP cheers! NOT the party of Him!!! #Apostates

Little to nothing CHUMP proposes CAN be done, though promised, as he has NO means of breaking D.C. gridlock, or the talent to unify anyone. We do. #TRUTH! Truth Social

To rebut the fool, liar and thief (orange oaf):

1. America First came from MY America number one posts from years ago (THIEF)
2. He wants taxes too low to do what government has to, to appease people who never want to pay any taxes.
3. Low regulations can mean hurt employees. ALL depends on specifics/case by case.
4. I proposed NATO was ripping us off. This FOOL steals ideas from me! NO brain power, without my posts over the years. letting him in on this site, then Melanie hating "book writers," as I scold the FOOL, regularly!
5. America rich? I said America number one in ALL areas, including morals, which he gets an F in.
6. The Second Amendment is hardly under attack. Reasonable measures to make guns safer are just that—reasonable, NO gun-grabbing, like Beta proposed!
7. Great healthcare is his WENT NOWHERE promise to offer to Americans! He never even proposed a plan in four years! He may mean GREAT for the wealthy who can afford it!?
8. Energy independence is Sean Hannity talking through his puppet! If America has zero Middle East involvement, through oil and other business, chaos and destruction will reign, or Putin and Xi will!

9. Parental control is fine.

"TRUMPISM," as some call AMERICA FIRST, is very simple: Low Taxes and Regulations, the most powerful Military, Tariffs & Taxes on other countries who have taken advantage of the United States and which will make the USA rich and debt free again (if countries want to "take" from the U.S., they must pay for the privilege!), protection of our under siege 2nd Amendment, GREAT Healthcare, Low Energy Prices through Energy Independence, PARENTAL POWER on School Boards, "LIFE," STRONG Borders, & more!

10. "Life" means banned Plan B within three days of unwanted sex, forced births of rape and incest victims, forced suicide of moms, forced vegetative babies, and all sex is only for baby making. It also means banned contraception. It's ludicrous sloganizing, without detailing what the slogan entails.

11. Strong borders was MY idea.

12. Debt free is a mirage/MYTH, for at least 15-20 years! Don't believe serial LIARS! This FOOL can't think, were it not for my writings, and now talk radio advisors! DEFEAT HIS LYING, STUPID, STEALING A-S in 2024!

Update #1: Are Liberals More Publically Moral?

(5/11/22-2)

Selfishness (Christian carnality vs. disciples), lack of Jesus' empathy, and a general uncaringness is the ONLY way people can ignore the hood and barrio, and many whites purpose to never step foot in those areas, not just from fear that it's dangerous. DON'T want to know ostriches! #TRUTH

I have spent MANY days in the ghetto, the past year. I will be damned if any Trumpeters going to ever tell me those people are living the life God intends for them. They are very joyous, usually, but American history has NOT dealt them a great hand of cards to play. NOT their fault.

Country people are self-sufficient. Everyday joe is hard-working. NEITHER want to give money to help poor blacks and browns. BUT, you have to honestly ask yourself why are they poor, and in poor areas? DO YOU CARE TO LEARN THE ANSWER? It's historical, ultimately. NOT laziness or low IQ, always.

Libs have bad ways to fund, spend too much, are all too happy to spend other people's money, and aren't fiscally responsible. That's SUPERIOR a vice to lusting for money, only for self (anti-disciple attitude), and not caring one damn about U.S.'s poor-just tells them to work harder and get a job.

Update #2: The Constitution Requires Causticness?

(5/13/22-2)

ANOTHER example of far right/"conservative"" inability to nuance, a TX ad says Biden is anti-oil. Wanting pollution lessened, as with oil spills, and more movement to renewable energy, while being pro-oil (as I am), is NOT opposing oil, but oil alone, FOOLS!

APART from abortion, this cartoon meme sums up the two sides EXACTLY! EVEN Hannity tried to say being rich can't be defined, and we need to focus on individuals seeking jobs; NOT the entire economy on who needs jobs and who has jobs open! Me, me, me!



Why the far right LOVES the Constitution: It has zero express or explicit words allowing wealth redistribution. That means they can help no one outside their family, get as rich as humanly possible, and feel they're good people and patriots! God disagrees, which is why they hate talk of Him.

Conservatives NEVER want to help anyone else! They're never rich enough. Taxes are always too high. Minimum wage jobs, where business holds all the cards, is always their only solution for everyone they refuse to help. "Christian?"

I have in my hand a political ad saying vote conservative. That term will always have me vote different, seven today's, the furthest complete opposite, and here are a few reasons why:

1. We already know the CRAZY ideas they hold over abortion extremes. Literally, insane.
2. They work hard, trying to get rich, but if they do, they aren't famous for giving back. I spend lots of time in the hood. ONLY if you never go there can you never think about the poor, or care about the poor, or want to do whatever you can to help the poor! THEY NEVER GO THERE!
3. They ALWAYS help cops solve crimes, and they parrot low taxes. NO definition needed, just a slogan. It's all about the money-keeping it all for myself, getting as much as I can, and never letting government "steal"/confiscate any. Low taxes, life, free market. These words move their emotions to action! NO nuance. Pure stupidity.
4. The second Amendment, to them, says anyone can own any weapon of any type, in any capacity and quantity, for any use, no matter who they are, what they don't know or what skills they don't have, including criminals and crazies, or even babies. Serial numbers may help cops catch criminals, and cons CLAIM to be pro law and order, but don't you force me to have a gun registered with any 666 number on it!

And, again, they CLAIM they're for law and order, but they're FOR going around the law by buying loopholes at gun shows if not online or self-manufactured guns. They live in FEAR and hatred of government using red flag laws to become gun-grabbers.

5. They HATE government, unless it does things their way, like forcing all women to childbirth! DON'T force me to wear a mask, in a pandemic, but it's OK to force others in medical matters! NO consistency, no morality, no intelligence.
6. They HATE government spending, but beef up the military, and they're ALL FOR government spending! DOES ANYONE SEE THEIR STUPIDITY and HYPOCRISY?
7. They, literally, don't like poor Latinos wanting to live here! I don't want ANYONE accessing social services they never paid in on, or voting for them, but it's literally

ANYONE coming into America from the southern border that triggers them.

IF our economy needs cheap labor, make the immigration process faster and cheaper, IF we need them! It's not like the "total Muslim ban," AS IF all Hispanics or Muslims are "mainly criminals and rapists," as their Great MAGA King literally stated.

STUPIDITY and IMMORALITY, and lack of nuance, and Hitler S.S. lock step boot licker loyalty demanded. THIS IS CONSERVATISM, folks, and why on May 24 my entire family will vote as extreme Dem as possible, to balance their evil ignorance!

[RE: A Carson City resident mad when I mention laws should keep Lake Tahoe water clear, if there are ever too many boats polluting it]: Here's what's interesting, to me, about far right conservatives (among other things): "Freedom" means NEVER allowing any restrictions by "evil" government. I'm sure that WEAK woman doesn't want her lake polluted to a murky brown color; she just hates government acting to prevent that! DUMB. (8/6/22)

Update #3: Trump (Later) Leaned On Talk Radio

(8/24/22-2)

When Conservatives ever mention the U.S. Constitution, MAINLY it's for abusing the first, second and 10th Amendments! Let me deceive and lie (free speech), own any and all guns, and never allow government to do anything, even by voter desires voted for, except what it stated 200+ years ago!

Conservatives are DESPERATE to keep gridlock and near even election results, because if they ever lose bad enough, new Constitutional amendments could be passed, like their foolish belief the feds can NEVER redistribute any money. "And to the people," idiots! It's in there! READ.

YOU need to KNOW what we (including liberals) are up against! Fox News says CHUMP is 26-0 in endorsing winners, so far.

1. That rallies GOP's on the fence, who want a W more than anything else in all of life, besides money.
2. That crowds out DE Satanist, except for VP slot.

That means he is, by far, the GOP nominee front-runner. What YOU need to know is tRUMP will LIKELY "pivot" (hypocritically play an act) and try to be a nicer guy, the next go-round. A leopard can't change its colors, and HE said his shtick wasn't an act, but was his true self!

HERE's what YOU MUST know. His ideology is the following, as he got it from talk radio pundits (the GOOD parts he got from myself). Far right beliefs are:

1. Free Speech means you can say absolutely anything. They're probably too DUMB to know even SCOTUS says you can't yell fire in a movie theater. But now that they have UNjustly stacked IT to be a GOP political arm, NO precedents are safe—anything goes!

That's why Social Security, Medicare, military insurance, Welfare, unemployment insurance, workplace safety laws, overtime, consumer protections are ALL at risk! ALL (as with gay marriage, right to contraception—EVERYTHING is subject to a new Judicial review, because we have a far right High Court).

2. The Constitution is god and God's word, the Bible. Dan Patrick said as much, and NOT one Texas magazine or newspaper I submitted my rebuttal article to has positively responded! BOTH medias are very biased to their particular party, and want NO place for a competing CENTRIST third party!

THAT means throw away your Bible teaching you how to live! ALL Americans have to do is obey our Constitution.

And it teaches chase money and NEVER use any of the money you use to pay taxes to help anyone. Period! That selfish hoarding decision is HOLY, because it's law-abiding, patriotic, and what it MEANS to be an American! Make as much as you can, any way you can, and the feds should not interfere. Cons HATE all regulations!

3. Business and money-making are life's purpose, and are god. Business can do no wrong! The entire purpose of any business is profits. ONLY profits! Environment, people, society BE DAMNED if they EVER get in the way of ever more profits! I'm describing far right ideology, folks!

4. Ban ALL abortions! Rape and incest victims? RE-VICTIMIZE THEM! Mom's life? Force her to commit suicide! Vegetative child? Force that family to fund a life support-ending period of time for a child who will never have a real life! It's EVIL, folks. It's conservatism in purest form!

5. The skies can be black with soot; the ground can be contaminated with cancer-causing chemicals; the seas can be barraged with caustic chemicals that kill off all sea life. THAT DOESN'T MATTER if business can make profits during that process! Period. NOT business' concern!

6. A "good" economy is when stock markets are rising and 401K portfolio values are increasing. DOESN'T MATTER about 46% of Americans aren't invested! DOESN'T MATTER! The perks of the rich getting richer will, someday, "trickle down," like peeing on the little guy! THIS is conservatism.

7. "Freedom" is the catch phrase, because it's never defined! It's held to mean the right to do whatever you like or want, with NO government restraints, or that is "tyranny," anti-American, and government trying to "control" every aspect of your life. God disagrees, but WHO CARES? NOT cons.

I think I'll restrict myself to six points, because a heightened six is soon coming! 666. I believe more than I ever have that a certain person is THE anti-Christ, and his rise to power comes from people's craving to "win" at all costs, including moral costs! In my reading of Psalms, four times.

I read verses instructing Christians to value morals over money. WHO in their right mind would accuse CHUMP of being a success at moral achievement, rather than monetary achievement? He has made his spiritual bed, and now he has to lie in it. God's judgment is also all through Psalms!

Getting RIDICULOUS! You say TRUTHFUL things about MAGA Republicans, and if it's negative or critical, they now can feign righteous indignation that anyone would dare say such things, when their groups character has lacked for YEARS! It's fake and a defense mechanism—they got nothing else. (8/30/22)

Update #4: Davis' Dumb Decisions

(9/1/22-2)

BECAUSE wayward Christian Mark Davis was touting political conservatism as perfect (it's NOT), and therefore God's ideology, lets reiterate that I could defeat him in any debate, including using the Bible, and he supports MANY sins, and will never debate, from cowardice SIN! Wussy!

Debate me-any day-on whether my writings on centrism, and the Bible, are more or less biblical, reasonable and God-honoring than your worshipped political conservatism, claiming Christian, @MarkDavis! @keratx @NBCDFW @wfaa @CBS11 @Fox4 WUSS out in your echo chamber—instead? II Tim. 1:7

JOKE of a serious "Christian" (as personally told to me by someone who knows him from their shared Christian high school) Mark Davis says you're either a lib or a con, and you just have to decide which camp you're in. BULLHONKEY! That's a "Christian" saying accept bad things—don't oppose them! (9/1/22)

Update #5: How The Far Right "Thinks"

(9/3/22-2)

LET me walk you through the mindset of a far right conservative, who is NOT a cult member, or idiot. They truly believe theirs is the only Constitutional viewpoint to hold. Therefore, everyone else is anti-America.

They believe that document says NO infringement on religion or gun ownership, or free speech, and that 10th A disallows any wealth redistribution, and that "abortion" isn't found in a word search of the document, that national defense is called for in there, and that a great economy is needed to sustain our people. They also believe if anyone wants it any other way, you must amend the Constitution. NOT vote.

They also know such Amendments would be virtually impossible, in our polarized day, so they can hold these views as the only right way, forever. BUT we vote against them anyway, as they are wrong! How? Voters have a say in what happens in America, by who they vote for and what they stand for!

And SCOTUS interprets that document, which doesn't disallow a range of strictness or literalness to its words' intended meanings (original intent). Our Founding documents DO say a government by the people's consent, and we are to strive for a more perfect union, seek justice for all, and the 10th Amendment does state to the states and the people.

THIS is where the "Constitutional conservative" loses both his marbles, and his argument. STUPID blinders-on interpretations from brainwashing!

Radio talk jerk, CLAIMING Christian Mark Davis said "this is how we get things done:" We fight, one party wins power; the other dusts themselves off to fight another day. IF THAT'S HOW YOU GET THINGS DONE, WHAT EXACTLY ARE YOU GETTING DONE THAT LASTS PAST YOUR HOLDING POWER, idiot?

Talk radio DJ, Mark Davis (so-called "Christian") ACTUALLY said, if you want to know if a policy is good,

1. Is it articulated well by a conservative, or,
2. Does it get liberals riled up?

THIS IS BRAINWASHING, and NOT what God says! You evaluate policy content compared to the Bible! (9/5/22)

Update #6: Take Over America?

(9/7/22-2)

One post said government's job is to help the people, presumably as opposed to business. WHERE is that idea from? Politicians are to ensure the citizenry is doing OK, but "help" usually means steal from taxpayers to hand out gifts to strugglers! That's NOT just and it's NOT government's job!

My one minute of talk radio listening had a called claim there are one million ex-military in America, and "we could take our country back." EXACTLY who took over our country-and when? The FOOL blamed bureaucrats (swamp). Violent implications to his suggestion, though he poo poo'd Civil War.

Update #7: Far Right Ideology

(9/7/22-2)

HERE is why the far right is so adamant they are never wrong and always right. THIS is their ideology, and it is clung to in light of believing U.S. already has way too many things paid for by taxes, so their beliefs are the law, God's will and the only patriotic position, to them!:

1. Business is only for profits, and that statement is moral. NOTHING they do for profits is holy, because it's for profits
2. Living your life for riches, and as many as humanly possible is moral, and keep it all for your family, because this is godly, in their minds
3. Oil is how America was built, we'll always need it (true), so if pollution happens in any amount, that's just the cost of doing business. Greener is OK, but NOT if it ever costs anything by business profits or tax money lost for the cause. But DON'T say were anti-environment! We care, but take no action
4. Guns basically replace any trust in God (even though you can do both), and you can never have enough, or any too dangerous a weapon. We probably should be allowed tanks, bazookas and F16s, based on the well-regulated militia clause. Every American has this right to arms-no exceptions
5. America was founded by mainly whites, and that majority is going to shift, but the far right will do anything and everything NOT to let that happen, including banning any immigrant POC's, except Indians and Asians. They aren't this bold in their motives, but these are their idealized actions
6. Cops and the military rule, and can never do wrong, or if they do, just brush over it, because we've got to show them full support, because they protect us
7. Taxes need to be as low as humanly possible, and NO human should ever be helped by government in any struggles they incur!
8. Free speech means you can say absolutely anything, which means you can lie with impunity
9. Freedom of religion means we can make life hard for second class LGBTQs and ban all abortions, because God said don't kill 10. Military can never have enough funding or stuff-to keep us safe.

Again, the far right believes the U.S. Constitution teaches these 10 principles, and anyone who ever varies from them, to any extent, is the enemy, anti-American, an America hater, a supporter of leftist Dem Socialists, and shouldn't be in the GOP, especially if they are politicians. DOGMA!

Update #8: You Can't Unite With Separatists!

(9/10/22-2)

It is IMPOSSIBLE to have unity with people avowed to NOT unify! Amos 3:3 It takes TWO to Tango! and Kumbaya unity is not going to happen in America, except briefly, if we are attacked like 9-11, or WW 1 and 2! However, I'd LOVE to see the MAGA Americans come into the mainstream, by facings a few facts:

1. Your belief system is NOT God's—100%
2. It's not even 100% Constitutional, as the only option
3. You will NEVER control all the levers of power, indefinitely/forever, meaning you will lose. It'd be better to agree on permanent GOOD policies! Yours aren't that.

Far right (mainly) only cares about solving problems if market rate ROI/profits can be had in the process! Otherwise, they hope and pray charities can do the job. They could gain a modicum of respectability if they offered private solutions to the following:

Pollution, sex slaves, illegal border crossings, illegal drugs, crime, poverty, racial discrimination, hatred, Communist expansion, inflation, identity theft, hacking trade secrets, traffic, and a host of other challenges America faces.

Invent products that solve them, as you HATE government trying to!

Update #9: America First!?

(9/13/22-2)

America First!

First militarily

First in morality

First in economy

First in innovation

First in democracy

First in honoring God

First in solving problems

First in being world's lead superpower

First in world-class education, and everything else!

NOT SURE that's MAGAs meaning! America number one!

Update #10: Don't Tread On Me

(9/17/22-2)

Political conservatives want nothing from government but military and police protection! They even want public school funds to fund their private academic centers of learning! They are content that their finances are fine, so leave me alone, and don't tread on me! Ultimate selfishness.

Update #11: "Freedom" To Sin?

(9/23/22-2)

I am SO SICK of the term, "freedom." Fake Christians use it in politics, and define it exactly the way the devil does! Government has NO RIGHT to restrict me in any way (that's tyranny) and I can do as I please in a free country. Gal. 5:13; I Pet. 2:16 CARNALITY CONTROLS U.S. CHRISTIANITY!

The far right is FOR worldliness, selfishness, greed, hoarding, love of money, exploitation, caring about no one else but family, license labeled freedom, the poor struggling severely, injustice, hatred, division, and often blaspheme God, by invoking His support of all these sins!

Far right political conservatism would have NO PROBLEM with one man owning everything, if he or she did so legally! And if charity won't fix a problem in society, and businesses can't profit enough fixing it, THAT'S A GOOD THING. Let it continue forever! JUST make money!!! (9/25/22)

Update #12: Some Rich Need to Learn God's Command!

(9/29/22-2)

Some GOP's HAVE to start considering if everything in America is subject to maximized profits, including schools, healthcare, and other basics everyone needs to survive, actual Americans would be priced out of the market, and have to leave America, or maybe die! Life's NOT all about money! Lk. 12:15

People like Jeff Bezos and Elon Musk NEED to LEARN that God says life's not all about money, and you can own too much! Luke 12. He encourages giving back, and commands Christians to tell them to do so, so I'm telling them to do so-NOT just get divorced and let your wife do it-I Tim. 6:17-19

Far right conservatives want so little gov't (AKA so little taxes) that government is mainly police and military, to protect their stuff. They believe they have enough money to pay for everything else they'll ever need in life, so "why can't everyone else do as I've done, financially?"

Update #13: MonEy, MonEy, MonEy (& Me, Me, Me)

(10/10/22-2)

For the conservative, EVERYTHING is about money! If anything needs fixing, if it costs money-NO! If it makes society better, safer or cleaner, but costs money-NO Presidents are judged ONLY by how their 401K's perform, and how much they pay at the gas pump! #TRUTH! #GoWokeGoBroke

CONSERVATISM

(5/24/22-2)

SINCE I'm in the business of making my most important topics the first reads at Facebook, lets address the modern GOP, and the concept of "conservatism." That word used to be OK by me. Now, it has come to represent all of the following:

1. Total, national abortion bans (coat hanger, anyone?). No RESPONSIBLE birth control. No mercy on rape or incest victims. NO brain power, to comprehend NOTHING dies using Plan B within three days of sex. Extreme, self-righteous, dumb!

2. Guns. Where would Jesus' days have been without them? (Answer: where they were). NO limits. Personal arsenal and private militia owning tanks, F-16s and bazookas! Background checks for criminals and crazies seen as bad, as with gun serial numbers, so cops can trace crime weapons. Dumb, again.

And allow gun show and private purchase loopholes, so NONE of those great regulations impact us. Red flag laws seen as evil, to warn society of potential postal persons. And requiring proof you can adequately use and keep safe your weapon? Evil, to fools, as well!

3. Taxes have to be as low as humanly possible. Government can't fix anything, or do any good, as that's only MY choice to do good, and I usually choose not to, if it involves anyone outside my family (family worship, opposite Jesus). Doesn't matter if the feds can pay their bills!

Government is evil, and stealing/confiscating, and don't ask the rich to pay their fair share, because they pay amounts larger than others (because they own and earn more than others, do-dos). ALWAYS cry for lower taxes. It wins you votes, among "conservatives."

4. The American Dream IS biblical worldliness, in many if not most cases. Yet claiming Christians vote "conservative," because we are Laodicean and like James four and Ecc. 1-3 (rebellious apostates). Try to Christianize sin, like abortion covers for greed and idolatry, as a Trojan horse.

5. Freedom means government can't tell you to do anything, except pay taxes and go into the military when demanded. THIS is their idea of "patriotism! Do whatever I damn well want to do is freedom, and aunt nobody going to tell me otherwise, as I fight for my rights (NOT my responsibilities)!

6. The rich can never have enough. That's the goal in life! Pursuit of happiness, defining success NOT as God does (Josh 1:8), but as the satanic world system does! Lk. 12:15 Let them control everything, and abuse others for profit, and government favor them, OPPOSITE Jesus! Levit. 19:15

And label the good ones as "self-loathing," for seeing the wisdom in using some of their excess to help society or others outside their idolized family values crowd of me and mine. Hoard everything, then keep it "all in the family."

I think six is a well-deserved number of imperfection, for this bunch. Ultra MAGA (far right) is intensely conservative, so this chapter should end with 666, not 6, IMO! "Conservative" just means let rich and especially whites rule the roost, and keep all our money to ourselves—in Jesus' Name!

In keeping with my theme of most important topics at top of mind and list of Facebook chapters, I am NOT writing on Lordship Salvation heresy, as it was fully covered in a website chapter called "Discipling or Lordship Salvation?," at Campaign Updates button!

Update #1: Christ Is For Hoarding?

(5/22/22-2)

For many conservatives, abortion is a Trojan horse to morally cover what "conservatism" is mainly about! It is making as much money as humanly possible, no limits/never enough, always fighting any government interference (get it any way you can), worldliness and anti-disciple greed and idolatry, living by sight (Ecc. 1-3-like), attending church and tithing, to cleanse the guilty conscience! Let the poor suffer!

I'll NEVER help them, or let my worshipped dollar bills help them, but will ALWAYS vote for less taxes, and supporting businesses screwing the little guy, by a 100% UN-level playing field! Layoffs, automation, increased copays, contract labor without benefits, pro illegal immigration (lowers wages), outsourcing, mergers and acquisitions, streamlining, government policy favoring those who fund politicians (the rich), DISOBEDIENT to God.
Levit. 19:15

Robotizing/AI, monopolizing markets, pushing debt and rental abodes, jacking up prices during inflation, making money off money (vs. work), good 'ol boy hiring who you know vs. beat qualified. EVERYTHING about far right GOP is against middle and lower classes Jesus cared MOST about.

Non-Christians: If you want to know what's wrong with the U.S. Church, read the book of Acts! Take notes, and make a comparison T-bar of what you see in both. There's NOT a lot of overlap! The first century was far smarter and far more committed!

Non-Christians: Christians SAY the love the Bible. If for no other reason than to prove that claim often lip service, READ the New Testament, and see if their claim matches their behaviors, when NOT in a church building!

Update #2: No One Can Tell You How To Run Your Business?

(5/26/22-2)

THIS is an important topic for the U.S. majority voters who are NOT management or ownership: Hierarchical companies structure opportunities and pay structures to favor the favored! If you're low on the totem pole, that's not just by experience, but by design! Case in point:

The company I am seriously considering suing (among others) has an insider memo I probably wasn't privy to, but got from STUPID staff, that says all the company leads go to their managers, and the biggest ticket leads go to the corrupt owner. I was a threat to him, as I targeted them!

My point is conservatives say government can't tell me or my business what to do—it's MY business. BALDERDASH! Government is charged with bringing about justice! I assure everyone who's an employee, someone's profiting off hiring you, unless you're in IT, legal or accounting! Re-read that!

And conservatives are NOT interested in justice, but profits! Fair taxes, fair wages? NOT the language of the conservative! They WANT unjust leverage over employee wage and job opportunities! They WANT too few jobs and too many workers! Justice is their enemy! It's Jesus' friend! EVIL!

Update #3: Christians Are For Justice?

(9/18/22-2)

YES, Pv. 22:7 says the rich rule the poor, and Mt. 26:1 says you will always have the poor, but let's look at what ELSE God says on the subject! first, the rich ruling is an OBSERVATION; not a command, or obligation of society! Who's to say the majority can't vote that NOT to be the case?

As Christians, we are to be working at bringing Thy kingdom's traits to this earth, until it comes in the Millennium. Imperfectly, but actively! Justice is its preeminent trait. There's nothing innate in a rich soul to make them a leader!

There ARE rich leaders, but there are also poor and middle class leaders, and there are MANY rich people who ONLY got rich because someone else died! Imagine that! They did NOTHING to get rich, but inherit! That's earning wealth? Hardly! That's self-made? No, that's self-doing nothing more than living and awaiting a windfall!

And there are MANY black and brown Americans who will NEVER have any inheritance. WHY IS THAT—ask yourself? When we trace back through history, we often find the answer! You can't carry on "generational wealth" when there was none to begin with! and ask yourself again: WHY IS THAT?

Slavery and for the brown man/woman, just the way history treated them when they immigrated to this great country. Low man on the totem pole, mainly because they did not fluently speak the language of American commerce—English. Dish washers, house cleaners, crop threshers, etc. Low jobs.

And with that lack of English came the lack of a solid education, as they were being taught subjects mainly in English. So, back to our subject of what else God says about the rich (who get all life's luxuries/perks, special treatment at restaurants, deferrals from dangers in war, better financing of things bought on credit, like cars, tax loopholes, access to supposedly better education, separation from the rest of us in nearly any endeavor they pursue, by gated communities, exclusive private clubs and golf courses, IMO driver separation from real life, driving, hands off interaction with real people illegals at Martha's Vineyard, other people doing their shopping for them, before they could do so over the internet, butlers and nannies to raise their children, homes with the best scenery and sites, hand-me-down luxury vehicles, Ivy League schools, UNjust political influence, and lobbyists none of the rest of us enjoy, the finest of everything, sometimes not even paying a penny in taxes, as a business owners' money they never have to exert effort at earning, as their money makes them money, government bailouts during Covid, or sub-prime failings, corporate welfare-when corporations need help the LEAST of all U.S. entities-laws protecting their business, and allowing them to pay people as little as humanly possible, so long as they don't undercut minimum wage, etc.

In fact, some companies get around even that rule, by no-pay internships, or restaurants paying, in part, off customer tips, with base pay well under minimum wage. IT HAS NOT ALWAYS BEEN THIS WAY, folks! In fact, in the 1950s, blue collar laborers often earned near six figure incomes in manufacturing and rust belt dirty jobs, WITH PENSIONS!

What changed? The rich started insisting on only getting their share, and no one else getting any share of the pie! ALL of the following are business and rich-favoring!:

1. Layoffs
2. Immigration (legal or otherwise)
3. Streamlining
4. Automation
5. Contract work WITHOUT benefits (save business the cost of insurance)
6. Increased insurance copays (employees lose, employers win)
7. M and A (same work, less employees)
8. Outsourcing and globalization (US labor loses; U.S. business wins)
9. Tax breaks and cuts for mainly the rich.

YES, they DO pay more in numbers than others, and even more in percent, but they are also benefitted much more than all others by the system we have freely chosen to engage in this nation, Capitalism. I said freely. That means voters-NOT the Constitution-says this is so.

Again, what does God say about these matters (I digressed, to give more background to this biased subject of America favoring the rich as heroes to be bowed down to, rather than what they truly are before God-only men and women like you and me who put their pants on one leg at a time, like us all!).

LOOK at the following LESSONS for humanity, which MANY church sermons in one's lifetime will likely NEVER cover!:

1. God says it is more blessed to give than to receive. Ac. 20:35 WE DO NOT BELIEVE THIS, especially those most able to give! We ONLY expect to make money; not "lose" it to anyone else. That's irrational, to intend to lose that which you worked so hard to gain! But God says it! Lk. 12:33, 16:9, Mt. 19:21

2. God teaches healthy loving of yourself. Mk. 12:31 BUT, a Jew, no less (Mark Levin) says generous rich people are "self-loathing." THAT MEANS YOU HATE YOURSELF IF YOU CARE ABOUT OTHERS, ever using one red dime! IS THAT WHAT YHWH (the God of the Jews) teaches? Hel-/heck NO. Just the opposite! I Tim. 6:17-19

THAT MEANS (we interpret things our public school system may have inadequately prepared you to understand) obeying God won't hoard, be selfish, greedy of suffer the love of money! Those are ALL sins. So Mr. Levin is in willful, active DISobedience to YHWH in his satanic assertion! Period!

3. God says DON'T layup treasures on earth, but in Heaven. WE DO THE OPPOSITE! WE are rebellious sinners, folks! It doesn't mean own nothing, though some of God's greatest workers owned little, like Jesus and Peter. It means prioritizing, which we utterly FAIL at. Mt. 6; Col. 3:1-4, etc.

4. God says (THAT MEANS, commands, as led by faith) do not seek money, or (warning) it will flee from you! HAVE YOU EVER heard one sermon on Pv. 23:4-5? You likely never will! READ THE TEXT, folks! Living in Laodicea, our culture rules us, not Christ! That's why the rich rule us, not justice, folks!

5. Does ANY U.S. pastor teach Pv. 30:7-9? WHY NOT? The human author prays that God would NOT make him rich or poor (the two extremes), and gives reasons why. In fact, I Tim. 6 says wanting to be rich is choosing to pierce yourself with many pangs (or pains/wounds/sorrows), YET WE FREELY RUN TO THAT WHICH GOD HAS WARNED U.S. IS HARMFUL TO OUR HEALTH–wealth!

6. Lk. 12:15 Another verse American churches would HATE, if they were Bible literate! GET THIS STRAIGHT: Life does NOT consist of what you have or own. Period. THAT MEANS you are NOT "living the life" being rich! It's a mirage/a delusion/the grand illusion!

<https://youtube.com/watch?v=nO62scTZ7Qk...>

NOT so deep inside, WE ARE ALL THE SAME! Creatures, created in God's image, and responsible to Him for how we live our lives down here on this fallen earth. Period! Ecc. 12:13 HOW ARE YOU DOING ON THAT SUBJECT, AS IT TO PERTAINS TO YOUR VIEW OF THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR BEFORE THE ALMIGHTY GOD–huh?

7. I Jn. 2:15-17 says do not love the world, or the things in it, then proceeds to describe those things. ARE YOU LIVING FOR THIS WORLD, people? For most of us, that answer is a pure "YES! THAT MEANS we are living for the devil.

8. DID YOU KNOW, Christians are told (NOT taught by pastors, but educated by God, for the FEW who are Bible literate), to show restraint in the pursuit of money and life perks on earth. Where? I Cor. 7:31 ANOTHER Bible verse you will likely NEVER hear one sermon on! WHY? It hurts churchianity (Christianity as a business endeavor)!

9. READ Lk. 16:14-15! The love of money (not the like thereof) is a sin, but we're all too happy to engage that sin, nonetheless! In the sight of men we justify favoring the rich, but wrongly do so in the eyes of God! Levit. 19:15

Note to self, and others: If you HATE what I'm telling you, here, rip out the book of Luke, as that seems to be the main source of many verses I have addressed. You still won't be able to avoid the truth I have taught, but that is how many live their lives, anyway!

10. Ps. 34:9 Those who fear God will have everything they need. It does NOT say everything they want, which is what our culture lures you to seek! In fact, God says no one who so does will ever beg for bread.

Tell that to the homeless person soliciting on our street corners! Ps. 37:25. Verse 37 of that same chapter says God delights in the welfare of His servants! He is NOT trying to rip you off! He is the Author of good things, all of which we are to enjoy. Jas. 1:17; I Tim. 6:17; Mt. 7:10

11. Pv. 19:4 The wealthy have many feigned, or insincere friends, who want in on what they've got! Gold diggers. Yes, they often surround themselves with like-situated persons in the circles of influence, never having to deal with us commoners, but that is friendship based on socio-economic class circumstances. The rich can suffer loneliness of real people who really care about them as persons vs. bank accounts!

12. Ps. 49:16-17 Don't stress when others (often) change, forget their roots, and become a different person, from gaining wealth. They're still the same person, who will take none of those increases with them to Heaven or Hell (where MOST rich people end up)! I Tim. 6:7; Mt. 19:24 13.

Ps. 106:3, 140:12, 37:27-29; Mic 6:8 Again, JUSTICE is God's standard! Is America just to the non-rich? Vote for JUSTICE! In doing so, you are obeying God! THAT is true blessing and true "success" Ps. 119:1; Josh. 1:8

DID YOU ENJOY this Sunday sermon? If you are rich, and not much philanthropic, likely not. BUT, your response never dictates what I write! If you are poor, remember the lifestyle Jesus is famous for—caring for the down and out! He cares for you! A just society will too!

Pv. 11:28 Trust in wealth leads to failure! Pv. 18:10-12 Wealth often brings pride—AS IF YOU ARE SOMEONE! God isn't looking for selfishness with humility, but giving back/"losing" money to others, society, or both! Can I get an "amen," on Sunday? (likely not—flesh controls the majority)

I am SURPRISED "Christians" willingly go along with a political party whose policies NEVER help the poor or workers/laborers! WHY would ANYONE believe our great God favors the rich? Levit. 19:15 Bible ignorant apostate tares and carnal claimers don't care of such matters! Sinners. (9/21/22)

Update #4: Culture Over Christ

(9/23/22-2)

@betoorourke has NO CHANCE at a TX win! He HAS to walk back defund the police, and gun-grabbing, as with any desired property taxes. IF he did that, I believe he'd get close. I am 100% against him on many issues, but for punishing Abbott on abortion, he's getting this family's votes!

MANY WASP "Christians" prioritize culture over Christ, and UNjustly side with the rich over the poor, because it's fun to hang around wealthy people, and have them fund your political causes. Jesus would turn the tables, and say "anathema! They don't care what He would say! Apostates!

Some "conservative" (synonym for "unthinking") group said they're in spiritual battle with the left. GOD says we battle not with humans, but demonic forces, and evangelism is how you win over those lacking the Spirit. NOT political warfare. There are SO MANY fake Christians in America!

Update #5: Bible Warping For Political Gain

(9/25/22-2)

An article stated conservative strategists are plotting their belief system's (religion, Dr. Ed Young?) future, as pitting them as good vs. evil ("godless," Dr. Ed Young?), and needing to cite theological premises to gain support. LET ME NIP THIS IN THE BUD BEFORE IT REARS ITS UGLY HEAD!

ASK Christians you know what body life is, biblically, or what New Testament/biblical church consists of. Deer-in-the-headlights look, or a reciting of how their own church does Sunday morning will be the answer! Finally, ASK any claimer of Christ what they do to improve society for the good.

They'll likely have NO answer, or say vote, pay taxes and obey laws. That's NOT how anyone would summarize the life of Jesus. So when conservatism tries to lure these weak people to its cause, CALL THEIR SIN OUT AGAINST THEM—all in America who aren't Christian! Do so for God.

That article, again, said political conservatism's future relies on using theological terms to pit them as good, vs. "evil" Democrats and "godless" liberals. HERE is EXACTLY what YOU need to know, and to watch out for in conservatism's future moves:

Update #6: Guns Make You Tough?

(9/27/22-2)

I will NEVER understand morons who think they're tough, because they use an automatic weapon, like MGT. The GUN is tough. ANY fool can use one! MUCH more important is to be moral and intelligent, which Marjorie Taylor Green can't be accused of! Dumb, evil, and an extremist.

YOU need to comprehend you're dealing with CULT brainwashing. I got an email editorial of one PROUD they never wore a mask in the pandemic, denying 2020 election results, and suffering a persecution complex. This is what happens when confidence mixes with ignorance. How'd I get that Email?

I'VE HEARD so-called "Christians" warning that dark times are coming, so be strong, and don't let people steal away Christianity from America. THESE ARE DELUSIONAL HALLUCINATIONS! You can ALWAYS meet with God daily, evangelize, minister and be good! NO ONE CAN STOP YOU! Do you do so?

CAN ANYONE SEE what happened to Marjorie Taylor Greene? Won an election, power went to her head, especially when tRUMP gave her attention, the fame brought arrogance, backed by stupidity, and now she loses her marriage, as a claiming "Christian." Carnality does this—or being a tare. (9/29/22)

Update #7: Do As I Say—Not As I Do?

(10/8/22-2)

RE: <https://www.msnbc.com/opinion/msnbc-opinion/herschel-walker-win-evangelicals-are-willing-sell-their-soul-n1299416>

Morality is not something that white evangelicals actually demand of their candidates. They want their candidates, to deliver policies, judges and laws that erase abortion and same sex-marriage rights. Their aim is not democracy, but theocracy. —**Anthea Butler**

Morality is not something that white evangelicals actually demand of their candidates. What they want is for their chosen candidates to bring them power and prestige [EXACTLY OPPOSITE EVERYTHING CHURIST TAUGHT!]. —**Althea Butler** (i.e., The Laodicean U.S. Church is predominantly carnal)

I, an evangelical, do NOT want national gay marriage undone, because precedent matters! Evangelicals LOST, because they were delinquent! I told them so, before it occurred! I also do NOT want a national abortion ban. On this, Dems are my party! (10/8/22)

CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM (Part I)

(5/22/22-2)

Non-Christians: The MYTH America is a "Christian nation" would mean the Constitution says favor Christianity, and the Bible would be our law book. Kandiss Taylor is a blooming idiot, bringing shame to Jesus for her ignorance! Tell her to read more Bible and history books. "Jesus Guns Babies"

Update #1: Is America a "Christian Nation?"

(8/22/22-2)

A growing movement has arisen toward "Christian nationalism," or the belief that America is a theocracy. Often pandering politicians seek the votes of the faithful, more than the faithful practice of religion.

Our very own U.S. Constitution states that the government shall not infringe on the free exercise of religion, nor should it establish any religion. But, just yesterday, at a CPAC meeting in Texas, Texas Lieutenant governor Dan Patrick said the following:

"We were a nation founded upon not the words of our Founders,

but the words of God because He wrote the Constitution."

I would like to kindly rebut my fellow believer, with the topic, IF GOD WROTE THE CONSTITUTION.

If God wrote the U.S. Constitution:

1. It would include a safety net, as God's people, the Jews, had.
2. The rich would be told to generously give back. I Tim. 6:17-19
3. Taxes would be FAIR to all, and for ALL.
4. Life's purpose would not be the pursuit of happiness, but the pursuit of God's will. Lk. 12:15
5. The document would not have legally deemed African-Americans a percentage of a whole person, or disallowed women from voting!
6. It would mandate government (and political parties?) NOT favor rich or poor. Levit. 19:15
7. It would NOT allow businesses to abuse workers, like the "anything for profits" value system of the far right. Pv. 14:31
8. If one wouldn't work, they wouldn't eat! II Th. 3:10
9. Man could subdue the earth, but be obligated to rightly manage our environment. Gen. 1:28, 2:15; Deut. 10:14
10. Seeking a 'more perfect union' of our "UNITED" States would be required of all citizens; NOT dividing and demonizing! Rom. 16:17-18; Eph. 4:31
11. The rich hoarding all their wealth would be prohibited (like those who fight the estate tax). Ecc. 5:13
12. Greed and selfishness would be illegal. Phil. 2:3-4; Ecc. 5:10
13. The first of all your paychecks would go to churches.
14. Political parties would have to reconcile, and repent of all sins!
15. Politicians couldn't accept bribes, or 'lord over' their views on abortion, by unjustly stacking the U.S. Supreme Court to their desired position. Deut. 16:19; Mt. 20:25
16. ALL extremes would be disallowed. Ecc. 7:18
17. ALL citizens would have to strive to be 'good' people. That can NOT be said of present-day political engagements!
18. Reason would rule political policies. Jas. 3:17-18 18. Public policy would be just—not biased! Mic. 6:8

As we can see, my native state's Lieutenant Governor is wrong in his assertion, and the U.S. Is obviously not a theocracy, where the Bible is our nation's civil law which government is free to establish.

Update #2: Carnal Christians Embolden Political Extremes

(8/14/22-2)

A growing movement has arisen toward "Christian nationalism," or the belief that America is a theocracy. In fact, just yesterday, at a CPAC meeting in Texas, Texas Lieutenant governor Dan Patrick stated the following:

"We were a nation founded upon not the words of our Founders, but the words of God because He wrote the Constitution."

The public MUST learn that such claim s can sometimes be effective because:

1. OVER 70% of claiming Christians are NOT fully committed to living for God, and

2. We EARN our stereotype of being gullible or stupid, as only 13% of Christians regularly read their Bibles!

HERE is how the devil plies his trade: He usually mixes some truth in with lies, like Mr. Patrick saying God wrote the U.S. Constitution (a LIE, when the Bible would add MANY more provisions), then saying we are predominantly a Christian populous (the TRUTH). See: Mt. 4:1-11, Tit. 1:12 and Jn. 8:44.

It is SIN for Christians to be gullible and/or stupid! Believing LIES that our U.S. Constitution is equal to God's word, the Bible, because Dan Patrick says God wrote it, justifies our being slandered as blind faith believers! Mk. 12:30, Pv. 14:15-16, II Tim. 2:15. Ignorance may be bliss, but IS also sin!

Pandering politicians have little-to-no interest in sincere Christian practice; they want sincere Christians' votes! IF Christians applied their Bible to their politics, they couldn't be 100% Republican or Democrat, and the Constitution would be a LOT different, from its inception, if GOD had written it!

Let's take a closer look at that claim of mine: I challenge Mr. Patrick (who I grew up on, politically-speaking, on Houston talk radio) to DEBATE ME on this, and not to remain either a coward (Rev. 21:8) or a fool (Pv. 1:7, 18:2, 26:11!

CHURCH (Part II)

(8/10/22-2)

I know SO MANY claiming U.S. Christians whose lives have NOTHING in common with those in the book of Acts! We chase the American Dream instead of the will of God! READ that book! I'm NOT asking you to read the entire Bible, today-just that one book! Few to no Christians live like that.

THAT is motivation for embarrassing or humiliating myself in a David vs. Goliath public battle! IT IS DISGRACEFUL! VERY regularly I observe claiming Christians who are worldly, and live NO different priorities or activities than what the Bible calls "sinners."

I even see pastors doing the EXACT SAME THING! MONEY is our God! That's idolatry! The Apostasy of prophecy has already taken place in America! The Democrats, of all people (i.e. often non-religious) have even noticed this fact! The Church is living a fake experience of biblical Christianity! A form of godliness.

I REGULARLY observe claiming Christian laymen who are NO DIFFERENT from lost people! They do LITTLE if any service for God! It is TOKEN, at best! It's IMPOSSIBLE to watch their lifestyles and say they are sold out to Jesus, as disciples. A LAUGHABLE assertion for any of them to make.

There is NO sacrifice, no struggle, no trials, no restraint in their worldly aspirations! They are EXACTLY as King Solomon was in Ecc. 1-3, until he woke up, but we remain asleep in the light, folks! <https://youtube.com/watch?v=prJSdB126bw...>

I Tim. 6:17-19 is ignored, abhorred and completely never taught in WASP churches! IF IT WAS, no real Christian could be in today's GOP! They fight tooth and nail to allow NO taxes to be collected, including yesterday's adulation of THIS ridiculous quote by Ron Paul:

This is where I step away and the Lord starts to speak through me: They are rebellious children of the night; apostate tares and sinful bastard children, if Mine. They have spurned and forsaken Me. They LOVE the perks of association, but never the duties! They monetize Me and My book, for.

This is where I step away and the Lord starts to speak through Me: They are rebellious children of the night; apostate tares and sinful bastard children, if Mine. They have spurned and forsaken Me. They LOVE the perks of association, but never the duties! They monetize Me and My book, for profits, not as prophets.

A fourth judgment on America! And God's men are to blame—period! PASTORS! Period! Why, you might ask? IT IS NO SECRET that anyone who reads God's Book can decipher that these are God's values and priorities for ALL Christians, yet NO church actively pursues them over sermons and tithes!

1. FULL evangelism. IF Jesus died for all men, and His message is the only hope for any man, all men have to hear that message. There's NO WAY IN HELL that job is being done! MOST laymen don't even have a clue their part in that task!

2. Relational discipling. I met a Dallas Seminary T-shirted man, the other day, and told him these four priorities, and because that school is accurate with Scripture, he agreed with my four, but that will likely be the end of it in his PhD studies on theology. WE DON'T NEED PhDs in theology, we need these four priorities DONE!

Jesus did NOT speak to crowds to mature them up in the faith as saved people! He spoke to mainly lost crowds, only occasionally evangelizing them, but mainly teaching them ethics, publicly, while performing miracles. Sunday sermons do LITTLE to produce mature believers!

Sermons are forgotten within 72 hours. Thy word I have laid on my heart, that I might not sin against thee. Ps. 119:11 Forgetting a majority MAN's words (in a sermon) is NOT doing that! ASK ANY claiming U.S. Christian to recite just 10 verses to you! Ask them to name just 10 people they have evangelized.

Ask your average Joe Christian if they daily meet with Jesus just 10 minutes! RESEARCH the statistics on carnality percent among claimed Christians! It is well above 70%, and has been since the late 1970s. 60% of U.S. Christian youth believe Mohammad and Buddha are equal with Jesus in getting lost souls to Heaven! THE SITUATION IS UNOBSERVATIBE WITH MERE HUMAN EYES, folks!

YOU see nice, new dresses and ladies fashionable hats with smiles. GOD SEES THE HEART! YOU see nicely polished cars driving ever so cautiously in church parking lots, exited by suited males with ties, an accessory Bible and a smile and handshake. GOD SEES THE HEAERTS!

And when even YOU, the lost persons of America, see claiming "Christians" voting for what's below, even YOU know The Apostasy has already occurred in America, as the Dem meme shows you have observed! (See: *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at page 412)

3. Body Life. Corporate/family gathering mutual edification by knowing and using people's valid spiritual gifts, on Sunday mornings-NOT elite gatherings on other days or at other hours. 4. Social Ministry. IT'S ANATHEMA TO THE POLITICAL FAR RIGHT WASPS idolize! Help NO ONE but yourself.

CAN YOU IMAGINE if the U.S. Church ever discovered these five passages, and learned that life is lived 24/7 with Jesus, which means also in our politics? I Tim. 6:17-19, Phil. 2:3-4, I Cor. 9:16/6:7 (duty is more important than "rights" and privileges/benefits), and I Cor. 7:31. THESE VERSES HAVE BEEN IN THAT GOOD BOOK FOR 2,000 YEARS, folks!

Pastors willfully avoid them, as they have NO CLUE the full counsel of God! They cherry pick! MOST of their sermons content is THEIR OWN THOUGHTS and WORDS! NO WONDER fools deem them gurus, OPPOSITE God, or anti-Christ! I Cor. 1-3; I Jn. 2:27

YES, I have a grand reason to go public with the undeniably better solutions God gave me for politics, and that is to EXPOSE THE APOSTASY OF PEOPLE CLAIMING CHRIST! In my nightmares, I was actually considering just throwing in the towel, hoping a great fish wouldn't swallow me!

It is NOT about politics! Our battle is spiritual! Satan has taken over God's Church, and Jesus remains OUTSIDE knocking to get back into our Laodicean churches! Rev. 3 WHO needs to hear this message more than the lost and dying Hellhound world who suffers from these fakes living this way? II Chron. 7:14

So YES I do have incentive/motivation to run for office. It has little to do with the corrupt satan-infested industry needing Jesus to turn its tables! It has EVERYTHING to do with exposing evil in God's Church- evils I have observed for over 40 years! Eph. 5:16; I Pet. 4:17

THIS morning's message MAY have just fully re-energized and revamped my plans for Jan 2023! I was attacking the symptoms, not the source! II Chron. 7:14 tells us the solutions! It is a spiritual battle America is suffering from, and claiming Christians are the cause! Carnal Christians, or fakes/tares, folks.

READ that passage! It's analogizable to believers in the Christian era, though addressing Jews! 1.

Humble yourself

2. Pray (ONLY one step of four)

3. Seek God's face (know Him and His will)

4. Turn away from sinful things I'd been viewing politics wrongly! Eph. 6:12 PASTORS are my targets, now.

Update #1: Deficient Churches

(9/5/22-2)

IF you are a carnal Christian, you don't know, or don't care that you face a judgment before God—NOT as to Heaven or Hell, but a judgment, nonetheless. He will ask you why you supported sin, for secular power idolatry sin! WHAT will you say, or do in 2024, apostates?

ANY local church that doesn't have a specific/intentional plan to evangelize all nearby lost people, ASAP, is apostate! WHO else is going to reach those identifiable people? You don't know they'll stumble onto a TV show preaching the gospel! Just admit your rebellion, vs. excusing it!

ANY church that doesn't have a specific/intentional plan to grow up (in the Lord) EVERY church member, by intense, short-term relational discipling, does NOT value moral and spiritual maturity over attending and giving money! It's that cut and dry. You're on one side or the other! Josh 24:15

ANY local church that doesn't have a specific/intentional plan to have laymen know and use their spiritual gifts to edify each other, when they are gathered as a body, does NOT believe the Bible, or cherry picks it, and chooses man's traditions over Go's revelation! Apostasy and idolatry.

ANY local church that doesn't have a specific/intentional plan to significantly impact society for the good (vs. for the bad), does NOT seek to emulate Christ. Period. Token gestures are not acceptable. You're either serious about doing God's will, or you are worldly. One or the other!

Update #2: Christians Sending People to Hell

(10/20/22-2)

Christians do NOT consider God's description of Hell, because they believe they're not going! If they're saved, they won't be. But OTHER PEOPLE are who you should care about MORE than even your own self! Their MAJORITY is facing Hell at any time. Repent of your apostasy. Phil 2:3-5

ANY pastor who sees NO need and had NO plan for evangelizing ALL nearby lost people to his church does NOT believe God or His word, the Bible! WHO ELSE is as responsible for their eternity? The pastors further away? IDIOCY!! Sin-full apostates caring about donations more!

TELL ME AGAIN how were committed to evangelism? Jesus died for EVERY soul. The Bible doesn't give hope God will save people after they've died! WE don't know when that will happen, or when Jesus will return. WHERE IS OUR URGENCY? It's urgently chasing dollar bills, instead! LAODICEA.

4. YET, CLAIMING (possibly NOT actual) "Christians" NEVER ask what's my part in that global effort? They don't know how many people they're responsible before God to reach! 5. No CHURCH, seminary or denomination even keeps track of who hasn't heard, or needs to hear again!

DEAL with this LOGIC, in follow-on tweets-IF YOU CAN! MOST Christians CAN'T handle this truth:

1. Every birthed human over the age of accountability go to an eternally fiery HELL, forever, unforgiven.
2. This is the ONLY way out (below)
3. Christians are the ONLY people to tell it.

I am CONSTANTLY SHOCKED how NOT ONE person or religious entity has YET seen the purpose of having a global evangelism tally system of knowing EXACTLY who is saved and who needs to be evangelized! WE DON'T TAKE GOD SERIOUSLY!

IT AMAZES ME that CLAIMING "Christians" want a nation-wide total abortion ban, for BABIES WHO GO TO HEAVEN by a forgivable sin (NOT the unpardonable sin), but not nearly that concern for birthed humans who go to Hell ensuring they ALL hear not to! HYPOCRISY and wrong priorities SINS!

"Come to our church because we have the best music, preaching, children's ministry. When you come, you'll have a great experience." When a church combines "Come to us" with "we have the best," you can be sure of two things: Attractional ministry is the draw, and consumerism is at work. -Daniel Dickard

ABORTION (Part III)

(8/11/22-2)

The SAD truth is Americans often suffer from short attention spans! So long as SCOTUS is out of session, we FORGET that the SAME Dodds ideological extremism is set to rule next time they're in session! NOTHING has changed, but time passing! #NeverForget!

Do taxpayers get their money back if a miscarriage or failure to take to term occurs? THIS is LUNACY!!! I thought the GOP was pro-taxpayer!: Georgia Abortion Law Says a Fetus Is Tax Deductible

Many Americans have NO IDEA the impact of Dodds. It is FAR beyond abortion. It is THE case which proves a majority on SCOTUS believe NO precedent means ANYTHING. That means any law on the books can be overturned. NOTHING is stable or solid, anymore, with a politicized SCOTUS! (8/27/22)

I am ABSOLUTELY for nationwide laws that prevent aborting all babies who have a heartbeat (except for mother's life and vegetative state babies). A democracy allows all voters to have input on laws, not just religious folks. That's a theocracy. SCOTUS unjustly screwed up with Dodds! (8/28/22)

Update #1: Fake Christian Pundits

(9/1/22-2)

One more thing about Mark Davis, today: He said were always happy if any Dem wants to join us in what we're doing. His practice of politics is anti-Christian! My-way-or-the-highway arrogance, selfishness, and zero care that other Americans have a say! Satanic in Jesus' Name! HERETIC

The IDEAL would be every U.S. state had a law that NO abortions could occur after a heartbeat is detected, except mom's life and vegetative baby cases. NO ONE approves of tongs ripping limbs off torsos. That DOESN'T happen when the bay is a certain shape! Just a living blob human.

I 100% oppose EVERY abortion after a heartbeat is detected, except mom's life and vegetative baby. Without a heartbeat, NO ONE can say the baby has any chance of living in this world—on its own. The heartbeat symbolizes life. Before then, mom's rights should be considered by the law.

IF there was EVER a case where an issue of national importance "rose to the level" of national standards needing to be determined by SCOTUS, it was life/abortion! The High Court intervenes when disparity is problematic on very important matters! This is legal dogma, and precedent!

Update #2: Texas' Law Needs Changing!

(9/3/22-2)

I'm going to assume if I DM'd Abbott, he wouldn't be too concerned that five Texans will vote for Beto if he doesn't alter Texas' abortion law! TX legislature is not even in session before the midterms. Therefore, unless Beto has a good chance to win, I'm voting for Beto, to protest Texas' law.

THERES A REASON a heartbeat can't be detected on one day, but can on another! In God's design, growth development evolves into a maturer state, over time. The heart is the core of a human, and is a milestone legal achievement in that God-designed natural evolutionary process!

IF you merely LOOK at the abortion procedure, from inside the womb, you will oppose it! IF it occurs before the baby has discernable appendages, not as much, or especially if no heartbeat. Yet, they're all a killing and taking of a human life. Forgivable, but sin.

An article I read said 10% of Americans are for total abortion bans. How this happened is avoiding the people's input, forcing that result by unjustly stacking SCOTUS, and state politicians claiming (LYING) their decisions represent the majority of their state. Partisan arrogant bullying. (9/7/22)

Update #3: GOP Hypocrisy Sins Over Abortion

(9/13/22-2)

After decades of lying that they think abortion should be "left to the states to decide" Senate Republicans are introducing a nationwide abortion ban.

Late term abortions SHOULD be banned, except for the mother's life or vegetative state cases only identifiable late term! IF your depiction is correct, I like it, but oppose no carve out for mom's life or vegetative state babies! I'd vote NO, until they got it right!

It's like career politicians intentionally make bad laws, or are too stupid and partisan to ever make good ones! Last trimester SHOULD BE off limits (even Roe had that!), EXCEPT for mom's life and vegetative baby situations. Can't ANYONE WRITE RATIONAL LAWS ANYMORE? Senate Republicans

NO American woman should be forced by the state to commit suicide, if it's her or her baby! That decision should be hers alone, before God! and NO U.S. woman should be forced by the state to birth a baby that can't survive anyway (vegetative). That ONLY causes costs and more heartache!

Congressman Jamie Raskin: Originally, they said Roe was settled precedent. Then they packed the court with their justices who were determined to overturn Roe and they did it. Then they said let the states decide and now they want a national criminal ban. (9/15/22)

On abortion, I'm pro-justice, pro-commonsense and pro-non-extremism. Governments have to take BOTH parties into consideration, with the least harm, and least drastic results. Heartbeat, with mom's life and vegetative baby exceptions! The BEST practice is Plan B within three days. (9/18/22)

Extremists on both sides! AFTER 15 weeks bans, with mom's life and vegetative baby exceptions are REASONABLE! We have to get extremists OUT of U.S. politics, on BOTH sides of the crooked aisle!!!: Charlie Crist: As Florida's next governor, I will veto any abortion ban that comes across my desk. (9/23/22)

Update #4: Politicized Pastors

(9/25/22-2)

Ed Young's comment shows how UN-objective pastors can get! Saying any abortions means God won't make U.S. great needs defining of great! We've had abortions since 1977. Has U.S. been un-great ever since? It's pushing a religious tenet as fact, for political gain. Evil, like abortions are.

I saw a Beto bumper sticker with pro-choice as sub-heading. I am NOT pro-abortion, nor pro-choice. I'm against aborting, but realize there are times they must occur. They should be minimized. The law has little to do with it! Plan sex well, and Plan B up to three days after non-mom-making sex.

PLEASE use ALL the power at your disposal to publicly air a REAL abortion of an anonymous baby after age 15 weeks-from inside the womb! You know you're one of the GOP's I have always loved! Shut down the VP's atrocious comments! People HAVE to know what they're approving!

This is Abortion | Abort73 Video https://abort73.com/videos/this_is_abortion/...

NO ONE would go into a hospital nursery or NICU, and shoot a newborn. But Democrats like VP Harris WOULD, one day before birth, with scissors or chemicals, instead of a gun! Just use a more sterile weapon. #EVIL!

@JohnCornyn: Volitionally, every American SHOULD: 1. Use birth control, or safe sex practices (plan) 2. Use Plan B before three days of unsafe sex 3. Decide if they want to be a mom, ASAP (including rape and incest victims); legally, no later than a baby's heartbeat (excepting mom's life and vegetative baby).

@johncornyn: PLEASE have two minutes of video clips of this video on a tablet, at a news conference, to rebut VP Harris! https://abort73.com/videos/this_is_abortion/...

IMO, if ANY woman didn't plan or intend to become a mom, when having sex, she only needs 1-3 weeks to decide if she now wants to! Plan B within three days is ideal. You can always get pregnant, later! If ANY doubt, Plan B within three days, or decide you want a child! A three day window is ideal.

I 100% understand why many women want to have sex, any way they choose, including unprotected. I do NOT understand how any woman believes it's her God-given right to kill her own flesh and blood, in the womb, any time she damn well pleases! #Abortion

I WILL NEVER UNDERSTAND why churches that hate abortion won't use a portable blow-up telescreen, and SHOW THIS VIDEO at major traffic times at Park and Midway! They did so for a FOOTBALL GAME!

Please explain ANY need to kill "it" after a heartbeat, except for mom's life or vegetative baby cases. I'm 100% open to learning any justified reasons.

Update #5: Crazy Excuses For Aborting

(9/26/22-2)

Folks, I am making public the replies to reasons women might get an abortion AFTER a heartbeat is detected. If you can't see how shallow the excuses are, I can't aid your gaining a higher IQ.

Responses: High school, fashion school, prom night, wedding, finances (as reasons to abort).

[Private account:] The woman in front of me is ALWAYS more important than the embryo/fetus within. If she says she needs an abortion, then she does. No panel/authority should ever be established to decide if she is right; that power would absolutely be abused.

SO, to look pretty, for a temporary occasion, or valuing women over babies; NOT as human EQUALS before God (both sinners, but also made in His image)? Did I get that right? Prom, wedding, beauty pageant, to finish high school? USE PLAN B within three days! It kills NO ONE!

IN CASE those people weaken out and delete their DMs or block me, they said: Pageant season. Prom season. Beauty school. (to finish) High school. And pregnant women are always more important than fetuses. THANKS for the replies. Eye-opening evil excuses for NO Plan B within three days!

LET ME GET THIS STRAIGHT: You can have unsafe sex, not do one thing to undo the consequences, before the process starts a human, and to look good on prom night, you'd kill your own child in the womb, so another man might be interested in you, and the process continues (most likely)?

LET ME GET THIS STRAIGHT: I didn't know there existed beauty schools, but maybe beautician training? IF such exist, you certainly knew you planned to attend, when you had unprotected sex, 3-4 months earlier. Plan B was available 2-3 days after that sex act!

LET ME GET THIS STRAIGHT: With over 60 million abortions since Roe, are 60M women trying to enter beauty pageants? To finish high school is a good answer, but it can be done at home, OR Plan B was available before three days of unsafe sex! That's the problem! Waiting too long to decide!

LET ME GET THIS STRAIGHT: Birthed adult human females are not just more important than conceived but not yet birthed humans, they alone are important? That means the baby has NO rights, NO value, and no choice in the matter, before our laws, according to the left? (Yes, that's right).

Can't find it but a news article had Biden speaking on what the Catholic church has always taught about abortion being evil. VP Harris mouthed satan, saying you don't have to abandon God to adopt the left's abortion stance. Could anyone see the horns out her head? Direct embodiment!

Morally (vs. legally), there's ZERO good reason NOT to use Plan B within three days of unsafe sex, except in mom's life and vegetative baby cases, later on, for those who chose not to PREVENT PREGNANCY. YOU KNOW if you intended to be a mom, when you allowed sex, or were raped or incested.

One more word, and back to sleep: One issue that's evil doesn't make an entire belief system 100% evil! The political left's view of abortion after heartbeat (two exceptions) is EVIL. Hoarding, greed and selfishness are also EVIL. NEITHER party is without sin, or morally dominant to the other.

Note to all women wanting to abort, and have no baby bump for prom, beauty contests and school, or to finish high school at high school: the bump is a baby, and plan B within three days of unsafe or unvolitional sex is always available, kills no one, and costs less than \$100!

I have to say (because I'm the most honest person you'll ever meet, or read), there are people in the "pro-life" movement I share zero spiritual kinship with, would never want to socialize with, who do NOT obey God in top priorities, and use that issue for secular power idolatry! TARES. (9/27/22)

IT SHOULD BE ILLEGAL to use abortion for birth control, but NOT for broken birth control! PROBLEM is evidence in enforcement. (9/9/22)

Update #6: Why Heartbeats Matter

(10/3/22-2)

The Texas legislature should amend the abortion law to allow up to a heartbeat (whichever number of weeks they choose, based on science), allowing time for informed consent, but DISallowing FELT baby torture, and add exceptions thereafter only for mom's life and vegetative babies.

When babies in the womb feel pain is VERY CRUCIAL in number of weeks states decide to ban abortions (excepting mom's life and vegetative baby). It's killing, and if they feel it, torture, too. Both wrong, but two parties involved. BEST is Plan B within three days of unsafe sex, voluntarily.

When babies in the womb feel pain: <https://acog.org/advocacy/facts-are-important/gestational-development-capacity-for-pain...>

If you are going to sin, and choose to kill your own flesh and blood, at least don't let them feel the impact of your sinful choice! That's doubly or triply cruel!

People of All Religions Use Birth Control and Have Abortions <https://gutmacher.org>

99.6% of women with no religious affiliation have done so; 99.0% of Catholics; 99.4% of mainline Protestants; 99.3% of evangelical... The percent of Christians who have them is about the same as all others! HYPOCRISY!

Update #7: Birth Control is Morally Responsible!

(10/5/22-2)

Birth control is NOT sinful, but smart and responsible. PROVE OTHERWISE, from the Bible (not your opinion)! It kills no one. Duh 101

We're going to make you get pregnant, if you have sex, and were going to make you have a baby, if you get pregnant, because sex is ONLY for procreation (even though God DISagrees)! THIS IS the Christian Taliban. IF we could legally force the unmarried to not fornicate, we would!

Update #8: Countering My critics

(10/10/22-2)

To my critics who will say, you are for baby killing,

1. YOU are a LIAR! I am NOT!
2. I understand there are times babies' lives will be unjustly and prematurely and evilly taken, before they have a heartbeat. That is regrettable, but women also have a say.

3. I oppose babies feeling the impact of that sinful decision!
4. I oppose fetuses that resemble full human shape being aborted, except for mom's life and vegetative bay cases.
5. I oppose forcing all sex to lead to births, and preventing babies to be illegal!

Let's talk about my two exceptions AFTER heartbeat:

WHY should a woman, a wife, perhaps even a mom of children have to commit suicide, by government decree, in order to save the life of a sibling none of them have even yet met? Can the government force a U.S. female to killed herself, medically (vs. with a gun)? That concept is preposterous!

LET THE FAMILY DECIDE which of the two human beings they want to live! Ultimately, if the husband, kids and wife disagree, it's her choice, as it's in her body alone! What about the vegetative baby situation?

WHY should the government FORCE families to undergo a useless and purposeless process of taking such fetuses to term, when they will NOT survive, even medium-term, and will have a horrible existence until then, quality of life-wise? (not to mention the heartache and expense of such a decision)? WHY force some families into bankruptcy, for a pregnancy that will never take?

That is NOT to say the lobotomized-like existence hasn't equal human value to all other humans! It is to spare the child that misery, as well as their family, at a time where it can be prevented, if that's the family's wishes. The state should have no business in such a personal decision.

IF government tells American women they cannot abort up to heartbeat:

1. ALL sex has to bring forth kids, unless they use Plan B within three days, EVEN IF THEY WERENT EVER PREGNANT
2. All pregnancies from failed contraception would "punish" the women who behaved responsibly. Irrational!

IF government tells U.S. women they can't abort up to heartbeat:

3. Plan B would become emergency contraception for ALL sex that wasn't intended for family-building
4. Some women would choose Plan B, never knowing if they would become pregnant, in which case they may have kept their baby.

From the moment women discover they're pregnant, they need a reasonable time to decide whether to continue, but not so long that it harms the child, torturously, even though they ARE choosing to kill him/her, which is WORSE than torture, especially if the baby feels it! Heartbeat is BEST (in a democracy).

States DESERVE some flexibility in determining their abortion policies. A range from six weeks to heartbeat is in order, but always with exceptions for mom's life and vegetative baby circumstances. Heartbeat should be the latest for every state, with those two exceptions, discoverable afterwards.

AMAZING TV show for the abortion debate: Baby Surgeons: Delivering Miracles, on TLCHD. Can ANYONE tell me that's not a human baby with a cancerous growth the doctor is trying to laser zap, to cut off the blood flow to the mass? You'd have to be blind drunk! (10/12/22)

To me, it's IRRATIONAL for ANY state law to not allow women to learn that they're pregnant, before deciding if they will go forward! Heartbeat provides that time for informed consent. What if contraception broke? And rape and incest victims don't always overcome trauma in three days-Plan B. (10/15/22)

Update #9: Vegetative Baby & Mom's Life Exceptions

(10/16/22-2)

VEGETATIVE BABY EXCEPTION: If a mother doesn't discover that their baby will be on life support or have no quality of life, until he/she dies-just alive on a bed, shouldn't the mom have the choice whether to take to term, if discovered AFTER heartbeat is detected? Wife and I say YES!

TX NEEDS these abortion refinements:

1. Heartbeat cut off (includes rape and incest victims)
2. Encouraging Plan B within three days of sex, if sure motherhood not desired
3. Exception for mom's life
4. Exception for vegetative baby
5. No ban on contraception
6. No un-doing gay ""marriages""

MOM'S LIFE EXCEPTION: If and only if a pregnant woman faces a life or death choice for her or her baby, AFTER a heartbeat has been detected, WHO is to be killed should solely be HER decision! WHO ELSE is more qualified to decide to leave their family through assisted suicide? Government?

My wife wisely said, if government forces a family to birth a vegetative baby, taxpayers will fund it until it dies. I said family might go bankrupt. BOTH are possible, and BOTH are bad! It is NOT like a parent took a gun and offed their born kid! NOT the same! I believe God understand the difference.

Update #10: God's View On Exceptions?

(10/17/22-2)

When I wrote that I believed God understands about the vegetative baby exception to abortion, where moms decide, I did not say He didn't call it sin. But I also know we live in America, where the people ultimately decide their laws, and were in a democracy vs. a theocracy.

Also, thou shalt not kill isn't an absolute, simple-minded ones. Just wars are in the Bible, as is self-defense. I'm NOT equating those justified killings, but saying don't kill has to be rightly applied. Even with divorce, God made concessions to man's sin. He didn't change His opinion on its evil nature.

So even if the vegetative baby sin exception isn't understood by our Lord, it is a decision Americans make, and I believe it reasonable to not force a family into possible bankruptcy, for a futile effort at sustaining unsustainable life. The voting majority can agree, or disagree!

In a perfect world there'd be no abortions. We live in a fallen world. Christians are to work to bring Thy kingdom on earth, as it is in Heaven, or a more perfect union, but also have to stand for justice for baby and mom. Do the least harm! Even total bans don't end all abortions!

Update #11: Codify or Cancel Roe in Congress?

(10/19/22-2)

I don't want @JoeBiden @POTUS codifying Roe, any more than I want states banning all abortions! Heartbeat, with two exceptions (mom's life and vegetative child), and advocating Plan B within three days of sex for any who didn't engage it to become a mom. #CommonSense!

IF you WATCH video or replicas of sperm fertilizing eggs, growth from that until the baby looks human can't be said to be the exact same as killing him/her once all limbs are at full maturity! It's STILL a life, but much less viable, until a heartbeat and fully formed body that feels pain!

Earlier the better, in choosing to KILL your baby in the womb! It's evil and sinful, at any time you do, but worse for the baby, and more sinfully culpable, the longer you wait. Once you fail a pregnancy test, decide ASAP! babies FEEL your evil choice, at a time certain! Doubly evil!

Most women wouldn't want to take Plan B, if they didn't know if they were pregnant or not, UNLESS they had sex, and knew they never intended a child, or worry contraception might be imperfect. In extreme states, you can't know your PG before you make any decision—it's made for you!

It is no light thing to choose to kill a baby in the womb, even before heartbeat! Plan B is BEST if there's any way a woman doesn't want to risk birthing a child, from sex! But they have to know they're pregnant, which isn't possible within three days, last time I read the science data!

I have NEVER said abortion doesn't kill a human life. I've never said such a killing isn't sin. But there are cases where necessary evils occur. They're forgivable, by God, and womb babies go to Heaven. It's BEST not to abort, if you don't have to! Plan B within three days of sex is ideal!

If their heart is not yet beating, it would be impossible for them to be 100% independent human beings, capable of life apart from their mother! DUH. They have no separate life, that finds legal standing, if dependent! Heartbeat is critical in this analysis—and when they feel pain!

ANSWER: Because the baby FEELS the evil deed, vs is a mere human in process, that doesn't feel it. Heartbeat is a MAJOR concept in the Bible. Murder requires an intent many women don't possess, when aborting, FOOL!

IMO, people who call all abortions "murder" have NEVER EVER risked getting pregnant without wanting to! I have a friend in AZ who had his FG get an abortion, but he opposes it, politically. That's called HYPOCRISY sin! I've NEVER had anyone seek one, but I'm against total bans!

Killing is not the same as murder. It's more general a term for taking a life. Government doesn't even define God's definition of murder. The anger or malicious intent element in abortion is missing, though that intent is to end a baby's life, which is horrendously harmful to him/her.

Non-lawyers: Abortion is not murder, but IS killing a human life in process. If you don't know the difference, and don't want to or can't get into law school, look up your state's definition for elements in the crime of murder. Fetuses don't have standing, in many cases, until deadline thresholds are passed (requirements met).

Update #12: Blob Or Baby HUMAN?

(10/20/22-2)

When OBGyn docs and womb baby surgeons deliver the bad news to parents, or mere moms, that their baby didn't make it, bodily advanced enough they hand them to hold in a blanket. If just a blob of tissue HUMAN, they DONT! There's a REASON, and it pertains to abortion and viability!

Mike Pence is trying to be, or at least wants to be Donald Trump (the man who sought to kill him). ISN'T IT NICE that so many claiming Christians warm up to people behaving totally different than Jesus? Hypocrisy, apostasy and carnality, folks! Bible IDIOTS with NO clue on morals!

I'll never understand-or want to-Mike Pence's attitude toward taking pro-life to every state house, AS IF that's Jesus' attitude of putting others above yourself, seeking reconciliation, using reason vs being divisive and shoving your views down others' throats! Bible ignorants will like it.

Abortion ban advocates FAIL to realize:

1. Birth control can break, making the woman 100% INNOCENT
2. Rape and incest victims are INNOCENT
3. Moms facing baby's life or death are INNOCENT
4. Vegetative babies have no hopes for "life"
5. Women need to know they're pregnant; takes time

I could be FOR total abortion bans, IF there were no female woman also involved! You cannot pretend or act like she doesn't exist, or has no rights under our legal system! SAME with the unborn baby. You can't ignore his/her rights! Both parties ignore one party!

I can hear ALL the TX GOP TV ads, agree w/almost everything they say, but Ill NOT forget the INjustice of stacking SCOTUS to overturn Roe, with zero national standard, and an anything goes attitude to force far right beliefs onto America, passing over Garland, and politicizing SCOTUS!

Dr. Odd/Oz thinks the fact that a baby is a baby settles the abortion issue, hands down. He FAILS to acknowledge our government has to take into account BOTH parties before it! They are NOT moral equals, but human equals, and equally to be represented under our laws!

If you decide to abort/kill your unborn child, because times are tough and finances are flailing, YOU COULD HAVE MADE THAT DECISION within three days of sex, and never killed anyone! LOOK at who you are killing, through a sonogram! Plan better. Use contraception! (10/22/22)

POLITICIANS: SAINTS OR SINNERS?

(8/13/22-2)

THIS topic is too juicy and relevant to pass up, even for the extra sleep hour I'd rather had! In politics, we all compare sins of politicians. We are NOT all equally good at that comparison!

Distinctions as to degree, frequency and seriousness of those sins, all while acknowledging NO one lives morally perfectly, is where the inequalities lie, as with disagreeing on proof standards, what constitutes proof, and what is truth, in a very recent (Trump era) age when assertions of fact need not be verified, if they advance your cause, unless others fact check.

VERY specifically, CHUMP (yes, I admit bias against and disdain for the man boy, 100% based on the factual meme, below) cannot admit any faults. Even his own "spiritual" advisor (not sure if it was for satan or Jesus, based on results, but it was "spiritual").

NEVER calls for public "repenting," even as he will fight tooth and nail with me over using that word, what it means from the Greek, vs. Southern Baptist traditions of man, and his best friend evangelist even says on the radio, some have a problem using the word, when the problem lies in their defining it, wrongly.

That advisor called the FBI investigation "deep state" operation, but NOW that more information has been revealed, they're back to talking SPORTS–NOT spirituality or politics, on their Twitter feed, because glossing over, avoiding, denying and switching subjects is how this ilk.

FAR RIGHT FAILINGS

(8/13/22-2)

I do NOT want to write this, as I want a day off, but it's needed: HERE is what the far right fight for so vehemently:

1. Taxes too low to pay our collective public bills.
2. Government favoring the rich because they provide jobs and invest in U.S. businesses. Levit. 19:15
3. The rich free to hoard, and/or to never help anyone but their own flesh and blood. Ecc. 5:13
4. Business free to do anything that brings a profit. Literally anything/no boundaries.
5. Private citizens 2A rights having no limits, including bazookas, tanks, F-16s, etc., in any number.
6. Law and order meaning we simply overlook every instance of police brutality.
7. National defense meaning we never question any military actions, or sinful actions by any military personnel.
8. Freedom of religion meaning religion controls public policy, at least about abortions
9. Free speech means you can lie, and stir up violence, and that freedom should never be questioned or curbed.
10. Border control means we should only let in educated or rich people of color.
11. No wealth redistribution means cons should never have to help anyone, with tax money, or privately!
12. "Patriotic Constitutionalist" means that great document boiled down to the 10th Amendment, and the Declaration of Independences' phrase, "life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness." THIS IS far right dogma, folks. EVERYONE not 100% behind it is the enemy, to be fought, constantly.

HERE is what the far right left fights for so vehemently:

1. Taxes that punish the rich for gaining wealth.
2. Government BIG enough to force the poor into the middle class, by taxpayer-funded freebies (healthcare, Section 8, food stamps, Welfare, Medicaid, home down payment, student loan forgiveness, free daycare, college, Obama phones, etc.
3. Environment so clean businesses suffer significantly, profit-wise (and BIG oil, hopefully, goes out of business).
4. Government favoring the poor and working class.
5. Gun-grabbing/confiscation, ideally.
6. Government forcing taxpayers subsidize fellow Americans not adult enough to be self-sufficient (excepting those with physical or mental disabilities).
7. Defund the police sledgehammer to a fly of a few bad apple cops, and more for criminals than their victims.
8. Appease enemies and dictators, as peace-nicks ALWAYS oppose war, even when justified.
9. Cancel speech that offends you, as it clashes with your ideology or worldview.
10. Government be 100% neutral about religion, and keep these 100% separated.
11. Open borders, especially for those inclined to vote Dem (like the poor, less educated and illegals.
12. Dislike America for its historic sins, or only dwell on them.

THIS is as non-"patriotic" as flag worshippers who see no warts on America. BOTH extremes are WRONG! Get it right, people! <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

GOD WROTE THE CONSTITUTION, DAN PATRICK?

(Cf.: Christian Nationalism)

(8/14/22-2)

@DanPatrick, who claimed "We were a nation founded upon not the words of our Founders, but the words of God because He wrote the Constitution." Gal. 6:2 and 5!
 BE CAREFUL WHAT YOU WISH FOR! Jews had a safety net, and I Tim. 6:17-19 exists (among many other GOP-defeating verses), LIAR!

The public MUST learn @DanPatrick's CPAC claim that "God wrote the U.S. Constitution" can sometimes be effective because:

1. OVER 70% of claiming Christians are NOT fully committed to living for God, and
2. We EARN our stereotype of being gullible or stupid, as only 13% regularly read their Bibles!

@DanPatrick saying God wrote the U.S. Constitution (LIE, when the Bible would add MANY more provisions), then saying we are predominantly a Christian populous (TRUTH). See: Mt. 4, Tit. 1:12, Jn. 8:44

@DanPatrick says He wrote it, justifies our slandering as blind faith FOOLS! Mk. 12:30, Pv. 14:15-16, II Tim. 2:15 Ignorance may be bliss, but IS sin!

HERE is how the devil plies his trade: Usually mixes some truth in with his lies, like Its SIN for Christians to be gullible and/or stupid! Believing LIES that the U.S. Constitution is equal to God's word, the Bible, because pandering politicians have ZERO interest in sincere Christian practice; they want sincere Christians' votes!

IF Christians applied their Bible to our politics, they couldn't be 100% GOP or Dem, and the Constitution would be a LOT different, from its inception, if GOD had If GOD wrote the U.S. Constitution:

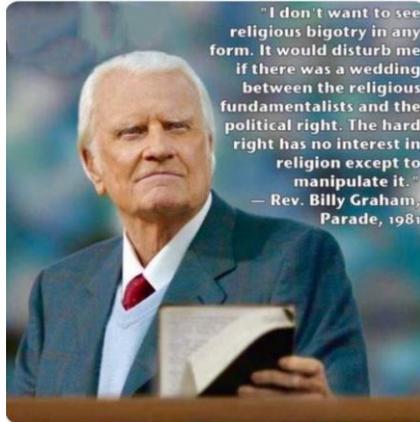
1. It'd have a safety net-as the Jews had
2. The rich would be told to generously give back-I Tim. 6:17-19
3. Taxes would be FAIR and for ALL
4. Life's purpose would NOT be pursuing happiness-but His will. Lk. 12:15
5. NO slaves, or non-voting women

If GOD wrote the U.S. Constitution:

6. It would mandate government (and parties?) NOT favor rich or poor-Levit. 19:15
 7. It'd NOT allow businesses to abuse workers, like the "anything for profits" value system of the far right-Pv. 14:31
 8. If one wouldn't work, he wouldn't eat! II Th. 3:10
- If GOD wrote the Constitution
9. Man could subdue the earth, but be obligated to rightly manage our environment. Gen. 1:28, 2:15; Deut. 10:14
 10. Seeking a more perfect union of our "UNITED" States would be required of all citizens; NOT dividing and demonizing! Rom. 16:17-18; Eph. 4:31
 11. The rich hoarding all their wealth would be prohibited (like those who fight the estate tax). Ecc. 5:13
 12. Greed and selfishness would be illegal. Phil. 2:3-4; Ecc. 5:10
 12. The first of all your paychecks would go to churches. U.S. ISN'T A THEOCRACY!

The SAFEST position/decision for ANY Christian, politically, is to NOT fully identify with or associate with any political party! ONLY vote for the smartest, most moral and most-qualified candidates from any party. This is an unassailable way to practice your voting duty!

God wrote the Constitution, Dan Patrick? Then WHY did a perfect God make mistakes, like omitting women voting and allowing slavery in its original manuscript? YOU are the embodiment of what Billy Graham warned about. Carnal, at best. Bible illiterate, too. Using "God" for power idolatry. (10/22/22-2)



CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM (Part II)

(8/19/22-2)

"In God We Trust" signs are NOWHERE commanded nor prohibited in Scripture. The message does NOT represent all Texans; MAYBE a majority. It also does NOTHING to get lost people SAVED! READ this verse, as it MAY apply!: Mt. 6:1 They're TRYING to have the phrase SEEN!

The TRICK in America, and in American politics, is that even if a majority in a state want "In God We Trust" signs in public places:

1. Politicians DON'T KNOW if the majority does, and,
2. DON'T care if the majority does, and,
3. Many others (minority) do NOT! Their rights get subverted!

ChristoFascists do NOT want laws enforcing I Tim. 6:17-19, hatred as a sin, divisiveness as evil, helping the poor as moral, greed and selfishness as sin, etc. It's a VERY selective cherry pick operation! Justice is NOT their interest, nor truth or morality! and I'm a Christian. (8/28/22)

What a HIGH price the Christian Cabal/TaliBAN paid to their reputations for morality, trying to force their view onto America, with zero voter input (bullying), UNjustly stacking SCOTUS, and empowering all these sins, CONTRARY to Dr. Dobson's standard for Presidents. God sees ALL! (8/30/22)

Update #1: The Devil & "Conservatism"

(9/5/22-2)

I have been ranting and railing for TWO DECADES+ against churchianity, and the 5/10/13 problem, which basically means uncommitted, quite sinful claiming Christians. Stats prove it's the majority. Now EVIL political hacks TRY to lure them to evil, from ignorance of their Bible! EVIL!

The DEVIL, satan, Lucifer, the evil one, the snake, the father of lies has co-opted the term "conservative" to be taken as a synonym for "Christian." Theological conservatism is good. Political conservatism is NOT all good. DON'T name Jesus if you disagree or can't understand this!

The ONLY way actual Christians could ever embrace any political party, enthusiastically/zealously is if their positions all matched with God's word. HINT: They do NOT! YET, fake and sinful/carnal claimers of Christ embrace "conservatism," deceived by satan from Bible ignorance!

This is where the fake Christian Nationalist extremists want to take our country! An authoritarian theocracy where we have no choice but to bow down to these frauds. The working class barely get by but these frauds are living an unimaginable luxurious life. (9/17/22)

Update #2: Implications of Christian Nationalism

(9/25/22-2)

IF Ed Young indeed said vote out politicians who don't do what you elected them to:

1. MTG saying the Church should direct the government is a wider-spread heresy than many thought.
2. A theocracy of Christian Nationalism is envisioned by the Christian Taliban.
3. Politicians are SLAVES to voters.

Politicians are mere rubber stamps, with zero brains or consciences needed; just vote your party's policies/agenda, even when it's bad, stupid or wrong!

4. Were in a direct democracy, vs. representative one.

5. He is LIKELY to have violated the Johnson Amendment, and @pouts @JoeBiden's @DOJPH should investigate, and consider tax exempt status removal.

6. Religious people believe in lording over bullying, OPPOSITE Jesus!

7. Religious voters must be legally required to use the WHOLE council of God in what issues they have their gurus tell them to vote all bums out over; NOT just cherry pick GOP topics!

8. Any and all hypocrites in politics must be voted out, as they do, then don't do what they promised.

9. The same HYPOCRITES who whine about cancel culture want to cancel anyone who doesn't agree with their views! Christianity is arrogantly divisive, my-way-or-the-highway, vs. reconciling? NOT Jesus' Bible!

Update #3: Other Religions Could Control!

(9/26/22-2)

I am a born again believer in Jesus, and have been for 55 years. Because of that, I OPPOSE Christian Nationalism! Our Founders and their Constitution oppose America becoming a theocracy. It's a democracy, and government can't forbid or establish ANY religion. FOOLS and carnals can't get this!

IF Christian Nationalism took root, and used force, I would fight AGAINST my heretical, apostate, carnal and even tare claimers of Christ, who do not follow Him Who said His kingdom is NOT of this earth, and set your mind on the things above—NOT on the things below! READ MORE BIBLE!

Muslim Nationalism. Hindu Nationalism Atheist Nationalism. SEE if CLAIMING "Christians" like when the shoe is put on the other foot! "Do unto others"/golden rule is somewhere in their Good Book, isn't it?

It ALL depends on how one defines wokeness! Because definitions vary, opposing or supporting the word is innately stupid, undefined! POOR church choice, below.

Christian Nationalism that accepted satan's man and morals? No hypocrisy there!?

The backslidden Christians and fake tares clamoring for Christian Nationalism have NO IDEA what life would be like if the Bible's commandments were all made secular laws, with fines or jail time attached to their violation! I Tim. 6:17-19 is just a start. Be careful what you ask for.

The uncommitted/carnal Christians and fake tares clamoring for Christian Nationalism have NO IDEA what life would be like if the Bible's commandments were all made secular laws, with fines or jail time attached to their violation! Ex: Mt. 5:44, Mt. 25, II Cor. 8, Ac. 20:35, Lk. 12:15, 48

DID YOU KNOW Christian Nationalist adherents are spiritual rebels to God, and can't live up to the standards they would have to enact into secular law, if the Bible were ever known by them (Hint: It RARELY is)? (9/28/22)

Update #4: Be Careful What You Ask For!

(9/29/22-2)

Christian Nationalism: APPLY these to secular law, with fines or jail times attached for violations!: Mt. 4:19, 5:28, 32, 6:33, 10:37; Mk. 12:30; Pv. 23:4, 30:8; I Tim. 6:10, 17-19; Ac. 20:35; Phil. 2:3; Col. 3:1-4; Josh. 1:8; I Cor. 7:31; I Jn. 2:15-17; I Th. 5:22

Christian Nationalism would have U.S. laws with fines or jail time for things such as cussing (even at home/in private), sex before marriage (no second or third base, even when engaged), no tipsiness, much less drunkenness, required financial help to the poor and gifts to churches. #TRUTH

Christian Nationalism would have U.S. laws with fines or jail time for things such as quick or unrighteous anger, failure to forgive wrongs (grudges/bitterness), adultery/swingers, nudist beaches, pornography, women not modestly dressed, unsubmitive wives, lording over husbands.

Christian Nationalism would have U.S. laws with fines or jail time for things such as dirty jokes (coarse jesting), politician doublespeak (word wranglers; THAT might not be a bad law!), cheating in school or cheating your boss (sluffing off at work), under-reporting taxes to IRS.

Christian Nationalism would have U.S. laws-subject to fines or jail-for complaining, not being deferential, starting AMs off in prayer, meditating on your bed, no beggars, mandatory fasting, Bible memorizing by lost people, many R-rated movies banned, only two reasons for any divorce.

Christian Nationalism would force Christians to evangelize, disciple and be disciplined, use their spiritual gift(s) in ministry, have a daily quiet time, and significantly engage social ministry. BE CAREFUL WHAT YOU ASK FOR! Sanctification is voluntary-NOT optional to be good with God.

Christian Nationalism would legally force all Christians to evangelize all lost people, under danger of fines or jail time. BE CAREFUL WHAT YOU ASK FOR!

In states that believe the tithe applies to Christians (not a Jewish tax in a theocracy), 10% of every citizens' income would be "taxed" and given to churches. BE CAREFUL WHAT YOU ASK FOR!

Update #5: Herschel Walker's Sins Are No Problem?

(10/5/22-2)

Newt Gingrich doesn't give one damn if Herschel Walker paid for an abortion, yet is opposed to all abortions! Any and all sins are NO PROBLEM for power worshippers! Sin is called a virtue, winning at all costs. WHERE ARE THE WHITE PASTORS CALLING OUT THESE SINS? #Crickets of complicity

Herschel Walker speaking on one issue (abortion), and Newt Gingrich speaking on Herschel's faith is ALL AN ACT to try to convince DUMB vs. smart Christians to vote GOP! It's the EXACT same ruse of satan to call THIS behavior a "baby Christian" who could be "championed" by white pastors!!!

ANYTHING FOR POWER is NOT a Bible "virtue! Dana Loesch! READ THE GOOD BOOK, for once! Jesus shunned that power He deserved, and said Christians are not of this world, but only in it. Idolatry is a sin, and NO good parent says win at all costs. There are MORAL/virtue boundaries!

Update #6: Our Founders & Diversity

(10/6/22-2)

Rick Scott said Herschel Walker's winning, so the Democrats will throw everything at him. That foolish statement PROVES his branch or Republicanism DOES NOT CARE ABOUT MORALITY, which means religion means little to nothing to them! NEVER investigate if he paid to abort! Irrelevant

IF Chick-fil-A has wrongly branded itself as anti-LGBT, INSTEAD of for LGBTQ people, but against sexual sins, their marketing personnel, or their CEO, should be demoted! Jesus loved the sinner but hated the sin; He didn't hate the sinner, or love the sin! GET IT BIBLICAL, Cathy!

IF Hobby Lobby has wrongly branded itself as anti-contraception, instead of anti-abortion, their marketing personnel need to be demoted! GET IT BIBLICAL, Mr. Green! NOWHER does God say birth control kills anyone, or is sinful! It's responsible planning and prevention. Repent, if so!

Our U.S. Founders KNEW America had a diversity of opinions, so they WISELY enacted state's rights, for the majority of issues, so people could live where they want without being changed by outsiders' rules nationalizing issues, except when absolutely needed! Smart people! Wish we were. (10/21/22)

WHAT IF we had Biblical Christian Nationalism, which was 100% voluntary, and all U.S. Christians obeyed God? Justice would prevail; love would shine; hate would end. Businesses would be run as a family, and workers paid fairly. Greed and hoarding would be shunned; abortions freely ended! (10/23/22)

FATHERLY ADVICE

(8/25/22-2)

My advice to dads with daughters: LEARN to have a "feminine side! It is NOT masculine or macho NOT to; it is sin! Learn to respect shopping, fashion, dresses, cheer leading, makeup, friend- and relationship talk, and ANYTHING she might like. Your likes are UNimportant! #BeAdad

Humble if not humiliate yourself by doing things you don't want to, but she does! #Sacrifice Learn how to talk to her. DON'T let your wife be the go-between, who does that work/job for you! #BePresent

Football, sports, police shows, business talk, math, asset acquisition, career planning, building muscles, dating tips: These things come natural with your sons. DON'T treat your girl(s) with less attention, because it's less natural! #BeYourself

CONSERVATISM IS CHRIST-LIKE?

(8/27/22-2)

THIS is getting settled, now, forever!: The term "conservative" is misused and abused—CONSTANTLY! There's some sort of mystique and adoration of it, AS IF it's a synonym for holy. There are two separate and distinct groups who use it, with OPPOSITE aspirations! We got to get our nomenclature RIGHT!

GWB coined the phrase, "compassionate conservative." Conservatism is NOT compassionate, in public affairs! It believes government was designed to allow human suffering, and perpetuate it in perpetuity! It worships NOT God, but government envisioned by the U.S. Founders!

Absolutely NO help/aid/hand up or especially hand-out is EVER to befall ANY American! The Founders suffered schizophrenia, when they penned "a more perfect union," or when one said you can't have democracy without a moral citizenry.

They were LYING and deceiving all who would read their great writings, because they purposely desired America to ONLY support everyone being self-sufficient, and anyone getting as rich as humanly possible, with zero of that money going to anyone outside your family, or even to government, as it is "your money" (AS IF render to Caesar, or levy taxes words never existed anywhere).

NO, there are NOT two types of conservatives! There are evil people and there are compassionate conservatives, otherwise known as moderates or centrists! They share many things in common, but on the number one issue that U.S. politics is now focused on they aren't even kissing cousins, but better the Hatfield's and McCoy's!

IF anyone ever has any financial need, beyond what their skills can render through work, TOUGH IT OUT and SUCK IT UP! That's a pure conservative's idea of the American dream, and what the 10th Amendment means!

BTW, that concept was an ADD ON to the original document, and NOWHERE does it EVER only say what's expressly delegated for the feds is ALL that can ever occur, for it also says "to the people," and people VOTE, fools!

The word "con," in "conservative," is MUCH MORE APPLICABLE to true conservatives. Many of them have even been conned by the ultra-rich, to do the handiwork of the elites, to fight for this belief system they hardly even benefit from!

Like Elton John's song, Levon, the upper crust likes their money, and make a lot, but somehow can get their showcased blue collar exceptions to be angry over any change to taxation, AS IF being blue collar doesn't imply poorer than white collar, in most instances.

Yes, America is being played, CONSTANTLY, by people with exorbitant wealth, to NOT see them as the villains, but sometimes even victims, in NOT distinguishing between those who are generous with it vs. those who hoard it all for themselves and their spoiled brat heirs. IF U.S. citizens EVER got educated, there would be REAL class warfare!

Jeff Bezos would be rightly called out by Robert Reich for being able to re-make a port for his yacht, but unable to pay a dime in corporate taxes (Reich argued for a living wage, but I am not for such being forced, as NO ONE over-pays the lawn guy, if they can get the same quality work for cheaper!). I'm saying the UNcharitable rich are the enemy of the masses!

They LOVE to brag and whine the size of their tax bills, but compared to their nest egg and asset ownership, and by their percent of income, this is the fallacy of fools, who believe things like Rush Limbaugh donating \$200K is a great and heroic act, when BIG numbers to average Joes are chump change, PR stunts, NOT sacrifice, a good deed, but also a shallow one intended to deceive the masses that they are great philanthropists.

And even the Giving Pledge can be the same, if never implemented in their lifetime, or if not implemented once they die, by heir lawsuits!

A conservative (as DISTINCT from a compassionate conservative) would want ZERO public schools, libraries, Social Security, unemployment insurance, required work breaks and overtime pay, work safety laws, child labor law restrictions, truth in advertising laws, Welfare, section 8, Obamacare, food stamps, school lunch programs, Medicaid, Medicare, gay marriage, civil rights (precedent be damned-return to the way things USED to be, eons ago), want sodomy laws, blue laws, at-fault divorces, no EPA rules, POW torture, anyone owning a gun (including crazies and criminals), politicians having the RIGHT to lie and

deceive with propaganda and misinformation, including conspiracy theories, ALL women forced to take to term, with NO exceptions, slavery might even be desired among enough of them to become the voting majority, with a politicized SCOTUS!

When you have NO precedents, anymore (post-Roe), every law is subject to change, when a new party's administration takes over! God knew these ignorant realities would arise! That's why He wrote, thousands of years ago, this verse which conservatives ignore, as with most of the rest of the Bible: Ps. 11:3 (and Judg. 21:25).

Political conservatism is as far away from God as is political liberalism, and "Christian nationalists" are also as far away from Christ as the lost people they often slander, instead of evangelize! CROOKS and CRIMINALS carnal Christians will again vote for, because they do not obey God.

Update #1: Bridled Or Unbridled Capitalism?

(8/28/22-2)

Cons DO NOT understand the needed distinction between pure Capitalism and bridled Capitalism. IF THEY WERE HONEST, vs. biased, they'd have to admit businesses ONLY making profits would harm many people and things, and is NOT how U.S. economics works. It's ideology worship, absent reality!

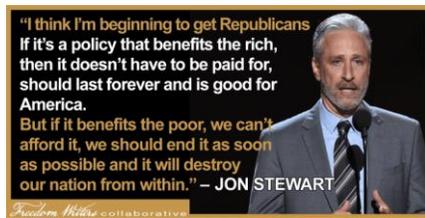
One thing America First cons are DISinterested in is moral improvement! They are egocentric and subjective, and will hear NOTHING about how the richest country on earth could help poorer nations improve. It's ALL about the money, and keeping it all for myself! Party of religion and morals? (8/30/22)

Update #2: Cold-Hearted Founders?

(8/31/22-2)

Conservatives believe the Founders and Constitution intended government to be the most cold-hearted, least caring of citizens' welfare, and most inattentive organization on the planet. And they believe they're both patriotic and God fearing to adhere to these sins and lies! #Deluded by satan

I am firmly AGAINST an assault rifle ban! IF there were a way to keep them ALL out of all hands, and they weren't useful for wild hog hunts, or target practice, maybe I'd alter my position. Criminals will always be able to make or get them, and citizens deserve self-defense equity!



Update #3: Conservative "Help" For the Poor Is Products to Buy & A Minimum Wage J-O-B!

(9/9/22-2)

Political Conservatism is NOT about "helping" people, but making as much money as humanly possible, for yourself! Seemingly, the ONLY difference between worldliness and the American Dream is if anyone ever sincerely prays Jas. 4:15. HINT: Few do!

It's an ideology that equates wealth with God's will and blessings, just as the Jews of old confused. Lk. 16:14 Because God said work by the sweat of your brow for the fruits of your labor, this ideology considers pursuing wealth God-sanctioned.

I have, many times, showed you verses that teach otherwise. Now let me PROVE how political conservatism is anti-God, in so many (but NOT all) ways. The Church, like the Jews of old, is to be a light to the world, and role model of a good society.

The Jews theocracy had a safety net, and the church had a voluntary one. II Cor. 8-9; Ac. 2:44-48 WE DO NOT LIVE THE LIFE those first century Christians lived! READ the book of Acts! We are NOTHING like them! and to be worldly is to have money and possessions as number one in your life priorities. Jas. 4:1-6, I Jn. 2:13-17, Rev. 3:14-22. We do NOT obey Mt. 6 or Col. 3:1-4, or heed Pv. 23:4-5, 30:7-9 or Levit. 19:15! I said I'd prove conservatism is all about money and the rich. Here's my Exhibit A:

JUST LIKE the media rarely reports on how you do your job, or could do it better, or with more enjoyment, but instead always discusses issues that cost money that government is to tackle, as there's not enough profit in fixing them by businesses, conservatism is almost exactly the opposite! NO concern for such things, as money-making is the focus.

HOW can I allege and conclude that? LOOK at this list of things it is for, and evaluate every one of them as to how they help or hurt the masses, and whether they cause the rich or poor to be financially benefitted?

End Welfare, Medicaid, section 8, CHIPS, food stamps, school lunch programs, child labor laws, bans on sweat shops, consumer protection laws, overtime and breaks, truth in advertising laws, estate tax, unionizing, five federal agencies (including the IRS), minimum wage, unemployment insurance, Social Security—ANYTHING that improves the life of the poorer half!

WASN'T it Jesus who went around doing GOOD to the masses, and taught to help the down and out of life? Mt. 25, etc.? HOW does the far right help anyone but themselves? Their pundits have taught their dupes to say it is by offering jobs and products.

OF COURSE, only if they can profit enough off hiring or offering consumers such jobs and products! Otherwise, just let charities (a little bit churches) handle everything else, but leave "my money" alone, Uncle Sam. Again I remind you of the examples of caring for each other's needs in the Bible, for claiming Christians who care what God thinks/wrote.

ONCE AGAIN, political conservatism protects the rich, like Jeff Bezos opposing unions, because he might get forced to pay up more, losing some of his excess of billions! Further proof of what I wrote, earlier!: Conservatism is anti-God, in many ways, claimers of Christ! Duh 101

THE QUESTION for political conservatives who are NOT sincerely religious, or intentionally moral, is does mankind have an obligation to God to morally improve? Those types would say NO, as it's my choice (freedom). Mic. 6:8; Ecc. 12:13; I Cor. 7:19

Political conservatism appeals to the flesh (sin nature). Just do what you naturally want ("freedom"), which is live for Self and chase money.

To sound more moral, and to garner the religious vote, they add two moral standards: Hate the gays and oppose abortion. A merging of good and evil.

Update #4: Is It Hard to be a ('Persecuted') Conservative?

(9/11/22-2)

It's VERY easy/convenient, and academically unchallenging to be a political conservative! Just work your job, vote, pay taxes, and break no laws.

1. You can NOT live one finger or brain cell trying to make poverty less severe!
2. You vote against all taxes and increases!
3. You oppose ANY laws that increase federal spending
4. You support everything cops and the military do, including increased funding, despite opposing all federal spending increases.
5. If ANY gun laws are proposed, oppose them, even if they make America safer!
6. Believe all sex acts must end in a child.
7. Oppose LGBTQs, and don't distinguish between the human and the acts. Let that opposition be constantly known, as they should feel uncomfortable, and have less rights.
8. Say you're for the environment, but vote against any fixes, and do nothing to make earth cleaner!
9. Say and do whatever you feel like.

ANY restraint to anything goes is an infringement on your rights. 10. Earn as much as you can, and NEVER use one dime to ever help anyone else. This is patriotism, as our Founders envisioned it, so you believe. Even enlist "God" as on your side, to feel better!

SOCIALISM

(5/22/22-2)

It is Socialism to ask the rich to pay your bills, through taxes. It is NOT Socialism to have government right the wrongs and injustices business has done to labor's wages, or to force them to pay their fair share in taxes, no matter what it's used for. Learn the distinction! One's MORAL!

Update #1: Funding Freebies

(8/27/22-2)

Let's talk about a relevant and important subject: Funding of government actions to "help" some citizens. NO ONE likes to pay taxes. Some even believe government has NO right to your money, in any amount. God says those people are WRONG. The issue is how much is Caesar owed?

God doesn't answer that. He does say it is owed. Government functions cost money, and they're to be for things we all benefit from, that businesses can't adequately profit off of, and be kept to a minimum. Voters have a say in what things it does; NOT just essential duties listed in the Constitution.

So WHERE's the money to come from? It's Unfair to only come from some. It's wrong to only come from the rich. However, they are the most easily targeted for most funding, if not severely inconveniencing their lifestyles, as you have to get it from where money exists.

Everyone feels what THEY earned is their money. That's partly true. Ac. 5:1-5 But we ALL have a duty to fund government, as it is to serve us all. Roads, military, cops, teachers, lawmakers all cost money, and we ALL benefit from them being funded. It's HARD to say we all benefit when government only benefits certain sub-groups, excepting the physically or mentally disabled!

WHY have I said the rich should pay the largest share? Our free society and its laws have MOST benefitted them. To him who has been given much, much is to be required. Plus, they have the excess no one else has.

That's NOT to say tax them into the middle class, or punish their success. That's to say cause the pain felt to be EQUAL as between ALL citizens! Conservatives LOVE to say morality is best engaged voluntarily, vs. mandatorily.

But NO ONE IN THEIR RIGHT MIND would want to pay money that helps someone NOT in their family, or at least not a large amount! We don't work hard for other people, but for ourselves and our families!

Force is sometimes needed, sometimes a good thing (rarely), and sometimes the only way what needs to happen gets done! Find more sources of funding, like ALL profitable businesses, and even some churches should rightly be considered targets, as they free load, not having to pay in!

I understand U.S. tax law is encouraging church-going and churches existing, by not taxing them, but they are simply businesses with a religious product. If they're significantly profitable, just like businesses, it's fairer to tax them than those who aren't, or those who barely get by.

The TRICK is they can always add new services, to claim profits are being re-injected back into the business! Fairness is the only right standard.

Update #2: True Help

(8/28/22-2)

What's TRULY needed, in America, is a government institution devoted and dedicated to helping any and all poor people learn how to earn more, or spend less, and be qualified for better pay. Handouts are NOT needed. Temporary, at best, and repaid, token or fully, as voters decide.

You know the phrase, #Never Forget it's usually referencing the Holocaust. You also know the phrase, "those who forget the past are destined to repeat it." The point is "forgive and forget" is NOT always good advice!

Even Greg Laurie recently said God doesn't forget things, or He wouldn't be omniscient, but He remembers our sins no more, in using them against us. But is there value in recalling patterns of behavior, or even exposing evil deeds done more in private, where the evildoers don't want those deeds publicly exposed, lest it hurt their business or reputation? Absolutely! Eph. 5:16

It is EASY for politicized pundits to accuse using the following meme as never forgiving, or rubbing things in one's face. But that is because they WANT the public to forget the wretched details, as that forgetfulness benefits them. That is EVIL!

FASTEST way to rebut the Capitalism or Communism narrative, seeking to end any U.S. Socialism, is to use many European nations as examples. They have several subsidized programs, and NO ONE would accuse them of being Venezuela or Communists. Logical FALLACY! POOR distinction-making!

Update #3: Capitalism Or Socialism?

(8/31/22-2)

I believe in bridled Capitalism—NOT unbridled, and NOT Communism or Socialism, like when government requires breaks, safe working conditions, paid overtime, etc. You do NOT mess with our free market system, and not suffer consequences and damages!

NOT every entry-level worker's work quality DESERVES \$22/hour. That's an Injustice! and forcing business owners to increase expenses by law, with government doing NOTHING to increase their sales or profits, is a burden to business, but they will mainly pass costs through to consumers!

What Gavin and Company desire is mono-focused on the workers; NOT macroeconomics based! IF you want better wages in Cali, work harder, longer, better quality, or get better skills or work a second job, or learn to spend less! That's how every other generation did it! Government isn't Santa!

Government isn't your Savior or God. Every time you rely on it to do things for you, YOU lose as a human being! YOU lose your dignity, work ethic, self-reliance, and you become more entitled, more lazy/less aspiring, dependent, and more of a Democrat voter! YOUR earned money will buy LESS!

YES businesses OFTEN take advantage if not abuse workers, and YES many of them are greedy, selfish and EVIL. Forcing them to pay workers MUCH more for minimum wage is NOT how you curb those evils, BUT those evils NEED to be curbed! That's for another chapter, later!

Bad Bosses is not just a movie, but a life experience of some U.S. workers. Bad pay, bad attitude, bad working conditions that border on illegal, and bad pushing them to work harder, that does the same. HOW do you combat bad businesses? Greedy, selfish, tyrannical? You can quit, but that doesn't force them to change.

Government NEEDs more regulations or more enforcement of existing ones, to ensure bad businesses don't exist, using the Commerce Department and EEOC, if not DOJ. Whistleblower hotlines without recrimination by anguished accused, for a fair investigation.

Unions, boycotts, walk outs/strikes, work slowdowns are ALL ways to increase pay, or improve working conditions, if you haven't negotiated a good situation for yourself, individually. There are BAD bosses. Many of them are arrogant, mean and rude. Their bosses have to care!

And their boss' bosses (like investors, or Board of Directors) have to care, and NOT just care if their bottom lines are healthy! When numbers/analytics are ALL that are considered, and not how they are achieved, inevitably bad bosses will arise. Tyrants.

Lawyers won't take your case unless the moneys BIG (for the most part). There needs to be government lawyers who take cases where investigations show illegal behaviors! and as to getting management to care more than just for profits, BUYCOTT! Let the public know about your work environment! Organize, so many stories get out.

I am FOR government being used for GOOD moral purposes, including lessening evil! That's their j-o-b! (Rom. 13). Money spent for them to do their job is NOT money wasted, but money spent to artificially prop up wages, forcing inflation, is an abuse, and NOT their job!

Update #4: Are Capitalism Or Socialism Perfect?

(9/3/22-2)

Let's face it, Communism hates Capitalism, and vice versa, and neither ideology's countries are readily going to change to the other. BUT, we have to get along just shy of warfare, at the least. Ex: China and Russia. India wont side with NATO, to keep economic ties with China.

E-XTREMES ARE E-VIL!

(9/3/22-2)

I will delineate, for the umpteenth time, what I HATE about extreme positions:

Conservatives want small government. So do I. But they want it so small our bills can be paid. They want five federal agencies ended. They want no human to ever be benefitted or helped by any government money. That's a government smaller than I want! It's every man for himself selfishness.

Conservatives are pro-business. So am I! I LOVE business (2 business degrees, as proof), and I want U.S. businesses to thrive, above all others. I believe in American exceptionalism, and that God has uniquely blessed America, at least in the 20th century.

But JUSTICE is a virtue God wants from societies, even if some don't. That means human beings, made in God's image, who may never become managers or owners or shareholders, are EQUAL in the eyes of the law, as with business ownership. Government does NOT favor either! SAME goes for poor vs. rich! Levit. 19:15

That doesn't mean anyone gets unfairly enriched, can sluff off, do poor quality work, profits can be attacked, owners are unethically restricted from profiting. It means justice prevails, win-win, everyone gets what they need, and government is umpiring fairness, vs. catering to one side!

Conservatives want a strong national defense. SO DO I! America has to have the best military, and latest technology to always be ahead of the bad guys! However, that does NOT mean we over-spend, or stupidly spend, or overlook any bad things the military might ever do!

You NEVER have to be so for anything or anybody that you can't be objective about their faults and imperfections! and trying to seek negotiated peace is always a good thing to take a stab at, before military conflict, but you always have to be at the ready to defend U.S. interests, with NO hesitation at using U.S. might! Cons want a strong economy. I want it number one in the world!

BUT, you don't define when we have that by mere stock market analytics! Just shy of 50% of Americans are NOT invested in our markets. YOUR portfolio gain NEVER benefits them!

Trickle down is mainly a MYTH, except for donated libraries and buildings named after benefactors, and any charity gifts any rich ever give, because U.S. provided them a land to be enriched in. That's not a pay increase for any U.S. worker! That's not even much of a benefit to the lower half, if they aren't library patrons.

Cons want controlled borders. That was MY idea, first! NOT closed, but controlled. NOT a wall, but an electronic wall, with the manpower even a physical wall requires, to seize law breakers. Zero tolerance, but not zero mercy! We allow in those we want in, and none others!

And who we want in are people who our economy needs! NOT more Dems or GOP's. We want the best and brightest! We want people who will love our country! We want educated, rich, sophisticated, hard-working immigrants, who can learn English, and U.S. values.

The poor and less educated immigrants we want IF they aren't wanting our safety net, and don't need more education, because the jobs they'll do don't require it, and don't steal jobs from native-born Americans. Conservatives want less abortions. I do too!

I never want any limb ripped off any innocent baby, ever again (unless a mother's life is at stake, and she chooses to not commit suicide), or her baby could never make it outside her womb, absent life support/sustaining technology (vegetative state cases).

Conservatives HATE homosexuality. It is a sin, and Christians are to hate sin, so it is one of many things we should hate. BUT, you aren't to hate the person! That's where we differ. I opposed national gay marriage.

I started the movement to get PASTORS to speak out so it wouldn't pass. It passed SCOTUS. Our view lost. But you do NOT undo precedent, and break up unions, because you were late to the party, negligent and delinquent in opposing it!

You still stand for anti-sodomy positions, but you do not discriminate against humans made in God's image, because you hate a choice they make! they, likely and rightly, hate some choices you make, like arrogance, selfishness, greed and hoarding, the love of money, power idolatry, divisiveness, slander, self-delusion, and bullying your religion onto America, with zero voter input!

Conservatives are pro-guns. So am I. The difference is you can have reasonable limitations, which would never grab anyone's guns unless they were criminals or crazies. We don't need those two groups LEGALLY handling weapons!

They will, no matter what laws are passed, and that's where all gun restrictions fail to prevent violence and mass shootings! But that doesn't mean the restrictions don't prevent some bad actors.

Gun restrictions are NOT ever going to end risks of mass violence in public places! Even banning any or all weapons is an absurd idea, as government can confiscate all weapons, as they can be hidden, or created at home, or imported off the internet! Gun laws AREN'T about ending mass killings!

They're about ensuring users are properly skilled and educated, cops can trace weapons found at crime scenes, people know how to secure guns safely from others (especially children), and people known by insiders to be unstable, are properly watched over, to ensure they don't "lose it" with weapon in hand.

Conservatives love BIG oil. I'm a native Texan. NO ONE loves my state or its main economic engine like I do. But I also like not breathing black smoke out a car exhaust pipe, or eating food contaminated with caustic or cancer-producing chemicals, and even when I sip the drink I probably hate the most (water) I don't want it polluted with oil drilling runoff.

I do believe man's machines have caused SOME claim ate damage, but I know for certain the world will NOT end due to "climate change," or "global warming." The Bible tells me so. So if reasonable solutions exist, I'm all for it. We will always need oil.

I'm all for more green technology. But don't charge me more, or expect I'm going to bike to work in hot Texas, or use four plies of toilet paper to wipe my butt. Extreme solutions are not welcome, nor helpful!

As to liberals, almost exactly the opposite of everything I've just mentioned is their position, but one main issue is their calling card: Taxpayer funded freebies. That's the thing they are SO famous for, like Biden running and winning off lies that raised expectations of "FREE" daycare, healthcare, home down payment, college, student loan forgiveness, and whatever else the far left could concoct in the future.

Let me ONLY address liberals with the following points for them to consider:

1. WHY does any taxpayer owe for anyone else's life expenses?
2. WHERE do your handouts ever end?
3. HOW is it just (justice) to steal from the haves, to offer a fish to the have nots, rather than teaching them how to successfully fish?
4. How big must our debt get, before you ever give a damn? DO YOU really, secretly, hate America, and want it bankrupt because of slavery, taken/conquered native Indian land, or won land masses from Mexico (or from our meddling in other country's business, over the centuries)?
5. WHY are mainly white (including Asian and Indian) people always your assumed culprits owing others taxpayer funded gifts?

6. HOWs it fair that ANY percent of our population ever pays NO taxes, when we ALL benefit from things government does (not all things, but at least some things it does)?
7. WHY do you believe the rich should be unjustly taxed, just because they make money better than you ever will?

THIS message addresses most of the main issues dividing our great nation. IF you can see nothing wrong with these extreme positions, I assert that you are a sin-full, immoral, low IQ person who hasn't the ability or skills to have much say in America! Hate me for it. I'm OK with that!

ONLY because I am waiting on my signs, I will engage one more topic: HERE is the "thinking" of religious fanatics, who truly believe they're doing right within a democracy:

1. God says do not kill
2. Abortion kills
3. Human life starts at conception
4. Therefore, no abortions after it.

NOT AT ALL to compare or allege they are equally important (they aren't), but under THAT "reasoning," that what the Bible says should be our U.S. laws (as Dan Patrick said, God made the Constitution), WHAT IF these extremists were right, and forcing one's religion's tenets onto America was how America is supposed to work, rather than it ben a democracy (vs. theocracy), like if we had no first amendment (no prohibition, no establishment of religion)?

Which religion would we use? Who would decide? Majority rule? and what would that look like? Laws with fines or jail time for every sin!

Cussing, premarital sex, tipsiness with alcohol, hatred, slander within free speech (U.S. politics), adultery, lust, arrogance, selfishness, greed, love of money, hoarding, power idolatry, hypocrisy, white lies, lying, deceiving—ALL these would be illegal (fines or jail).

MASS SHOOTINGS

(9/3/22-2)

I HATE to tell you this, but I am burnt out on work, and have little political planning to do. So, HOW COULD America end mass shootings? Mainly by technology we don't yet possess! Very severe punishment laws might deter some (like mandatory capital punishment). That wouldn't stop all!

You, literally, have to see inside a person's mind, to be able to stop all mass shootings! That's where 666 will come into play, one day (soon). Friends and families incentivized or legally forced to rat on suspects might help some.

But even then, parents don't always know what their children do behind closed doors. We DO know this: Mass shooters have to engage all of the following, and these steps are when the public could be able to stop them:

1. Make a plan for who to target, when and where. IF they don't write it down, or post it online, no one else may ever those details.
2. Buy or get access to weaponry. THIS the government and public can have a stake in!
3. Rehearse, of reconnaissance is ever conducted. Again, hard to identify motives for why a person drives past an unknown-to-the-public target.
4. Plan execution. Second phase where government and the public MIGHT be able to intervene.

We don't know when they start their plan. We MIGHT be able to see people loading up vehicles with guns. We MIGHT read online posts cryptically implying someone is going to do bad things. The police already monitor such posts. Hasn't stopped many acts!

We CAN have many skilled deputized gun owners near every place that could become a target, simply living their lives with legalized open carry (or concealed). We CAN have areas we designate as secured, so no free access is given to just anyone!

But in open, free areas (like malls sports arenas, big companies with many employees entering from a parking lot), major freeway intersections, or anywhere where masses assemble (like church, music venues, shopping areas, sports fields, national monuments or famous tourist sites or scenery venues), MUCH harder to stop!

Technology that sees who is carrying what is mandatory! I don't think we can do that, yet. Even wands or sensors that detect metal or plastic would help, in open areas that have limited entries (like the Houston livestock show).

In venues like Woodstock, physical screening of everyone, as cops milled around in the crowd, would be the only way, as access is from all fronts. Even mowing pedestrians down with a car, or the Boston marathon bombers, would require technology to see what people possess, or individual pat downs! Let's work through a liberal's "thinking:"

1. If there were no guns, no one would be killed by a gun. True, but bombs, swords, Fentanyl, Molotov cocktails, arsonists, etc., also exist!
2. You can't confiscate all guns! And it's our Constitutional right to own them!

If you tried to grab all guns, owners would hide them, and lie about what they owned. Or they tear them down and separate the pieces for later reconstituting! And homemade guns could always be manufactured. The issue is keeping weapons away from people intent on doing harm to other people! how you ID them is the issue!

Technology that could detect thoughts of murderous plots would help/work, but privacy issues arise, as does the real threat of 666. You don't have to settle with accepting mass killings as the new norm. But you do have to accept that barriers to such crooks have to be erected is the new norm.

MORE armed citizens, new technologies, more entry barriers, more individual screenings, more cameras everywhere, more scrutiny of gun purchasers, more government stakeouts of suspected culprits, more narking rewarded by government (inside informants), and less soft targets. That's our new norm!

EVEN this Tupelo stolen plane incident shows that to end mass killings, it is NOT solved by gun regulations, or passing laws. He, obviously, BROKE a law against theft of property! He may not even have a gun in the cockpit. Planes have been used as weapons (9-11). BIGger than guns.

A train could EASILY be used for mass murder, of someone positioned the right object on the tracks, just before a crowded intersection or venue! A car, barricaded from shots through windows, could mow down many people, then continue to do it again and again! Or boats at busy docks!

It's Labor Day weekend. Yesterday, we saw the largest line of traffic exiting where we swam at Lake Texoma, as I've ever seen in that area. Crowds will be in many open places (lakes, oceans, mountains hiking, national monuments). These can ALL be targets of evil people! Guards up!

Parks, parades, even Argentina's president speaking to a crowd, yesterday, or Japan's ex-prime minister (RIP). You want to end all senseless killings? You have to out-think the plotting culprits! I just showed you some ways to do so. Just do it!

Literally, if someone carried an AK down their zip-up sports pants, or if an automatic gun were available in a pistol form, all open areas where crowds gather would be impossible to keep safe! We often can't wand every entrant, or lines would be long, and people wouldn't tolerate it.

britannica.com semiautomatic pistol | weapon semiautomatic pistol, handgun that utilizes either recoil or blowback to discharge the empty cartridge, reload, and cock the piece after each shot. The semiautomatic pistol dates from the very late...

FEW automatic pistols exist, likely because the cartridge chamber requires room/space for all those bullets. If bullets got smaller, but equally lethal, the crooks and criminals would have a hey day!

Update #1: Solutions

(9/4/22-2)

After yesterday's record number of mall visitors, I am extremely cautious and wondering when we will see mass scans of all entering? It would have to be extremely quick, as people won't tolerate lines. Does such technology exist?

Chicago Metra Tests Crowd-Scanning Weapon Detection System. govtech.com Chicago Metra Tests Crowd-Scanning Weapon Detection System. The Transportation Security Administration has been loaning the detectors out to transit agencies across the country who want to try them out. Critics say the technology amounts to "digital stop and..."

I DON'T CARE if you label it "stop and frisk." The more violent and illegally gun-prone America becomes, the less free of intrusion, by government scans, we have to be, in order to be safe. The least intrusive the better!

WHY does America have so many crazies with guns?

1. Highly stressful and competitive country, chasing money.
2. Too loose gun access procedures.
3. Family and friends unwilling to nark on questionable characters, for fear of retaliation, or guessing wrong.
4. Etc.

The ONLY way to avoid "I never thought it could happen to me" is to learn from people it happened to, and do something different than they did! There is zero wisdom in after-the-fact hindsight, at preventing bad things happening. ONLY foresight is vigilance! LEARN from bad events!

WHAT did I write about, about soft targets where crowds can be targets. Man at U.S. Open tried entering tournament with a gun before pointing it at cop: report <https://foxnews.com/sports/man-us-open-tried-entering-tournament-gun-before-pointing-cop-report...> #FoxNews

VERY fast body scanners for guns (no backups/blockages) are now essential at all public venues, corralling the public through limited accesses, if you want a safe society.

HOW can the citizenry identify future mass shooters? They're usually under age 30, male, not making big bucks, and angry at something. That's way too large a candidate pool.

SURELY the @FBI has a more precise profile description!?

Gun detection technology:

zeroeyes.com

AI Gun Detection Technology | ZeroEyes

Learn about ZeroEyes AI gun detection technology for commercial, educational, and governmental organizations.

Hijacked non-commercial planes are now in play for crazies seeking mass killings. 9-11 solidified our defenses against major airliners being used as fueled bombs. Taxi cabs, jacked up monster trucks all could be confiscated, and run over many, without stopping, especially high-up (lift kit) trucks.

A devoted Unabomber (ISIS secret cell member), able to parachute, could easily land on a U.S. skyscraper, and let off a bomb that could kill hundreds. NOT as severe as 9-11, but a risk we must consider.

Ocean liners and especially cargo ships in port, or in congested shipping lanes would be great tools for vast destruction, if armed with hidden explosives or bombs! The port of Houston I'll see in three weeks is very busy, and tight. We've got to keep vigilant against "evildoers!" Think ahead of them.

WHEREVER more than 10 people are gathered close together is a serious target for mass killers. Larger businesses have employees in one building. Skyscrapers house hundreds of tenants. Unless we can identify potential killers, we have to strengthen/harden potential targets, to be safe!

Airports have been hardened against violence, beyond check points, but incoming flights have to be secure of explosives, and drones, small planes, parachuters and powered parachutes could also land near parked planes, and set off a domino effect.

The NFL season is about to start up. Two hours before game time, and especially at large open area parking lots full of tailgaters would also be obvious targets for mass shooters. You have to think through the possibilities, or you won't harden potential targets, from lack of foresight!

Semi-automatic pistols do exist, and are much easier to hide, entering public places, than rifles. Quick, mass scanners are essential! It's a sad day in America when you have to remain on the constant lookout and head swivel, when we attend outdoor tribute concerts!

WHO's to say a crazy couldn't plan to hijack a public bus, 18-wheeler, or train, and run through a nearby crowd? Authorities NEED to start imagining what if scenarios, to keep us all safe. Also, keep yourself safe! Get trained and armed!

HERE's the problem with mass shooters: Authorities often wait for tips, or some signs something's going down, based on our laws not allowing arrests for actions not yet taken. If that makes cops not on the lookout at large events, that's a FAILURE! These don't telegraph, always!

Update #2: Bans Not the Fix

(9/23/22-2)

OBVIOUSLY, a ban on crime-intended assault weapons possessors is impossible to enforce, but it's the ONLY law change on that matter that should be passed! Until technology exists to detect such motives, even bans never eliminate all assault weapons! and they can be made at home.

MONEY & MORALITY

(4/18/22-2)

Many people believe owners and managers alone deserve good pay, or shareholders (all of which are already richer than most) deserve the best fruits of a business's profits. I do NOT believe God teaches that. Yes, they provide the funds to survive, but no economic system is to favor the rich.

Update #1: The Rich Are To Control Everything?

(5/22/22-2)

Multi-millionaires have the voting numbers, and incentives to make them pay their fair share, and start obeying I Tim. 6:17-19. Landslides are required to defeat them in politics! I'm a centrist.

Update #2: Money Makes the Man?

(8/30/22-2)

I believe rich people's disdain for using much if any money for anyone but their own is one theme of the rich, young ruler, that Jesus was hitting upon! The man thought himself righteous, but Christ pointed out his greedy selfishness as proof otherwise! Mk. 10:17-27 No different today. (9/3/22)

I have personally witnessed money change people. I have seen money used to control people. I have seen people think more highly of themselves than before they had money. I know one employer who used to be a nice guy, until he owned a business.

I met a non-college educated man, last eve, who bragged about his six figure income. There is something arrogant that creeps into the psyche, at some point among the nest egg size comparison chart, that insulates you from humility, caring about others, and makes you believe the devil, that now you are something or someone!

I believe that hits when people own a million, or break the 100K threshold. My kids can't even live on their own, yet, yet one was searching used BMWs, today. There's something in the water, in America, that tells even my daughter, Uptown and Legacy Hall are where it's at.

Fanciest cars over-priced goods and foods, and women dressed to the hilt, often sexily trying to catch a man. Our CULTURE idolizes money, and NO ONE calls us out on it, or even considers it a problem! God does! READ I Tim. 6! Even Obama wrote poor blacks desire an old car gussied up.

We live by sight. We live to impress strangers by the cost or quality of some showy assets, like clothes and cars. "We buy things we don't need with money we don't have to impress people we don't like." It's a SICKNESS, folks! WE ARE Laodicea! Rev. 3

Update #3: Free (Unregulated) Markets favor the Rich & Businesses!

(9/23/22-2)

Robert Reich: Corporate profit margins have soared to their highest levels since 1950. Meanwhile, the wealth of the top 1% increased by \$6.5 trillion last year. It's excessive profits, not wages, that need to be controlled.

Greedy SOBs will parrot "free markets," but there is nothing free or fair, when businesses have all the leverage, both in wage negotiations, or when they can use the pandemic or inflation as EXCUSES to jack up prices. Many rich people are addicted to money, at others' expense! #SIN

Update #4: The Squeezed Poor Need to Squeeze Back

(9/27/22-2)

The U.S. poor and middle class have the numbers to vote for ALL rich people to pay their fair share in taxes, and for higher wages to all—IF THEY'RE ORGANIZED! There's not one reason why the rich should get all of life's fun. God doesn't teach that's how things are to be.

GIVE ME ONE good/solid/moral reason why EVERY billionaire shouldn't be paying their fair share in taxes, with NO loopholes?

Jesus cared for the poor, so I must. May not even want to, but I must. They need equal education, safety from crime and gangs/drugs, two parents, or the equivalent, equal job opportunities, and transportation to jobs that pay well. Good skills and motivation, as well. Government can help!

With immigration (legal or otherwise) U.S. wages are being equalized with third world standards, over time! That is NOT making America great, but average, and the world average is quite bleak! There aren't as many job openings as there are people breaking into our great nation! Wages dip!

Update #5: Is Being Rich Evil?

(10/4/22-2)

Try this: The Bible does NOT say being rich is a sin, but MOST of its teachings are cautious, warning, and even critical of the rich, from how they don't use their wealth for others or for good, how they acquired or prioritized its acquisition-and had less than eternal values in life.

So there are good and bad rich, depending on those factors to determine which is which, just as there are good and bad poor people, in the Bible, and in life. We AREN'T to help or feed the lazy poor, unwilling to work! We ARE to help the others. With that Bible perspective backdrop, LOOK at how society should view all less than generous rich people:

They already make money on their money (not working, per se), get the best financing, and access to capital, have the best and nicest things, have the most influential peer circles, etc. WHY should government favor them? They're already favored by life!

YES, often by their own hard work, but favored, nonetheless! It's all others who don't have life guaranteed, who are God's concern, especially the productive poor! The lazies need incentives and motivation, often by the hard knocks of life.

But government policy favoring the rich is IRRATIONAL! It's analogous-in an opposite way-to purring gas on a fire. They don't need more help in life, but more justice! It's justified (rationalized) by their investing in businesses, which grows the economy.

They're going to pursue profits no matter what government does! So it should do justly! and we, as the voting public, living in Laodicea, NEED to stop valuing the rich as heroes! They are not innately heroes! Some are; many are not. And having wealth is not a heroic deed! Don't give them ego-stroking attention-like the Kardashians!

LEARN how to make life better for all the majority NON-rich, and have government help them into the middle class, NOT with handouts but hand-ups! The rich even try to control our public policies, by funding politicians. THIS SHOULD BE ILLEGAL, WITH HUGE PENALTIES!

If they want to support politicians who are for justice, GREAT! If they want to support politicians who vote policies that protect their wealth at all costs, from ever helping anyone else, through taxation, make that illegal! Same for those who support politicians to give away taxpayer funded "freebies," costly to people who work!

EXTREMES

(5/2/22-2)

I will ALWAYS fight against liberal lunacy, but always vote against the far right. WHEN a centrist common sense political party gets started, that is all I will ever vote for, again, until I die!

<http://AmericanAnswers.org>

The STUPID extremists on the right and left MUST relate, privately, through food and a jointly enjoyed event, like a sport. BUT, evil pundits are paid well to divide America. Any unwilling to reconcile should be boycotted. I can make them get along, or go bankrupt! READY to act to fix problems.

Liberals ALWAYS want U.S. taxpayers to fund every problem and poor person in the world. That's it; that's the tweet. (5/13/22)

Update #1: Far Right Wish List

(9/8/22-2)

Just as the far left wants, and won't be happy until they get the following freebies, the far right has their list, too!: Healthcare, daycare, college, student loan debt, home down payment, reparations etc. HERE is what the far right idealizes.

The far right wants NO welfare, section 8, Obamacare, food stamps, SNAP, free school lunch, Medicaid, regulations, truth in advertising laws, child labor laws, overtime and breaks, consumer safety laws, estate taxes-ANYTHING that takes from money they would have, otherwise, as taxpayers.

Update #2: Unsustainable Freebies

(9/17/22-2)

Handouts are UNSustainable! That means the money does not get reimbursed from profitable activities. It's only a drain. It doesn't even invest in profit making future activities. It just fills a one-time gap, which will recur into the future, as folk make too little, or spend too much!

We OPPOSE Socialism and far right extremism, here. If you can't see two enemies attacking you at the same time, you will lose to the one you're incapable of focusing on! defended against!

Update #3: How Extremists "Think"

(9/23/22-2)

THIS is the IQ capability of extremists on both sides: All or nothing, like cops can never do anything wrong (even with EVIDENCE to the contrary), and need more funding and support, or cops are always the enemy, and need to be defunded. OBJECTIVITY can see the positive and negative in everyone.

HERE is the "thinking" of extremists: If someone will vote for our agenda, nothing else matters, if they can get one more vote than their opponent. If they EVER consider voting with the other side, even if it was for saving our country or ending terrorism, they are ENEMIES of ours! (10/6/22)

People are NOT voting for saints or sinners, but whoever can garner one more votes than their opponent, so their party gets one more vote for seeking dominant power. This is not as it should be, but is how it is. If Hitler could out-pull a rival, his team would like him! (10/6/22)

It's not about how accomplished a candidate is, how moral or smart they are-it is ALL about if they can garner one more vote than the other side, so your side controls power, with no intention on sharing it, unless forced, by procedural rules or otherwise. THIS IS far right thinking. (10/15/22)

DEMOCRATS & LIBERALISM

(9/5/22-2)

Chi town's Mayor, Lori Lightfoot acts like America just got started, we have plenty of room in the inn, and taxpayers are overjoyed at trying to fund people with little money, education, or both. That is NOT what Levit. 19:34 means! Not BIASED seeking of more Socialist voters, or rewarding law-breaking!

NO ONE who has ever watched, here, could ever accuse me of being racist. But I do tell the truth, and what Democrats WANT, with open borders and sanctuary cities, is more people of any color but educated and/or rich white immigrants! and they reward law-breakers. It's ALL for Dem votes!

Socialism IS the goal of the Democrat party! HOW ELSE can anyone label Biden's free healthcare, daycare, student loan forgiveness, college and home down payment offer for 2020? They want like-minded people from poorer nations, legally or illegally, eventually to vote for them! #TRUTH

The political TRICK career politicians often use is to speak of "government," but NOT taxpayers, who alone allow government to do anything and everything they do. EVERY CITIZEN OWES U.S. ALL THEIR FAIR SHARE IN TAXES. NO exceptions! Then, it's harder to want government spending on things!

Liberals believe rich people are evil, as proved by the fact that they are rich. That is asinine "thinking." Some do get rich, evilly, but not all! What's evil is them selfishly hoarding, or being greedy idolaters! I Tim. 6:17-19 NOT all rich are exactly alike. Duh 101 #CommonSense

THE FICTION, AFFLICTION & ADDICTION OF AFFLUENCE

(9/6/22-2)

I don't understand this, but I see it all the time-The MORE money people get, even excess beyond ability to retire, the MORE stingy they get, in voting for it to never help anyone outside their own family. You'd think the more you'd have, you'd get more generous!?! Selfish #GreedDemon

Update #1: The Ways Some Rich Avoid Fair Share

(9/21/22-2)

I DON'T know what it is, and I will never know the allure, from experience (and this ISN'T from envy), but, apparently, for the upper 1%, the felt need/craving to have more, to never have enough, and to splurge only on self is irresistible! It's NOT a sin to be rich, but to hoard and crave!

And for ANY rich person to demand that government allow them tax breaks/loopholes, special treatment, or stay away from FAIR taxation, is LUDICROUS! It's society's duty to ensure those with the most pay the most! God even believes this, IMO! Justice, and proper role of government! Render to Caesar.

You can't forever wait around for every rich person/1%er/billionaire to obey I Tim. 6:17-19 and become generous/philanthropic, as the captains of industry were earlier on! Give them three years max, then up their taxes, based on THIS principle: Lk. 13:8 Fair vs. punitive taxes! Lk. 12:48

And DIS-allow ALL hiding of assets from the government! The problem is the love of money sin/evil government needs to help them with! Rom. 13 HOW they got their money, and even the amount matters to society, as they have a Warren Buffett DUTY to give back to the society that enabled their wealth!

The Bible speaks of the pride that can come from riches, thinking you're something because you have something in the bank! I Jn. 2:15-17; Pv. 28:11

In America, we do NOT believe what God says, that rich people possess a LOW status before Him! Jas. 1:10 We REGULARLY call God a liar, whenever we behave as if the Bible is false!

Update #2: Control Freaks Faking Normalcy?

(9/22/22-2)

I DO NOT KNOW why rich people think they should control things, like government and laws and all financial decisions, or have all the leverage in wage negotiations, or any right to avoid their rightful fair share in taxation! It's UNjust and arrogance the majority MUST vehemently oppose.

The CBS Sunday Morning article on rich folk in Jackson hole said they often dress casual, so locals don't think they're rich. That is NOT what God says ALL rich are to do, but to generously give back! I'm on a mission to tell them so! I Tim. 6:17-19 vs. Pv. 13:7 I'm commanded to do so! (10/17/22)

TRUMP & THE BIBLE

(AKA Trump Holds The Bible, But The Bible Does Not Hold Trump)

(9/7/22-2)

MANY a GOP wants YOU for forget facts, let time pass and brush things under the rug. Many GOP's also do NOT know morals, or their Bibles well. For those reasons alone, I am providing THIS primer, lest we forget the past, and buy into any trump 2.0 revisionist role playing, which Trump himself said would NOT be he being himself, but an act which he rejected...

Sue-Happy (Jas. 2:6): NBC, Miss America, Telemundo, and threatens to against sex abuse accusers

Unfactual: 'Most illegals are rapists and criminals

Racially Biased/Discriminator: A Mexican judge can't be fair to me

Discriminator and Extremist (lacking discretion and discernment): I am calling for a complete Muslim ban; Birther on Obama, Cruz and Rubio

Liar (Jn. 8:44): Lies that Mexico's President never discussed the wall payment on his photo op trip to Mexico

Delusional: Mexico will pay for a 50 foot wall

Disrespectful Liar: Mr. Khan has not sacrificed

Delusional Liar: I saw Muslims cheering after 9-11

Disrespectful of Women (I Cor. 11:11): I can't say I respect women; Women are pigs and dogs; Ms. Piggy; Miss Housekeeper

Crude, Crass and Vulgar Arrogance: You can grab a woman's p-s-y if you're a celebrity

Hypocrite and/or Opportunist: Has been a Democrat (and contributed to them) all his adult life; Outsourced many of his products

Rude and Demeaning: Physically mocked and mimicked a disabled reporter

Ungrateful Delusional Liar: George Bush didn't keep us safe

Arrogant Insulter/Slanderer: Jeb is as dumb as a box of rocks

External Judger (I Sam 16:7): Look at Fiorina's face; There's a lot of material to work with with Rand Paul

Demeaning Insulter: Little Marco; He couldn't be elected dog catcher

Threatener (Mt. 20:25): I'm going to spill the beans on Ted Cruz's wife; There may be riots in Cleveland

Serial Adulterer (Ex. 20:14): Stormy Daniels, and 18 or so accusers

Serial Divorcer (Mt. 19:9): Ivanka, Marla Maples

Bible Ignorant (II time 2:15; Ps. 119:9-11): "Two" Corinthians

Vengeful Bible Illiterate (Rom. 12:19; Mt. 5:38): Favorite Bible verse is "an eye for an eye"

Confused on Christianity (Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14): Never asked God's forgiveness for anything, but he's a "Christian"

Conned, or Marketed to Christians: One year later, he's labeled a "baby Christian"

Rare Church-Goer (NOT from protesting; Heb. 10:25): His own pastor hardly knows him

Arrogant and Ignorant: I know more about ISIS than the generals; I'm my only advisor; I alone can fix it; I have the best words; I have a great brain

Personally Pro-Abortion and Injustice (brokered into Anti-Abortion position, for votes): Pro-choice all his life; Punish the aborting woman

Public Cusser (Eph. 4:29): Bomb the sh— out of them; Tell them to go F— themselves; Used the 'P' word in public (at his rally)

Pompously Pridelful/Vain (Pv. 16:5): Never apologizes, or admits fault(s); of course women flirted with me—it's to be expected; I could shoot someone on a NYC street corner and lose no support

Hypocrite: The cast of Hamilton should apologize to Pence (something tRUMP's incapable of doing himself)

Crude and Vulgar (I Cor. 6:9; Eph. 5:4): I assure you my hands are not small, nor other parts of my anatomy; Blood was coming from Megyn Kelly's wherever

Lustful Pervert: I'd date my daughter if it were legal; I'd like to nail Princess Diana

Sinning Boaster (Ps. 49:5-6, 52:7): The great thing about me is I'm so rich; I'm so handsome

Vain and Deluded: Six foot portrait of himself paid for with charity donations

Ignorant: Had no detailed plans until the last three months of his campaign; only mainly "it will be great, yuge, we'll look into that, believe me"

Dumb/Unwise (Mt. 22:37): Levy 45% tariffs on China; Sell federal lands to foreigners to pay off U.S. Debt; Default on loans from China to pay down our debt

Angry or Violent (Jas. 1:20): I want to punch that guy in the face; I'll pay your legal bills if you beat/punch that protester

Disrespectful, Inaccurate Hypocrite: POW's are losers; John McCain and Mitt Romney are losers; I couldn't serve in the military from an ankle spur that I can't now recall which foot it was on, but I attended a military prep school; Russia didn't invade the Ukraine (in 2014)

Wanting it Both Ways (Self-Serving; Mt. 11:17): I was for the Iraq war before I was against it

Moral When Forced: Skipped a GOP debate for a veteran's fundraiser (to make up for his gaffe), and the media pressured him to pay up

Delusional Liar and Insulter: Ted Cruz's dad killed JFK

Victim-itus & Hypocrite: Everything is rigged or unfair (elections, the media, GOP primaries); If the GOP is not 'fair' to me I may go third party (the man who started all the unfairness and ill-will, and was only unfair to every rival)

Vow Breaker and Boaster (Ps 76:11): Would never release his taxes, as promised; Would never prove his Wharton class rank

Unjust Tax Cheat (Mk. 12:17): 18 years of paying no taxes

Fraud and Fake: Daddy's little \$1 million loan to Donnie makes him 'self-made?' (and he's the champion of the little guy?)

Business Mogul?: four or more bankruptcies; Failed: Trump Steaks, Network, Institute, Shuttle, Taj Mahal, Marina, Plaza, Tower Tampa, Club Panama, Mortgage, University, Vodka, Magazine, Place, Baja Resort, Soho, Colognes, ENT Resorts, Serta Mattresses, Shirts Bangladesh, GoTrump.com, USFL NJ Generals, Tour de Trump bike race, Trump The Game, Trumped radio show, Truth Social? (Source: @fuFascists)

Corrupt Cheat (Jas. 5:1-3): Unpaid illegal laborers

Mooch and User: Paid off a golf shot winner debt from charity funds

Dictator Kiss-Up: Putin is my green room buddy/pal

TRIBUTE TO BAYLOR'S LIZA FLETCHER

(9/6/22-2)

In light of the #ElizaFletcher case, MAY I SUGGEST women take self-defense courses, and always carry Mace, or a Taser? You don't have to become macho, or bulk like the hulk, but there are many evil males, who use their strength against you, evilly! #GuardsUp Plan ahead. Take NO crap.

Update: Solutions for Lone Joggers

(9/8/22-2)

The way to prevent or lessen crime is anticipate and prepare, knowing how it happens. For example, at 6:20 we saw a #LizaFletcher jogger female with NO markings. Wanted to blend into the darkness. Easy prey, if not near people who'd hear her scream, covering her mouth and shoving one into a car.

Jogging abductions could be lessened with:

1. Tandem joggers
2. Instant 911 alarm button (smart phone feature)
3. A loud blaring horn, upon contact
4. Taser, mace or gun
5. Self-defense skills
6. Live FaceTime to someone watching
7. Sensor alarm for any approaching

I do NOT say that jogger was unwise wearing no lights or reflectors @ 6am! In the dark, with dark clothes, she was hardly noticeable. But criminals may stalk, and observe patterns, so know when one jogs where houses are sparse, so screams go unheard. Got to solve that!

HOW TO HEAL AMERICA

(9/10/22-2)

HOW TO HEAL AMERICA. II Chron. 7:14 isn't written to Christians, but it's applicable, in the Christian era. We LOVE the prayer part, as that's quick and easy, and no sacrifice or much commitment needed! BUT THERE ARE three OTHER ELEMENTS!

You:

1. Humble yourself. Christian Nationalism is the OPPOSITE of this! Arrogant uniting with MAGA isn't, either!
2. Seek God's face. That means His person and ways. Get to know God (and your evil will lessen)
3. Turn from your wicked ways. Carnal U.S. Christians wonder what would this be?
 - a) Money idolatry
 - b) Secular power idolatry, and one party worship (AS IF it's perfect)
 - c) Churchianity (our religion as two hours a week)
 - d) Lack of evangelism
 - e) Lack of discipling and being disciplined
 - f) Lack of use of one's spiritual gift in ministry
 - g) Little social improving
 - h) Workaholism
 - i) Entertainment and/or exercise valued more than spirituality

- j) Lack of daily Quiet Times and Scripture memory
- k) Supporting evil, hoping good public policy will come
- l) Arrogance over being saved (AS IF you caused it)
- m) Tithe error mandated by pastors
- n) Lordship Salvation error
- o) Disobeying I Tim. 6:17-19, when rich, denying it is better to give than to receive
- p) General Bible illiteracy, and using pastors as gurus
- q) Refusal to reconcile with black Christians, or do anything to fix poverty
- r) Any sexual perversions or addictions
- s) Caring only about America

IT IS EASY to say pray for America to turn to God. That is NOT what God said fixes America! It is NOT that many people here are unsaved. They're unsaved because the Church won't evangelize much, or obey II Chron. 7:14, blaming satan's victims, vs. looking in the mirror! Avoiding responsibility.

HOW YOUTH & THE POOR CAN RISE MORE RAPIDLY

(9/11/22-2)

I have been giving this a lot of thought, this weekend, especially as I see youth on Twitter so down on all GOP's, because entitlement to freebies seems to have been indoctrinated into them in public school. HOW do people on the bottom rungs succeed, absent government handouts?

1. Do well in college
2. Internships in college
3. Trade school training in high school
4. Experience with part-time jobs in high school
5. Connections (friends and family)
6. Entrepreneurship (start a business)

VERY specifically, HOW do they NOT earn little?

1. Unionize!
2. Vote for a higher minimum wage
3. Refuse to be paid peanuts; fully disclose all starting pay at all businesses, on an open website, and boycott the cheapskates!
4. Vote for little to no immigration (less competition)
5. Discover your niche in high school
6. ID special talents of yours
7. Government SHOULD help you navigate these issues in high school, but especially teach you how to live well on little, at least starting out
8. Work hard, and with high quality
9. ID those with physical and/or mental disabilities government SHOULD help
10. Find cheap, private ways to move up (like lower cost colleges, daycare, home mortgage down payments, weddings, cars, etc.).

We have detailed all of these in earlier writings. You have to move up to higher-paying, more career opportunities, with market-needed skills! Government, businesses and individuals SHOULD help! It's tough!

CONSERVATISM & WEALTH

1076

(9/13/22-2)

When you see conservative political meetings, it seems there's two terms they agree on and unite around: Patriot and freedom. I'm pretty sure REAL U.S. patriots were called that by OTHERS, who saw their sacrificial deeds for our country! NOT self-labeled!

And for the conservative, freedom is a nebulous term they often or usually interpret as government can't tell me anything to do or not do—Don't tread on or restrict me! That's NOT God's definition, and government CAN do just that, and be doing His will! Rom. 13, etc.

I don't speak from experience, but TRUTH—God wants EVERY rich person to use their money for more than just themselves! I Tim. 6:17-19. I am instructed to tell you that, as a believer! You're to do just that, as a wealthy person! And the more you don't, the more taxes get clamored for!

Even U.S. Christians DON'T believe Ac. 20:35, Lk. 12:33 or Mt. 19:21! WE have adopted our culture over Christ! I made it so I keep it. It's mine to control. Ac. 5:4 It's the fruit of MY labors! Ps. 128:2; Gen. 3:19 NO ONE can tell me how to spend what I earned! WRONG-O! God can, and does!

GET A CAUSE! I guarantee you the temptation is to rationalize that heirs, ad infinitum, could benefit from you keeping it all in the family! God says bless others. Phil. 2 He teaches self-sufficiency and helping others' deficiency! Gal. 6:2, 5; II Cor. 8; Ac. 2:44-45 WE REJECT GOD's word!

I watched an illegal drug kingpin documentary, where some fool owned the largest home in Pakistan, and the question was asked, "what else was he to spend his fortunes on?" SELFISHNESS, GREED and HOARDING are bred into our cultural understanding! How about OTHERS, as God teaches?

You will die. Your riches won't travel with you, to Hell, where MOST rich people end up! Mt. 19:24; I Tim. 6:7 You will likely choose to spoil heirs, and pursue ego trips of climbing the Forbes' list of richest people, but you SHOULD emulate J. K. Rowling, and give much of it away! You won't.

OR, you'll demand your name be put on some library or other building. How about you find a cause needing funding, and "adopt a highway" for such a cause? Why not be remembered, when you die, for having done something good for the world—not just having done well for yourself, rich ones?

THE FAR LEFT

(9/14/22-2)

THIS subject doesn't get enough attention in my recent writings, because the Democrats have learned how to pipe down their extreme wing: AOC, Bernie, Warren, and the rest. Plus, the GOP, with MAGAs, take the spotlight, so people forget the Socialist bent in the Dem party. And, Joe has given their extremists MUCH of what they wanted!

MUCH wasted by mismanagement Covid stimulus money, BBB infrastructure bill's money, "inflation reduction" (healthcare and environment) law, TWO MILLION illegals entering our great country, and crime on the rise in many places WHY should the far left clamor?

It is their medium-term goal to get the following, even though they learned more patience, to be temporarily quiet, and to accept it iteratively, in crumbs vs. the whole enchilada. But NEVER FORGET, it was Biden who promised and lured poorer votes with "free" healthcare, daycare, college, student loan forgiveness, and home mortgage down payments!

They have NOT abandoned those desired ends! They also want MUCH higher minimum wage, the police reformed, climate change to incentivize killing business profits, especially BIG oil, and a host of other

initiatives, like abortion on demand, with NO limits, forbidding people, ultimately, from even being able to say homosexuality is wrong (censorship/cancel culture), trans being able to compete in sports and men win all the women's medals, etc.!

DON'T THINK just because Jan. 6, and the horrible and often stupid deeds and words of MAGAs gains the media's attention, that that other extreme is not alive and well, waiting in the wings or their day to shine, IF the GOP ever returns to its right mind and moral moorings! I ALWAYS oppose BOTH extremes, even if one is more vocal!

WHY ARE SO MANY POC'S POORER?

(NOTE: NOT saying African-Americans are the only POC's that exist, or that all are poorer!)

(9/22/22-2)

THIS IS REAL SIMPLE! I've been researching politicians, and most GOP's are white. WHY IS THAT? People with some money like to keep it, and many people lacking it like to vote for government to help them out! Also why conservatism attracts so few POC, apart from Asians and Indians. Government help needn't be money!

WHY are so many "black and brown" people often poorer, and often happy to vote for government help? Is it slavery aftermath, or immigrants who don't speak English? I don't ask to be demeaning, but to understand, so we can find a way to FIX the problem, because it IS a problem! Answers?

Black men born to low-income parents are much more likely to end up with a low individual income than black women, white women, and—especially—white men. —**Raj Chetty's** "Race and Economic Opportunity in the United States: An Intergenerational Perspective"

Brookings Institute findings Why are employment rates so low among Black men?
<https://brook.gs/2NR4dJd> via @BrookingsInst

Major causes of lower employment and earnings among Black men:

1. Lower education, skills and work experience
2. Discrimination and social/spatial isolation
3. Lower marriage/child custody rates and worse health
4. Crime/incarceration and child support

To me, those studies suggest poorer black males need to:

1. Have protected sex (no child support)
2. Avoid drugs, gangs and crime
3. Get good work credentials
4. Have good transportation to work Practical, helpful information generally harder to do in "the hood"/"ghetto," I'm sure!

GODLESS DEMOCRATS?

(9/25/22-2)

WHY would Democrats be soft on crime? EVERYONE who is NOT a criminal is a potential victim! Is the jailhouse vote really that large a constituency?

I've been too busy to confirm, but allegedly Ed Young called Dems "godless."

1. That's natural for every human!
2. The solution is evangelism, not insults.

3. MANY GOP's are godless/unsaved, as well, especially within MAGA
4. You don't BLAME lost people for being unsaved; devil's victims!

Update #1: Demonizing Lost People is Un-Christlike

(9/26/22-2)

Democrats (which I am not): God, NOWHERE, calls you godless, for living a natural life. No one is condemned for being born a sinner! The Bible DOES describe the godless, for their evil deeds, but those are willful rebels to Him. There's as many in the MAGA GOP as in the Dem party!

Democrats: "Pastor" Edwin Young Inaccurately called you all "godless." LOOK at these verses, and see if your lifestyle is as described. If so, the shoe fits. If no, he is speaking heretically, for politics, to protect his BIG stash (hoard, Ecc. 5:13; I Tim. 6) <https://bible.knowing-jesus.com/words/Godless>

Ed Young is ONLY using the old and tarnished playbook of James Robison, who in Reagan's day, called Democrats "godless," and other terms I have previously discussed and directly quoted (Age-old trick): White Christians OFTEN slander Dems as being "godless." (James Robison, et al). I'm 100% elated that even if one is lost/unsaved, MANY Dems are now clearly seeing sins and hypocrisy among GOP claimers of religion! You don't have to know Jesus to know a skunk when you smell one! (1/30/21)

Update #2: How the Allegation Sticks (HINT: Bible Ignorance)

(9/28/22-2)

...because the other side doesn't share that idolatrous one position (abortion) on one of hundreds of issues facing our country, you demonize them as morally superior, or "godless," and self-righteously beat your chest as the moral superior, never seeing the LOGs in your eye!

YES, God sees this all. Many people live as though He doesn't, just because so many stupid people exist in America, who don't see this trick. I am NOT denying the sincerity of concern of some in the movement, maybe many. But it is to seize power that Jesus shunned for Himself!

It's the desire to lord over, by force of the Supreme Court, EXACTLY OPPOSITE the teachings of Jesus, Who said worldly lost people do that, but believers were not to do so, but to humbly serve others! EVER READ THAT BEFORE, pro-lifers? Mt. 20:25 be honest!

Those of you who are NOT of the Christian religion, or who don't go to church NEED to know that the VAST majority of those who claim Jesus are either fakes and frauds, deceived, or especially fall away apostate backslidden prodigals! They can act the act on Sunday! Two hour acting presentation!

My mom (RIP) could ACT happy, when she eventually died of suicide, obviously unhappy on the inside. They're sincere in thinking they're going to Heaven. Many will. But God calls them rebels, carnals, and ripe for judgment. Research proves they're the majority!

Those who rarely if ever pick up a Bible, or meet with Jesus for 10 minutes or so, daily, even though Jesus said discipleship is daily. They don't want to know Christ. They don't want to be more holy.

They don't want to be bothered with doing any service for Him (ministry). They want to work their jobs, get rich and have a good time ("freedom" and "the pursuit of happiness" is their "Bible" verse).

When God says set your mind above, they say I have set my mind below. When Jesus says do not store up treasures on earth, they say I am accumulating as many earthly treasures as I can set goals to acquire!

HOW ELSE can we categorize these Christ-claimers, than rebel backslidden carnal apostates? They are members of the Laodicean Church! Rev. 3 NO clue what their spiritual gift is, or how to disciple another believer (and no moral authority to do so). NO knowledge of God's word, to speak of.

Many of them have NO IDEA what any one book of the Bible is written about! Couldn't recite 10 Bible verses if you offered them their idol-a million dollars! NO service to humanity, to make the world better for their having lived in it their 70-80 wasted years. BUT they vote pro-life, so they're deemed good people.

God's sovereign calling of people to salvation, through the Gospel through your mouth is why one can NEVER criticize lost people (like is done against "Democrats," by Ed Young) for not accepting the Gospel! It is NOT a mere secular decision anyone can simply choose. Wills are bound! (9/29/22)

MORALS & COMMON SENSE

(9/3/22-2)

Rules, enforcement, and authority are KEY issues in our country and world, today! In a godless age, everyone likes to believe NO human has ANY right to tell any other human how they can or can't behave, or speak. AS IF there are no standards, rules, or any accountability. Judg. 21:25

NOT to sound preachy, but to preach: ALL our American focus on possessions and nest eggs distracts and deludes us from the important things of life, like morals, family, and devotion to God. For true Christians, FEW of us do EDBS priorities, and judgment day will be Hellish, as a result!

Update: Morality

(9/28/22-2)

On morality, every "rule" ties to some virtue or vice mentioned or alluded to or described in the Bible!

We don't like Ken Paxton lying that he feared a process server he claims looked suspicious, because people don't like liars.

We don't like Congress wasting billions, because waste is stupid and sinful. We don't like people breaking into our country, because they have no rights to take over, as if a nation has no rights to make its own migration rules.

We don't like politicians demonizing others, because that's demeaning and insulting (two other sins).

We don't like hypocrites in D.C. (double standards), because that's a sin, and it's unjust (justice is a virtue).

We don't like lawyer tricks, because they often deceive, mislead or distract from the truth (people like the truth-a virtue-unless they're guilty of sin, and want to cover it--yet another sin).

We like FEMA helping Florida Hurricane victims, because that's merciful and compassionate (two virtues).

We DON'T like Brett Favre (and/or his government associates) stealing money from the poor, because theft is a sin, but money to help the poor aligns with a virtue of helping the poor.

We don't like road rage killings in DFW, because murders a heinous sin, as is out of control anger.

We don't like extremists fighting, because that type of divisiveness is sin, and peace is a virtue, as is unity that allows for disagreeing agreeably.

You see, humanity likes morals, if you don't call them such! And we hate sins, renamed.

STOCKTON SERIAL KILLER

(10/5/22-2)

THIS video mainly to let the perp know the authorities are on to him, and remind him there are cameras "everywhere." It doesn't help the public a lot. I could TRY to guess his race (won't), by the swag walk, cap in Cali heat, overall body type and muscles—but NO way to know for sure, yet.

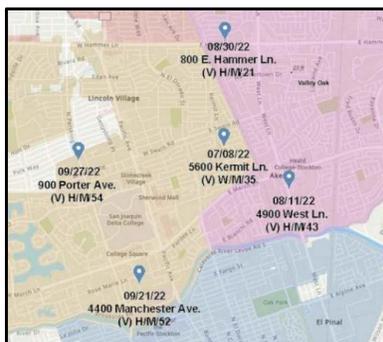
#StocktonKiller #Manhunt update:

Experts weigh in on Stockton serial killer, their next possible move.

<https://abcnews.go.com/US/mysterious-stockton-serial-killings-timeline/story?id=90916836>

THIS perimeter should be flooded with undercover cops from 6p-6a, BUT, now the killer knows he's on camera and TV, he could stop, or expand this area. His walk can give him away, in daytime.

@StocktonPolice CHECK MORE CAMERAS IN THE AREA! May live nearby-as ALL within walking distance.



IMO, he lives within five miles of this perimeter, since the murders span two years. Keeps going back to the same general area, which someone from elsewhere, or on the move/transient, would less likely do!

@StocktonPolice Check mall and college cameras facing outward from premises!

HERE's ground zero for finding the serial killer. I would NOT post fliers, as you tip him off, further, that you know his stomping grounds. Only do that after you have, undercover, check all businesses and cameras in this zone, IMO! @StocktonPolice During the day, look for his walk.

IF serial killer is shooting at night, he may sleep, some, during the day, or it's just a non-time-consuming "hobby" after hours, if he works. I expect him to NOT show his face or walk, in daylight hours, in the area. That would be stupid (but criminals often are).

IF killer has car, or uses public transportation, he could be anywhere within 30 miles, from sun up to sun down. @StocktonPolice Have you examined busses, public rail, Uber cameras? "They only come out at night." Can ballistics identify his gun as unique? Check gun store cameras.

OBVIOUSLY, you place Latino-looking undercover male cops between ages 28 and 52, as decoys in the evenings, in the area where the murders are found, just like bait cars. Maybe have them camp out, or look homeless, or be in dark/unlighted areas. Keep them safe and armed! @StocktonPolice

The Stockton killer is, most likely, a local, based on his attacking in the same general area, but especially his comfort and familiarity at the pass through you caught him on camera walking by. OR, he scopes out targets a lot. I doubt that; more random victims.

Update: Resolution

(10/16/22-2)

CAUGHT! GREAT JOB, @stocktonpolice

KANYE KRAZINESS: BOO, NOT YE-A!

(10/6/22-2)

Moses was a HERO for God. Stuttering is NOT a moral choice. Trump did all of the below, which DISqualified him for leadership, no matter that even some good was possible (if never realized?) in Hitler! (**See:** *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at page 412)

There REALLY is value-as God said-in spiritual maturity, which takes time and effort! Kanye is NO spokesman for God, or about Moses, comparing the possible Antichrist to one of the greatest humans of all time! It's blasphemy how ignorant people can be, just claiming to be Christians!

People CLAMING to be "Christians" should publicly speak words conforming to Him! Kanye comparing a disability to an immoral lifestyle is the HEIGHT of insult to people with disabilities! He's TRYING to appeal to DUMB vs. smart believers, invoking Moses; but it FAILS bigly! LOGIC!

I HOPE U.S. pastors SEE pundits are manipulating your flock/people's IGNORANCE, like Kanye referencing Moses, and Herschel Walker touted for his great faith, when he's a hypocrite on abortion. YOU PASTORS MUST DISCIPE YOUR PEOPLE BETTER! Dumb and evil are NOT a good look! They're in YOUR charge! (Eph. 4; I Pet. 5)

Hitler was like Helen Keller! That is the ONLY logical conclusion you can make from the illogical claim of Kanye West that tRUMP is anything like Moses, because every human is imperfect. THERE ARE DEGREES OF DIFFERENCES IN IMPERFECTION!

See: *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at page 412, vs.:

<https://sparknotes.com/lit/oldtestament/character/moses/#:~:text=Moses%20Himself%20is%20far%20from,He%20is%20passionate%20and%20impulsive...>

Kanye West says trump loves America.

1. He loves himself, more
2. Most Americans love America
3. Loving America doesn't require anyone overlook her sins
4. True love isn't arrogant (I Cor. 13) like U.S. superiority complex!
5. He says what you want to hear! That's not love, but manipulation. @kanyewest

What's tRUMP's disability, Kanye West? freely choosing sin over righteousness, and ignorance over intelligence? Moses would be rolling over in his grave!

THIS is godlessness, @kanyewest! Learn, and grow up, spiritually, claiming brother I suspect actually is saved!?

A 'godless agenda' is poor... fend for yourself; let me idolize money, hoard and be selfish, engage greed, make all leverage disadvantage workers, NOT render what's due to Caesar, if my experts are crafty.

THAT IS GODLESS, spiritually immature @kanyewest, like your "baby Christian" hero.

We are objective, here! I slammed Ye on Trump like Moses, but he's got a lot of truth said, here. If she had no singing talent, he'd have a higher percent of truthfulness, but the left hates body type stereotypes!: Kanye West says the media is purposely supporting Lizzo for being unhealthy. (10/8/22)

Kanye threatened the Jews on Twitter, yesterday? If it doesn't trend, I rarely learn about it. That man is likely off his meds, and Jesus should never be associated with anything evil or dumb he does or says! EMBARRASSING hoof-in-mouth disease! (10/22/22)

WARNING: This man does NOT speak for Jesus, any more than I can say I speak for skinny people!: Kanye West says George Floyd passed away because of fentanyl and that the cop's knee "wasn't even on his neck like that." (10/17/22)

PRECEDENT IS A PRESENT (& A PRESCRIPTION)

(10/10/22-2)

I don't think conservatives who AREN'T lawyers understand or appreciate the legal concept of precedent! Precedent is how society maintains stability! Imagine if you didn't know if your everyday commute's speed limit was going to change, randomly, whenever.

Imagine if one state said murder is OK, but another disagreed. Or imagine if one state said murder is illegal, then another political party took over its reins, and made it legal.

Precedent allows lawyers to bring court cases, knowing the rules of the game they have to play by. It allows them to know the law, so they can know if it's been broken. When there is not clear legislation, past court case rulings provide precedent, going forward, in that jurisdiction.

I opposed nationalizing gay marriage! I spoke out as LOUDly as I could opposing it! I even tried to get pastors on board.

But they were snails and sloths, and it passed. Now it's precedent. The government isn't in the business of breaking up marriages, or disrupting families! I can 100% STILL disagree with homosexuality, or calling their union "marriage" (as I DO), but it doesn't affect much to keep Obergefell!

I will NEVER agree with their relationship being called a "marriage," but what I agree with or call something doesn't require them to lose rights and stability precedent allows them! We can agree to disagree, without having to ruin their lives over what the state labels their union!

I am also FOR the heartbeat law for abortion, with mom's life and vegetative baby exceptions. It is BEST for rape or incest victims to VOLUNTARILY take Plan B within three days of their attack, but they're traumatized, and that might not happen. SO BE IT!

Give them until a heartbeat! And as for ANY woman seeking an abortion before its heartbeat, YES, you ARE killing a human being! It IS evil and sinful, but women are also allowed (under our laws) informed consent, like knowing if they're pregnant, or not, before making a decision about whether to continue. That takes a few weeks. Again, arguing for the heartbeat!

Also, the earlier one decides, the better, as it's less harmful or painful to the baby! This position does not mean its supporters are for or advocating in support of killing babies! If we were for that, we'd line up one year olds and gun them down with AK-47's!

This (right) position is legally acknowledging there are two parties involved (like the Solomonian baby splitting case), both are sinners, one is more innocent, and the government is responsible for justice, and

considering BOTH parties "standing" before it! I am NOT for banning all abortions after insemination or even after fertilization!

Heartbeat allows the sometimes necessary evil choice to NOT be felt by the baby. It gives women enough time to know if they're pregnant. It allows the baby to not even have formed enough to resemble a human shape (if done at an earlier point), but especially to FEEL the torturous impact of this sinful procedure.

And, just as with Roe's viability standard, a baby certainly could not exist outside the womb without a beating heart! Even in the Bible-the heart is a very crucial element of man's existence, symbolically and otherwise. States now have the freedom to choose their laws, due to an UNjust and politicized BAD SCOTUS decision that left zero guidelines or restraints (Dodds).

So my Christian brethren are FREE to DISagree with my heartbeat standard, but everyone else NEEDS to know that MOST of them never lift one finger to keep BIRTHED humans from going to Hell, and aborted fetuses GO TO HEAVEN! That disparity I do NOT hear them clamoring about as much as abortion, and that's where their hypocrisy sin shouts out to all who'd hear, the most!

SOUTHWESTERN SEMINARY

(10/12/22-2)

I DON'T know exactly what's going on at my seminary alma mater, but MUCH upheaval, recently! I have NO lack of faith in O S Hawkins to steer the ship soundly, during transition. WISH articles detailed more of what their problems have been! Run it right-avoid problems! Duh 101

Letter to the Editor: On the crisis at Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary
https://baptistnews.com/article/letter-to-the-editor-on-the-crisis-at-southwestern-baptist-theological-seminary/#.Y0bF7HDis_0.twitter... via @baptist_news

So @swbts suffers from autocratic firings, funds depletion and low enrollees. They DO spend too much on fancy building programs, are in a HORRIBLE (and boring) part of town. LOOK at the president's house-much too extravagant! I'd go to @dallaseminary, if I had it to do over again!

IF @swbts is to be resurrected, they NEED to be known for excellent preachers who know the Bible well! NOT giving students tools, and graduating knowing the Bible LITTLE, except for personal studies! QUIT the fancy building expansions, and train small church pastors how to survive!

I DON'TKNOW how @swbts lost so much money, but I'm SURE an audit would reveal the waste and problems and luxuries and overpaid administrators. #Corruption can't focus on filling mega church pulpits! Majority will never work at one! Small church economic survival training needed, IMO!

I am a theological conservative. I have NO place for moderation/compromise in theology. But Paige Patterson (and my hero, Paul Pressler) did MUCH harm with Dilday's home lockout, and being arrogant autocrats! I no longer speak to the Judge. Theirs was an ego/power trip for publicity!

I didn't like Dilday, as a theological moderate to liberal! I refused to shake his hand in a reception line at SWBTS. But he was MISTreated, unjustly! I NEVER support unjust behavior. Stained glass windows of Paige Patterson, before he's dead, is an arrogant ego trip. Can't imagine!

Adam Greenway: Today is the 91st birthday of @SWBTS's sixth President, Russell H. Dilday. He became our seminary's president the year I was born, and led here during years of record enrollment and impact. I hope all my fellow Southwesterners will join me in wishing Dr. Dilday birthday blessings.

Update #1: Needed Changes

(10/12/22-2)

Southwestern Seminary CANNOT change this, but even though they have bought up MUCH of the surrounding rundown properties, they are located off the Beaton path, miles from a major artery and off the main drag, in a dangerous area within mere miles! @swbts @dallaseminary is citified.

IF I were to go to seminary in DFW, it'd likely be Criswell. @swbts was NOT famous for teaching the Bible, but tools to understand it, over decades. What I now know, which <http://AmericanAnswers.org> PROVES is much, came from personal study. Teach the Bible, evangelism and discipling!

When I was at @swbts, everyone wanted to be a mega church pulpiteer! Fake doctorates (D.Min. vs. Ph.D.) and excelling at homiletics class was the way to go. I DIDN'T choose that path more taken! QUIT Joel Gregory's class for an inductive Bible study alternative. Content over presentation!

@swbts NEEDS to de-emphasize mega salaries for pastors, which started when I was there, with the "Church Growth Movement." People in ministry for money are disqualified, and discrediting to our fine institution! Teach them bivocational skills/real life! Not fancy speaking tricks!

@swbts now has Truitt-just down the road. MUCH more scholarly @dallaseminary and even Bible-oriented Criswell. It can't remain tools teaching, when DTS teaches Bible, Criswell more so than SWBTS, and Truitt siphoning off theological moderates! @OSHawkins What's its niche/specialty?

On the history of the SWBTS president's home being on campus (a HORRIBLE and idiotic idea): IF you drive past the presidents house on the @swbts campus, you see ALL YOU NEED TO KNOW about its current fiscal challenges! You are attracting money-hungry so-called leaders, making life so cushy for them, AT A SEMINARY! It's NOT a medical school! Deemphasize wealth. Baylor, as well.

DTS: Bible understanding, and teaching

Criswell: Exposition and general Bible understanding

Truitt: Preaching and moderate theological bent

Southwestern: Teach tools for Bible knowledge, and preaching skills Competitive? @swbts Niche is undeterminable, IMO!

When I was at @swbts (M.Div. 1985), EVERYONE (but one roommate) wanted a mega church job, by getting A's in preaching lab and class, and seeking a D.Min. That's IRRATIONAL, when MOST will NOT get such gigs! Too much UNbiblical emphasis on profits vs. prophets! Carnal, Laodicean emphases!

Baylor went the exact same way as @swbts, since I graduated, with building programs as the focus, and getting scholarly rankings to jack up tuition (and gold football helmets, overpaying coaches to get national rankings). I'm GLAD no more of my kids will graduate from there! Money-crazed!

IF @swbts had a required bivocational course and lab, to ensure all graduates could be financially stable, no matter where they got pulpits, they'd have a useful and unique niche to attract pragmatic preachers! @oshawkins Make sure they survive and remain in the field, vs. burn out and leave!

IF, as I read, @swbts is as big as SMU (6K+) or TCU (10K+), consider selling off part of the property, to help with financial woes! We're nothing like them (~3K max), as to draw of student body size! and they're known for wealthy alumni. GET OUT OF THE OVER-ASSET BUSINESS! @oshawkins

Update #2: Accolades & Assets

(10/13/22-2)

This has always been the heartbeat of Southwestern...like our Lord..."Seeking to save the lost" Matt Queen @DrMattQueen

Hope for @SWBTS PROUD of my two past churches! swbts.edu Prestonwood gifts \$100,000 to Southwestern Seminary, announces matching gift from Second Baptist...

Because of the "love and affection" he and his church have for Southwestern Baptist Theological Seminary, Jack Graham, pastor of Prestonwood Baptist Church in Plano, gave a \$100,000 gift to the...

Dr. Roy Fish was THE MAN!

Update #3: Vision 2022

(10/15/22-2)

I'd NOT market @swbts as facing problems, needing a bailout and resurrection/rebuilding/restoration! I would sell assets, to reduce liabilities/debt/expenses, fix problems, set a positive vision, make that vision reality, THEN seek students to join in that vision. Only takes three months, IMO!

If @swbts has ~the same campus size as SMU and TCU, with 1/3 to 1/2 their student population, and MUCH less rich alumni, logic calls out to me they own too much real estate, rather than seeking handouts from churches with members who might become future students! #CommonSense to me!

@oshawkins I UNDERSTAND @swbts and @Baylor decided to buy up nearby slums-decades ago-to make campuses safer and more attractive/appealing. But if enrollment tuition can't support that debt load, you aren't going to get a huge increase in students-magically-without severe changes, or asset reduction.

IF @swbts founded a Center for Global Evangelism that tracked where Great Commission hasn't gone, which individuals hadn't heard, taught EDDBS priorities, general Bible understanding-BEFORE graduating (and real life bivocational skills), I think they'd have a BRIGHT future!

I'm SO impressed with O S Hawkins (Ex: sermon, You Have What You Tolerate), IF I learn he's speaking at Prestonwood, I will ask the wife if she will go with me to hear him. I don't monitor who's speaking there, but his twitter account is a suggested read, so maybe I'd learn that way?

IF I knew what bad decisions were made at @swbts, I could more easily help them solve them! I've read harmed reputation, fiscal mismanagement, and autocratic ruler ship over professors. I have NO idea the specifics! GENERALLY: Have standards for profs, don't waste money and be biblical.

Just another person's take on non-specific alleged problems at @swbts:

baptistnews.com What happened at Southwestern and why does it matter? There is no joy in reporting that Southwestern Seminary has forced out its fourth president in 28 years. But there is a need to give some interpretation to what this means and why it likely happened.

If STUDENTS' tuition is the budget backbone, or even if alumni gifts are significant, @swbts HAS to re-establish trust. That's NOT a P.R. stunt! You have to have credible using of monies, respected scholar profs, moral decisions and teach biblical values, and prepare grads for success!

Early 20s students are going to be reticent to choose @swbts for career, until the problems are fixed, which can then improve reputation. DON'T try marketing to students to help rebuild; rebuild first, and make it a place to WANT to attend. "If you build it they will come," @oshawkins

It appears faculty at @swbts are good, and basically victims of POOR leadership, about sex allegations handling, and financial mismanagement. That is an administrative vs. professorial problem!
DON'THARM doctors' careers, or chances at getting enrollment up. FIX THE LEADERSHIP decisions!

Sir-For my alma mater to be restored, full transparency of past culprits' deeds admitted seems in order! I (as but one in the public) have ZERO idea what actions by whom caused the problems at @swbts.
DON'T make us speculate! Have the organization 'fess up with appropriate specificity. @oshawkins

I don't know the @swbts campus well, but 1/3 to 1/2 the student body of SMU and TCU tells me sell off assets! The entry has MUCH wasted grass. Retail could use that, off the main drag! I'm sure a map could show me many more land spaces the seminary should NOT own, as can't afford!

Last time I was at @swbts, it looked like they have become in the housing business, with apartments, and other buildings that were privately owned when I was there. Get in the education business, number one! Is it mishandling of sex lawsuits that are killing the budget? TELL THE PUBLIC! (10/16/22)

@oshawkins 3-month task to right the @swbts ship is SO EASY, IMO:

1. Publicly expose the bad decisions; don't name names
2. Sell assets, to cover costs
3. Re-orient the seminary to God's priorities for preachers, and train them to be successful
4. Have a niche of global evangelism center

So long as you train young people to know God's word well, preach it well, do ministry well, and have good personal moral values, churches (future employers) should NOT hold any of the school's past administrators' actions against @swbts graduates! @oshawkins (10/17/22)

Update #4: Innovations

(10/19/22-2)

OBVIOUSLY, history and heroes of @swbts need to be touted at the New Prospects event. Highlights of achievements by the seminary, like numbers graduated, famous alumni, ministry output, mega churches spawned, missions and evangelism impact, etc. @oshawkins The past can be surpassed!

MAY I SUGGEST a required preaching style course that dissects 50 awesome preachers over the century, with video clips, audio, or text (for ancients) analysis of why they were effective, tools used, and practice using such tools? THAT would make great graduates! @swbts @oshawkins

DOWN THE LINE (when money flows), 3-D holograph mock ups of Spurgeon (actor reads his sermon), Moody, Martin Luther, Calvin, and clips of Billy Graham, and all famous evangelists (video or hologram). PUT @SWBTS ON THE MAP! @oshawkins number one preacher training, and great Bible understanding!!!

CHEAPLY, yet effectively, you could DVD record today's best preachers, and have students evaluate their techniques, watching a good representative sample of David Jeremiah, Greg Laurie, Jack Graham, Swindoll, Charles Stanley, and 10 others! @swbts @oshawkins LEARN how to imitate greatness.

ISN'T IT ILLOGICAL to teach seminary students tools for life use, vs. mainly teaching them the Bible they will be preaching for life? DTS does it best. Even Criswell is better than @swbts's two general overview courses (little detail; actual reading ALL Bible NOT required). @oshawkins FIX this, please.

IF we believe the Bible, God's calling His men of the cloth to be world changers, and know what church is to be and do-not just hymns, announcements, sermon, invitation and giving order of worship presented in pastoral studies class! START with the Bible's descriptions. @swbts @oshawkins

It's SAD, as I'm actively working on the speaking engagement element of media/outreach, ALL I keep thinking about is Friday's new student showcase of SWBTS, and how 20 somethings could be excited about joining what looks like a ship with holes in it. You've got to present a vision in three days!

Get the best preachers in America to come speak to the preaching classes. Maybe a week or two of best and brightest-giving away trade secrets. You have to distinguish @swbts from all other options for seminary student tuition dollars! @oshawkins DTS rejected me-thinking my grades too low.

@swbts, and aren't on TV DVR. MacArthur, John Piper, Robert Morris, and maybe 20 total. Let preachers-to-be LEARN how the best do it, as sermons are a BIG part of U.S. Christendom @swbts @oshawkins Show them how also to teach.

@swbts OUGHT TO BE the missionary training center of our world! @oshawkins The IMB (International Mission Board) should get MOST of its best-skilled and prepared graduates from there, in the lineage of Hudson Taylor, and many others I studied in a missions class. May it be so! Have them ready to hit the ground running.

IF @swbts taught biblical qualifications for ministers, students wouldn't-(in the heart-be clamoring to secure mega church gigs upon graduation! IF you matriculated the most biblical practicing grads, the school would become world-renowned! @oshawkins MAY IT BE SO! God honors it!

You should have an entire psychology course taught by trained Christian psychologists, to prevent @swbts students falling prey to this problem!: @OSHawkins <https://southwestledger.news/news/burned-out-mainline-pastors-consider-quitting-ministry#:~:text=Deeper%20analysis%20of%20the%20research,of%20pastors%2045%20and%20older...> "An ounce of prevention is worth a pound of cure!"

IF you read my past two weeks of tweeted suggestions for my alma mater, @SWBTS, you will make Southern Baptist seminaries the cream of the crop (if you hire some @dallaseminary professors, or grads, to teach them the Bible). #JustDoIt

IF you read my past two weeks of tweeted suggestions for @SWBTS, you will make SB seminaries the cream of the crop (if you hire some @dallaseminary profs, or grads, to teach them the Bible) #JustDoIt @GatewaySeminary @SEBTS @NOBTS @MBTS @SBTS @jasonkeithallen @dannyakim @jamiakdew Dr. Jeff Lorg @gatewayseminary) @albertmohler

WHAT would define "success" for @swbts? What God defines it as! Josh. 1:8 MOST graduates will NOT head up mega churches, but they CAN do God's top priorities, morally, blessed and empowered by Him. MAY IT BE SO!

CAMPAIGN PROMOTIONS

(10/16/22-2)

I know a man who was teleported, in OUR generation (1981), from Hillsboro, TX to Austin, TX, in a split second! On behalf of that man I will boast. II Cor. 12

I know a man whose writings have secretly led America's politics, since 2014, including two Presidents! On behalf of that guy I will boast. II Cor. 12

I know the dude for who these quote was said! I have met and personally know his name! On behalf of that person I will boast. II Cor. 12 **See:** AmericanAnswers.org, Campaign Updates, Credentials

I have interviewed the man that George W. Bush was referring to! I have even penned his answers and thoughts! Me, a mere writer! II Cor. 12 **See:** AmericanAnswers.org, Campaign Updates, Influencers

I heard of a website that has all the right, common sense answers to all issues America faces, or at least forms the basis for their solutions being generated based on its principles! I stumbled onto it, quite "by accident." It's called <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

There's some guy who started Trump's evangelical voting bloc, and whose ideas trump stole, to give substance to his otherwise policy-useless campaign, back in 2015. I have never told people about him, but he exists, and I know the guy and his phone number! I'll let him reveal himself!

The Jews are the ONLY group of people who God formed into an actual "religious" nation! The Church is NOT a nation, because Christians exist all over the world, as God designed it—not in one geographical nation! Christian Nationalism is error and falsehood! (11/2/22)

FRANKLIN GRAHAM & CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM

(10/12/22-2)

Vote according to biblical convictions, Franklin Graham? You mean where the Bible is for life, but also for helping the poor, and not being greedy or selfish? Which party would that be?

Update: "America is a Christian nation, and always will be"

(10/19/22-2)

Franklin Graham is mistaken! ("America is a Christian nation, and always will be"). America is a nation founded upon Judeo-Christian principles. The difference is like Iran being a Muslim nation! Christian Nationalism is against the First amendment! NOT a theocracy! He's just trying to get WASPs to vote GOP in the midterms!

HERE is PROOF Franklin Graham is WRONG: Evangelism is the ONLY way ANY American becomes a "Christian," so the more people are born, here, who don't turn to Jesus, the more NON-Christian our nation becomes! And evangelism has waned since the 1980s. Has NOTHING to do with government!

America is a secular democracy founded upon Judeo-Christian principles, by Founders who were often Christians. WHY CAN'T Franklin Graham use words accurately? Christian Nationalism violates the First Amendment! Duh 101

Franklin Graham NEEDS to read the first Amendment, today! "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof;" NO ESTABLISHING OR PROHIBITING any religion, including mine (and his): Christianity! READ THE WORDS LITERALLY!

America will ONLY be a predominantly Christian-filled nation if believers evangelize,
@Franklin Graham! YOU KNOW THIS! You're just trying to say, "Christians, vote GOP! We AREN'T a theocracy, and Christian Nationalism is heresy and violates the Constitution's first Amendment! YOU KNOW THIS!

Pushing Christian Nationalism does HARM to the cause of Christ! If ANY lost person sees you're a Christian, trying to get them to Heaven, they have every reason to believe you believe America is a theocracy they have to obey, whether they get saved, or remain lost!

Franklin Graham's LIE (statement) is further proven wrong, IF he knew prophecy! IF America hasn't gone defunct, by political spats he flares and embraces, Bible prophecy itself says ALL nations will be ruled by the Antichrist, before Jesus returns! READ MORE BIBLE!

Update: Robert Jeffress & Christian Nationalism

(11/2/22-2)

IF you read the accounts of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden, or of Christ's temptations, the difference between truth and error can be slight, requiring specific distinctions.

The devil is always trying to warp God's words! I skimmed an article, by a preacher, no less, the other day that said, "I want to impose our [Christians'] values onto America," and who agreed with the statement, "America is a Christian nation."

Facts matter, and lies are evil! IF he had also been well-versed IN God's word, God does NOT teach to impose moral rules on lost people before trying to get them saved (which is so much more important than them behaving more morally)!

And He does NOT teach you use sin, evil or injustice to do so, like denying Garland a seat, then having 1-3 Justices LIE about precedent, to cram your agenda down America's throat, UN-justly!

And God SEES the wickedness that the values Mr. Jeffress was speaking of NEVER includes the WHOLE counsel of God, but only narrow, cherry-picked verses and political issues that favor the right, and keeping all one's money, as much as humanly possible!

NO concern for anything but abortion and gays, for the most part! Not a PEEP in his sermon about do not chase money, life is not about money, the love of money is the root of all sorts of evil, greed and worldliness are NOT good, but bad, as is selfishness, the safety net the Jews and early Christians had, commands to help the poor, and that

government is NOT evil, but ordained by God, and Christians should NOT be encouraging people that taxes are evil, or "abolish the IRS," or favor the rich and businesses, don't have any policy toward the workers, but to work harder (even though business has made the market an uneven playing field, by layoffs, M and A, streamlining, outsourcing, automating, AI and robotics, increased copays, part time unbenefitted contract labor, unpaid internships, fighting minimum wage and unionizing, some paying NO taxes—vs. their fair share—ended pensions, ignoring illegal alien labor, etc.

NO, what "values" he was advocating are NOT Christian, but political conservative values! Was he concerned Christians DO NOT evangelize every lost American, even as he is concerned every American is forced to take to term, if they're ever pregnant, rape, incest, or however? NO!

Does he care the rich are often NOT generous, according to I Tim. 6:17-19? He-I NO.

Does he believe to whom much is given, much will be required, or that the Bible, more often than not, is scolding or cautioning the rich, and Jesus spent more efforts to help the down and out—THOSE BIBLICAL values? No sir-ee.

And as to America being a "Christian nation," the phrase is laughable. You aren't born a Christian, but you are born an American. You aren't a Christian because your family is. Preachers say this, all the time, in sermon invitations!

YET, somehow he believes a nation can maintain the same or greater percent of Christians as when it was founded, my osmosis. NO, it's by thorough/100% evangelism, ONLY!

And not one Christian Bible verse has ever been enacted verbatim into our law code!

The difference between us having been begun by mainly religiously oppressed people, with documents founded often influenced by Judeo-Christian values, and not America being a "Christian nation" is a distinction about as important as "hath God said" and "throw Yourself down" and God's angels will take care of you TESTING vs. trusting of God!

Finally, he FAILS to comprehend the First Amendment, and if I recall correctly, said all religions aren't to be hindered or established by government, but that doesn't mean all religions are equal. To our laws? YES THEY ARE, if they're real religions, vs. tax-averting schemes.

America could just as easily become an atheist or Islamist nation, IF Christians don't do their evangelism job, and become better salt and light, to get non-Christians to FREELY vs. forcibly accept our biblical moral values, Mr. Jeffress!

Pray and think about it, and read Gen. 3 and Mt. 4!

P.S.: I WILL completely commend him, SIX YEARS LATER, for abandoning the concept that Christians have to save American, and replacing that bull honkey with Christians need to get Americans saved from the wrath of God. That, my friends, is a moral and biblical evolution/change/improvement!

#FAKECHRISTIAN

(10/26/22-2)

It's election day for my family, and here's a related three-fer of messages. Our decision is based on these warpings of Christianity:

- a) "God wrote the Constitution" (TX Lt. Gov. Dan Patrick's LIE). God wrote the Bible, which Danny boy needs to heed more closely!
- b) "Godless Democrats" (Second Baptist, Houston's Ed Young). WHERE in the Bible are Christians taught to insult the lost for being lost, rather than to evangelize/save them, as satan's victims? II Cor. 4:4, and AS IF many GOP's aren't godless in their values and behaviors. WARPING of "Christianity"—again!
- c) Fighting "demon Democrats" (Trump's black pastor Burns). People who BELIEVE the Bible know we wrestle not against flesh and blood, foolish fake! Eph. 6:12
- d) "America is a Christian nation" LIE of Franklin Graham. It is a nation founded by many but not all who were fleeing religious persecution, and was founded upon many Judeo-Christian values. We do NOT live in a theocracy, and "you can't handle the truth," or the truth of how our laws would be IF this was a theocracy! (Jack Nicholson reference).

Finally:

- e) Southwestern Seminary (my alma mater) warns a Democrat politician is coming there, uninvited. SO afraid alumni might think the school isn't GOP-oriented!

ALL of these lies, sins and deceptions are intended to implicitly (vs. expressly) teach WASP predominantly carnal Christians that if you're white and believe you're saved, you have to vote GOP! For that reason, except for some good GOP's, for my first time I'll vote Democrat, today, in protest!

Message one out of the way, but I said these three-fers were related. WHERE is the fruit of the Spirit in claiming Christians engaging politics? Gal. 5:22-23 LITERALLY, religious people have ABANDONED God and His values, and accepted Ross Perot's characterization (which he denounced) that 'politics has no rules!'

God ALWAYS has rules Christians are NOT free to abandon in any area of life, including business and the privacy of one's own home, gay believers. Lying, exaggerating, hypocrisy, idolatry, favoritism, hatred, division... THESE are NOT Christian values, folks!

NO reconciling, loving (vs. hatred) seeking common ground, SOLVING problems, respect, relating to the other side, loving your enemy, humility, reproof, truth/accuracy of word (or dare I say deed?).

These Christian values are NOT often on display in U.S. politics. And to insinuate that EVERY black or brown American church and its members who votes Democrat is NOT in God's will, is blasphemy!
@FHunscripted.

There are REASONS the devil's tactics are being used by white preachers speaking politically! Because they supported a DUMB/unwise decision to UNjustly stack SCOTUS to force Roe's undoing, with ZERO national standard range to replace it, they are DESPERATE (not a condition people with faith in God should face) to ensure Roe doesn't get codified by @POTUS!

This election cycle, they are worried (another sin) all their ill-gotten gains could be lost, if GOP's don't make gains!

It is from the idolatry of secular power Jesus shunned for Himself (and taught us we are not of this world, but in it) that they only view America as facing one challenge/crisis/problem—abortions! Talk about HYPER mono-focus!

And finally,

3) What POLICIES are they seeking to defend, that Franklin Graham tells any who listen to him (UNlike those who'd have listened to his dad, with a MUCH more biblical message on politics!) "vote according to biblical values?" I've made a list, Frankie!

I will assign homework, today, and readers have to actually do the work it takes to look up their references, then decide which political party they more support. Call this the Political Bible. Good luck having the patience to do a little Bible study!

So here they are, in random/no particular order! Go vote! Mt. 7:12 (would ALL U.S. business owners want to be treated like they treat every employee, especially financially, or lording over? Huh? Bad bosses); Mt. 20:25; I Pet. 5:3; Jas. 5:1-5.

Phil. 2:3-5 (humility); Gal. 6:2; Gal. 6:5; Ac. 5:4 (property rights); Mt. 20:1-16; II Th. 3:10; PVAs. 14:31; Pv. 22:9; I Tim. 6:17-19; The Jews' NATIONAL safety net; Ac. 2:42-44; Ac. 4:32-35; II Cor. 8:1-13; Mt. 25:31-40; Rom. 13:1-7; Mk. 12:17; Levit. 19:15; Mic. 6:8, for starters.

EVERY issue we face has a moral component, and they're usually warped to an extreme, to rile up voters! I've written enough on how to solve that. Enjoy your reading, and avoid sour grapes as your life's fruit!

It ALL comes down to do Christians, including pastors, believe in God, believe in the Bible, believe in obeying both of those, or do they rather believe you must sin-to-win, in U.S. politics? #MoralsMatter, to all but FAKE and carnal Christians! End of my three-fer messages! Off to vote!

I will add these verses to today's homework assignment. TELL ME which political party these Christian values pertain to?: Eph. 6:5-9; Col. 3:22-4:1;

P.S.: EVERY Republican except the top three and one's wife (Abbott, Patrick, Paxton and Paxton) got my vote, today! The other four went to Democrats. Whoever Jamie Jolly is, both my wife and I were turned off by something annoying in her signs and ads, so a democrat against her, as well.

Update: Trumpstink Evangelicals

(11/10/22-2)

Christian Nationalists are PROVING for the WHOLE world to observe, their own sinful/carnal walk with their claimed God, by idolizing secular power Jesus rejected, to allow NO moral standards in their candidates! EVERYTHING biblical Christianity teaches they are rejecting about who to vote for.

Just LOOK at all the moral principles they REGULARLY break, in the pursuit of secular power, even as they denounce the concept of "secular" in "godless" Democrats:

1. Does God, ANYWHERE, teach Christians to view lost people are enemies, vs. victims needing a Savior? NO.
2. Does God teach to evangelize people you believe are lost, and pray for people you believe are enemies, or teach pastors to label them "godless" and enemies of God?
3. God specifically teaches who His enemies are, and that's Christians (and pastors) who suffer worldly love of things and money.
4. I know "preachers" (NOT teachers) who will have others fill in for them, and preach "You have what you tolerate," then tolerate all sorts of evils, for secular power, like championing Trump, backing deSATAN, Herschel, MTG, Boebert, GYM Jordan, etc. NO moral standards in the pursuit of power.
5. Win-at-all-costs is a value NO decent human adheres to, but these FAKE Christians do!
6. Satan himself, and Hitler would be OK as candidates, if they'd vote for a national abortion ban! DON'T KID YOURSELF--this ILK will deny that with their mouths, but their DEEDS prove its TRUE!
7. This character-abandoning "Christian" is, by definition, apostate and carnal/backslidden, sinning (idolatry). Tell your kids that's OK, because ONLY policy matters, then have several unChristian policies! Kids are too innocent to catch the ploy, parents!
8. This scourge on MY religion gives Jesus a bad name, reputation-wise, and there's NO WAY any lost person wants to hear about our faith if they know the speaker engages such obvious hypocrisy!
9. This outlaw bunch DOES NOT BELIEVE "the only thing keeping evil from prevailing is good people doing nothing"!
10. This bunch NEVER speaks up, never speaks out, never puts one foot down, or ever publicly denounces ANY sins among their tribe! COMPLETE opposites to Jesus, Paul, Peter, John, John the Baptist, and God Himself. I'd call that ANTI-Christ, and "God-less." Satanic. Sin-full.
11. These imposters find NO value in split ticket voting, not voting (as a protest), or even threatening not to vote, if politicians don't change! They go along to get along, and stay silent, wanting time alone to heal all wounds. NOTHING in that free-willed sin choice is consistent with ANY Christian morals.
12. Accountability, responsibility and reproof are NOT in their moral playbook, but sin justifying IS! ALL these anti-Christian values are freely accepted by people who blasphemously name "Jesus," because they have cultishly self-brainwashed that a total national abortion ban is the ONLY political issue the entire Bible speaks about!

They not only REJECT full counsel of God, they can throw out 99.99 percent of the Bible, when it comes to politics and voting! YET, they'll preach God is Master of EVERY aspect of a Christian's life (but not their politics, apparently, or better: obviously).

EVERY Sunday and EVERY sermon Christian-wanna-bes, along with actual ones, hear sermons on moral improvement, for God (sanctification). But when you apply your sermons, and the rubber hits the road, politicians can behave any old ways, so long as you support them on policy. HYPOCRISY sin!

The smartest, WISEST pastors in America privately voted for as biblical policies as they could, but didn't get publicly involved in supporting CHUMP. That distinction will ALWAYS haunt the fools who crossed that line, and I am but one who will ensure that it does. #Trumpstink Evangelicals

WOULD YOU listen to, or find ANY moral authority or credibility of any Trump-supporting "Christian" Evangelicals who talked to you about your morals, or where you will spend eternity?

FLOOD SIDEWAYS (CENTRIST) ECONOMICS

(10/29/22-2)

I do NOT believe in trickle-down economics (which favors the rich) or trickle-up (which favors the poor). I believe in flood sideways economics! Its elements are as follows:

1. EVERY American pays their fair share in taxes, including all businesses
 2. The fed budget is streamlined for best bang for the buck
 3. 10 hours of civic service a year are required of all U.S. citizens NOT in public service, to help government do more for less tax dollars
 4. Taxes are scaled, with the rich paying the highest percent, with NO loopholes
 5. There are zero freebies, and any subsidies are repaid, by money or more civic service. Justice prevails
 6. U.S. businesses are required to treat employees fairly, like a family, and to do good toward them, as well as punishing slackers.
 7. No one is overpaid, or underpaid.
 8. U.S. business is #1 in the world, through innovation, effectiveness and efficiency
 9. Politics is disallowed to affect businesses. We ALL profit when U.S. businesses profit, vs. losing jobs from preventable B.S.
 10. Money supply is not too much or too little, but just right, according to need in present circumstances
 11. The budget is balanced
 12. Taxes are as low as feasible, and the rich are encouraged if not incentivized to seriously give back to society
 13. Government (as with charities & churches & individuals thru civic service) help all poor people spend wiser, budget better, and earn more, by better skills or interviewing (national mentoring).
- THIS IS flood sideways economics! I have zero interest in any trickling! Our economy is too important for puttering around, as is getting inflation under control. Also,
14. Barriers to entry must lessen, and more competition arise! #TheSolution for U.S. economics!

15. Finally, profit sharing is mandatory for all profitable businesses, according to employees' contribution to those profits. That also means slackers may get nothing. #Justice

MIDTERMS, MIDDLE GROUND & MORALITY

(11/1/22-2)

It's midterm season, and about every TV ad is political, and they're EXCELLENT at criticizing bad things about their opponent! What's NEVER done is being objective about your own sins, and your rivals virtues, policy-wise! We pride ourselves on being objective—as we aren't loyal to parties.

Democrat political ads will NEVER tell you their horrible faults; nor will Republican ads! Dems ARE tax and spenders. Now-a-days, they're more print and spenders, which is why we have inflation! Milton Friedman said it was caused by too much government money in the marketplace—flooded ease of money supply.

Robert Reich is on a kick to say it's greedy big businesses' profits. There's ALWAYS a counter statement to the other side, but NEVER a voice of reason that tells you just the TRUTH!

GOP's spend, too! CHUMP added \$8 TRILLION to our debt, in 4 years! GOP's won't talk about it, because it was for Covid vaccine development, a border wall, ISIS and terrorism fighting, and other things they're FOR!

EVERY DAY we see politicians sin. We RARELY see them doing RIGHT! WHY do We the people tolerate them? Because they're the only choice on voting day! Get BETTER choices! YOU don't get away with sinning that much in your own life or job, or your be fired, or divorced!

Lying, bribery, idolatry, deception, slander, hypocrisy, misinformation/propaganda, party worship—God sees our politics, and he is NOT pleased! In fact, He's going to judge us—SOON! Rightly, and deservedly so!

Dems are known for "caring about the little guy." GOP's are known for caring about the rich guy. WHY CAN'T ANY POLITICIAN CARE ABOUT ALL guys and gals in America, equally and justly? They PROFIT off taking polar opposite sides to everything! MONEY!

It's VERY big business. You've seen how people enter the field average nest egged, and leave millionaires. It is an EVIL, corrupt, dare I say satanic industry, and ALL involved (except a handful) go along with the system, because it benefits them personally and profit-wise!

God needs to raze it to the ground, and I believe He's going to, soon! It might be the end of America, as we now know it, and I will cheer His actions on, every step of the way! I'm just telling you in advance, not believing anyone will change, but giving you forewarning, so you are accountable!

Update #1: Objectivity On Parties

Dems care about the struggles of the poor, don't want a harmed ecology, want equality for gays, blacks and browns. They want the working stiff to be adequately paid, and the rich to pay their fair share in taxes. They want wars to be averted, women to not be treated as lessers to males, believe criminals still have rights, and can't be tortured or treated inhumanely (cruel and unusual punishment). And they want LGBTQ folk treated with respect.

BUT let's turn the coin of positivity over, and see their dark underbelly, that their TV ads NEVER speak of:

They over-spend; they happily spend mainly GOP's tax dollars; they cause inflation; they truly want porous borders for future Socialist votes, and people needing handouts!; they want sexual perversion accepted by our laws; they want to be able to kill babies, even after they're born, if the mother changes her mind on the operating table; they believe trans people are NOT confused, or suffering mental deficiencies, but purely being themselves, when they chop off their pen-s' to PRETEND they're the other sex, with a wig, dress, makeup and high heels; they KNOW males are—as a species—physically stronger (excepting effeminate men, and masculine to weight lifting females), but still want to so protect their VOTING constituents' interests that they advocate for males competing vs females in sports (an UN-fair advantage); they have NO PROBLEM with a man peeing in a urinal in front of ladies, or being able to see through their toilet stalls, as they sit down to do the same, in public rest rooms and locker rooms. PERVERSION!

They HATE the oil and gas industry, and will grovel and beg for Saudi and Venezuelan oil, when AMERICA has enough to seek overflow to other nations (if allowed to drill for all we possess); they clamor about climate change, until they're blue in the face; they teach our youth that the world's going to end over rising tides and hotter weather (when the Bible says that is a LIE, and the world will NOT end from that cause); they have no problem forcing businesses to over-pay less productive workers, because everyone is to be paid "equally." That's UN-just!

They ARE softer on crime than red states BECAUSE the largest percent of the jail/prison population is black, and that's their voting bloc (among others). So they care MOST about votes—not public safety, or our land being overrun by people who want to vote for Socialism! Many of them LOVE Socialism!

Biden PROMISED “free” healthcare, daycare, college, home down payment and loan forgiveness! HOW IS IT "FREE?" Impossible! THERE ARE NO MONEY TREES! It's "free" because he makes the upper half pay for it, folks!

NO, neither side is without great faults! Yet we see TV ads ACTING like only one side is evil. They BOTH are! Yet, they BOTH have good elements, as well! That's ALL you'll hear in their own TV ads!

Lower taxes, public safety, caring about lowering your expenses, good education, protecting your retirement and Social Security. These people couldn't be fair or objective if we overpaid them MORE to do so!

It's like they all met in one big dark alley back room, one day, set forth all policy positions, and said you get an equal number of the black chips, and we get the same! Neither of them only got the good policies! But their TV ads would make you think otherwise.

WE the voting people can CHOOSE to ONLY support GOOD policies and politicians! That option will be ours in 2024, 2028 and 2032! We do NOT have to stoop to the bottom of the barrel, or choose between bad and worse! It's a rigged system, at present, of you having to choose the lesser of two EVILS! It must change!

IF, for the midterms, you can't just vote for the good guys, protesting this FLAWED system by NOT voting is STUPID! Why? Because you're having no say in the outcome of who we get!

I advise you to ONLY vote for the best people running with the largest number of good policies!

And if these morons continue choosing to own half the bad issues, per party, boycott NOT by not voting, but by ousting all their sorry as-ses by voting Independent Centrist third party candidates!

Ds and Rs will NEVER vote for term limits! You can forget that pipe dream! Instead, force the BAD people out of power, and force the system to change this half bad policy game, that keeps us divided, hating, violent, stressed, lying, arrogant, greedy, manipulative, hypocrites, and in a word, "sinners" who God sees, and will soon judge. CHANGE THE SYSTEM, through third party voting!!!

What industry am I describing?: Flip flops, feigned motives and concern, self as #1, worship of your club, hatred of rival gang, slander, lying, deception and distraction, love of money and power, dominating opponents, no common ground, full-time fighting, overpaid to do LITTLE? Politics!

And DID I OMIT self-serving, pandering, placating, favoring rich or poor, double dipping, bias, injustice, no objectivity (or desire for), constant lies, no morals, little truth, fake "facts," conspiracy theories, ignorance and low IQs touted, dumbing down society? THIS IS U.S. POLITICS!

Update # 2: On Vices & Virtues

Let's continue, on a repeat topic too many in America fail to understand. Many people AREN'T church-goers, and public school civics classes don't actually teach overt morality. The home is about the only place some Americans learn what sin is.

I'm about to educate you on virtues vs vices!: Virtues/good deeds vs. vices/bad deeds. STUDY this list. Memorize, then think deeply (meditate) on what these words mean; NOT how politicians and lawyers can warp good terms into bad decisions or deeds. This isn't religious, per se, but isn't opposite from religion. ALL PEOPLE NEED THIS!

REPRESENTATIVE ETHICS ("VIRTUES")

Boasting in Christ, Contentment, Delighting in God, Encouragement, Enduring suffering, Faith, Forgiveness; Generosity; Gentleness, Good conscience, Goodness, Graciousness, Gratitude, Heavenly-mindedness, Hope, Humility, Impartiality, Joy, Kindness, Loving God, Mercy, Morality, Not jealous, Patience, Peace, Praise, Pure speech, Reasonableness, Rejoicing in trials, Responsibility; Reverence, Seeking God first, Self-control, Selflessness, Soundness of mind, Suffering ethically, Truthfulness, ETC.

REPRESENTATIVE SINS ("VICIES")

Adultery, Anger, Anxiety, Argumentativeness, Arrogance, Bitterness, Boastfulness, Covetousness, Cussing, Deception, Dissention, Divisiveness, Drunkenness, Envy, Fear, Flattery for the sake of taking advantage, Fornication, Gossip, Greed, Guilt, Hatred, Homosexuality, Idolatry, Impatience, Jealousy, Laziness, Love of money, Lovers of self, Lust, Lying, Materialism, Murder, Partiality, Prejudice, Pride, Profanity, Quick temper, Rape, Rebellion; Reviling, Self-centeredness, Selfishly ambitious, Selfishness, Sensuality, Sorcery, Stealing, Swindlers, Thievery, Violence, Worry, ETC.

Milton Friedman said all business people are greedy. Untrue, but to all who are: Change it! Old-fashioned word, "repent!" That is NOT a good decision! You will be judged for every sin you commit, if you die, unforgiven. Closer place to the eternal flames! Undo your bad choices! Greed is not good, Gordon Gecko!

The Bible says EVERY human is to behave well, morally! Ecc. 12:13 That WON'T get ANYONE into Heaven, and out of Hell, but WILL lessen your pain and punishment, though still in an eternally dark and fiery forever place. It's mainly for this life, with less troubles and natural negative consequences!

The human race is under obligation to obey God's commandments. We worry about obeying (or getting caught breaking) man and government's laws. God has universal rules for everyone! If you want to see what they are NOT, watch U.S. politics! They're broken every day. Repent or be judged!

God Himself teaches us NOT to be overly righteous, holier than thou attituded, legalistic, or looking at specks in others' eyes with a log in our own. FEW suffer such maladies. More often, we don't give one rat's tail of concern about morality, in public life/politics, or in business!

It's more like, what do I want, and what can I get away with? Self as #1 concern of yours is a sin, folks! Money as more important than morality is a sin, folks. YOU don't know what sin is, but come old-fashioned religious term, yet you watch its reality every day on TV! It's all around us!

Trying to impress others; wanting to keep up with the Jones; not caring one iota about others; wanting to have no interaction with the lesser class; bragging about sexploits, or what you own; seeking status, in job title or style of car you drive. THESE are how sins get implemented.

Motives, intentions and attitudes can be sinful! Politicians OFTEN claim one good/pure motive, when their #1 motive is quite devious! God judges the heart! The exterior can lie to others, as can the mouth, and often do.

YOU are facing a forever judgment sentence for how you lived your life down here! Whatever your age, you don't fantasize about your funeral, but you SHOULD think about it, because it's what comes afterwards that you should be sweating pale-faced scared about!

You won't hear about this, unless you accidentally hear a TV preacher on Sunday! Nowhere in society will you learn of this reality, if you don't visit churches! FEW individuals will ever broach this topic in conversation with strangers. You can live an entire adult life, and never know that Hell is your for certain future. It is for everyone unforgiven! A fiery punishment, with no end.

You live like there's no tomorrow, no accountability, no one seeing the choices you make, no rules enforcement. You are mistaken! God sees all, and He judges sins. If you choose not to fear/respect Him, your judgment will be greater than if you choose correctly, even if you never accept His Son, Jesus!

God judges our sins. That is my message today. And He exists. You don't see or feel Him, so you think you're getting away with proverbial murder, but you're simply adding to your tab before him, earning your sin wages which are coming! Live for Him, or face judgment.

I'm TRYING to write a modern adaptation of Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God speech, today! He is not angry at you, but your choices will anger Him after you die, because he keeps accounts. He loves you, but NOT your sins. Live rightly. And get saved, today! John 3:16, the Bible

If WE THE PEOPLE allow politicians to behave more sinfully than most of us do, HOW ARE THEY "LEADERS?" They are not! And if they only follow majority constituent whims, HOW ARE THEY LEADING? They're NOT! We must force them to behave morally! We have to, and they should, anyhow. They're NOT leaders!

CONSERVATISM & CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM

(11/3/22-2)

Conservatism's ONLY solution for the poor is "get a job." They, LITERALLY, could care less about the poor's plight! It must be a low-paying job, as they fight minimum wage, and do everything to pay peanuts, but make it on crumbs! They believe Constitution demands this, so they're patriotic!

A conservative is happy if the stock market is rising or stable. They don't give one rat's tail if ~42 percent of Americans aren't invested! They just say, get invested! It's hard to do when your required bills barely stretch your wages to cover the spread. So they blame them as dumb or lazy!

The economy is a pyramid, with the folk on top always clamoring for the base to rise to that diamond. EASIER than reaching out a hand to help! I got that illustration from another; and yet another said, when you reach a mountain peak, you look back to help others up that path. NOT conservatives!

WHEN I ever use the term "conservative," there are two distinct types! The caustic vs the compassionate. I will always slam the former and praise the latter, as that is also what God would do, and will do, on Judgment Day! It's why Houston loves Mattress Mack vs. Joel Osteen! #Character! Others, vs. mainly Self #1.

Billionaires don't need one damn favor from government. They need to pay their fair share! They've got it better than anyone else, and you don't deserve special tax treatment, because you think your money should control others. God is for justice; NOT for favoring rich folk! Levit. 19:15

"Christian Nationalism" is opposed to Christ! They do NOT like these verses!: I Tim. 6:17-19; Gal. 6:2; II Cor. 8; Ac. 2, 4; Jews' safety net; Lk. 12:15, 33, 48; Pv. 23:5, 30:7-9; Phil. 2:3-4; Col. 3:1-2; Mt. 6:19-21; I Tim. 6:8 NEVER believe the LIE that they want Christ's values; they're Bible cherry-pickers!

Verses for "Christian nationalists" and caustic political conservative "Christians" to meditate on, today, in STARTING a daily quiet time habit. The habit is obviously not set, yet. 29 Bible Verses about Helping the Poor https://blog.mohiafrica.org/bible-verses-helping-poor?utm_medium=social&utm_source=twitter

Worldliness is a sin many U.S. Christian political conservatives suffer from! Laodicean values! You can't be a disciple and put self first. Worldliness chases the things you see and your body wants, like sex and money. I Jn. 2:15-17; Jas. 4:1-8, etc. Worldly Christians are ENEMIES of Christ.

God says the rich occupy a LOW status. (Jas. 1:9) American culture says the exact opposite. WHICH are YOU going to believe? I KNOW the answer, for most, and that's because we love God with lip service, and our hearts are far from Him! America, bless God, vs. God bless America! Get saved.

Conservatives believe the rich should NEVER have ANY of their money forcibly used to help any other Americans! Yet, if they never free willedly donate anything, that's also OK. Even a DFW local talk radio DJ said there may be many SOBs, but "what can you do about it?" Tax 'em more!

If justice is a value God values, ask yourself if it is fair that many rich Americans do everything in their power to keep all they have, when they gain much of it working tirelessly to find ways to make workers do more for less? I've addressed their one-sided tactics MANY times before!

- Layoffs
- Automation
- Streamlining
- Outsourcing
- Import labor (legal or otherwise)
- Mergers & acquisitions
- Ended pensions
- Increased co-pays
- Contract labor (no benefits)
- Unpaid internships
- Fight minimum wage
- Ban unions
- AI & robotics (replace workers)
- Etc.

CHURCH THE WAY IT IS SUPPOSED TO BE

(11/8/22-2)

You better put your ear plugs in and your blinders on, because you're NOT going to like this message! My family is in transition from church-going, slowly looking for a new church. It is the tradition of man—NOT God's word—that causes MANY churches to have youth and elderly services!

HOW can I prove that statement? Music and family reunions. God instructs what type music church is to sing/play, and it is NOT hymns go to this service time (usually 8 am, as elderly like to rise and shine, early to bed), and psalms and spiritual songs to this different service!

And if church is the ONLY hour of the week where the entire membership gathers as one, it is literally a family reunion, because church is body, family & building—all the parts work together; NOT the hands in one area, the feet elsewhere, and the ears yet somewhere else.

At family reunions, part of the UNcomfortable part of it (food is what saves many from this), you don't see uncles and grandpas and grandchildren never interacting, at least at the front door! You may have the women all huddle up in one chit chat section, and the adults in one area, but all are together in one place!

NOT so with segregated church, which is catering to members as customers more than commanded saints! WHAT ELSE is WRONG about U.S. church practice? MANY things (I said you wouldn't like this message)...

Sermons that preach, but barely teach. Emotion, platitudes, rhythmic three points and a poem outlines (Rev. John Bisagno would have up to 7—NOT 3 alone!).

Education on the Bible, and exposition, meaning laymen actually LEARN the Bible the exact way it was written, in context, and more than 1-2 verses a book at one sitting. Exegesis!

How about evangelism's MAIN method being a sermon invitation? That makes as much sense as going to a convention of nuns to find a wife! Almost every soul in the pews believes they're saved! WHY are you

telling them how to get saved, every weekend? It's embarrassing! ONLY if you have guests, or a radio or TV broadcast does that make any sense at all!

HOW ABOUT church is to be known (reputation before OUTsiders) for prayer. HOW would lost strangers know if a local church prayed a lot, or at least intensely, if they never showed up? THE EFFECTS/RESULTS! NOT from naming your uncommanded building the house of prayer! That's LUDICROUS "thinking!"

HOW ABOUT Christians are to be known (reputation before OUTsiders, again) for their love of one another. MANY if not most churches are just strangers seated next to strangers, with zero interaction ever needed or expected! NO socializing, as that biblical function is relegated to the elite smaller gatherings we used to call Sunday School.

BALDERDASH! At least half of any Sunday morning crowd doesn't attend those, on average, I would guess. Commands for the church aren't for elitists within the body!

HOW ABOUT disciples are known (again, before OUTsiders) to be such by continuing in God's word. ASK ANY man on the street Christian to recite 10 Bible verses from memory, or to tell you the theme, or makeup of ANY (just one) book of the Bible! They can't! NOT continuing in God's word; NOT in a daily quiet time habit of even 10 minutes! YET, discipleship is DAILY! Jesus said so.

HOW ABOUT discipleship as a ministry of mentoring and maturing up believers, intentionally/consciously? Again, a special class for the elites, even though Jesus said ALL believers are to be matured up in the faith.

"Well we preach sermons." As you should, but those do not replace personal interaction of relational discipling, which ensures application and continuing in the word! There is no personal relationship between minister and individual sheep, with sermons!

No questions asked or answered; no getting to know individual's spiritual struggles; no prayer requests or confessing of sins, or accountability for morality or for continuing in God's word. Again, special classes for the elite few is how U.S. church handles these commanded ministries for all churches & Christians and pastors!

HOW ABOUT spiritual gifts? Aren't all laymen gifted with the butt gift to sit in pews on? NO! Everyone has at least one, and if there is no corporate interaction between laity and clergy, when they're all together, you aren't functioning as a body or a family!

So, even as I may be challenged that I repeat the same topics over and over again, it's to reach new audiences who may watch or read, today—not two years ago—and I WON'T quit until every church starts becoming as God commanded! You may not like it. God doesn't like your rebellion!

Update

Finally, the HERESY of Lordship Salvation is now taught at MANY churches. Getting the gospel's requirements WRONG from the start CAN'T be a great beginning for anyone's walk of grace through faith! Grace Evangelical Society is one of the FEW accurate organizations on God's gospel!

And G. Michael Cocoris is one of the FEW ministers still capable and effectively defending the true gospel from the false one, now that my heroes, Dr. Charles Ryrie, and Dr. Zane Hodges have passed. Ryrie told me this issue had to be resurrected! I will honor his legacy, and NEVER end speaking on it.

Want to know where else modern church is WRONG? (about as much as you wanted to hear what I wrote before!) ENTIRE books of the Bible were read in one sitting, at times. IMAGINE how bored and antsy modern bench warmer pew sitters would be, especially if the service took more than one hour!

And church buildings are NOWHERE commanded as required (not sinful, either), and the love feasts are RARELY engaged, so the family reunions include food, which, I said, is often what saves the family reunions uncomfortable conversations! Enjoy the rest of your day, if you didn't enjoy TRUTH!

DO YOU want to know where these false practices of "church," or EVIL omissions come from? The traditions of men, and what's taught in seminary. Mainly, men observing peer practices—competition. READ these related verses: Mk. 7:8; II Cor. 10:12

Oh, and I forgot one of the MOST IMPORTANT omissions in modern church: WHO ELSE is as responsible for ensuring the spiritual condition of every nearby human, than the congregation closest in proximity to where they abide/live? NO ONE! ONLY 76116 zip code has been fully evangelized! Deplorable and sin-FULL omission!

Fire your pastor if he will not lead his people to evangelize all nearby lost people!

JACK GRAHAM: TRUMP SYCOPHANT

(11/8/22-2)

“Let me encourage you to get on your knees tonight and pray that we have an election tomorrow that repudiates the secular left and that a clear outcome will affirm conservative Biblical principles across America. Let God arise and his enemies be scattered. Ps. 68:1” –**Jack Graham**

@FHunscripted PLEASE read Jack N. Graham's latest tweet. He slanders the left as secular, when MOST MAGATs are secular, and equates political conservatism with biblical. Please phone and challenge him to a public debate. He can't stand people who buck him (dictator type). DON'T be silent!

One Hour Later...

YOU KNEW that STUPID and EVIL comment by my EX-pastor would NOT go unrefuted, with a chapter (after doing chores and exercise)! Let's analyze the truth, morality and intended insinuations of Jack N. Graham's latest post.

Implied as clearly as humanly possible is:

1. Any Christian reading his warped words must vote GOP, or they are voting against God.
2. Democrats are secular; NOT GOP's (large LIE)
3. Lost people are God's enemies. He wants God to scatter Democrats.

Let's evaluate this heresy in detail:

"Secular" means no spiritual or religious association with something.

"Conservative" means averse to change, innovation, and holding traditional values.

Now to the EASY analysis, EXCEPT to DUMB vs. informed Christians, who take gurus' words for all things...

1. Are all Dems secular? NO
2. Are all GOP's spiritual/religious? NO
3. Are all Dem policies anti-God? NO
4. Are all GOP policies pro-God? NO

5. Does the word "conservative" mean holy? NO

In Bible interpreting, it's great to be conservative; NOT politically, on every issue! Political conservatism is NOT 100 percent compatible with spiritual conservatism. And that is the INTENDED deception of his words... to CONFUSE political with biblical conservatism!

And to imply GOP's are spiritual, and Dems are secular. Tell Biden and @fhunscripted they aren't religious at all! And tell me THIS is spiritual; YOU ARE FOR IT, Jackie Gram ("Ounce")! [See: *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at page 412]

Sinful Christians and fools treat ANY pastor as a guru, especially in politics! They AREN'T smarter than any layman who knows their Bible, or political experts! And intentional deception is sin, as is party worship; it is idolatry of secular power. That's being secular!

LET ME TELL YOU HOW MANY TIMES I HAVE PROVEN THAT MAN IS EVIL, privately, but NOT in his stage presentation and sermon content, and church activities/ministries (because God through me MADE him get his church in order).

1. He banned me from all Sunday School classes, because I knew too much, and would add too much to the lectures (and had the teacher LIE to me about what a meeting would be about)

2. He made me sign a contract that if I ever mentioned @prestonwood @jackngraham or any staffer online, I could not return to his church. READ my testimony about this man who has sold his soul to political idolatry, and sold WASPs on CHUMP, as a "baby Christian." It's at "Church Conflicts" at our website's Will You Live Forever? button.

#TrumpStink is ALL over @jackngraham, and can't be washed off by ignoring public accountability, simply letting time pass! HE flip-flopped from calling that campaign "nonsense," to saying he could "champion" the man (in one week, in June 2016), as promises of Roe-overturning SCOTUS Justices were made, in exchange for WASP votes.

THIS IS his political and private character! EVERY detail about THAT is at our Twitter account, @2020Victory, and detailed in our FREE book at <http://AmericanAnswers.org> And he is HAPPY to take credit for everything I made him change at his church, and never mention me. Election season will be INTERESTING! He preaches "repentance," but never does, himself!

Also see page 299 in the *Christians For Trump* book at <http://AmericanAnswers.org> These are the Christian Cabal members, who advocate Christian Nationalism, warping the gospel for political ends.

Would any Democrat let @jackngraham tell them the gospel, when he says they're God's enemy? Worldly Christians are enemies of God! (Jas. 4). And there are enemies of God in the GOP party, like many caustic Trumpsters, who'd say F Joe Biden, divide America, and have NO morals, but idolize money.

Let me prepare you for tactics people in the wrong do to abuse the Bible to defend themselves. They CAN'T win on the merits, so his ilk would knee jerk use "divisive" and "word wrangler" verses to attack my biblical rebuttal of his character, or "do not judge."

I am not dividing; his post did! I'm rightly dividing the truth, not arguing over which words that are synonyms one should use; exact opposite!

I'm saying "conservative" is NOT a synonym for "holy." And "do not judge" is a verse usually used by political liberals, to avoid accountability of a biblical rebuke, which is what I just offered @jackngraham, who doesn't even understand the gospel rightly. Debate me anytime!

.@AntheaButler Please read this afternoon's message, and make a similar op-ed for MSNBC. READ @jackngraham's latest post, labeling Democrats "secular" and "God's enemies," by implication. He knows better--this is intentional manipulation of dumb sheep, for "secular" idolatry!

THE FINAL CHAPTER: A CONVERSATION WITH GOD!?

(11/8/22-2)

(4:20 am) I am peeved! I was having a perfectly good sleep, and swore off any more chapter writing (not opinion expressing). I PRAY this isn't turned into a chapter, and I wondered (or worried) when I made that vow to myself if God would have other plans! I don't intend this as a chapter!

IF you follow-up on yesterday's chapter, @jackngraham is congratulating Sarah Sanders as AR Governor. It is ALL about seeking secular power through sin-to-win strategies. CHRISTIAN PARENTS: TEACH YOUR KIDS TO LIE FOR A LIVING, and reward BAD behavior! It works, in satan's economy!

Then I read 82 percent of "Christians" supported Herschel. AGAIN, CHRISTIAN PARENTS: REWARD BAD BEHAVIOR IN YOUR CHILDREN! It works! If ANYONE ever hears a TV sermon by @jackngraham, and can't comprehend the message does NOT match private behavior, you are a fool, being duped! SIN-TO-WIN, like Jesus (never) said!

Secular power is the goal, and protecting being rich! And total national abortion bans, maybe in that order; maybe not. ANY WAY YOU CAN GET A WIN IS MORAL! Sinning is good; lying is good; greed is good. Blaming Democrats as "secular," as you idolize "secular" power is good. Up is down (hypocrisy). Isa. 5:20

IF I continue much more, a chapter will erupt. DO NOT BELIEVE ANY PREACHER WHO HAS GREAT WORDS, BUT NOT GREAT CHARACTER, or who doesn't walk the talk! HOW COULD ANY NON-CHRISTIAN listen to @jackngraham on how to go to Heaven, when he supported and "championed" THIS? [See: *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at AmericanAnswers.org, page 412] APOSTASY! HERESY!

I'm absolutely convinced what I've said MANY times here, before. A fourth judgment on America is coming (after BLM riots on the West coast, Covid, and Ukraine, which dragged us in), and it's because the U.S. church WON'T obey II Chron. 7:14! MORALS DON'T MATTER! ANY WAY CHRISTIANS CAN HOLD OFFICE IS THE GOAL. God sees it differently, and will punish His apostate kids, "soon"

I want to ensure tonight's message is clearly understood: GET SAVED, SO YOU MISS HELL, THEN LIVE LIKE THE DEVIL! THIS IS THE CLEAR MESSAGE OF 82 percent OF WASPS SUPPORTING SATAN'S MAN IN 2016, WALKER and SUCKABEE. Morals don't matter, and sermons are pretense. This is an obvious conclusion from behavior!

And NO WASP preacher I've ever heard of has the b-lls to just say: If you're white and Christian, vote GOP, or you are anti-God. THESE ARE ALL CONCLUSIONS ANY RATIONAL PERSON WOULD MAKE FROM WATCHING POLITICAL BEHAVIOR OF FAKE OR CLAIMING "CHRISTIANS" IN America! Morality does NOT matter!

If you are rich and famous, that qualifies you for office! If you can get in the media, and get rich people to donate to you, you should lead; NOT if you are smart or moral! God was LYING in Ex. 18:21! In fact, Jesus was MISTAKEN, poo pooing secular power!

John the Baptist was in ERROR rebuking a politician for his sins! The hilarious thing is @jackngraham NEVER EVER PUBLICLY REBUKES ANY GOP POLITICIAN FOR ANY SINS, but he's quick to label Dems "secular" and Ed Young Sr. call them "godless." FAKE SPIRITUAL LEADERS, folks! Graham COPIED my materials to fix/shape up his church.

Graham got EXACTLY what he wanted in TX (draconian abortion law), through Abbott, and is still not content! Tax the Hell out of him and make him squeal! Money talks! They'll NEVER admit it, but cut their salary, and they'll move on to greener pastures, folks! Reveal his salary! MILLIONS!?

Reveal Ed Young Sr.'s salary and net worth, and his secret condo in Maui, and desire to change Second Baptist's name to delete "Baptist," and seeking out a helicopter to shuttle between churches, imitating Tilman Fertitta (restauranteur), and wanting first dibs on 3-D holograph technology from Silicon Valley, and how the CEO of Cisco Foods, now deceased (John Baugh) was cut off on a business meeting microphone for opposing his \$20M gift used to open the Katy branch of Second Baptist, Houston, or how two men challenged the crowd, as a church tithe raising even in the Summit, that "I gave \$50K, and some of you can too!" Or some staffer praised for his great spirituality, for idolizing money all his adult life, and once his nest egg was BIG enough, he served God fully, on staff (still being paid, likely).

TELL EVERY DAMN THING YOU KNOW ABOUT THESE CROOKS, and NOT ON A WEBSITE! GET IT TO THE MEDIA!

TELL how Osteen had a huge home on Doliver Drive, well before he was even a preacher, and allegedly hid two very expensive cars in a storage facility on the other side of town, so STUPID parishioners would never see they were being fleeced!

EXPOSE THESE FRAUDS, FULLY! Private lives faking crowds! TELL how a famous Houston lawyer was taken to Hawaii, seeking his becoming a Second Baptist member, so a biblically UNrequired 10 percent tithe could be extracted from his BIG salary!

TELL how they brought in \$1M a week, but told you they had a "hiring freeze," when you said everyone on staff needed to evangelize, when they interviewed you as Evangelism Minister.

Tell how Edwin has security guards in plain clothes, who were told he wants fast exits from sermons, to not have to interact with the people (allegedly).

TELL how a Second Baptist deacon told you he believes in firing 1-2 people a year, to keep staff on their toes.

DICTATORS for money is the common theme, and NO WONDER #Trumpstink is all over them! A rich dictator is their ideal! TELL how Eddie Young believes and teaches that church is a business, even though God had Jesus TWICE turn the moneychanger tables in the synagogue!

TELL EVERY STORY YOU HAVE PERSONALLY WITNESSED, FIRST-HAND, WITH ED YOUNG, JACK GRAHAM and JOEL OSTEEN! "Even expose them!" Eph. 5:11 "Do not hold back or I will not hold back on you!" Idiots treat them as gurus! Biblically illiterate fools do!

Me: Am I finished, now, so I can go back to bed?

Not at all. TELL how @jackngraham took your idea I gave you to unite Falwell and Frankie Graham, to milk their FATHERS' last names for uniting Christians to vote for morality, and how they used CHUMP to warp it sin-full! TELL YOUR TESTIMONY!

TELL how @jackngraham took sermons from your website for almost a decade, and will never say so publicly, but is happy with having the fastest growing church, now. NEVER any thanks, and never any repenting!

TELL how you were offered millions to run (by sermon insinuations), but when the Roe draft was released. You told them you'd not play their game, by leaving church in protest, for eight months!

TELL the public the private character of these three schmucks!

Me: Ok, I will. It's 5am; can I nap now?

Yes.

Me: WHY don't You EVER judge anyone when their deeds cry out for it?

I will.

Me: WHEN? Never?

One day "soon"

Me: No proof. You delay too much! Procrastinator.

It is because of your leadership of @jackngraham that people don't see his evil in his heart and private political actions! He uses YOUR morality and truth information as a cover! He didn't have that information before your spiritual website (now a button on AmericanAnswers.org)! He is abusing it to cover for his "character!"

NO ONE knows it but you, and a few insiders, who he pays well, or gets lucrative jobs for, or who are very close friends, who scratch his back so he scratches theirs. Judgment Day will reveal all this stuff! Life is like a serial video recording. He will get his; trust Me.

Me: Already did, a few times, with cancer and the Dallas campus dying. But, since money is so important to him, he will believe that a victory, to have profited off Gateway's purchase!

That's how the men of Jude and II Pet. think! You recall his sermon about the \$150M meal plan! Your oldest son sure does.

It's a love of money that disqualifies them, but the laymen are too stupid to ever know they're disqualified; or they don't care, because their managerial or speaking skills keep members coming and paying up that unrequired 10 percent.

Me: WHY IN THE HELL CAN'T YOU JUST SHOUT THESE TRUTHS FROM THE SKY?

I could. I don't often choose that method. Your scientists would explain it away with some fancy theories. Plus, I have chosen humans to work through, most of the time.

Me: BUT THE WORD IS NOT GETTING OUT, and both parties are incentivized to keep my info private, IMO.

You don't know that for sure--yet! You've not given them time.

BUT, if that becomes the case, I will assuredly decimate them in horrendous judgment, as with any and all backers who refuse MY ways, detailed through you.

Me: In this life? I never see You do anything of the sort down here!

What about the wife of Phil Thames?

Me: They don't accept that as a judgment for his betraying me through lies and deception, orchestrated by @jackngraham, because it took years to accumulate such a cancer!

Who do you think started the process, Who sees the end from the beginning?

Me: I know; they don't!

Correct.

Me: But that's only one event, as with @prestonwood @jackngraham's prostate cancer. Very little proof You're 'gonna judge all evildoers! You're too patient, IMO! Some could even think you blind, deaf or dumb, by such inaction.

WHAT HAVE I TOLD YOU FOR YEARS?

Me: That The Tribulation will find no one criticizing You for its intensity, as the evidence against mankind will be so obviously a lay down hand, that justice will be man's only opinion of its severity.

Exactly.

Me: Then when is it 'gonna start?

You know I don't tell humans!

Me: Why?

You'd tell others

Me: So, they'd get prepared

They don't get prepared when you and others warn them! WHY would you believe they'd be preparing if I gave you the starting date? They'd even call you crazy, or say you're unbiblical, setting dates (which IS unbiblical)

Me: Ok, so don't tell me when. Is it soon?

Yes, of course, as you know the Greek definition isn't as in English.

Me: That means 'soon' could be a long way off!

NOT in My accounting (II Pet. 3)

Me: How much more "crap" must we endure, down here, in culture rot and political B.S.?

Much more! You might even see riots, wars or even secession or civil wars, Jimbo. Mt. 24!

Me: You'd allow all that, rather than just end it all, and start afresh?

THINK what you're asking! Me to slaughter millions, because you think they're beyond moral saving!

Me: You said You would.

I said My timing is My timing.

Fine. Don't judge soon, by English standards. Do something! Are You blind?

I have plans; you are part of them. I've told you my plans for 8 years+. Do My plans.

Me: Supply the funds, or ain't nothing happening, here! I'll just tend sheep, if You do nothing! I'm not even sure You're able to get me media access or money, the way those years have been!

My ability? You're questioning My abilities?

Me: In my experience, only, not ability but willingness. Show me the money! You rarely do!

My timing.

Me: Is very slow, IMO.

READ II Pet. 3

Me: Your clock isn't mine; I get it.

You're Jimpatient.

Me: I have bills to pay, and mouths to feed!

Go do it.

Me: Ok, then you get someone else to do Your bidding.

I don't need another; I need you to be faithful, and do what I told you.

Me: It's not possible without fame and a small fortune!
Yes it is; \$500K max, and some media interviews, and all "Hell" will break loose on D.C. politicians' sins in BOTH parties.

Me: Good, send that money, and the media
I will, in My timing. You just work the plan, and tend the sheep. Learn to chew gum and walk at the same time!

Me: Ok, but I don't believe You're 'gonna come through.
Fine. Disbelieve! I'll prove you wrong, punish you with trials, and one day you will believe.

Me: Fine; I assess track records.
WHERE would you be if I had blessed your secular career the past 10 years? Website-less; unknown by VIPs. NO change to church or politics.

Me: And how has that benefitted me ANY?
It will, in due time.

Me: I'm not sure that's true.
You're a doubter.

Me: You're a procrastinator.
Sovereign timing.

Me: Slow timing
Your schedule, not Mine; READ II Pet. 3

Me: Well You have two months, or it's over this round.
Really? Really? You have to start Jan. 16?

Me: I've been told to.
Can that change?
Yes, but less time to make an impact.
Do you need time, or Me?

Me: You, with miracles.
That's what I do.

Me: Rarely.
You don't see them. Miracles happen all the time, but you (humans) explain them away as coincidence, natural explanation, or you require fireworks. When your arm heals from a cut—is that a miracle? When lost people come forward in church, to receive Jesus, is that a miracle? The way you drive, with no wrecks or tickets, to speak of—is that a miracle? Is you waking up at 3 am to write the greatest materials on politics not a miracle? Was Hillsboro to Austin in one second not a miracle?

Me: That's was only one time.
How many miracles do you need? You need to live natural/normal life, and quit acting like a Charismatic, who needs the extraordinary, every day, to know I exist! That's testing vs. trusting.

Me: Ok, but when'll these things happen?
When you're obedient to tend sheep and also pursue media and money for campaigning—at the same time; not one, then the other! Multitask. Don't let them ignore you any longer. Hassle them so much they have to give you some platform, or they have no peace.

Me: That's not my style, but at your bidding, I can learn/adjust.
It's for My and a good cause for America! Knock down their barriers, and stubborn favoring of the 2-party system. Expose them. Tell the public who's rejecting you, and why! Nag them until you receive a cease and desist order!

Me: Really?

Yes. Contact foreign media. Break no laws, but seek funding anywhere it can be found. You've only just begun to solicit. If you think traditional GOP or Dem rich would fund a campaign that could destroy both parties, you're not bright.

Me: Ok, but it isn't to destroy them.

THEY think so, as it's competition that can take away their voters.

Me: They're free to join the cause.

They don't 'wanna. Careers and businesses got another thing coming, if you think old dogs will learn new tricks, or leopards will change their spots. They're entrenched! They LIKE the back-and-forth! The heat and drama brings them ratings, and donations! Talk radio THRIVES on lies, conspiracy theories and riling up fools! You are a disrupter to that system. You threaten pocket books of crooks.

UNlike @jackngraham, you WILL speak against the evils in BOTH parties, and you DON'T worship secular power. You HATE politics. He loves the adulation of dupes who think he's really clever, stealing your ideas and warping them.

Me: I don't care one iota about him, or even hearing his name ever mentioned again. He is ripe for judgment.

True. Let's move on to important people: You are called to turn D.C.'s tables upside down. Wheat vs. chaff. Separate the two in politics. I came to divide. I'll separate the sheep from the goats, spiritually, after all these clowns are dead, but in the meantime, you are commanded to even expose them all!

Show the dumbed-down populous the good guys from the bad, in BOTH parties. Explain their tactics, even as they use them, and name their sins! It's NOT 'gonna happen on Twitter! Not until you get known! You 'gotta get known, by media exposure and other means. You could even start a YouTube video to expose all these evils.

Me: I don't know how to get known, any more than I've already done!

You're known, by VIPs. Laymen don't know you from Adam.

Me: So how does that change?

Speak to them, in numbers.

Me: How? Where?

You centrists need meetings where centrist politicians can speak to centrist voters! Get No Labels and The Forward Party to have meetings where candidates can speak on centrist policies. @fwd_party @nolabelsorg

Me: I'm busy selling.

Multitask!

Dems don't want to hear better solutions, if you're not a Dem; same with GOP's. They're cliquishly cultist in their worship of party label and familial camaraderie/tribalism. Unless their party can gain, you're the enemy.

Me: They CAN gain, opposing extremists in both parties.

But they want GOP's and Dems to do that. You're NIETHER! They're loyal to their friends and party.

Destroy their extremes by hogging the middle, exclusively!

Me: What if I don't care to do this much work, for free?

Fine. Get paid to do it.

Me: By whom?

I told you who to target! Go do it.

Me: Ok; off to bed.

Your mandate is turning the tables one third time, and doing what John the Baptist did.

Me: Great. That will make me very popular. (sarcasm)

With the right crowd, yes. U.S. politics needs a makeover, or they can just await My coming judgment.

Me: Why delay?

You're impatient!

Me: I'm tired of procrastination.

There are two things wrong with your thoughts; really three:

1. You prefer people killed, to continuing to sin.

2. Your timetable isn't Mine.

3. You doubt change can come in D.C. All three of these are evil and dumb thinking, lacking faith.

Me: Fine, but I'm tired of the fight. Results rarely come!

You have yet to even begin!

Me: Yes, and You're not making that easy in the slightest.

You're targeting the wrong people!

Me: There's NO centrist media.

Then solicit some rich person to start it!

Me: There are no known centrist rich people I know.

That's because they've never had that option! Give them it!

You have until 2032. If you don't tear down the evils of D.C., I am going to, and My way is much more decimating to them!

Me: I prefer that!

That's because your path is hard. You want it easier. Nothing great comes easily.

Me: I'd rather sell and get rich.

And forsake Me?

Me: Sometimes!

Get back on the horse.

Me: You make NOTHING easy!

I make nothing bad.

Me: There's no point trying to counter You—just obey.

EXACTLY.

Me: OK, will do, and now I know who to target, in general/theory (no names).

They exist; go look up their names! I'll prepare them.

Me: Maybe You will!?

Doubter.

Track record.

Doubter.

UGH.

If the Dems don't want to use you to destroy DeSATANist and/or tRUMP, destroy them too!

Me: Will do. UGH. Why can't they SEE the value in centrism?

Party worship.

Me: They can't see how the system is broken?

The money is good for insiders! And the perks.

Me: They're evil self-servers.

So take whip to D.C.

Me: Maybe I will.

What do you mean, "maybe?"

Me: I mean You have to ACT, soon! I'll just sell/tend sheep if You remain passive!
I said contact politically neutral or uninvolved rich folks.
Me: Fine, but if that doesn't work, I don't work either, on politics, for You! I chase money, selling!
Deal. Go bore yourself with that.
Me: It's the only option if You keep procrastinating!
I am NOT. You are fishing in the wrong watering holes!
Me: You told me to.
Yes, so you'd learn they are party worshippers, entirely! If you won't run for their label, you become their enemy.
Me: Just wipe 'em all out—it would be easier and faster!

I will, in due time. They get or "deserve" (no human merits anything) at least one more chance to repent of sinful politics. Your STUPID voters call them "leaders." I've said call NO MAN that! They lead in sin, lies and stupidity, yet fools re-elect that "crap."
Me: We don't get many better options!
YOU have the solutions.

Many people could run on that platform. An entire new crop of politicians. And FOOLs can't see their party's extremists are causing most all America's problems. They can't part with them, or they lose voters they can join your center, and lose NO votes. Maybe gain more! Dems and GOP's can join the centrist movement, and remain Dems and GOP's. It's not joining some stupid fraternity of insecure nothings. It's putting right policies in place, and righteous people in office. That is all it is. Labels are unrelated!

YOU will campaign for ANY politician of any label who supports centrist and best practices policies!
Me: Correct, and the public can credit BOTH parties when good legislation gets passed, by common sense common ground solutions
No party has to get an edge or leg up, if enough of their members join your policies and vote for them.
Me: There may not be enough good people in D.C. to take that chance!
Then I'll destroy them.
Me: Good; you're late, IMO!
Give them the chance, first. I'll deal with the rejecters. And don't let them lose anything in the process—ONLY bad policies!
Me: I wish You'd just end it, instead.
You're Jimpatient!
Me: WHEN does common parenting skills of responsibility, accountability, consequences and even punishment EVER befall the arrogant untouchables in D.C.?
Their time is coming! WARN them of My fierce judgment, before eternal Hell fire. Make them repent, or else, for them! WARN them severely.
Me: I don't think moderate GOP's and Dems will abandon their friends. It's ALL about money and emotion. Even @jackngraham is far more loyal to friends and party than morality, and therefore, You! Correct.
Me: Rebuke them severely!
I just said that! (Tit. 1:13)
Me: He never repents or changes.
Forget and expose him, and all like him!
Me: Will do, if You ever open doors for me to do so in the media. If You don't, fools will keep being duped & misled into sin, for political idolatry

DO YOU THINK I DO NOT SEE ALL HIS EVILS?

Me: Honestly, it seems You overlook them!

He's storing up judgment, piling it higher and deeper. I Th. 2:16 He believes he's doing right. I said that type of delusion would come! Jn. 16:2

Me: HOW is he so deluded?

He's in bed with satan's man. There's a force/power/spirit in those interactions! A satanic pull for idolaters!

Me: Judge him!

I will; go multitask.

Me: Ok.

Anything else?

Me: Yes. Will You promise me the 7-year Tribulation will follow, if D.C. rejects centrism by 2032?

I will promise I will judge America, entirely, if it rejects My solutions, and if the church rejects DOING II Chron. 7:14. I simply will NOT give YOU an exact day.

Me: Soon after 2032?

I'm NOT 'gonna tell you!

YOU are to WARN D.C. politicians of impending judgment, if they don't repent of politics-as-usual.

YOU are to WARN the church that if they don't start doing My priorities, judgment starts with the household of God. I Pet. 4:17 You must WARN U.S. voters, if they keep tolerating evil politicians.

America will be judged, as I will turn my face away from that formerly blessed nation!

Me: That's not a popular mantra.

No one asked you if it is positive or catchy. EVERY prophet encountered opposition, and several were killed. That's NOT a concern you're to engage.

Me: You have to win.

You have to warn.

Me: So winning isn't the objective?

Winning is VERY possible, and My will. But NOT if you refuse to warn! That will certainly fail.

Warning is much more important than winning, even if winning would bring much good to America.

They face judgment. Years of good policy won't change that. Warnings COULD, at least for those who heed the warnings. Peoples' eternities are so far more important to even them (and Me) than if America fails or succeeds! Have you not even considered the severity of Hell?

Me: Many times, but it's not a concern for me.

Yes, but it is for them, and they're NOT considering it at all. NO preacher is in the public square talking about the Tribulation, or Hell's reality! AT BEST, they HOPE lost people happen onto their TV and radio shows!

You NEVER hear @jackngraham warn tRump of his horrid future, being so stupid and sin-full. NEVER!

He's NOT like John the Baptist, one iota—just a Southern Baptist! WHERE ARE THE WARNINGS?

There are several pastors trying to make America a theocracy. WHERE IS ROBERT JEFFRESS and FRANKLIN GRAHAM (three men YOU started in political alliance) WARNING GOPs and DEMS OF JUDGMENT?

Just donate to me and give me media accolades! Heretical, in practice. Judgment is NOT feared in America! You're full of practicing atheists who claim My Son! There is no fear before their eyes! They believe I'm blind and deaf. Judgment STARTS with the people of God. Get ready; be prepared; you'll endure horrible trials of judgment!

Me: WHY do I have to keep writing? Pastors IGNORE Your priorities I detail, constantly. They have NO intention of changing "successful" church! It pays the bills, and makes them rich, famous or both. WARN THEM OF JUDGMENT–PERIOD!

Me: How?

Run for office to get the word out.

Me: You supply the \$500K and I'll work full time for 1.7 years. Otherwise, I care about my family's needs!

You contact the people I told you to, and learn to multitask.

Me: I'll contact them by weekend's end. YOU have to provide. You haven't and don't, has been my experience.

Faith doesn't look at circumstances or track records. It looks at My promises.

Me: But Phil. 4:19 hasn't worked for me in 10 years.

I told you if I had blessed you with income, you wouldn't have a website to run off of.

Me: I can't run with no notoriety among laymen, and no funds.

Contact people I'm preparing!

Me: Ok. UGH. Judgment isn't the most popular campaign slogan.

IS IT TRUE? IS IT IMPORTANT? IS IT COMING? Then shut up about popularity. Think priority.

Millions will forever burn in flames forever. Shouldn't they be warned, to possibly avoid that fate?

Me: That's pastors' job!

They're failing, and are preaching to the choir of SAVED people. It's a humiliatingly embarrassing "strategy." Fishing for fish in a septic tank! Lost fish are rarely in church houses! Lost sheep are ALWAYS everywhere around church buildings.

WHO ELSE will be judged for NOT reaching those nearest to their business? Pastors, who drive right past lost peoples doors, HOPING they'll read signs to come hear them speak! They don't care enough about their neighbors' eternity to take My gospel to each and every one of them, through their members, obeying Eph. 4, and many other verses. Guilty for judgment! WARN THEM!

Me: Great, a "winning" campaign to warn politicians, pastors, Christians and America of impending judgment. That will yield many votes.

You're NOT just warning. You're offering a far better way for all those five groups. IF they reject, then comes judgment.

Me: That's fair.

Me: Ok. Bye.

Bye, for now.

And it is NOT illegal to solicit foreign media air time for your global and U.S. solutions! It IS illegal to seek their funding. Tell other nations how U.S. politicians reject centrist solutions, as they choose sin.

WARN THE WORLD OF IMPENDING JUDGMENT. A fifth group to warn.

Me: VERY popular.

Obey! You have an entire website button, and one book on how the world could accept moral, good and truth-filled common sense solutions to its many problems. Again, if they reject those answers, NOW we're talking global judgment. THAT'S where Rev 5-20 kicks in!

Me: Wow; makes sense! You lead!

Ok.

HOW would any other nation listen to or even hear of you if you didn't run for the one office I CALLED YOU TO BACK IN 2015? Mad advertising? You got funds for that, to every country? Just run in America with My solutions.

Me: Fund me.

I will

Me: I'm waiting.

Be patient; and multitask.

Ok. Bye.

Ditto.

Me: WHY can't You get a preacher to do this/their job?

I called you, and they'd have to run for office. Did I give these answers to them?

Me: No.

Then why do you want them to do your job?

Me: It's THEIR job!

They've failed.

Me: Ok. UGH!!! ISN'T saying "here are the solutions to your problems that God has given me; accept them—or be judged" EXACTLY the same sinful bullying @jackngraham embraces?

Yes, so don't do it that way. Put this message as your last chapter, and tell people to read the last chapter. Period.

You tend to forget, I gave you answers for every nation! Common sense solutions. You have one book and one button about it. Should that wisdom just rot on an unseen website? Do the worlds' heads of state have no need to learn these things?

Me: Yes they do.

Then get on the world stage.

Me: You lead.

Do what I said, and I will. Contact those people by weekend's end.

Me: Will do. NOW You're leading with needed DETAIL.

Sovereign timing, Jimpatient.

Me: UGH. I STILL think You'd be JUST to judge all these rebel people in politics, and evil extremists in America!

Yes I would, but I'm patient, not willing that any should perish, but all to come to repentance.

Me: You're right; I'm NOT that patient!

Do your job.

Morals don't matter to claiming Christians. ONLY abortion morality, taken to an extreme. [Private account:] 88 percent of evangelical Christians voted for Herschel Walker, not Warnock, the candidate who has devoted his adult life to Jesus Christ. Let that sink in.

@prestonwood @jackngraham now praises the serial liar Huckabee, because MORALS DON'T MATTER! Reward bad behavior. If your last name is famous, and stupid vs. smart rich people will back you, and you blaspheme Jesus' name in the process, you're a hero for pushing total abortion bans in Arkansas.

Update #1: Warnings To the World!

You need and you must write a warning update to the nations of the world, as they may not all see your book or website button on global solutions. WARN Gog and Magog that their nation is going to be judged, as I do have judgments of nations and peoples!

WARN Putin Hell is certain, if he never repents; same with China's Xi, and Iran's corrupt bunch of bandits.

Tell EVERY head of state that if you are not doing right, but wrong, judgment is certain on your soul. And tell the peoples of every nation, if they do not do rightly, justice will prevail when I judge them!

Tell heads of states to stop all their sinfulness. Do right toward your people! Ensure a good economy, and safe living conditions, and the ability to not die from preventable diseases. Do that, or may the people rise up to take you out of power, even if not allowed to vote!

Warn terrorists: Your day in Hell is coming, soon, and there aren't 17 virgins waiting to screw you. You are getting screwed by satan's lies! You can blow yourself up, but your self doesn't die—it just transfers to the fiery pits of Hell, endlessly. Don't be scared of it—embrace your future, if you choose not to repent!

And let me explain what that old-fashioned word means: Stop your sins! It will NOT get you into Heaven, but will lessen an intolerable punishment, some, at least in this life (trials, suffering), and maybe a little in Hell, but it's still Hell! Stop sinning!

I Cor. 15:34 is written to CHRISTIANS, and what they NEED to obey, today! STOP SINNING! Stop voting for liars, like Herschel and Texas' Paxton, who DID use his wife to avoid a subpoena! Practice what you hear preached! Repent! Judgment is upon your heads, for NOT doing God's EDBS priorities!

Pastors, the world over: Repent! Most of you are NOT doing God's top EDBS priorities in any significant amounts! STOP the traditions of men to preach and be paid; Teach, as well; disciple, as well; evangelize fully, as well. Lead, for once!

There should be zero people who dies from poverty! It's fixable. Greedy SOB rich hoarders: Obey I Tim. 6:17-19 or judgment is yours, and you're already likely headed to Hell, anyway, as few rich people enter Heaven, because their faith is in their bank accounts; NOT God. Repent!

YOU billionaires can end poverty, without freebies. You rich a-s-es can afford to give up some of what you idolatrously and greedily chased as your life's wrongful mission (wasted lives. Lk. 12:15). Specifically put it in education and motivation programs for the world's poor to learn budgeting, buying, job skills and self-sufficiency! DO IT.

I feel led to remind fools what Hell is:

1. A spiritual place; invisible to the naked eye. NASA will never discover it. It's NOT the molten lava center of our earth!
2. Real; NOT a fantasy, any more than Jesus was a myth Who never walked this earth, ~2K years ago. There's evidence for His having come, and He never lied, or was unfactual, and He says Hell is real.
3. Fire and darkness, separated from God. You're already used to that separation, but the fire will burn like a shocker! Your afterlife body will feel that pain, and never disintegrate!
4. Forever; NO out!

WARN governments to not steal neighbors land, Poot-in. End injustices. STOP harassing Iranian and Muslim women who are 100 percent human equals to their evil, bullying male "morality police," so deceived by satan they call sin morality! Uncover your dang faces. Get an education. Drive cars. Start businesses. Go to work if you so choose.

And spies trying to hack governments, individuals and businesses: Repent! You have NO IDEA the fury God is about to unleash upon YOU! Rapists, murderers, armed robbers, violent gang members, thugs, incest perverts, adulterers, and all caught up in greed, hoarding, selfishness, idolatry, sin-to-win politics, injustice, manipulating DUMB voters and parishioners, Bible ignorant claimers of Christ, UNevangelistic UNcommitted "Christians," pastors DISqualified from a secret love of money, unrevealed pastor salaries, pastors who try to lure David's to run for office because of the \$150M payoff (over time), because YOU idolize money!

ALL of you NEED to repent! And aborters and homosexuals—your sex choices are sinful, to kill a baby you should have and could have prevented; NOT the unpreventable children of broken condoms, failed contraception, rape or incest, mom's life or vegetative baby cases.

Politicians: You, like the Pharisees, love the fancy titles, but you are exactly what Jesus called those Pharisee hypocrites!: White-washed sepulchers, brood of vipers, and everything else! Lk. 20:46 Repent!

I'm NOT evangelizing you, or speaking on how to avoid Hell for Heaven! That's NOT my message, today! My message is repent! Stop sinning, or judgment on your puny and morally worthless souls is CERTAIN!

You're made in God's image, but your choices are making your souls worthless for ANY good thing.

The Bible book of Ecclesiastes, written by the wisest rich man, speaks to futility. Chasing money and secular power is futility! Y'all get LITTLE accomplished for your overpaid total compensation, in D.C.; mainly bad things, or nothing/gridlock. REPENT!

God will judge you more harshly than voters, due to Lk. 12:48! Jas. 3:1 speaks to the responsibility of business owners and management! GREATER judgment is coming to you than to your employees, as you control the power/authority, and many of you use it selfishly and unjustly!

I am warning you to repent! NOT get saved. That's a different message, some Christian or pastor can tell you about, if they will ever get off their duffs, leave their cloistered comfort zones and obey God.

BUT, I digress... I have just detailed the MINIMUM God expects of all politicians for their people.

And to the world's rich: Logic (a good thing)—you came into this world with not a penny to your name, and you will exit this world, usually into Hell, with that same net worth! Pride in your wealth is arrogant sin and worldliness. Be proud of how you gained and used it, your mere flash in the pan lifespan on earth!

You can't take it with you, UNLESS you get saved, then bring others to Heaven and give to the poor. THOSE actions bring riches that last forever. Otherwise my message to you is one of warning you to repent or be judged, more severely than the poor will be!

I could TRY to describe for you the coming 7-year judgment on earth, but you can read our chapter, entitled Bible Prophecy.

WHY try to dramatize or hype it? READ THE JUDGMENTS FOR YOURSELF! They are coming, if you do not repent. Judgment is for your sins. Salvation is for forgiveness of your sins. It's one or the other, folks. Let Jesus pay the penalty, or you surely will—forever! STOP your wicked ways!

Stopping sinfulness gets NO ONE to Heaven. Starting goodness gets NO ONE out of Hell. But those good decisions do promise you a longer and more healthy and prosperous life, generally-speaking, in THIS life; less sorrows, suffering and unnecessary trials. NOTHING you do can qualify you for Heaven!

I've told you how to get there, and how to avoid Hell. That's NOT my concern in this message, but a WARNING of impending judgment, if all groups I've addressed to not do right and not wrong: Rich, politicians, business owners, pastors, Christians and criminals/terrorists/violent folks.

EVERYone sins, and is a sinner. There are degrees of guilt and culpability. I am speaking ONLY to the humans who are producing evil actions and unjust results, in politics, religion, and business. Do justly to those under your care, or be judged! I'm for it today; God is more patient.

I don't think people care about God's judgment, because they don't believe it's real, will happen, or if it will, it's way far away, or somehow they won't be targeted. WRONG! The ONLY people who miss it have ALL their sins forgiven, so judgment is averted. Here's how to be one of them:

THE GOSPEL ("Good News")

DO YOU KNOW FOR CERTAIN THAT YOU WILL GO TO HEAVEN WHEN YOU DIE?...

1. GOD'S PLAN: Good News... God Loves You, and has a Wonderful Plan for your Life!



"For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish, but have eternal life." (John 3:16)
 "The thief comes only to steal, and kill, and destroy; I came that they might have life, and might have it abundantly." (John 10:10)

2. MAN'S PROBLEM: All People have Sinned--No One is Morally Perfect.



If you have ever committed one sin, you are guilty before God as if you had committed all sins. Therefore, no one deserves to go to heaven and no one can work their way there.
 "for all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God." (Rom. 3:23)
 Jesus said to him, "I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to the Father, but through Me." (John 14:6)

3. SIN'S PUNISHMENT: The Punishment for Sin is Physical and Eternal Death.



Man not only dies bodily when this life is over, but his soul is eternally separated from God--in hell--without Christ.
 "For the wages of sin is death, but the free gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord." (Rom. 6:23)

4. GOD'S PROVISION: God has Provided Jesus Christ as the Solution to Man's Problem.



Christ paid the punishment/penalty for all men's sins by dying on the cross, and He is alive today, in heaven, having been resurrected from the dead.
 "Now I make known to you, brethren, the Gospel which I preached to you, which also you received, in which also you stand, by which also you are saved, if you hold fast the word which I preached to you, unless you believed in vain. For I delivered to you as of first importance what I also received, that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, and that He was buried, and that He was raised on the third day according to the Scriptures." (1 Cor. 15:1-4)
 "But God demonstrates His own love toward us, in that while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us." (Rom. 5:8)
 "And there is salvation in no one else; for there is no other name under heaven that has been given among men, by which we must be saved." (Acts 4:12)

5. MAN'S RESPONSE: You can Receive Jesus Christ for the Forgiveness of All your Sins.



By faith in God's word, the Bible, you trust God to save you from your sins. You do this by praying to invite Jesus Christ to live in your heart (i.e., life).
 "But as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God, even to those who believe in His name." (John 1:12)
 "Behold, I stand at the door and knock; if anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him, and will dine with him, and he with Me." (Rev. 3:20)

Humans walk by what they see. We don't see Hell. We don't see judgment. We don't see God's wrath. So we live/walk as if they don't exist. I don't want one human pointing any fingers at me, and saying YOU NEVER WARNED ME THIS WOULD HAPPEN TO ME! It's going to happen to everyone who isn't saved!

Hell Description

(Lk. 16:23-24; Mt. 10:28) Literal, Real (Not Imaginary or Figurative).

(Jude 1:7) Punishment of Eternal Fire.

(II Pet. 2:4) Pits of Darkness Reserved for Judgment.

(Mt. 8:12; Jude 1:13) Outer, Black Darkness; Weeping and Gnashing of Teeth.

(Lk. 16:23-24) A Place of Torment, with No Let Up or Relief.

(Mt. 10:28) Both Body and Soul are There.

(Mk. 9:42-48) The Worm Does Not Die and the Fire is Not Quenched.

(Rev. 20:10). The Devil's Rightful Home.

(Lk. 16:19-31) There is **No Way to Appeal Your Case** or *plea your way out* of Hell.

(Heb. 9:27) Finally, there is no salvation after physical death—only judgment—for those who have rejected Christ.

Update #2: Conversation with God (Continued)

Your duty is to warn, and as you campaign, mention this chapter! It warns for you. You can stay positive!

Me: Ok. Will You, for me, hold out a special judgment for @jackngraham?, for justice's sake?

Yes I will.

Me: Thanks! Well-deserved.

MORALS DO NOT MATTER! Only abortion, and extremist policies. This is the modern GOP! Christian apostates, heretics and carnals buy into satan's lies—hook, line and sinker—as their hearts are FAR from God and His Bible!

ANYONE, like Mike or Sarah Hucksterabee, or @jackngraham, whose actions (if not words) are that you reward bad behavior, and lying is just what she had to do to get a job so she could be AR governor, is MORALLY CORRUPT as a claimer vs. follower of Christ "Christian!" Just 'sayin'.

A STRANGE part of me WANTS tRUMP to win, to show that he's the Anti-Christ! Not a big enough part of me that I would ever not work to defeat him, and every sinful idiot in the cult he established!

I said I was THROUGH writing chapters. God has another add-on: WHY Christians are often so stupid:

1. They don't read the Bible much
2. Everything else falls for #1!
3. They're often under-educated, especially in logic and analytical skills
4. They gullibly believe pastors' every word
5. Belief can become a substitute for intelligence, if one is lazy.
6. Sin/carnality. Failing to obey God in worshipping Him with all their minds.
7. Any naturally low IQs; you can't fault them for that!

REPENT!

Worship the word "conservative!" Jesus didn't say that; the devil does! If you worship Him, you could never be 100 percent "conservative." Going to church and being "conservative" makes NO ONE right with God, in and of themselves. Repent, fakes, frauds and failures!

One more add-on to yesterday's message: THE REASON pastors don't choose to practice biblical church is one word: Sin! It could be the sin of laziness, competition, ignorance, delusion that all is well, but the Bible is CLEAR on how church is to operate. We don't, from rebellion! REPENT!

Did you think a man-child who can't even get his gospel straight, would have inner character?

Me: Actually, yes. I just thought he was following the crowd. He loves the security of being on teams Well, you were wrong, weren't you?

Me: Yes I was. Proven over and over, but few know of it Expose it!

You endured his church, for decades, because he was NOT your pastor. That's the ONLY way you made it that many years! Ever since he shut down your service, it's been a challenge, and you literally ONLY sat under him for three months.

Me: That was enough, forever!
Agreed.

Even if Jeremiah, Swindoll or Stanley HATED you for exposing the GOP's dark underbelly, you know their character, and that difference of opinion would be because you only speak truth, but they can't offend parishioners. Those three are above board (reproach), UNlike the past two in your life!

Me: Agreed!

Me: WHY don't You judge more often? Kids who get away with things usually turn out even worse! I would, I will, but you don't seem to realize when I act in any significant way, it will be My final act.

Me: Ok, if that's the case, your mercy is way better than mine.
As I've been saying.

EVIL people do things in secret, so few will learn of them; or they use surrogates to do their dirty work, like Manson did using his female followers to kill. @jackngraham is COUNTING on you never getting this info to the public. He'd retire, if he feared you'd be successful, or he'd lie.

Go protest his (@jackngraham) church!

Me: With what signs?

The one below.

Me: He'll claim he's more evangelistic than most pastors.

He'll NEVER tell the congregation YOU made him be that way. Arrogance SIN.

Me: Do I have to?

If you want to.

Me: I may, if have time. He's evil. Judge him!

In due time. He already got a slap in the face, with a majority of Southern Baptists NOT electing the guy he advocated for for their President!

Me: True that, and for a GOOD man.

There's some judgment and justice for you.

Me: Dribbles and drabs.

Better than injustice.

Me: True.

You need a cord/whip and sackcloth, for D.C.

Me: Literal props?

Symbolic. Go turn those tables, and call out every evil.

Me: I have my own they can use against me.

I'll handle them. You do as I say.

Me: Ok. WHY didn't You just have me sit under morally good pastors, vs. weeding out the rats?

I did! Bisagno and Stephens.

Me: Inbetween Young and Ounce.

You BARELY had to interact with either of them.

Me: But they pulled the strings. Six Flags over Second Baptist, and other crap from music minister/second in command. YOU can expose all this. Insiders knew it, and told you all the stories, like John Baugh, etc. They keep their sins hidden! Not from Me, but from dumb congregants.

Me: True

Expose them, as you tried to with Bible Answer Man, Hanegraff, incentivized not to reveal it; got a speaking gig/(pay)!

Twitter is a dead end. This info has to go to the media.

Me: Ok, if they're interested.

They will be if it helps a cause of theirs.

Me: That's not my concern.

That's their concern. If you want them taking up your concern, consider theirs.

Me: Ok

Update #3: The Most Important Topic In the World (HOPE For the World)

(11/11/22-2)

On the surface, and from the exterior, there are good and bad deeds. All humans are to choose good deeds. (Ecc. 12:13) BUT, so choosing gets NO ONE to Heaven! (Rom. 2:16, 3:20)

But in the Bible there are up to four types of deeds! Unsaved/lost people are spiritually incapable of doing deeds that get credited in Heaven. Perhaps they'll get less severe Hell punishment, but the evidence is not crystal clear. Even morally good (exterior) deeds are sin-tainted, if one is lost, because they were not wrought in God, or borne from/out of a relationship with Christ.

It's still, what they're to do (Ecc. 12:13, again), and that benefits them in this life, and maybe a bit in their Hell life. Longevity, health, seeing good things, etc. [There are verses for everything I'm saying]

Then there are attempted good deeds of the Law by lost souls, seeking to earn Heaven, thereby. Unsaved Jews would have been the most involved with such externally "good" deeds, trying to obey their misunderstanding of their religion, at least in Old Testament times.

For Christians, there are deeds of the flesh (sin) and deeds/fruit of the Spirit. Dead works (Heb. 6:1) are deeds Christians try in their own power/strength/initiative to do for God, instead of through God. They're sin-tainted, as well, so one might categorize these as a form of deeds of the flesh, BUT they are not externally sinful, but righteous.

I've said all this for one reason: Lordship Salvationists literally do not understand biblical salvation, intellectually, if perhaps (and likely) knowing it experientially. I'm not here to doubt any claimer of Christ's salvation, if they're a Lordshipper. HOW can I assert they misunderstand God's gospel? By looking at Scripture, and comparing the two.

Confusion is a trait the devil brings to people (I Cor. 14:33), and Lordshippers are confused about salvation! They view it as a lifelong process one commits to. God does NOT teach that!

The Bible teaches salvation happens on one day, and has forever effects! One is born again on one day in their life history! They can't and don't ever get re-born again, nor are there several rebirths, even though Christians can get re-committed, once and if they get committed.

I'm NOT trying to confuse anyone with my rhythmic words on this subject! Salvation takes place on one day! And the proof to the person that God indeed saved them, when they trusted Him to, is the indwelling Holy Spirit! Nothing more, nothing less! (Rom. 8:15-16; II Cor. 1:22)

Of course deeds will stem forth from humans after they are saved, good or bad, even if they never do one thing for God. Those would be dead works, as NOT produced by the filling Spirit Who indwells them, even externally good ones. Sin-tainted, and not credited in Heaven toward rewards!

The requirements for salvation are NOT the same as those for sanctification. Let me break that statement down in simpler form: What is required to go to Heaven is not the same as what is required to live right with God all one's life. THIS is the difference between Lordship Salvationists, and free grace/Saviorhood Salvationists.

Lordshippers are intellectually blinded and/or incapable of seeing that there is a moment in time (salvation only takes a matter of split seconds, as it's a miraculously instantaneous work of God) when a lost person gets saved.

The Holy Spirit is received. Jesus lives inside. One is made a new creation. All is made new on the inside. All sins are forever forgiven—past, present and future. One is made a citizen of Heaven, and given all things pertaining to life and godliness. Instantly.

Miraculously. Forever. The assurance of that fact is the Holy Spirit in our spirit! But thereafter, sanctification starts. A completely different, yet related period of time; the outgrowth/effects of having been forever saved, instantaneously and miraculously.

Famous Lordshippers (like Belcher) accuse MY side of hiding the bad news/sandbagging, or burdening new Christians with all the rules all at once, or, more often, of requiring zero rules. The book of Acts adequately rebuts such foolishness!

No less than Paul only placed four rules on newly -saved people who would evangelize strict Jewish adherents, so that their past Jewish lifestyle wouldn't detract from their present Christian gospel ministering to lost Jews. (Ac. 15)

As I read the Bible (probably the 165th time through the New Testament, last night), it appears to me that what often bridged the gap between "spiritual abandonment" MY side is always slandered as teaching, and getting new Christians maturing, is:

1. Gathering with believers, and
2. Teaching

There's NO indication they were required to do this, but excitedly and spontaneously (you might say, naturally, with a new nature from supernatural Sourcing) wanted to. Plus, the movement was fresh and exciting, and persecution often lent to a need to band together. (Rom. 6:17; I Th. 1:6, 2:8; I Pet. 1:22).

And we have the case where one other person was translated from one place to another, instantly, where follow-up by the evangelizer was impossible. (Ac. 8:40)

My point is that sanctification isn't automatic, with zero effort on the new Christian's part. And the New Testament CLEARLY demonstrates through the theological books (mainly the epistles) that the authors rejoice in people's salvation, pray for their growth, then educate them on salvation, identity, inheritance, and all that happened when they believed, and THEN speak to application, or sanctification, with detailed moral instruction.

The pattern is obvious to everyone but Helen Keller (God rest her soul). READ Romans through Jude! You can't miss it, unless your intellectual training in man's theology has warped your ability to be honest and objective!

I have the entire New Testament full of verses to write on, to make a systematic theology on the subject.

Now, IF you are "man enough" or "woman enough" to handle the truth, **HERE is what the Bible teaches about salvation, as differentiated from sanctification**, just like today is different from tomorrow. Have the discipline to look up the verses! Don't be lazy...

First, the Bible is written in a contextual order, so every systematic theology has to interrupt context, to pull out verses for its support. That's NOT evil, if their interpretation is based on original context.

Second, history books are best interpreted in light of theological ones.

They would never contradict, but unique events have to be understood in their broader application to all—which the epistles do for the Gospels. Individual's life experiences are interpreted in their lessons by God to all; not just subjectively to one or a few.

So, here we go...

Rom. 2:28, 3:20, 22, 24-28, 4:3-8, 11, 13-16, 24, 5:1, 9-10, 15-17, 19, 6:1-2, 6, 11, 15-22, 7:1-6, 8:1-8, 13, 15-16, 23, 32, 35, 9:30-32, 10:4, 8-11, 12:1 (Cf.: 6:16), 13:13; I Cor. 1:18, 30, 2:5, 16, 6:19-20, 7:19, 12:3, 13, 15:10, 19, 33-34, 16:22; II Cor. 1:9, 12, 22, 3:6, 16-17, 4:13, 16, 5:21, 7:1; Gal. 2:16, 3:3, 10-12; Eph. 1:13, 4:22-23, 5:5; Phil. 1:29, 2:12-13; Col. 1:4-5, 2:23; I Th. 1:4-6; II Th. 2:13-14; I Tim. 1:9-10; II Tim. 1:12; Tit. 1:2-3, 2:14, 3:5, 14; Jas. 1:17-18; I Pet. 1:3-5, 13, 22-23; II Pet. 1:3-5; I Jn. 2:15, 5:10-13; Jude 1:3 (and the gospels-Acts, covered at our website, multiple times).

I'll add these, to ensure EVERY book but Rev. is included: II Jn. 1:4; III Jn. 3-4; Heb. 5:11-6:9, 7:25; 9:23, 12:28; and even Rev. 1:5

YOU WOULD DO WELL TO READ ALL THESE, IN CONTEXT (suggested from the NASB), before seeing what I would selectively interpret. NO ONE is misleading you but your own choice of ignorance!

As to the gospels, I already interpreted EVERY discipleship call, and have shown how they DON'T teach Lordship Salvation! I don't reinvent the wheel, wasting time.

<http://AmericanAnswers.org> Campaign Update and Will You Live Forever buttons handle EVERY verse Lordshippers cherry pick to prove their heresy. EVEN Book Updates (at AmericanAnswers.org) handles the heresy of Lordship Salvation.

Any and every proof text they will assert has been thoroughly refuted, in context, with EVERY Bible verse relevant to the subject. I haven't time nor patience to re-do that BIG work.

READ FOR YOURSELF! I REALLY don't 'wanna interpret those verses for others. I read the entire New Testament, last eve, and that's exhausting.

I'll even help newbies learn the proof texts Lordshippers use, then I'm taking a vacation!: Mt. 3:2, 4:19, 7:15-20, 22, 8:35-37, 16:24-26, 24:13; Jas. 2:19, 24; I Cor. 6:9-11; II Pet. 3:9.

These two simple verses, along with the vast, super majority of New Testament texts, DESTROY Lordship Salvation, but they're rooted in man's tradition, so they're unlikely to open their sheepish (i.e., crowd think) minds, anytime soon:

Jn. 2:11, 11:26

That HERESY is FULLY EXPOSED and REFUTED at our website.

One more logical refutation, then no more repeating past truths we've already taught: If a human FULLY committed to live righteous, and NOT sinful, for the rest of their life on earth, THEY WOULD STILL GO TO HELL, because those actions do NOT produce salvation, Lordship Salvation errorists!

I wrote this, as I was dozing off to sleep, late last night: "Works don't save, but commit to do works or you can't get saved." So says the heresy of Lordship Salvation.

ALL YOU EVER NEED TO KNOW, and WHAT YOU HAVE TO KNOW:

THE GOSPEL (“Good News”)

DO YOU KNOW FOR CERTAIN THAT YOU WILL GO TO HEAVEN WHEN YOU DIE?...

1. GOD’S PLAN: Good News... God Loves You, and has a Wonderful Plan for your Life!



“For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish, but have eternal life.” (John 3:16)
 “The thief comes only to steal, and kill, and destroy; I came that they might have life, and might have it abundantly.” (John 10:10)

2. MAN’S PROBLEM: All People have Sinned–No One is Morally Perfect.



If you have ever committed one sin, you are guilty before God as if you had committed all sins. Therefore, no one deserves to go to heaven and no one can work their way there.
 “for all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God.” (Rom. 3:23)
 Jesus said to him, “I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to the Father, but through Me.” (John 14:6)

3. SIN’S PUNISHMENT: The Punishment for Sin is Physical and Eternal Death.



Man not only dies bodily when this life is over, but his soul is eternally separated from God—in hell—without Christ.
 “For the wages of sin is death, but the free gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord.” (Rom. 6:23)

4. GOD’S PROVISION: God has Provided Jesus Christ as the Solution to Man’s Problem.



Christ paid the punishment/penalty for all men’s sins by dying on the cross, and He is alive today, in heaven, having been resurrected from the dead.
 “Now I make known to you, brethren, the Gospel which I preached to you, which also you received, in which also you stand, by which also you are saved, if you hold fast the word which I preached to you, unless you believed in vain. For I delivered to you as of first importance what I also received, that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, and that He was buried, and that He was raised on the third day according to the Scriptures.” (1 Cor. 15:1-4)
 “But God demonstrates His own love toward us, in that while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.” (Rom. 5:8)
 “And there is salvation in no one else; for there is no other name under heaven that has been given among men, by which we must be saved.” (Acts 4:12)

5. MAN’S RESPONSE: You can Receive Jesus Christ for the Forgiveness of All your Sins.



By faith in God’s word, the Bible, you trust God to save you from your sins. You do this by praying to invite Jesus Christ to live in your heart (i.e., life).
 “But as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God, even to those who believe in His name.” (John 1:12)
 “Behold, I stand at the door and knock; if anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him, and will dine with him, and he with Me.” (Rev. 3:20)

Update #4: Tithing (Unpublished)

While we are writing on ‘ultimate issues,’ let’s THOROUGHLY address the claim that Christians owe their church 10% of their income—a tithe—based on Mal. 3:10. First, there were zero Christians existing anywhere near the time or place where that verse was taught and written. Jews, yes, in a theocracy.

So what about the argument Jesus came to fulfill the Law, and Christians are to emulate Jesus? (Mt. 5:17):

1. Jesus fully fulfilled it; there is not one commandment He ever broke.
2. His fulfilling made Him the perfect sacrificial Lamb to cover for all men’s sins.
3. Christians are NOT under the Law! (Rom. 6:14, 7:6, etc.)

There are teachings in the New Testament that update, amend or supersede some Old Testament teachings. The Sermon on the Mount is prime evidence (“You have heard, but I say”). IS TITHING TAUGHT IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, as continuing the practice from Old Testament times?

Let’s look! Here is EVERY reference to any form of the root core, “tith,” found in the Christian era writings. Let’s interpret and analyze each and every one of them, so there is NO confusion.

Mt. 23:23 In this chapter, Jesus, initially, addresses the crowds and His disciples (v. 1). But in verse 13, He addresses teachers of the Law and Pharisees. In verse 23 he rebukes them tithing, but neglecting greater priorities. Again, they were Jewish teachers of the Law, and (hypocritical/Pharisaical’) Pharisees. NOT Christians.

Lk. 11:42 In verse 37 we see Jesus is speaking with a Pharisee. In verse 39 he tells that Pharisee things about his group, known as Pharisees. In verse 42, specifically, Jesus addresses the Jewish Pharisees, tithing, but neglecting greater values, just as in Mt. 23:23.

Lk. 18:12 In verse 11 we see it is a holier-than-thou/arrogant Pharisee bragging how he is more virtuous than others, including his tithing. Note to Captain Obvious: Pharisees are NOT Christians!

Heb. 7:8-9 Abraham was a father of the Jews. He tithes to the human one greater than him—Melchizadek. Again, father Abraham was a believing Jew, but his act occurred well before the Christian era began, namely when Christ ascended and the Spirit started the Church in Acts 2.

LOOK at II Cor. 9. Giving is to be as one is led by the Spirit, according to how one has been blessed. EVERYTHING in the Christian life is by being led by God’s Spirit. There is absolutely NO (zero) percentage ever listed in the New Testament for how much the Spirit will lead any person to give!

The problem is Christians either can’t be trusted, by pastors, to be led by the Spirit, or get tempted by the flesh to give nothing, or little. So, many pastors suggest an amount or percent, playing God. And it usually, wrongly, goes back to Mal. 3:10

THE reason pastors want to teach tithing as mandatory is it guilts if not guarantees church income, at 10% of the parishioners’ incomes. Either that, or from our Bible ignorance. Either way, NOT moral motivations, if inconsistent with the teachings of God’s word, which I just proved to you it is.

God may lead you to 10%. He may lead you to 100%, like the widow’s mite. He may lead you to less, like very poor believers. NO man can tell you what amount or percent God wants you to give, because NO man is God, or can rightly play Him! Learn to be led of the Spirit, Christians!

Update #5: Evangelism & God’s Top Priorities (Unpublished)

IF the Bible was purely logical, it would contain nothing supernatural, spiritual or miraculous. At the same time, God has made us to have minds, and commanded us to use them. God’s truth often corresponds to what is rational/reasonable, if not sometimes logical.

For those believers who aren’t caught up in emotionalism, who simply want to understand what God teaches on this subject, please forgive the logical presentation of this subject, because if my points made match up with the Bible, the argument is rock solid and irrefutable!

Every human goes to Hell without Christ inside (possibly excepting youth not yet to the age of accountability).

Hell is real, spiritual, a place of torment, dark, absent from God, fiery, and forever.

No one knows when they will die, but everyone knows they will die (excepting any who are Raptured).

There is only one way to avoid Hell, and accepting Jesus is that exclusive means.

The gospel message is the only message about how any human can end up in Heaven, when they die.

The Church/Christians are the only humans commanded by God to tell everyone else how to avoid Hell—urgently and thoroughly.

That means every Christian has a part to play in evangelizing the entire world. Jesus wasn't kidding when He commanded us to take the gospel to every creature—not just representative people, or even just people groups, because every human faces Hell without Christ!

The Bible teaches the concepts of a farm, a sphere and a familial relationship between ministers and people they are most responsible for ministering to, and reaching with the gospel.

The Bible also teaches that pastors are to train up their church members to do the work of ministry, evangelism being the most important ministry that benefits non-Christians.

Therefore, it makes absolutely zero sense for any pastor, anywhere, to feel it is not his duty, or that someone else should burden the responsibility of being the main go-to person for ensuring people nearest to his church building hearing the gospel.

And since it takes, on average, 7 hearings for people to respond positively, it is professional negligence the small amount of pastors who even believe, much less implement this truth!

That is why, it is my goal for the remainder of my life, to inspire people all across our globe, who will spend \$75 and replicate the following 3' X 3.5' metal sign, and take it (along with others, if you can find them) to every major church near where they live, at least one Sunday morning (or whenever they are gathered with many people, preferably up to an hour before service start times, to ensure as many people in vehicles read the sign as humanly possible, prayed over).



Do it legally, and ethically. Dress decently, stay on public property, don't block or obstruct traffic, smile, wave, and don't act weird. On Judgment Day, or before (if you read your Bible), you will see the issue is important and serious enough to literally call for this solution! People will thank you, on the other side of death!

It would be ideal to take it to every nearby church, but start with the larger ones, as “to whom much is given, much will be required,” and the community, if not some smaller churches, sometimes follow what the big boys (sometimes HUMANLY labeled “leaders”) are doing, assuming that might grow their membership like it has them (i.e., competition and business comparison).

I can give you Bible verses for all my propositions, and any implications are directly derived from proper interpretations, from experience in applying Bible truths I am writing about, but not directly quoting or referencing, as my entire button, “Will You Live Forever?” covers the entire topic thoroughly, with said references!

I will happily share my electronic file design, with anyone, but it’s pretty basic, as even a dinosaur like myself created it! Shop around with print or sign shops. I only paid \$75 in the late 1990’s, and recently got that same price for even more complex signs, with plastic between 2 sided metal faces.

EVERY area with a church needs to have those churches exhorted to do thorough evangelism, or face severe judgment from God (or firing by parishioners), because every area with a church needs its field fully harvested/threshed.

Then, it is the unchurched areas of the world where missionaries and Christians on mission can most effectively utilize their service and spending!

Remember, urgency and thoroughness are biblical! We never know when anyone will die, when Jesus will return, and the longer we delay, the more our deeds of inaction are telling a lost world that it’s no big deal to be saved, and no great risk facing Hell at any unknown time of death!

Finally, I have written on these top 4 priorities, many times, but to round out this chapter on most important things, I share this meme, for you to assess what it means, if it’s biblical, and if you and your church are obediently doing God’s will and priorities, like the tithing Pharisees were NOT.

God’s Top Priorities for His People (EDBS):

1. Full **E**VANGELISM of all lost people, especially those within walking distance of your church!
2. Relational **D**ISCIPLINESHIP of all Christians, especially those within your church membership.
3. **B**ODY **L**IFE. All members using their spiritual gifts to edify the body, when it is gathered.
4. Significant **S**Ocial **M**INISTRY, like Jesus did, making society better, by doing good.
(Lk 19:10; II Pet 3:9; I Tim 2:4; Ac 4:13; II Tim 2:2; Eph 4:11-16; Ac 10:38)

Update #6: FULL Evangelism (Part I)

(11/17-19/22-2)

Some of the MOST important work in the world has been taking place at @JamesMeroney this week, God-led. PLEASE join and make a sign, and take it all around the churches near you! NOTHING is more important than getting Christians to urgently evangelize! NOTHING IN ETERNITY! #JustDoIt!

EVERY major U.S. church that has a Twitter account that can be found, that I haven’t already had interaction with, will be getting THIS meme, this week. All other nearby BIG churches should see us before our campaign starts. Laborers are needed, so laymen will be asked to join, here.



There's NO threat or attack on pastors, if laymen took that meme, made is a \$75 sign, and took it during heavy Sunday vehicular traffic! No one will lose their job! They NEED to! If last night was any indication of how satan HATES people pushing for evangelism, He HATES this ministry!

At the Bema Judgment for Christians, our record at @jamesmeroney will SHOW that most BIG church pastors in U.S. (and some, world-wide) were specifically put on notice to evangelize their nearby lost people, ASAP, and God will determine if that task got completed by them! We need global retweeters!

Smaller churches sometimes imitate larger ones, hoping they can grow as big ones have, so we are reaching the larger ones (you can't reach them all). (Gal. 2:6) Plus, it makes more Christians accountable, as pastors of those churches rule "over" more Christians than smaller churches.

IF you only knew how LITTLE evangelism gets done by laymen in America, and IF you are a believer who cares one iota about God, you would lay prostrate, in public, face down, in tears, sack cloth and ashes! I CAN'T SHOW YOU INACTION, only action! No video camera can record non-evangelism!

Preachers speak the gospel to 99%+ SAVED people, at church. Then they air their sermons through the media, to MAINY Christian viewers and listeners. WE ARE DECEIVED that the gospel is going to the ends of the earth, and how FEW lost people happen upon our programs, compared to how many exist!

If no one knows who needs to hear the gospel, and who doesn't, our evangelism drips and drabs are only sporadic, disorganized, unthorough, haphazard, random, token, irrational and underwhelming, which means they are DISobedient to the Great Commission, and rebellion against God! Re-read this, please!

HERE are FIVE separately contexted Bible passages SHOWING the concept of pastoral responsibility of their church to evangelize all lost near their building! And Jesus left the 99 to get the very last one. He is thorough (Lk. 15:4)! II Tim. 2:6; II Cor. 10:13; I Tim. 5:18; Lk. 10:25-37; Ac. 1:8

HOW HARD is it for ANY amount of evangelistic pastors and Christians to screenshot that meme, then look up Christians and churches and pastors to tweet it to! There are church lists everywhere, then Google their Twitter handle! Take one day off to do that. There's NO hypocrisy if you evangelize!

WHO doesn't have one day to Twitter or Google search Christians with Twitter accounts, who could individually tweet them with THIS meme? IF you never evangelize, I am saying clearly YOU ARE NOT AUTHORIZED TO EVER USE THAT MEME. Everyone else (the few)... have at it. Will one person do it?

U.S. pastors who are evangelistic (like @jackngraham) have EVERY RIGHT to use THAT meme to directly tag pastors of mega churches outside America! There are MANY evangelistic U.S. pastors, in number; maybe not in percent. WAKE UP THE WORLD, by waking up sleeping global pastors with it!

HOW many U.S. Christians couldn't find the time to find other believers on Twitter, to tag this meme to, IF you have evangelized one time in the last year, or even in your life? Sacrifice ONE Saturday, and serve the Lord's needs; not your own! Wake up the sleeping Giant, individually!

THE DEVIL will whisper in Christian's hearts and minds: "Isn't that meme too severe!" I've tried for 45 years to get Christians and pastors evangelistic. It can take decades for a church to change! WE DON'T HAVE ENOUGH TIME FOR THAT PACE OF LESSER TACTICS! Hell is coming for ALL lost people!

And DO note, a less severe meme (sign) and in-person campaign to large churches near me has ALREADY BEEN DONE, EIGHT YEARS AGO! It is time to be more intense/severe, to use the sign above, and no longer this one! Screenshot and use it, all Christians who do ANY evangelism!!!



WHO ELSE is responsible before God to evangelize lost people nearer their own church than any other church, than the local pastor of that church? NAME ME ANYONE! Professional evangelists will NEVER ensure all those neighbors get reached! HOLD PASTORS ACCOUNTABLE, evangelistic Christians!

Ac. 1:8 teaches a principle (NOT a requirement/rule) of starting in your own home area. This argues for local churches starting and completing evangelizing all nearby lost people! The farmer verse teaches farmers plow their fields! They may help out a neighbor, but they don't harvest his field!

Paul was careful not to extend into another man's sphere. But he certainly was thorough in his own, and his was a huge, world-wide sphere! The oxen verse teaches this, too. Oxen stay within their fences, to feed. Your own neighborhood is MAINLY yours to evangelize, pastors; job one!

LOGIC argues that if every church MERELY evangelized ALL lost people in their area, the Great Commission would only then need missionaries to areas lacking any church! It's wasting money and personnel to not fully evangelize those you can walk to at zero cost to anyone. #JustDoIt!

The Good Samaritan parable teaches that everyone is our neighbor, and if you have community, "who is my brother" applies beyond mere flesh and blood, to have a familial attitude toward your church's neighbors, as "pastors" are father-like, and should have concern for the lost's souls. They're going to HELL.

DID YOU KNOW 96% of trained minister graduates in America remain in America? It is OBVIOUS why, when MOST evangelism need is elsewhere! MONEY! Creature comforts! That's like sending rescue workers to places having no emergency, while the world burns! We are SO carnal, selfish and worldly!

OTHER COUNTRIES are sending missionaries to America! Let that sink in! THEY SEE our Laodicean lifestyles, and lack of evangelism! How many people did you speak the gospel to in 2022? How many people asked you about your eternity? Poll your church crowds, privately and honestly! VERY FEW!

The Rapture could occur today (Jesus coming back in the clouds). MANY people will die, today! Every day we don't fully evangelize, WE are causing lost people to go to Hell! And we're saying being saved is no big deal; feel free to delay that decision, and risk Hell! #FOOLISHNESS!!!

YOU don't SEE many people die, everyday! Read obituaries. MOST people in your neighborhood don't travel down your street in a hearse or medical examiner's station wagon. But every day they don't hear the gospel is another day they risk eternity in a fiery forever. That's a HUGE risk and danger!

Rebukes and shaming are BIBLICAL methods to stir people up! And MONEY talks in America. Just the thought that the parishioners and even outsiders will see THAT sign, in front of major churches on Sunday, just might prayerfully spur pastors to take one more step toward this goal. Maybe!

NO MATTER your reasons for NOT evangelizing, they are reasons to wish lost people into Hell!



Understand the logic of this meme (below)! Jesus said if you follow Him, He will make you evangelistic. That means, if you aren't evangelistic, you aren't following Jesus. If you're saved, but don't care others get so, you don't understand salvation! The WHOLE Bible is about God redeeming man.



I'd rather be accused of being mean and harsh (on stirring up believers to evangelize) than to be accused of being too nice, and have the results I've witnessed the past 45 years! In the afterlife, MANY people you never met will thank you for doing everything in your power to increase evangelism!

We MUST pray for laborers! The fields are WHITE for harvest. AT THE SAME TIME we are told to learn how to stimulate one another to good deeds. There is NO greater good deed than evangelizing lost people heading to Hell, Christians! Heb. 10:24-25; Mt. 9:37-38

Mega pastors will do ANYTHING and everything to keep their high-paying jobs, AT ALL COSTS (even never retiring)! It's their (secret?) idol. Even the thought that any congregation might fire them if they don't LEAD in full local evangelism will send shivers down their weak spines! #JustDoIt!

JUST THINK of the size of the army that could be utilized, if just some mega pastors lead in evangelism! Many smaller churches fit their membership into one single mega church. But when the money is good, pastors sometimes think their job is done. It has ONLY just begun! Rally the troops!

If mega pastors could get mega churches to do mega evangelism, the Great Commission could get COMPLETED! IF only!

If Coke's CEO decided everyone in the world will get a free taste of his/her new product, executives would:

1. Identify all humans
2. Appoint regional managers
3. Localize territory managers
4. Recruit employees per territory. The Church has NONE OF SUCH CONCERN FOR THE GREAT COMMISSION! NONE!

HOW FOOLISH is it to evangelize away from your own neighborhood (time, expense, effort), when you don't even know for certain it has been fully reached? It may even smack of hypocrisy. The cheapest way to complete the Great Commission is every church reach your neighborhood, first!

Until someone other than God knows who has been evangelized and who hasn't, and who needs a re-evangelism, the church is incompetently negligent, NOT serious about the Great Commission, and fiddling while Rome burns!

EVERY TIME anyone does evangelism away from their own neighborhood, and no one ever tracks what work gets done, the universal church is UN-wisely evangelizing, and wasting precious few resources of manpower and money! Document who still must hear a first time; THEN do re-evangelism!

Pastors are comfortable and HAPPY when budgets are met and pews are filled. GOD IS THE OPPOSITE, when people OUTSIDE those uncommanded buildings do not get urgently reached with the gospel! Laodicea!

THIS week's posts at @jamesmeroney are an eternal record God can use to hold the universal church accountable, on Bema Judgment Day, for knowing we were to urgently evangelize, but we CHOSE to NOT fulfill the Great Commission, to the last lost sheep! MOST BIG churches were notified!

Update #7: Judgment (Part I)

HOW will God judge us for our many sins? THATs the ONLY remaining question curious to me! I've personally witnessed politicians try to and actually STEAL my political ideas, for self gain, crediting themselves for their origins, as with pastors for our spiritual ideas! God sees ALL!

I've seen BIG money back out of funding me, thrice, the media refuse to air me (with several opportunities), and seen Bloomberg and Schultz TRY to succeed off our ideas, as with CHUMP, and you see what happened to all three! FAILURE! I may be seeing one already trying to steal our ideas for 2024! God sees ALL!

There are NO people wanting or willing to help another! There are NO GOOD Samaritans! It's all greed, power lust/idolatry, and selfishness SINS! God sees ALL!

YOU saw, yesterday, Robert Jeffress and others say tRUMP used them. Victimitis/victim mentality, and NOT taking ANY moral responsibility for THEIR using CHUMP to get SCOTUS UNjustly stacked so Roe could be overturned!

Sin among pastors! Then, that sin-full strategy and free willed choice is harming them in Obergefell redefining marriage, YET one of their crew now blames Congress for such redefinition!

<https://www.yahoo.com/news/key-evangelical-figures-turn-trump-092100813.html>

Albert Moehler (a man who, if memory serves me well, got rewarded with a seminary headship and a radio gig, for changing his tune about CHUMP) is targeting GOP legislators who simply support precedent, and not unjustly being Indian Givers to the LGBTQ community! WHERE IS ANYONE calling out sins? <https://newsletters.theatlantic.com/the-third-rail/6377fb0dce44df0038de4c62/respect-for-marriage-same-sex-religious-freedom/>

I suggest the GOOD man, Russell Moore, on a witness stand or polygraph, could tell you more than I've detailed, here! THEN, Jeffress says he'd STILL back CHUMP! He wants it both ways! We were used, but I'll return to my abusive husband. BALDERDASH! GROW A PAIR, Robert!

And get this: MANY pastors are NOW... NOW... NOW speaking out against national gay marriage, codifying under Biden. WHERE WERE THSE WEASLES when I told them to speak up in 2015? YOU have to think VERY carefully to see the sin problem, here:

1. They were WARNED to speak up! SCOTUS was trending toward nationalizing gay marriage! NO sound from these famed preachers, publicly!
2. It passed, THEY failed (see #1).
3. NOW... NOW... NOW, SEVEN YEARS LATER they speak up! And AFTER they evilly/sin-fully embraced EVIL, to force unjustly an unjust court number to do their bidding through deceiving and lying in Justice appointment hearings!

And even Pence is TRYING to act like he was NOT just the silent mannequin for 4 years, with #Trumpstink ALL OVER HIM for his complicit silence for 4 whole years, acting in the media like some hero or saint!

4. These pastors FAILED in 2014, SINNED to get SCOTUS politicized, and NOW are mad at GOP legislators who believe precedent matters, millions have relied on Obergefell, and government rules bring stability, predictability, and they have relied on gay marriage to get married, and government's job is NOT forcing divorces.

DO YOU SEE THE LIST OF SINS I'VE JUST DESCRIBED? I fear few do, because so few know the Bible! Marriage was redefined by our government in 2015, folks! Gay people married ever since! It's NOT a handful of GOP legislators who are causing marriage to be redefined!

It is PASTORS who FAILED in 2015 to speak against nationalizing gay marriage (when I specifically told them they MUST, urgently and loudly). Then its' PASTORS who courted the stupidest and most evil politician I've ever witnessed, to sin-fully and Unjustly stack SCOTUS!

Now they're also playing the victim (Trump used us) and trying to blame ~11 GOP's for redefining marriage, when it was THEM who allowed SCOTUS to redefine it in Obergefell (2015)!

Blame others, point fingers, never repent, never speak up against sin, embrace sin (Trump), say you got played, when you played Trump to get what you want, and accuse good GOP's of redefining marriage, mischaracterizing their decisions AS IF they ruled on Obergefell. YOU WONDER WHY AMERICA IS GOING DOWN THE TOILET, folks? It's pastors like this ilk, folks!

Finally, one of them FINALLY had his gonads drop, and told CHUMP just to stay quiet and not speak. NOT ONE WORD from James Robison to condemn or criticize or rebuke ANY of this, after SIX YEARS, folks! **See:** *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at AmericanAnswers.org, page 412.

So IF people are merely waiting me out to NOT get funded by Jan 16, and give me NO media coverage for MY ideas God gave me, HOW will God judge us for all these obvious sins?

Remember, God sees ALL! I, personally, WANT, hope and fear for others it could very well be the 7-year Tribulation coming as that judgment. The way I've been treated and misused, I HOPE all who I've described get the BIGgest dose! But vengeance is His!

Update #8: FULL Evangelism (Part II)

Reaching your own mini Jerusalem is ONLY the beginning, but it's a minimum! It's the LEAST we can and must do, to do our global part! Let's address that, further (people HATE judgment messages)...

I know this is unrealistic, ONLY because humans and even saved ones REFUSE to behave morally and obey God on this matter, but IF every church in the world MERELY used their members to evangelize every lost soul within walking distance (1-3 mile radius), the BULK of the Great Commission could be done/completed.

ALL that would remain is assigning the thousands of missionaries we currently pay for to all areas NOT on some universally-shared global map of the pockets fully reached near every local church!

THIS IS NOT ROCKET SCIENCE, but it IS pulling teeth, because people and pastors can and OFTEN do become sinfully self-centered, viewing church as their career and business, so their life's goal is paying their salary and the church's bills. TO HELL WITH EVERYONE ELSE AROUND THEM WHO IS LOST, if they don't come to our services, contrary to their ONLY spiritual nature!

OR, our building can't hold many more people, especially the number you're speaking for our members to reach. THIS IS LITERALLY CHRISTIAN CAPITALISM, folks! Lost souls going to Hell are of NO concern, if they can't benefit me personally, financially or fame-wise!

They are ONLY potential church customers, to me! YES I want and pray and hope they get saved, but I chose to be a pastor—NOT an evangelist. I HAVE LITERALLY HEARD THAT STATEMENT OUT OF PASTORS' MOUTHS! The PASTORal epistle of II Tim. (4:5) TELLS pastors, Tim as a poster child, to DO THE WORK OF AN EVANGELIST!

Eph. 4 says God chose PASTORS (among other gifts) to raise up laymen to do the work of ministry. IF entire local church bodies are NOT reaching all nearby lost people (HINT: I know NONE who have), it's the fault of the elder NOT doing his job successfully! BUT, FAILURE on the priorities, below! I promised a move away from judgment message. It's NOT possible!

Look around, see no other pastor doing it, so you feel OK with your sinful omissions. REPENT! Since we live in Laodicea, MONEY determines success; NOT Josh. 1:8, or God's priorities getting done. So on man's view (the outside), these ilk are "successful." God DISagrees, completely!

The ONLY reason EDDBS priorities are NOT being done to any serious, or even biblical (full) extent is:

1. Man's tradition, OR
2. Sin and ignorance (or open rebellion from money idolatry).

I'm NOT in the judgment business, so I happily await seeing what God does to all these schmucks. But let me educate you on what will merit such judgment!:

Every human goes to Hell if their sins aren't all forgiven.

ONLY Christians have the way for that to occur. They WON'T tell people (i.e., most won't)!

YES, there is evangelism occurring, and YES any expert hater can find a few needles in a haystack to "prove" me wrong that great evangelism efforts are hardly happening, because they will NEVER proffer a global perspective!

1. Did Jesus die for ALL, or just some?
2. Does God want ALL saved, or some?
3. Is the Great Commission to get to all (human) creatures ("creation"), or just some?

THAT IS THE QUESTION, and THAT IS THE ONLY QUESTION. I know pastors, quite well! I used to be one. HERE is how they ""think:"""

1. That's too big a job! It can't be done
2. If we reach representative samples, they can complete the task, and we've done our job
3. I'm a pastor, not an evangelist
4. If God wanted all to hear, He'd have a way to do it (i.e., that didn't involve me). BALDERDASH!

The Lord Jesus Christ does NOT look kindly upon, and WILL judge every Christian who doesn't do their part in literally completing the Great Commission, through thorough evangelism! I Pet. 4:17

Those FOOLS who would try to steal our ideas, for personal political gain, FAIL to remember an Independent third party run is presently anticipated, if neither of the majors fund us! You WILL be publicly exposed, debated, and defeated, folks! God is with US!

Update #9: Judgment (Part II)

WHERE WAS JOHN MACARTHUR'S PUBLIC OUTCRY ON GAY MARRIAGE IN 2015, WHEN I WARNED WELL-KNOWN PASTORS TO DO SO? (next retweet as proof). Obergefell redefined marriage, years ago!

SEVEN YEARS LATE! @johnmacarthur John MacArthur:

(Feb 23, 2015): RAISE UR VOICE so USSC doesn't think national gay marriage is a slam dunk in May+ @davidjeremiah @ZolaLevitt @HLindseyReport @johnmacarthur

Relatedly, IT IS AMAZING that Calvinism EVER evangelizes, and is skitzo on thinking God makes some people saved, YET to get saved, they put a burden on lost people larger than even God does. SO MANY ERRORS in it and Lordship Salvation!

Here is how my son and I spent the day Obergefell was decided, JUST LIKE I took similar signs to four places across Houston, on 9-11! Evangelism is the answer, folks!

(Jun 26, 2015): SORRY U cant read the sign(s) but it tells the Gospel @ Frisco courthouse 2day. Sons sign there too. John 3:16, America!



To the "he used us" LIAR "pastors" (who mutually used CHUMP), there's NO courage to speak NOW, when consensus is GOP's will abandon tRUMP! WHERE WAS YOUR ROLE MODELING OR VOICES WHEN ALL THIS CRAP OCCURRED? Cowards, and NOT those kids should emulate! SPINELESS power idolater political opportunists!

And when WRONG-ON-SALVATION @JohnMacArthur says the Democrats' agenda is "immoral," SO IS government favoring the rich, white older males, and business! Levit. 19:15; I Tim. 6:17-19. Selfishness, greed/love of money and hoarding are sins, too, and a policy of government never helping the poor! The Jews had a safety net. DEBATE ME! I'm not a Democrat!

Update #10: John MacArthur on Homosexuality

It is a form of brainwashing to try to insinuate that the only moral Americans are GOP's, or that Christians have to vote GOP! It is power idolatry, using religion for political ends, folks! IF John were right, Obama, Carter and Clinton would NEVER have been President, because Christians would have some innate majority!

And people LOVE to self-title/label themselves good or moral! I have never seen as IMMoral people and even some pastors, as in the MAGA movement! Self-delusion and deception are evidence satan is involved, folks!

John based these STUPID comments on the "agenda" of the left. Let me assure you he is correct, IF he has proof, and is not just opining, or fear mongering, when he says "they" want to groom a new generation of young homosexuals. I want names, proof, video, audio and numbers of who's doing this, John!

It is EASY to broad brush a small percent and attach it to the whole of the Democrat party, but that's a sin, John! And ONLY to the degree such people do exist, Christians SHOULD fight them! It's NOT the Dem platform.

Drag Queen read-a-longs may be one piece of evidence he could proffer, or curricula that encourages gayness. Fight that all you want! But DON'T lie and falsely mislead that the ONLY two moral issues in U.S. politics are gays and abortion!

And Christians, of all people, SHOULD have welcomed some emphasis on righting the wrongs done to black people, historically! The term "woke" vs. "awake" is a distinction perhaps lacking substance, but caring that American policy has harmed them and American Indians and to some extent, poorer Latinos (slavery and wars as the source) is a GOOD reckoning for America to go through, John!

And MacArthur NEVER addresses the IMMoral majority's emphases of NO thorough evangelism, relational discipling, body life or social ministry, NO public repenting on supporting all the sins [**See:** *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at page 412], NO acknowledgement of the IMMorality of greed, lust, love of money, selfishness, hate and hoarding! EQUALLY an immoral value system, as with wanting to kill babies (MORE serious) and have sex with the same sex!

Immorality exists on BOTH sides, @johnmacarthur, and your insinuating it only goes one way is an abuse of your office as pastor with media access! I SUGGEST Dems and the media monitor politicized pastor sermons as open game!

They are "GROOMING" hatred of Democrats, GROOMING divisiveness, and GROOMING deceived followers who hang on their every word, and who can't think critically (or for themselves)!

THIS is a national security matter, just as Ukraine has been! This group REFUSES to acknowledge ANY white supremacists, or condemn them, when in fact it is FEAR among low skilled and low educated whites that detests ANY lifting up of any black Americans, by policy or media attention, for fear THEIR jobs might be at stake!

As to illegal immigration, those fears are legitimate, from too many people wanting too few jobs. IT'S EVIL to cherry-pick the Bible, and only use select proof texts, @johnmacarthur! Your statement, by pure logic, is saying @fhunscripted_is either Unsaved, or is IMMoral, because he is NOT in your ""moral"" majority GOP party. YOU need to repent, gospel requirements errant sir!

Abortion and gay marriage are the ONLY moral issues American politics faces,

1. Because people believe that lie, and
2. Because GOP operatives in Reagan's day decided they were! NOT because it's true, or even Bible-consistent. STOP using God for your secular power golden calf, WASPS!

THIS is what your rhetoric inspires! @johnmacarthur_John MacArthur OWN UP TO THIS FACT, and repent! [Private account:] Breaking: A shooting at an LGBTQ club in Colorado Springs killed five people and injured 18 others overnight. Club Q, where police said the first call came in minutes before midnight, described it as a "hate attack." [https://washingtonpost.com/nation/2022/11/20/colorado-springs-lgbtq-clubq-shooting/...](https://washingtonpost.com/nation/2022/11/20/colorado-springs-lgbtq-clubq-shooting/)

Let's rebut John MacArthur even more, on Romans 1. HE ACTS LIKE MOSEXUALITY it the worst sin, and the only sin that causes God to pass over a nation, or humanity. DOES IT TEACH THAT position? NO! Endure a Sunday sermon with me, won't you? Rom. 1:16-32

INSTEAD of pushing church members to vote GOP, the Apostle Paul is NOT ashamed of the gospel (evangelism), as it's the ONLY power that gets anyone to Heaven! MacArthur doesn't even understand its requirements, and his Calvinism has NO logical role for evangelism! God already chose the elect, and they'll be saved, no matter what, because they're in a finite group He knew from the foundation of the world! But I digress.

I'm commenting verse by verse; READ the text to figure out which verse I'm addressing! God's wrath is revealed against ALL godlessness and wickedness of people who suppress the truth by their wickedness. ALL godlessness isn't just homosexuality, @johnmacarthur! Abortion isn't even mentioned, but many sins are included. And truth deniers are more often MAGAts, John! Sinfully suppressing facts!

In context, it's lost people choosing to deny God's existence, when its reality is proven by conscience and creation.

1. IS EVERY GOP SAVED?
2. IS EVERY DEM LOST?

Then @johnmacarthur is ERRING, again, insinuating the Dems alone are "godless" (a term Second Baptist Houston also used); coordinated talking Points?

These people knew God existed, but gave Him no glory nor thanks, but their thinking became futile and foolish, and their hearts turned dark. They claim to be smart, when they're dumb (sounds more like conspiracy theorists!).

They traded/exchanged the immortal God's glory for images/replicas of humans and animals. These would be modern day products, or idols of man. Materialism. Objects replicating man's abilities, like brain/computer, TV/eyes, radio/ears, etc.!

It can include worshipping brahmas, or vishna "gods," or an obese shirtless bald guy, but it's MORE than that!

They're without excuse, and God gives them over to their sinful and sexual desires. Their bodies degrade, as a result, like STDs, AIDS, monkey pox, etc.! They serve and worship created things (Ex.: products) rather than the Creator. God gives them over to lesbianism and homosexuality ("shameful lusts" and "error").

Further, He gives them over to depraved minds, for ignoring His existence, resulting in their doing what ought not to be done. IS THAT ONLY HOMOSEXUALITY, @johnmacarthur? Hasn't product worship already been addressed, John? YES. And read more:

"They have become filled with every kind of wickedness, evil, greed and depravity. They are full of envy, murder, strife, deceit and malice. They are gossips, slanderers, God-haters, insolent, arrogant and boastful; they invent ways of doing evil; they disobey their parents; they have no understanding, no fidelity, no love, no mercy."

That does NOT just describe only or even all Democrats @johnmacarthur! MANY MAGATS fit into said description, and NOT all GOP's or Dems, political divider, hate inspirer and Christian manipulator for power idolatry! Repent.

Finally, they KNEW such practices earn one rightful death, yet they continue, and encourage others into said practices.

LET'S LOOK at that sin list more carefully!

Greed. That's a GOP value!

Evil. That's almost every politician in Washington.

Envy. That can be poorer Dems.

Murder (criminals).

Strife. GOP's stir it up as much as Dems (Ex.: Colorado Springs).

Deceit, like PASTORS implying the ONLY godly choice is to vote every GOP candidate and policy!

The list goes on!

Slanderers. Didn't Ed Young call Dems "godless." Fits the bill for slander, @johnmacarthur!

God-haters—MANY GOP's and Dems fit that description, but GOP's go along with WASPs for power! STRANGE bedfellows, like strange flesh of homoseXuality, mentioned in this passage. Unnatural sex, where lubricant is confused with excrement.

Inventing ways to be evil. THIS DOES NOT ONLY ADDRESS GAYS and ABORTION, @johnmacarthur.

YES, male and female homosexuality IS described as one blatant and obvious external manifesting of God giving a people over (vv. 26-27), but you REJECT the full counsel of God, making U.S. politics two issues, morally (gays and abortion). That's UNjust, so "repent," John!

I am NOT saying the context of the Bible's Jn. 16:2 is modern-day America (YET), but just look how pastors demonizing all "immoral" (@johnmacarthur term) LGBTQs CAN cause weaker minds to do what happened in Colorado Springs! Or @winningwalk_"godless" Dems.

DO WE HEAR pastors decry ALL the sins listed in Romans 1? NO! And it's for political advantage! @johnmacarthur @winningwalk

A tweet said it's AMAZING how far right news stories on crime plummeted after the midterms, as if crime is now solved. Same with inflation and some border crisis coverage. #TRUTH!

And JUST to be "perfectly clear" (Nixon), John MacArthur and especially John Piper are two of my favorite pastors! I just disagree with John's several recent statements, and I always reject Calvinism and Lordship Salvation, and will refute them in debates, any time!

I recall in high school, some football teammates wanted buckshot, to go to Montrose, Houston, to shoot gays' legs. This mentality of hating and wanting to hurt gays is part of the machismo unbiblical value system of far right conservatives, In God's blasphemed Name!

Update #11: Conversation with God (Continued & Excerpted)

(11/22/22-2)

DO YOU REALIZE, when you tweeted to ~all U.S. mega pastors that if every church member only evangelized one soul, entire neighborhoods could be reached [Record at @JamesMeroney], they scoffed and laughed at such a suggestion? They KNOW how sin-FULL their crowds are! BUT, if they're DUMB enough to believe the lie that 10 percent is required, the preachers get rich. Earthly treasures laid up in this life! Filthy lucre. Mere mammon. BROKE in Heaven—IF they're going!

Me: WHY can't YOU say these things to this ILK of minister?

You mean audibly?

Me: Yes!

When have I done that?

Me: I don't know, but it's rare .

Look it up! IF I were to speak, loudly, to all creation:

1. What faith would be needed?
2. It would precipitate the Tribulation.

Me: Why?

The moment things get so bad that even My prophets can't break through, there's no other choice! Judgment must commence.

Me: Well, we're at that point, IMO.

You haven't tried everything! DO YOU RECALL II Chron. 7:14?

Me: Yes, and they just want a series of prayer meetings.

True that.

Me: They don't want to DO EDBS!

True that.

Me: They want evangelism crusades, a couple times, then the fame that comes from IGNORAMUSES, who deem that heroic! You don't have one person who sees the Great Commission is urgent, and to a man/woman!

You do.

Me: I'm unknown.

I can change that.

Me: Then do it.

I will, in My timing.

Me: Always slow timing, IMO.

Slow to man; My timing isn't yours! II Pet. 3

Me: Ok, so completely ignore politics, and work?

Yes! You've done all you can. Believe!

Me: Ok. What about your MANY worthless shepherds, who have a form of godliness but will NEVER do your priorities, because churchianity is the business model?

I will judge them!

Me: When?

Soon.

Me: It never happens! Laodicea believes they're successful!

Did I not come to them?

Me: Yes.

I will again, on the outside.

Me: I don't think You see how bad it is down here! Pastors have ZERO intention of holding their people accountable for evangelism and relational discipleship! Maybe one, after decades of my nagging, and not on discipleship, and not actual finding out if they apply his sermons! Decades for one church!

YOU have the privilege of modern technology! You alone (this generation) can hear the greatest preachers, LIVE, anywhere in the world. USE that resource!

Me: Ok.

Learn from the masters. They're NOT getting any younger.

Me: OK. Message received!

Go do your assignment(s).

Me: Ok. [The masters:]

David Jeremiah on the prophets:

<https://davidjeremiah.blog/who-were-the-old-testament-prophets/>

Listening to the prophets, Stonebriar Community Church:

<https://www.stonebriar.org/watch/listening-to-the-prophets/>

Continuing

No rest for the weary traveler... Your illegitimate/"bastard" (Heb. 12) children will NEVER do global evangelism, except hodge podge with huge omissions, without a plan for every church's fair share!

Exactly. Write such a plan!

Ok. EVERY church on earth is God-bound responsible to evangelize every lost soul within their church's reach. PERIOD. Pastors allow 90+% of parishoners to NEVER evangelize, because they come and pay! THIS MUST & WILL CHANGE! I will force such a change, as necessary! I can go full-time!

Every Sunday and Wednesday and Saturday eve service could be protested, if funding happened, the rest of my life. But, that's not Gods plan for me.

So what's a plan for fair share evangelism?

1. EVERY church reach their nearby neighbors. The larger the church, the larger the circle around them! And Paul taught the GOOD people do more than their share, to make up for the many BAD ones! I Cor. 15:10 2.

2. ALL the world's missionaries target everywhere else that remains, organizedly! It's STUPID to not coordinate, with so few workers! FOOLS we are!

Do the math on a lifelong proposal...

Let's say you have 30 more years in you (my dad is 93, or so). 52 weeks a year; 52 Sundays to take our Fire Your Pastor sign to mega churches. $52 \times 30 = 1,560$ churches. You could go in person to every church you warned at @jamesmeroney, and work full-time in politics (eventually). A weekend gig, if funded.

[RE: Our visiting churches with a Fire Your Pastor sign:]

Me: YOU KNOW many will spin this as an attack on churches, or crazy, or say they do evangelism!

DO NOT allow that devilish mischaracteriation! NO ONE is doing thorough evangelism by all members of all neighbors, and make that clear that's what you're calling for, with your signage!

Me: Ok.

YOU KNOW the excuses coming! We do evangelism, our sermons disciple, spiritual gifts are used in Bible Fellowship, our church helps society with charity. And are you a pastor? Who are you to tell me how to run my business. NEVER put up with defending churchianity. TURN TABLES!

ASK pastors how many of their members regularly have a quiet time, evangelize, and have been disciplined, or disciple others, have a ministry and do community activities to better society. Force them to give names or percents, and have an eyes closed hand raise in church! They'll wake up!

Me: The great commission is not to be left to pastors. All of us are called to win souls to Christ.

Continuing

IN ACTS, Christians got physically persecuted, because of their evangelism upsetting the status quo. That increased evangelism, world-wide. There's NO chance of that persecution happening in America, as so LITTLE evangelism gets done, and it upsets few things in society! Anathema!

[Sample tweeted warning:]



I am incapable of writing words that put this picture in Christians' minds: Sorrow in Heaven, knowing how many people are burning in Hell, because YOU wouldn't evangelize. Lost rewards, punishment in this life. An ETERNITY lost to so many people you ignored. I WISH I had the words!

PASTOR: Next Sunday, ask your members, heads bowed, eyes closed, and 100% honest before God (tell them not to lie to the Holy Spirit)—how many of you have evangelized your rightful/fair share of lost people in 2022? Say nothing more. Start praying when you see so FEW hands raised!

THESE verses KILL U.S. Christians' claims that they are for God:
Col. 3:1 SET your mind on Heavenly things. Spiritual things. Bible truths.

Me: They do NOT, Sir, predominantly!

Mt. 6:19-21 Do not lay up/store up earthly treasures.

Me: That's ALL we do, Sir! You know it!

Heb. 12:2

Me: Keeping them on Him? They don't even know what it means eyes fixed on anything but money and assets. And the terminology confuses them. How can you see Jesus? II Cor. 5:7 They DO walk by sight! EVERY decision is based on what is seen with human eyes! They can't see Hell's cliff all are falling toward! So it doesn't exist, for them!

They don't see NO human has been to MY front door, in 17 years, to speak to me about Heaven (except cultists), nor (likely) any others of my neighbors!
Pastors don't see that 90% and way more of their members DON'T live this way, or speak the gospel to anyone!

The Bible IS a book of myths, to them. Story time, like Santa Claus. What happened in Acts is SO far removed from how we live!

Lk. 9:23 is a JOKE! NO ONE doesn't live for self. That's the goal! Pamper yourself with security and luxuries. DO YOU SEE THIS, Lord?

I do.

Me: What are You 'gonna do?

Judge.

Me: WHAT pastor EVER preaches on Christian judgment? Few to none; usually only in an eschatology sermon, as an event—no description or details. The Apostasy has occurred, and NO ONE NOTICED!

Exactly true.

Me: Are there NO consequences?

Building up culpability. I Th. 2:16; Rev. 18:5

Me: I go to church; I tithe. I'm good. You're Laodicea! NO quiet times; no discipling; NO Bible knowledge; NO evangelism; NO ministry, NO social change. You have so much time to chase money (violative of Pv. 23:4-5), because you do NOTHING for God! Churchianity! A pastor's "BUSINESS" model.

Keep customers coming and paying residuals. That's the set-up. NEVER any church discipline. NO accountability for anything but attending; maybe giving, by guilt, through Joash Box ceremonies to publicly embarrass people into paying the preacher!

You think I don't see all this?

Me: I don't Sir. Campus Crusade (of old) and The Navigators are almost the ONLY remaining two groups that disciple. NO church has a Body Life part of their services! FEW do significant social ministry; mainly push GOP propaganda and tell parishioners to vote AGAINST government helping anyone—ever!

I see all!

Me: IF zip code 76115 has been fully evangelized, ANY U.S. zip code could be!
MOST mega churches have enough members, that if everyone only evangelized one neighbor, their entire nearby lost community could be fully reached with the gospel!

Me: They won't, Lord!

What are the excuses?

Me: It turns neighbors off. Not our business plan. Or, they've already heard (with NO proof of such claim). They SO STUPIDLY think people in the book of Acts told lost people what church they were members of. That's 100% unrelated to evangelism! It needn't be any barrier to the nearby church's growth opportunities!

Many would rather have them as potential members than assured of Heaven.

Me: Isn't that prioritizing money over God?

Yes. You can't serve both. So they choose money.

Me: That's Jude and II Peter, isn't it?

Yes!

Me: Does anyone else see this?

FEW.

Me: Why?

Bible ignorance, despite sermons

Me: Amazing! Terrible!

Continuing

Are you aware of "Christian" enemies to evangelism, who mock evangelistically zealous believers as witnessing to telephone poles? It's a projection of guilt, trying to slander people they will never be, morally!

I understand the getting yourself up for evangelizing need. I've done a lot, and my share, but every time, I had to mentally get it in gear, to go out there and be focused on that topic raised with strangers. BUT, you have to do it. It's NOT natural for non-salesman types. That doesn't matter!

It is NOT about glory for self, rewards, competition, or holier-than-thou. Unless Hell is a myth, you HAVE to view the Great Commission as literal, urgent and serious. I think many Christians have mental assent to its truthfulness!

I am incapable of creating word pictures. Try this: All humanity falling off a cliff on a slow-moving escalator they never notice, because the slowness is the frog in a boiling pot. THIS is Hell's reality.

I am incapable of creating word pictures. Global evangelism is a Charlotte's web of missed people and over-reached people. It's more disorganized than herding cats! No one knows who gets reached and who is reaching and who gets missed! WHY don't we care about disorganization?

[I believe this is by design, so no one is ever humanly held accountable for all who we never reach, because the ones we need to reach are never identified, nor the ones we reach]

No one and no church wants to think they always have to be engaging evangelism, or they're evil! Actual fair share needs to be defined! God doesn't require us reaching everyone seven times, though that's the number with the largest response. If you care, that's not asking too much!

The BIGgest problem if every U.S. Christian became evangelistic is, to do their fair share, MOST of the people they would have to reach DONT live in America! How to evangelize, outside America, while being in America, that is the BIG challenge! Use technology! Send missionaries money! Go on a short-term EVANGELISM mission trip.

FACEBOOK UPDATES

This section includes many messages posted on Facebook, often originating in Twitter, but also includes some original writings never published.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

1. Abortion (p. 1145)
2. America (p. 1213)
3. Biden (p. 1219)
4. Business (p. 1229)
5. Capitalism (p. 1237)
6. Church (p. 1240)
7. Church & Politics (p. 1246)
8. Conservatives (p. 1257)
9. Country (p. 1274)
10. Debt (p. 1277)
11. Economics (p. 1281)
12. Education (p. 1291)
13. Extremes (p. 1292)
14. Foreign Policy (p. 1302)
15. Global (p. 1311)
16. Government (p. 1324)
17. Green Energy (p. 1329)
18. Healthcare (p. 1332)
19. Innovation (p. 1337)
20. Israel (p. 1347)
21. Law & Order (p. 1355)
22. Liberals (p. 1362)
23. Life Lessons (p. 1375)
24. LGBTQ (p. 1384)
25. Morals (p. 1386)
26. Personal (p. 1401)
27. Pledgers (p. 1424)
28. Political Issues (p. 1446)
29. Political Tricks (p. 1452)
30. Politicians (p. 1454)
31. Politics (p. 1455)
32. Poor (p. 1463)
33. Race (p. 1476)
34. Republicans (p. 1484)
35. Rich (p. 1490)
36. Socialism (p. 1500)
37. Taxes (p. 1516)
38. Traffic (p. 1517)
39. Voters (p. 1520)
40. Workers (p. 1523)

41. Youth (p. 1536)

1. ABORTION

1. Roe, Roe, Roe
2. How Do You Lessen Abortions?
 3. 'Plan Parenthood'
 4. Abortion Medley/Cornucopia
 5. End Abortion?
6. Would You Cheer at a Funeral?
7. Pro-Life Means Endanger Women?
 8. Roe Alternatives
 9. Abortion Anecdotes
 10. Stacking SCOTUS
 11. Was Roe Illegal?
 12. Abortion Marathon
13. Abortion Bans Are The Only Moral Choice?
 14. 'Bortion Bans
 15. SCOTUS & the Constitution
16. Pandering With Pipe Dreams On Abortion & Freebies
 17. Abortion Q & A
 18. Abortion Intricacies
19. Abortion: One Important Issue Among Many
 20. Abortion Add-Ons
 21. Two Abortion Extremes
 22. Abortion Extremes (Part II)
 23. Unassailable Abortion Logic!

ROE, ROE, ROE

(10/24/19)

81 percent of WASP Christians voted for immorality and ignorance in 2016, to overturn Roe V Wade. Was the gamble worth it? If the reputation of Christianity, Christ and God is something you will abandon, for power idolatry to achieve that end—yes.

If accepting all the negatives that come with full association with political conservatism is worth that one issue POSSIBLY going your way, then yes. If bias and injustice are family values you embrace for our government, in the name of God, then yes.

And let's evaluate what else happens with such a decision—especially if you repeat it in 2020 (as most in that 81 percent will): International disdain of America, for the unpredictable and often crazy/impulsive decisions of consequence, which makes U.S.A. Not great again, but bad, as never before (BANF vs. MAGA).

Not to mention the backlash stacking SCOTUS right-ward has caused among leftist extremists, like AOC! Seeing so-called “pastors” kiss up to the devil, for Christian favors has only engendered political ill-will which will haunt conservatives for years, if not decades.

SCOTUS Justices are the most revered part of our federal government, and WASP activists decided to apostatize on conservatives' hatred of “judicial activism” and engage it, because our belief is not in values, but what's expedient, truth be told.

Let us now evaluate EXACTLY what could happen if Roe were ever overturned—a decision I am neither for nor against, as I let the Court retain its revered independence, in its apolitical judgment, to decide cases according to precedent, and other judicial principles.

Do I personally want Roe overturned? It ALL depends on how this analysis played out in real life!: Some blue states would pass laws allowing third trimester abortions, which would be even more heinous than current state, even killing live babies, if the mother had second thoughts when she saw her child.

Those states would also increase the number aborted, from women traveling from states that banned them for their citizens. And surely some red states would do just that. That legislative decision, alone, means more red state women would be punched in the gut, or dangerously stick coat hangers up they're birth canal, for the cheapest self-help. Illegal black market doctor's offices would also arise, and one has to question the moral credentials of any doctor operating under cloak of darkness.

At least states would have the freedom to decide the issue as the majority of their constituents desired, rather than bowing to a federal mandate.

However, certain issues are of such import, that state law variances cannot be allowed, as conflict of laws are unacceptable to SCOTUS on issues rising to this level. Abortion has been deemed that important. But if a now politicized SCOTUS decided to forsake 42 years of precedent, for some legally justified reason, then states would do anything along the spectrum of banning them all, to anything and everything goes.

SCOTUS would NEED to establish some parameters/boundaries, which all states must follow. Some red states would limit when abortions can occur, probably to near the heartbeat stage; others would ban them entirely. Some blue states would keep Roe intact, in pragmatics, while others would emulate the NYC standard of almost anything goes.

If the Christian's goal is to get as few abortions happening in our beloved country, overturning Roe is not the only avenue. And overturning it causes almost as many problems as it solves.

Again, I am neither for or against it being un-done... it all depends on what replaces it, at the state and national level (national meaning any restrictions SCOTUS might impose on all states, in their crafting of state-based responses).

We all know how heinous killing an innocent is—even extreme liberals who celebrate such moral murder (though they'll deny they do). The only issue is how best to reduce the number of unwanted pregnancies, with the ideal being women only get pregnant when they want to become mothers (though only technology could keep women from being raped, or victims of incest, it seems).

So when we address the difference between a far right political conservative, and a rational/common sense conservative, the difference is not whether life is as valued between the two, but if more draconian sledge hammer tactics are as effective in achieving our shared ends, or whether there are better ways, that prevent exceeding Roe's parameters in some blue states, while offering red states more customizable solutions, to more satisfy their constituents, without endangering women citizen's lives by so doing.

HOW DO YOU LESSEN ABORTIONS?

(11/1/19)

In response to Franklin Graham's post, addressed in the next post, HOW do you convince a society that all abortions are murder, if that's what you believe?

1. Murder before God ISN'T the same as murder in the eyes of human laws! You have to define which of these two you are trying to convince! Non-religious people don't care what any holy book says on the matter!

And if our laws make aborting moms murderers (they WON'T, except maybe in a handful of red states, if Roe overturned; and would they punish rape and incest victims the same as at-will murderers?) that opens a whole new can of worms as to punishment.

2. You have to start by showing or proving a human life exists when an egg is fertilized. SHOW video, pictures and scientific evidence that it's alive, growing, and has human DNA at that point, independent of its moms DNA.

Viability is also a legal hurdle to overcome, as our laws giving standing to one who can't stand, as they can't even be in court is something the Supreme Court (SCOTUS) has never done.

And JUST like national gay marriage, activists spent over 20 years convincing the majority that gays were human equals, and not human scum. They used PSA's, got heroes like Ellen, Navratilova and Elton John accepted as mainstream, for their skills, had gay pride parades, many gays bulked up with weights, to not appear effeminate, activists used U.S. Legal concepts to frame their argument (equal protection, all men created equal, etc.), and youth got indoctrinated in public schools to accept LGBTQ lifestyles.

Musicians sang about Same Love, saying it's not a choice. Activists rightly railed against their opponent's abuses, like hatred, and using conversion therapy. They used logic and reason to say gays were already in long-term relationships, and it was the government, NOT churches, they sought to legitimize those as "marriages."

Gays outed themselves for decades, especially famous ones. AIDS got under control, through drugs. Hatred, equality and unjust discrimination were their main arguments, and they won the day by winning the hearts of the American people's majority, so SCOTUS went along from "changed circumstances," abandoning millennia of precedent.

These efforts succeeded. But they took effort and patience, and good arguments. LGBTQs did NOT chum up to Obama to stack SCOTUS far left, for national gay marriage, or support an evil politician to win their voting support. They took their time and did things right, in their means, not their ends.

HOW CAN abortion haters learn from this? They have THESE challenges to overcome: There are two people involved in the decision—not just one, and the innocent is still born a "sinner"; rape and incest aren't deemed the same as willful pregnancy, by most people; gut punches, coat hangers and black market quack doctors violate a woman's safety... an issue government has a legal interest in; nine months of pain and pay for a moment's lapse in judgment isn't a "punishment"/consequence many people deem fair.

Viability is a legal obstacle, in treating the unborn like birthed citizens, and Roe being precedent for 42 years.

In the public's mind, you have to overcome 'all pregnancies take to term by force' being widely rejected, some thinking a child in the womb isn't human, or becomes human later on (use science for that), and no harm no foul thinking that if the child doesn't feel it, it's not that bad.

The unborn have NO VOICE in this matter! We who have voices have to raise ours, like Franklin Graham said, but we have to do so intelligently, knowing the science, laws, and human psychology—not

For ZERO abortions to ever occur, NO gal can ever be raped or an incest victim, through technology, or a law forces everyone pregnant to take to term (harsh and draconian). The four solutions I espoused must be adopted, culturally if not even legally.

If you're not sure you want to be a mom, use Plan B ASAP! You can always get pregnant again! ALWAYS use effective contraception, though it can fail, so clamor for manufacturers to make perfect and controllable/reversible contraception. And always plan your sex. If there's any chance you're loose enough to spread your legs when you drink or get high or go on dates, take the pill!

Public schools should be teaching these four solutions! Churches should get realistic that ~50 percent of abortions are undergone by claiming Christians, and address these four solutions. PSA's and celebrities should embrace these four solutions! Even any negative side effects of Plan B are better than killing a baby, no matter what stage he/she (there are no fluid genders in the womb!) is in growth!

Males should agree to NEVER have sex with any gal without a condom, as women can lie that they're on the pill. Be smart, plan ahead, end or lessen abortions! DON'T be a dumb or immoral nation!

P.S.: Pastors are STILL free in America to preach that homosexuality is a sin, even though we lost Obergefell. You can even advocate that belief in public, but before God, who you care about with abortion being murder, you can't hate, or hate the sin and hate the "sinner!" DO you strike this right balance? Learn to do so.

WANTING gays to have less job opportunities, because they're gay, isn't advocating for justice (God's value, Mic. 6:8), and IS showing hate, unless their flaming gayness affects business negatively, or violated a religious employer's rules. All else is pure meanness, unbecoming a Christian.

South Carolina governor responds to court decision overturning his executive order on abortion <https://cbsnews.com/news/abortion-laws-in-south-carolina-governor-henry-mcmaster-responds-to-court-overturning-executive-order-on-abortion/...> via @CBSPolitics

P.S.S: If abortion is a matter of every state's majority's view becoming law, the range of 100 percent bans to killing outside the womb will be wide! SCOTUS deemed this issue important enough ('rising to the level') to make a consistent national law. State's rights will have ~chaotic disparities!

Why can't women simply decide if they want to be moms, the day after they have unprotected sex? Don't wait for months! If you made a mistake, beyond being unprotected, take plan B, and be a mom later! #CommonSense Be proactive. Babies change your life!

PLAN PARENTHOOD

(12/24/19)

You can't read God's word and not conclude that life starts at conception, and taking an innocent life is wrong. You also can't read it and believe gut punches (violence), coat hangers (unsafe) and black market quack doctors are right, if you make every abortion criminal.

If every state gets the right to make laws about abortion, many red states will choose total bans, which means internet plan B pill sales, out of state abortion travels, or the three choices I just enumerated.

Some blue states would allow aborting after birth and before the babies are wrapped in swaddling clothes, ending the third trimester prohibition. NO consistent rules, nationwide, means a hodge-podge patchwork of options and prohibitions which will NOT significantly end abortions—just transfer them to the unsafe realm, or costlier travel realm.

MUCH wiser is to educate and motivate safe sex and planned parenting (with technology that aids those two)!

Some couples don't like condoms, or choose to plan well with contraception pills—especially spontaneous sex partners (hook-ups). USE Plan B within three days, even if you didn't get fertilized! NO human is begun before the egg gets penetrated!

Males can't know if females are lying that they're on birth control, so it's ultimately up to condom use, or women own their child killing, if they decline Plan B within three days! Why should you care that a baby has been begun in your womb, so as to spare/preserve its life? Why not just vote for the convenience of discarding it anytime you want/feel like it, because you have choice, and it's in your body?

Because it's your own flesh and blood child, momma. You made that! And even if you don't believe in God, you can trust science, that once the egg is penetrated, something starts to grow—a something that without interruption becomes your living baby which you hold.

People like sex. Today's generation doesn't feel the need to be married before they engage it, even as many others didn't in the past, but they adopted out, and hid the girl from school mates learning of her pregnancy (shame at teen pregnancy).

Since the sex, drugs and rock and roll 60s, the sexual revolution has freed folks from most scruples concerning sex. Be they right or wrong, it's a fact. So those so engaged (in conduct vs. pre-marital status) NEED to make smart decisions!

IS IT MORALLY WRONG for someone other than yourself to encourage you to make good decisions? Isn't that the love your parents showed you, wanted or invited, or not? You do NOT have to get pregnant, just because you may be promiscuous/loose/horny/sexualized! Wouldn't it make even more sense to avoid the cost, hassle and dangers of a medical procedure (abortion) to PLAN AHEAD?

You'd never take a vacation, and set out on a trip without a destination and a road map. If you're willing to spread your legs, have hook-ups, be a friend with benefits, or date someone you're willing to have sex with, YOU KNOW that could lead to a child being involved, against their will!

You can't be so stupid that you don't know these things! If you are, you should be in a state facility, as your IQ makes you non-functioning in the outside (real) world! And if your religion is telling you that birth control is evil/a sin, that's teaching that to be prepared, responsible, to plan and to think ahead is sinning. That's irrational!

Statistics say about half of all U.S. Abortions are by CHRISTIANS! So when religious people tell you they want to force your outcomes, not only are half of their daughters hypocrites (a sin), they're NOT doing the educating and motivating they SHOULD be, to ensure no unwanted pregnancies occur in the first place!

You should know before you take off your panties/undies, that you choose and want to become a mother to a child, that night—period! If you aren't sure, DON'T have unsafe sex! You can plan it when you're sure!

If you surely don't want to be a mom that night, take birth control, and NEVER believe you can hook a man by lying about it! You'll mainly tick them off, if they didn't intend to be a dad that eve, and you lose them anyway, or invite into your life pressure to abort, in some cases. You made that!

Perfect birth control is the way to go, as condoms can break, some don't like the feel, some forget them in the heat of passion or spur of the moment, and you females are the ones who alone bear the resulting burden! THINK!

You can argue that a fetus doesn't become a human until later (breathes or heart beats), but we all know (and science confirms) once the tadpoles enter the huevos/egg, SOMETHING begins to grow, or be alive. That something NEVER receives outside stimulus to make it anything different from what it ends up at the end of the process! You could stick a video camera in the birth canal, time-lapsed, and NEVER see 'life' enter the growing tissue, for it was already resident in those initially-splitting cells!

This ISN'T religion—it's scientific fact! The Bible only confirms what science teaches on the matter! (Jer. 1:5; Ps. 139:14; Lk. 1:41; Job 31:15; Ps. 22:10)

It's NOT because the Bible says life begins at conception, but because science confirms that it does. And we all know, instinctively, that killing a child is wrong. The Bible simply confirms that—the 10 commandments (Ex. 20:13). Plan ahead, by using your head, or be a fool.

Update

(12/28/19)

To those who dislike, hate or detest abortion (call them pro-life or anti-abortion, I don't care the label), among whom I fit, with caveats, you have to know our society likes sex, will have sex, and no laws passed will stop that urge/tendency.

And people like easy sex, meaning natural, un-thought-out, even quick, compared to condom applying, rhythm method (timing by a calendar, vs. whenever they choose/like/want), pulling out, not finalizing, or any other barriers to just getting it on, and doing the Nike slogan!

And we're NOT 'gonna stop fornication. The issue is ensuring that trend doesn't start an unwanted baby! Fail-proof female contraception is the best answer, but I guess some women are unprepared? I just read this headline, to answer my own question about preventing fertilization, and Plan B is the only way after seeds been sown: <https://kidshealth.org/en/teens/contraception-douche.html>

I also found this:

How to avoid pregnancy: 15 ways

A person can choose from a wide range of methods to avoid pregnancy. Non-hormonal methods include condoms and natural family planning, where a person tracks their cycle of fertility. Hormonal methods... medicalnewstoday.com
<https://medicalnewstoday.com/articles/321558.php>

You do not and should not let natural sex with no precautionary limits to just getting at it because you two have to consider killing another human! WELL before you'd ever consider sex, READ up on prevention, especially if your religion says contraception is irresponsible or a sin—it's not.

No one wants to interrupt the excitement with talk or worries of what am I 'gonna do now/next, before the act, in the heat of passion. That decision has to be made well before! And for people to want laws to say you get no choice afterwards, if you screw up, is absurd to many people—maybe a majority! Plan B within three days kills NO baby!

ABORTION MEDLEY/CORNICOPIA

(12/31/19-1/3/19)

Update #1: Pastors Reconciling Over Roe & 'Po'?

(12/31/19)

Let's envision how U.S. Christian political reconciliation could go—it's mainly overturn Roe and help the poor. Redefine that as lessen abortions and give better lives to the downtrodden. Any REAL Christian can agree to those two aims, among many others you could address later.

Favoring one political party by stacking SCOTUS is an UNjust solution for the former, and any REAL Christian can agree justice has to be the solution to every problem. And every real Christian can agree that if a man won't work, he can't eat, so you give nothing to lazy people, and it's immoral theft to force tax payers to help the poor.

You educate and motivate and mentor all poor—even by government program—to self-sufficiency.

I've already detailed at least three ways to lessen abortions. Pastors from both sides of the aisle simply need to meet, and advocate for these solutions. They will not, as power vs. morals and solutions is their aim, for one side at least, to force abortion views onto America, black pastors be danged.

I know this is true, as I know the core members, and know for a fact that Freddie Haynes has been rebuffed by arrogant Jeffress. I've met with Fred, in his office, and he wrote a rebuffed open letter. NO reconciliation is sought by Bob!

Update #2: Amicus Brief of Roe vs. Wade

39 Republican senators sign amicus brief asking SCOTUS to consider overturning *Roe v. Wade and Casey.*

'Unworkable' is about the stupidest SCOTUS argument any NON-lawyer has ever devised!

You have to argue legal fault with the law of Roe v Wade. It has worked for 43 years, so to argue NOW that it's unworkable is laughable on its face, legally. A MORON's argument!

DON'T tell me evangelical council members didn't unjustly engage judicial activism trying to make SCOTUS a political institution, so their claimed objective justices would rule based on personal preferences vs. the law! Roe v Wade national standards are needed even if Roe ended!

"If appropriate" is the ONLY saving grace in this brief. Even that language is STUPID! If you find changed circumstances, or illegalities, overturn, if and when you devise another national standard (vs. willy-nilly chaos) would've been better!

GOP's are SO scared to bow to WASP voters, who have NO IDEA what will happen if Roe v Wade is overturned. STUPIDITY is NOT a strategy! Every state would have their own laws, from total bans to killing once birthed. I'm ashamed politicians are such bad lawyers. #Embarrassing Forfeit your law licenses!

You argue LEGAL arguments if you want Roe v Wade overturned! And you suggest alternative, better laws to replace it, as its importance is such that national standards are needed. You can't allow back alley, black market and gut punches or late term and after birth abortions!

I am seriously doubting my being a true Republican at heart, with the idiocy of the Roe v Wade amicus brief, today! These politicians are merely bowing to pastors who have ZERO knowledge of the law. They're practicing law without a license, and lobbying, unregistered! I disavow such foolishness!

The ONLY 'viable' replacement for Roe would be a ban on later term and after birth abortions in all states, and allowing NO state to ban abortions in cases of rape, incest and the mother's life. Absent that change, it's FOOLISH to overturn Roe v Wade.

Here's EXACTLY what will happen absent that: Out of state/country abortions (unequal expense burden), gut punches against pregnant women, back alley, unsafe coat hanger abortions, or quack, illegal black market doctors in states that ban them! NO government can Constitutionally allow that; it's a public safety matter! The GOP did NOT think today!

IF you weigh today's GOP amicus brief, you also better consider my past eight tweets, as emotion, and desire are NOT legal arguments, and there are complexities of law and reality you must address if you choose to overturn Roe v Wade—NOT politics! @USSupremeCourt Please do your appointed jobs!

The timing of the GOP brief is because they fear CHUMP will NOT be re-elected, and a Dem would nominate a liberal to SCOTUS, ending their small window for overturning Roe v Wade through judicial activism they USED to scold liberals for doing!

If I had been a GOP Congressman, I would NOT have signed that brief, as it is legally amateurish! I'd write my own, which I'm thinking of doing, the skeletal outline I will post soon. Conservatives USED to argue the silliness of 'appropriate,' vs. moral, used in public schools—now it's their argument!

SINCE @USSupremeCourt friend of the court briefs take time and specificity of process for citizens to have them approved, I hope you will forward the following law summary to the respected Justices, NOT that they don't know them, but the GOP politicians apparently don't (See image, below)! Thanks. Roe v Wade

If you are stupid, you might think I'm pro-abortion. I am not. I am for reasonable laws that work, and are moral and fair.

FEEL FREE to use this language, verbatim, to file an amicus brief to counter the amateur one the Republicans filed to SCOTUS, today! Appropriateness and workability are childish arguments! Legality and logic severely lacked in theirs. @DNC @TheDemocrats @SenateDems @NBC @CNN @ABC @CBS

Roe v Wade Overturn Considerations

Roe has long been the law of the land's precedent, for over 43 years. Even some on the Supreme Court call it 'super precedent.' It was an attempt at balance between the extremes of anything or nothing goes, which extremes took no consideration of the interests of the mother or innocent, respectively. A superseding, compelling reason would be needed! Politics and personal bias have no place in such consideration—judges are to be objective, and interpret the law, based on legal principles, such as changed circumstances, unconstitutionality, fundamental fairness, equal protection. Factually, such changes as public opinion, scientific discoveries regarding fetal heart beats, or pain from the procedure could be considerations. The undue burden to blue state females, or poor people, would also need considering. As the case would be remanded to state courts, SCOTUS would still have to prescribe national standards to prevent any state from late term or after birth abortions, or unsafe public health risks such as self-help abortions from gut punches, coat hangers or illegal quack doctors, as well as outlaw any state prohibiting the three exceptions of rape, incest and the life of the mother. If SCOTUS is to retain its honored and revered status as an independent branch of the U.S. government, political opportunism and judicial activism through court stacking can never be part of their legal consideration, or may 'We the people' forever hold you in ill repute, as a result!

On behalf of we citizens who want many less U.S. Abortions, legally and fairly, please disregard the foolish representation of our view being painted as Roe v Wade being "unworkable" (having worked for 43 years) and overturned "if appropriate," vs. if legally flawed! @USSupremeCourt My hand is raised!

I hope people know this Roe v Wade SCOTUS brief is a political attempt to tell Christians the GOP is God's party, when it is not, and national total bans are truly NOT 'workable.' It's a stunt to signal WASPs to vote GOP! I fear most people miss this. DON'T be naive!

The ONLY good thing about the GOP Roe v Wade brief is politicians are finally leaving the decision where it always should have been—with SCOTUS! If anyone has legal grounds for its overturn, I'm ALL for hearing them be argued! Chummy-with-Chump pastors aren't legislators, or elected! Duh 101.

The GOP amicus brief could be deemed a Constitutional violation of separation of powers! The correct way for Congress to go before SCOTUS is by passing laws that get challenged with appeals, or citizen litigants appeal their way up to SCOTUS! Congress corrects bad SCOTUS decisions!

I have NEVER been opposed to overturning Roe, if a sufficient substitute is in place, nationally, and if it has legal reasons that justify that overturn. People who are IDIOTS about the law have opinions that are irrational, and only based in emotion. Judges disregard such foolishness!

NOW you see the FORMER party of morals and religion LIES (sin-to-win), claiming Kavanaugh would be objective, restrictions were for women's health (doctor hospital access, defund Planned Parenthood (PP), hassle PP workers to quit, shut down PP units, etc.). PASTORS lying; God help us all!!

Interjecting Conversation with Rebuttals

NO one with a conscience says it's good the unborn get killed! I have argued for Plan B within 3 days, education, motivation (financial incentives) and perfect contraception. Plus, two people are in the decision—not just baby or mom. The first three months are the least evil.

If U.S. Pastors do NOT stop catering to and empowering stupidity, by trying to think for their parishioners, instead of teaching them to be Berean, and obey II Tim. 2:15, we Christians DESERVE the stereotype of checking our brains at the door, and HATING God with our minds, OPPOSITE Lk. 10:27.

So, a woman gets raped, is the victim of incest, or a mom's life is in jeopardy, and she MUST take to term, or be jailed or severely fined? Same with one whose condom broke or contraception failed. Punish the innocent. IF you take Plan B before three days, NO child is killed.

Those who want total abortion bans CAN'T think—period! They CAN'T comprehend that women will have boyfriends punch their growing stomach, stick coat hangers where Trump likes to grab strangers, or use black market doctors. IS THIS REALLY ROCKET SCIENCE? Am I the only one who can extrapolate?

Continuing

The GOP would much better spend their time, state-by-state passing these laws: Required education on abortion procedure for women seeking one; public broadcasting of an abortion on prime time; requiring sonograms; limiting abortions to the first three months.

And penalties for NOT using condoms or birth control. I am NOT stating whether I agree with all those, but since they freely choose NOT to use my three solutions, at least these laws passed could LESSEN abortion numbers! Overturning Roe would technically NOT allow SCOTUS to make a substitute law—yet.

(I Cor. 1-4; I Jn. 2:27) Pastor worship is a sin (idolatry), and NO Christian NEEDS a pastor to understand God's word! It can help, and usually will, as most of them went to seminary, and study it more, but Christians don't have human gurus, and it's a sin to check your brain at the door (Lk. 10:27).

Update #3: Abortion is Murder, to Whom?

For the umpteenth time, let's address the abortion is murder crowd: Biblically, that's 100 percent TRUE, from inception forward. In reality, scientifically, its 100 percent true—a baby has already begun! But legally, SCOTUS has never given citizenship status to the unborn, and they have to weigh BOTH parties' interests.

Babies are innocent, though still born sinners, but so are rape and incest victims. There is NO proof a baby will go to term and be birthed, so SCOTUS doesn't assume they will. 'Viability' is the term they used in 1977, to decide when you can't kill it... when it could survive on its own.

At that point, two people's legal rights are involved, because the baby isn't dependent on the mom. You can argue that's an arbitrary cut-off point, but they had to balance between extremes of abort like a sport and ban them all, even if the condom or contraception broke, or one was raped, there was incest, or the mom's life was endangered!

Religion will ALWAYS view this LEGAL decision to be wrong, but we don't live in a theocracy, and SCOTUS used much greater wisdom than merely being theocrats, to balance interests. PASTORS have tolerated it for 42 years, but NOW that they've illegally lobbied to engage judicial activism and court stacking (hypocritically—a sin—doing what they railed against libs doing) they care!

Obergefell is next, a few decades from now. They are NOT courageous (a virtue), or honest to tell you their intentions, but they want total bans in many red states! BUT, they do NOT choose to THINK about the consequences or legal issues! They just grab their Bibles and demand a theocracy! Gut punches, bleed outs from coat hangers and quack doctors will be on their hands!

You do NOT have to be "for" abortion to find solutions, foolish people who can't think! Plan B within three days kills NO ONE. Perfect contraception that can't fail is another solution. Education and incentivizing women to NOT abort is another solution those pastors will NEVER pay for out of pocket!

I've even added four more laws that could be passed in states, today, to lessen abortions. IF total bans occurred in red states, some pregnant women would just travel to Mexico, or a blue state. That brings up unequal protection undue burden (financially) legal issues, as does gut punches/coat hangers/quack doctors raise public health and safety concerns. These REAL concerns DON'T concern cultish, blinders-on pastors!

That's because it's EMOTION, NOT thinking, that leads their positions, as with GOP idolatry worship, knowing that since the Moral majority days, they have dumbed-down sheep parishioners to believe total abortion bans are the answer to a heinous evil. Stupidity for Jesus—NO contradiction there?

Finally, their knee jerk reaction to these TRUTHs is to claim people with my ideas are 'pro-abortion.' Unless you 100 percent agree with their failed ideas of total bans, you WANT abortions, and are fighting against God. This is cult-think! It's NOT God-honoring, though its intentions are holy. Think and be moral! (Rom. 10:2)

Update #4: Abortion Activists' Logical Conclusion

Let's take this to its logical, unreasonable conclusion. If the Bible (my favorite book, provably by my writings, Unlike Chump's claim/lie) is how lawmakers are to rule, like Iran uses their holy book to pass

laws, cussing should be a misdemeanor, and adultery maybe a crime, and lying (all of D.C. Would be in jail), fornication (most Millennials would be fined), greed would get you in trouble, as with selfishness, hate, idolatry, and THOUSANDS of other new laws, including gays being against the law. America is NOT a theocracy, pastors denying being theocrats notwithstanding.

U.S. Laws have traditionally been founded on Judeo-Christian principles, but NOT specific Bible verses, per se! It traces back to Blacks law manual and English common law, and has developed/evolved, involving public will/sentiment, precedent, logic and common sense morals/natural law—NOT the Bible alone!

MANY Americans are sound bite stupid, and A.D.D. Short-term memory thinkers, based on two minute TV commercials between show breaks, who REFUSE to think through public policy if it's not neatly wrapped into a catchy slogan! GOD HELP US!!! Idiocy reigns!

We mock 'cave men' grunting 'ugh,' and native American Indians saying 'how' (palm to your face), but we can't see 'abortion murder' is simpleton "thinking." The motive and intent is 100 percent pure and holy, but you can't be a good, dumb person—God requires BOTH holiness and intelligence of His people! Duh 101

YES, it's a sin when you end the life of a baby, as soon as the egg gets penetrated. But U.S. Laws don't criminalize every sin, and there's a legal and medical difference between an egg splitting into four, and a fetus with a heartbeat. That's where red states should focus their laws, and the baby's felt pain!

Would a state-wide ban on all abortions cause some women to take to term? Yes, which would be great for the babies saved! But it wouldn't help all babies, and those who forewent the procedure would have pre-adoption costs some can't afford, as ~39 percent are from the three percent poor, black women, a statistic showed.

You can't argue that a pregnant woman who wants the right to kill her child in the last month is equally as evil as one who uses Plan B before the baby feels its demise. Both are evil, but there are degrees. Same with rape and incest victims, vs. women who use abortion to not plan sex, or use contraception!

Kindergartner lesson: If Roe were repealed, every state would resort to the law on the books in 1977, until their legislature changed it. Some would have total bans. THAT MEANS all of the following:

If you are raped, you will birth a child that looks like your attacker, and even if you adopt Out, and never look at it or its face, you get nine months of regular remembering of your victimization, by force of law. Same with incest victims. And if a mom faces a do-or-die decision on who lives, even if the child might be in a vegetative state inside her, from brain damage, shed have to choose medical suicide.

And for those whose contraception breaks or fails, their moment of passion would be forced into a nine-month period, if the woman didn't use Plan B within three days. Just "punishment?"

And for all women in those states who refused to accept these restrictions to their lives and choices, hubby or boyfriend gut punches would be sought, if travel costs were high to a legal state, which could cause internal damage, besides killing the baby, possibly not instantly. Same risk for coat hangers and quack doctors, in health risks, to secretly violate the law. Or they could just travel, and abort in a blue state...

EITHER way, a baby is NOT saved by the ban law! Some would be, for women not willing to travel, or break their own state law. And proof of all these cases is virtually impossible, between innocent vs. guilty motives. Promiscuous women could just say the guy's condom broke!

The ONLY way to guarantee zero abortions is forced, perfect contraception for all who will have sex, or forced Plan B before three days after insemination! HOW would you enforce those laws, given privacy laws in the privacy of a man's home, his castle? I'm ALL for zero abortions, if you find a way.

You could incentivize women to go to term, and adopt out, but WHO's 'gonna pay women who are on the fence about whether to abort? The people clamoring for abortion bans? NO—they usually just get political, and vote for the party not known for wanting even more taxes, to pay such incentives! We 'gotta THINK, people!

I'm NOT making this up... a black lady at my family's church said if a white gal got pregnant by an unemployed, school drop-out, dreads-wearing, pants-sagging black male, many of them would abort. And statistics say about half of abortions are by Christians, so we can't be hypocrites by deeds vs. votes, yet we often are!

IF Democrats decided to be 100 percent pro-life, anti-abortion, do you seriously believe many WASPs would vote Democrat, when keeping their sacred cow dollars in their pockets would still be at risk? Just sayin'!

Embryo stages of growth:

https://embryology.med.unsw.edu.au/embryology/index.php/Embryonic_Development...

WHEN does it become a human? Day one!

Update #5: How Roe Could Be Improved

HOW could Roe B improved, since I provoked the pastor who started all this mess, mocking his generation letting it pass, unopposed? The national standard I detailed earlier, and SCOTUS decides if the three exceptions are Constitutional (rape, incest and mom's life); then, SCOTUS decides if individual states can ban all other abortions, within what time-frame, how it gets enforced, and whether forced sonograms and required doctor hospital privileges are legal, as with cutting federal funding of Planned Parenthood (PP), informed consent of parents or the male sperm donor, and harassing PP employees out of business!

That's fixing it, as with setting consistent punishments, if they're deemed legal, addressing the heartbeat deadline (vs. later viability), and the inhumane (cruel and unusual punishment) of the procedure, especially if they give citizenship rights to the unborn.

THAT is Roe improved; NOT today's clamorings, and addressing if liberal/blue states can late term and after birth abort, and answering if 'undue burden' applies to forcing women to travel out of state, when red state women don't incur such costs, and blue state travel distances can be disparate. Activists DON'T want this type detail—just voter hype!

Ideal state would be society—parents, schools, etc.—teaches all U.S. Citizens to value life, and not kill fetuses or birthed people. If people feared and thought of consequences of unplanned sex, more, they'd avoid having to get into this mess of considering killing an innocent human, from your bad choices.

Update #6: March for Life or Death?

(1/25/20)

Since last week was Roe's anniversary, and March For Life, let's go over some rational views on the subject! Could I ever attend a parade or rally for women's choice? No. March for life? Maybe not, though I'm for it, because the RIGHT answer is not marches, but right policies passed! Here they are:

If Roe is overturned, SCOTUS would need to still have national laws on boundaries to anything goes (though judges DON'T make laws). Congress would have to make it, and in today's polarized environment, that couldn't happen. So every state's laws on abortion would revert to 1977 status!

The extremes of third trimester/late term and after birth abortions (NY+) would be advocated by NEW state laws, as would 100 percent bans, even for rape, incest and a mother's life! If contraception or condoms failed, state laws would force a woman to term!

Some might even outlaw contraception, if they had a large Catholic population. Many Christians even say Plan B is evil, or always severely hurts women, in effect saying all sex must lead to birth, so have none, or pray contraception works perfectly! These are BOTH extreme positions, folks!

It's NOT wrong to say that because life begins at conception, everything thereafter is killing a child! Extremists label it murder, but the intent is NOT the same as murder, so that foolish argument fails. It IS killing a human, before God!

But before man and his laws, should red states be allowed to say that unsafe sex that may cause conception can't legally occur? HOW would you enforce that? Government officials break into a home and catch folk in bed?

And to argue that ALL sex MUST, by force of law, lead to childbirth is insane! Condoms and birth control have failed before! Purists will say the couple was innocent, but the conceived child is more innocent, so it can't be terminated/discarded, even before the egg gets penetrated, using plan B, or before a heartbeat, or it feels the pain of that nasty procedure. IS THIS RATIONAL LAW?

It's moral, before God, on a personal basis, but is it sound public policy? Must ALL sex be abstained from, unless a couple wants to be parents? And where's that same indignant outcry on gay sex? Why aren't these same purists demanding zero consensual sex, even behind closed doors, in the privacy of one's own home, among homosexuals?

If God says that act is an abomination, why aren't these purists trying to pass laws to ban all gay sex? Moral outrage inconsistency, and due to POLITICS, and public opinion!

IF red states ban all abortions, rape and incest victims would have to incur travel bills to blue states, for the evil procedure, or risk gut punches, coat hangers or illegal doctors!

IS THAT SOUND PUBLIC POLICY, given the health (and, case law inferred safety) and general welfare clauses of the U.S. Constitution! NO!

HOW can doctors be forced to be prosecutors and detectives, to determine if a pregnant woman meets the legal requirements to have an abortion? Can they be called on to distinguish between rape and consent, incest and consent? Is that what medical school will now have to offer courses in?

WHEN exactly does it become evil to abort a conceived child? The moment of conception! Is it MORE evil to kill it as it grows? YES! Is it evil at all to prevent it being conceived? NO—it's intelligent and responsible!

Is it evil to use Plan B before three days, to avert conception? NO! Is it medically dangerous? Science, not religious activists, can answer that, but it's no less dangerous than the procedure itself, and it doesn't kill a human, like the procedure does!

So back to my original question: Which march would I attend? I'd likely start a third lane protest march of both extremes, promoting smart solutions to lessening abortions, like planning, perfect contraception technology, Plan B before three days, education, and not letting a child feel the pain of your sinful decision!

Update #7: Lessen Abortions, America!

(1/25/20)

I'd love Roe to be overturned, if better national laws replaced it. That's NOT how law overturns occur! They revert to the laws on the books before the overturned decision. That's why Roe's overturn is problematic!

LESSENING abortions IS the aim! You can't 100 percent prevent them, even by bans! You can even cause them to be banned in your state, to make you FEEL your state honors God more than other states, but don't then claim you voted to end abortion, as you just endangered women (gut punch, coat hanger, quack docs), and had them travel elsewhere!

To lessen them, you incentivize going to term, while NOT making it a get pregnant to get cash/rich scheme! You educate people on birth control, and (usually) futilely educate on abstinence. Deal with the real! People are 'gonna have sex that causes conception!

Does that mean I'm for abortion? NO! I'm for public policy that deals with reality! Perfect technology would turn on and off a woman's ability to get pregnant, when she chose/wanted to! NO man with any IQ can trust every woman who says they're on the pill!

Condoms are always wise, even if they say that. But they can break. They should be manufactured to NEVER break, but that likely would make them too uncomfortable/thick, and many people don't like using them.

Couples are 'gonna 'wanna be natural, or are 'gonna get caught up in the heat of passion! Sex, especially among the unmarried, is NOT a mortgage decision you plan out, save up for, and use a calculator to prepare for! It's spontaneous, instinctive, emotional! Laws have to deal with that reality!

Adoption is an amazing option, but not all, and perhaps few women want to endure nine months of morning sickness, doctor visits, pain and inconvenience for a moment's lapse in judgment or planning! Plan B, made even safer, within three days, kills NOTHING! Condoms kill no baby, as with the pill. Having sex when a woman's NOT ovulating kills no innocent!

Why wouldn't one take Plan B within three days, unless they wanted to be a mom? It's as cheap as \$10 (My Choice Emergency, at Wal-Mart)! To argue primarily MEN are forcing laws on women, or it's 'my body my choice' is to skew the truth! Male politicians are making laws about your baby, and it's NOT your body—it's a separate human being trying to be human, vs. killed! Irrational arguments!

LESSEN the number of abortions, America! Use protection! If you're at all willing to consider sex with strangers, or on a date, take precautions! Plan ahead. Males can't trust women saying they're on the pill, and women can't trust that condoms can't break! BOTH sides do your part. Babies aren't given a choice!

So next time there's a March For Life and for choice, why don't we start a march inbetween those two streets, to be for common sense and solutions, and to advocate for policies and products and planning that actually lessens abortions, and that advocates for rational laws that avoid extremes, as TWO people are involved in the decision to abort— NOT just an innocent (conservatism), and not just a woman (liberals).

Anyone with any lick of sense knows that decision is NOT one-sided! Avoid the extremes of red and blue states, were Roe to ever be overturned! 100 percent bans merely force bad solutions, and 100 percent aborting leads to third trimester and after birth abortions!

Bans may dissuade some women, and that's EXCELLENT! But they also lead others to self-harm, or aborting in blue states. Nothing goes or anything goes extremes are BOTH bad!

END ABORTION?

(2/5/20)

There are MANY good things about political conservatism! Pro-business, pro law and order, pro religion, pro-life, pro a strong economy and strong national defense, lower taxes, smaller government, and pro fiscal responsibility.

BUT there are also many sins and evils, cult members who want to hear no truth try to hide. Here are some:

Telling church teenagers we are 'gonna end all abortions (the sin of lying). Hypocritically (also a sin) abandoning saying that liberals engage judicial activism, then stacking SCOTUS conservative, to overturn Roe. Keep a count—that's two sins, so far! Slandering someone (a sin) having truth and morals, for opposing them.

Supporting the closest thing to Hitler, for power idolatry (sin #4). Belief in win-at-all-costs (no moral bounds, which is idolatry, once again). And on policy, the delusional belief that lower taxes help the poor, even as they want Welfare ended, so one can take a minimum wage job.

I've detailed many others, in a chapter called Caustic Conservatism. I won't reinvent the wheel! Now, onto ChumPastors: To end Roe, NOTHING is off limits for Jack Graham, Robert Jeffress, James Robison, Franklin Graham and James Dobson! NOTHING! Lying, idolatry, hatred—NOTHING!

Let's see where that gets them: RUIN Christianity's reputation in America, so lost people have even more reason to choose to stay Hell-bound! And sacrifice your entire careers' reputation for truth and morality, to support all that's at our chapter, Apostasy For Power Idolatry, all from a sin-full action!

And WILL abortions end, or be lessened a lot, by their souls being sold to satan?

1. Abortions will NOT end (See my coming chapter called "End abortion").
2. Will abortions lessen? Maybe, if anyone is scared to take Plan B, or any red state outlaws its sale, even on the web. Otherwise, absolutely not at all! So these fake "leaders" sacrificed ALL for an empty pipe dream!

Judas at least got 30 pieces of silver, @jackngraham, for selling his soul to satan, for a non-achievement! Overturning Roe cannot prevent any American from taking plan B in her home! AMAZING delusion, to support all tRUMP's sins, from the power idolatry sin! Prophecy's spirit of delusion!

Update #1

End abortion... My wife—who still attends that man's church—even laughed at the concept. If you dangle an impossible aim, dumb people will believe and vote for it forever. But you are LYING from God's pulpit, "sir."

[Note: I rejected your third meeting phone call, "arrogant" control freak! Be a Bisagno. Good luck with your boy crush, the prototype Antichrist! Fear judgment day! It's coming sooner than later, given both of our ages. Fear God and repent, and be sincerely changed. In short, for once, BE A BISAGNO! I'm NOT expecting it, sadly].

END abortion. The death penalty for any who abort wouldn't even end them all! No one knows what goes on behind closed doors, OUNCE (his nick name)! Government CAN'T break and enter without a warrant. Are cops 'gonna suspect a woman got impregnated, so as to have probable cause to get such a warrant? You're foolish, sadly!

If Prestonwood Baptist Church is anything like all other church memberships, approximately 50 percent of abortions in Collin County, TX are from Christian women! Let's hear a sermon on that FACT, and NOT around election time, @jackngraham @prestonwood (maybe they'll call me again?) Whoopee!

END abortion. Physically prevent all sex that is not safe. Even YUGE fines of those whose condoms or contraception breaks wouldn't end them, but would just fine them! Are the feds going to police bedrooms? WHO ON EARTH knows ANY woman got impregnated last evening, but her 'significant other?' Idiocy.

END abortion. Stack SCOTUS with MORE conservative justices, so Roe gets overturned, then they all go away, right? The DELUSIONAL thinking of a CHILD! (I Cor. 14:20) Blue states are NOT 'gonna close all abortion clinics! They had them when Roe was passed, and the law reverts to 1977, upon reverse and remand, dodo.

Texas may end abortion CLINICS, but NOT abortion, dodo (Ounce is now 'dodo,' as my nick name for him). It's too fitting!

End abortion. EVERY time anyone in America has sex, the woman will, by force of law, take to term? People violate laws all the time, dodo! You can't end murders, dodo! School shootings, as well.

End abortion. NO WONDER you spoke such a concept to TEENAGERS! Impressionable young minds full of mush (a Limbaughism) you are to be LEADING in truth and morality, yet you LIE to them, for political gain. THAT IS EVIL, dodo! I'll take any label you want to throw at me, dodo. I tell the TRUTH. Trump lies full-time.

End abortion. ANY time a sperm heads toward an egg, whatever comes next must follow the laws of nature! Even Catholics oppose contraception, and some Christians say spilling the seed is a sin. You just want sex for family building/procreation, and you want laws to enforce that, Jack/dodo!

Interjection: And with this group's distractive complaint of the Super Bowl halftime dancing, it seems all you think or care about is sex!

You can't think, because thinking is NOT the aim, but GOP votes at all costs. Sports competitiveness taught you lessons the great Lombardi did NOT agree with, like win-at-all-costs.

End abortion. No sex unless you choose to be a parent, by force of law. You can't enforce that pipe dream law, jack Gram/Ounce... impossible.

End abortion. Texas will surely shut down every Planned Parenthood death factory. DOES THAT END ABORTIONS IN TEXAS, Jack Graham? U.S. Women are USED to the medical option, since the old days when you were letting Roe get on the books! They will NOT just take to term!

They will travel to a blue state, or take a Plan B pill (\$18 box at Wal-Mart) at home. YOU deceive and delude teenagers, for political gain, and THAT IS EVIL, @JackNGraham. Repent!

End abortion. NO impregnated egg ever ceases to grow into fruition, by law. HOW CAN ANY HUMAN OR GOVERNMENT ensure that result? Yet, impressionable teenagers are told this LIE by a claiming Christian pastor! My twins will be told the TRUTH, today! One already has been! I'll disciple at home, with TRUTH!

End abortion. You can jail, fine, or even give the death penalty to U.S. Women who abort, but that didn't end THEIR abortion, so you are a liar, @jackngraham! A liar in the pulpit/ministry. I thought only lawyers are liars!

End abortion. Plan B outlawed in America, as if the internet doesn't exist, like it DIDN'T in the days he's trying to return us to, when Jack Graham allowed Roe to get on the books! Even if Texas banned Plan B, and Austin monitored every Texas online purchase, gut punches can't be stopped by outsiders to a woman's home! Is the government 'gonna insert cameras to watch people at home? Privacy laws, dodo.

End abortion. I do NOT believe modern (as opposed to women from when Jack Graham let Roe get on the books) will risk coat hangers, even if they are sterilized! It's too intricate and risky/dangerous. Illegal doctors will open a black market industry! But that's ONLY if Plan B is outlawed in Texas!

The VERY same people who say m-sterbat-on, sex for fun/enjoyment, contraception, and all sex must take to term are the people who scare 'Christians' that Plan B is like drinking cyanide! I've heard the spiel! I had to argue one such person down, and they agreed, after you snap them out of the cult trance!

They even agreed that gut punches, black market, and coat hangers were NOT a good idea. NO WONDER Christians get the reputation for checking their brains at the church door. And DON'T you ever believe it's NOT intentional, as when pastors tell you God requires 10 percent of your income! False doctrine indoctrination.

LIE to the YOUNG sheep that abortion can be ended, and stir up the older crowd that Roe being ended will cause abortion bans that end all abortions. LIE through your teeth, for Jesus, from the pulpit! Apostate Christianity, by the very definition! This is happening very often in WASP churches!

End abortion. One would have to physically constrain an impregnated woman all nine months, never letting her out of their sight, to ensure she never took Plan B, or got a gut punch, or saw a quack doctor, or traveled to a blue state, or owned a coat hanger. "Christian" LIARS FOR JESUS.

I do NOT care if the AntichrisTrump gets more conservative justices on SCOTUS! It will NOT end abortion, even if Roe is overturned! CHUMP praised his two nominees, trying to get them to act on that amicus brief, and see if they're bribable by complements! "Christian" Politics in America!

NO WONDER @robertjeffress that tweeted evangelicals will do anything to re-elect Trump! Everything for the LIE and pipe dream of ending abortion by stacking SCOTUS! NO WONDER an astute Bible teacher called them a jar of NUTS! Truth telling is "arrogant negativity of a hateful hypocrite?" B.S.!

I have NEVER seen Jack Graham picketing Planned Parenthood, or speaking with any women entering there! I pass by there every time my old cars get fixed! But then again, it's usually NOT during election season. Just sayin'.

And just so we're clear, his 1/31/20 Twitter post came right after I ROASTED Trumpianism. Anything that is truthful about DJT, that's negative, makes false prophets slander you as arrogant, hateful, negative and hypocritical, because Chump delivered justices to overturn Roe. He fulfills biased, promises to WASPs--NOT to all of America!

With my family's pastor having sold his soul to satan, and people saying Romney should become a Democrat, I am inches away from declaring myself one, or an independent, who will vote against caustic conservatism and Socialism, every time!

Protesters need to be outside every politicized mega church, until November, with signs that God is not a political conservative!

Update #2

For 2020, it looks like this former Republican is with the Democrats, to defeat CHUMP. Who I vote for below top tier is up for debate. If it's a Trump cult member, their opponent will be voted for. I oppose Socialism, but the GOP has shut my Reagan types out! They need humbling!

This has been about the best day in my life, since the horrific day CHUMP won! Thanks, @mittromney! Christians abandoned God, and lost their reputations, only to have any Roe overturn overturned by an \$18 Wal-Mart box of Plan B pills!

It is NOT about ending abortion, or about abortion bans. It is about the GOP ridding itself of all who aren't 100 percent caustic conservatives! A third party WILL be rising! Wait and see! Fear of buying plan B illegally could prevent some other abortions, NEVER "ending abortion."

Travel to blue states is still possible, but not for poor women. Gut punches agreed to/volunteered for can never be prosecuted, or caught! Do TrumPastors research DETAILS of their golden calves?

What about banning Plan B sales? We know illegal drugs can't be sold on the internet, but there's also a black market dark web. That leads to the black market doctors, and out of state travels, as coat hangers are not 'gonna be used, with the existence of better options. Can a red state ban internet sales of Plan B? That will become the leading legal question, if Trump succeeds at stacking SCOTUS even more, to overturn Roe.

End Roe, ban all abortions, and tell me how any state government can prevent a woman from buying Plan B over the internet, using it in the privacy of her own home, so those law bans can have any effect to lessen or end abortion, @jackngraham.

Side note: There are evil pastors in the world! NOT many, but I've met several of them, in person, and for years! There are more than you can ever imagine! They even claim to have graduated cum laude, or thereabouts, yet they can't see that Plan B defeats all their sell-out to satan sought to achieve! DUMMIES! Low IQ!

With Plan B, all the "Christians for Trump" coalition's efforts are 100 percent in vain, even if they further try to politicize SCOTUS, to overturn Roe! Every single impregnated U.S. Female can un-do that process for less than \$18, at Wal-Mart. These people are stupid, and NOT leaders! I'm evil for saying so?

In the RARE case that a pregnant woman can't discover that her baby is 'gonna be severely costly vegetative, or lifelong terminally ill, would blue states be allowed to abort, third trimester? What if such cases were caused during the childbirth exit? Red states women can't travel to blue states from red state hospital beds? Would that violate the Equal Protection clause? (2/6/20)

WOULD YOU CHEER AT A FUNERAL?

(2/9/20)

WHO in America can honestly say abortion is great? It's moral? It's innocent? I read two tweets that said the stigma against it is evil. NO—killing children not yet born is evil! They also said it's female autonomy. That's NOT your body growing inside! It's a 100 percent different human being, dodo!

But it's one thing to say abortion is EVIL. It's another thing to figure out how to lessen the numbers! That's NOT the main concern, or activist pastors would have clamored about this the past 20 years, as they have the past three! Convicting silence! It's merging Jesus with worldliness, for power idolatry.

JUST LOOK at what you get when a pastor sells his soul to satan for power, all for Roe's overturn: current state division, and, more importantly, backlash that gums up ALL you sought to achieve, because in America, you don't cram views, you convince humans outside of uncommanded church buildings.

Roe reversed means total bans take effect in states that had them in 1977. WE HAVE PLAN B, now, Boomer!, available on the internet you didn't have when Roe passed
Your bans won't stop a determined woman. You want GOP votes. You don't have solutions—I have four! Debate me, anytime.

THIS is "Christian" ignorance, and NOT loving God with all your mind: you just get angry about evil abortions (and they are evil), and vote for Trump! TELL me what Roe overturn would do to "end" abortions, as a pastor said to MY twin teenagers? It's just GOP propaganda. They need lessening!

To end all abortions would mean government forcibly controlled a woman's body all nine months after insemination, at all times of her life, even inside her home! You have to convince women not to abort!

To end abortion, you'd have to convince every U.S. Female to take Plan B before day 3, or to always use safe sex, and have technology that can never break or fail! TrumPastors will NEVER tell WASPs this, or if they do, they STOLE my ideas, because they're not as astute using parroted mantras.

End abortion. Mandate every woman take plan B before day three. Government can even pay for it. Make it even safer to her body, with technological improvements. You have to convince the U.S. Majority that they want such a law. You don't schmooze satan to cram your view onto America!

End abortion. Mandate every U.S. Female use safe sex practices. HOW do you enforce such a law? Mandate all U.S. Females use contraception that doesn't break or fail. HOW do you ensure 100 percent compliance? A police state theocracy is the ONLY way. Keep riling up Christians for 45, with lies, fear, hatred of aborters and ignorance!

It's about TAXES! Far righters believe taxes are still too high, even after CHUMP's tax cut. They're always too high, even at one percent, because feds/government is EVIL, or their deeds "unconstitutional." The Founders intended zero safety net. Welfare isn't humane, but theft sin, say Trump cultists! We don't need government ourselves!

If one chooses to obey God, government has zero to do with that. The far right says people can be greedy SOB's, and never give back to society, and dodge their fair share of taxes, and that's what

WASPs should support, all so Roe can be ended, so plan B sales skyrocket. It IS party idolatry sin, folks, and power lust flesh/sin!

Even when TrumPastors achieve their purpose of 45 re-ushered into office, gridlock happens, and his policies get undone when the GOP loses! These pastors have known all these things the past five years! They willfully reject these ideas, and God will judge that sinfulness! Repent, activist pastors. You knew better!

PRO-LIFE MEANS ENDANGER POORER COMMITTED KILLER WOMEN?

(9/2/20)

RE: <https://www.msnbc.com/.../what-national-elections-mean...>

THIS argument is asinine! NO ONE has personal moral responsibility for killing an innocent but the woman who chooses to do so, and even that decision can be forgiven by God.

The doctor is doing the bidding of his client, and some doctor will do it, or she will engage dangerous self-help. Even the baby's father is not responsible for the baby's death, if the mother chooses to abort against his will.

When 'pro-life' is defined as meaning every state must ban all abortions, or they are evil, no matter what ever good or evil laws they pass, that is an asinine mono-focus. Life and government are much wider than just this important issue.

The main problem is that people are looking to government at God (the same people who blame liberals as treating government as their daddy), in fixing a problem by laws, that do not end the problem, and are not the best way to end the problem!

The problem is American women getting pregnant when they weren't intending to become moms. The problem is killing innocent babies in the womb, to make up for adults' immature poor planning with sex! And in the cases of rape, incest and the mother's life, the baby is still innocent, but reasonable people can disagree as to whether the victim has to take that evil pregnancy to term.

In short, voters who allow laws to protect the health and safety of women who evilly choose to abort (not in the three exception cases) are not condoning killing innocents, but citizens' health and safety (as the U.S. Constitution demands).

If voters were to be guilty of a baby's blood on their hands, they would have to be the mother who decided to abort, legally or illegally, and, as I said earlier, even that evil choice is forgivable by God, if one sincerely seeks it.

State bans on abortion only cause women to engage self-help (gut punches or coat hangers), or to leave their state and get it done elsewhere. Some people would argue that keeps their state innocent before God, forcing them to do the dirty deed elsewhere, but that neglects the health and safety matter, and the fact that the woman is ultimately the only one with blood on her hands, and even then, forgivable by God!

This consistent position of mine is based on both the Bible and the reality of U.S. Law-making, in a secular/non-theocratic society. It does NOT mean I condone women killing their innocent child! In fact, we have listed up to five ways that evil decision can be avoided! It simply deals with the real, while offering multiple ways to achieve the ideal (listed elsewhere), which is less to no abortions.

The only way no abortions could ever be achieved is if every women of child-birthing age could not get pregnant, even if raped or as the victim of incest! That means technologically and physically incapable of ever getting pregnant, unless they wanted children!

P.S.: Rest assured, as the title of this chapter states, the argument of inconvenience is not this author's concern, but the likelihood that some women would or could not abort out-of-state, would engage dangerous self-help, in cases where saving the baby's life is not a consideration, anyway, as the mother is determined to abort.

I have zero problems with individual states accepting that moral responsibility, if Roe were ever overturned, but I, personally, do not think it the wisest moral choice, endangering moms as we lose the baby either way!

P.S.S.: And President Trump's position has agreed with the same, though it has varied from extreme to extreme, through the years. Mine remains consistent, because it is not politicized, but based on common sense and common decency, in a non-theocracy.

ROE ALTERNATIVES

(9/7/20)

IF states were free to pass laws about abortion (i.e., Roe were overturned) , the following would happen:

1. Some states would ban all abortions, criminalizing them.
2. Some states would allow all abortions, including third trimester and even after birth.
3. Some states would have a more middle-of-the-road policy, ranging from 3 exceptions, to third trimester and after birth prohibitions, to even second trimester prohibitions.

What would be bad about that outcome? Killing babies who can feel it, consciously (third trimester) and especially murdering a born human being is a horrible and horrifically negative result!
And gut punches if not coat hangers would also be a dangerous and bad self-help remedy.

But when you modernize the debate, with the advent of Plan B pills, none of these arguments matter, as they're available over the internet, for relatively cheap prices, so no state laws would stop abortions, anytime a woman wanted one, unless states banned online and in-person purchases of that drug, which would simply move it to the black market, in such states.

The BEST way to lessen abortions is to be preventative, and educate and incentivize people not engaging risky sex, if they don't plan on becoming parents!

You can never completely eliminate abortions, as there are always private ways to discard of one's child, unbeknownst to others (especially in cases of incest and rape).

The BEST we can hope for is that American women become cognizant of the evils done to the baby, the unjust death he/she suffers, all from poor planning that only the mother (and her partner) ultimately control!

ABORTION ANECDOTES

(9/27/20)

NOT everything that is natural is moral! It may be unnatural to use contraception, but it is wise, and making smart and moral decisions is what God desires of man. He did not give us brains to ignore! The fool is he/she who has unprotected sex, then sin-fully kills innocent babies!

Insemination is not conception. There's a 2-3 day lapse between the two. Plan B must be made 100 percent safe, because rapes, incest and unprotected sex (even broken or failed "oops" contraception) can still be remedied before a human baby is begun! God has not told us to not use our heads!

The solution to abortion is NOT banning, but convincing American women to prevent unwanted pregnancies, and to use Plan B immediately after unprotected or unwanted sex! Contraception is better than undesired conception! Eggs aren't penetrated until 2-3 days later. Un-do bad decisions before they take effect/have consequences.

Any UNlikely Roe overturn is NULLIFIED by the existence of the morning after pill, available off the internet, purchasable from any state in our great union! States banning all abortions would fight that, and black market sales, as with gut punches and coat hangers, and cross/inter-state travel!

STACKING SCOTUS

(10/11/20-2)

This will NOT be popular, but that's NOT our standard, but is it TRUE? This whole SCOTUS picking scheme is unjust and immoral, and simply proves the wide divide, and how D.C. Politicians will do ANYTHING for raw power, with ZERO concern for justice—only winning! PERIOD. Now cry or laugh—it's TRUE! (10/1/20-2)

The correct make-up of SCOTUS is ONLY if ALL justices agree to be NEUTRAL and only hold to original intent. That does not mean they have to be political conservatives! I want an equal number of liberals and cons, where the decider is centrist, or all centrists, politically!

Dems are NOT dumb, that court stacking is already occurring, as @JoeBiden said, to overturn Roe! That's immoral, even though abortion is also immoral! EVERYONE knows D.C. Politicians and parties ONLY do what's in their selfish interest, with zero interest in justice, and change rules if not to their liking or in their favor.

The WHOLE SYSTEM needs an overhaul for JUSTICE, neutrality and balance! You do a power play to load up courts to your liking, WHAT DO YOU THINK the opposing side is going to do when you LOSE power? Go along with that injustice? SCIENCE tells NON-fools 'for every action there is an equal and opposite reaction."

GOP's do NOT seem to comprehend this basic/science 101 fact! OF COURSE the Dems are going to want to stack SCOTUS the opposite way as Trumps three nominees! HUMAN NATURE! Ross Perot was right—in politics, there are no rules, but there MUST be rules, and rules that don't change. Its legally called "precedent."

I don't personally want Obergefell overturned, as it's now the law of the land, it would be government forced divorces, before man only, would cause disruptions, and we lost. Live with it! Same with legal access to safe abortions if one is determined to murder their child.

It's wrong, it shouldn't occur, I oppose it, I'm even for states banning it in certain cases, but the government cannot sanction endangering oneself if they are bound and determined to do it. The Constitution demands public safety protected by SCOTUS!

Finally, America is NOT a theocracy! Ultra-right conservatives are NOT clamoring to reinstate at fault divorce, or divorce disallowed for the only two biblical reasons! That's because the great book, the Bible, is not the Constitution, and if anyone doesn't like the Constitution we all live under, CONGRESS is the Constitutional place to change the laws!

The FRAMERS didn't write that if it is corruptly gridlocked, you politicize SCOTUS! Amendments are hard to do, for good reason. And judges, of all people, must be forced to be neutral in their personal views affecting LEGAL opinions!

SCOTUS overrules only cases that are clearly wrongly decided, according to existing, active law. They are given several factors for determining that conclusion, by case law precedent and tradition, but it is NEVER because of any justices' personal opinions or religious convictions!

They are NOT elected, and they, technically, do NOT serve the will of the people, but the letter of the Constitution! I am FOR ACB's nomination, NOT for her views on abortion, but because the radical wing of the Dems is seeking to make America Socialist, and ANYONE who read the clear language of the Constitution can NEVER find wealth redistribution in there, or the feds doing anything beyond what's explicitly (vs implicitly) enumerated.

America was FOUNDED upon Judeo-Christian principles, but those principles became laws and precedent. The Bible is great for swearing in's, but it is NOT the law of the land, and if far right cons can't learn the lessons of science, their attempt to make America a theocracy will backfire, when enough Americans vote to make America anti-Bible in its laws and Capitalism!

People become Christians NOT by forcing Christian views on them, in the firm of laws! Calling America a 'Christian' nation is as absurd as calling it an atheist nation. It's a melting pot of all types, but it is founded on Judeo-Christian principles, and those, now as laws, must be obeyed! NO politicizing of SCOTUS!

You cannot cherry-pick, or be selective in when you're a Constitutionalist! The document is great, but it is not perfect, and it doesn't address every issue America faces, in specific, so if you don't like what it says, have Congress get together enough to pass Constitutional amendments!

And there IS such thing as faux/fake Christian persecution for our faith! @JoeBiden is a Catholic, as is ACB. To say Christianity is under assault, because people don't want SCOTUS justices' personal beliefs making national law is NOT a religious freedom violation! Victim mentality!

Activist judges are legally unconstitutional! Founders separated powers, and the judicial branch INTERPRETS laws, legislative MAKES laws, and never the twain shall meet! SINCE voters want to be lawyers and judges, by mob rule or court stacking, here's what you MUST know, from law school:

KNOW THESE TERMS!: Precedent, remand, reverse, changed circumstances, person, citizen, substantive due process, equal protection, sliding scale, fundamental vs. other rights, social welfare.
<https://everycrsreport.com/reports/R45319.html>

OPINION/feelings are all you have, otherwise! NO standing in court. The Supreme Court's Overruling of Constitutional Precedent. By exercising its power to determine the constitutionality of federal and state government actions, the Supreme Court has developed a... everycrsreport.com

READ that article, and LEARN those terms for when precedent can be overturned!: Quality of Reasoning, workability, inconsistency with related decisions, changed understanding of relevant facts and reliance. You are NOT lawyers, so STOP trying to play one in the court of public opinion!

Roe is an IDOL, even as kids being killed is an abomination. EXPECT the Dems to cram their views down your throat, when you try to do the same. Single-issue voting and party worship are both dumb, and idolatrous. NEITHER party is perfect! That's why I've been a Democrat before; no compromise.

SCOTUS must ONLY have originalists, but their personal positions on any issue MUST be kept out of their consideration! They're to be as objective and neutral as they require jurors to swear to be! Politicizing SCOTUS is SIN, and unconstitutional, even if WASP pastors those sins!

The way Merrick Garland was treated was atrocious, and biased injustice! I said so at the time. Now you change the rules because it favors you? Favoritism sin! God sees your desires for selective justice! I'll prove some of these claims, now. I speak TRUTH, consistently, and seek justice!

D.C. Politicians HAVE to be among worlds stupidest folk about justice, human nature and common sense! When Merrick Garland got railroaded, and now two conservative justices crammed down throats—because they can—WHAT would any normal human do? What Dems will do! Get revenge with lib justices—as you aren't in control forever. (9/26/18)

WAS ROE ILLEGAL?

(10/13/20-2)

I HAVE to bore myself, for the sake of others: Roe as a wrong decision would be if it was clearly contrary to the Constitution. It was not. It contradicted what some people wanted, but that's NOT the legal standard! Denying blacks voting rights WOULD be unconstitutional! Not Roe.

Roe could have been decided differently, and still be constitutional! There's NOTHING clear in the document to address pre-born life! There IS clear language about public safety, and killing is illegal, but that's of the born. SCOTUS adeptly balanced extremes' interests! BOTH lost some.

HOW would you enforce abortion bans? If a woman flushes the fetus, or takes it as human waste, and says she had a miscarriage, HOW would authorities prove otherwise? HOW would government prevent ordering Plan B off the internet, even if banned? Political wedge issue, and a sinful decision!

IS Plan B dangerous to one's body?:

How many times can you take plan B? What to know

There is no limit on the number of times a person can take plan B in their lifetime. There is usually no need to take more than one dose at a time, however. Learn more.

[medicalnewstoday.com](https://www.medicalnewstoday.com)

How abortion became a partisan issue in America <https://www.vox.com/.../abortion-2020-roe-joe-biden-democrats...> via @voxdotcom

How abortion became a partisan issue in America

Joe Biden, a Democrat, has a mixed record on abortion. Here's why that's increasingly rare.

[vox.com](https://www.vox.com)

'Throughline' Traces Evangelicals' History On The Abortion Issue. NPR's history podcast, Throughline, examines how the issue of abortion became a defining political issue for evangelicals. [npr.org](https://www.npr.org)

“The shift to opposing abortion rights was part of a larger effort to paint the Republican Party as pro-family in a way that would help mobilize socially conservative voters, according to Greenhouse and Siegel ...scholars estimate that between 20% and 25% of all pregnancies ended in abortion before Roe v. Wade. Immediately before Roe v. Wade, officially approximately 200 women died per year.

Historically, the most commonplace method that women have used when they haven't been able to obtain legal abortions is self-induction.” —Vox

Those are the horror stories that you hear of women trying to fall down stairs or ingesting poisons or using instruments to try to induce an abortion. Another method that women commonly used was turning to the unregulated market. –NPR

Update: Roe's Legality

(10/14/20-2)

Let's address the legality of Roe. Does the U.S. Constitution say a woman has a right to kill her baby in womb? NO. Have American laws EVER condoned murder? Never. So isn't it an open and closed case? IF you define abortion as legal murder, and a fetus (baby in process/in womb) as a human, with citizen rights.

SCOTUS did not so decide. They also considered the woman's safety if they were to reject the Roe conclusion, and the U.S. Constitution does speak to governments job/role in protecting safety and welfare. It takes reasoning.

They also concluded disparate state laws forbade equal rights under the law to an issue that rose to the level of importance that standardization of laws and opportunities for such procedure merited their intervention. You may not agree with how they decided. You may not always like what they decide.

IMO, all three of Trump's nominees have been excellent, based on scholastic and legal qualifications. And I have zero basis to doubt they'll adhere to their oath and pledge to not be biased by personal convictions, as they should not. But even then, presidents, over time, have been surprised by how Justices evolve, change and mature!

RGB was not, as I read articles, initially a far-left jurist. Judge Roberts has surprised some by his moderation, and sometimes not leaning conservative. Justices are human, and develop, and just as ACB said, they aren't clones.

Justices view the facts, they know the law, they argue amongst themselves for why or why not, as to overturning or upholding precedent, and the national respect for their place of work remains high when they don't engage overt politics! Politicizing their great institution is wrong.

PERIOD, and from either party and for whatever reason. Period. It's unconstitutional, and sin. We have enough partisanship in Congress, and our wise framers knew to keep powers separated, for uniquely distinct functions, and Justices aren't to make laws. Period. So back to my original question:

Was Roe legally wrongly decided? If the decision was made based on legal principles, logic, case law argumentation, or legitimate factors, it was fine, though we may not all like their conclusion. Did the Court invent out of thin air a right to abort? It had not existed previously.

Can we say the Framers intended women to abort? NO writings of theirs could likely say yes, as that word appears to exist nowhere in their writings. So Justices have to decide if such an action—in a more modern setting—violates principles the founders would have approved.

Murder could never have been in their minds as OK! Would they have considered a fetus a citizen?

Again, their writings, apparently, don't so state. SCOTUS appears to have used the reasoning that since a fetus is not certain to be born, to experience life outside the womb, their "life" is not certain, and citizens with legal rights enforceable in courts of law must have standing, and no one can have standing, not even able to be in a court of law, as not yet out of their mothers' womb.

Is that logic rational? Are fetuses citizens of America? One can argue they DO have life, as even yesterday a woman's baby survived her being shot and killed, while pregnant, and some corrupt soul cut a baby out of another's womb, and stole her former friends' child. Babies ARE alive, though not yet birthed. But their birth is uncertain, and the law deals in certainties.

It DOES deal with and consider contingencies, but it deals with reality—not fantasies. And reality is that women were aborting, pre-Roe, and a majority number of those Justices felt it was their duty to not condone by their ruling, that unsafe practice.

You can argue they made up the right out of whole cloth, but Justices have to apply laws already existing, unless they are wrongly passed, and Unconstitutional, and when the Constitution does not speak to a more modern societal issue, like euthanasia, they have to vote on whether to allow or disallow that practice based on legal principles consistent with the Framers.

Why one justice feels one way and another the other way they alone know for certain. Likely it is their life's bent toward right and wrong, like murder being evil, and babies being humans, if not citizens, yet, if ever.

As I stated before the Court struck a balance between extremes with extremely negative consequences, especially for the baby! The trimester system at least acknowledged biological and scientific differences in what we deem a human, in its development.

Conservatives should be glad they decided third trimester was a stopping point, while liberals should be glad they decided total bans were also of limits.

The innocence of a baby who never chose to be born must always be considered, as well as the safety and health of the mother engaging self-help! BOTH and, not either or! THIS is the Solomonian task SCOTUS faced. They also would divide the country by siding with extremes.

Conservatives argue aborters can travel to blue states, just don't have that murderous blood on our state's hands. Liberals argue that's unfair to poor red state women, and thus, unequal treatment under the law.

States' rights was what we had, pre-Roe, and cons always lean that direction, but, again, SCOTUS weighed the merits of a patchwork of opposite state laws, and decided on such a fundamental matter, uniformity was in order. In any case you may make, Congress is the rightful venue for changing Roe!

Either it enshrines Roe, by law, or it improves upon Roe, to address differing concerns. If SCOTUS ever takes up the matter, more likely by some case directly violating Roe, we will again have to address variations in state laws! Equal protection will still arise as a concern.

ALL these issues are of little concern to lay people. They just want the right, or want the right banned. Period. SCOTUS does NOT run as a court of public opinion! That's what pandering politicians do! SCOTUS is designed to be better than that, above that, and higher than that, and it is, usually! It will NOT be if evil people politicize the Court!

Finally, and once again, consider the evolving of RGB and Roberts. NO president can predict or control that, so just like I believe 45's three picks are honorable and qualified, no one but them could know if they intend to be activist Judges, down the line, and excuse it as evolving, or whether they evolve apart from pre-planned intention, or if they evolve at all.

Evolving is not necessary, especially if you have right thinking from the beginning! I 100% trust all three Justices will serve America well, but I do not know their heart as to whether they see themselves as religious plants, there on a mission from God to overturn Roe (and Obergefell).

They alone, presently, now that, which is exactly why I would bring in lie detectors for EVERY nominee of any persuasion! It's not perfect evidence, and it's not admissible in court, and it can be gamed, but I would simply like to know the result of three professionally administered objective polygraphs, to help me have more full knowledge on my opinion as to any bias! It is CERTAINLY the intention of activists for all three to collude to overturn Roe.

They have stated as much, many times. And to say no one has asked me to or required that I do so, as a judge, is NOT necessary, as those in the know know the objective! Overturn Roe! That's the ONLY reason a true Christian and pastor type would support THIS (See: *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at page 412)

P.S.: I, for 1, and possibly only 1, am NOT for stacking SCOTUS left or right! I've already addressed what must be done if Roe were ever overturned, to have national guidelines I've detailed, but I 100% oppose politicizing SCOTUS, even if it's been done before, and opponents have done so!

NEUTRALITY must be the standard. NOT robots with no opinions, but Justices literally choosing to put aside political bents for legal considerations alone. That is the mark of a professional, and their Court will not retain its revered status without so doing.

P.S.S.: SCOTUS did NOT deem abortion legal murder, or aborting women would be jailed. Killing a one day old would be murder, as it was alive and birthed. That one distinction seems to be the lynch pin in their thinking, because birthing has to occur, before citizenship rights ensue.

I would rather SLEEP, but I'll further detail what would be required if Roe reversed. Reverse and remand is not the same as a reversal! Immediately, every state's law would revert to 1973. States would have to change laws, or Congress make national standards, but its gridlocked.

What SHOULD occur is rape, incest, vegetative state types, and mother's life be solely the decision of the woman. NO state should fund abortions, nor the feds, period. If blue states wanted to, post Roe reversal, their choice.

Partial birth, third trimester and after birth abortions SHOULD be banned in all 50 states, but NY and other blue states might allow all those abhorrent practices. The heartbeat law is certainly a medically sound cut-off point, if a state is going to allow the procedure.

The entity within is certainly alive and human, to all honest Americans upon that scientific proof (meaning I don't require you to accept my belief that life begins at inception, based on a holy book, but only if science proves it, which I believe can be proved in my positions favor). Nonetheless, even a live human is something some women will kill!

Red states should certainly ban abortions upon heartbeat, if not before (given my four exceptions, previously enumerated). Blue states WOULD allow second trimester abortions, as Roe does, but red states probably wouldn't.

Beyond the second trimester, people virtually willing to murder would argue for those rights in blue states. You would conceivably have an equal protection issue if red states banned all abortions, making poor women resort to self-help, or travel across state lines.

And terminally ill or severely deformed babies-to-be-birthed can't always be known 'til late in the process, and while I oppose killing babies due to medical challenges, states may allow women to make those late term decisions, as with mother's life. I don't think any state should make those decisions for them, though I oppose them making the former decision!

GREAT things have come from severely deformed people—maybe even vegetative state babies. Mothers life, even though LESS innocent than a pre-born baby, is still a decision the mom must face, as with her family (husband, etc.), as suicide is NOT a job for government to force upon her, IMO! Complexities!

The hairy part is red state bans, first trimester. How long do states allow a woman to decide not to take to term if she wasn't raped or an incest victim? ANY time before three days post-insemination is killing a human!

Even if a red state forbade Plan B, that law can be easily circumvented and we, as a nation, don't want women taking gut punches, throwing themselves down stairs, poisoning themselves, cramming coat hangers 'where the sun doesn't shine,' if any red state bans Plan B! Nor do we want a black market of doctors I'd call "quacks," for violating the law.

Some might deem them heroes, using civil disobedience. Still, their underground clinics can't be regulated. Even if 100% sterile, public policy must not encourage law-breaking.

And red states banning all abortions would raise even more dilemmas! Rape, incest, to start. Plan B ends most of these concerns, taken 1-3 days after the crime, but bans of Plan B—in person or online—would further complicate matters.

CAN YOU SEE why I despise politics, which relies on 1-liner slogans to get votes, when real solutions aren't that quick? IDIOTS allow people to be 'leaders' who can't articulate the problems or the solutions; just have glossy 30 second TV ads with childish, kindergarten level words smoothly stated!

That's being a leader? That's being a marketer, and real law makers actually make laws, so they have to know these details, or pass GOOD laws!

ABORTION MARATHON

(10/13/20)

Strict constructionism does NOT mean there is no difference of opinions, but those differences can't come from personal feelings, but alternative legal theory and case law precedents! THIS is what law school teaches the elites, that laymen can't seem to comprehend. America is NOT mob rule.

I have said my first choice would be precedent! I'm OK with Roe overturn, only with national guidelines to prevent extremes. Obergefell un-do would be government sanctioning man's version of divorce, and LGBTQs won't tolerate it! Obamacare needs changes, but IS wealth redistribution!

What if white supremacists decided they didn't like blacks able to vote, or being deemed 100% human, under the law? Would they be morally right to try to stack SCOTUS to overturn the 13th Amendment, or using \$250 in Dark Money to politicize the judiciary? HUH? Hint: Absolutely not.

Mandatory modern chastity belts or perfect contraception are about the only way to prevent all abortions. Read that again! No rape could occur with the former. They could with the latter. No one is going to advocate forced chastity belts, but they'll ban you from contraception and plan B!

Roe, Obergefell and Obamacare as the targets of activists. IF they won, gays could get same legal rights as straight marrieds, women would use self-help, and the poor could get catastrophic health insurance. I'm NOT for any of these three, as the Court has spoken, but if politicizing worked.

Obamacare is unconstitutional wealth redistribution! An unbiased/objective SCOTUS needs to address that! Trump has promised a better replacement. He's had four years to present it. If SCOTUS deems wealth redistribution unconstitutional, bye bye, Welfare. Cons want government helping none!

If red and blue states had their own laws on abortion, SCOTUS has said the issue was so substantial, hodge podge would be problematic. They'd be reversing their own logic to say otherwise. NY/CA would have late and partial term, and after birth. Texas would probably ban all, including rape and incest.

DON'T POLITICIZE THE DAMN SUPREME COURT! That is evil! Let them rule, deal with precedent, and change it in Congress, if you don't like it. The Christian Cabal is using sin-to-win strategies of satan, that good may come! Romans 6:1

IVF? Criminal? It is science replicating sex, in ways natural means fail at. That is a LUDICROUS scenario, to criminalize couples seeking to get pregnant, who have troubles at it! Older couples use many methods and medicines to increase fertilization! A crime? This isn't the U.S.S.R.!!!

By the time laws get to SCOTUS, it's NOT how morals apply to law, as that was at their formation stage! By SCOTUS, the issue is was a lower court's ruling wrong/unconstitutional, or do disparate appeals court rulings need harmonizing? SCOTUS isn't a court of original jurisdiction.

For domestic peace, would SCOTUS be wiser allowing states' rights to address Obergefell and Roe, with national guidelines on handling variations? Ex.: How gays get divorced in a gay no gay marriage states? I'm for precedent. Super precedent needs defining--anyone can call for any law's overturn!

Update #1

(10/13/20)

It does NOT mean one is pro-death, or anti-pro-life, or pro-choice, if they oppose abortion, morally, but want any who insist on aborting kept medically safe, which is the legal responsibility of our government! Pro-life meaning ban all abortions is ASKING for women to risk harm or death!

Choosing abortion as contraception is a HEINOUS evil, from LAZY 'sinners' who won't plan. Broken condoms and failed 'the pill' are NOT the couples fault, morally! And despite some Catholic's OPINION, nothing is killed using Plan B within three days of inseminating sex. That's NOT a sin!

Some people argue contraception is sin. WRONG! God NOWHERE said don't use your head in making wise decisions, or the technology unavailable in Bible days! You are not thwarting a child's destiny, as there never was going to be a child, if you didn't have inseminating sex!

To argue it's against nature, so its morally wrong is like saying the coming Covid vaccine is against nature, and morally wrong! Man-made inventions are not, per se, morally wrong! Unnatural vs natural is NOT always a moral matter! Rom. 1 (IMmoral/unnatural) vs. I Tim. 5:23 (moral and man-made wine)

Gender confusion is ultimately from satan, the father of lies and confusion! Jn. 8:44/I Cor. 14:33 THIS verse applies to the LGBTQ community's "pride," though they are equals, and should never be discriminated against: Phil. 3:19

'Bortion Banners have no mercy-you were raped? Tough-Birth it! Victim of incest? Tough-Birth it. I say take the morning after pill IMMEDIATELY! I've had some pro-life activists try to scare people that Plan B is 'very dangerous.' THEY'RE PREVENTING AN UNWANTED LIFE BEFORE IT STARTS.

'Bortion Banners say technology says you're going to birth a 'vegetable.' Tough; birth it. That science fact can't be known within three days of insemination. WHO wants to tell a woman what decision she must make, under force of criminal penalties? She's already in an intolerable circumstance!

'Bortion Banners say the mom is less of an innocent, so she should volunteer to commit doctor-assisted suicide (though the same types oppose Dr. Kevorkian's, otherwise), if it's the pre-born vs. its mother's life. WHO should tell mom her decision is forced, or a crime if disobeyed?

WHO will speak for the preborn baby's rights? EVERY American should, but it is not the only factor, nor is the mom! There are two lives involved, just like it took two to tango, to get her into this predicament in the first place! NONE OF THIS needs occur, if you plan sex, and Plan B if you don't, within three days! The world does not need another baby a mom doesn't want! The world, also, needs no abortions, when they could be prevented!

Mother's life and vegetative state pre-borns are decisions that can't be prevented before egg insemination, 'til tech advances that far!

Update #2

(10/13/20-2)

The other day I cited this article, which lawyers know the exact case law behind, but even ACB says sound legal reasoning and precedent determine her judicial philosophy, and strict adherence to the Constitution—NOT making laws (that's the people's representatives' job), but interpreting.

You can no more stop a committed woman from aborting as you can stop a lone wolf school shooter who tells no one of his (they're USUALLY males) plans. Plan B pill off the internet!

Some voters want 1950 returned to America. Note: ABORTIONS HAPPENED BEFORE ROE, folks!
<https://npr.org/2019/05/20/725139713/>

Gut punch miscarriage, with no bruising. WHOS to prosecute that, in red states that would ban all abortions? Same with coat hangers that don't lacerate or cause her scars. It's LUDICROUS to want total bans, and to say Roe was legally wrongly decided!

"Citizen" applied to fetuses is NOT in the Constitution, nor is it against it—it's simply NOT ADDRESSED! Life, liberty and happiness has ZERO language as to its application to a baby in one's womb! That takes INTERPRETATION—a judges' job! The Framers don't even have written notes surrounding its creation, that details unborn's rights as citizens or not, or rights to life, or not.

OF COURSE they should all live, as God started them, and people play God to end life! But the law had to balance the FACT that two parties are involved—a mom and a baby, not just the baby. We may HATE their ruling, but it was NOT legally invalid.

Banning all abortions caused real consequences the Court knew were bad and dangerous, and the state couldn't sanction (self-help, etc.), and Biden NOT saying if he'll stack SCOTUS is wise strategy! America deserves to know, but he's not going to energize conservatives, or discourage liberals, by saying!

I'd vote against him for simply saying nothing! America deserves to know! And court stacking is EXACTLY what the Christian Cabal DID; unjust and sin-full! Cram their views down America's throats, because they could. NOWHERE found in Scripture! Repent, brethren!

Murder is one evil person killing an innocent; abortion is a person in bad circumstances doing evil by killing an innocent, but if she can't do so safely, she often do so less safely (at least before Plan B pills were invented). Are red states going to ban OTC internet sales of it?

IF they did, gut punches, travel to blue states, coat hangers and black market quack clinics would arise! Christian activists want zero abortions. Force people to always use 100% unfailable contraception, then! Catholics would balk that's thwarting nature, so God must want people who have a lot of sex to have more kids than would be responsible!?

The "thinking" is SO poor, among most activists on BOTH extremes, because EMOTION rules their day. I just want abortions to end now. NO thought of if that's practical, reasonable or moral. Just do it! I don't care two hoots that 75%+ of Americans want Roe as law. We are not a direct/pure democracy.

The ONLY issue is was Roe decided unconstitutionally? And that document doesn't speak of preborns, or women's rights to abort! We're stuck having to rule what's best for America—like it or not.

I'm FOR ACB on SCOTUS, but NOT if she lies and uses her personal beliefs to make rulings. She should be removed if she does, as should any other members! I'm FOR her because wealth redistribution is against the Constitution. THEFT (Ex.: freebies from taxpayers) has always been a crime.

The ONLY way to change ANYTHING in the U.S. Constitution is by laws of Congress, or Constitutional amendments. Judicial activism is sin and illegal! Political biases affecting ANY SCOTUS decision is sin, and technically illegal. Follow the law, Founders intent, and precedent, unless a case was legally wrong, or the factors in that article (from the other day) apply!

The Supreme Court should have ALL nine (and only nine) Justices as objective, politically neutral in their rulings, and court stacking to either extreme is sin and wrong; political idolatry biases! @ABC @CNN @CBS

THINK what an abortion is. It is NOT cutting off a wart, as zero warts grow into birthed humans! You are killing a human—your own flesh and blood! You are saying, my child cannot experience life, or be what God created her or him to be, because I am circumventing God and playing Him!

Babies get their limbs sucked off their torso, or ripped right off it by medical scissors! The blood has to be atrocious! What comes out of the womb has to look like a monstrosity to the nurses, doctor and killer! A blob of would-be human life, in mangled parts. YOU made that! Sin!

Sonograms SHOW you the otherwise invisible, but not unfelt, when they kick or roll over in your tummy. YOU decided to have sex—NOT your child! YOU decided not to have sperm donor wear a condom, or risked it not breaking! YOU free-willedly CHOSE not to take contraception pills! NOT your baby!

Your baby did NOTHING wrong! YOU screwed up, in more ways than one, one of which knocked you up! YOU, the woman, ultimately have the power to prevent killing your child, but NOT if you're raped or an incest victim. YOU are the innocent in those cases! You had NO choice in the matter.

And when any mother's life is at risk, who is society to make a horrific personal choice for her family? And if the baby will have terrible medical problems, or the family will be bankrupted by such care, who is society to tell the mom how she should decide, legally vs. morally?

Is it society's need to tell a rape or incest victim they must pay all costs, endure all pains, disrupt their life for nine months, and live with that reminder either the rest of her life, or suffer maternal withdrawal pains if she adopts out? HER personal decision NEEDS to be a moral one.

It's certainly NOT smart to have a hodge podge of options, varying by state, on such a crucial issue! SCOTUS uses a sliding scale of 'reaching to the level' of needing consistency across the board. THAT's what Roe sought to do. No one loves its ruling, as both sides extremists LOST!

NO third trimester abortions; no partial birth or after birth. The LEFT loses. NO total bans on abortion. The RIGHT loses. I think the decision, whose implications I mourn and oppose, for the babies, was Solomonian, in splitting the middle! I Ki. 3:25

IF SCOTUS had supported total bans, they would sanction gut punches and coat hangers, CONTRARY to the health and safety duty, which could be said to be an unconstitutional ruling!

<https://law.cornell.edu/.../sect.../health-safety-and-morals>

THERE ARE OTHER WAYS to lessen if not end abortions. UNjust court stacking is the devil's way! God's for justice! Micah 6:8

JUST like GOP activists wanted court stacking via Trump, Biden can legally add more Justices to SCOTUS! Does anyone think they'd even be as moderate as Merrick Garland? Only fools! That means MORE tax payer dollars wasted, more wrangling, and politicizing SCOTUS, as GOP's did via 45!

I Jn. 5:21; I Cor. 10:14 The Bible is CLEAR that idolatry is SIN. The Christian Cabal idolized secular power, for Roes overturn, abandoning Gods morals to serve God, then were sinfully SILENT about ALL these sins, and 45's 20K lies in office! Sin-to-win strategy of satan! That's NOT faith!

Research: Abortion was discovered as a wedge issue to elicit WASP votes, just before Reagan's run. Roe was on the books for 43 years, before the Christian Cabal thought they could maneuver ways to overturn it! 43 years of tolerating it, even as it passed on their age 18+ watches!

THAT is party idolatry! LOOK at the history of how abortion was discovered as a wedge issue to secure evangelical votes! Parties are NOTHING to God! Values are! I will serve the Lord, and no political party, or corrupt Christ claimers-period! Independent of pressure to change views!

I guess if people are very moral, they've never had to face whether they'd have to abort. I've NEVER had to worry about it, but I know people have unprotected sex, and you kill NOTHING before fertilization (Plan B 2-3 days after). 'Pro-life' is a mantra, often undefined and intended to be so!

Update #3

ALL the Christian Cabal's eggs are in one basket... overturn Roe by court stacking SCOTUS! It's been their pact and agenda since 2014, when I mocked them allowing Roe to get on the books, unprotected, before I was age 18! @CNN @CBS @NBCnews @Foxnews @ABC Lie detector(s) for ACB on Roe!

I am 100% FINE with Roe overturn, IF and only if national guidelines disallowed total bans or partial birth and after birth abortions! Even third trimester I personally oppose, just as I personally oppose ALL abortions, but they have to be safe, when women choose to sin and kill!

I'm NOT listening to the ACB hearings; I haven't for one second. I know the game—ROE OVERTURN!

That's why evangelicals (mainly white) support and turn a blind eye to all that's below! [See our chapter: Apostasy For Power Idolatry, at Facebook's James.Meroney.9, #74)]. I'm FOR her on NO Socialism, and Obamacare needing fixing, but total abortion bans cause harm to citizen women.

I even said ACB SHOULD be in the bench. The minute I detect any personal feelings engaged in her decisions, I am going to seek Congress to pass a law to remove all justices who so do. If that takes a Constitutional amendment, it would be worth the fight. They are NOT elected!

If @JoeBiden DOESN'T stack SCOTUS with at least one Justice, if not three, he'd be taking it on the chin, and allowing some injustice, by having an imbalanced Court! ALL members must swear to strict interpretation and zero political views affecting their rulings! Neutral interpreters ONLY!

ABORTION BANS ARE THE ONLY MORAL CHOICE?

(10/14/20-2)

It dawned on me, before dawn has broken (4am) that morality is not always understood, even among Bible-believing believers. I've used this meme for over two years, but the way politics is practiced, today, simple one-liners are the catch of the day, so it needs explaining, apparently:

Sports enthusiasts, and often coaches, say winning isn't everything, it's the only thing, as they emphasize the value of a victory. But outside of sports, GOOD parents know you don't teach your kids such lessons of life, as there are rules and referees to ensure you win fair and square!

When the Christian Cabal made their deal with the literal devil, to back 45, "no matter what," come Hell or high water, in exchange for conservative SCOTUS picks, that was an IMMoral choice, even as the motive/intention could have been pure.

Let me explain a second well-known moral adage: The ends justify the means is NOT a phrase morally-sensitive people adhere to! It is countered, in Washington, with if you don't win, you don't rule (which is also true), so they go the way of the world, with the herd/sheep mentality that if my competitor might do so-and-so, I must do so-and-so.

So, we LITERALLY violate Romans 6:1, where Paul MOCKED such thinking, and addressed its doing with the most emphatic Greek word tense of 'may it never be!' May it never be that Christians would do evil, so more grace from God may come!

Agreeing to support the most immoral person running for President in the last 30-40 years, and one of the least policy informed, initially, because you want abortion ended is a literal pact with satan. BUT, its commended, because of the moral atrocity which is abortion!

'ANYTHING for the babies' MUST have been the rallying cry! IS THAT A BIBLICAL choice? NOT if you analyze the adages and verses I just gave you, because justice is Gods ultimate levelling standard, and there is NO justice in forcing your views onto others, because you can/are able! My-way-or-the-highway is the OPPOSITE attitude from putting others first, and being a disciple; it is flesh, me/Self first, even if for a moral cause of saving innocents!

And let's see where that arrogance has gotten us: Not only is it unconstitutional to try to make laws, by undoing laws through politicizing SCOTUS, it has engendered the left seeking to get even/revenge, through further court stacking!

ALL courts are neutral arbiters, justice is blind, and lady justice metes out her rulings based on the law, in a land ruled by law and order. So,

1. Me first-ism, even for a good cause (Rom 6:1)
2. Politicizing SCOTUS (a neutral, apolitical body)
3. Inciting revenge among leftists, and,
4. Violating the Constitution, because it explicitly tells us how bad SCOTUS rulings get fixed-Either SCOTUS takes up amicus brief appeals (friend of the court) to reconsider (which it rejected, for now, last year) or Congress changes the law.

Otherwise, a lower case must rise through the appeals process to reach the highest level, challenging their precedent! NOWHERE is having a president nominate biased judges a consideration of our Founding Fathers! Again, D.C. Types would argue, the Dems do or would do it, so so must we. That is NOWHERE in Scripture, as a condoned "Christian" attitude!

But, just so our opponents know, even in the past 2 weeks, this group has publicly stated 'we are as close to overturning Roe as we've ever been,' then the speaker cut himself off, lest it be heard in the recording, by the wrong hearers.

That brings me to my last point (so I can go back to sleep): Did the immoral idolatry choice achieve its end?

A. Will all abortions be ended if Roe were overturned? No, as I detailed yesterday. Plan B and self-help still exist

B. Would LESS abortions occur if it weren't legal, under fear of criminal prosecution, and high fines or jail time? Probably! If a woman doesn't want to risk self-inducing childbirth, where the baby may live, or have to explain how she miscarried, overturning Roe certainly may lessen the number of women unwilling to engage self-help (but not those wealthy enough to take a couple days off work, to travel to a blue state).

So, one may ask, isn't that a morally good thing, to lessen abortions by forcing her choice to be illegal? Isn't anything we can do to have less abortions a moral aspiration? IF you believe the ends justify the means, and win at all costs is not the main thing, it's the only thing.

The grave and great moral dilemma with such thinking is there are other things we can do to lessen abortions, which do not require abandoning Christian morality, for when you engage sin, that righteousness may ensue, you do violate Christian morality (Rom. 6:1, etc.). I've detailed those actions.

And IF Biden doesn't stack SCOTUS, in revenge, rest assured the Dems WILL devise a more subtle scheme to exact revenge, even if all 3 of 45s picks for SCOTUS morally decide to never play pawns of the right, and do their Constitutional duty!

Again, these activists will argue this choice of theirs is how the game is played—to the victor go the spoils, and they had the power to prohibit Merrick Garland, and to nominate 3 con Justices so they used it. Sounds wise, because its legal.

Is it moral, and do Christians have any duty to check the morality of choice, as they check the morality of pro-choice? I argue yes, but again, this argument is so time-consuming, the average parishioner simply blindly trusts preachers and there's little chance of changing that unbiblical mentality, when so few even read their Bibles, and ~30% are single-issue voters (mainly for overturning Roe).

If you cannot SIMPLY (and I mean in simple terms and one-liner slogans) educate laymen on these matters, you will lose them as too academic! And perhaps that's our greatest sin, that obeying God's word, and comprehending its clear teachings is such a foreign mist in our brains we are to use to love God with all of.

That won't cure overnight, but the choice was wrong, even if few can even comprehend why.

U.S. Christians USED to ask WWJD, but they can ask Him directly, and their opinion only matters when they see what He did do, in Scripture.

Update

(11/23/20-2)

I've done this a million times: If we label all abortions 'murder,' if Pharaoh or Herod was killing all males age two and under, we'd clamor to put an end to that heinous injustice and abuse! Some people genuinely want to ban all abortions in their state, under all circumstances, as the baby is innocent.

Does that end all abortions in that state? NO. Plan B off the internet, gut punches, coat hangers and quack black market doctors will still do abortions, or travel to a pro-abortion state. Government is charged with keeping citizens safe. Those aren't all safe self-help remedies!

If rape or incest, or a mom's life, some people don't see any difference, because the baby's innocent. Making poorer citizens engage costly travel when blue state women don't have to raises an equal protection issue. The answers are preventing unwanted pregnancies! Total bans don't end all abortions!

In the three exceptions cases, the baby's always innocent, but so also is the mom whose life is at stake, and the mom who was a rape or incest victim! It's NOT government's job to tell those three cases what they should do. Those are hard decisions they must/should make.

If you want all TX women to take to term, pay their expenses and be with them through the strains of that nine month period! People don't want that much involvement. They just want a quick, easy answer of legal total bans; not involvement in issues they're so passionate about!

'BORTION BANS?'

(10/15/20-2)

12.3% U.S. Women are virgins after college (<http://transformedwives.com>), and 3% remain such 'til wedding day (Hiner). That means the super majority risk impregnation, as contraception isn't always perfect, and can fail. Babies can result, so expecting them never to do so is naïve!

Not everyone plans their premarital sex. If they did, abortions would lessen HUGELY! Condoms and The Pill RARELY fail! Forgetfulness is NO excuse! If you think you might have sex, you MUST take precautions! God teaches abstinence, vs. fornication, but reality can be vastly different!

The two most shameful positions to hold, about abortion, are claiming contraception is evil, and using Plan B within 1-3 days post insemination, IMO, as they have ZERO at all to do with killing any human being! ASININE viewpoints to have, IMO, as if God says do not use your brain I gave!

There is ZERO reason why any woman doesn't know within 1-3 days if they had planned on getting pregnant when they allowed sex, and that they wanted a kid, as a result, or not! Even if raped or incest occurred, use Plan B immediately! You murder no one—period! Delay, and you will do so.

If a condom burst or The Pill failed, NO ONE in their sound mind would blame a woman for not wanting to suffer the consequences she didn't choose! The latter failure takes weeks to discover, so Plan B use would be after the child began. A wife would be morally innocent for getting pregnant.

If abortion is NOT the unpardonable sin (and it is not), moms choosing to remain with their family, rather than die for their unborn child, and women whose contraception failed, who learn that later, have less moral guilt than those using abortion as contraception! That is 100% evil!

Due to freedoms/free will, I hesitate to advocate any specific law that could curb abortions-and 100% bans don't end them—but if you really wanted a law I don't favor, to do the trick, criminalize not preparing for sex, using contraception, or Plan B 1-3 days later the lack thereof!

Pro-life MUST include an unwillingness to let living women endanger their lives by self-help aborting! Life outside the womb is as valuable as within it! That is the Solomonian dilemma, when anyone takes only one side or the other (which I don't), though babies are more innocent!

I would NOT let my wife commit suicide, if she were pregnant, and my wife's life was in limbo if we kept that child! My kids would lose a mother, and I my partner, and I wouldn't want police telling us my life partner must die! NOT governments business, IMO!

If a family faces a HORRIBLE medical prognosis for a preborn, where their life will be vegetative, or the cost to poor families will be astronomical to care for him/her, government should not force their difficult decision, IMO, though aborting is still killing.

WHY do abortions occur? Are lots of women trying to trap men, like gold diggers? Don't you know or not know you plan to become a mother, when you have unsafe sex, or do you only start thinking about that when your pee pee test shows two lines (pregnant)? Do you think at all?

If a female is to take the life of her own flesh and blood, it makes sense, to me at least, that that killing occur before the baby can feel it, or have a heart beat! It is inhumane if abortion doctors don't sedate the innocent murder victim. Do they? #SilentSecreem video!

'My body my decision' is FALSE, as it's another person's body inside! My healthcare decision is UNTRUE, as its two person's health! My choice is true—your choice to kill a human, or not do so. NO excuse for aborting when the baby can feel it, IMO, except for mother's life exception.

Even the trauma of rape or incest should be ZERO excuse for not taking Plan B within 1-3 days of those crimes! HOW HARD IS IT TO TAKE THE PILL OR WEAR A CONDOM, folks? The whole abortion issues comes mainly from selfish sex hogs, IMO! Sinful lustful emotionalism—NOT planning!

We are the edit un-do generation. We want quick fixes to our oops moments. Absent Plan B within 1-3 days, your attempted undo has become an un-life! Viability was a wise standard SCOTUS used, as any child who can live without mom, if need be, is its own human being under the law.

Before viability, the baby has to have momma to survive. After viability, it does not. That point is the point where the child could live, outside the womb, so the law gives it status if not standing, apart from the moms wishes alone! Some states criminally punish fetus shooters!

Preborn legal rights: <https://ncsl.org/.../health/fetal-homicide-state-laws.aspx>
... and SCOTUS' three trimester scheme was based on biology and science-bodily development. It was NOT random and arbitrary/capricious, or political. They surely studied the growth of babies, and determined viability/sustainability concept.

NO female should EVER want a third trimester (excepting moms life cases), partial birth-, or after birth abortion! NOTHING medical can surprise you, last minute, and only worship of the will says I have a right to murder a living human, if minutes outside my womb! Murderous intent!

Partial birth details: <https://centerformedicalprogress.org/.../special-report.../>
... If you don't "choose"—NOW—to be a mom, have safe sex, or use Plan B before three days elapse! ONLY other need might be a mom's life exception! Delayed decisions KILL!

You can always become a mom, unless your body impregnates difficultly. If you aren't actively planning to be a mom, through your sex, don't BECOME A MOM, yet! Use contraception! Its unnatural nature means NOTHING! Dentists are unnatural, filling your cavities! Plan your sex, folks!

Biden just said if an eight or 10-year-old decides they want to be transgender, to make their life better, who are we to question that, as that would be "discrimination." They can't even decide what cereal brand they want! They're not adults, and would change their future possibly forever.

45 did a GREAT—though contentious job—debating Savannah, often. She held her own and her peace/patience. Joe stammers a lot, in not answering straight out, and is a lot lower energy, but quite peaceful and refreshingly calm. Decency is needed in America, but NOT Socialism! QUITE different styles.

If my boy came home and told me some God-hating atheist, who hated America and wanted to be a lifelong bum got pregnant by him, God forbid, and was going to have an abortion, I'd tell my son he owes child support, if she doesn't, but it would be her decision. WILD hypothetical on aborting!

If my daughter, God forbid, was raped, by a serial murdered, I would tell her it is a human baby, she can adopt out, but it would be her call as to what she wanted to do with her victim situation. I would pray with and for her, and support her, whatever she chose! Her adult decision!

Trump adeptly dodged abortion ban opinion, agreeing many GOP's want that, but not taking a stand. Bans do not end all abortions, and if Roe were overturned, abortions could increase, overall, if blue states allowed any and all types, offsetting red state bans! We simply don't know!

I'll say it again, even more forcefully, if my amazing and sweet wife were facing death, in order to birth a child, there is NO WAY I would support a baby I hadn't yet met, to such a lady I've known for 32 years! NO question, even if abortion was how we saved her life!

Update #1

(10/18/20-2)

Plan B won't work if a woman is ovulating. Weight and some medications decrease Plan B's effectiveness. Allergies or medication interactions can prevent women from being able to use Plan B. Physical lack of access, along with the high price, can easily make Plan B unobtainable.

[Private account:] The Plan B pill works best when you take it within three days after unprotected sex. You can get Plan B at your local drugstore or pharmacy. [plannedparenthood.org](https://www.plannedparenthood.org)

Plan B costs and risks (1 source of information out of many, though IT is a competitor to them, in shutting down a major source of their business, used properly):

What is the Plan B Morning-After Pill | Cost and Effectiveness

Update #2

(10/22/20-2)

You can say SCOTUS considered changed public sentiment, and state laws towards gay marriage, but on Roes overturn, that's NOT the case on the publics part, or that many states, to make a critical mass. Just a minority trying to politicize SCOTUS to do that job. NOT apples-to-apples!

It's AMAZING that some Christians believe the ultimate ethic is to be true to your word, to support Trump, no matter what, when that commitment means you support sin, no matter what, if he keeps his word to stack SCOTUS to overturn Roe! Amazingly screwy "morality!" Be evil so good comes

Biased, activist pastors' chickens have come home to roost! Try to cram your views, an equal and opposite reaction is sure to follow. Duh 101 Sen. Ted Cruz calls Joe Biden's '60 Minutes' preview video clip 'chilling' <https://fxn.ws/3mc3qhz>

SCOTUS & THE CONSTITUTION

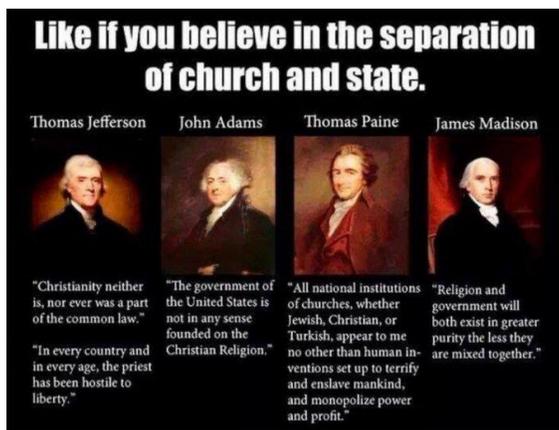
(7/5/21-2)

SCOTUS overturns precedent for between 5-8 law-based reasons, including changed circumstances, flawed past reasoning, among others we learn in law school. Here's an EXCELLENT article on their challenges and standards of excellence: <https://supremecourt.gov/about/constitutional.aspx...>

10 Overturned Supreme Court Cases https://money.howstuffworks.com/10-overturned-supreme-court-cases.htm?utm_medium=shareandutm_campaign=hsw_shareandutm_source=twitter...
via @howstuffworks

10 Overturned Supreme Court Cases. The Supreme Court may be the highest court in the land, but it can admit that it's wrong sometimes. It doesn't happen often, but here are 10 Supreme Court cases that were overturned. money.howstuffworks.com

EVERY DAY SCOTUS is in session they address lawsuit issues that the Constitution never speaks on! It is how the principles, values and exact words and meaning of that document are best to be rationally and legally applied to those issues that matters, including precedent, for stability!



BLESSED IS THE NATION WHOSE GOD IS THE LORD

— PSALM 33:12 —

PRESIDENTS

"It is the duty of all nations to acknowledge the providence of Almighty God, to obey His will, to be grateful for His benefits, and humbly to implore His protection and favor." — George Washington

"We have no government armed with power capable of confounding with human passions unsubordinated by morality and religion. ... Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other." — John Adams

"Before any man can be considered as a member of civil society, he must be considered as a subject of the Governor of the Universe." — James Madison

"And can the liberties of a nation be thought secure when we have removed their only firm basis, a conviction in the minds of the people that these liberties are of the gift of God? That they are not to be violated but with His wrath? Indeed I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just; that His justice cannot sleep forever." — Thomas Jefferson

"It is not that in the chain of human events, the birthday of the nation is indissolubly linked with the birthday of the Savior! That it forms a leading event in the progress of the Gospel dispensation! It is not that the Declaration of Independence first organized the social compact on the foundation of the Redeemer's mission upon earth! That it laid the cornerstone of the government upon the first precepts of Christianity?" — John Quincy Adams

FOUNDING FATHERS

"To the steady influence of Christianity we owe that degree of civil freedom, and political and social happiness, which mankind now enjoys. ... Whenever the pillars of Christianity shall be overthrown, our present republican form of government — and all blessings which flow from them — must fall with them." — Judith Sargent Murray

"An appeal to arms and to the God of hosts is all that is left us! ... Sir, we are not weak if we make a proper use of those means which the God of nature hath placed in our power. ... Besides, sir, we shall not fight our battles alone. There is a just God who presides over the destinies of nations, and who will raise up friends to fight our battles for us. ... Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take, but as for me, give me liberty or give me death!" — Patrick Henry

"I have lived, sir, a long time, and the longer I live, the more convincing proofs I see of this truth, that God governs in the affairs of men. And if a sparrow cannot fall to the ground without His notice, is it probable that an empire can rise without His aid? We have been assured, sir, in the sacred writings that 'except the Lord

builds the house, they labor in vain who build it.' I firmly believe this; and I also believe that without His concurring aid we shall succeed in this political building no better than the builders of Babel." — Benjamin Franklin

SUPREME COURT JUSTICES

"The Bible is the best of all books, for it is the word of God and teaches us the way to be happy in this world and in the next. Continue therefore to read it and to regulate your life by its precepts." — John Jay First Chief Justice

"Providence has given to our people the choice of their rulers, and it is the duty, as well as the privilege and interest of our Christian nation, to select and prefer Christians for their rulers." — John Jay First Chief Justice

"Human law must rest its authority ultimately upon the authority of that law which is Divine. ... Far from being rivals or enemies, religion and law are twin sisters, friends, and mutual assistants. Indeed, these two sciences run into each other." — James Wilson Original Justice on the U.S. Supreme Court

"One of the beautiful boasts of our municipal jurisprudence is that Christianity is a part of the Common Law. ... There never has been a period in which the Common Law did not recognize Christianity as lying at its foundation. I verily believe Christianity necessary to the support of civil society." — Joseph Story U.S. Supreme Court Justice

CONGRESS

"We are a Christian people...not because the law demands it, not to gain exclusive benefits or to avoid legal disabilities, but from choice and education; and in a land thus universally Christian, what is to be expected, what desired, but that we shall pay due regard to Christianity?" — Senate Judiciary Committee Report, January 29, 1853

"At the time of the adoption of the Constitution and the amendments, the universal sentiment was that Christianity should be encouraged. ... In this age there can be no substitute for Christianity. ... That was the religion of the founders of the republic and they expected it to remain the religion of their descendants." — House Judiciary Committee Report, March 27, 1854

EDUCATION

"Let every student be plainly instructed and earnestly pressed to consider well the main end of his life and studies is to know God and Jesus Christ which is eternal life (John 17:3) and therefore to lay Christ in the bottom as the only foundation of all sound knowledge and learning. And seeing the Lord only giveth wisdom, let

every one seriously set himself by prayer in secret to seek it of Him (Proverbs 2, 3). Every one shall so exercise himself in reading the Scriptures twice a day that he shall be ready to give such an account of his proficiency therein." — Harvard 1636 Student Guidelines

"All the scholars are required to live a religious and blameless life according to the rules of God's Word, diligently reading the Holy Scriptures, that fountain of Divine light and truth, and constantly attending all the duties of religion." — Yale 1787 Student Guidelines

SUPREME COURT RULINGS

"There is no dissonance in these [legal] declarations. ... These are not individual sayings, declarations of private persons; they are organic [legal, governmental] utterances; they speak the voice of the entire people. ... These, and many other matters which might be noticed, add a volume of official declarations to the mass of organic utterances that this is a Christian nation." — Church of the Holy Trinity v. U.S., 1892 Unanimous decision declaring America a Christian nation. Significantly, the U.S. Supreme Court cited dozens of court rulings and legal documents as precedents to arrive at this ruling. But in 1962, when the Supreme Court struck down voluntary prayer in schools, it did so without using any such precedent.

"Why may not the Bible, and especially the New Testament, without note or comment, be read and taught as a divine revelation in schools? ... Its general precepts expounded, its evidences explained and its glorious principles of morality inculcated? ... Where can the purest principles of morality be learned so clearly or so perfectly as from the New Testament?" — Vidal v. Girard's Executors, 1844 Unanimous decision commending and encouraging the use of the Bible in government-run schools

FOREIGN OPINION

"The Americans combine the notions of Christianity and of liberty so intimately in their minds that it is impossible to make them conceive the one without the other." — Alexis de Tocqueville French observer of America in 1821, author of Democracy in America

"There is no country in which the people are so religious as in the United States. ... The great number of religious societies existing in the United States is truly surprising; there are some of them for everything; for instance, societies to distribute the Bible, to distribute tracts; to encourage religious journals; to convert, civilize, educate, to take care of their widows and orphans, to preach, extend, purify, preserve, reform the faith; to build chapels, endow congregations, support seminaries, ... to establish Sunday schools, ... to prevent drunkenness, etc." — Achille Murat, French observer of America in 1832

Modern American citizens NEED to know that what was postured (for political purposes) as Christian representation, in the form of Mr. TRUMP, was about as far removed from biblical reality of what our religion teaches and practices, as has ever faced the American voter! Hobby Lobby

The ideas and values of our U.S. Constitution do NOT contradict biblical values (except original errors of slavery, women not voting, etc.), and American values are in harmony with God's word, the Bible. See: <http://AmericanAnswers.org/Americana>
p. Two for elaboration! GREAT READ, below (IF you can)!

The Founders did NOT even imply any religion should be favored, or that only one religion's adherents must be made governing officials. They specifically wrote that government isn't to infringe, or promote one over another (including no religion). Moral people ought to be in office—period!

People are not to accept Christianity—or reject it—based on whether it has positively or negatively impacted American life, but because they are sinners, needing forgiveness, and it is not accepting a religion, but a Person—Jesus Christ! John 3:16 Do so today! II Cor. 6:2 Hobby Lobby

Better version from Hobby Lobby: <https://imgprd19.hobbylobby.com/system/root/hf8/he3/h00/9996280201246/21-0843-2021-IDMA-DownloadablePDF.pdf...>

America was founded on Judeo-Christian principles. It was not constituted as a theocracy. The Bible strongly influenced common law, as with logic! End to my opinion!

PANDERING WITH PIPE DREAMS ON ABORTION & FREEBIES

(8/12/21-2)

I am absolutely and 100 percent aghast and appalled at nearly every D.C. Type politician, for their LACK OF MORALS! They say and do ANYTHING their advisers poll as effective for them to say or do to lure interest their way!

They have ZERO solutions or positions, to speak of, that involve common sense, or ANY mechanism to implement a just agenda. I'm starting to feel that I despise, and may one day hate most every D.C. Politician on BOTH sides of the aisle, who lies, engages hypocrisy, slanders, cheats, seeks self-serving luxuries, and voters seem to NEVER figure this out. Good luck, America!

OF ALL PEOPLE on earth, claiming if not actually true Christians should be wanting people of integrity to lead our great nation. People who won't lie to them, or seek to manipulate them, or promise them impossible things!

Dems aren't 'gonna let total abortion bans occur in any but red states, and women devoted to NOT becoming pregnant to delivery, or moms, can and will seek quack black market doctors, seek boyfriend gut punches, or attempt back alley abortions, IF Plan B is disallowed in red states, by all means (Ex.: over-the counter and off the internet).

You REALLY have to get smarter, in order to in sincerity serve Jesus, folks! That's your "Christian" duty and obligation! THINK! Analyze and critically think about the implications and motives of politicians' proposals! OR, are we really just a dumb sheep people, as believers (as often accused)? Answer for yourself!

I am old, but still too young to know if other self-help remedies and homemade procedures exist, as I wasn't thinking about abortion in 1973. I would bet even safer methods can be concocted!?
With Abortion Restrictions On The Rise, Some Women Induce Their Own

Activists are spreading information about self-induced abortion online and in person. The World Health Organization says a single drug, misoprostol, can be used to safely induce abortion. npr.org
DIY abortion risks:

Abortion Home Remedies: Know Your Options

The Internet is full of home remedies that supposedly cause abortion, but these approaches are often ineffective, dangerous, or both. We'll explain the risks involved and help you understand your...
healthline.com

.@TheDemocrats @DNC @SenateDems @HouseDemocrats DO YOU HEAR these proposals to end Roe v Wade? WILL you allow politicians to gen up votes based on that myth and pipe dream? Red states women would use self-help, or travel costly miles, with unequal burdens! ARE YOU ASLEEP (at 4 am)?

I have said I would NOT oppose Roe overturn, but SCOTUS would still need consistent and national guidelines! We do NOT need a nation with:

1. Legal after birth abortions.
2. MORE aborting.
3. Unsafe self-help.
4. Poor women discriminated against, unconstitutionally. @USSupremeCourt

[Pence is dead to me, just as CHUMP always has been, now that I see his real character, that he'd manipulate less astute voters, for personal gain! SHAME ON YOU, claiming believer! Your good intentions are JUST LIKE liberals'—NOT well thought out! You just mouth words for votes!

.@Mike_Pence I WILL DEBATE YOU, ANY DAY, ON YOUR PROPOSAL FOR HOW TO ADDRESS THE IMMORALITY OF ABORTION! Any time, any place, any topic!]

CORRUPT politicians do not feel any need to explain their positions! No need to analyze their implications! No need to go through the challenges, nuances, or political realities of getting them implemented! They simply spew crap that polls say dumb voters want to hear! Dumb ones!

I WISH I could find an article on how to abort without pills or doctors. I can ONLY imagine horrific ways, like gut punches and coat hangers. I once heard someone speak of pre-1973 women drinking caustic substances/poisons to try to self-help. PUBLIC POLICY is going to engender that, when government's constitutional duty is public health and safety?

I GUARANTEE you Pence seeking the WH, after he coddled all this for four+ years, is going to help Dems get out more votes than his DUMB abortion proposal garners him! Try to lynch me, boss—we're still on good speaking terms? SPINELESS!

An IQ test and an are you paying taxes test BOTH seem in order, in order to vote! Too dumb, or not paying in-your vote can be and often is be evil, unjust, or both! TELL ME PENCE'S PROPOSAL FOR SCOTUS NATIONAL STANDARDS POST-ROE! @ABC @CBSnews @NBCnews @CNN @FoxNews ASK HIM THURSDAY!

ASK lynch me, we're on good speaking terms PENCE exactly what will occur if Roe is overturned, and if blue states might pass even looser abortion laws, and how Plan B bans off the internet can be enforced! DO responsible journalism! @ABC @CBSnews @NBCnews @CNN @FoxNews Investigate!

ASK lynch me, we're on good speaking terms PENCE if gut punches, poisons or coat hangers are moral and legal and good public policy to engender! DO responsible journalism! @ABC @CBSnews @NBCnews @CNN @FoxNews Investigate! LET ME debate him on your networks, any time, any day, please!

I'm MORE upset the media doesn't hold D.C. Pols accountable for their pandering political rhetoric, and the stupidity allowed in the church, than I am that Pence would be self-serving with pabulum one-liners! Can anyone think, anymore? HOLD EVERY POLITICIAN 100 PERCENT ACCOUNTABLE for every word and deed.

Lynch me we're on good speaking terms Pence believes red states will be able to claim to be abortion free, before God. That will NEVER 100 percent happen! Plan B in stores can be outlawed, but will the USPS inspect shipped packages going to red states, for internet purchases, Mikey?

IT IS NOT like Plan B manufacturers, and especially middle men, can't use many post office box return addresses! I am TRULY concerned that thinking is a dying art in America! I met a 25 year old gal, yesterday, who AGREED that her generation's information intake is dumbing them down! WISE woman!

YOU NEED TO FACT CHECK EVERY STATEMENT BY EVERY CANDIDATE RUNNING FOR OFFICE, ESPECIALLY AS PRESIDENT, FULL-TIME! Sorry to inform you you're about the only

people who can, and should, by job description! @abc @cbsnews @nbcnews @CNN @FoxNews
PLEASE serve the public in this traditional way!

State's rights is what Roe overturn returns to. There are about seven criteria for when SCOTUS determines an issue is important enough to require national standards. They decided life was that important! They struck a balance between banners and free-for-all with a viability standard.

IF Roe were ended, red states would do any of these:

1. Ban every abortion.
2. Have exceptions for rape, incest and mom's life.
3. Have heartbeat laws.
4. Ban Plan B OTC and by internet.

Blue states:

1. Approve after birth and third trimester abortions .
2. Advertise for red state pregnant women.

WHO'd ACTUALLY risk coat hanger abortions, if Roe ended? Poor, emotionally desperate red state women who feared buying Plan B pills off the internet (if red state stores were banned from selling it). Gut punches would be less dangerous than poison, and black market docs would arise.

Red states women who were not poor would travel to blue states to get abortions. MS and AL have about the furthest distance. SCOTUS would get lawsuits claiming undue burden and violation of equal protection for poor red state women. DOES MIKE PENCE DISCUSS THIS before dumber voters?

Incentivizing women NOT to abort is a solution lynch me we're on good speaking terms Pence did NOT discuss, as with my four preventative solutions! DOES PENCE GO TO PLANNED PARENTHOODS to try to convince pregnant women not to abort? Isn't that called hypocrisy, if he's so concerned?

Is lynch me we're on good speaking terms Pence (LMWOGST) willing to pay for any unwanted pregnancy's costs to delivery, for any woman not in his family? Will he be there to help her with the cramps and cravings, and doctor visits? Isn't the answer proof of hypocrisy sin, claiming "Christian?"

Lynch me we're on good speaking terms, because I sat SILENT like a mannequin for FOUR years ought to be disqualifying behavior, let alone his DUMB position on abortion! If you want to lessen abortions, read what I've written many, many times! Facebook, <http://AmericanAnswers.org> and here.

Even a hypothetical hyper conservative Texas will NEVER 100 percent END abortions–period! The concept is ludicrous on its face, in its impracticality! So ANY voter who cheers such rhetoric is certifiably lacking sense! The Bible speaks AGAINST people lacking accurate knowledge, especially God's people! Wake up.

I'm FUMING over the intolerable PANDERING to MY people–Christians, in the belief that we are dolts and stupid! I can't even return to sleep, and I need it badly! THOU SHALT LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART, MIND... Read the good Book–like Ragu, it's in there, folks! This is DUMB!

ANYONE who would accept 1-liners and slogans, to base their vote upon, is by definition, an idiot–period. SAME with fools who believe if you're rich, famous or physically attractive, you're qualified to lead this great nation! Have we become a nation of idiots?

ANY claiming, or even actual Christian who proves to lack intelligence is willfully slandering both the cause and Person of Christ!—period. If career politicians can say words to get your emotions riled, and you buy into that process, you are NOT serving Jesus. PREACH THAT, pastors!

To ALL non-Christians: If ANYONE ever says they're a "Christian," then says or believes anything patently stupid, PLEASE quote them (or simply say) "Matthew 22:37!" It will HELP society for them to NOT go around stupid. Fix society, by fixing people's thinking, PLEASE!

The lynch me, we're on good speaking terms position of Pence is from fear and lack of moral courage to confront the most evil politician America has seen in over 30 years! SILENT for four+ years! Those are NOT qualification for office traits, or track-record, folks! Mike Pence

Again, I will debate you on ANY subject, ANY TIME, ANYWHERE, @Mike_Pence! @ABC @CBSnews @NBCnews @CNN @FoxNews Chicken?

P.S.: HYPOTHETICALS (some people face in reality)

1. What if birth control fails? Must women pay that price, and take to term?
2. What if a poor person learns their child will be a vegetable (expensive) only in the third trimester? Will the law force them to undergo that? Far right WANTS government intervention, for THEIR causes (only)!

ABORTION Q & A

(8/13/21-2)

Let's continue our abortion discussion with some Q and A!:

1. Why would we need a national standard if Roe were overturned? Because of the atrocities and injustices some states would allow, like third trimester and after birth killings, and having zero exceptions for rape, incest and mom's life.
2. What should a post-Roe national standard be? IMO, the answer to question number one! You can't kill a baby that can feel and know/be conscious of it! You certainly can't kill one that's already birthed! He/she is not only viable, they have zero dependence on mom, but are their own person, under the Constitution!

Also, to blame and force a victim to alone bear the consequences of a crime committed against them is not fair, even though it's great for the baby.

3. Should we have laws requiring Plan B before three days of unplanned or forced sex, so ZERO humans are born as a result? I like that, but that would better be decided per state, post-Roe. A talk radio host said laws don't stop all bad behaviors, but set standards, and boundaries for what makes society better. Those same types HATE when leftists try to define what makes society better!
4. If states make abortion laws, what penalties should ensue? If conservative states outlaw them, or deem abortion murder, the woman would have to be jailed as a murder, right? The far right usually says NO, but punish the doctor, but the law was broken by the choice of the woman!
5. Is abortion murder, by U.S. Legal standards? The victim would have to be a human, under the law, and the unborn haven't proven to have "standing," because they can't even stand, outside the womb-yet. Law makers can change that, but viability affects if a victim's rights exist, when they might not, all the way to term.

6. If laws don't prevent all behaviors they seek to, enforcement becomes the issue! HOW would state laws enforce abortion bans? Will cops be allowed in people's right to privacy a home is a man's castle personal space, to look for afterbirth?

Would they need a warrant, to conduct search and seizure? Laws against murder don't stop all murders, so the far right needs to END the lie that ending Roe might end all abortions. YES, prohibition laws in red states would deter some, from fear of getting caught and punished, which is GOOD for the baby, but black markets and unsafe self-help would also result!

If the goal is no abortions, your dreaming! If less abortions is the goal, Draconian measures are NOT the answer! This issue FAILS to recognize that wanting abortion bans is what brought America Trump, division the left's revenge of almost getting an end to the filibuster, and making D.C. And Puerto Rico (Dem) states, were it not for Charles Koch of @KochIndustries, via Mr. Mansion!

The far right has YET to comprehend that forcing your extreme views ONLY engenders the other extreme, and breaks out war (figuratively, before literally). Dems even considered Court packing up to twelve Justices!

YOU are NOT the only Americans, those who crave abortion bans! We ALL live here, and majority may rule, but the minority also have rights. SCOTUS has WISELY seen that life/abortion is TOO important to be an issue that is YES for one term, then NO for a next term, when ping pong politics causes a different party to rise, from time to time!

I would be FINE with every state having its own rules on baby killing, but national guidelines of what's not allowed would still be needed! The heartbeat rule is AWESOME, and still gives a woman time to make an informed decision!

Why abortion is NOT exactly apples to apples like murder is NOT because there's no killing with death, or victim, or initiator who decides to take a life, but because of sex and viability two people are involved with creating the "problem," and two people are involved in the solution—a human baby and a human mother.

If you ONLY consider the child, women would be legally forced to take every pregnancy to term. If you only consider the mother, all unwanted unborn kids would be killed. TWO people are involved!

The law and courts can't forget that fact! Therefore, they have to consider the rights and what's just for BOTH parties! Outlawing Plan B by stores and internet sales WOULD be what some red states would do, as with contraception! Intolerable, as IT can prevent even one unwanted child being started, if used within three days of sex!

So for ANY pol of ANY stripe to run on a platform of giving his constituents hope for a fix they desperately want, without informing them of reality, is morally reprehensible and NOT adult behavior! Roe needs adjustments! It ONLY needs overturning if national standards are part of that process of overturning!

It is the ultimate far right ploy to only care about one's self, or ones state, to take a position that their state will ban abortions, and NOT care that blue states will allow partial birth, third trimester and after birth abortions, or that MORE abortions, overall, may ensue, if Roe's overturned! Saying you desire zero abortions and certainly less abortions, you can't be mono-focused, and only see Roes overturns affect in YOUR state alone! That's IGNORANT!

IF a woman got pregnant, and WASN'T showing, HOW would any abortion banning state EVER discover she used self-help to end her pregnancy? The Peter Pan fantasy of ending abortion is from stupidity! The BEST we can achieve is LESS abortions! Planning sex is the BEST remedy! Duh 101

Pandering politicians promise to give the people what they want—NOT what they need, and cater to any desire that's popular, as they aren't so much representing the people, but coddling and pandering for votes, knowing those ideals sought will often never be realized! THAT IS EVIL!

There's SO MUCH NEED for a thorough house cleaning in Washington D.C., I'm convinced that if a Jesus style table turning with whips doesn't occur, our country is doomed! Corruption, ego, lying, cheating, greed, bias, injustice. YOU VOTE FOR THESE FOOLS! Stop repeating folly! Pv. 26:11

IF only EVIL people run for office, only evil people will be in Washington D.C.! It is HIGH TIME that moral people sacrifice better paying jobs, to temporarily run for positions of public service! LAWS are NEEDED, to end the massive sinning occurring in Washington D.C..

I AM FOR, and will happily institute laws that BAN politicians cheating, lying, being unjustly biased, getting kickbacks, financially gaining from their knowledge, etc.! Just get me there, PLEASE!
<http://AmericanAnswers.org>

I am opposed to term limits, but IF America doesn't get some common sense and common decency in D.C., I am willing to change that position! <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

ABORTION INTRICACIES

(8/15/21-2)

Should state or federal governments prohibit (ban/outlaw) any and all abortions (i.e., make them criminally illegal, with fines or jail time) because abortion is killing a life God created? MANY who believe in God would answer 'yes.' Be for life, not for death. IS IT THAT SIMPLE? The same may say yes.

Raped? Take to term. Incest victim? Take to term. Mother facing do-or-die decision? Choose to sacrifice for your unborn child. EVERYONE else: If you get pregnant, and don't want to take to term, risk your health and safety, by self-help means, if you'll break the law. THIS is "Christian?"

The people who MOST claim they want government OUT of people's lives want government all into their personal sex lives, when it comes to abortion! But politics engages the hypocrisy sin ALL THE TIME!

WHO should decide what a pregnant woman should do? If government can tell you you can't control decisions about your body, health, procreation, WHAT ELSE can they tell you you can and can't do, and by what specific authority? Total/100 percent bans are "FOR" coat hangers, gut punches, black market doctors and poison remedies! I find those repulsive, inhumane, unsafe and intolerable, JUST AS is killing a baby!

MOST people, Americans included, do NOT leave their home at 7:20 am intent on murdering another human! I've watched First 48 enough to know it usually takes anger, jealous, hatred or the lust to violently steal from another, to generate a murder result. Even among the SMALL percent who kill others, FEW are so cold they do so for pleasure!

ANY grown female who has never thought one minute about her sex willingness and potentiality for rape, is a FOOL! YOU know your limits! And if you will NOT choose abstinence, until marriage (God's standard), you are FREELY choosing to risk pregnancy!

Drinking alcohol, and simple fraternizing with males on weekends CAN lead to sex! YOU KNOW THIS! What are you going to do with this knowledge? You would NOT leave your home for work and end up a wanted murderer, instead! WHY would you leave home for time around males and NOT have limits or plans or principles about how far you will go, romantically, and what can scientifically occur if you allow sex?

That lack of planning IS a choice to become a life taker, just like murderers! That's 100 percent on YOU, for NOT planning ahead! It's NOT the unpardonable sin, but YOU alone ARE taking someone else's life!

I would have NO problem with states passing laws that EVERY rape and incest victim MUST take Plan B within 2-3 days, if they don't want to take to term! I'd NEVER want government telling any mom they must sacrifice themselves for a life that may or may not be birthed, as that's the family's decision!

As to the VAST majority of abortion cases, YOU, the female, chose to get yourself into this pickle! IF you had taken birth control, it usually doesn't fail! And NEVER lie to a male that you're on it, when you're not! NOT all males use condoms, as far as I know. The woman can circumvent that!

The law has LITTLE to do with this issue and these decisions! Making all abortion legal encourages people aborting! Making them all illegal encourages self-help! Government is NOT 'gonna force women to use birth control, nor males!

There are FOUR ways to never abort:

1. Never have sex/abstinence (like NO fornication)
2. Pull out, or rhythm method
3. Birth control that doesn't fail, or,
4. Plan B within 3 days of sex

And to the people who believe even contraception and Plan B within 3 days is killing a life God created before inception, that person who so chooses ALONE bears responsibility before God for that forgivable decision and sin!

Governments do NOT pass laws for every rule in every holy book, like anti cussing or drunk at home laws. YES, life is FAR more important than those examples, but voters/citizens who do NOT so believe also have a say in the government that represents them! Equal say, with majority rule.

WOULD JESUS condone a pregnant woman being forced to have an unsafe back alley coat hanger abortion? Does He teach one should risk endangering their own life, to ensure secular laws reflect His will?

The ONLY reason I like heartbeat bills is the living baby doesn't feel the impact of that TERRIBLE, sin-full decision! I would NOT oppose any of the following state laws on the subject:

1. Exception for rape, incest and mom's life
2. Require Plan B for rape and incest victims, within 3 days
3. Mandatory public education on how to plan sex
4. Require Plan B within 3 days, if a woman is sure she doesn't want to birth the child otherwise physically created as a result

5. Prohibit, nationally, after birth, partial birth and third trimester abortions
6. Disallow any state from total bans (i.e., lacking the three exceptions)
7. Allow states to decide heartbeat, viability, or any other deadline prohibitions that allow women enough time to be informed that they're pregnant.

Total bans (no 3 exceptions, and forcing UN-safe self-help) and total freedom to do anything are BOTH bad ideas—period! GUIDELINES are needed! States can differ, but they can't cross those extreme lines, on either ends of the spectrum!

Finally, it is NOT being pro/for death, to make legal room for the woman to have a say, and not be forced to take to term, or risk criminal penalty. To be TRULY pro-life and anti-death, you do everything in your power to get everyone to plan sex, and not kill unborn babies, by the four ways I mentioned, government or no government—period!

And opposing all contraception is simply irresponsibly ASKING for troubles! People are NOT 100 percent self-restrained, when passions flair! God is NOT against planning! He is NOT against making wise choices! He is NOT against preventing bad things, when within your power to do so! Do the right thing!

Forcing women to take to term does NOT make every pregnant woman take to term! Some might fear the penalties, and do so, but not all. And what criminal penalties would be just? Murder charges? Fines? HOW would you even find out a woman aborted? It's NOT as simple as the naive believe!

P.S.: I wouldn't even oppose state laws requiring students in public and private schools being forced to watch blurred out videos of what abortion actually is/involves! INFORMED decision-making/education. I OPPOSE total bans (i.e., no 3 exceptions), and forcing unsafe self-help, because better solutions exist!

Some Americans want to kill their children any time, any place, no matter how far along in the process the 'growth' is. They believe government has no business constricting that "freedom." Such people are promiscuous, and evil, having no motherly love instinct for a person THEY started! Repent!

And using abortion for birth control, meaning in lieu thereof, is EVIL! If one accidentally, unexpectedly or forcibly becomes pregnant, that's different from choosing to have unsafe sex, knowing you can kill a baby later, to make up for that sinful decision!

IF any Americans want to force women to term, financially incentivize them to do so, and MORE women will choose NOT to abort! Volunteer to go with them and pay their medical bills, lost wages, and to console and encourage them when the cravings, pains and hard times come!

And EVERY state law I listed as not opposing, states can pass TODAY, which would be a WISE way of legally challenging the parameters of Roe, or confronting SCOTUS considering overturning it! They establish a framework of what states can and can't do, if Roe is ever reversed. They can be passed NOW!

One final intricacy: You do not have to personally be "for"/pro people killing the unborn, to believe government has a duty to protect the life and health of the woman, too. Both/and! The decision to kill even what God knew before inception is a sin. Bans won't stop all, and all must stay safe.

The MOST any state would penalize an illegally aborting woman with would be fines—NOT jail time! And that fact shows you we do NOT deem it equal with murder. How would governing authorities discover a woman engaged an illegal abortion? Laws have to have pragmatic enforcement!

Update #1

(8/15-16/21-2)

If Roe ended, with no national guidelines, only poor red state women couldn't access safe and legal procedures in another state. Coat hangers would only be used if no access to Plan B, quack doctors, or poison or gut punches failed to miscarry!

Conservatives have **PROVEN** they want less abortions, by hospital access requirements, threatening Planned Parenthood workers jobs, cutting funding, etc. Total abortion bans **WOULD** scare some women into taking to term, so I guess they deem that a victory—NOT doing so morally, while **NOT** ending all.

If Roe ended, with no national guidelines, those who advocated for that would be personally responsible for the **INcrease** in blue and purple states abortions, especially third trimester, partial birth and after birth killings! That blood will be on **THEIR** hands, seeking **DUMB/un-thought** out aims!

Murder is illegal, yet it happens. Its stiff penalties deter any on the fence about committing it. What penalties do conservatives advocate for the aborting woman? **SHE** chose to hire her doctor; he's just doing his job! #FreeEnterprise Pro-business. How much money is a life worth?

NO ONE in their right mind can be "FOR" babies sucked out of all breath, and ripped limb to limb within the womb! They can be **FOR** the right to end an unwanted pregnancy, but no one is giddy over the procedure, as to the baby's impact! Sociopaths **MAY** find it intriguing!?

The **MOST** any state would penalize an illegally aborting woman with would be fines—**NOT** jail time! And that fact shows you we do **NOT** deem it equal with murder. How would governing authorities discover a woman engaged an illegal abortion? Laws have to have pragmatic enforcement!

Though it's **IMPOSSIBLE** to enforce, in conservative/red states, there would have to be a legal difference between aborting because you were careless, vs. raped, or had unexpected consensual sex. What fines would they charge? Killing a baby is a misdemeanor? **WHY** just punish the doctor?

I **WOULD BET** Texas' new abortion law has many ladies thinking more about sex and what to do after unplanned sex, as there's a deadline! That's a **GREAT** thing! They aren't forbidden their (for now, at least) federal right, but can't be as casual in planning. What's the fine if they violate?

Are inhumane abortions performed humanely, as to pain to the baby? Do doctors inject deadening fluid, as they can't put them on anesthesia? Why **ANY** woman wouldn't take Plan B in 2-3 days, if not wanting to birth a child, is beyond my comprehension! Err on the side of Plan B quick!

WHY don't people plan sex? They didn't know they engage it that day. IF you're willing to so engage—**PLAN!** Planning isn't spontaneous, but birth control allows for spontaneity without risk of starting children! Anyone could rape you, too.

If you're a Catholic, female adult, **NOT** taking birth control, you **BETTER** demand a condom, or walk away, no matter how hot the dude is, or how h-rny you are! Knowing where you are in a cycle is **NOT** preventative enough! And does anyone believe fornication is sin, anymore? God does!

IF anyone argues Plan B on day 1-2 after sex is sin, as its killing a person God made before then, you're stipulated as right, but that's **NOT** a determining factor for many people in the heat/throes of passion. We **HAVE** to deal with unwanted or unplanned pregnancies, as a society!

Finally, to argue someone is FOR/pro/in favor of abortion, because they want determined women to do what they're determined to do, safely, is a HUGE leap in logic, as it's called pragmatics! My eight state law proposals show as far as state laws can bend, and still keep women safe, IMO!

IF Roe ever got reversed, blue states (absent national guidelines) would do HORRIBLE things with their laws! Their increases could balance red states' decreases! If states' rights rule, you do NOT necessarily get ANY less abortions! Illegal ones in red states; more in blue states!

Those who shy away from aborting, if illegal in red states, would be a percent, just as law breakers would be a percent. FEW in blue states would avoid aborting, as there's NO restraints! My four solutions and eight laws are state of the art best for red states, as with my national guidelines range.

I also have no idea how Roe overturn could be had, with guidelines for national laws boundaries. I do know a court case from lower courts has to rise to SCOTUS that challenges its validity. Can Congress pass a law to overturn it? I oppose it ended with no plan for thereafter!

Presumably, every state would revert to the laws on the books before Roe. There are BAD and extreme positions some states might have taken, or choose to pass, that can't be had at any state level, like after birth abortions. SCOTUS doesn't make laws. D.C. is dysfunctional, to fix this!

Blue state extremists would allow ANY abortions, even after birth, or partial birth abortions, or third trimester. Some red states would force bans of all abortions, where pregnant gals would have to travel out of state, or do self-help, as with raped and incested victims! They want such laws.

You can say the state majority wants these extremes, but unless there's a voter referendum, that's only rhetoric! Will every state put abortion laws to the people's vote, then what happens when demographics change, by population aging, illegals, immigration and northerners moving south?

Besides gerrymandering and voter suppression, those are the ways minority party out of power seeks to become majority party! SCOTUS decided life is too important for hodge podge laws for such a fundamental right! Extremists will always fight what they don't like, like reasonable laws

WOULD Texas vote for a total ban on all abortions? Maybe 30 years ago. Maybe not 10 years from now. Women's rights should NOT be subject to such a fickle basis of what types of people move to Texas! And the equal protection clause impacts forcing women to travel 'outa state to abort.

Some liberals might have buyer's remorse, once made parents, and want the right to abort before taking their newborn home! These extremes have to be nationally boundaried, with flexibility inbetween, as to who can't abort, and by what date! No matter the law(s), people can break them.

IF SCOTUS overturned Roe, can they set national guidelines extremists can't cross, in their opinion? That's law-making, so likely not. And D.C. Won't agree on anything, as between extremes, such as such guidelines, so extreme state laws WOULD ensue, in some cases! NOT desirable!

What's "Constitutional" is now a matter of finding any judge who will support your opinion! God help America! IS the future of politics court stacking with extremists supporting your party? WHY pay any politicians, if so?

NO other policy matters, if abortions aren't outlawed. The ONLY issue in life is banning abortions! God doesn't care about character, good policy, peace in the land, vs. division. JUST force pregnant women to term! THIS IS GOP religious' sole concern--NOT God's!

@FoxNews @ABC @ABCnews @CBSnews @NBCnews @CNN All or nothing, win-lose!

Whoever their nominee is will be backed if he/she seeks that same end, including MORE conservative Justices, hoping to outlaw abortions! @TheDemocrats @SenateDems @HouseDemocrats But @JoeBiden can't expand its number.

The aborting mother is guilty (except for rape and incest) and the unborn innocent, but that doesn't mean the mother has no say! That's the same logic as saying minorities have no say, as NOT the majority, or there's zero role for the party out of power!

You MUST know!: The religious GOP's already stacked SCOTUS, to overturn Roe. If Roe ended, with no national guidelines, all but red state women would be encouraged to never use birth control—just have sex out the wazoo, especially if abortion costs were subsidized, or came down. Plan B sales would skyrocket!

If Roe ended, with no national guidelines, red state black market/underground clinics (or traveling doctors) would pop up all over! Red states would ban Plan B sales off internet and in person. Maybe even ban all birth control.

If you can convince a woman of the adoption option, and not to abort, through sonograms or pregnancy center counseling, MORE POWER TO YOU, and you have done a great service to humanity, and for God and His gift of that baby! If you can't, that's her call.

Update #2

Politicizing the judiciary (it's already happening on mask mandates), happened on Roe reversal (SCOTUS), and seems to be the future for INEPT at doing their law-making job pols. @CNN @NBCnews @ABCnews @FoxNews @CBSnews @ABC Court shop until you get your way! Judg. 17:6 And history repeats itself!

JUST LIKE religious GOP's will tout abortion bans as THE issue that gens up votes, Dems will again offer freebies galore, to buy votes off taxpayers' backs!

NEED I clarify my position on Socialism? I'm against all freebies, but not opposed to any subsidies being fairly repaid to taxpayers, in whatever form. I'm for Welfare empowering people to live on what they make, ASAP, and for taxes as low as can be reasonably had! WHAT party am I?

YOU ARE BLIND if you can't see religious GOP's care NOTHING about justice from SCOTUS and federal judges, so long as they rule in their favor on outlawing abortions! @CNN @ABC @ABCnews @NBCnews @CBSnews @FoxNews @TheDemocrats @SenateDems @HouseDemocrats @JoeBiden ARE YOU blind as a bat?

God doesn't care about pollution, justice, poverty, wars, solving problems, racism, hatred and division vs peace. He ONLY cares that abortions cease. —Religious GOP's (sin-fully ignoring His FULL counsel; Ac 20:27) @ABCnews @CBSnews @NBCnews @FoxNews @CNN @ABC I think GOP's are seeking ways to gen up 2022 votes.

IF the GOP had an articulate, compelling platform, we wouldn't have to be fighting among brethren over technicalities of but one issue offered to the public! Is 2022 just going to be an appeal to emotion, over intelligence? WHERE'S NEWT's WINNING (and unifying) AGENDA? I can help! Is the party (formerly) of thinking over feelings now FOR dumbed-down appeals?

People of all faiths and religions want, need and use reproductive health care services. In fact, the most recent data show that more than 99% of people in the United States who identify as religious
gutmacher.org

Is this called hypocrisy? The leaders seek one thing, as the laity do another? People of All Religions Use Birth Control and Have Abortions - People of All Religions Use Birth Control and Have Abortions
<https://www.gutmacher.org/.../people-all-religions-use...>

Abortion patients reported a religious affiliation—24% were Catholic, 17% were mainline Protestant, 13% were evangelical Protestant...

Christian attitudes surrounding abortion have a more nuanced history than current events suggest
https://theconversation.com/christian-attitudes-surrounding-abortion-have-a-more-nuanced-history-than-current-events-suggest-162560?utm_source=twitter&utm_medium=bylinetwitterbutton
... via @ConversationUS

In the developed world, there seems to be a near unanimous trend!:
<https://worldpopulationreview.com/.../countries-where...>

@gtconway3d Christian adversaries in this conflict do NOT disagree on much, yet their divide is HEATED! I've said I don't oppose Roe being overturned, BUT I HAVE THOUGHT THROUGH THE IMPLICATIONS and they usually have NOT! National boundaries would be a must! WHO'd set and enforce them?

ABORTION: ONE IMPORTANT ISSUE AMONG MANY

(8/17/21-2)

ITS A COP OUT to say MY state obeys God, and we ban all abortions, and feel holy about yourself when your political actions caused the death of so many babies elsewhere! That's being an ostrich! God NEVER commands Christians to think stupidly!

There are friends of the court (amicus) briefs SCOTUS RARELY acts on; there are conflicts of laws between fed appeals courts they hear; there are state laws that fly in the face of established fed precedent which they take up, or laws Congress passes that get challenged to them..

I seriously doubt an executive order could force SCOTUS to reconsider Roe! I'm by far not alone in the Americans who oppose ANY American riling up votes through deception, like promising UNjust freebies, or in any way implying voters or a President can force SCOTUS to overturn Roe; that's EVIL!

Even considering Roe Roe Roe your boat being capsized, the will of the people is A factor, and majority rule is another one, in American democracy! One group may life-or-death want a certain end, but no man (or loud voice) rules the roost in a democracy. And that's NOT how SCOTUS works!

Lawyers would have to find a glaring legal error in that ruling, like arbitrary and capricious, overreach, unconstitutional conclusion that the unborn don't have standing, or that 'life' includes those alive in the womb! They've had nearly 50 years to consider those options, and haven't!

IT IS EVIL to politicize the courts! IT IS short-sighted to say you agree with that, but NOT on abortion, so you'll seek Justices to overturn Roe, and hope and pray they'll NOT be biased on every other ruling of theirs. That's naive, Kindergartner "thinking!"

IT IS EVIL, and an UNbiblical and God disobedient support of INjustice to seek to stack any court your way–period (politicizing)! YES, strict interpretation IS the Constitutionally RIGHT way, but conservatism is NOT 100 percent the only ideology one can derive from that great document!

IMO, the @USSupremeCourt, overall, does an EXCELLENT job at being professionals, even though they individually differ. They have derived a reasoned structure for considering cases and overturns, and they RARELY get things wrong! THEY know they're apolitical. Some Americans do not!

Before Roe, abortions occurred. They were riskier than today! They were less than today. If EVERY friend or family member who opposes abortion took the effort to seek to counsel any unwantedly pregnant, the numbers would go down! It's ultimately a failure of the family, or church!

IF you haven't instilled moral values in your child enough to prevent unwanted pregnancies, and they aren't rebels (which some become, absent your involvement), and if the church had done Gods amount of evangelism and discipling, abortions would be FAR lower! LOOK IN THE MIRROR of society!

The sexual revolution and Roe case are and were a mere outgrowth of the Church abandoning God's priorities for numerical growth, IMO! Life in the 50's and before was far simpler, and holier. The CHURCH is to be the watchman and bastion of hope and holiness! We FAILED that task! II Chron. 7:14

YET, sin's increase is prophetically INEVITABLE! Mt. 24:12; II Tim. 3:1-2 I sometimes wonder if we Christians in America are too dotarded as to notice these claims of climate change are mere precursors of biblically expected signs in the natural order that Christ's return is imminent?

IMO, even some Christians get devilishly drawn into extremes, like UN-Christlike warring with the political enemy, and insisting on our own way (or the highway), and NOT seeking justice! READ MORE BIBLE, and listen LESS to talk radio, politicized Christians! I Cor. 14:33;

An article I retweeted states many states have been seeking outright abortion bans, for years. LET ME INTERPRET, for lower IQs: That means those people WANT women to cram coat hangers where the sun don't shine (PRE Plan B), IF they won't choose to take to term! THAT IS E-V-I-L, even from Christians!

Mandatory metal chastity belts are about the only way of guaranteeing zero abortions! Even if the saved sheep were to clap if pastors taught that opposing abortion is "conservative" and "Christian" DOESN'T mean ANY of them have considered the whole picture, the legalities and all consequences! Love God with ALL your mind, as well as heart!

Update #1

Let's play out a hypothetical... Texas bans all abortions. Forget rape, incest and the mom's life, for now. If contraception failed, women would want to travel elsewhere, and would be free to do so (PRE Plan B)! It would also force women to think twice about having unprotected sex! What penalty would attach?

WOULD JESUS tell the woman at the well, suffer a gut punch, travel out of Samaria, use a coat hanger, or visit a black market doctor, if it instituted total abortion bans (PRE Plan B)? He would NOT encourage her to abort/take a life! He would seek to convince her to save the child! #WWJD

My wife has had three kids. She's endured childbirth TWICE (twins). She's had the eating binges, pain and cramps, and maybe some missed work. Nine months is NOT forever, but the stain of killing your

own flesh and blood probably will be felt forever! Unexpectedly pregnant? Consider the adoption option!

Conservatives CLAIM they hate mandates! They always want choices and free market solutions. Total abortion bans are mandates—period. Isn't this lesson in sinful hypocrisy clear enough to all, that I need say no more?

Conservatives don't want to use tax dollars to incentivize women on the fence to take to term, rather than aborting, as it's much easier to demand they comply with our wishes, than to put our money where our mouths are!

I don't deny their sincerity, but they haven't worked through all the implications! How convenient!

IF the Democrats promised to overturn Roe, pro-lifers would STILL vote Republican, as it's often more about money than morality. Mt. 6:24

I do NOT believe Roe is unflawed. It NEEDS fixing! STATES can and should do so! States SHOULD have MORE liberty to express their majorities, as Texas did with the heartbeat law! The problem is, some blue states want third trimester, partial birth and post-birth.

Especially if a horrific deformity were only discoverable in the third trimester, they want that trimester as an option! The problem also is red states seeking total bans. If there's ANY legislation one could dictate, or convince both sides to pass, it would be a national standard for boundaries to both extremes on abortion!:

1. The woman HAS to have enough time pass to be informed that she's pregnant, in red states.
2. Red states would NOT be allowed to ban every abortion (the three exceptions are valid).
3. Red states CAN require rape and incest victims to take Plan B before three days expire (the time before the sperm penetrates the egg/fertilization).
4. Any state CAN require private and public schools to show blurred-out video and/or pictures of the actual abortion procedure, and MUST teach how to prevent unwanted pregnancies.
5. Red states will want to ban Plan B, in person or over the internet. To do so WOULD lead to unsafer self-help measures of the 1950's!
6. Fines must be reasonable for red states punishing law breakers—NOT jail time! Maybe \$500, NOT as the price of a life, but deterrence and pain, but not excessive (punishment matches the crime, and about the cost of the least expensive abortion). Fines can vary, up to a range. Blue states can charge zero penalty, if so desired.
7. The mothers' life is up to her and her family.
8. Zero government officials can ever break and enter, even with a warrant, seeking evidence of self-help, in a woman's home.
9. Lie detectors will NEVER be allowed by doctors seeking to discover if the pregnancy was unwanted, or just poor planning.
10. Licensed doctors can't be sued for doing a legal procedure. Black market doctors in red states would be breaking the law, and state law penalties must be reasonable.
11. NO state can ban contraception.
12. Every state is encouraged to run PSA's, and pass public policies that encourage PLANNED sex, and discourage at-will abortions, or using abortion in lieu of contraception!

13. Required sonograms to see the image of the baby and hear its heartbeat may be up to the states themselves.

14. NO state can be required to subsidize abortions.

15. No woman can be forced to pay for an aborted person's funeral.

These are REASONABLE!

IF there's ANY way D.C. Could bring about these 15 parameters for a national standard, post-Roe, if I were in office I'd even petition SCOTUS to reconsider that law, but no one should EVER UNjustly stack SCOTUS, as if we are so stupid as to think that doesn't affect many other policies than just Roe!

For the dupes of the world, who worship slogans, this position is pro-life, health and safety, JUST AS the U.S. Constitution and Declaration of Independence are!

Whether blue states can allow third trimester, partial birth or after birth abortions, post-Roe, would also be up to SCOTUS to decide, and whether the third trimester ban had an exception for late-discovered serious and/or specified bodily challenges! Ending Roe is NOT as simple as pandering politicians imply!!!

Update #2

If a mass murder was known to be snatching school kids off the street and fatally shooting them, the authorities would NOT allow another death. Unfortunately, that's NOT the exact same thing as Planned Parenthood, either cause of the age, method, or existence inside another's womb. However, for the baby, the results are exactly the same! They're INNOCENT! The did NOT ask to be brought into this world!

Our laws favor the innocent victim over criminals. Some Americans deem these two examples the exact same, yet they NEVER tackle women entering Planned Parenthood, or shoot abortion doctors, EVEN THOUGH you'd be legally justified (in some states) to shoot a mass murderer in the act, like happened in a Texas church.

There are differences, but we can all agree abortions should be kept to a minimum. There is NO excuse for NOT using protection, except in the case of rape or incest! Be responsible!

IF these logical, practical, and as moral as can be made in a non-theocracy abortion positions make adherents persona non grata in the GOP, LET US KNOW, as we can go elsewhere! They are FAR superior to emotion, rhetoric, slogans, and pandering for pipe dreams, address everyone's concerns, and are wise!

Continuing

Man on the street questions I asked two, and most will answer the same:

1 and 2. In the cases of rape or incest, should the law require the victim to take to term?

3. If pregnant under any circumstances, should the law require taking to term, no matter when she discovers it? Both said 'NO,' and it should be her decision.

IF public sentiment shifted some, to see abortion as literally gruesome as it literally is (factually), peer pressure is a powerful force to sway some females to decide earlier on if they're going to keep or kill their baby!

The far right WANTS 100 percent abortion bans, nationally, if Roe is overturned! The far left wants third trimester, partial birth and after birth abortions, nationally, if Roe is overturned! The race to keep

or reverse Roe is NOT what's important, but what would follow! That's why I hate pandering politicians!

Polar opposites CAN'T peacefully coexist! You cannot have anything goes or nothing goes, on national abortion policy! It's IMPOSSIBLE! States' rights would cause some very horrific results in blue states, without national guidelines! It would also cause total bans in some red states!

The three abortions liberals and blue states could enact are reprehensible for the baby, who feels and probably knows all that's occurring to him/her. NO anti-abortion person can wash their hands and live at peace allowing that to occur if Roe ended! Your push for its end CAUSES those evils, absent national guidelines/boundaries!

And total abortion bans MEAN:

1. Coat hangers in crotches, or gut punches, or poison or black market doctors, IF Plan B is banned and the ban enforced.
2. Rape and incest victims get punished (i.e., further victimized, at least psychologically), IF they don't want to take to term.
3. The mother has NO say—just suicide—if she's pregnant, and it comes down to which life to take. These are UNDENIABLE results.

CAN ANYONE IN THEIR RIGHT MIND say those evils at both extremes are acceptable? Pushing for Roe's overturn, without addressing what comes next, is like pulling out of Afghanistan, without a plan for what would ensure, which CHUMP, Pence, Biden and Harris ALL did to those poor people!

I know religious people care ZERO, legally, about the pregnant guilty woman's concerns about abortion! They ONLY care about the innocent baby's rights! Wise King Solomon faced a similar dilemma, balancing two sides' interests! My solutions consider all involved! Let's recap:

1. ZERO abortions requires mandatory metal chastity belts, worn full time, by every American woman—period! That's a PIPE DREAM!
2. LESS abortions is ALL you can hope and pray for! A determined woman will have one, no matter the law. Cops aren't going to break and enter and pull Plan B from her mouth.
3. LESS abortions can come from PSAs on planning sex, public and PRIVATE school required education on safe sex and planning, including showing what abortion is for the baby!
4. Public sentiment against unneeded abortions from poor planning could sway some women to plan better, and use contraception.
5. LESS abortions WON'T come from Roe's end, in blue and purple states!
6. LESS abortions can be had by red states legally requiring rape and incest VICTIMS to take Plan B within 72 hours of being crime victims! Put it in rape kits, IF she doesn't want to take to term—her choice!
7. LESS abortions come from perfect contraception that can't break, and you turn it on and off.
8. LESS abortions come from having conversations with females at and after puberty! Friends and fam have the greatest influence, as with church/pastors! Teach about safe sex!...
9. LESS abortions would come from abstinence, but FEW in our evil generation will consider God's way!

10. LESS abortions come from crisis pregnancy centers, private and religious, intervening all across America! Sonograms and counseling, etc.
11. LESS abortions come from females using birth control, as some men will reject condoms, and they could break. Women should NEVER lie about contraception, to hook any man!
12. LESS abortions can come from forcing women to decide if they want to be moms, earlier than the baby can feel her fatal choice! Heartbeat laws, etc.
13. LESS abortions can come from revival, where the Church does what God said they were to do— evangelize and disciple. Pipe dreams about NO abortions if Roe is overturned are lies and sinful! That's riling up votes with emotion vs. facts! God HATES lying! I hate liars!

Continuing

If we can just overturn Roe, everything will be fine! Abortions will be thrown on the ash heap of history! NOT! ALL state laws revert to pre-Roe, where states allowed and disallowed them, which conflict prompted SCOTUS intervention! and unsafe and "illegal" means start! and Plan B exists

IF ANYONE feels my writings on abortion prove I am for the procedure, they're IQ challenged! and if anyone hates that I roast people who tout pipe dreams to voters,

1. God is against liars
2. God is against ignorant Christian practice! You just FEEL offended, as the truth may hurt!

Overturning Roe will cause a flurry of state law changes! Many will an them all; many will allow any aborting any time. If that makes anyone feel better about themselves or their state, and they're incapable of seeing what it does to the total abortions, I can't help you think better!

If anyone thinks total bans totally end abortions, I can't help you increase your IQ! If anyone thinks Roe made abortions legal, so no Roe makes them all illegal, READ this: <https://bbc.com/news/world-us-canada-44713614...>

Binary thinking is NOT always the smartest! (win-lose; either/or; yea or nay). NO panacea
That article says 23 states would be able to ban abortion outright. That means (you have to be able to interpret English words!)

1. Rape and incest victims can't abort, or even use Plan B within three days.
2. Mothers' life would require suicide
3. Unsafe and illegal abortions would happen!
4. Red state PG women would travel to purple or blue states
5. Women in red states WOULD plan their sex better, which is a GOOD thing!
6. Coat hangers, gut punches, poison, quack black market docs, or Plan B in person or by internet would increase. This is #CommonSense, folks!

and let's talk Re SCOTUS' reputation, once politicized! DOWN THE DRAIN! They are Constitutionally designed to be apolitical! If they ended Roe, depending on their reason (changed circumstances?), and left no national boundaries, WHO would trust them again to be objective? NOT ME!!!

Their interpretations of laws HAVE to be originalist and literal, as laws were meant to be defined and applied. However, politically, it is EVIL to stack SCOTUS to your extreme base, Dem or GOP! That's injustice/bias, and NOT their role as the apolitical judiciary! Its SINning vs winning.

ANYONE who believes might makes right, or sin is OK if it's for a moral end, DISbelieves THIS verse!: Rom 6:1 The ends justify the means is a satanic belief! Stacking SCOTUS to your position, vs seeking justice, is anti-God! Isa 33:15

JUST LIKE gun sales INcrease, anytime gun grabber fears erupt over gun law legislation, Plan B sales will SKYROCKET, and secret stashes will be hoarded in red states, if Roe's end could lead to red states total bans of all abortions! Groups will provide them, covertly, in red states

IS Jesus pro violence? (no) Gut punches are violent! Is Jesus FOR endangering one's health and life? (no) Coat hangers can cause women to bleed out! Total bans are totally un-well-thought-out, folks! I'm against abortion, but I also have a brain I seek to use on the issue, thanks to God!

I REFUSE to make abortion the number one issue in my campaign! It's one important issue among many! I'm NOT a one-trick pony, on single issue voter, AS IF Americas only problem is Roe! That's more mono-focused than a race horse with blinders on! Ending Roe DOESNT end abortions! Pv. 1:22

INABILITY to get to hearts is why government mandates are being sought by "freedom loving" cons! You DON'T have to convince women to not have sex, JUST take birth control! That solves everything, except when it fails! It's NOT anti-God to RESPONSIBLY protect against unwanted pregnancy!

ABORTION ADD-ONS

(8/18-19/21-2)

To argue that birth control thwarts a person God knew before inception is to say if we never have sex, or have sex out the wazoo, we are doing God's will in bringing those people into existence. Have 100 kids! WHO KNOWS if God knew 100 kids before YOU had sex! IS THIS OVER PEOPLE'S HEADS?

Failing to have sex (abstinence), under that "thinking" thwarts God bringing into existence someone He may know already, even though He teaches against fornication. Sexual perverts and whores are bringing into existence people He already knows? The concept is ludicrous, when applied. We are responsible for what we can know and can control!

NOTHING and NO ONE is killed using Plan B within 72 hours of unprotected sex (unwanted and unplanned pregnancies). God knows who He knows, before they're humanly conceived. The BEST practice is safe sex! There's NO excuse not to. Even rapes get thwarted by birth control, Catholics!

God did NOT create cars, but we use them all the time, and that's NOT evil, except to the Amish! Birth control is the SAME THING! God didn't create it, but He does teach responsible living, using the brain He gave you, and planning and avoiding bad things, if within your power, folks!

I GUESS a Christian could have a great conscience telling God that in their state, they chose to have laws that would never allow any unborn babies to be killed. But since BETTER ways exist, then endangering women, maybe not so much!

I KNOW people 100 percent sincerely against all abortion, NOT to win elections! However, when it's used to gen up GOP votes, as a conscious strategy (not addressing post-Roe realities), it's EVIL, because of its lack of thinking of a whole agenda to offer voters, IMO!

Public policy shouldn't encourage killing babies, or endangering women's lives. BOTH parties err on the side they're most for. My views address both concerns! It's EASY to say total ban law breakers just suffer the consequences, like death by coat hanger, until the numbers get large enough (PRE-Plan B)!

Access to Plan B will be THE issue! NO ONE is going to use a coat hanger, gut punch, poison or black market doctor, in our modern era. Bans in person and by internet would be HARD to fully enforce! USPS will open up all packages, like ED and purple pill medicines in the mail? Be real!

Interjection

The life of a human is especially sacred. Babies are the innocents. Christians are to support biblical values. Put these three premises together, and most Christians only know how to vote—NOT administer government or bring justice to all! It's sincere, but it's simplistic, too! Pastors teach flocks!

They're almost brainwashed like robots to believe bans will end abortion. They're NOT famously intelligent, if they couldn't see Satan's man for what he always displayed: 100 percent OPPOSITE Christian values. Mike Lindell is the worst of these! A complete drug damaged fool! This is how God's reputation gets slandered!

Total bans mean if contraception fails, or one is raped, an incest victim, or mother's life hangs in the balance, it's a crime if they self-help! WHY ARE God's claiming people too often too stupid to know this? Pastors "think" FOR them, for politics, I guess!

If any woman dies or has serious injury or disease, these people believe that's just the cost of one breaking the law they fought for—total abortion bans. The hubby and family can't say if mom or the sibling baby dies—just ban aborting. Adoption is the ONLY option, or keep your child to term!

You HAVE to commend the three Justices CHUMP tapped, for TEMPORARILY not tipping their hands in their rulings! I hope and pray they remain independent, and honest to their pledges, and NOT political. Time will tell. You don't expose your motives for years, if your evil! 45's were on open display.

FYI: What Abortion Was Like In The U.S. Before Roe V. Wade

<https://www.npr.org/2019/05/20/725139713/what-abortion-was-like-in-the-u-s-before-roe-v-wade>

Continuing

There exist a very few people who believe life comes into a baby well into a pregnancy. However, HOW could it (he or she—there's only two genders) be growing if it were dead and lifeless before such time?

It was a legal term for the courts to decide WHEN does the baby get rights apart from their mom's rights? They determined it rational that when the baby could live on its own, were it outside the womb, and the birthing itself gave standing, as you still aren't sure the baby will be alive on its own until then.

They were seeking to balance the interests of two extremes: Ban everyone for everything, or allow everyone anything, about abortion! That's NOT "evil" lawyer discussions like the ancient priest discussions of how many angels fit on the head of a pen! You must have rights that the law recognizes, or you don't get your day in court!

Illegals don't have those rights in America, under our Constitution, as they are NOT citizens, Americans, and they committed trespass or breaking and entering just to physically be here.

I want total zero abortions, but NOT by government mandate! Rape and incest victims should have the choice, but make that choice within three days, to use or not use Plan B.

WHY does ANYONE become unwantedly pregnant, absent rape? You KNOW contraception RARELY fails! It's MAINLY because they choose (pro-choice) NOT to practice safe sex, which means no condom or no 'the pill' by the woman.

That is a choice, and the law making you make a better choice on this matter is a VERY good thing! Like stating that you can be fined if you don't have sex safely? How could that ever be enforced (and people lie to authorities, to save their own skin).

I've never owned or touched a condom. I don't know why some wouldn't use them. I've been told they're not natural or comfortable. IF so, is new technology available to change that alleged problem?

Birth control doesn't kill or murder anyone! Lack of using it causes problems, and God is not in the advocating for more problems game, excepting trials He alone brings our way-not self-induced calamities!

Continuing

Let's talk about comparative innocence. Babies are sinners, even though they have yet to knowingly commit one in the womb, that WE know about (perhaps selfishness, or anger), and aren't yet old enough to know right from wrong (age of accountability). YET, compared to a mom who CHOSE not to safely have sex, SHE alone (with some male) is the guilty party!

Our laws always target the culprits-NOT the innocents, or victims! So why aren't total abortion bans EXACTLY like a murderer and a murder victim?-I guilty, one innocent? It's NOT because the child is born a sinner! It's mainly because the child has rights, and so does his or her mom, as it is NOT her body, but part of it, but a completely separate part that belongs to someone else who is NOT her.

Having two rights involved, one unable to speak for itself, their desires are polar opposite! Shouldn't the courts have sided with the one innocent? Many say yes; many say no. Nine months seems a lengthy "sentence" for a rape or incest victim to relive the trauma, if she doesn't want to (especially when she never has to kill anyone, using Plan B within three days)!

NO OTHER use of your body does the U.S. Government restrict, on your freedoms to do whatever you want with, like plastic surgery, or getting any surgery you want or need. But a baby is NOT like excising a wart! So it's (he or she) rights must also be considered.

That's why the courts investigated whether the child HAS legal rights, uncertain it can live apart from mom, and will come to fruition. NO MATTER WHAT anyone thinks of their legal conclusions, no one in their right mind can rejoice or celebrate that baby in process being KILLED! Every American should do ALL within their control and power to PREVENT the situation where anyone considers killing their very own flesh and blood!

On that innocence issue, specifically, the baby wins! On the legal rights before a judge matter, they couldn't have their day in court without their mom, and without being birthed. SCOTUS didn't see in our Constitution rights inherent in non-citizens, which babies are, pre-birth, in many states, at least, and before them, in that decision.

It's like animals suing in court, except kids aren't animals, but the capacity to possess legal rights has to make sense, and no one can say for sure a plaintiff can appear in court until they're born. You may not agree with their rationale, and you may still believe all abortions are homicide, but instead of forcing women to use modern coat hangers, WHY don't you advocate for the several solutions I have proposed,

including laws that keep abortions to a minimum? NOTHING can stop a committed woman wanting termination

Its cold-hearted to say "let her die or bleed out, or be injured herself" to force a ban, then wash your hands of considering what could happen to her. However, in the advent of Plan b, all these arguments are archaic! It's all about bans on its access in red states, post-Roe! Bye

Some say condoms break the mood, and make sex sterile/sanitary. That's why women should always use birth control. When MANKIND constantly makes bad decisions they feel necessitate aborting, NO ONE can criticize God for saying thou shalt not abort (which aren't exact quotes).

One talk radio dude said laws set standards and display cultural values, even though they get violated. In FACT, they're rules society has deemed unacceptable normal behavior, enforced by penalties. And what does a total abortion ban say about society?

YES, that killing babies is evil, but ALSO that women who got caught up in romance should be punished (not that babies are punishment, but nine months can serve as such, to the women), and that society doesn't care about the health and welfare of any who are raped or incest victims (unless Plan B within three days).

Are our U.S. Laws REALLY seeking to be a reflection of society's values? He also said the preventative purpose of laws deters some. TRUE. Some women won't have the courage to swallow a Plan B pill, in our modern day (vs coat hangers or stair falls of old)? JUSTICE is what laws SHOULD stand for, and promoting goodness. Rom. 13

The definitions thereof can differ, pols are to represent voters, and laws are ultimately what rules our country, not men or personal feelings. Cops are restrained by them (NOT total freedom!). Point being, laws aren't ideals, but minimal acceptable behaviors citizens can't drop/stoop below!

IF they were to define society, or be our aspirational ideas (vs pragmatic boundaries to evil), adultery, drunkenness, cussing, arrogance, greed, selfishness would ALL be banned. NOT in a non-theocratic democracy!

The same talk show guy said laws are to make society better. Better than with rampant evil. Laws don't change hearts, but some behaviors. Less abortions would make society better, but endangering women's health and lives in the process doesn't. It's a Solomonian dilemma extremists are polarized on.

TWO ABORTION EXTREMES

(9/26/21)

HERE are the two extremes on abortion: Ban them all, nationally, or anything goes, nationally! Ending Roe MEANS state's rights, which means any state can pass any law they want on the subject!

Texas already has a San Antonio doctor challenging its heartbeat law, and the House just passed a proposed law of aborting any baby any time during all of pregnancy, nation-wide. Extremes can't get along. They can't have peace, vs. division! They can't all be made happy. Of course, making people happy isn't the purpose of laws, but SCOTUS is far wiser than individuals self-focused legal aims!

MY solution makes BOTH extremes unhappy, as its balanced, which is why it's probably best! The far right would HATE that blue states keep Roe limits, and blue states would hate heartbeat laws if the woman has medical proof she's pregnant, making rape and incest victims take Plan B within three days,

unless they want a baby, letting moms and their family decide between her or the baby dying, when push comes to shove.

I DON'T CARE that this great solution doesn't make extremists happy! IF SCOTUS went with NO guidelines, post-Roe, EVERY state would do whatever they want.

Some would ban all abortions, some would use heartbeat, some would stay with Roe, and many would allow after birth-, partial birth, and third trimester abortions!

IF SCOTUS had NO guidelines (as the far right extremists clamor for), less abortions would likely occur in red states, and more in blue states. IF the extremists got their way, nationally, all states would ban all abortions (basically forcing sex only for procreation, and if raped, incest or contraception failed, too bad!), and self-help, back alley coat hanger women endangerment would ensue, as with black- and quack market doctors, poison, gut punches, Plan B over the internet or illegally (if banned) before it can't do its function, and travel to other states; OR, the opposite: Every state COULD abort after birth, partial birth or third trimester, and if a baby is deemed to be handicapped!

MY REASONABLE solution angers BOTH extremes, but is consistent with state's rights and the purpose of Roe intervention, which is some national consistency! Red states would still have women who traveled elsewhere, or used self-help, and blue states could be encouraged NOT to abort, via privately paid for TV ads!

SCOTUS sought to strike a BALANCE, with Roe, and viability makes rational (if not moral) sense, in that the baby can be its own person, at that point, NOT dependent on mom or her decisions.

IF Roe gets overturned. A national standard is a MUST, or state laws will go to SCOTUS anyway! Even Texas' law will go to SCOTUS. And whenever Democrats get enough D.C. Power, they'll codify Roe, which will also get to SCOTUS!

Therefore, stacking SCOTUS to your extreme is EVIL and unjust, even if one's motive is good (as I've consistently said). There's EVIL everywhere!

So, to consider EVERY state's interests, for national consistency, to avoid endangering women, and to respect state's rights and federalism/federal authority, MY solution is the best option possible, or revising Roe to make that solution its improvements!

Extremists hate each other, and want war, and are arrogant that their opinion alone matters, in a democracy, and think they have a God-given right to shove their views on everyone else, left and right. The rest of us KNOW these past five years haven't been pleasant, and it started by backing the most evil politician to undo Roe! FACT!

And now Texas even is trying to undo gay marriage rights! NOTHING is precedent. There are NO settled laws. Everything is in upheaval. With that EVIL attitude, why not end the fifth amendment, and make Brian laundries' parents speak?

This ALL began with supporting EVIL, for a good cause, or intention, which is OPPOSITE God's truth, and therefore anti-God! Rom. 3:8, 6:1

It's HUMAN engineering/manipulating/scheming, and NOT trusting that God is in control of all that occurs! And it's using SIN-to-win! That is the genesis of all the ill-will, division, and even violent protests of BLM.

The seeds were sown when 76 percent CARNAL Christians backed evil in 2016, because we lived up to our reputation of being blind faith stupid, and can't differentiate between Bible morals and how they apply in a NON-theocracy! IF SCOTUS isn't balanced, there goes their reputation!

And how many sins got three conservative Justices on SCOTUS, be it bribes, payoffs, lying (including to Congress), or otherwise? I'm NOT alleging any, but we need to know any and all!

The point is it is NOT faith in God, but man! It's NOT Gods morals, but satan's! NO WONDER the industry is so LOWly reputed! Two Justices WISELY decided they needed to speak out on this problem, perceived in society, or experienced among their ranks: Amy Coney Barrett and Clarence Thomas. THEY care about the JUST reputation of our highest Court. Some, for SIN, don't!

The devil ALWAYS gives excuses/reasons to compromise morals and sin, like the Dems aren't playing fairly, so we can't! NO real Christian can be in the politics business, unless they live the life, which would make them unusual to what we see today! Go along to get along sin compromise.

And God's moral standards apply to everyone—NOT just Christians! Ecc. 12:13 You must be wise as serpents and innocent as doves. We're dumb as ducks and guilty as sin! Lord, judge US! NO WONDER our nations going to Hell in a hand basket, when sin-fulness is called "leadership," even among pastors who engage these sin-to-win tactics. You can pray for revival, but God is not mocked.

Some ""pastors"" are political prostitutes! They will get in bed with ANY policies and voting bloc, so long as that groups will vote to uphold their one-trick pony idol of a total nation-wide abortion ban. Sell your soul, like a hooker/whore sells her body!

ABORTION EXTREMES (Part II)

(9/28/21-2)

DO YOU SEE the insanity of the two extreme positions on abortion? One says:

1. If you birth your child, then decide you either don't like it, or want it, kill it, but somehow that's not murder.
2. If your kid is shown to be medically imperfect, do away with it before YOU have to endure that trial, any time before it comes out.
3. If, for any reason, you ever decide you don't want to be a parent of the child YOU chose to start, kill it. You have as long as you want to make this decision. You alone—not even the father—can do so, as the baby is your body. And,
4. If you choose that you don't want to be pregnant anymore, destroy your own flesh and blood when it is fully grown, and about to come out, by sucking the breath out of it, or tearing the life from it, ripping limb to limb off of its torso, because it is just tissue—not a human, despite its heartbeat, hands, fingers, head, legs and arms.

It's just like another wart that grew in you, like a cancer, even though YOU having sex started it, vs. nothing you directly did necessarily and surely started the wart or cancer. This is insanity, folks! End a life so you feel happier!

On the other hand:

1. If any woman is raped or a victim of incest, force her to remember that experience, with pains, for nine months! Don't let her take Plan B within 3 days (which kills nothing and no one)!

2. Try to force all Americans to stop having sex, unless their desire is to birth children! Sex for fun must be ended, if it causes pregnancy and the parents don't want a child as a result of their sex! Make them have it anyway!

3. NO family members, or even an adult female, can decide if they want momma to live—the state will dictate (an ANTI-conservative tenet) that she MUST commit suicide, if push comes to shove on her or her child continuing living. And,

4. NO American female who has sex that fertilizes her eggs, can NOT take to term! ALL sex must end in child birth, be it forcible sex, unplanned sex, planned but broken contraception sex, or anything else!

Some even say you can't use contraception, so ALL sex is ONLY for baby-making, for all people, and even m-st-rb-tion is wrong, or oral sex, because we do not want anyone having sex—ONLY to make babies.

We especially hate unmarried people having sex, and we want to undo the 60's sexual revolution's effects!

Even the offensively GROSS anal sex we prohibit, by law, somehow, between men and women, but especially men on men (sodomy laws).

It is ALL about frowning upon sex (except to become a parent), and even HOLY MARITAL sex is ONLY for procreation, because you are NOT allowed to not go all the way through with it, if fertilization occurs! EVERY family has to become the Duggars!

THIS is insanity, folks (NOT saying I approve of fornication or homosexuality, but addressing this from a public policy perspective only).

And if you do violate OUR religions edict, you will pay for that violation/sin by being forced to suffer the consequences for that illegal decision, be it back alley coat hanger abortions, bleeding out, or ruining one's ability to birth in the future, gut punches, poison, Plan B, or quack black market doctors, by force of law, and including paying all the expenses to travel to another state to break our state law, even though that's an unfair burden on women in states with restrictive laws.

YOU SEE both the insanity, and the need the Supreme Court had in making national policy, consistent, stable, rational and NOT appeasing, but even ticking off both side's extreme voting blocs? The no sex but to be a parent group, or all sex, and no consideration for the child voting bloc.

YES the baby is more innocent than the parents, but the law has to justly address both litigant's interests! NEITHER crazy extreme does that. And for POLITICS, they BOTH have devised means to sell their extreme.

One says we're only considering the innocent gift from God child. The other extreme sells their ambitions as a woman's freedom to do with her body as she pleases. Well, that baby growing within her body is IN her body, but is NOT her body, as it grows to be independent, and able to sustain life without any help from her (viability).

And the baby is NOT the only litigant courts must consider! There's also a woman, with rights! To ONLY see the baby would be baby worship, and to only see the mother is "secular humanism."

Courts MUST do justice! NEITHER extreme is interested in justice, but only in forcing their view on everyone else in America, even as some cherish state's rights, in rhetoric, at least!

HAVE I SUFFICIENTLY SHOWN YOU THE INSANITY of these two abortion

extremes? IF this subject means something serious to you, you will (naturally/instinctively/EMOTIONALLY) take umbrance with your position being called UNjust or extreme! That knee jerk reaction is YOUR choice—to reject truth for emotion, and hate the messenger because you can't face facts!

That's NOT a noble place to make your moral stand, though your justification for your position can be 100 percent holy (as in saving babies from being killed). Courts are not churches! USA is NOT a theocracy. Your desire for all Americans is but one vote, one voice!

Even if the majority wants your position, the courts have to decide what's just, and best for our nation as a whole! Majorities change, especially as demographics change! Public policy must be relied upon, and stable, not fickle (i.e., precedent)!

State's rights alone led to many divergent laws, and unfair rights and rights denied. Federalism, or national law, obviously offended EVERY extremist, as it is impossible to reconcile polar opposites!

SCOTUS made the wise choice to strike a balance, based on the child able to live alone being when the mom can no longer claim it as her own body! At the same time, I have detailed a BETTER way than even that, but red states will hate that blue states can abort at all, and blue states will hate that any American has restrictions on how long they can wait to decide to kill their own. Maybe offending every extreme is always best?

SCOTUS had to decide between state's rights or national law. Under the Constitution (which one extreme thinks they alone care about), equal protection matters! For one woman to have rights in one state, while another woman in another state doesn't have those same rights DOES raise Constitutional considerations by thinking (vs. emotional) judges (if not to any emotional citizens)!

America has always had this balance between local and the national, by design! The extreme that claims it loves that document claims to love state's rights, but NOT on total abortion bans!

You see, BOTH extremes are both hypocritical and self-serving, as the ONLY real "principle" they both adhere to is my-way-or-the-highway, and may all others get rolled over, IN A DEMOCRACY, no less.

I can hear it now!: "We just want babies' lives saved." GREAT ambition! But, are you doing it in a moral and just way, in a democracy?

I can also hear this now!: "We just want women free to do with their bodies as they please." But are you ever considering the interests of the child?

UNASSAILABLE ABORTION LOGIC!

Background

The Texas heartbeat bill that may reach SCOTUS scientifically proves abortion lovers LIE when they deem an unborn child tissue mass! (2/22/21-2)

Message

(2/27/21-2)

THIS is painful to me, as I've done it so many other times. Writing these two chapters will be slow, as my boredom level is so high! Where far right differs from centrists, and how laws should handle abortion:

First, the latter. Remember, it will be drawn out, as I'm sleepy and its rehash:

Some Americans want zero abortions. They don't even care if the pregnancy was from rape, incest, or the mother's life would be at stake, because the unborn person is 100 percent innocent, didn't choose to be born, and is an alive human. I am FOR that ideal! We live in a fallen, imperfect world, however.

IF a national law banned every abortion, and punished even those three exceptions, even with jail time, would all abortions end? No! Women who planned poorly, got wrapped up in the emotion of romance, and even more evil people who believe killing is their right would NOT take every pregnancy to term!

The pain, costs, and inconvenience to lifestyle, as with partner pressures to end it would cause many (who knows the percent or number?) to do any of the following acts, all of which kill the baby, and can't be condoned by government:

Plan be pill, gut punches, poison swallowing (to induce miscarriage), black market abortion clinics, traveling to Mexico or Canada, or 'back alley' coat hangers. First, no blue state would ever agree to have zero abortions. If forced to, they'd pass state laws by civil disobedience, to usurp a ban!

The danger to mothers wouldn't be tolerated, maybe even in some red states. Killing babies after they're born would be less likely to occur, anywhere, if a national law banned that, as with third trimester (late term) killings, as we have today.

Some people, for odd reasons, believe they have a right to kill babies, because it's their body, even though it is not, but is inside their body, and is NOT them, but a completely different person they alone created through sex!

So having zero abortions in America is never 'gonna happen, and shouldn't be promoted to gen up unrealistic expectations, for political gain! Illegal abortions would happen! We HAVE TO BE reasonable, practical and realistic about that pipe dream being a MYTH! Great aspiration; won't ever happen.

IF we can agree abortion is killing a human, we can address how to LESSEN them! Many (in number) don't believe it's a human baby, or that killing it is wrong, but morally OK.

WHEN is it a human? Science can identify its shape like a human, its hands, fingers, toes, eyes, head! We have sonograms! It's NOT a mystery! It can even detect heart beats. It's NOT made of plastic, wood or metal. It comes out of the womb fully human!

HOW can a cat morph into a dog? It CAN'T! A robot can't become a human, or vice versa. Nature in, nature out. IT IS HUMAN!

When does life come into it? Life expresses itself in movement and growth! An embryo doesn't just statically sit there, then one day the sonogram detects awakening or movement! Lungs breathe, hands move, thumbs get sucked. LOOK at the pictures!

By its heartbeat date, NO ONE can credibly say it's mere body tissue. Even before that, NO ONE believes a wart, a mole, or a facial hair can grow into a baby! Body tissue does NOT morph into human beings!

People use the 'my body my right' argument, because they DON'T want to face the mirror and see that they're making an immoral death decision! They probably don't even want to see the sonogram, or watch videos, or read brochures detailing the abortion procedures. They just 'wanna pay the bill and get it over! That's NOT informed consent!

These avoiding behavior choices are from guilt, because the internal conscience knows the immorality of those decisions, but consciences can be squelched! People can listen to demons or angels on their shoulders!

If blue states had the freedom to set their own abortion standards, if Roe were overturned, MORE abortions would occur in blue states! Roe's overturn doesn't cause zero abortions! Red states would ban them, or have serious restrictions, but blue states would do the opposite, and red state women could travel to blue states, if theirs was too restrictive!

Roe's overturn is NOT the only or even best answer, and doesn't invariably lessen abortions (especially where red states border blue ones).

So where can harmony be found, and how can this evil scourge be lessened, because that's the only reasonable outcome? Set women up for sexual success!

Perfect contraception technology we don't yet have could undo all rapes' and incest's' implications! Plan B, taken within 2-3 days of rape or incest can already do that, and it's cheap, and available on the internet. It kills NO baby, as the tadpole hasn't even fertilized the huevo, yet!

It's morally responsible to NOT start the life process! Even better is to not start the life process' pre-process, or 2-3 day fertilization process! That means contraception, safe sex, and planning (absent forced sex one can't prevent).

Motivation and education. Incentives to take to term would convince some women to not abort, but who's 'gonna pay them? Condoms can break; birth control can fail. That's from NO fault of the users! That's technology's fault.

Society also plays a role in not encouraging abortion as a totally amoral and acceptable decision! It is a killing/taking of a human life.

Whore/slut-type women want the freedom to sin (fornication or adultery) without consequences or any shame caused by anyone else! They want society to accept those decisions as equally morally valid as marital sex or abstinence. Politically, they want to force America to condone it! NOT 'gonna happen!

So, in my opinion, the solutions I've proposed are best. IF Roe is ever abandoned, third trimester and beyond abortions must be nationally banned, and heartbeat laws should force women to watch their sonograms! Just like far righters think "freedom" means the right to do anything you want, abortion advocates think they have a right to kill the unborn, any time they choose—even immediately after birth.

What if your kid was going to be totally physically deformed, in ways that would drain your finances for a lifetime? What if that fact was determined in the womb, or only in the third trimester? What if the damage came during the expulsion/birthing process? Some would want the legal right to not have to face those effects. Blue states would want to let them. Red states would not.

Overturning Roe would bring on all these moral questions for society to answer. And, by the way, lawmakers are NOT just representatives of their constituent majorities! They are to be leaders, and influencers, vs. mere followers, so obeying the law and fulfilling oaths means you're NOT just a pawn of mob rule, even if the mob feels one way or the other!

P.S.: Restricting abortions by hospital access requirements, defunding, etc., is an intention to FORCE women not to abort! Forced morality—the exact thing the radical right HATES and opposes when it

comes to helping poor people (or wearing masks, or getting vaccines)! We hate Socialism, as forced money to do good and help. Be consistent!

2. AMERICA

1. Repent, America!
2. America: You have Issues!
3. America First

REPENT, AMERICA!

(11/5/19)

WITH ALL DUE RESPECT, SHUT THE HECK UP! This is the message Jesus would tell everyone in politics, as He turned our tables and whipped His cord; SO needed! Extremists LIKE disruption, division, slander, hate and political party worship. They make money off it, or seize power. It is EVIL!

Dems are NOT 100 percent evil, nor GOP's! We are ALL imperfect, as are our selfish agendas. Win at all costs is an IMMORAL attitude, as is to the winner go (all) the spoils! We have a two-party system, for a reason, and NEED a third one!

The "minority" party serves a useful purpose, and shared power (Obama's term), properly understood, is intelligent, where the winner steers the ship, but does not dominate, shoving their views down the country's throat! It's negotiation; it's win-win; it's learning to work across the aisle, and getting things done.

EVERY DAY sin is what we all HATE in politicians, and why they're ranked with ambulance chasers and used car salesmen. Lying, spinning everything positive, reading evil motives into opponents' actions, only bragging about your IMPERFECT party, violence, threats, insults, hypocrisy, fearmongering... FULL-TIME SIN! Cussing, smoke-filled back room deals, exaggeration, delusion, radicality, dominating opponents, etc.

America NEEDS spiritual and moral revival! I don't care what religion you adhere to, or don't, our nation is imploding in selfishness, greed and anger. Civil War can't be far off in our future.

YOU are guilty, and to blame, if YOU only listen to the mainstream media, or FoxNews and talk radio! You are FREELY submitting yourself and your mind to propaganda if not brain washing!

You CHOOSE to be manipulated, misled and duped/taken advantage of. If We the people do not turn this around, China and Russia WILL unite and defeat us, just as Rome fell, all because of our internal bickerings and selfish polar opposites! (Judg. 21:25)

So when you get honest with yourself, look in the mirror and face facts/become objective, after your political hangover, point that bony index finger straight at yourself, if you FREELY choose to continue status quo!

"War has rules, mud wrestling has rules-politics has no rules" –**Ross Perot** And thus we find ourselves in "status quo, you know, is Latin for 'the mess we're in.'" –**Ronald Reagan** Repent, American voters and politicians!

You have NO EXCUSE arguing "the other side does it!" Moral leaders take the lead, vs. follow sheep off a cliff. These are KINDERGARTEN lessons! Just because the adversary does something bad, you choose to do good, ESPECIALLY as Christians! Start putting Jesus' morals in your politics!

Justice is ALWAYS the common aim we are to be shooting for. Occasionally mercy (Ex.: revised Welfare), certainly judgment (Ex.: crime's punishment), but ALWAYS justice! (Mic. 6:8) You can consider this "weak," but my strong God will weaken you forever for your arrogantly sinful attitude.

Justice is NOT what we aspire to today! ONLY our side or the highway! The other side and half of the nation be damned. This is ludicrous! NO one can believe in evolution, when we are degenerating into animals, in our politics. That's reverse maturing, and childishness! "You made that."

Peacefully coexist. Learn to tolerate. Disagree agreeably. Make your case and see where the chips fall. Accept defeats NOT as a sore loser. In victory, magnanimity. These adages are, again, KINDERGARTEN lessons! Adults are NOT acting as role models, and younger generations SHOULD reject modern-day politics.

I'm NOT calling for Kumbaya hand-holding, giving up principles, or nicey-nice politically correct public debating. But ethics must reign, because #MoralsMatter If not to you, to God, and He has the final say on you and your behavior, and it's NOT looking so good!

AMERICA: YOU HAVE ISSUES!

A) Child Tax Credit

(12/24/21-2)

IT IS AMAZING that families received \$300 a month, PER CHILD, by the "child tax credit." Paid by taxpayers for having kids? Appalling! Neary \$1K more a month for doing NOTHING? I'd LOVE to have a bonus 1K/month. TERRIBLE debt escalating policy! Revolt, taxpayers! Maybe secede!

B) Crime

(3/26/21-2)

How could murders be lessened? The TV show, First 48, has endless examples of people valuing life little, and killing for money, sex, anger and drugs. Those four incentives need to be analyzed, for their input in these needless and horrific crimes. Do long jail sentences (as opposed to the death penalty) deter anymore?

C) Democracy

(3/23/21-2)

Here's EXACTLY how oppressed people can take over Communist and dictatorial Arab governments:

1. Identify sympathetic nations that sell or give weapons.
2. Identify like-minded citizens.
3. Plan in utter secret, undiscoverable by technology.
4. Find SAFE ways to smuggle in weaponry
5. NEVER tell of plans unless certain listener isn't pro-government.
6. IF any military member ever expresses sympathies for the cause, note their name.
7. Expect MANY to die, in your fight for freedom.
8. Attack when MOST officials are centrally gathered.

I pray EVERY dictator falls!

D) Elderly

(4/7/21-2)

I'm going to UNpopularly stand up for all old-fashioned older people. YOU DO NOT have to change all life-long habits, just because it's UNcool to own a flip phone, call TV shows programs, call to-go boxes doggie bags, abandon cable or land lines, etc. BE YOURSELF, or conform and be dull.

E) Energy

(7/3/21-2)

Blow-out proof oil pipelines must be mandated! I've said this before, but we cannot afford oil spills and breakdowns, just because we need oil! Green energy is the way of the future, except for oil derivatives. We can invent fool-proof systems, but they will cost more!

F) Homeless

(6/22/21-2)

A dude who advocated for guaranteed freebies for life, Andrew Yang, is being hassled for complaining about unkempt homeless discouraging NYC tourism. OBVIOUS-Tourists don't want to see that! In TX, we pass laws on panhandling! It's come to my town, more, recently—even an INDIAN family

Liberal Think: WHY CARE if tourists might boycott NYC, so we can openly display our homeless population? Yet another proof they have little understanding of or appreciation for economics! Andrew Yang

G) Iraq War

(3/21/21-2)

I was FOR the Iraq War, because I believed a report that WMDs were secretly shipped out of the country in covert airplanes. That report also said where they were taken, and hidden. IF that intel was incorrect, we invaded a nation on false pretense, though Saddam Hussein HAD to go!

It may have even been the Rush Limbaugh show, that posited that secret airplanes shipped WMD's out of Iraq. It was an interview of an author, and purported "expert." I USED to listen to him religiously, for about eight years. Haven't in maybe 15+ years, until he passed.

H) Laws

(3/25/21-2)

WHATEVER laws are ever passed MUST be fair to BOTH sides! States' rights allows at will employment, but the people should have a say as to whether that status changes! TX loves pro-business stance, but you can't rely on a banned union to increase your pay, but yourself (or Socialism?) Is that legal is just one question the public should ask themselves. The deeper and more significant question they should be asking is if it is legal, is that just?

I) Looting

(11/23/21-2)

@WalMart will NOT allow employees to chase any shoplifter once they exit the store. Hire me and I'll shoot their nasty A's! I already told a high up they need drones to video the license plates! WE honest people foot the bill of higher costs! That DUMB policy is an OPEN invitation to theft.

J) Mass Shootings

(4/18/21-2)

The ONLY solutions to mass shootings are: 1. Grab ALL guns (Unconstitutional) 2. Gun detectors with alarms, 3. Remote control gun-disarming technology, or 3. 666 system that detects criminal mental intent (Rev. 13)

Update

(4/19/21-2)

Quite honestly, you'll notice I don't post much about shootings, anymore! Until all places get fortified/hardened, more gun owners exist, and maybe cops, as with mental health and tech to

defend cops and civilians, why fret over things you cannot change? Just pray and mourn sin's rule!

K) Patriotism?

(7/5/21-2)

I'm TIRED of symbolism of one's patriotism! Singing songs, fireworks, flag waving. If you love America, you will NOT bankrupt her, allow open dialogue, do what's in her best long-term interests, and allow peaceful disagreement with people you differ with. Forget your pomp and circumstance!

Here's the facts: GOOD rules serve a noble purpose. Bad rules need correcting, or ignoring. Not all rules get enforced, or for every violation. Many rules have exceptions. Not all exceptions are codified. A biker ran a red light, with NO ONE in the intersection. No harm, no foul.

We are in an era of civil disobedience, appealing everything to court, or law shenanigans. Why didn't Kristi Noem simply have her fireworks display, and appeal it to what some people want to be a politicized Supreme Court? Rules were made for breaking, right? (WRONG)

If Kristi Noem deciphers patriotism by fireworks displays' size, because a judge banned hers over safety concerns, what says she about NBC/Macy's July 4th show? The "evil and leftist" mainstream media has more patriotism than Chump, by her thinking. POOR debaters! Trump's America

I am TIRED of the war stories/p-ssing contest of who loves America more, as "proven" by how BIG a fireworks display a President hosts! Patriotism does NOT mean you have to agree with either extremist ideology! We are a melting pot of ideas, with solid foundations Americans hold!

L) Refugees

(3/23/21-2)

Refugee Island is a GREAT solution, which one millionaire offered to buy, near one country! Make sure they have all they need, paid for by ALL countries, through the UN, but let them establish a new country, rather than flock to or flood other nations, or live forever in temporary tents!

M) Supreme Court

(4/9/21-2)

Supreme Court MUST have for conservatives and for liberals and one moderate, or five moderates and to conservatives and liberals. Balance/justice in leanings must always be the case, and people DO outlast their effectiveness vs. lifetime appointment, @POTUS Criteria litmus test needed! NO imbalances!

I would set a 25 year MAXIMUM, and 85 year old MAXIMUM, for ALL Supreme Court Justices. @POTUS @JoeBiden Also, ONLY balance of ideology, with ties determined by one centrist or 5! NO extremes to rule the roost! Extremes are EVIL, and RUIN America. YOU used to know that! Don't abandon it

I've rarely if ever heard of a SCOTUS Justice outliving their effectiveness on the bench, as they take the job seriously! However, most humans can face challenges knowing when it's time to throw in the towel, so rules should determine when one has been there long enough, or criteria

N) Self-Defense

(5/20/21-2)

Collateral damage is USUALLY unavoidable. They aren't reasons to cease self-defense! We live in a fallen world, where the bad guys don't separate from the good guys, so we can only take out the former! Hamas is a terrorist organization, but advocating for valid issues of Palestinians.

O) Sin in Society

(5/~20/21-2)

HERE is why people get away with many evils: Too many cops, and people will cry 'police state.' Too many undercover cops, and people will cry 'Hitler's SS.' Whistleblower private citizens are the ONLY other option! Get involved, but don't get killed! Alex Jones

P) Terrorism

(5/16/21-2)

I will NEVER justify any terrorist's evil actions, but it sometimes helps to understand what motivates or angers them, to see if they have any valid complaints of injustice! If you owned property in the holy land, pre-1948, you be angry it was taken, and not just forgive and forget!

Terrorists must be defeated! The oppressed also need relief. Violence is when ones just because crosses the line, but people do need outlets for outcries to injustice. Ignore them forever, and they won't take it forever. MOST of us don't even know what started these eruptions in Israel.

Groups we label "terrorists" ARE evil, but some have valid anger over displaced Palestinians. Their solutions are evil, initiating attacks and violence, not concerned about innocents, instilling fear, etc. You DON'T legitimize them by talks, but the Palestinians deserve justice talks

You do NOT reward evil-period. Groups who use violence to draw attention to their cause do NOT deserve attention, or rewarding! The Palestinians, themselves, who ARENT violent, have EVERY right to voice their complaints, and demand justice and a decent life. NOT terrorists-kill 'em all!

Q) Kentucky Tornadoes

(12/12/21-2)

WILL WE learn any lessons from this horrific KY tornado? 1. Resistant structures 2. Damage ameliorating technology (anti-"acts of god") 3. Insurance for everyone 4. Tech to find the living under rubble HOW MANY YEARS will I call for this? (next retweets) Takes money and innovation!

R) Torture

(7/1/21-2)

I'd BET torture works to get true information, because if you lie, they could re-administer it. I'd say or do anything to end the pain of the repair work on my plantar wart. NOTHING in my life has hurt as much, even with pain pills. Don't tape record my words or agony! Can't help it!

S) War

(4/13/21-2)

I have NO problem saying America has WASTED billions on over-done or unnecessary military incursions, and weaponry spending, over the past half century! I will NOT detail where or when, because the issue is never doing so again! Smart wars and tech vs. \$600K jet seats, etc. Government WASTE is all over the place, skyrocketing our debt as Biden proposes piling on more!

T) World's Policeman

(6/19/21-2)

America as world's policeman makes us ever more responsible to be a morally good nation—not just good at military and economic might! That's why a genuine vs. contrived revival is necessary in America, and that oweness is upon Christians—NOT other Americans! II Chron. 7:14 as an analogy.

WHY does America have to play world policeman?

1. Someone has to—there are evil regimes
2. Our military might makes others rely on our action to curb evils and our economic might makes others rely on our curbing problems
3. It's a duty—NOT a privilege
4. Our value system is mainly fair

AMERICA FIRST

(3/6/21-2)

FAKE baby Christian tRUMP doesn't know ANYTHING about the Bible, and doesn't heed its contents! USA#1 would have to be by service, not demanded respect! Mt. 20:26 Donald trump is the embodiment of the anti-Bible, were one to be written! Thou shalt not act like the jerk in chief! Rule one.

THIS is the exact OPPOSITE of USA#1: Arrogance of CHUMP. USA#1 means in money, education, military and MORALITY! CHUMP is the worst human to hold office, in 1+ generations, and was a dumb A, had he not copied many of my policy writings! Dumb and evil—a great combination—NOT! Loser!

I did NOT coin the phrase, "America first," but the CONCEPT! IF you search twitter archives, #USA#1 was mine way before CHUMP stole it from me, via cozying up to my then pastor, who became his WH chaplain, of sorts, and monitored my tweets to see any contract violations. 2014-2015

USA#1 doesn't mean no foreign aid, no spreading of global democracy, no allying with NATO nations, no intervention to stop evils in the world (worlds super power), ripping other nations off, violating valid international laws, etc. It means your nation it your top priority! Duh101

America first is EXACTLY the value EVERY nation has with their nation mentioned before the word first, or they are IDIOTS! Every nation puts their own interests above every other nation's! It's called national interest and sovereignty! WHO cares MORE for your people—outsiders? DUMB

Americans first only makes sense, for American public policy! It doesn't mean no one else, ever, as secondary! It doesn't mean ugly American arrogance, or U.S. Has superior humans. It means U.S. Citizens get first dibs at the best jobs and education found in OUR country, and WE control borders.

3. BIDEN

1. Biden's 'Economic' Plan
2. Bidenomics
3. Biden's Bads
4. Biden Badness
5. Biden His Time for Socialism?
6. Biden's Blunder (Afghanistan Withdrawal)

BIDEN'S 'ECONOMIC' PLAN

(9/7/20)

This is no scare tactic or fear mongering, but fact that America's leadership will have to deal with, if wrong decisions are made. It is not even written to try to change anyone's mind, probably because most people will not—they are committed to their cause and agendas, the truth be damned.

But If Joe Biden's pro-worker, anti-business economic agenda (\$15/hour 'minimum' wage, universal healthcare coverage and Green New Deal) were implemented, exactly what would occur, in significant ways?

1. More than doubling the national minimum wage of \$7.25/hour will cause the following, for most employers (the only ones who wouldn't do this can't, either due to finances, jobs requiring humans, or only having a local vs. national presence:
 - a) Headquarters moved to either red states, or shipped overseas.
 - b) More jobs outsources overseas.
 - c) More cheap labor immigrated to the USA.
 - d) Layoffs galore, making remaining workers do more with less (over-worked).
 - e) Shut down operations and close (if the projected profit numbers were too bleak).
 - f) Automation to replace low-skilled labor (AI and robotics), immediately hastening the Radar Magazine-projected nearly 70 percent of jobs lost to such technologies.

If any sane business person is faced with doubling one of his/her top two expenses, so long as a replacement machine pays for itself by that excess expense over a few years, WHY WOULDN'T THEY? Machines don't talk back, walk off the job, insult customers, demand raises, etc.!

g) Any and especially all of these reactions will spike unemployment through the roof. More Americans with no jobs, or growth opportunities, and those jobs not returning, and new jobs being flooded with job applicants/competition, further driving down wages.

This is, indeed, a bleak picture, but even if you are as uncaring about your country, others, our economy and even your own job future as to still think making minimum wage more of a maximum wage, TRY to put yourself in a business owner's shoes.

I'll try to help you. If you pay a dog walker, or a lawn boy, or even if you go buy some groceries, and all of a sudden, by government edict, every expense of yours doubles, what do you naturally if not self-interestedly do? You find alternatives, or do without (if not internally protest). You do not take it on the chin and continue business-as-usual!

That is mere human nature, and business people are people too, so why would anyone expect any different behavior from them if they encounter doubled prices? It's irrational, naïve and down-right proof that a person is stupid, if they think anything other than what is described above would occur.

So less Americans working/with jobs, earning less money than they do today (as wages lower when there are less jobs and more job applicants; Economics 101), dependent upon government to bail them out, and probably leading to economic recession if not depression.

And MAYBE this is the end-game of Democrat politicians pushing this economic suicide, because they have always sought ever bigger government, as that engenders voting loyalty among any who aren't self-sufficient. An extremely horrible and detrimental means to a power idolatry end.

Now, surely, things will not turn out that badly, as not all American business owners will leave their cherished homeland, or automate human interaction and customer service into oblivion, but just remember exactly what you would do if one of your two top expenses were doubled over night. You would make major adjustments! Remember in your physics or science class?: 'For every action there is an equal and opposite reaction.'

2. Now let's address universal healthcare coverage. It sounds nice; compassionate, good. Every American can have their medical needs treated and paid for. So what could be any reasonable to expect downsides?

- a) Those with existing coverage are not going to take it lying down, that now they have so many more people filling the waiting rooms, wanting to see their physician!
- b) Those with existing coverage are not going to just take it, when there are waiting lists to get procedures they used to could have accessed more quickly.
- c) And those with existing coverage are not just going to roll over and play dead, when they alone are being asked (more accurately, forced) to PAY for all these newly covered Americans!

A revolt, a rebellion and even a possible schism/secession or even Civil War could ultimately come from more and more of these Socialist programs! The history of nations across the globe is that that does occur, when those who have lived fiscally responsibly get forced to having to start financially caring for people they don't know, aren't related to and haven't employed! Study history.

I am NOT saying violence would immediately ensue, but taxpayers would react, as with business owners, to right the ship of their expenses increasing, through no fault of their own, just as they would if business expenses for labor were immediately doubled! If nothing less, Democrats would suffer landslide losses thereafter, only to have this Socialism overturned, likely (and hopefully) for good.

Again, it might not get this dire, or this soon, but, again, 'for every action there is an equal and opposite reaction.' Taxpayers would not idly sit by, taking it on the chin!

3. And finally, FDR's New Deal for energy. Trillions of tax dollars spent on government propping up a fledgling but good industry. NOT the free market demanding it, but government edict.

- a) America would lose its profits, taxes from the sale of, and energy independence and surplus exports.
- b) Oil producing states' economies would plummet, with a major competitor artificially propped up by government.
- c) One could not honestly say America believed in free market Capitalism, with government in charge of one of our largest and most important industries, upon which most other ones are run.
- d) Yes, the environment might get somewhat cleaner (which is a good thing), but at what cost? The costs being described!
- e) Job losses in brown energy would ensue, as it takes time to re-train for a related, but completely different energy source job functions.
- f) Taxes would go through the roof, to pay for this pet project, unless, instead, politicians simply borrowed more, at interest, or continued to print funny money, deflating the dollar's value, increasing our national debt, and hurting our economy thereby.

A skeptical person might conclude that liberal Democrats truly do not care about America, business or the economy, because all of these initiatives, taken to their logical conclusion, lead to Socialism—government in charge of either citizens' livelihoods, or actual industries, or both.

And Socialism is just Communism Lite, and a kinder-sounding bridge to that ultimate end! I am not saying America would become Communist, but there are some people in America whose aim is that end, and more moves toward Socialism, or bad decisions that eventually require federal government intervention, bring forth more Socialism, intended or unintended!

So if you are so selfish as to only care about getting something from government, unlike the Democrat JFK's 'ask not what your country can do for you; ask what you can do for your country,' his party has truly gone by the wayside from better days in our great history!

And, by the way, when ANY taxpayer is taxed more, to pay for all these things (be it only the ultra-rich, or also all the others), they have less money to spend and invest, which hurts the economy (ours being a consumerism economy), so tax-and-spend "economics" is really a misnomer!

It is NOT an economic strategy for growth and health, but a social program for increased Socialism! DON'T be deceived when politicians call it initiatives to aid our economy (i.e., when politicians LIE)!

BIDENOMICS

(9/27/20)

President Trump's Mt. Rushmore and 2020 nomination speech are a blueprint for why he should get four more years. In my opinion, those two speeches were the highlight of his administration, beyond what's below (especially judicial achievements).

Economics 101 (i.e., FACT) says government spending HURTS economic growth, unless it is for infrastructure that boosts an economy! Doubled minimum wage, Green New Deal and free healthcare are ALL a DRAIN to the already on life support from an American Covid-tainted economy. There is NO Treasury excess, as in Bill Clinton's day.

If ANYONE believes Biden's three horsemen of the apocalypse proposals (doubled minimum wage, free healthcare and green New Deal) will HELP America's economy, after a pandemic decimated it, they are bona fide FOOLS! You cannot maintain a nation by the mood/emotion of mob rule, or fools!

Biden's DOUBLED minimum wage doubles that business expense. WHAT would any rational business owner do? Cut their staff in half, and/or replace them with automation, robots, or self-service, or move their businesses out of country! It also increases every wage above minimum, and KILLS business.

Biden's Green Screw Deal:

1. Kills BIG oil.
2. Ruins America's export of oil (revenues to the Treasury).
3. Kills energy jobs.
4. Is killing a fly with a sledgehammer.
5. Is government determining winners.
6. Has NO equivalent to quick gas tank fill-ups.
7. Chases phantoms, that man can control weather

I would have considered Joe Biden, based on his civility and dignity in office, UNTIL I learned of his positions! ALL Trump has is his positions, and a RECENTLY-changed presidential demeanor, feigned or not, and those positions must dominate his debate answers! @POTUS @realdonaldtrump

People who can bounce balls (NBA) and pretend to be doing life (Hollywood) are telling DUMB people they should vote the way those people tell them to. It's an AMAZING phenomenon, when any voter is influenced by uneducated, biased, uninformed, fiscally irresponsible losers! Bad news!

I'll be the first to say, if 45 gets reelected, and acts, speaks and tweets like he did much of the past 3.5 years, I'll be as in his face in rebuking and opposing that nonsense as I was 'til anti-America AOC and radical rioters arose. I HOPE his struggle for reelection has humbled his change.

Every Christian and taxpayer must vote for Trump, NOT because you support his sins or any stupid actions or words, but because of what he stands for, and acts upon, when given the opportunity! As possibly the first #NeverTrump, I 100 percent support his reelection!

Democrats are pulling out ALL the stops to pose their opposition to Trump: MSM negative articles, Hollywood celebrities, pro sports TV ads of ONLY blacks saying vote, etc. People have EVERY reason to vehemently begrudge all his sins and stupidities of the first 3.5 years, but his policies are superior.

I may be reading in my own hopes, but I truly have noticed a morality change in President Trump since his Mt. Rushmore speech. It may be opportunistic, temporary, certainly violates his pledge not to change, but it is GOOD and needed, as his positions have been very good for 2020! Stay on course!

The 2020 election is not about Roe, but Capitalism and historic/traditional American values vs. socialism. It's NOT that abortion isn't important, but the woman makes the final call, and people are trying to take over our country, and remake it into their image! A hostile takeover was sought.

Hollywood type liberals don't mind paying higher taxes, but they want to force all other taxpayers to do the same, vs. only them doing so voluntarily. EVERYTHING Biden proposes costs lots of taxpayer money, and mainly benefits non-taxpayers! Green Energy is costly overkill, and wasteful!

Update: Arguments Against Biden

You work hard for your money; always play by the rules; pay your taxes, love your family and your country. But now there are people who want to take what you've got, by looting or arson, and some D.C. Politicians who want to take it as well, and spend it on things, when America has \$25 trillion in debt, offering things for free, to people who have not paid in, off your tax dollars.

Joe Biden is one of those D.C. Politicians, who believes you have not given/done enough, even with America's generosity, and our more than merciful safety net. Always wanting more, even as Washington D.C. Does so little.

Now this is wrong, and you know it, and that's why I'm asking you to stand with President Trump to fight the tax and spend liberals, and their riotous, looting allies, to Keep America Great, and keep the things you worked so hard to have.

BIDEN'S BADS

(10/7/20-2)

FREE off taxpayers: \$15,000 down payment, \$7,000 daycare subsidy, \$14-15,000/year raise, \$10,000 education loan reduction, FREE college, universal healthcare, Welfare, and an additional \$1,300/year for Social Security. BIDEN IS NOW BERNIE, AOC AND POCOHONTAS WRAPPED INTO ONE LIAR OF A SOCIALIST, VS. CENTRIST!

@JoeBiden has moved SO far to the left, I'm surprised he can recognize his own self in the mirror! FURTHEST THING from a centrist! Free off taxpayers: Down payment, daycare subsidy, pay raise, loan reduction, college, universal healthcare, Welfare, and \$1,300/year for Social Security.

WHEN will you be giving out free homes and cars, like the lady asked Obama for in 2012, which prompted me to write my first book? @JoeBiden Have Oprah in an imagined cabinet, so at least the presentation can be dramatic! YOU get a car; YOU get a house; YOU get healthcare; etc., etc., etc.

WHY NOT free food (school lunches), free electricity, free furniture, free Obamaphone, gas and water, lawnmowing, clothes, car, house—just send in your budget to @JoeBiden and he'll play Robinhood to fund his way to D.C. And retirement! SIN-full man, stealing from taxpayers for self-gain!

Why not month-long paid vacations, family leave, home insurance, car insurance, home remodeling (green retrofit), meals out, burials, births, babysitting, home repair? Maybe 2024? @JoeBiden Never have to work... Just vote for Petticoat Junction's Uncle Joe! He's that rich—NOT!

Santa Claus, Robinhood and a homeless bum went into a bar and had a baby, and the result was @JoeBiden He promises the world as he bankrupts the nation! Green energy, "free" healthcare, college, student loan reduction, down payment, doubled minimum wage, Welfare. The ULTIMATE SOCIALIST comrade.

YOU got us tied to China, and in \$25 TRILLION debt, in your 47 years, going along to get along (and line your pockets all along), with inept D.C. Gridlock and inaction! 47 years and little to show for it! YOU ARE THE SWAMP @JoeBiden Unions even died under your tenure, to outsourcing! Own it.

Update

(10/8/20-2)

Jesus was NOT unsympathetic to the poor, but though He was perfect, and knew ALL, He said the poor you will always have! Mk. 14:7 WHY didn't HE think of funding the poor out of the lower class, by punishing the rich? Because it's immoral; He was perfect, after all!

The Democrat plan 'helps' everyone but the rich. Biden even mentioned a middle-class tax cut. It's as if the powers that be in that party got together and said, HOW CAN WE BUY OFF A VOTING MAJORITY, if money were no object, and who could we screw, and get away with it, like bandits? Their answer?

Eat the rich! Tax cuts for the middle class secures them. FREEBIES for the lower class secures them (healthcare, daycare, college, student loan subsidy, mortgage down payment), and even seniors on a fixed income, with an additional annual Social Security payments.

Who DOESNT receive ANY benefit, and who, alone, is targeted? Anyone who doesn't get any benefit from their vote-buying plan; namely the rich.

IF Joe is NOT a CINO (Catholic In Name Only), WHY didn't he see these facts from the Bible, or is their non-canonical tradition to screw the rich? WHERE did he get this biblically evil plan, besides from Bernie, Warren and AOC? Spiritually, the devil!

Let's get VERY brass tacks practical right now. What EXACTLY happens when a society chooses to turn on their rich? MANY things—few if any of them positive!

First, if they earned their wealth, it's an IMMORAL scheme, and God doesn't bless nations using sin to win!

Second, lying is a sin, and besides Socialist Biden lying he was a centrist, he's lying about fair share taxes! ALL he wants is the rich to foot all bills! L-I-A-R! I will NEVER stop referring to him as that, for that's what he is, and if the shoe fits, wear it, and call the spade the spade!

The graphic in this article tells you WHY they came up with this ploy: <https://forbes.com/.../are-americas-richest-families.../>

... 56% vs. 14% of the 50 richest families in America are Republican, rather than Democrat!

Play the numbers, and punish your opponent (JUST AS I said Trump's tax cut unduly favored the rich, and I also said when you do extreme measures, an equal and opposite reaction occurs, like blessing the rich, now cursing them; or conservatism extremism, now liberal extremism), AS OPPOSED to God's way! Levit. 19:15

If those percent's hold up beyond the top 50 families, and extend down to millionaires, and those earning \$400K or more a year, Biden's scheme makes perfect strategic vs. moral sense.

Tax filers earning \$400K/year fall are between the 98th and 99th percentile. So Joe wants to unfairly punish the upper 2%! WHERE are their voices? If they're Dems-like failed Bloomberg—who WASTED a BILLION on a vanity run, he's so sold his soul for a PARTY—not values or causes, that he's ABANDONED centrism, to even be FOR funding CRIMINALS to vote! NO MORALS.

But liberals have ALWAYS wanted higher taxes and more spending; they just wanted everyone else to share in that pain they say they are willing to endure! Now they've devised a scheme to make only 2% of Americans feel any pain—the rest have Christmas on Nov. 3rd! Devilishly clever scheme!

It is NOT about fairness! I have, MANY TIMES, detailed what a FAIR tax scheme will look like, when and if given the chance to make it. This is about forcing the rich to pay for everyone not in their family or employ! And, again, WHAT WILL THEY DO, and what will it look like?

You and I, obviously, don't often think like the hyper rich, or we'd be hyper rich (myself excluded, as I've spent nearly 18 years unpaid, full-time, writing), so what would they do, if they're NORMAL humans? I CAN tell you, because I believe I can think like a normal human... Get revenge and retaliate. HOW?

1. Invest anywhere but the America.
2. Possibly move away to where taxes are cheaper.
3. Possibly move their companies elsewhere.
4. Hire the best accountants and attorneys to avoid the tax bill (including offshore bank accounts and money laundering).
5. FIRE the workforce to bare bones minimum (which, like Camel-A Harris likes to do—explain to the children in the room, means UNEMPLOYMENT out the wazoo, which means MORE people dependent on government pay checks, which requires MORE taxes, which means Biden's plan is NOT the end to rising taxes for ALL taxpayers)!
6. Work the remaining staff like dogs, as they'll be GLAD to have a job!
7. Automate out the wazoo (AI and robotics, as Radar magazine said ~70% of front-line jobs would be, in the next few years, decade, or so).
8. Outsourced jobs, where \$15/hour min wage was NOT the nation's law; say sweat shop operations in China, for example, further harming liberals' ideals of no slave-made products in the U.S.A.

9. Destroying all politicians who go along with this scheme, by pumping so much money into GOP races, you can hardly watch TV ads, for they will all become political.

10. Physical violence is NOT expected, but it wasn't expected of democrats, either, 'til George Floyd and company!

11. Rebellion in one of two forms... moves to secede into two blue and red nations, or a literal physical second Civil War, if people NOT being punished by taxation are sympathetic the injustice being done to them.

Two words of GOOD cheer... NO politician EVER gets everything they promise or propose! GOP's exist, and will fight like cats and dogs to oppose this evil scheme. And 2, some rich people will DUMBly take it on the chin, and not resist.

So, there you have it... Biden's plan for America, or rational, common sense and fair and balanced plans (as I have proposed so many times).

Bottom line, his promised goodies will NOT be executed as intended or promised! IMPOSSIBLE! There are GOP pols in D.C. And a Supreme Court. Again, he's LYING to you, for a vote.

Let's have free cars, homes, 401Ks/IRAs, food, clothes, daycare, healthcare, environmental remediation, college, water, electricity, TV, internet, smart phones. Hey, I just invented the liberal Democrat platform for 2024! No need for money or work—just let government hand out freebies!

One more thing, if Dems have out-smarted God, that the rich can make everyone middle class, He's NOT God, but they are! Government as God. Standard liberal fare, and Socialist belief, despite ALL historical evidence that those plans FAIL and end BADly!!! Thank God GOP's exist in D.C.!

No lower class/poor; upper class makes all poor Americans middle class. THIS is the Biden economic plan! NO WONDER people flock to come to America, to get in on the freebies, if they're poor, and vote Democrat!!!

Armed bandit: Give me your money!

Beggar: Give me some money.

Democrats: I will take your money!

BIDEN HIS TIME FOR SOCIALISM?

(1/27/21-2)

IMO, Biden wants to remain true to centrism, so he'll wait for 2022 results, hoping in his heart GOP's gain to help defeat Socialism; or, he wants to retire or let VP fight for Socialism in 2024 or 2028. I don't think the AOC crowd will let him kick the can that long, so succession could ensue.

SO FAR, Biden hasn't done anything ultra-radical; bad, but not ultra-radical. He knows what GOP's will do in 2022 and 2024 if he does, and united, they're much larger than his radical base, and doing Socialism is radical enough HE will have united the GOP by such Socialism, IMO!

I HOPE the youth, black and brown and other Dem constituents clamor for the freebies Biden promised, because if GOP's can't stop them one at a time, or in bulk, they will unite (like me with CHUMP) and either defeat them indefinitely, or secede. Biden can unite the splintered GOP with Socialism!

I don't want to see secession! It MAY be needed. It can be avoided if Biden passes more freebies! I DO want to see the GOP reunited and resurrected to be a party of thinking and morality. @JoeBiden KEEPING his freebies promises can do all of that, and gain GOP's victories in 2022 and 2024!

IF I had more social media skills (mine is writing books), I would start hashtags to pressure Biden to pass promised freebies. I BEG any conservative or GOP with such skills to get that trending! Healthcare, daycare, college, student loans, home down payment. Feet to the fire!

Maybe it's human nature, but poor people vote for freebies, by and large. The more of them, the better the chances of them being enacted into law. That's why D.C. and Puerto Rico statehood cannot happen, nor loose immigration policies! Taxpayers will RIGHTLY revolt, or secede! Deserved.

IF Biden accepted MY solutions to poverty, with NO freebies, and had a place for my skills to be utilized, I would work for his reelection. ONLY under those conditions, and NOT as a Democrat. It prevents Socialism, or a Trump second term. My many great solutions borrowed for a Dem win!

I prefer a GOP win, as that's my lifelong party. But if she remains stuck on sin and stupid, NO INTEREST, except to defeat Socialism. Even an Independent third party could achieve all these (2) goals in 2024, of: #NoTrumpNoSocialism

Extremists WANT America to only have two choices: Trumpian conservatism or Socialism. They WANT both parties to cater to their base, and ignore their center! A third party would soak up BOTH parties' centrists, and defeat ALL extremists! If backers, I'd run as third party in next three cycles!

Biden's executive orders are raising anticipation and expectation of libs wanting their freebies! They won't wait two years, as GOP's may make gains in the mid-terms! If GOP's can't stop freebies before 2022, secession would be needed. Let's detail that a little further:

Blue and red nation, or red, white (purple) and blue? United for what issues? One SCOTUS, FBI, CIA, military, Congress, President, but without national powers to usurp state laws on six major topics (listed earlier). NO fed funds subsidizing any state! Would each nation have to have its own President, Congress, CIA, etc., as independent nations, or could there legally be a hybrid?

Constitutional amendments aren't possible in current political climate, so secession would be more efficient for states' rights on those six issues. Then make treaties for cooperation.

The six issues are taxes/regs, immigration, guns, abortion, entitlements and green energy—MAYBE gay marriage? IF America as now structured could allow state rights on these six matters, secession wouldn't be needed. Red states would ban Socialism. Biden's not 'gonna risk states seceding—IMO.

Really red states want no government sanctioned gay marriages, or abortions (with three possible exceptions—rape, incest and mom's life). They want low regs and taxes, full gun rights, few to no poor or undereducated immigrating (or NOT to our states), big oil thriving, and NO freebies!

Red states NEED to beware: libs are flooding our states, to escape high taxes and cold weather! Portman may have done GOP a BIG favor, as they need as much opposition to Socialism as possible, and no one willing to vote for any more spending is needed in the GOP; he retains conscience

GOP has a YUGE problem, as more voters for Dems can come from immigration, criminals, youth under age 18, the poor and statehood for D.C. and Puerto Rico. Educated and/or rich people aren't readily available to flood our nation, through immigration! Make Socialism illegal, or secede!

I've said this before: IF Biden passes freebies, EVERY business but big tech and Ben and Jerry's needs to automate and robotize, fire all Dems, and legally hide away your assets from taxation! ONLY hire GOP's and independents NOT for Socialism, or move out of America if not enough workers left!

I don't think Trump, with all his baggage, has ANY chance of winning in 2024, no matter how GOP's connive and scheme to get up better voter turnout! The messenger is too flawed! I will also work for his defeat, but NOT to implement Socialism. Third party MAY be needed even that early!

EVERY good policy TRUMP advocated or passed MAINLY came from me/my writings. I tell the detailed story in our free book at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>. I will NOT be silent about his plagiarism, or satanic theft! Just not the time, yet! Witnesses and polygraphs exist! David vs. "Goliath."

BIDEN BADNESS

(1/27/21-2)

You may have noticed, Biden already has placated Dem constituents, as the 'President for all Americans." XL pipeline (environmental whackos), open border types LOVE the coming caravans, he said systemic racism will be addressed (black caucus), and LGBTQ executive order for feds and military

WHAT's "President for all" doing for business, taxpayers, the rich, whites, Christians, the middle class who don't want handouts, straight people, people who want a blue collar job not stolen by undercutting Illegals, gasoline for their NON-battery-powered vehicles? Absolutely NOTHING!

YOU have to learn to separate the person from the policy (Ex.: Trump) and the words from the deeds (Ex.: Biden). IF YOU CAN'T, and the embodiment merges these together in your puny mind, you are the problem in American politics! Policy affects behaviors, but you never support evil people!

WHEN-NOT if-46 starts pushing freebies, all Hell will break loose! He promised free healthcare, daycare, student loan forgiveness, college, home down payment. The minute he starts THOSE five policies, a revolt will start, IMO! GOP as party out of power may secede, by state! HOPE so

You know how near impossible it is to end government programs! James Dobson warned it's like going in reverse on a freeway. Future administrations can undo what Biden does, but once freebies become policy, secession is required of all red and purple states! He may delay till 2024. Unlikely

THESE five policies are deal breakers for me EVER helping Biden win in 2024: "Free"

1. Healthcare
2. College
3. Student loan debt
4. Home down payment
5. Daycare I would even help Trump (whom I despise) win, if Biden implements those Socialist items!

WHERE IS OUR FREE HEALTHCARE, DAYCARE, COLLEGE, STUDENT DEBT FORGIVENESS, and HOME DOWNPAYMENT? @JoeBiden @POTUS I'm NOT asking for myself, but once you cross those red lines, you're re-election is likely in jeopardy!

You have what you tolerate. CHRISTIANS have preached this mantra; now, they need to LIVE it out, to NOT be hypocrites! I do NOT tolerate Socialism, nor Trumpianism B.S., like 22K lies in office, and all below!

BIDEN'S BLUNDER (Afghanistan)

(9/11-12/21-2)

NOTE: *The meme sent to all world governments with a Twitter account!*

Let's address ending terrorism (I've written on this before):

1. They will never end.
2. They must be monitored, continually!
3. Their evils MUST be defeated, even physically!
4. They indoctrinate the young, and often hate women. They are evil!
5. NEVER EVER lose to them, America!

4. BUSINESS

1. Business Basics
2. Back To Business Basics
3. Pro Business & Pro Worker
4. Wall Street Woes
5. Business Tips
6. Pro-Business
7. Robots, Business & Prophecy

BUSINESS BASICS

PROVERBS

KEEP what's value-added; eliminate what's non-business required; minimize what's business-required. This is essential business streamlining.

Know thy competitor, strengths and weaknesses, as with your own. Focus and expand your positives, eliminate your negatives, and attack theirs!

Merge, acquire, diversify, partner, outsource (if same or better quality for same or less price), automate, and motivate productivity.

Know you product life cycle, and always innovate products and services to replace the dead or dying, while maintaining quality cash cows.

Find new markets, uses, features, looks, names, advertising hook(s), and lose the bad aspects of your products and services.

In advertising, use figures of speech, cultural and childhood hooks, be interesting or entertaining. Say LESS! For more advertising methodology, see AmericanAnswers.org.

Do good by your people and they will do good by you and your bottom line. Reward hard work, not laziness, and don't burn out anyone.

Employee motivation is customized. Take the time to invest in knowing your people (at least the important ones) to bring out their best.

Retain GOOD customer service for the lowest cost and time per customer. The human touch goes a LONG way! 'Please, thanks' (manners).

QUOTES

Capital isn't that important in business. Experience isn't that important. You can get both of these. What's important is ideas. –Harvey S. Firestone

Business, more than any other occupation, is continual dealing with the future; it's a continual calculation, an instinctive exercise in foresight. –**H. Luce**

The role of business is to provide products and services that make people's lives better, while using fewer resources, and to act lawfully and with integrity. –**Charles Koch**

Innovation is now the primary driver of growth, prosperity, and quality of life. –**Paul M. Romer** (Stanford University)

Seeing around the corner. Not many people can predict what's coming next. That's a characteristic of the great leaders. –**Jack Welch**

The entrepreneur always searches for change, responds to it, and exploits it as an opportunity. –**Peter Drucker**

Start with good people, lay out the rules, communicate with your employees, motivate and reward them. If you do all those effectively, you can't miss. –**Lee Iacocca**

The competitor to be feared is one who never bothers about you at all, but goes on making his own business better all the time. –**Henry Ford**

BOOKS

The Merger and Acquisition, outsourcing, streamlining, automation and DotCom bubbles have burst. See our [Building a Billionaire Business](#) book for seven new mega methods for business and 101 medium-sized ones.

How can you maintain competitive advantage by improving your products or creating ones your competitors can't? See our innovation book, [Design Your Future](#).

How can your advertising be effective? Our two books on innovation and idioms can help, and our website's motivation and advertising sections ([AmericanAnswers.org](#)).

The BEST way to know the future is to DESIGN it. Use our innovation book, and the 101 business improvement methods in our business book, available at [AmericanAnswers.org](#)!

BACK TO BUSINESS BASICS

(2/4/20)

If business' only purpose is profits (as MBA schools say like mantras), anything goes, and every law that infringes on profits is evil, because without businesses, people have no jobs, right? This is conservatism's dogma! But they're inconsistent, even in its application, as I'll show:

Pro-business, profits-are-all beliefs deny the reality that many laws are GOOD for society and business, though more profits could, temporarily, be had without them! Slavery would be best for business (i.e., no wages owed), child labor sweatshops, as well, and unsafe products you defraud consumers with.

But when workers or consumers die, or get seriously sick, catch onto your fraud in advertising, or unsafe products, business loses its work force and market of consumers. Same with severe polluting! Ultimately, we're interconnected, so business does well to do well, vs. evil, laws or not!

Conservatives are accused of being racists or supremacists (usually untrue). With the over-immigration of the past 30 years, you can't help but expect they would deem it a threat to import any who could pose a challenge to their majority status! That's a normal human reaction!

Business likes under-educated immigrants, and illegals, because they can pay them less. And low-paid people usually vote Democrat, so Dems like them too. Low wages bring down almost everyone's wages, over time! America must take care of America first! I said this WAY before Trump!

BAD salesmen lie, and put themselves first, above the client, acting and saying words like the customer's interests are foremost. You can fool some of the people some of the time, but God is not deceived. Fear Him! It won't be good for you, selling that way!

PRO BUSINESS & PRO WORKER

(2/26/20)

HOW can one be for workers and business, as I am? Easy. Understand ALL of the following!: Without business, workers are unemployed and broke/homeless. So business is essential to any nation!

MOST workers aren't 'gonna start a business, or if they do, most businesses fail in the first three years, or so. So America needs businesses! I'm 100 percent for business! I PROVE that claim by my 5,800+ inventions, business consulting for FREE (when I run for office), in the areas of strategy/growth, sales and advertising, architecture, R and D/inventions, streamlining and increasing productivity with motivation and innovation, as The World's Most Innovative Man.

My BBA and MBA also attest to me being pro-business, as with my having been a Fortune 500 management consultant, and been in SIFE in college (Students For Free Enterprise). As a Christian, I'm for holy or just businesses, as God is! (Col. 4:1)

And since I'm a Christian, Jesus cared most for the down and out, oppressed and poor, and since they're humans, I am equally pro-worker! I prove that by all my writings on how to live higher on less or the same, and policies that are fair to workers, like equal pay for equal output by women, increasing minimum wage ONLY if the economy's increasing for the stockholding class (as it has under Chump), and being for 4 workplace safety, overtime pay, unemployment insurance, consumer health and safety laws, etc.

Successful businesses SHOULD give back to their employees and communities, as with successful rich people! Struggling businesses haven't that luxury, and those in-between, some but not a lot.

People argue free vs. fair trade. People who benefit from unfairness always want a totally free market—zero government interference, as they have the leverage to screw people, legally! Workers always want fairness, as people hate being abused and oppressed, "because we can."

Globally, every nation negotiates trade deals in their own interests, and none get brokered if both sides don't agree. However, there's leverage used in those talks, as neither side is concerned with the other's gain, as, like a lawsuit, their interest is protecting their nations' interests.

Win-win is NOT that way. I want the American economy number one, but I also want USA #1 morally, which means when you have a lot, you give back a lot, as a nation, business and individual!

Dominating others is NOT moral, though extremists try to do so in politics all the time, because politics in America is immoral. You engender backlash when you treat others wrong, nationally, employment-wise, and as rich individuals!

Business can maximize its profits behaving immorally toward workers! Since globalization, leverage has 100 percent been in the employer's markets court, as unions got busted, under threat of jobs shipped off to Mexico, China and India.

ONLY with controlled immigration, and other measures, has putting Americans first become popularized (MY idea, well before Chump). Ethics are integrally intertwined with economics! Economics is NOT amoral.

Buy American is an emotional sentiment—NOT a wise business decision, if buying elsewhere for same quality is cheaper! Yet, politically, it's now popular, because economics is NOT amoral.

Business owners earning 350:1 worker's salary is immoral! Employees wanting more money, by government fiat, is immoral, if you don't deserve more! Business should never over-pay, economically vs. morally.

Practical application: Workers, be your best in how you work, as to quality and intensity, but expect to be paid better when you do, and if you aren't, quit, or clamor politically! Employers: Treat your workers well, and reward hard work. Don't just bless yourself, financially! This IS common sense!

Any human hiring a lawn boy will pay as little as possible. Business is no different, and they're NOT evil for so doing. The leverage has to be equal, which is where government intervenes as a referee for justice. Workers NEED more leverage in America, to counter-act all these business-favoring deeds, that were morally justified under globalized competition:

Mergers and acquisitions, streamlining, automation, contract labor, increased copays, layoffs, AI and robotics, outsourcing and immigration increases. Those deeds since 1985 made America a buyer's market for business! We need justice for workers!

I've NEVER been in a union (except one day when I tried to work for my brother-in-law's dad's business, and they required it). I can negotiate my own salary on my own. If you can't, you need to learn how to, or if your skills are a commodity, you need to unionize for better wages.

I don't like unions, but see why they arise. U.S. Workers want better wages? Work smarter and harder, NOT necessarily longer hours! Make your company money, or save them money! Encourage profit-sharing, as its' just/fair. You helped them get those profits, off your backs! Be against immigration glutting the labor market! Think! Get better skills!

If your business skills are not unique, you can be replaced on a dime! Workers also ought to fight against 350:1 CEO and executive pay, and any reasonable salary and bonus reductions be shared among the workers, or to make the workplace better for ALL! I can invent products to make almost any job more enjoyable!

Public pressure is needed to lessen 350:1 CEO-to-worker wage disparity! Shaming! Expose their lifestyles and give back percents on their taxes! It's 2 percent of income, on average, vs. three percent for average Joe.

Exalt rich heroes, like Buffett and Gates, and reveal the stark difference between America's heroes of commerce, vs. today's evil, greedy, stingy selfish hoarding types. STUDY and learn how Rockefeller, Carnegie and Rothschild gave back, after proving themselves best in business, and praise and reward Giving Pledgers—NOT Forbes' richest list members who DON'T give back much, percent-wise!

Get rich, then be rich in giving vs. getting! Jesus taught this! It's NOT restricting how much you can earn, but restricting how selfish you can be, by public pressure and fair share taxes on the rich! This is ALL common sense, and Bible-consistent. NO Christian can morally oppose this, but only sinfully!

Work breaks make people more able to be more productive, as with an enjoyable if not fun work environment, and rewarding pay! Pigs get fat, hogs get slaughtered, business people. Be fair to your workers, and good to the best ones.

And if you have a crappy business, or pay crappy, expect crappy workers. Common sense 101. Content employees stay with you longer, are more productive, and take pride in their company!

Update

(10/28/21-2)

I want a better lifestyle, and I don't want to have to work for it; taxpayers owe it to me, because they get rich off my labor, and I get nothing but paid my agreed upon salary. So government must force them to pay the fiddler. THIS is the attitude of losers, folks! Handout seekers!

I am 110 percent FOR all U.S. Laborers uniting for power! THAT is the ONLY moral way to get better wages! You got SCREWED when pensions died, unions got busted, globalization shipped your job out, or imported labor competition. Strike in January, then unionize, for equal leverage with business!

IT IS ONLY FAIR that labor and management have EQUAL bargaining power—period! Labor has to consider business' global competition, and management has to consider workers' ability to survive on what they're paid. Rich execs could forfeit some, so others can live off their wages paid!

IT IS AMAZING that people who claim Creationist beliefs most strongly oppose any intelligent design in how society handles poverty! Dog eat dog is NOT God's design, but the far right's! And eat the rich may one day be the poor's response, given Newton's third law of thermodynamics!

One day the world's poor won't tolerate rich people ignoring their plight! They will unite, grab guns, and barrage safe compounds and gated communities in numbers security cannot control, IMO! proverbial torches and pitch forks will give way to physical violence, IMO, if rich ignore I Tim. 6:17-19

WALL STREET WOES

(9/8/20)

The Dems are divided over the value of Wall Street, with African-Americans seeing its value, while leftist Socialists want it destroyed. So is the U.S. Stock market good or bad? Let's analyze the question...

Rich people with excess money they don't need for expenses put that money somewhere. They are taught, 'don't lose money,' and 'make your money work for you.' Even the Bible teaches the same, as to making interest in a bank.

The stock markets are an efficient and central and organized way for investors to have a nearly 1-stop shop of investment opportunities in most of America's best-performing companies.

American companies, on the other hand, need resources for growth, and sometimes for cash flow. Rather than expensive and more cumbersome bank loans, the stock market provides the best performers with quick access to liquidity. It works well for both.

But what about society? Do 'we the people' benefit from the stock exchanges? If you have no investments, you gain nothing, financially, but you do gain access to companies and a corollary effective economy with job opportunities. Any nation with wealthy citizens in any capacity/percent is better off than all people being poor, as there are no funds with which to grow an economy or to sustain businesses there, which offer jobs.

We all know the bad aspects and abuses of Wall Street, as well... the Bernie Madoffs, the hedge fund managers who rake in millions and more, simply by investing other peoples' money, the greed, the idolatry of profit over all else, and the illegal insider trading. Even absent that, big purchasers have an advantage on trades, well before the general public can buy in.

And with nearly half of America not owning stocks or bonds, politics rears its ugly head, because their numbers could one day grow to a point they literally vote down the U.S. Stock markets. The far left already hates Wall Street. Does anyone remember a time, not so far ago, when mainly young protesters made up 'Occupy Wall Street?'

Those pro-business (as am I) use the adage, 'a rising tide lifts all boats,' to which I say, NOT if the waterways aren't connected. Your financial gain, even as a business, benefits only employees and shareholders, and those disconnected from businesses in the stock market conceive of NO benefit for them, when those companies succeed.

However, if American businesses fail, that misery trickles down to the lower rungs, quickly!
We've seen from this pandemic, that the rich will always fare well, but the front lines got hurt, if not killed, the quickest.

Therefore, purely for the sake of society, any true-blooded American should want American businesses to succeed (not to mention foreign competition, ever biting on the heels of our successes and market shares), and should want to be living in a nation where investors want to invest, rather than that money going elsewhere! Only a fool would want otherwise!

But how can Wall Street's gains become a benefit to the little guy? Must, as Bill Clinton asserted, yesterday, U.S. Businesses offer a 'living wage,' which ALWAYS means a higher wage than they are currently paying? Must businesses offer stocks to their least-skilled workers, or ownership in their own profit-sharing (if on no stock exchange)? I do not think so.

A wage is negotiated between worker and employer. Employers do not randomly pick a number out of a hat. They learn market rate, and pay accordingly. Democrats are angry that globalization has caused American blue collar labor rates to fall, as the world is now the oyster of businesses seeking labor! That was and is inevitable, and unchangeable.

A business is not responsible for your family's well-being—you are, breadwinner(s)! It is great and right when management treats employees like family, but they do not spoil their 'children' by over-paying them more than market rate! And you wouldn't, either! PAY your lawn man \$10 more a week than his bill totals! You won't, and neither will any business person, and that is not morally evil!

The things I described about Wall Street abuses ARE evil, and MUST end, and I tell everyone who does well in the stock market... God commands you to be generous in giving back to society! 1 Tim. 6:17-19

That passage is NOT written for just Christians, but even people who will never read it. In short, if you are rich, God says you are to generously help society with your excess; not all of it, of course, but being stingily selfish or hoarding from greed are sinful choices He will exact judgment upon.

That, and that alone, is what He demands, and can solve the angst and anger against the rich, among the 'eat the rich' crowd. You do not have to pay people more than they are worth, you do not have to give money directly to street corner beggars, you do not have to feel any guilt for being successful, and you do not have to give ownership or even excess profits to your employees.

Your duty, before God, is to be fair to employees, and to generously give back to society! (Col. 4:1; Eph. 6:9). Be the caring parent/father-like figure with your good employees; reward achievement, and discipline ineptness. In all things be fair, not a tyrant; be good to your employees, and treat them fairly. Consider giving annual bonuses, as those people did cause your company to profit!

I'm not asking you to be unfair to yourself, your shareholders or your company, but 'no justice, no peace.' Remember that those who hate Capitalism are at least growing louder, as is their willingness to threaten the rich and their possessions. YOU can allay this EVIL movement by treating all good workers fairly, and giving back generously to society! It's also your God-given duty so to do.

I strongly recommend that when and if you do obey God, that money mainly or firstly goes to empowerment programs to make the least among us competent to earn the maximum that their talents can render, by maximizing their job and purchasing/budgeting skills.

When the very poorest are starting to feel less stress, because they can adequately pay their own bills, without any government handouts, then and only then is America as a whole truly prospering, no matter the state of our stock markets!

I will warn you, however, beyond the illegal and immoral judgment of the mad mobs who may rise more, in opposition to mainly the rich getting richer, you rich Americans face a moral and fierce judgment by God, if you remain hoarding, and disobeying the commandment I just taught you! No government, political access, security team or bank account can protect you from that certain future! Now, you were warned! Go do the right thing!

BUSINESS TIPS

(11/13/20-2)

If you own a business, what are you doing to make it better? Is your customer experience the best it can be? How does it compare to your competitors, and their price? Are your employees the best they can be, in training and customer service? Do you pay them accordingly? Is your advertising excellent?

What do you do to attract sales, and reward faithful clients? How do you identify your target market? Are you better than your competitors at anything? Are you taking advantage of industry-related trends? Have an online presence? Are you as efficient as possible, with least waste of resources?

Is your building attractive, inside and out? Located where all can see you, or have signage to get them to you? Do you have a slogan, or catchy icon, or name? Are your suppliers the best for what you pay? READ our book on business, to learn more, at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, "Books."

PRO-BUSINESS

(1/26/21-2)

I'm going to defend U.S. Business, against charges all but liberal Dem politicians bow to it, over workers:

1. Workers are of value to God, but also are a dime a dozen. If you have no unique skills, you aren't unique. Business management has skills you can't do, that are needed, and make U.S. Businesses globally competitive!
2. Without U.S. Businesses, most of you have NO job; survivalism and homestead, off-the-grid living is your lot in life, or begging street corner homelessness!
3. U.S. Business is competing globally! MANY nations don't require the things America does, of business, because we have more humane practices (like work breaks, safe workplaces, required overtime pay, unemployment insurance, no sweatshops or child labor, etc.). These are all costs to business profits competitor nations don't always face. Without profit, businesses fail/go bankrupt.
4. Everyone wants higher pay. We don't base that desire on facts, but emotion. Liberals speak of a 'living wage.' Everyone's idea of livable standard varies, and luxuries are often part of it. Bottom line, business sometimes does some evil things, all of which must be ended, but they are a higher priority for keeping our economy running; you have nothing without them!

ROBOTS, BUSINESS & PROPHECY

(3/20/21-2)

HOW will you compete against a robot employee? For MOST of you, you won't be able to, the more sophisticated they become! I WON'T live off Zuckerberg's \$30K, nor will I take Yang's UNI of \$12K/year! All these trends are pell mell leading us to Bible prophecy! The global race is for AI.

Business makes a good/wise decision, to replace anyone whose salary is equal to the cost of a replacement robot in a target payback period! Rather than just outsourcing jobs, or importing labor, robotics adds numbers to the workforce, ever clamoring for fewer jobs! The money supply is NOT unlimited, even though America can print funny money! The more the rich demand gains off every transaction, more pressure is exerted on wages lowering.

Government will have to intervene, for its citizens to live! THIS is where 1-world government will step in, after a series of deadly judgments from God, for 3.5 years–Rev. 6-13. Those machines and robots will be the tools/instruments by which one crazed politician will demand control of all economic transactions. They will have the power to kill. However, Rev. 17-18 indicates humans will still have jobs!

THIS means, logically, that apart from God’s supernatural intervention (which WILL happen), society is set for Rev. 13 when enough robots cause government to be forced to intervene, to save their citizens from mass unemployment. Governments intervention in the economy will first be.. to counter devastating calamities on earth! Rev. 6-12.

Reactions to Covid, Hurricane Harvey, et al, are just drip in the bucket precursors to how government will be called upon for emergency response, when Christians are taken out of this world.

How these future history events relate to today is our society and technology is rapidly advancing to a state where things like images of the Beast (replicas of human capacity-machines) are everywhere, and can easily be programmed to control every business transaction, and even to kill people with targeted lasers to an imbedded bar code, so no collateral damage occurs.

When you see self-checkout, driverless taxis and 18-wheelers, self-service, NO customer service, and other such "advances" from technology, KNOW that Bible prophecy can’t be too far away! Beware and be ready! John 3:16, the Bible

Even forgetting prophecy, as we never know when it will start, government will have to employ all non-robot owners, off taxes of robot owners. If those taxes are cheaper than hiring them, businesses will go along with that, but will the people agree to live off those wages, or a war?

5. CAPITALISM

1. In Defense of Capitalism
2. Capitalist America

IN DEFENSE OF CAPITALISM

(4/11/20)

IF for no other reason, Communism and Socialism are worse! I'm NOT for unbridled Capitalism, which is often what we've experienced since the yuppie days of the 1980's, with globalism. Businesses NEED to share profits (Ex.: annual bonuses), and workers NEED to unionize! We need equal leverage.

GOD is opposed to 'unbridled Capitalism,' where you profit off near slave labor, abuse the poor by ignoring their plight, and voting against helping them in any form or fashion, then hoarding all your wealth, selfishly and as an idol called greed. (I Tim. 6:17-19) I 100 percent oppose unbridled Capitalism and Socialism!

So why do you remain here? Because you KNOW it's better being here! You can learn Swedish; they may not let you in, because they're smart. But practice what you preach! Go live in Venezuela or Russia, to EXPERIENCE Socialism and Communism. You won't. #Hypocrite Soft Socialism disincentivizes investment by the rich.

If you want a better society for the poor and youth in America, I've detailed MANY ways to achieve that, but it's mainly by smart and hard work, some business practice changes, more unionizing, spending wiser (and less), and getting the rich to charitably give a higher percent. NOT by stealing freebies by vote!

Capitalism's greatest argument IS the past 250 years of U.S. Existence! People do NOT flock to other nations like they do here, and you can exclusively lay that credit at the feet of bridled vs. unbridled Capitalism! NOT Socialism or Communism! There's NO place I'd rather be! MOVE, if you disagree!

There are problems with unbridled Capitalism! People get filthy rich, and give back little-to-nothing. That's SIN. Jobs get replaced by robots, even by people who vote against helping those so displaced! People live it up while fellow Americans suffer in poverty, feeling zero connection to resolving that!

Profit-sharing is NOT popular, because many Capitalists are greedy and selfish. The people brought you your success, and ought to join in the benefits, Scrooge! Workers are expendable, as Covid has proved, to EVIL business people who put profits over health and safety. DIE to make me rich is EVIL!

But these problems CAN be overcome, without biting the hand that feeds you! Youth are angry that their entitlement mentality is rejected by BOTH political parties! When you're 18, it's time to spread those wings and fly, or flop. No one owes you a guaranteed lifestyle! YOU WORK for and EARN it!

EVERY U.S. Generation has known this! You are not special. Your plight is NOT unique. EVERY American starts out life on the bottom rung of economic success. How else could it be, when you've only been in school, and have little to offer business (excepting people who do internships). Live Spartan, and smart, and go find your niche! Go make your money!

I've given so many tips on how to live decently on a minimal salary, I WON'T repeat them! Tax payers DON'T owe you comfort and fun. No one owes you anything, when you're an adult. Look to your parents if they raised you so poorly that you never learned these facts in school! It's life's reality—deal with it.

It's NOT rich whites putting others down, or the rich preventing your success! Have you ever watched Shark Tank? Those people aren't begging government for freebies! They WORKED, and look where it gets many of them!

The sinful easy way is to vote for politicians to steal from tax payers; a SIN-full way to fund yourself. 'I deserve healthcare, daycare, family leave and free college.' REALLY? Why you?

When every other generation did NOT have those perks, as youth, why are you uniquely privileged, pampered and entitled? You picked up this evil attitude somewhere, and I suggest you get a refund from where you got it!

Youth OFTEN cite Sweden and Nordic nations as making life better, even for their poor and youth. GO LIVE THERE! Why try to make America into another nation's image, when we're the leaders the world envies, apart from our many sins? Literally, pack up and go become a Swede. They're great people!

CAPITALIST AMERICA

(10/9/20)

Capitalist America. WHERE are most diseases in man's history eradicated the most? Capitalist America. WHO does the world look to for leadership and help in major crises? Capitalist America. WHERE is the entertainment capital of the world? Capitalist America. WHERE are the greatest accumulation of professional athletes? Capitalist America. WHERE do the greatest movies come from? Capitalist America.

WHO has the strongest military and uses it to defend peace, vs. invade and take over other nations? Capitalist America. What culture has most influenced our world? Capitalist America. It is NOT nations that engage Robinhood theft! It is neither evil to profit off your labors, nor selfish.

ONLY IN America could even our poor people live at a higher standard of living than any other poor people in the world! WHERE are the drugs that keep us safe and healthy get developed more than anywhere else? Capitalist America.

WHERE in the world can ANYONE be ANYTHING they set their mind to becoming? Capitalist America. WHERE does your class/caste, color, history or family NOT restrict or limit your achievement? Capitalist America

WHERE did terrorists target their evil hatred more than anywhere else? Capitalist America. WHO kicked their a-s? Capitalist America. WHERE can you practice your religion, any religion, and even NO religion, and still be treated as doing what you're free to do? Capitalist America.

WHERE do the people/vast population/masses of individual citizens alone decide who is in power to enact laws that guide their lives? Capitalist America. WHERE would you most want to live, if you were capable of getting rich? Capitalist America. Who put a man on the moon? Capitalist America.

WHERE did the industrial revolution happen, more than anywhere else? Capitalist America. WHERE did workers get rights, and child labor and sweat shops are illegal? Capitalist America.

WHERE do people have a safety net, so no one severely suffers, in times of hardship? Capitalist America. WHERE is the market where business' stocks the world over are MOST traded and followed? Capitalist America.

WHO has the greatest world-class higher education? Capitalist America. WHAT nation is among the most philanthropical and charitably generous? Capitalist America.

Capitalism and a democratic republic (NOT a pure democracy, or direct representation) are the bedrock foundation upon which the greatest nation in the history of the world (I say, humbly, thankful to God) was built and stands, and it was never, has never been and never will be Socialism!

In a free enterprise economy, you are FREE to buy whatever you want, and businesses are free to set prices wherever they want, and can sell their wares. Their profit margins are private, as none of your concern, because you're free to shop around and get the best value you can find!

And their profiting, vs. breaking even or losing money, is what Capitalist America is all about! When they make money, they can make more products to bless the world. When they don't, you're stuck with past- or current-state of technology. People who begrudge Capitalism aren't good at it.

Update: Capitalism & Poverty

(10/22/20-2)

IS Capitalism sinful? Is it evil to profit/make money? Is it evil to make lots of money, or to have an economic system that rewards hard work and ingenuity? NO to all! It's evil when it's your idol, or there's not much societal give back when people do do well, financially! I Tim. 6:17-19

Disability covers many like that, but any like that who aren't qualified for it! NOT people who have too many kids, free-willedly, or spend too much, or are lazy, or aren't maxed out in their skills and work effort. They deserve zero societal help, absent charities dumb to help 'em.

Severe suffering poverty is the ONLY thing society must ensure doesn't occur! NOT poverty eradication. The poor you have with you always! It's the single mothers, the disabled, the mentally challenged, the people with no real talents who are maxed out that need help—ONLY!

6. CHURCH

1. Parishioner Priorities
2. Catholics & Protestants
3. Church Priorities
4. How Church Works

PARISHIONER PRIORITIES

(12/25/19)

Pastor @johnmarkcaton polled his nearby community, and their top concerns were finances, comebacks from failures, health, anxiety, work enjoyment, stress, scheduling/time management, friendships, marriage, work-life balance, knowing God's will and doubts. Let's address them, biblically and logically:

FINANCES. Spend less! Buy smarter! Don't keep up with the futile Jones'! Work harder and smarter.

FAILURES. Forgive yourself; we're all imperfect. Learn from your mistakes, and don't repeat them (Pv. 26:11). Any who judge you for failing aren't your friends, so care NOTHING of their opinions! (Gal. 1:10) Memorize these three verses: Phil. 3:13; Joel 2:25; I Cor. 2:14.

HEALTH. Eat healthy, get regular medical check-ups, exercise, pray for health, but know we live in a fallen world, and Christians aren't immune from sickness or disease, and aren't promised perfect health in this life.

ANXIETY. Memorize Phil. 4:6-7. Read Mt. 6:19-33 and Col. 3:14. Don't over-commit; prioritize! Busy lives leave no room for meditation or reflection (Josh. 1:8), and multi-tasking may impress men, but not all activity is valuable achievement!

WORK ENJOYMENT. Col. 3:23-24. Analyze what you don't like about your job, and fix it, if within your power. Get another job (or position within the firm), or ask for more (or less) responsibility, as the case may be. There are inventions I could make to make you enjoy your job more! Find your calling, and you'll not hate what you do. Spend less, and you're your job's slave less!

TIME MANAGEMENT. We all have the same amount. If you don't prioritize, and realize you can't do everything, Ur always chasing the clock, burning the candle at both ends. Give your plans to the Lord, and follow His specifics. Pv 16:9 Set routines, from habit, are more efficient than unplanned lifestyles

WORK-LIFE BALANCE. You spend too much time commuting and working, to find life balance! Your after work life is NOT the problem! Learn to be more efficient at work; move closer to it, telecommute, carpool (so you can relax, or work on the road), and seek work rewards for less effort but the same results, as employers will always add more to your plate, if you let them! 'You have what you tolerate!'

GOD'S WILL. Read more Bible, prayerfully and submissively. Do what you know is right, and God will show you if that's not His will.

DOUBTS. Same thing... read more Bible! (Rom. 10:17)

P.S.: Ask your employer if you can arrive and leave earlier, to be more productive and avoid rush hour! Four-day work weeks are a GREAT stress reliever that studies show often produce more productivity. Houston had off-hour commute schedules, to lessen traffic congestion. A six-hour day, no lunch, and little traffic?

MOST people WASTE up to two hours a day at work. Why wouldn't it benefit both employer and employee to have those two hours at home, and just blow-and-go for six straight hours at peak

performance at the height of an employee's productive waking hours? SKIP rush hour, and be less stressed when you arrive at work (and home), before or after rush hour traffic jams?

CATHOLICS & PROTESTANTS

(10/13/20-2)

People on Twitter were mocking evangelicals/WASPs/born again Christians/Protestants pushing Catholic ACB, saying evangelicals otherwise hate Catholics, unless it serves their political purposes. Youth think disagreement is hatred, as with calling homosexuality sin is phobic and hate!

Protestants (P) and Catholics (C) share MANY beliefs in common, like the tenets of the Apostles' creed, though P's aren't credalists. There's one and only one difference between our two doctrines that makes a YUGE distinction!

Official dogma of works getting one to Heaven, vs. faith in Christ alone. A very close second is the Bible vs. tradition, or any Bible adding apocryphal books not in the canon, but especially man's traditions being on equal par with Scripture.

These two BIG differences are HUGE, but salvation by works, or having to do the seven sacraments is an eternal separation between the two groups of 'Christendom' that can NEVER be fully harmonized!

That's what Martin Luther, Zwingli and Calvin's Protestant Revolution was all about—sola scriptura, sola fide! And these ODD beliefs of yesteryear (some continuing to today) will always make us two groups!:
<https://carm.org/.../list-of-roman-catholic-false-teachings>

But the things we share in common, we agree and unite on, just as Dems do with minorities and LGBTQs, united for political power, though commonalities aren't always much more than that.

I'd add we disagree on confessional booths to priests, calling ministers 'father' (Mt 23:9), and their not being able to be married (I Cor. 9:5), holy water, infant baptism, rosaries, penance, veneration of Mary, anti-contraception, etc., added to LaHaye's HUGELY significant list of ~12 historic errors of their past, which this dude adds to in thorough detail: <https://d3hgrlq6yacptf.cloudfront.net/.../1393876384.pdf>

So it's NOT hatred, but disagreeing, while you major on majors and unite for political power in America! Coalitions, not cohesion! And Protestants have their list of historic errors, like being dividedly cut off by denominationalism worship, saying all dancing is evil, drinking in moderation, wrongly seen as a no-no, to some (I Tim. 3:8, 5:23; Mt. 11:18), 10 percent mandatory tithe, red letter Christians (who think Jesus' words are superior to other Scripture (II Tim. 3:16-17), and any other practices that don't conform to God's word.

The point is we unite by what unites us, and in politics, helping the poor vs. abortion are BOTH moral issues, but Dems want to help them by theft, while GOP's want to protect innocent life, though rarely concerned with the safety of the mom.

There is NOT hatred, but disagreement, hopefully agreeably, and on the one most important difference, they will forever be differentiated, as works do not work to get anyone to Heaven, and out of Hell! John 3:16; Eph. 2:8-10; Gal. 2:21

And if ANY politician uses their religion for political reasons more than they're faithful practicers, they are sinners in practice, be it a CINO (Catholic in name only) or a EINO (evangelical in name only).

Morally, MOST religions agree in peace, war as last resort, national defense, no hatred or violence, theft is wrong, as with rape, incest, bestiality, polygamy (some Mormons excepting), adultery, divorce (two

biblical exceptions), drunkenness, rudeness, arrogance, lying, hypocrisy, deception (I'm describing D.C., it appears to me), fighting, envy, murder, and a host of other sins! Abortion and homosexuality just happen to be the most popular politically wedge sins in America!

And as to ACB on Obamacare, if wealth redistribution is NOT even implicitly in the U.S. Constitution, it was legally wrong! It IS the law of America, it needs major overhauls, but I was for replace and improve vs. repeal. I value precedent's STABILITY, even if I disagree with a SCOTUS ruling!

So when anyone says Christians hate or are phobic of gays, they're usually wrong or lying. Same with hating women, because we hate them killing their babies, who are NOT just part of 'their body,' but a separate human being. And Evangelicals don't hate Catholics, but disagree on what I detailed.

Update

While I'm on the topic of Catholicism vs. Protestantism,

1. Is the Bible equal with or superior in authority to any human traditions?, and,
2. Do good works play any role in anyone going to Heaven? The answers are, respectively, "superior and exclusive" and "no, for earning such!"

There's NO purgatory, reincarnation, cessationism or annihilationism; ONLY Heaven or Hell, and Christ within is the ONLY differentiator between the two! (2/25/15)

CHURCH PRIORITIES

(11/21/20-2)

There are TWO results initially befalling every Christian, upon death-Hearing 'well done, thou good and faithful servant,' or shrinking in shame at His coming. Mt. 25:21 vs. I Jn.. 2:28. Set your mind on the things NOT below! Col. 3:1-4. Do we?... Cf.: II Tim. 2:4 everyday life entangled. (11/7/20-2)

THE number one problem of the Church is NOT teaching and doing 'EDBS,' much. People living for this world, wasting away their lives chasing money, just wasting away their lives doing little-to-nothing, or working to seek favor with God, all to 'glorify God,' happy they're "tithers." SUCH deception!

Perhaps one church is exempt from this, but after SIX years, WHY hasn't every church YET adopted a practical plan to evangelize ALL lost people within one mile of their building, for evangelism? Hell's not hot enough? A miraculous falling away! Let people go to Hell, UNwarned! That's negligence.

Irrefutably, God's top four priorities for Christians/the Church are FULL/thorough evangelism of every lost person on earth, FULL discipling/maturing up in the word and morality of every church member/saved soul, DOING the one another's of Scripture, using spiritual gifts when gathered, and changing the world/turning it upside down for morality and problem-solving, ushering in more of Thy kingdom come on earth, through social ministry (especially ministry to the poor).

READ the WHOLE New Testament, and EDDBS priorities are obvious. Stay Bible illiterate, and 'EDDBS' sounds like a human construct. READ the entire book of Acts, if you're too lazy to do that, and evangelism and discipleship are clearly God's top priorities!

The first century Christians reached entire cities, countries and continents, moving on after one got reached; always seeking more souls to save!

The average U.S. Christian has never won one person to Jesus, and RARELY speaks the gospel to people! I know some, later in life, who probably have never spoken once! WHAT DOES GOD KEEP YOU LIVING DOWN HERE FOR, when you're such a fruitless/useless child of God? He said those would be burned, or He'd take away! Jn. 15

Let's work through the LOGIC of EDBS, for any who haven't read us before: EVERY human goes to Hell if they die unsaved. Hell is fiery punishment, and is eternal. HOW could anything be as BIG as evangelism, or the means by which a person gets saved from Hell?

In all our 80 years, or less, or more, the ONLY purpose for man's existence, for his own benefit vs., others' or Gods', is to make sure his death doesn't end up in Hell! 80 or so years to figure out this whole thing we call life. Yet, most people never do! Hell eats up the majority of people you know and see daily!

And once a person's sins are all forgiven, and they know God personally, He wants that relationship grown/matured, intimately, so saved souls start living more as He did (which was morally—100 percent so, only in His case). That does NOT happen without Bible ingesting/meditating! So MANY Christians are Heaven certain, and Bible illiterate. My brethren, these things ought not be this way!

Let's try the 'B' of EDBS: Body Life. In the first and first century Church, Christians gathered MORE than just on the Lord's day! Sometimes daily, and sometimes in homes.

But our modern model has us together mainly for one worship service a week. That being the ONLY time we are all together (many don't even attend Bible fellowship of smaller groups), that is the time for laymen involvement with each other's lives!

The church is a family and a body, and it only works properly when it functions as such! No body is healthy with missing limbs, or family reunion complete when we segregate by sex or age group! ONLY the main service is when laymen are to NOT be spectators, but participants in the healthy functioning of the WHOLE body, using spiritual gifts to edify each other/it.

And finally, the Church is to emulate Christ, who is probably best known to lost people for His gracious kindness, and caring for the down and out, the orphan, widow, stranger, foreigner, poor, disabled and needy. Changing society's many ills should be something Christians lead at (alongside loving one another and prayer; Jn. 13:35; Mt. 21:13)—not the exclusive purview of the politically liberal!

If churches don't do EDBS, HOW can we say we've obeyed II Chron. 7:14, and expect revival? "Wicked ways" ignore God's top priorities!

Update

(11/23/20-2)

Sins of Gods church: Judgment will first come upon claiming Christians. For what, you may ask?...

1. Your politics being your idol/god/religion.
 2. LYING that man can serve God and money—you just balance them, and send in a tithe.
 3. Refusing to do EDBS priorities even tokenly.
 4. Believing the lie that your mind set above is only on Sunday for 1.5 hours, or in your quiet time.
 5. Your faith NOT being in God, but your bank account.
 6. Worldliness and selfishness, blamed on 'glorifying God.'
 7. Belief that personal character doesn't matter if the policies are correct.
 8. Win at all costs idolatry, and fear-mongering how bad things could be if your team loses.
- There are SO many Bible verses God's people ignore and rebel against in ignorance, letting their pastor be their brain, and their Bibles go untouched in personal study. But then, I'm just always negative.

HOW CHURCH WORKS

(12/2/20-2)

Acts 1:8 The Holy Spirit was given to empower these new believers, primarily so they would evangelism, which they did. Ch. 2 "tongues" were UN-learned, known languages these people spoke to foreigners visiting Jerusalem in, concerning God, miraculously never haven studied before.

2:22-40 A reinvigorated Peter publicly evangelizes, which makes him the Church leader, before Paul (because he evangelized), having failed Christ 3 times, when the cock crowed, as Jesus predicted, just a short time earlier. The Spirit's power and Christ's resurrection gave him courage!

And look at the very first church-a mega church of over 3000 (2:41-47) IS YOUR CHURCH described like they voluntarily, spontaneously and instantly were?: Water baptized, continually devoted to being taught and fellowship and Lord's Supper. Everyone feeling a sense of awe, amidst miracles.

Voluntarily, wanting to ensure none of them had a lack/need, by giving assets and money. Day by day, continuing in one mind (NOT diversity of theology or commitment) eating together in temples and homes, with gladness and sincerity of heart—not having to go to church once a week!

Praising God, and having favor (vs. disdain, over politics and sinful behavior) with ALL the people. And daily, God was adding to their number by people being saved. That HARDLY describes ANY church I know! Peter continues his public evangelism sermons (Chs. 3-4), causing religious and governmental opposition and even physical persecution.

After repeated miracles, LOOK at 4:32-37, how the second church (5,000+ members) was described: Of one heart and soul/no division, possessions voluntarily in common, powerful evangelism by leadership, abundant grace upon them all. The fear of God came with judgments on some sins (5:1-11).

LOOK at these verses about church growing naturally, through God—5:14, 6:7, 12:24, 19:20. Then church offices get arranged, so the leaders don't have to engage lesser things than prayer and Bible ingestion, leading to evangelism and discipling (Ch. 5).

Widows were cared for, symbolizing social ministry to needy people (6:1-7. Miracles kept happening, as did conflict with government trying to stifle their religious expression, but here's how they stood firm against such attacks (4:19-20, 5:20, 29). Persecution then arose, which spread evangelism further than they may have stretched, otherwise (8:1, 4).

Healings occurred, often. Joy (8:8) and favor with society existed. People were blessed by these few people turning the world upside down (17:6)! Their success was a threat to the religious and political order, just as Jesus was seen as a competitor to corrupt Roman authorities/politicians.

Read these verses about how the church matured up (especially after evangelism was finished)—9:31, 11:23, 13:43, 52, 14:26-27, 15:35-36 (after evangelism), 41, 16:5, 15, 18:11, 27, 20:20, and how evangelism flourished, thoroughly—8:5, 14, 25-40, 9:20, 22, 28, 35, 42, 10:1-48, 11:1, 19, 21, 24, 13:5, 7, 44, 48-49, 14:3, 7, 15, 21, 15:35, 16:5, 14, 31-34, 17:1-3, 17-34, 18:5, 28, 19:8, 10, 18 (public repenting), even before rulers (Chs. 22-26), 28:23-24, 28-31; and amazement-8:13, 13:12 (also word search prayer, fasting and joy, in Acts!).

NOW, compare that record with sitting in a pew, hearing a sermon and giving 10 percent of your income, and there is absolutely NO comparison whatsoever! It is a great argument against evolution, as we have digressed worse than the first baby Christians!

Will you EVER hear that chapter update as a sermon in any church in America? UNlikely! The evidence is too incriminating. They were NOT forced to act that way, or required to behave thusly under threat they wouldn't get Heaven if they didn't. They had the joy of grace-based salvation!

That's the ultimate walking by sight—ignoring what God said, and what He showed has happened, to build churches made after man's image he sees all around him! [Unpublished]

The Church's attitude is all have heard, though seven times per person is needed, one's all they need, we've done our job, everyone's going to Hell, so let's ignore that and party like it's 1999, then the Rapture will come to bless us even more. Dabble a little, inbetween.

7. CHURCH & POLITICS

1. Christians & the Safety Net
2. White & Black Christians
3. Morals In Politics? (Part I)
4. Religious Liberty Threatened?
5. Religious Extremism In Politics
6. America's Solution (AKA, If Revival Broke Out)
7. Religious Liberty Threatened?

CHRISTIANS & THE SAFETY NET

(AKA, Welfare and Wealth; Christ and Culture; 5/1/19)

No one knows how long it will take to land a job, once unemployed, and most Americans have little excess to live off during that time. Hence, unemployment insurance is an excellent idea! Those rich enough to not care wouldn't want to opt in, but since the money comes from your earnings, that's O.K. If they never need it; if they do, they paid in nothing, so they couldn't opt back in.

My point is our social safety net is MORAL. It's also smart to ensure people have money when they retire, in case they can't or don't save up, so they're NOT burdens to family or charities. Those rich enough to not need Social Security will argue they could have invested that money, and made more, but if their fortunes reversed, they'd want to opt in, having never paid in.

My point, again, is our social safety net is MORAL. Rich folk begrudge government making them participate, but you never know for 100 percent certain that you'll never need it!

And when it comes to Welfare, again, the rich believe they'll never need it, but it gets despised because recipients DIDN'T pay in! In short, political conservatives ONLY want everyone to pay their own way through life, 100 percent (excepting cops and military, paid by taxes—maybe public teachers and a few politicians), because they don't feel they'll ever need any government help (which you can never know for certain), and that premise proves they have little concern for others, selfishly assured they'll be fine.

They argue free-willed is morally better than forced, then most of them immorally don't give much, because it's a ruse to make helping others little-to-none (hoarding, greed and selfishness) LOOK/sound/appear moral! Not everyone is 'gonna be as well off as conservatives believe everyone should or can be, because they are. Not everyone has a family to rely on, between jobs, or a nest egg.

They wrap themselves in the Constitution to say any taxes used to help fellow citizens is EVIL and illegal "wealth redistribution." It's ALL about money, and often in the name of 'Jesus.' We 'wanna be good Christians, but don't let our government help the less fortunate, the way the Jews' tax system did. Why? Because we love money, and are selfish, OPPOSITE of being a disciple of Jesus!

Call it a 'Christian nation,' as if Capitalism is God, because we suffer (better, crave) the love of money sin! But accuse us of such, and one is advocating a 'poverty complex,' or 'Socialism!'

I'm advocating for a society where no one severely suffers poverty! Jesus said it will always be around (Mt. 26:11), but it's NOT evil to help the poor, and even the tithe and Jubilee years and laws on farmers' excess aided the poor, with God's people, so why do God's New Testament people have an opposite view? Because they value their interpretation of the Constitution over their uninformed interpretation of their little-known Bibles!

READ Ac. 2, 4; II Cor. 8. Voluntarily—not by force—Christians cared for others. It's NOT evil to do so. They also engaged ministry much more than we do (read the FULL book)! There's the difference! You can't serve God and money, so we've opted for money, with church attendance as our check box religious duty.

DO YOU SEE THAT PRACTICE in Acts? NO! In short, NO Christian can be following Christ and be an avid political conservative, unless sin is an active problem for them, in their lack of thinking biblically about their politics!

You can be anti-abortion, and NOT a conservative! Your party and position is PER ISSUE, or you're lazy (a sin) or ignorant (a sin). You try to apply the Bible as much as possible to your views, as we don't leave Jesus in the church house.

The FULL counsel of God is God's standard (Ac. 20:27), as opposed to cherry-picking a few moral injunctions or prohibitions, as much as is possible under the government system you are in submission to. Communist Christians have much less chance to express Christian values in their public squares!

And concerning paid overtime, 40 hour work weeks, safe working conditions and job benefits, these laws, which infringe on how business could maximize profits, are MORAL, and Christians SHOULD support morals over money! (Mt. 6:24) OFTEN we don't, as PROVED by 81 percent of WASPs rewarding THIS behavior: <http://facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/> facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/.

We cherry-pick, and accept the whole kitchen sink of sins by identifying with all that comes from NOT thinking, but choosing a party and theory, hook, line and sinker, called conservatism, OFTEN because being a spiritual conservative IS holy! We confuse political with spiritual, due to that term, from IGNORANCE sin!

You can hold any position on any issue in any party or political theory, and Christians CAN'T choose to support sins in the party or theory they identify with. YET WE DO, because greed isn't a sin to many American Christians, because they don't know their Bibles, or care, because they love money (a sin). We attend church, which supposedly covers all sins, or at least cleanses the conscience, though NOT before God.

Many morally good things in our society have come from the political party many Christians paint/spin as immoral (because of abortion and homosexuality), when WASPs themselves support many other sins. As Buttigieg said, 'God has no political party.' He only has positions on issues.

You decide which party and politician MOST represents Christian values, and vote for them, even as you fight their immoral deeds, words and positions! You never wash your hands, after you vote, and accept their sins!

The O. S. Hawkins sermon, 'You have what you tolerate,' ought to be required listening for EVERY U.S. Christian! All that's required for evil to prevail is good people to do (or say) nothing.

Christians are supposed to change our culture to the more moral, increasingly and incrementally, over time. MOST of us just say abortion is evil, vote accordingly, then return to the rat race paper (dollar) chase, contrary to Pv. 23:4-5, hypocritically and sinfully, because it's convenient, tradition (Mk. 7:8; Col. 2:8), we love our money (I Tim. 6:10), and we know God's word so LITTLE (OPPOSITE of II Tim. 2:15).

The problem in white Christianity is NOT so much our politics, but our spiritual walks with Christ, as I've said for DECADES! One is foundational to the other! In Laodicea, disciples are RARE!

P.S.: It would be ideal for all severe poverty suffering to be remedied privately. However, we are not as generous as to consistently be able to rely on that! Sporadic and chinchy, often, so Welfare steps in to provide what's needed, stably.

It HAS to be temporary, self-sufficiency-empowering, and tokenly repaid by compulsory civic service. NO abuse, fraud, waste, or Welfare queens, or encouraging birthing babies to get 'mo money! But its existence is NOT evil! Its abuses are! Our safety net is MORAL, despite any immoral abuses we need to fully weed out! Christians should always support moral policies.

And let's review the CREDIBLE allegation liberals raise that conservatives are greedy and selfish. Here are ALL the things conservatives are for, all which benefit their personal pocket books: End five federal agencies, NO wealth redistribution (i.e., Welfare), end minimum wage, end the estate tax, lower taxes, lower wages from illegals and legal immigrants (i.e., flood the labor market to drive wages down), outsource (for cheaper wages), automate (to replace workers), always want less regulations (where consumers and workers often get squeezed), tax loopholes, etc.

Conservatism is about conserving the rich's money! Any moderate or liberal rich person KNOWS this, and actively disagrees with that attitude/personal value, as should every Christian, as selfishness, hoarding and greed/love of money are all listed as sins (Phil. 2; Ecc. 5:13; Lk. 12:15). THESE sins aren't reproached by conservatives—ONLY abortion and homosexuality! That's NOT the FULL counsel of God! (Rev. 22:19)

WHITE & BLACK CHRISTIANS

(9/2/19)

THIS will be HARD to do... try to explain to NON-Christians what gathered Christians are to be doing, so you see where so many problems in our society originate: JUST like the Old Testament Jews, Christians are to be a light to the world—not hurdles, blockades or stumbling blocks.

As a group, congregated, "EDBS" is their mission! A REAL church is to be known by non-Christians for their love for one another, and prayer results/power. Can y'all say Robert Jeffress and Freddy Haynes exhibit that organic unity of the Spirit? One cares about the living poor, while the other the unborn. BOTH legitimate Bible concerns, yet ANIMOSITY between brothers.

Word search 'quarrels' and 'divisions,' and PRIDE is their root, and there are MANY injunctions against it, and examples of it in the New Testament! Idiocy. Both/and vs either or. Tastes great, less filling. Duh 101.

In any church, white or black, they are to be led by a man with these priorities: "EDBS." What that acronym stands for is IRRELEVANT. I'll present it as to a baby alien from Mars...

If Christians, through Jesus, have the only way to Heaven, and it's good news and a free gift for eternity, they SHOULD ensure everyone gets a chance to go there (and I'm NOT speaking of church membership)! Many of us never do! Sin.

And for every Christian, growing up into Christ-likeness/holiness is the next greatest priority! Do you, non-Christians, see many claimers of Christ whose deeds are exceptionally different from average in their goodness sense? Failure and sin!

Then, all Christians have been supernaturally/miraculously enabled to do actions not natural to their skill set, and use them to bless other Christians, when Christians are together. If you, non-Christian, have

visited any church lately, do you see church members serving each other during the gathering, or do you see only professionals speaking, and often singing on stage? UNbiblical.

And finally, JUST LIKE the Jesus we are to be emulating, He was known for going about doing good. (Ac. 10:38) Are U.S. Christians known for bringing goodness to society? Hospitals, yes, originally non-profit. It seems everything we Christians now touch gets commercialized.

Our faith is to impact EVERY aspect of life, including our politics! Do you see that, non-Christian? Instead, don't you see two camps rigidly adhering to moral issues of their own cherry-picking!?

Fix all problems, no matter who pays, if we overspend, and by robbing Peter to enact Paul's agenda, vs. live for this world and its wealth, and parrot "personal responsibility" as a cover for selfishness. My brethren, these things ought not be this way!

Shall brothers walk separate ways, or live in harmony? (Am. 3:3; Ecc. 4:12) We cast stones from our stain glassed fish bowl sanctuaries at our brothers, WORSE that the fighting believers in secular law courts! (I Cor. 6:1-8) WHAT is the outside world to think of our Jesus, due to our behaviors, and lack of priorities, even as we claim to be 'values voters,' and a 'family?'

Repent, every politically active pastor who has idolized political power and party, for PARTIAL policies, slandering your brother (through the media), who possesses that same partiality! Embrace the FULL counsel of God!

The answers are NOT in party worship (idolatry sin, even if for good intentions), but principles exalting! Mr. Jeffress claimed Democrats are provenly NOT the party for religious folk, when 81 percent of religious folk empowered a serial liar, adulterer, egoist and lover of money! Abortion is NOT all God cares about, Bobby. Read His FULL Book! Thanks!

And helping the poor is NOT how you would summarize the entire Bible, Mr. Haynes! You two are GUILTY of condensing God's word to one issue each, and God warns you both against doing so! (Deut. 4:2; Rev. 22:18-19)

Come down from your soap box and clean off with said soap, as your sins are obvious to all non-Christians! Partiality and bias are SINS! No one can say you and your political "bunch" aren't partial ONLY to your 'side,' seeing the other as the enemy!

When Christians are fighting, both for moral matters, yet opposing each other, you know the devil is getting victory, through pride sin. Repent if you want revival—BOTH sides' constituents!

And IF you argue you're only representing the voice of your constituents, you are not a leader or influencer, but a follower with a platform! *Biblical* pastors disciple/raise up their children to be holy, which is what uniting all brethren could be described as being!

MORALS IN POLITICS? (Part I)

(10/17/20)

Let's address morals in politics. Ross Perot said "War has rules, mud wrestling has rules—politics has not rules." We ALL know he was right about this wrong! IT IS WRONG that D.C.

Politics has no SET rules, or that the goal posts can move when it serves our selfish purposes! 'We the people' can't trust career or amateur politicians to police themselves, or agree long enough to pass rules on their own behavior! It's NOT in their SELFISH interests!

They often play fast and loose, flip-flop, backtrack, evolve, and generally behave as moral chameleons, to keep their jobs! So what rules should be in place? I'm ONLY suggesting Bible verses that apply, not specific rules, but our website suggests some, with fines attached, like lies being fined!

What does God say about taking the high road, or getting down and dirty? Should political argumentation be two monks at a chess board, kindly awaiting the other's move, or should it be the MMA? NEITHER extreme!

Here are some relevant verses: Justice (Mic 6:8), peace, or walk away (Rom. 12:18), reconcile/common ground (Mt. 5:9/II Cor. 5:18), sometimes fighting fire with fire (Rom. 13:7/Ecc. 3:8), a time for allowing the other to sin against you (Mt. 5:39), but NEVER a doormat (Eph. 6:13/Lk. 11:21), allowing room for God's revenge (Rom. 12:19), telling the truth, as opposed to lies (Eph. 4:15), being more positive than negative, even in TV ads (Phil. 4:9), forgiving (Lk. 11:24), praying for and doing good to your opponent (Lk. 6:27), be humble (you aren't perfect—Jas. 4:6), rebuke and stand against evil (Mk. 6:18), and know God's view of men's TEMPORARY competitions (Eph. 6:12/Ecc. 4:4). In everything be led of the Spirit, by faith (Rom. 8:14/II Cor. 5:7).

So what are some pragmatics?

1. Lead by example. Don't wait for your opponent to join, but don't let him take advantage of your goodness, either!
2. Practice what you preach! Hypocrisy is a career skill in Washington. Have core values, unwavering.
3. Be flexible on minors, and major on majors.
4. Arrogant my-way-or-the-highway domination desire or decisions are sin.
5. Initiate friendships on the other side, as we all bleed red, and put our pants on one leg at a time.
6. Do not seek extremes, as they are certain to engender backlash! Pv. 16:11/Rom. 2:11
7. Consider the other side's desires (Phil. 2:1-7).

MANY other principles apply, but seeking a TRUCE between the Hatfield's and the McCoy's is essential, even if by a neutral third party! You would EXPECT God-fearers and Christians to start that process. Instead, we are entrenched tribalists, clinging to our party idolatry. Repent!

When you view politics as war, EXPECT these adages are NOT lost on your opponent!: Fight fire with fire, give them a taste of their own medicine, paybacks are Hell, don't get mad—get even. Here's what God thinks of men's STUPID competitions!: Ecc. 4:41 Dominate, then get destroyed or reversed! (10/25/20-2)

Let's write a biblical argument for morals in politics. First, with no rules, anything goes. Judg. 21:25 The two extremes of hyper righteous or hyper sinful are also rejected. Ecc. 7:16, I Cor. 5:2. JUSTICE has to be the standard, or we only do what's best for our party, vs. nation! Mic. 6:8 (10/25/20-2)

Update

(10/12/20-2)

ANYTIME you speak publicly about morals, two questions seem to always arise: By what authority do you determine them, and by what authority do you speak on the topic?

OFTEN ways to didge not wanting to deal with one's personal sins. You can never talk about all morals, as the number is in the thousands, so selective 'morality' will always be alleged, by those angered by the subject.

Who has a right to speak with authority is not the person with just an opinion, but people who show they comprehend the subject, and it helps if they live some sort of moral life! NEVER perfectly, to which the ignorant will **WRONGLY** allege 'hypocrisy.'

But morality is behind almost every law we live under! And because we are not a theocracy, law books determine the issues where morals overlap laws, as an expression of historic precedence, by a government of the people.

People can get defensive, when 'their' topic gets raised! And those who speak on morals must always know they can fall from any standard they're living by! I Cor. 10:12., Gal. 6:1.

Despite those dangers, the subject is very important, especially as fewer people attend religious institutions. People disagree on what a sin and moral are, usually because they're engaged in the former, or don't want to do the latter, but we intuitively know right from wrong, as conscience is the image of God resident within all, at least until it gets squelched.

Rom. 2:15 The BIG problem/challenge is we don't always want to do right! The sin nature always wants to do evil, even if doing good, for self-acclamation evil motives! Lost people can't do morally good before God, by HIS definition, not man's.

They get zero credit in Heaven for what people call good deeds (because God's definition is His deeds worked through you by His power and initiative). Yet, even lost man is to do good! Ecc. 3:12 That never gets anyone to Heaven, but it'll keep trials in this life from being as many or intense (more than likely), or other general blessings in life.

If public schools have all but abandoned civics courses, and fewer go to church, moral lessons have to be learned somewhere, and the school of hard knocks is a slow teacher! Hence, we address how #MoralsMatter, here, OFTEN, citing rationale, common sense, Bible and examples as proof.

And on morals, here are Billy Graham, Mother Teresa, Gandhi types, then there's the rest of us, and at the low ebb, the Hitler's of the world. It's a range of achievement. No one likes goody-two shoes/holier-than-thou types, but we all must try to be our best. #MoralsMatter

RELIGIOUS EXTREMISM IN POLITICS

(9/24/21-2)

I CAN'T BELIEVE "Christians" vote politically conservative! It is a true confusion of terms and the Bible! Theological conservatism means you take the Bible literally, and don't deny its miracles (a GOOD thing!). Political conservatism means all these evils (a BAD thing):

1. Celebrate stupid. The examples are ENDLESS! Just to name a few, without the detailed examples, WHERE do conspiracy theories and alternative facts come from? THINK of the antics of Boebert, Gaetz and Greene, for one. Thinking is NOT their forte!

Just yesterday, TALK RADIO (their bastion of brain numbing) said they were down on college degrees, because that's where liberalism gets indoctrinated. I have four degrees, and never heard a word about political liberalism. What a FOOL! That's reinforcing belief in stupidity! In a world of STEM and information age, dumbing sheeple down is most atrocious for their lives, careers and our country!

2. They SAY Dems hate America. That's an inner attitude no one can prove, as it's likely rarely felt by many Dems, but they use open borders as proof. How about they have DUMB positions—not that they hate America. But that's the point! Demonize the enemy/opponent, which is my third point.

3. Dems are evil/vile wicked. You probably missed #4, as well:

4. LIE! Just attributing evil desires, motives, intentions to all Dems is both lying, and the logical fallacy of generalizing about all, without proof of the real percent. Again, DUMB! Dumb, evil, and let's add,

5. Divisive. It's us vs. them, our way or no way. And what evils are in their way?

a) Tax policy FAVORING the rich. God says DON'T do that, yet "Christians" are all in! Levit. 19:15 Just yesterday, as well, talk radio stated Dems never know any facts, like how much the rich pay. The Biden's administration says on average its near eight percent. Talk radio talking heads would DEFEND the rich paying LESS than their fair share, as they won't bite the hand that feeds their lucrative gigs, for justice, morality, or any cause!

I AGREE EVERYONE owes a fair share! I DISagree the rich should be favored, like ANY person or business paying ZERO in taxes! As a WISE twitterer said, "if you can go to space, you can pay taxes!"

b) Conservatives do NOT agree with God on the giving back! I Tim. 6:17-19 HOW can Christians be in bed with them, politically?

BECAUSE of sinfulness/"carnality" among claimers of Christ! 67 percent of claimers say the Holy Spirit isn't a real Person. That's not only blasphemy, but apostasy! NO WONDER people who say there "Christians" abandon Christian morals to support evil, as TRUMP consistently exhibited! It's a natural progression.

c) Conservatives WANT all poor people to struggle! YES, their WORDS say they want equal opportunity, but ALL the poor get are words! NO help from government. Occasional help from church outings, and certainly help from charities. DON'T YOU DARE USE ONE DIME OF TAXES TO HELP ANYONE!!!

d) There is no such thing as "worldliness," in political conservatism, even though God speaks of it often! NO ONE can be greedy, selfish, or materialistic, because the almighty dollar is worshipped, and the American dream is the goal of life—NOT doing God's will! THIS IS CONSERVATISM.

e) Government responsibly paying its bills is NOT the concern of conservatism! Just tax me less! Government IS too BIG and wasteful, but conservatives themselves ADDED \$8 TRILLION to our debt under their fuehrer! HYPOCRISY! Yet another SIN of political conservatism!

f) Let's talk race! Political conservatism NEVER EVER goes to ANY poor neighborhood or area/side of town for more than a drive through on their way to somewhere better! They have ZERO first-hand knowledge of what the black and brown community OFTEN endure!

They even deny there's ANY white privilege, EVEN THOUGH if you asked them TO A PERSON if they rather be born white, or black and brown, in America, they always fail a lie detector if they answered anything but the former! But claiming (maybe not actually being) "Christians" are taught by preachers and talk radio to be "conservative!"

AGAIN, DO NOT accept/embrace/adopt the devil's sin of confusion (I Cor. 14:33) between a theological conservative and a political one! Using the same term isn't meaning the same thing. If you do, your again embracing stupidity! Dumbing down, and reinforcing the Jesus' followers are ignorant and naïve stereotype/reputation!

Update #1

A BRIEF update on our earlier chapter—People who are NOT Christians NEED to know this: There are politicized pastors who paint YOU as "godless" and "secular," AS IF all church-goers are holy. Word to the wise, they are NOT! The majority are what the Bible calls "carnal."

And many NON-Christians are decent people in their desires, ambitions and behavior! They are just born sinners, like us all! JESUS Himself taught Christians to love the lost, and be friends with them, but for politics, some of us demonize you as evil people! That's evil!

Preacher James Robison was famous for stirring up GOP votes by lumping/generalizing Dems as "godless sinners," degenerates, reprobates and perverts. IS THIS HOW JESUS TALKED ABOUT OR TREATED THE LOST? No! There but by the grace of God go I is more like Him! Not arrogant holier than thou, for politics!!!

AIDS as God's punishment for homosexuals, and the recent revision, the reason hurricanes eventually go to the East Coast (even though they don't always do so). This is the WARPING of Christianity, folks, all for politics (including saying I don't know any libs/Dems who are real Christians).

Be bold enough to have the courage of your convictions enough to go to every black pastor and tell them you believe they are NOT saved, Franklin Graham! And tell gays you hate them, and blame them for hurricanes on the East Coast! It's EASY to say such things far away from those you demonize!

And Albert Mohler, who got a radio gig⁺ (i.e., money), for changing his opinion of CHUMP: TELL me and all Christians who oppose what's below that we don't stand up for morals, because we oppose total abortion bans!

Update #2

What do total abortion bans cause?

1. Some women to take to term
2. Many others to use back alley coat hanger self-help, gut punches, Plan B, poison, quack and black market docs and travel to other states. Attempts at overturning Roe (which MEANS states' rights) lead to Congress trying to codify Roe, or stack SCOTUS Justices!

Those who want total bans NEVER push for:

1. Perfect contraception technology
2. Education on safe sex
3. Promoting contraception
4. Plan B within 3 days of unprotected sex.

They want the quick and EASY way out, that ONLY leads to MORE division in America! And their bone-headed stubbornness DOESN'T demand national standards, so MORE abortions and more evil ones will ensue in blue states!

In short, nearly everything the far right does is stupid, sinful, or both. Christians can't obey God and vote that way, unless they sin!

AMERICA'S SOLUTION (AKA If Revival Broke Out)

(11/16/21-2)

IF revival broke out in America (it won't), what would that look like? Liberals would get the kingdom of God on earth utopia they've sought, and conservatives would have it paid for the way they've always sought—by private donations only. That means, America's many problems would be fixed.

Diseases researched for eradication, natural disaster amelioration technologies, so they didn't harm mankind. Poverty fixed, so every citizen had food and shelter (I Tim. 6:8). The poor you have with you always, but NOT the severe poor (Mk. 14:7). The rich would obey God (all of them) by generously giving back to the society that allowed them such privilege (I Tim. 6:17-19).

The poor would be taught and motivated to become self-sufficient, responsible adults; not dependent, needy, whiny or leaches to our tax system (II Th. 3:10; Col. 3:23). Charities would coordinate to have zero overlapping functions (waste). Wages would be fair, and management would not get over-paid.

Race relations would mimic MLK (judged by the character of one's heart—NOT the color of their skin). Our economy would BOOM, from innovation, as God is a Creator. PROOF? See our web site and you will nowhere find as many innovative ideas, including over 4500 new product ideas in our four main books! TAKE THAT, Shark Tank!

New efficiencies would be reached in business, using technology. World-class education would be available to ALL U.S. Kids. Our borders would only let in people whose job skills we need, and equally GOP- and Dem-leaning types (by examination), so neither major party gained any advantage by disadvantaging the United States with over- or under-immigration, but Goldilocks (just right) immigration.

New refugees and migrants would assimilate, grateful to be in the greatest nation on earth. Green energy would prevail—by market forces. That means less pollution, because we found ways to make such developments profitable—not mandated by Uncle Sam! Many less babies would be murdered out of sight in the mother's womb.

Gay 'couples' would keep their sexuality private and behind closed doors, just as straight people never publicly announce that they're straight! NATO would be expanded, and democracy spread, without any negative trappings of unbridled Capitalism, where people get exploited to cater, UNjustly, mainly to the rich (Levit. 19:15).

People would be free to exercise any or no religion they chose. And that point brings me to why this will never happen, but instead, why prophecy WILL. It would take every claiming Christian doing all four elements of II Chron. 7:14. They will NOT!

Revival starts at every church you see on every street corner in the South, and all the other ones spread across our great land! politics would be as I exactly describe in all my writings: JUST to all, favoring neither, where all sides win some and lose some through common ground pipe dream, the American dream as GOD would envision it. Completely doable, but unattainable because of sin within the walls of the Church. GOD is the One saying the blame lies there—NOT this messenger! I Pet. 4:17

HAD real Christians obeyed God's priorities, the past generation/40 years, this described reality would already exist, because all Americans would have been evangelized, all saved ones disciplined, ministry from ones supernatural gifts exercised would be done by all believers, and their efforts would have led the charge to change society to Thy kingdom on earth, as it is in Heaven.

I have been a part of all four of those priority ministries, so no satanic LIAR will EVER tell me it can't be done! Rick Warren daily proves social ministry is possible! He works tirelessly to ensure food supplies to the world's poor, through garden growing plots of land. NO American need go round hungry, with this solution, or beg for bread (which NO Christian should ever have to do, as God supplies for His children. Phil. 4:19; Ps 37:25).

Entire neighborhoods heard the gospel in Waco, TX, in 1978 or 79. Baylor students got disciplined through Campus Crusade and the Navigators. I couldn't get EITHER of those ministries even to CONTACT my eldest when he attended there, two years ago! He wasn't one of the cherished and targeted frat rats, I was told, in more religious terminology!

It's the same SATANIC belief system that believes you NEED a Tim Tebow, a Tony Dungy to speak at your church, and a Christian in Hollywood, as sheep follow icons. NOWHERE in Scripture is this idea taught—period! Evangelism is 1:1.

The entire zip code of 76116 has been entirely evangelized by members of my alma mater, @swbts! As D.L. Moody said, 'It can be done, it must be done, it will be done.' That attitude must be felt by every American Christian. Sadly, it's hardly even spoken of in Christian circles!

So we find ourselves in a broken, divided, hate-filled country; everyone at each other's throats, stressed out, politically polarized, led by some of the most corrupt liars in man's history.

ALL because since 1980, churches have not avidly pursued:

1. Thorough evangelism of the lost
2. Thorough discipling of Christians
3. Body life/spiritual gifts in ministry and,
4. Social ministry/blessing society I am NOT teaching non-Christians to loathe Christians.

I am placing the blame for society's many ills precisely where God places it, with one BIG caveat. We also know, as prophecy approaches, sin will be increased! Mt. 24:12; II Tim. 3:1-7 Welcome to THAT generation! DO II Chron. 7:14

WHY do I say that vision could have been implemented by now, had the Church DONE EDDBS priorities the past 40 years? Many more would be saved, which doesn't innately change society, but all saved would be disciplined, which does. The Church would look like the Bride and body of Christ she is supposed to, which would attract more onlookers, and through ministry, needs would be met, which includes expanded care for our community at large. There's little time to repent. I believe the window is closing. "and then the end shall come."

God delays prophecy for evangelism openings. II Pet. 3:9; Mt. 24:14 If we, His Church, aren't going to fulfill the great commission, there's little logical reason for further delay of His ripe and right judgment, starting with us! I Pet. 4:17; Heb. 2:3-4

IF revival came, LESS people would be pure liberals (as theft for freebies is frowned upon) and pure conservatives (who care little about others, unless it profits them, personally). Steal from taxpayers, or care nothing about the poor. These are the public policy choices extremists without Christ posit to voters!

RELIGIOUS LIBERTY THREATENED?

(1/18/21-2)

America is NOT a theocracy! Muslims cannot force Sharia law on American laws, any more than Christians can force their beliefs on everyone, nor polygamists! It is the freedom to PRACTICE your religion! Your religion has to be a real one, not a sham for tax evasion!

And EVERY religious person in America is FREE to attend church, synagogue, mosque, pray, read their holy book, proselytize and live morally before Yahweh, Jesus, Allah, or whoever they worship. NO

government is forbidding those behaviors! WASPs aren't even taking advantage of this legal freedom, much, in evangelizing or disciplining claiming Christians into moral people, or real/true disciples.

Your religions "right" in the public arena of politics is to express your views, vote your convictions (which is NOT this: See: *Apostasy For Power Idolatry*, at Facebook's James.Meroney.9, #74), and try to persuade (vs. force) others to adopt them!

I've written ENOUGH on abortion policy! Gay marriage is the law of the land! We fought it; we lost! Government isn't going to condone divorces, break up families, or SCOTUS reverse course/flip-flop, like politicians do! Their relationships don't affect your life; leave them alone, and treat them equally.

OUR religion opposes gay sex/homosexuality. You can't abandon that belief. But APPLYING it, you would no more go up to two guys holding hands and tell them they're sinning, as they'd go up to you and say you are obese! QUIT riling up WASPs for political reasons, using God! Just be honest!

Update: Freedom of Association Threatened?

A relative once said he was for freedom of association. I said what if they're gathered to conduct a crime? He got quiet. There are limits to freedoms! ANY person or group seeking violence for any reason has to have government monitor them, and arrest them as they start engaging criminal acts!

People seem to have a hard time thinking through their beliefs! The right to free association does NOT allow crime mob family business meetings, via the RICO statute. There are legal and common sense boundaries! Freedom to bear arms doesn't mean my neighbor can own armed tanks and B2 bombers!

8. CONSERVATIVES

1. Limbaugh Quotes (Rebutted)
2. Limbaugh Lies
3. An Expose of Political Conservatism
4. Conservative Assumptions Analyzed
5. Positives of Political Conservatives
6. Cherry-Picking 'Constitutional' conservatives
7. What Conservatives Believe (Including on Race)
8. The Sins & Stupidities of Conservatism
9. Conservative Values
10. Saying You're a 'Conservative'

LIMBAUGH QUOTES (REBUTTED)

(12/24/20-2)

I know there's RINOs, and I know that the Republican Party in the establishment wing of Washington, it's not that different from the Democrats. **–Rush Limbaugh LIE!**; a man who NEVER would admit any failures to his political RELIGION, even as a claiming “Christian.” A SAD way to end life.

I've had all of these years to get to people, to explain the wonders, the beauties of freedom and liberty and how that is conservatism. **–Rush Limbaugh** Glowing generalities! NO specifics. One-word slogans; exactly what I have repeatedly warned against. Simpleton slogans, with zero nuance!

Even in an article about Rush Limbaugh, to the end he sought to divide our nation as us-vs.-them, liberals vs. conservatives, as if there's no majority centrist middle; he'd say they were Democrats, when there are centrists in both parties. A LIAR before he meets his Maker—not a smart choice.

Rushbo extolled freedom and liberty, presumably as opposed to government tyranny. In-between these two extremes, government passes laws men must abide by, which God Himself instituted government to do! You're NOT 'free' to do whatever you want, and government is NOT inherently evil, nor are laws, @RealRLimbaugh

Speed limits, no human trafficking, overtime, safe work places, no child labor, minimum wage, OSHA, no insider trading, theft, looting, riots, arson in protests, illegal border entry, polygamy, bestiality, medical malpractice, frivolous lawsuits, voter fraud, truth in advertising laws, no white collar crime, prostitution, slavery, blacks as fully 5/5ths human in the eyes of the law, discrimination, violence and crime—ALL these, and hundreds more, are laws government passes that restrict what some call their 'freedom' to do those evil things! (I Tim. 1:9) Enforced laws lessen sin.

And would @realrumbaugh EVER have said on his show, as a claiming “Christian,” that GOD says use your freedom to serve others, and NOT as an opportunity for license/sin? (Gal. 5:13; I Pet. 2:16) NO, because his was a political show, and far be it that a claiming “Christian” ever lets his relationship with God IMPACT his life!

For example, would @realrumbaugh have EVER mentioned these Bible verses, when he extolled the American Dream, continually, as a REAL Christian must? Lk. 12:15; Pv 23:4-5, 30:8; I Jn. 15-17; I Tim. 6:10, 17-19. NEVER! Keep Jesus locked away until Sunday.

YET, Christians, and non-believers who God says are to obey His commands were taught for 32 years that greed is good, worldliness is worthy, hoarding is helpful, selfishness is success, and ONLY care about yourself, as that's how an economy grows! After all, we're all just crawdads seeking to escape a bucket.

The FACT that most never escape is NOT an issue @RealLimbaugh ever addressed, except to encourage individual crawdads to escape! In short, his claimed Christianity NEVER impacted his true religious practice of conservative political ideology! FEAR GOD!

Sinners eat up that message, because it "frees" them to live natural/fleshly, justifying it as good, even though God tells REAL Christians they are to daily deny themselves! They IGNORE the Jews' safety net, and THESE thoughts of God: Gal. 6:2, 5; II Cor. 8:15 DON'T CARE ABOUT ANYONE!

LIMBAUGH LIES

(12/24/20-2)

Rush Limbaugh said "RINO's" are basically Democrats. WHAT OTHER LIES and SINS has he been spewing for over three decades?

First, 'RINO' is denying those GOP's are Republicans (a LIE). And the label is intended to be an insult (yet another sin). Here's exactly why he's wrong for 30+ years, besides those two, for those who follow in his political beliefs:

Trickle down only helps all people with public amenities, or a long-term lifestyle upgrade by wage increases. It's an EXCUSE to bless rich people, and have government favor them, CONTRARY to Levit. 19:15.

He's been AGAINST all wealth redistribution. God's people, the Jews, had a safety net, so, again, a CLAIMING "Christian" OPPOSES God in his politics. God opposes handouts, medium- and long-term, but Welfare re-envisioned would make the poor self-sufficient. Rush just says NO wealth redistribution.

Limbaugh's PHILOSOPHY discourages viewing society as a whole, for individualism. And how convenient that is, because you can turn a blind eye to everyone NOT getting rich like you! He has NEVER taken me up on my offer to go visit a hood or barrio! He WON'T, before his end/demise!

And Rush Limbaugh NEVER advocates for the Giving Pledge, or signs it, even though a man who had such an attitude toward his partially evilly acquired wealth was commended by Jesus as exhibiting evidence he was spiritually saved. (Lk. 19:8-9). His peer, Markie Levin, says that's 'self-loathing.'

Lamebaugh is for taxes so low that America has to borrow from China, and print fake money, so long as his investments increase! I NEVER hear him speak of the evils of our out-of-control debt (but I haven't listened in 20 years)—maybe he has?

He supported ALL these sins, as a cough-cough "Christian" [See: Apostasy For Power Idolatry, at Facebook's James.Meroney.9, #74]

RINOs are for guns and hate abortions. That's NOT a Democrat value, @realLimbaugh, and the FACT that total bans don't end all abortions is an oversight you will NOT address, lest you turnoff rabid proliferators who can't think!

Centrist GOP's are NOT for any freebies, paid for by tax payers. They are NOT for BIG government, or higher taxes. So he (@realLimbaugh) got rich (ONLY in this life—very poor in Heaven, if he's going) by lying and sinning! I've already taught how his beliefs contradict the God he doesn't serve/follow.

And making 'Merica safer is NOT his interest, if registering serial numbers made it easier for cops to trace down criminals. Making people prove they know how to handle a forearm is also something Limbaugh disfavors, as law, as some restriction on freedom. NO ONE is gun-grabbing, by making people prove they have needed skills, like we require of car

drivers!

Red flag laws (ONLY if 100 percent accurate) are NOT evil, for there are people that criteria can identify as societal risk if they get their hands on guns. YOU just don't want to be inconvenienced, to do these three things, as "freedom" means do whatever you want, by YOUR definition!

WORSHIP the NRA! They're perfect! Even on abortion, Plan B off the internet RUINS Limbaugh's position, even if all abortions were banned! OR, gut punches, coat hangers and black market abortions would make U.S. Women UN-safe, even though the Constitution requires government to care about the public's health and safety.

I could go on for days. DUPES who can't think for themselves, or critically/independently, have let him make you mind-numb robots, even as he mocked that wasn't happening! You rely on his research and conclusions. He's NOT even college-educated, folks. THINK for yourself!

I JUST showed/proved to you where @realrlimbaugh is wrong, lies and advocates sin, in Jesus' blasphemed Name. Yet, you will still follow his advice, because hyper conservatism is ONLY concerned about money, NOT morals! That's idolatry which God disapproves of, justified as "good!" #Heresy!

Rush Limbaugh and his ilk of right wing nut cakes do NOT represent Christianity, even if they claim to be Christians! The Bible is clear that there can be tares, or fake believers. His words, deeds, and idolatry of conservatism over God defy any such claims!

I don't mock that Rush Limbaugh is soon to die! I warn him with all sobriety that he needs to repent! People will call this taking advantage of his plight. He only has a LITTLE time to get right with God. He has much fewer days than most of us! Be certain where you're going! @realrlimbaugh John 3:16

I challenge @MarkLevinShow @realrlimbaugh and @SeanHannity to a debate of any political topic, for who has the better solutions, and DON'T forget to bring your common sense, and the Bible YOUR views often contradict. Are you wusses up to this challenge, Hellbound LOSERS? They WILL ignore this invite! (12/10/20)

Rush Limbaugh is too chicken/wimpy/wussly to debate myself in public, before he passes! He KNOWS it would not go well, so he hoards his platform from listeners hearing more biblical solutions! WHAT A WAY TO face your Maker, with such "Christian" timidity! @realrlimbaugh (II Tim. 1:7)

Two additional verses for Rush Limbaugh... Though VOLUNTARY, REAL Christians (freshly saved) were not wanting all their wealth for themselves, but eager to meet needs and help struggling believers! (Ac. 2:44-45, 4:32-34) The first two churches were mega churches, and NON-"conservative" with their money!

AN EXPOSE OF POLITICAL CONSERVATISM

(2/18/21-2)

The Bible tells Christians what is true and what is moral. It even applies to non-Christians, though they are only benefitted by doing so in this and the afterlife; lost souls only in this life. Believers are to live holy, as God is holy. Christ as Lord of one's life means every area of their life, including their political choices and beliefs!

God doesn't separate off certain aspects from His moral standards, like how we conduct business, or engage politics! At the same time, we all can observe not all Christians care to obey God!

The Bible addresses and judges that type believer (carnals), as well. So if the Bible is truth, and truth teaches us to live moral, what standards should we all aim toward, in light of living under the one same God, even if irreligious? He has said His standard for politicians. Ex. 18:21 (moral people). Moral character is the foundation for any good politician, as good policy makes good politics, and the common thread is goodness!

Then, when we read God's mandate for society, it is to replicate Heaven as much as possible on earth (a sin-free environment)—Mt. 6:10 The Church, as salt and light, is to lead this moral societal transformation! II Chron. 7:14. How this applies to politics is that politicians and voters are to choose the most moral people running, who have the most moral, or biblical policies, knowing everyone is imperfect!

SO, when mainly white American Christians claim that political conservatism is most in line with their religious convictions, we have to examine if they are accurate, and if that's their true motive, so let's evaluate the theory! First, there are caustic and compassionate conservatives.

They should NEVER be equated, as they are NOT the same! They share many same beliefs, but morality (as with every religious person) is a concern to the latter—not so much the former, even though I started off elaborating that God's moral rules are for ALL mankind.

Rebels and the disobedient have zero concern about such things, thereby evidencing the likelihood they are already Hell-bound when they die. And a person who has no future for which he is aiming, has no real value in telling others how they should live, as he is aimlessly lost!

So, if a person knew NOTHING about conservatism, what could they learn/I teach them, especially since Rush Limbaugh recently passed? They are for traditional/conservative/past and established ways. New and changing things are less amenable to them, and they sometimes advocate morals from Americas past.

That's not all good or bad! Women as homemakers and not working is an honorable choice, though women can also have careers in the workplace! Feminists sometimes demean the former, to which conservatives bristle. Marriage as between a man and a woman is traditional and historical, from the beginning of time. It is certainly not evil, and is how mankind got to where it is.

Traditional, or conservative moral values still believes what God's word says, that homosexuality is a sin. They also believe, as is true, that unborn babies are innocent, didn't choose to begin, and that killing a life is wrong (abortion). These 'family values' have traditionally been associated with the GOP, but more specifically with claiming Christians within that group.

Since American politics is a collaboration of various groups, for power in numbers, religious folk have united with quite strange bedfellows, over the decades, and NOT always pleasingly to God. But, as I said, God's rules apply to everyone, so it's not that Christians are to advocate a theocracy, but a more moral society, or as the U.S. Constitution calls it, a more perfect union.

Religion, or God's morals, also impact policies like support for Israel, opposing freebies, rewarding hard work (protestant work ethic), private property rights, helping the poor, being wise stewards of the environment and animals, etc.

We all read how Jesus often rebuffed the high and mighty, and advocated for the down and out—the widow, orphan, disabled, poor, sick, foreigner and weak. That value must interject itself in any society

which seeks to obey God in its public policy (as all should, or they are corporately living in disobedience). What about conservatism?

First, every Christian, and therefore every person (meaning Christian values are for everyone, but not everyone is a Christian) is to be objective and just/fair. You must learn to value and speak truth, which includes being capable of stating both the good and bad in all things, policies and people.

American politics is not geared this way, as we tribalize then demonize, because we haven't yet 'evolved' enough to comprehend shared power, even as the winning party controls! Instead of the Founder's INTENDED checks and balances roles, we engage win-lose vs. win-win, as FOOLS.

Politicians are required to check their brains and conscience at the state house door, and only support their party. That is, by definition, idolatry sin, with one exception: IF every public policy within your political party perfectly lined up with God's word, that might be OK!

SO, since WASP Christianity has so intricately and recently been tied with political conservatism (WRONGLY, in many cases), what is it?

In no particular order, and unbiasedly/objectively it is for Capitalism, small government, low taxes and regulations, law and order, controlled borders, free speech, freedom of religion, right to bear arms, pro-Constitution, against freebies, pro-business, pro-democracy (globally), strong economy and national defense, pro-family values, reality of right vs. wrong, objective truth, and for the American Dream and America as #1 in our hearts.

The caustic vs. compassionate branch advocates irrational and immoral policies and personal practices. Morality is truly the main difference between the two, and I don't say that as holier than thou, but as a clear observation that impacts the GOP's capacity to attract more voters!

Caustic conservatism IS white-centric, rich favoring, hating all wealth redistribution, is greedy, selfish and hoarding of any wealth excess. Compassionate conservatism does believe government has some role in caretaking that all citizens make out alright—they don't say fend for yourself!

BOTH types of conservatives oppose freebies, but compassionate conservatives have no problem with government and private programs empowering the poor to become self-sufficient, with payback for any costs, once they're on their feet! Caustic conservatives simply say you're poor—deal with it; let me enjoy my life!

Caustic conservatives NEVER care about pollution, problems in society getting fixed (as that costs money), and have zero problem with worldliness, even though God opposes that sin! They also never wonder why so many American blacks and browns are so often poor, as if skin tone caused it!

I know many darker folk, stemming from India, and I know none of them who are poor, so skin color truly has nothing to do with this poverty struggle! You have to dig deeper than just stereotyping them as dumb and lazy, as an easy out for the KKK/white supremacist types, to continue zero concern for that problem.

Caustic conservatives NEVER visit poor neighborhoods, to observe in real life the struggles they endure, working min wage jobs with no hopes for expensive college, or health coverage, unable to pay for expensive daycare. Easier to keep the ostrich head in the sand!

Caustic conservatives have great rhetoric and excuses for their belief system. Freedom, Constitution, self-reliance. Lofty ideals they hide behind to begrudge government ever assisting any poor person to become self-sufficient!

They probably view Black history month, and BLM as a threat to their own economics, as blacks and browns get exalted on society's radar screen, because the vast majority in America are NOT college-educated, so blue collar workers are competing for the same generally lower-paying jobs. It all boils down to does a person want society morally bettered, or just their life materially bettered?

THAT is the difference between caustic vs. compassionate conservatism. And between liberals and compassionate cons, it's a question of is theft moral? Is stealing from taxpayers to force them to help poor moral? Cons always (rightly) answer no!

CONSERVATIVE ASSUMPTIONS ANALYZED

(2/20/21-2)

Let's validate true assumptions, and debunk myths of political conservatism, regarding the economy (their favorite public policy):

1. Economics is an amoral discipline. Though numbers have no moral value, or even feelings, the adage is NOT 100 percent true! IF profits and a growing economy are ALL that matter in life, slavery is free labor for business, and sweat shops and child labor are cheaper than minimum wage, paying overtime, giving mandated breaks, having a safe work environment, and caring about public safety or the good of the environment! Those concerns DON'T raise profits! YET, we Americans and our government care about such matters, NOT because we don't care about having a great economy!

2. HOW one achieves wealth also matters! You can get rich, robbing banks or imitating Bernie Madoff, or having a cameo on the movie Bad Bosses, but we Americans disapprove of those actions, even though they maximize profits (and NOT because we don't care about having a great economy).

3. The economy is good when the stock markets are good. Good for who? NOT the ~46 percent who aren't invested! Markets being bullish only ensures more job security, from less layoffs when markets crash.

4. The rich and business owners have to do well, for anyone else to do well. Businesses make money off employees, unless their job is required (lawyer, accountant, IT techie). It's true few-to-no people have ever gotten a job from a poor person, but it is not a law of nature that the rich have to get as rich as they do off the backs of employees! They CHOOSE to do so.

Good management cares for its employees, rewards the most productive, and even lets contributing employees share in the excess they helped create, through profit sharing or stock options! It's a MORAL vs. monetary decision, as business maximizing profits wouldn't care one iota about employee welfare, especially if they can be easily replaced!

5. Low taxes cause the best economy. Low taxes leave more money for the private sector, which, only if invested rightly, benefits business growth. A growing economy helps everyone ('a rising tide lifts all boats'). By analogy, that's ONLY true if all boats are connected to that rising river! Ponds only raise boats if ponds receive rain. My point is there are now many ways business can leverage a growing economy to ONLY benefit them!

They can automate, robotize, give executive raises, have stock buybacks, outsource, hire immigrated labor, etc. Those actions, in a growing economy, benefit AMERICAN workers little-to-none!

6. A growing economy grows jobs. TRUE, but only if the existing workforce can't be pushed any harder, and often only for minimum wage jobs, which few adults can live on.

You see, you have to analyze claims made by people confidently asserting things that can be true or false, even as they espouse them as gospel! That same skill applies to analyzing all claims of all political groups!

For example, conservatives say:

1. Local government is preferred to national. The TRUTH is whichever level of government works most efficiently and effectively is to be praised, and there are good national agencies (Ex.: the U.S. Military) and bad local governing (name your own examples galore). It's NOT the size, but results.

YES, the larger the entity, the more opportunity for bureaucracy, but Americans extoll big business as 'successful,' but they're big, so the negatives of national government aren't experienced by national franchises! It's not the size that inherently makes an entity good or bad, but how they're operated/run!

2. Cons say Capitalism is best (I agree, if it's constrained where it needs to be, morally), because human nature is people will work hardest, for the best quality, and most motivated if they can make bookoos of money, unconstrained by government restrictions, as in Communism.

100 percent TRUE, but it also can lead to workaholism, worldliness, greed, abuse of people, arrogance, selfishness, ripping unknowing people off by fraud or cutting corners, and never help anyone other than business owners and their families. Those are NOT good results!

3. The free market is best! TRUE, but NOT when it's treated like the wild west! You would not believe the Illegal and immoral behaviors one of my two industries occasionally engages to secure sales, because the industry is not regulated! Outright stealing from clients, unknown to them, and law-breaking, because there are no cops to patrol behaviors.

My point is unbridled Capitalism can bring out both the improvements of competition, but also the worsen demons of mankind, all at the same time. As with all things, keep the good, reject the bad!

4. Free-willed choices are morally superior to forced ones. TRUE, but not always relevant or important! Government doesn't wait around for every American to choose to obey the speed limit! They use cops to enforce the law, and courts to enforce fines!

5. Same with cons' hatred of abortion! They WANT government to force bans—not free-willed choices—and hypocrisy or double standards (right for me but wrong for you) are SINS, and any government system should be as God-honoring, or morality-conforming as is feasible, not living in a theocracy!

6. Government is bad. That attitude is embarrassingly stupid! Some actions government does are evil. But God ordained government, to restrain man's evil impulses! A chaotic and lawless society would ensue if we had no laws.

7. Laws are NOT infringements of freedom, in every case, because freedom is NOT the right to do anything you want! Go punch someone in the nose, and see if anyone else agrees you expressed your freedom!

8. The mainstream media is biased. The mainstream media slants some stories toward Democrat values, JUST LIKE Fox News, Breitbart, One America and NewsMax do to GOP values! The MSM rarely lies, nor right wing media! They slant how they cover news stories!

They're private companies trying to attract an audience, so businesses will advertise, to pay their bills! The MSM is NOT evil, an arm of the DNC, or fake news! READ what they write... it's true factual event coverage. It's only in how they frame headlines, the stories they cover, and the opinions they express that do often tend to lean Democrat; but so also do right-wing media outlets!

You should balance your intake from BOTH, as the truth is usually somewhere between extremes! Higher education and science are to be distrusted, as 'liberal.' Universities DO lean liberal, in opening minds to new thoughts, as that's what college is to do, vs. just reinforce what you already believe.

But on the core materials, like science, math, history, etc., they teach facts, not lies. They probably spin history to demean whites in America, and they should not, but a date of a history doesn't even have "alternative facts!"

And as we've seen in the Covid crisis, science is NOT God! They've gotten a few things wrong! But science knowledge doesn't contradict God's truth, because 'all truth is God's truth!' two + two will always be 4, whether you're an atheist, Christian or Jew!

HERE is where caustic conservatives derive their baseless confidence:

1. They're brainwashed that their ideology is perfect, and all other views are inferior, or wrong.
2. They're taught (by rightwing media OPINION shows, and talk radio) that all Dems are evil and mentally challenged.
3. They're encouraged to attack both Dem beliefs and Dem politicians and voters, as inferior and America-haters.
4. They NEVER speak the TRUTH about any fellow cons' sins, because they erringly use 'never speak evil of another GOP' as never tell the truth if it's negative! Those are NOT the same thing!
5. They do NOT value morality, if sinfulness seems an easier way to dominate the opponent and gain power, because power and money are the ultimate values in their worldview. NOT so to God, to Whom we are all ultimately beholden! Analyze EVERYONE's beliefs by truth and morality!... Democrat, Republican and Independent.

Cons are TAUGHT, usually implicitly vs. outright/expressly/explicitly, that every Dem and Dem policy is bad and evil, and every GOP and GOP proposal is God sent. Their pundits are paid handsomely to create reasons to match this model for every event that transpires! It's a lawyer skill!

It's also often a violation of Isa. 5:20! IF you can't defend a GOP's words or behaviors, distract, deflect, or ignore and stay quiet! If Dems ever do anything good, repeat that same methodology! And NEVER admit your faults or mistakes, as that gives Dems a political advantage! Win-lose is pase/old-fashioned, folks!

EVERY news event is taken as an opportunity to advance our party or slam the opponent! Ice cripples Texas, and Dems attack our governor, even as Cuomo lies about nursing home deaths, and GOP's jump on Dems. It's a sick and broken status quo system!

Let me tell you EXACTLY what values rightwing media and leftwing media will always cater to: Conservatives—cops, military, gun ownership, organized religion, whites, Asians and Indians, educated

people, rich people, business, BIG oil, Capitalism, anti-abortion, disdain of LGBTQ sexual activities, pro-America, the Constitution, males and their wives (NOT husbands), the world's sole superpower, free speech, property rights, low taxes and few regulations, self-defense against crime, pro-democracy, controlled borders, freedom, the pursuit of happiness, the American Dream and American exceptionalism. MANY news articles will be framed to support these values of their worldview!

Dems and libs' news articles will focus on blacks, poverty, giving back, rich peoples sins, fixing societal problems (GOP's can fix privately, for themselves), NOT business success methods, how to save money, the sick, the young, maybe the elderly (BOTH parties cater to us), Hispanics, global needs, higher taxes, any evils of business, cops or the military, LGBTQ issues (no sins ever engaged by them, especially sexually, to the MSM/mainstream media), pro-abortion, criminal rights, police brutality, GOP sins, the environment, animal rights, refugees, America helping the world's poor, evil acts of rich people, the YUGE role of money in elections, voter suppression (mainly of blacks), entitlements and freebies. MSM articles will tend more to these values, over right-wing sources! LEARN reality.

Fox News will headline 'Unprecedented ice storm hits Texas.' CNN will headline the exact same event as 'Climate change calamity befalls Texas.' DO YOU SEE they're addressing the same circumstances and facts, from the lense of their political bias?

Breitbart will say California wildfires and rampant homelessness in LA are from failed Dem leadership, as with crime rates in Detroit. The MSM will blame climate change for the wildfires, lack of GOP compassion for LA's homeless camps (i.e., not enough taxpayer money allocated to fix the problem taxpayers didn't cause).

Get past the politics, and understand the politics! Know the principles and tricks! The smart and moral principles should always last in our public policies. The lesser things bring us down in the gutter, shut out our better angels, and cause taking the high ground to be seen as a weak and losing competitive position.

You are learning, THIS year, that not all GOP's or Dems are the same! Boebert and Marjorie Green are NOT in the same classification as more honorable figures! AOC's policies are NOT on par with those Biden at least USED to hold, as she wants U.S. Taxpayers nearly bankrupted for freebies.

POSITIVES OF POLITICAL CONSERVATISM

(2/21/21-2)

WHAT'S GOOD ABOUT POLITICAL CONSERVATISM (and why)?

1. Strong economy.
2. Strong military.
3. Law and order.
4. Controlled borders.
5. Pro-democracy.
6. Free speech.
7. Gun rights.
8. Religious liberty.
9. Low taxes and regulations.
10. Pro-America and Constitution.

HERE's WHY, per point:

1. Weak economies cause unemployment, depressions, and underfunded government services.

2. Weak militaries defeat U.S. Global interests, if not lose our nation to enemies.
3. Criminals running rampant defeats civilization.
4. Uncontrolled borders hurts U.S. Worker wages, and endangers America with criminals, terrorists and even more Illegal drugs.
5. Communism expands when America and her Western allies abandon promoting democracy internationally. Tyrants NEVER treat their masses/peoples well, but self-serve and rule cruelly!
6. Free speech was instituted mainly to prevent government NOT being criticized, by banning unflattering speech against pols! Dictators LOVE opposing it; Americans LOVE speaking their minds, debating, and even peacefully disagreeing intensely!
7. Good people keep bad people from harming people with guns! They're also a great way for self defense, protecting property, culling out-of-control animal population explosions, and just a fun sport (IF you eat what you kill).
8. Real religions benefit society! FAKE ones are generated to avoid taxes, and serve as cults, or tax fraud centers advocating bad behaviors.
9. Business does best with low taxes and regs, and U.S. Businesses are in global competition! IF other nations beat America at business, we all suffer some, with less jobs, lower paying jobs, or taxes and rich philanthropists helping other cultures, not those in our nation!
10. Worshipping America is a sin, but it's GOOD to like if not love your country, or move away if you hate or want her harmed! The U.S. Constitution is the greatest governing document any human has created, and the more you understand it, the more wisdom you see people had way before we were even born! We have evolved? Questionable

I have ZERO problem with anyone being rich! God isn't against wealth! I have a BIG problem with any rich person disobeying God! I Tim. 6:17-19 At such point you're sure to make it to death, living comfy off nest egg interest, you SHOULD start considering others beyond mere family and heirs, money-wise IF a problem in society can't be profited off of with sufficient margins, caustic conservatives want NOTHING done about them, except by charities and individuals! There's NO problem most conservatives can't fix by their own financial devices! Forcing them to help others is abhorrent, morally, IMO!

CHERRY-PICKING 'CONSTITUTIONAL' CONSERVATIVES

(2/21/21-2)

Conservatives ALWAYS believe the U.S. Constitution is on their side alone! They FEEL they're the only patriots, because of that ideology allegedly directly compliant with that document, which also means they believe everyone else is anti-U.S.A. Or hates her, for varying from their theory!

TRUTH is, most of us/U.S./we the people ONLY care about a very limited portion of the U.S. Constitution!: More perfect union, establish justice, general welfare, vs. secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, rights to free speech, be armed and practice our religion.

Add in free press, property rights, a well-armed militia and the 10th amendment, and right to peaceful assembly! MOST of us value but never use the clauses on criminal rights. Constitutional conservatives clamor for the document, but use or know about as much of it as libs—VERY little.

That great document is NOT a 'living, breathing document!' MAYBE that's why libs deem unborn babies nonliving, nonbreathing body tissue—they are confused! The Founding Fathers intended the

document to only be changed by ratified amendments we could add! ANYTHING contrary to the set-in-stone document is Illegal (UNconstitutional), and intended-to-be nonpolitical SCOTUS rules on such cases.

Therefore, it should NOT be politicized, either by court stacking, or nominating people who will say (wink wink) they're neutral, but are picked to advocate for either party's agendas!

Tradition and precedent have GREAT value/weight, because the collective wisdom of our many predecessors have seen fit for it to be established! Having nine Justices isn't required, but it's reasonable!

And trying to bend SCOTUS to either UNjust extreme is EVIL, as 45 did with three con nominees! UNjust

BOTH sides also only care about a SMALL portion of our revered Declaration of Independence: Consent of the governed, all men are created equal vs. life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. This myopic focus is NOT innately bad, because there are many technicalities, and it's written in King James-type language.

Much of both docs isn't relevant to issues voters need to care about, though we all should still revere its great principles, like checks and balances, one person one vote, representative government, three separate branches of government, etc.

The GOP's implicitly sought to own the moral high ground on the Constitution, when they spent DAYS reading its every word before a new Congress, recently! THATs not justifying your causes more than others, but them conforming to it. Judicial activism of lib-leaning judges is also EVIL, like draping yourself in a flag doesn't make anyone more patriotic!

It's ALL about conformity to the document, or amending it if we disagree with its precepts! You may not even like its words, 'hi crimes and misdemeanors,' when applied against your guy or gal, but our feelings toward the document are irrelevant! It's the law of the land! These two great docs impact politics on a few matters, like Socialism, Capitalism, censorship, gun-grabbing, the unborn's life, churches forced to hire LGBTQs, freedom's definition (vs 'tyranny'), etc.

My main point is both sides use it for their means and agendas, but the Constitution is NOT divided like we are, and unless you amend it, legally, SCOTUS should unbiasedly and justly implement it to all challenged laws, and NEVER be used to advance any party's agenda. Amend the doc if you want SCOTUS to do that! Keep them apolitical

WHAT CONSERVATIVES BELIEVE (INCLUDING ON RACE)

(2/27/21-2)

In light of LeBron James' ~"not 'gonna stop speaking out on issues relevant to the black community, but use my platform," and Gosar attending a group whose host said white people are tired of being bullied, let me tell you the actual belief system of many political conservatives:

1. I'm a law-abiding citizen; I vote and love my country.
2. Whatever is in the U.S. Constitution, I am for!
3. I work my job, and try to make as much money as I can, to provide for my family.
4. Life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness.
5. Keep taxes as low as possible. It's MY money!

6. If there is racism, or some Americans don't experience equal opportunity, what is that to me? My circumstances are fine, and I never ask government for anything—just leave me alone!
7. I am not a racist, I'm NOT in the KKK, I don't hate anyone, but don't ask me to help anyone else!
8. If blacks were harmed by slavery, I had nothing to do with it, so don't bother me or my taxes in fixing any residual damage. I never owned one slave, nor did my ancestors.
9. Blacks complaining about life are lazy, weak or making excuses. White privilege doesn't exist, as (proven by the fact that) I am not rich.
10. LeBron James is privileged, so what's he mad or complaining about?

THESE are the heart attitudes, whether expressed or only kept within, that many political conservatives feel and hold, and often act on. Most of them are easily rebutted, where wrong!

It is ALL about the money! ESPECIALLY blue collar whites recoil at advancing black people in society, as that is seen as a threat to their livelihoods! Government and the media advancing African-American causes is taken as an attack on whites lacking higher education! Ex.: Black History Month.

If you NEVER ask for or use any government aid, you RIGHTLY wonder why anyone else sees a need to do so. That assumes everyone else has your same opportunities and experience, and therein lies the problem with the attitudes based on assumptions! Some make excuses; others don't.

The assumption is:

1. Centuries past abuse has ZERO impact on the psyche of modern people.
2. Even more recent discrimination doesn't, either.
3. Historic lack of assets, and no inheritances makes no difference in anyone's privilege.
4. Living in poor areas isn't a disadvantage.
5. Living nowhere near the good jobs and companies isn't a disadvantage.
6. Having bad schools, or factors that can interfere with academic success isn't a barrier, if you're committed enough. It doesn't matter that most whites don't have those challenges! That's equal opportunity, they say.
7. Having connections, hand me down nepotism businesses, nest eggs from the start, employers who are mainly your race is NOT an advantage, if we pass laws that say that employment discrimination is illegal. NO HR person would ever lie about why one lost a job, right?

Regarding race, those assumptions are held by some within the conservative movement, even if they've never thought them, consciously, or especially never stated them publicly. I met my first blue collar workers, recently, and there's more racism than I knew existed. White collars, not so much?

Your great grandparents were slaves. So what; work hard. Your skin color is less favored by our society. So what; work hard. I work in the country/rural areas, on a farm or ranch, and NO government program helps me (but occasional farm subsidies), so just work hard, like me!

I TRULY believe many whites believe any poor blacks are lazy, if not thieves, which is why cops so often have encounters that go south, when pulling over blacks. The assumption, from prejudice or statistics, is that crime is more prevalent as committed by certain groups! Is that true?

IF any race or races tend toward more criminal activity, need we ask why, as it's wrong to engage? Some say crime comes with poverty. How? Why? NOT inherently! Unless a person is robbing for food, it's an evil not related to one's skin color!

Race and crime:

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Race_and_crime_in_the_United_States#:~:text=According%20to%20the%20FBI%2C%20African,rate%20is%20a%20similar%20figure...

When I was growing up, whites often thought of blacks (NOT all, but many A-A's) as lazy, not smart, and criminal-tending. I also live in the South. I'm not sure why stereotypes start or continue, but we STILL have some racism, decades later. It makes NO sense, to me!

Spray paint yourself and see if you feel more lazy, dumb or inclined to commit crime. It is NOT the skin tone! If ANYONE of ANY skin color is lazy or dumb, you have to assess why they are! Lack of innate ability, or motivation?

An old book alleged blacks were inferior, academically, by DNA (The Bell Curve). IF their premise had been true, all black people the world over would fall behind all whites! There wouldn't be exception cases, as genetics would disallow breaking from your biological deficiency!

Why are some people lazy? I know a quite lazy white person. I don't equate that to their skin color! WHY do we attach individual characteristics to entire groups, or their majority, without evidence? That's lazy! It's called stereotyping. I understand you can use past experiences to inform present decisions, but you always have to follow the evidence!

If I met three green people, and they were all loud mouths, I might expect the next Martian to be a loud mouth, but I'd have to wait and see if they actually were. I certainly would not say all green people were, or behave as if the next Martian was going to talk my arm off. They may not!

My three experiences of green people as yackaholics MAY have been the only three green people who suffer that problem! That's where statistics can help, but even they don't tell you any one person's tendencies!

I believe black people are generally better at dancing and jumping, than most whites. Does that mean they all are? NO! There are nerdy blacks who can't dance a lick, like me! There are whites who can jump high! My high school friend could cold jump 42 inches. You can't make blanket assumptions from even common group traits! Whites are stereotyped as pro-education!

Ever met a white high school drop out? Try an Indian or Asian! Whites are said to be pro hard work. Ever met a lazy white person? I have. Whites are reputed to use good diction! Ever heard any white person use sloppy language grammar? There ARE cultural differences, that are general vs., absolute!

Many A-As get their socializing in barber shops or at church. I would NEVER seek company by getting my hair cut—I cut my own. You can either tolerate differences, like them, or let them make you angry and divided. Lebron is not saying anything evil, in addressing challenges AAs face!

If you are more qualified than another job candidate, don't fear their group being given more limelight than historically! I think many more racist whites are afraid of the day our skin color isn't the American majority. If whites have treated blacks fairly, there should be no fear of revenge!

Again, I live in the South. That perspective is always a factor that could impact what I say. When I was young, people called whites N-lovers, if they EVER had anything positive to say about blacks, or especially if they ever took up for them, or were for any policy that aided them.

And any black who "acted white" was an "Uncle Tom." THIS chapter is detailing both the history, assumptions, and IMMoral bases for continued racial tensions in America! Different doesn't mean opposite. That simple phrase should fix a lot of this mess!

THE SINS & STUPIDITIES OF CONSERVATISM

(2/28/21-2)

I am starting to agree with the posts that say the GOP is dead! Trumpianism killed it. Who knows if it can be resurrected? HERE are ALL the SINS of caustic conservatism you see worshipped and embraced at CPAC, and in Trumpland:

1. To Hell with all poor people—they're all losers!
2. Blacks need to know their place, and shut up about their causes.
3. My money is only for me, and government STEALS it in taxation.
4. Worldliness is not a sin, but the ideal, and the American Dream!
5. God lied in Luke 12:15!
6. All rich are good people, and society's heroes!
7. Government must favor the rich, in public policy, contrary to Levit. 19:15.
8. Workers aren't human, but budget items, and how they can live on what they make is zero concern for government or business.
9. ALL wealth redistribution is evil, even if the recipients pay it back with interest. If churches and charities can't end severe suffering in poverty, WHO CARES?
10. You hate yourself if you sign the Giving Pledge (Mark Levin). To love yourself, you have to become God's enemy through worldliness, being a sinful lover of self and lover of money! (Jas. 4:4 11, etc.).
11. WASP Christianity is ALL about living for the here and now, living it up with riches government can rarely touch, OPPOSITE to being a disciple and to Jesus.
12. I can lift zero finger, give not one dime, the poor can fend for themselves, and I am a good person, as that is my Constitutional right, and what freedom and the pursuit of happiness is, to me! "God, America and apple pie" (the god of this world, II Cor. 4:4).
13. The U.S. Rich donating two percent, vs. average Joe donating three percent of income, annually, is NOT a problem!
14. Every man is an island, and God only teaches self-sufficiency (CONTRARY to Gal. 6:2, 5).
15. The poor are all lazy losers!

THESE are the main MYTHS and sins of political conservatism.

CONSERVATIVE VALUES

(8/16/21-2)

"Conservative values:" Guns (NO regulations), God (mainly on abortion), free speech (politicians lying is included, and alternative 'facts' and conspiracy theories), state's rights (the feds are always evil, and wasteful), low taxes, and private property rights.

"Conservative values:" Greed, love of money, idolatry, hoarding, selfishness, banning all abortions, polluting if it profits, protecting your own assets, never systemically helping the poor, coddling white supremacists, idolizing talk radio and the most evil politician in 30+ years, above.

"Conservative values:" "God" is a Trojan Horse for wanting all abortions banned, worldliness, disobeying Him in I Tim. 6:17-19, wanting government to condone anyone's suffering, requiring NOTHING of the rich, caring NOTHING for the poor, just pursuing "happiness" with a smile!

"Conservative values:" NOTHING in life or society shall ever be fixed or improved, unless business can profit with margins as high as they and investors demand—EXCEPT token Band-Aids, if charities ever get donations! THIS IS the great society!

"Conservative values:" NEVER think for yourself, NEVER say anything truthful about a fellow GOP (if it's not praise, or flattering), NEVER vote conscience (sear it like a steak), mouth "God," and believe He ONLY cares about abortion! Keep the sheep dumber-down!!! Knowledge ISN'T power.

"Conservative values:" ALWAYS find fault with your political opponent, even when they do good. Start with the premise they're evil, want evil for America, are inferior, and then seek out lawyers to find anecdotal evidence to try to prove your case to morons.

SAYING YOU'RE A CONSERVATIVE

(10/23-24/19)

Saying you're a 'conservative' because of abortion is like saying I'm a Moonie because they hand out flowers at airports! You needn't accept the philosophy, hook, line and sinker, but only take the good parts! There are several aspects that are anti-Christian, and you can't just ignore that, holding your nose.

I have NO idea what a moderate stands for, because I am NOT a moderate. Moderates usually stand either nowhere, or somewhere between extremes, but mainly just dislike extremes. I have actual common sense solution convictions I'll fight for, as they're good and reasonable, and not extreme! Biases cause division and fights.

True conservatives have good and bad. Here's the good: Lowest taxes possible, smallest government, pro-business, want the rich in America (vs. elsewhere), control borders, strong national defense, pro law and order, cop and military, pro religion, for a balanced budget and fiscal responsibility, believe most government programs are wasteful, and can be done better by the private sector, patriotic, pro-gun ownership, Capitalistic/free markets, marriage is between a man and a woman, hate abortions, believe in American exceptionalism, want equal opportunity for all, and are pro education. These are ALL good things!

So why do I slam conservatives so often, if I'm one of them in so many ways? THE WAY THEY PRACTICE IT! My-way-or-the-highway, no nuances, extreme and caustic behavior, religious devotion to its theories, hating even other GOP's, slandering good GOP presidents and presidential contenders, and being gleefully behind a man who has brought sinning and ignorance to a new low! That position is INcompatible with Christianity!

The dignity of the White House office, and acting "presidential" commands respect for our nation and its values, world-wide. HIS behavior does the OPPOSITE!

And the talk radio type of conservative has LITTLE to do with Christian values! Mainly hatred, arrogance, ignorance, love of money, selfish disregard of others, and an entitlement mentality that both God and the Constitution are on their side. Let me assure you, God is NOT! The main two policies He opposes them on are love of money sin and hateful arrogance.

In the HISTORY of the modern GOP, since I've been one all my life, starting voting GOP with Reagan, there has NEVER been such an abandonment of thinking over feeling, or secular morality vs. belief in religions ("family") values in that party—EVER! 81 percent of WASPs empowered this negative moral change!

A friend on Twitter calls himself the 'Values Voter.' He saw this problem way early, as did I, and his posts do NOT go along to get along with a cheapening of his former (possibly present) party! You do NOT just shift what a party stands for, based on who's at the top of the ticket, or wins! That's being a reed in the wind! (Mt. 11:7)

It's the EXACT sin conservatives accused Bill Clinton of... licking his index finger to see which way the winds were blowing, through focus groups. Double standards and hypocrisy are sins, just like nearly everything else in D.C. Is! Hypocrisy is NOT a cleaner sin! I guess if it weren't for double standards, some people would have no standards!?

Extreme conservatism eats its own, in circular firing squads, meaning they deem people in the GOP who are NOT like them as 'human scum.' Talk about a smaller tent! Every Democrat is satan in the flesh, and any cooperation is blasphemous Benedict Arnolding, or caving to the left (never the left giving in to the right, in their small mindset)!

Gridlock or domination are their only two modes of "thinking." Pay politicians to do nothing, or shove your views down everyone else's throats, because you won, with NO thought about later blowback, as with LGBTQs after SCOTUS was unjustly stacked conservative.

NO thought about justice. Justice IS both the end of civil laws and God's end for human government! So DON'T try to compare apples to oranges telling me biblically conservative Christians (which I am) must be politically conservative, because they use one common term! God is NOT a political conservative, pastor lies notwithstanding.

The instinctive, knee jerk response in people's punier heads will then be to say I'm claiming God is either a moderate or a liberal. He is none of the above! He only supports morally good and intellectually sound public policy. Can that be said of your political positions? Usually not, consistently.

Abortion seems to be the only issue D.C. Faces, according to many cons. Didn't Jesus speak about the wealthy and the poor, and minister to the latter? Didn't God write I Tim. 6:17-19 and Lk. 12:48?

Political conservatives have NEVER found a tax cut they didn't like. They actually believe it's THEFT, even though God says it's your civic duty, and is owed vs. owned/yours! (Rom. 13:6)

Cons are elated when their 401Ks expand with tax cuts, but Jesus said think of OTHERS first (Phil. 2), and NOT to store up earthly treasures (Mt. 6). If ONLY the rich get richer, and businesses ONLY care about profits, ~half the country gets scr-wed, including workers, and their only smart option is to oppose and vote against such privileged elitism!

Jesus was NOT a yuge fan of rich people, but talk radio embodies them as the second coming of Christ, saying 'I never got a job from a poor man.' They OWE a fair share of taxes, with NO loopholes, where a secretary could pay the same percent as his/her boss!

And God says they're to be freely generous with their excess (I Tim. 6:17-19). This is NOT what talk radio is advocating! Mark Love-in slandered Bill Gates and Warren Buffet as "self-loathing" for signing the Giving Pledge!

So IF a person understands problems cost money to fix, and I've been 'blessed' more than most, to do good with that excess is evil, or means I hate myself, because to love myself I must lust for money and be selfishly greedy? This is Levin's Judaism? It's certainly nowhere found in the 'Bible,' meaning our Old Testament!

This is conservative talk radio, however, folks. Idolize money, to Hell with the poor, and hate all taxes as theft by the evil government God ordained.

The feds have \$22 TRILLION in debt! Entitlements are evil, but they can be reformed (as I've proposed). But voting for taxes to be so low that Uncle Sam MUST borrow from our frenemy China, or inflationarily print QE3 bills is irrational, but EXACTLY what political cons WANT! Me, me, me, OPPOSITE Lk. 9:23.

So DO NOT EVER DRAG JESUS' NAME INTO CONSERVATIVE POLITICS, just because He may agree with your revulsion over abortion! All the other evils He opposes and you gladly embrace, because it's mainly about the money! Keeping it all for yourself and your family; abortion is a nice moral and sincere COVER!

Religious political conservatives are in bed with the world, for abortion! Strange bedfellows have become not strange at all, because WASPs have abandoned God's view on worldliness and wealth, and morals in high office! LOOK at what they USED to believe in: [https://thewayofimprovement.com/2016/06/25/james-dobson-on-the-character-of-the-president-of-the-united-states/...](https://thewayofimprovement.com/2016/06/25/james-dobson-on-the-character-of-the-president-of-the-united-states/) Double standard for CHUMP! Hypocrisy sin!

Talk radio is the Petri dish of extreme conservatism. Their audience can't figure out that they're paid handsomely to tow that line forever, even when its flaws are revealed. Always follow the money trail. That's NOT sincere conviction!

In the not so long ago good 'ol days, the right and center united for power and were often both on the GOP ticket. Today, from arrogance, the Trumpian cult wants centrists gone. I'll HAPPILY work for their demise in 2024 and 2028, to regain the party's historic legacy and moral stances. Caustic morons have taken over the asylum!

One more before I go: FOOLS (i.e., low IQ, brain dead, idiots) believe you can only win an election by using bold colors of polar opposite positions, meaning their constituents can't make distinctions, and are emotionally-driven, and hence, fools. #TRUTH! Just do the opposite of the other party. That's real 'thinking,' right?

9. COUNTRY

FARMERS & RANCHERS

(11/4/20-2)

Democrat-leaning counties MEANS poorer counties, because Dems advocate policies to hand out tax money to the poor, in various ways! The reason rural areas are usually GOP is those tough, independent, cowboy-like folk do NOT 'wanna pay for city slicker government programs they benefit LITTLE from (among other reasons).

My two hometowns are among the top five, size-wise, nationally. I'm an unabashed city slicker. But I hate high taxes, and if I were a farmer, rancher, or off-the-grid survivalist, WHAT benefits would I get from ever-increasing taxes? They're independent people! Their streets are not even always paved!

People often slander rural counties as backwoods, but common sense reigns, there, and they do not have any reason to want programs that benefit city poor! They rough it, and get no individual expenses help from government, and if big ag puts them out of business, they go bankrupt. They're NOT treated equal with city poor.

Government, leave me alone, come and take it, and don't tread on me are common slogans in rural areas. Rugged individualism (for the most part) is required on farms and ranches!

They do have barn raisings, but they're NOT government-sponsored. Their voting GOP ONLY makes sense, as taxes benefit them mainly by the U.S. Military and school teachers.

Even the police aren't quick responders in some rural areas, as distances are long in wide ranges. Some rural families home school. There's not one legitimate way Dems can gain rural votes, IMO, and even city votes all center on taxes being low, vs. taxes giving freebies to the poor! That's the CORE of politics!

WHAT does a rural resident get from their taxes? MAINLY national defense, police and public school houses. Beyond that, all government programs only benefit others, and they work hard for their money! Taxes AREN'T quid pro quo, but everyone likes fairness, and NOT feeling abused by the system!

Texans know farmers and ranchers do NOT consider it "selfish" if all their peers fend for themselves, with little help from a fellow peer, as they're NOT burdening others, and that's a virtue! People accusing taxpayers of 'selfishness' for tending to their own business do not share that same moral value!

Feeding the pigs, milking the cows, seeding and plowing the fields... These are INDIVIDUALISTIC tasks! People who LIKE not having a neighbor within multiple football field lengths live in rural counties. They have most of the city amenities (internet, TV, etc.), but they are far removed from MOST government programs.

My son dreams of living in the country. I will die either in a city or on a mountain. People go to the country for peace, serenity, and stress relief. My family OFTEN travels to rural areas, to see the greenery (mainly grass and crops), cows and horses. My daughter LOVES horses!

That lifestyle is NOT full of traffic, pollution, concrete, or wall-to-wall people! It's INSANE to think those honest day's work folk would support high taxes! Obama can call them clingers to God and guns, but they are the heartland, and they feed us all! I couldn't do what they do, but you have to respect it!

My ONLY point is that rural counties get as disrespected as poor city counties, but they do NOT have their hands out! They have their hands working (I Th. 4:11), and often as wrinkled/crusty as the lead ‘ol dude on Homestead Rescue! They know the value of a hard day's work, and they DESERVE respect!

Interjection: Non-College Graduates

Relatedly, NON-college degreed voters can sometimes be poo poo'd, by elitists. College is NOT for everyone, or even the majority! A sheepskin does NOT prove one has common sense, or makes smarter, better decisions. U.S. Policies MUST make them able to earn enough to live decently, in a globalized world.

We can teach (as MY zip code does) that grades and college are everything, but that's UNtrue for 58 percent of Americans—a majority! Decent pay is needed by every American who works hard, and government is NOT a substitute for it! If you won't work hard, you will and deserve to be poor! That's #CommonSense, and fair.

Continuing

The DIFFERENCE between rural and city poor people is that the rural poor do NOT seek government freebies! You HAVE to respect that, even if you agree with handouts! They want to earn their own way, even in tough times! Farming industry bailouts are mainly when government policies negatively impact them—NOT their own failures.

We take for granted buying any food we want, at a grocery store. We ignore the background processes! SOMEONE has to plant the seed, suffer drought, use watering systems, store the grain, milk the cows, sell cattle, no matter what the market is when they're ready for sale, etc.!

They don't always have home alarm systems, but they do have shotguns, and 911, and endure feral hogs, or predators seeking to kill their livestock. They work from dawn to dusk. They don't seek attention, but they won't be discounted as second-class citizens, forced to pay taxes to bless mainly cities.

I have only known two farmers in the past 20 years, but they're down-to-earth, and shoot you straight! They are the BEST people to run ideas off of, as they're practical and truthful/honest as the day is long! I have NO PROBLEM criticizing handout seekers, but rural poor are NEVER that! They'll starve, before asking for help! They're self-reliant.

Self-reliance is NOT unconcern for others, or selfishness! LEARN the wisdom of this adage/idiom (next tweet). Self-reliance means I won't be a burden to others, as they have enough problems on their own. That's caring for others! It's trusting God to supply your needs, through the Protestant Work Ethic of hard work!

“If everyone swept their own porch, the city would be clean.” –Johann Wolfgang von Goethe Live within your means. THESE idioms are common sense for our public policy! It's when people want more than they can afford that they look to others, via government. Sometimes, you just can't pay for all you incur (like serious medical expenses), but TRY! (9/5/18)

Ma and pa farmers (maybe a few ranchers?) compete with BIG ag. When BIG box harms city small businesses, they get jobs, or start a new business. Farmers have history and tradition, and their skills aren't easily transferred to a different, new-to-them job, if forced out. Yet, they RARELY complain, but adapt!

My suggestion is that every small farm unite/organize/cooperate/"unionize" with all others, for efficiencies of scale, to counter BIG ag's influence, as to market rate, bulk offers of crops, etc. Retain your fierce independence, but have an app that unites your offer to buyers/market!

IMO, smaller farmers don't think of other smaller farmers as competitors, but fellow endurers of a tough business. They, generally, wish each other well! They also wave at passersby, as vehicles pass on the roads, more often than in the city, at least in Texas (as my experience); generally very friendly folks!

I never thought I'd wake up to write on farmers and ranchers, but when election returns speak of rural areas being red, there's good reason for that! God-fearers don't seek or favor handouts, but hard work, and I never want any group stereotyped as all being the same, like only looking like this:

I am a rock-and-roller. I know few rap, country, classics, or other genre songs. That doesn't mean they don't have good stuff, but everyone has their preferences, if they're not aficionados of multiple genres. I

I LOVE the following country tunes!: <https://youtube.com/watch?v=7qaHdHpSjX8>

... [In case you didn't know]

<http://wmna.sh/mhtm> [More hearts than mine]

10. DEBT

1. **Deadly Debt & Economics 101**
2. **National Debt, Budget & Taxes**
3. **Deadly Debt**
4. **Debt & the Size of Government**

DEADLY DEBT & ECONOMICS 101

(3/9/20)

Conservatives say 'NO' to the very concept of government ever spending one more dime, then vote for coronavirus response funding. They're NOT consistent with theory vs. practice (hypocrisy), and what's needed is debt reduction, and only necessary and reasonable spending, toward a balanced budget ASAP!

IF every citizen paid their fair share of taxes, including sweat equity for those who can't, everyone would care that government QUIT ratcheting up our debt! If ALL entitlements ended, and/or ALL subsidies required civic service repayment to tax payers, America would have more peace as America would have more justice.

If EVERY U.S. Citizen but emergency responders and the military (and any 100 percent unable to work, physically or psychologically) did 10 hours, minimum, civic service to America, annually, the federal budget could be reduced a bit, and patriotic involvement and concern for our expenses would increase quite a bit.

I want the U.S. Debt reduced to \$15 trillion. I have suggested five ways to achieve that, with the time-frame up to budget experts to decide. And that's just a start. Government needs to learn to do more with less, as families have for decades, to get the best bang for our tax buck!

As we see, especially today (Black Monday), you NEED all citizens emotionally invested in the success of the economy, because non-shareholders often AREN'T, until they receive pink slips! The upper half has to see that the lower 44 percent benefits, too, from an UP economy, vs. being 100 percent selfish. #MoralEconomy We need just wages, vs. just needing wages.

The MORE the upper half ONLY cares about profits and capital gains, and the more workers get laid off as a result, the more government has to step in, which is cheaper than businesses paying wages, but is getting NO production from that money spent (i.e., tax dollars with NO return on "investment"). That's DUMB public policy.

Anything that harms investments harms our economy, overall, which eventually hurts your job security and upward mobility! Liberal policies seemingly always cost money, which is money NOT then available for businesses to boost our economy, but businesses need to be run morally vs. selfishly, and mainly for the elites and the rich, or no one else will care.

IF America were truly energy independent, by mainly using green energy, our stock market wouldn't be so severely impacted by the oil price war between the Saudis and Putin.

Wise investors, like Warren Buffett, have always taught that you only risk in the stock market that which you are willing to lose. If you are fretting over the stock market crash, you have too much at stake, and caught up in the uncertainty of that avenue. (I Tim. 6:17)

NATIONAL DEBT, BUDGET & TAXES

(3/19/21-2)

1277

The national debt is now so high, every writing I have ever penned is SO out-of-date! Dems have ZERO concern about debt, because buying votes and putting tax dollars behind their constituent agenda items IS their main concern! This is abhorrent transgressing, folks!

DO YOU KNOW you are NOT rich because you max out your credit cards? You may LOOK rich, to others, but it is a house of cards! DID YOU KNOW printing unbacked and excessive currency makes everyone's dollar is worth LESS? D.C. politicians KNOW this, but they don't care! Kick the can down the street.

Update #1

(4/26/21-2)

It's LUDICROUS to discuss raised taxes (Biden) when the budget hasn't been dealt with as to reasonable and necessary spending! That's getting the cart before the horse! I believe MOST fed agencies could absorb a 20 percent cut! I hear BIG oils open to a carbon tax, now. WHY? C'mon man! NO!

Our government MUST be FORCED onto a diet plan--period! I HATE wasting Twitter characters for such a short sentence, so I'll remind you to re-read that till you understand it with conviction!

This ISNT rocket science--government can always use more money. Where can they get it from? NOT people who have none. That's the unfairness of politics! Experts are NEEDED to cut every ounce of waste, fat or unnecessary spending, as job 1; top-to-bottom review, and nothing off the table!

Wimpy, wuss politicians delay the inevitable, and don't deal with the real, in skyrocketing U.S. Debt! They KNOW no one wants to get a bill helping them pay it down. They also know the rich can most afford to, even though the rich already pay a much higher percent than anyone else. (5/15/21-2)

Update #2

(7/3/21-2)

Government spending excessively is the exact same thing as a tax increase! It's just funded by delayed payback, at interest, or funded by inflation, by the dollar's devaluation. China and Russia WIN when U.S. Liberals and Socialists win! America haters, by DEED vs. sentiment! FIGHT BACK!

CAN YOU COMPREHEND that when liberals splurge with tax dollars, even if printed or borrowed, they are only stealing from taxpayers--NOT the non-taxpayers--and when the bills come due, their constituents will pay little to nothing?

DEADLY DEBT

(7/26/20)

MSNBC is painting GOP wrangling over a second stimulus package, as if they won't just throw money at needy, hurting, unemployed people, caused by the pandemic. That's how we got millions paid to DEAD people! Dems do NOT care how mainly GOP tax dollars get wasted--period! That's irresponsible.

Increased national debt, increased China borrowing or increased QE3 dollar printing will destroy America, when China rightly cuts us off, people start observing dollar devaluation or product price inflation, or the dollar is no longer the international reserve currency! FOOLish!

I'm SO tired of people saying America is the richest nation, so we can afford to fix so many problems! Uncle Sam is BROKE! He maxes out taxpayers' credit cards! We have some very rich citizens and businesses, but our government is in the red. Government IS taxpayers, financially!

Update

(7/27/20)

America is one of the most generous nations, and though we often use foreign aid to advance our own national interests, that's wise, as you don't just hand out freebies, with no requirements to qualify for them! That's bad business!

America is also quite generous to our own people, in our safety net! We have devised Welfare (section 8, food stamps, SNAP, Obamaphone, Welfare checks, Medicaid, et al) for those severely suffering, and it is to be temporary, and has to be tied to seeking better employment or better employee skills.

We have unemployment insurance and Social Security, for seniors, and Social Security disability for those unable to work.

YET, we have a \$24 TRILLION national debt, in the richest nation on earth, and growing (with Covid stimulus check #2). As they said in the Planes, Trains movie, we're going the wrong way! Biden's plan adds even more 2.7T+. I'm past dealing with people who think our debt is no problem—you can't fix stupid, they say! I'm on to how we can lessen our debt!

NO specificity is possible, without an actual all-process audit, but general fixes are possible from management consulting science, and general budgetary numbers, below: <https://tinyurl.com/y225j9et>
First, it takes dedication to the goal (the will to do it).

Second, it takes time.

Third, it should be fair to all who are targeted. You can't use politics to decide which functions to reengineer!

Fourth, the largest categories are usually the ones with the biggest savings opportunities (but not always). You have to be committed to these principles:

Retrain people whose services aren't essential, to perform functions America needs.
Move toward layoff those whose job performance is inferior, who don't improve over a probation period.
Reward those who do best, either with more pay, or a job promotion—keep the best.

And America needs to consider everyone but military and first responders being required to contribute 10 hours a year as civic service, to allow the feds to do more with less, or at least the same for less—best bang for the buck belt-tightening.

With our revised Welfare program, that empowers the poor to be self-sustaining, and tokenly repaid by civic service, entitlement spending (a BIG budget expenditure) can be significantly reduced.

Military spending must be the best purchases for taxpayers hard-earned dollars, and technology used to reduce human casualties, and engagement in direct fire. NO \$600K jet toilets will EVER be acceptable, nor the feds paying more than is absolutely necessary. Military personnel need to be the size needed, not too much or too little, for America to have the greatest national defense humanly possible.

Technology is our future, both to keep our great and brave men and women safe and alive, and to have dominance over enemy nations' threats.

In every other budget category, you analyze where any waste, abuse or fraud occurs, or could, and you end those possibilities! You structure government bidding process and contracts to increase competition, so America gets supplier who offer the best quality for the least cost possible–NOT from cronyism, nepotism, or political party connections!

EVERY government job needs to be analyzed as to whether it's being under- or over-paid, based on performance, and justice needs to be the standard, as there's a fiduciary duty of the people's government to the people, and especially taxpayers!

"Mandatory" spending (90 percent of the total) has to be re-considered, as that's a misnomer–everything should be on the table for improvement! With a growing economy, by right economic policies (discussed yesterday), the Treasury's revenue will increase, but "We the people" HAVE to demand less spending and less debt!

DEBT & THE SIZE OF GOVERNMENT

(12/19/21-2)

Federal government has to be re-prioritized. The entire budget, line by line, examined for need, waste, efficiency, improvement opportunities, and automation. Job one is fair taxes for ALL, and government 100 percent streamlined! Debt reduction is in top three U.S. Priorities! Get your act together!

The BIG, dirty secret in America is we have to live off our current budget–NOTHING BIGger! It needs to be less, NOT more! There are 5-8 ways to solve this dilemma, but it's EASILY done!

Taxpayers WON'T take any more giving (Manchin as symbol), but Dem poor want more. NOT compulsory civic service could empower government doing 10-20 percent more, for zero tax cost increase, and encourage more active patriotic involvement beyond mere voting! WHY should the police and military, alone, have to sacrifice (a 4-letter word to most) for America? Choose the function you 'wanna do.

The government can be reimagined to do more for less, through tech and reengineering!

1. 10-20 percent cuts can happen, with NO harm to services
2. Retrained employees
3. Incentivized employees to be efficient and have customer service
4. 0-20 percent new, more or less services possible, with no new taxes.

11. ECONOMICS

1. Politics & Economics
2. Trickle Down on the Little Guy
3. Economic Common Sense
4. Trickle Down: Trick or Ear Tickle?
5. Government & Economics
6. When Is The American Economy Doing Well?
7. AI & America's Economic Future
8. 'Religious Economics'?

POLITICS & ECONOMICS

(Unpublished)

Presidents take credit or blame for economies on their watch, but in truth, they have LITTLE to do with it. Obamacare was a drain on business, as is our \$22 trillion debt, and Chump's over-return of taxes, especially to the rich FURTHER increases our China debt, and QE3 printing of cash, devaluing your dollar.

Here's the MYTH: Uncle Sam returns 'X' amount of taxes to taxpayers in a money bag. That X amount we didn't have in excess, with \$22T debt, so until it's recouped, that's X more money to borrow, at interest, or print. And it can take years to recoup, as X amount put toward "stimulating" the economy isn't guaranteed to do so!

Business people make bad decisions, and lose money, sometimes. That X amount isn't always funneled directly into activities sure to grow sales, and therefore profits, that are then taxed, to recoup the X amount by our Treasury. All the while, interest accrues.

Shareholders FEEL better/more positive, paying less taxes, so that's supposed to warm them up to spend more, so investments grow, with infusions of cash. They can also pour the X amount into bonuses, or automating, reducing the number of jobs in our economy, for humans. In short, if the THEORY of less taxes always improving our economy were true, it would go gangbusters if they were zero.

But government performs functions, hopefully conducive vs. detrimental to economic growth, and that costs money—tax payer's money! And when local governments give businesses tax incentives to move to their state, that LESSENS what government gets to pay its bills (until much later).

A better economy is mainly businesses doing well-sales! Consumers buying. Products changing hands. THAT is the focus and heart of economic growth! Businesses taking risks to innovate new products people want to buy, which causes jobs to facilitate those sales and manufacturing, which increases consumers with disposable income with which to purchase such goods.

Apart from existing products that are selling well, the entirety of our economy depends on people planning new products for the coming future, that people will want, and being first to market, before other nations' businesses copy and adapt. In short, innovation is our future! It is skill number one!

TRICKLE DOWN ON THE LITTLE GUY

(10/17/19)

Let's explore how conservatism HURTS the poor. It fights minimum wage, saying businesses will hire less people, meaning more people can have jobs, if they're cruddy-paying ones.

It's for whatever makes business profits, including automation/AI and robotics, which is expected to eat up more than 35 percent of all jobs in the near future, meaning more laborers out of work, and clamoring for many less jobs, which means lower wages.

It opposes any wealth redistribution, which means government disallowed from helping anyone struggling from these business decisions. Business outsourcing took jobs away, and immigration increases competition for jobs, which lowers wages.

It supports colleges charging whatever they want or can, as with the healthcare industry. That means the poor are priced out of the market for having a competitive education or their basic bodily needs met, when seriously ill. They're for this!

They don't even care that the federal government CAN'T pay all its required bills, cutting taxes too low, claiming that will increase government revenues. Our debt increases, as we borrow more from China, to make up for that gap, and QE3 printing money devalues the dollars in your wallet and purse.

Rightly blame all these negatives on political conservatism! And, again, religious people are often political conservatives, even though God's people, the Jews, had a public safety net program! They WERE a theocracy, but Christian political conservatives OPPOSE any safety net in America.

In short, God is NOT a political conservative, even if white Christians ACT like and insinuate that He is.

ECONOMIC COMMON SENSE

(12/26/19)

There used to be a joke that used government statistics of people in overlapping categories to conclude only two people in the nation were still a certain way, and make the hearer question if they were alive or dead. I DON'T want to misuse stats or facts to scare anyone, but here's what I see on the horizon:

Since the mid-80's, with globalization (and just before), big business has engaged ALL these strategies to reduce costs and boost profits, where some of their war chests are now nearly the size of small nations' budgets:

Streamlining, M and A, automation, contract work, outsourcing, immigration, AI/robotics and increasing insurance co-pays. Add to that prior generations ended pensions and made two-income families virtually required (and unions got busted with globalization), and the advantage is with business!

Then you add in 45's tax rebate mainly to the wealthy, and WHO's looking out for the workers? A 2013 Radar Magazine article estimated 70 percent of current jobs will be eliminated by robotics and AI (artificial intelligence).

THIS is why Andrew Chang has suggested a guaranteed \$1K/month, and Mark Zuckerberg has said he'd pay everyone \$30K/year not to work. With Amazon virtually ending the need for brick and mortar retail buildings (reversing itself with a few new mall venues), by drone and UPS/FedEx delivery, and Uber crushing the taxi cab industry, using people already driving around (just adding a route-coordinating app), when it gets driverless vehicles, there will be even more unemployed/out of work due to technology!

Every business owner ONLY focuses on their bottom line, and with every business doing that, NO ONE in business is incentivized to look at the BIG picture and see what's happening collectively!

NASDAQ may have broken records, yesterday, and the rich are getting richer, but again, WHO is looking out for the working class? YES, when the rich and business owners get richer, some are inclined to hire more, to assuage public outcries (reputation damage), and they can make money off them (at minimum wage), but the income gap keeps expanding, and people who enjoy the perks/benefits and don't care about justice (because that's what the market will bear), vote to keep the broken system.

Let me tell you exactly where I believe we're heading, as the globe is now your job competitor. EITHER we'll have massive global unemployment, voters will force the rich to pay citizens for exiting, nothing will change, and a violent revolt will ensue, or one-world government will begin.

Sheer competition alone will always keep investors pursuing AI and robotics, so America can't be left behind in that race with China (et al), so WHO is 'gonna manage the negative effects? Government! Businesses are hyper-individualized/mono-focused on their business, and inclined to vote accordingly.

Aristotle said when the people learn they can vote for public money for themselves, democracy dies, but when the people learn they out-number the people who are ruining their lives and livelihoods, for personal gain, they control things.

WHICH will it be? Democratic Socialists are choosing the former-bankrupt America with freebies, and punish the rich to get a job in D.C., buying votes with OPM (other people's money), scaring the rich away from America, and disincentivizing hard work.

May I suggest that it's with educating the public that their sheer numbers can and should control what happens which is the answer! God is for justice-Levit. 19:15. No one can say that today there is a level playing field between management and workers!

I watched The Men Who Built America, over the holidays, and times have been even more ruthless, before laws were set in place to protect workers! 12-hour days, no breaks, like sweatshops, producing steel on assembly lines.

One 'Frick'-in gent (named Frick) flooded an entire working class town because he wanted his carriage to have a wide enough lane atop a dam, which construction weakened the structure. The rich wanting everything good in life for their own elite selves. That's NOT as God intended, and the voice of the people reigns supreme, when imbalance occurs.

I also saw an article about a brilliant woman using virtual reality to imagine your exact home with a variety of furniture and decorating options, before you buy. She's yugely wealthy now, because it's the business owners who benefit most.

WHO is looking out for the little guy? Jesus' three year ministry on earth proves He was thusly concerned, yet His people often vote for policies favoring the wealthy! But when the only alternative is freebies and handouts, what else can they support? The correct answer is balance and justice—a level playing field, because the alternatives I've listed aren't pretty.

God instituted the concept (not percent) of the Giving Pledge for the wealthy! (I Tim. 6:17-19; Lk. 19:8) Yet, the average U.S. Non-rich person donates to charity three percent of their income to 2 percent for the wealthy! Our rich are NOT becoming more godly, Giving Pledgers as anomaly exceptions!

I've said here, repeatedly, that selfishness will ultimately doom America! In that series on America's modern economic beginnings, certain names stick out, like Carnegie, Rockefeller and Vanderbilt. DID YOU KNOW that those wealthy men VALUED charitable giving? In today's dollars, they gave as follows:

Carnegie, \$7.2 billion; J. Rockefeller, \$7.1 billion; J. Rockefeller, Jr., \$5.5 billion. This aspect of wealth is NOT being emulated nearly as much as in days gone by, and will lead to people hating the rich even more (NOT from jealousy, but necessity for sustainable income), revolts and riots (like in South Africa), or lesser-votes to take from them by force of government, since free-willed appeals are falling on more deaf ears.

I've also said here, repeatedly, that we need a Forbes List of charitable donors, as sinful EGO makes competitive types unwilling to donate a lot, lest their rank and social status diminish thereby, and I've said never praise a man for a token percent of philanthropy, when a drop in his bucket is a bucket full in your personal economy!

We get impressed by BIG sums we could never own, given away to good causes, when they're often P.R. Stunts to keep the public from begrudging how much they're legally amassing. The story of the widow's mite shows how God views sacrificial giving, compared to amount owed.

There's only so much money in the world, and the sky's the limit only individually. The pie expands and contracts, but the market share of wealth by the wealthy keeps expanding as average Joes' wages are stagnant, and the rich don't even have to work to make those big bucks... their money works for them, and they can hire folk or use software to generate more and more off stock transactions that can be done even as they sleep.

Tom Steyer speaks of a fair economy; conservatives speak of a free economy, because it's legal to be unjust! We the people must demand fairness! You don't deserve to be overpaid, but the definition of a fair wage keeps changing to your detriment, when jobs get shipped away, and labor gets shipped in! WHO but government can stop this flip-flop to your detriment? That's NOT looking to Uncle Sam for a nanny state, but economic self-interest!

ECONOMIC COMMON SENSE will be the title of today's message, and it need not favor Democrats—it certainly opposes handouts. It favors justice, because God favors justice, and it may tick off selfishly greedy vs. generous rich, but that's exactly what Jesus also did, so so be it. Be like Jesus.

TRICKLE DOWN: TRICK OR EAR TICKLE?

(3/8/20)

Let's analyze trickle down. First, let's assess trickle up and government control of an economy! Dems, last year, proposed trickle up. Over-pay workers, and that will boost business profits. An ASTONISHING break from reality—fantasyland!

YES, being generous in wages MAY engender loyalty and harder work, but it also may just lead to even higher expectations for the same level of productivity as before the pay increase.

Liberals believe all workers and poor people are under-paid. IF you truly believe that, MOVE TO ANOTHER COUNTRY and see what wage your skills can muster! We're in a GLOBAL economy and labor market.

How about government-controlled economies, like price fixing, government owned businesses, and regulations and taxes out the wazoo? NEED I educate you on how those schemes have usually fared, as utter failures? Liberals tout Sweden and China (Socialism and Communism). WOULD YOU WANT TO WORK IN CHINA, if you weren't an ex-pat American?

And Sweden's YUGE safety net for all (healthcare, paid vacations, etc.) may help all people access healthcare, but their economy is nowhere near ours, investment there isn't, either, and contrary to urban

myth, not all citizens are millionaires (and they tightly control their borders, to limit benefits from their system).

Now, trickle down... In theory, it COULD be used for GOOD... the poor actually are lifted up by the rising tide of the rich getting richer; But ONLY when the rich were predominantly as they were before the yuppie years of the 1980s, where 'greed is good' became a slogan.

When the rich hoard, are selfish, do everything just to get richer, or invest for personal gains, the poor benefit little-to-none! LOOK at their giving percents! It's LOWER than average Joes, and NOTHING like the true heroes of Capitalism... Carnegie, Rockefeller and Rothschild!

No, we've become selfish and stingy, and idolaters, so that economic theory OFTEN fails all but the elites on top! The theory was if the rich get richer, they'll share the abundance, by more jobs, charitable giving, and a national economy that benefits all people as it increases.

In reality, it just makes prices rise, where the poorer are priced out of the market, so they now clamor for Socialism! Tax breaks and vanity naming of buildings doesn't compete with increased lifestyles you can pass on to your heirs, ad infinitum!

The main thing that trickles down is misery. The rich even pay workers LESS, due to globalism, and all business schemes that increase profits, UNLESS they engage in profit-sharing!

I've addressed this topic way too many times. Read my more extensive works on trickle down. It's usually the rich peeing on the little guy. That's NOT the type of trickling the poor want, or need!

GOVERNMENT & ECONOMICS

(AKA, Socialism vs. capitalism; 7/24/20)

Every election cycle both political parties craft a platform of positions that is different from their previous ones, to some degree. So WHAT are their core values, that distinguish one from the other? The MOST basic difference is their valuing and attitude toward tax dollars spent to improve society!

The GOP leans toward "no new taxes," while the Dems are famously "tax and spend." WHICH is better for the economy? I will prove to you it's the former, but with one important adjustment!

Whenever government spends money, that's money taxpayers can't invest in businesses growth! Business growth is how an economy grows, as the economy is simply the sum of all businesses in a nation's successes. So minimizing government spending frees up capital to put into business.

Not all investments are successful, but at least that money went toward trying to make them so. And when government spends money, it's USUALLY not nearly as frugally spent as a business person would spend! Government waste is infamous! So, economically speaking, the less taxes the better for the economy!

BUT (I told you there was one BIG catch): Businesses doing well, or the stock market rising is NOT good news or bad news for the nearly half of all Americans who own no stocks. And if businesses DON'T hire, as they expand, or replace humans with AI robots, their growth is NOT good for all of America!

Business-minded people don't consider such considerations, as they only look at their bottom lines! But if every business only did that, they would all hire as few people for as few dollars as possible, and "hire" robots if their cost was paid for by the human salaries they replaced!

If business continues to not address how their micro decisions affect the macro society, especially regarding most people's need for a job, clamorings for Socialism in America will only rise, and any successes will rightly be pinned on blinders-on focus ONLY on profits! You were warned!

THIS is where politics gets involved! Ideally, Uncle Sam would ONLY serve as an arbiter/referee of fair laws, to prevent business abusing society, customers or the environment.

Practically, you have government systems where all businesses are owned by government, all the way to nations (like America) where few functions are 100 percent done by government (Ex.: military, police, politicians). Even education has private schools! In-between is Socialist nations, where the people often have some joint ownership of the businesses.

But for America's purposes, the only issue is how society gets improved, or at least some of our problems fixed (or at least addressed), under the two extremes of liberalism and conservatism!

Libs say tax the rich more (and probably ALL taxpayers). Conservatives say less taxes (or at least no tax increases). I already told you taxes are a drain on the economy, but so also is our national debt! YOU are less financially free when you're strapped for cash, and start credit carding your overage (debt). SAME with the federal government!

NO politician (to speak of) addresses our national debt, because the belief is that if politicians are going to win votes, they have to promise to do things, and most of those things costs money!

'Bottom line,' America has to learn to do more with the same (or, ideally, less)! There are ways! Our debt needs to lessen, our problems lessen, and our government spending change to being more effective and cost-effective!

You can have a better society on the same budget as today, or even slightly smaller, getting smaller over time, until the national debt is more reasonable, but it isn't happening, and isn't going to happen until people figure out how to do it!

I've detailed the solutions many other places (I don't reinvent wheels, here). Bottom line, freebies and wasteful spending are NOT how our economy improves, nor is businesses ONLY caring about their own bottom line, and never society as a whole, especially people's needs for a job!

I'll only summarize: Fair share taxes, everyone contributes (civic service if one can't afford taxes), rich people generously donate (rewarded for doing so), everyone does some civic service (freeing up government spending), streamlined government, a growing economy from low-ish taxes, and programs that empower self-sufficiency among poor people.

EVERY conservative wants LESS taxes and LESS government spending, but government functions cost money, and until it is streamlined, those bills are due. And EVERY politician votes to spend some government money! It's NOT reasonable to chase unachievable goals on either end.

EVERY one of those intertwined solutions I have detailed elsewhere, except streamlined government. Until one has the data, and does a thorough audit of all government spending, suggested streamlining measures are impossible, but I guarantee you I could do so, just like I have in business, and personally!

But if there's not a way to get Congress productive, due to intransigent party worship and polar extremes, even that goal is loftily unattainable. That's why I have detailed our Pledged Politicians solution, more times than you could count. There are solutions to EVERYTHING, IMO!

One update: Handouts are economic rat holes. There is zero return on investment from tax dollars given to people with nothing expected in return! If people have ANY economic sense, freebies are a drain on our economy! That doesn't mean there aren't ways to help the poor do better!

WHEN IS THE AMERICAN ECONOMY DOING WELL?

(7/26/20)

Economists judge economies by GDP, unemployment percents (3-4 percent is optimal, so most people have jobs, and business has choices in who to hire, vs. needing to hire anyone who applies), consumer confidence, CEO projections' optimism, and other factors. Many non-economist Americans simply watch the stock markets.

If the 48 percent of Americans owning NO stocks aren't doing better, our economy is NOT doing better! Trickle down says a rising tide raises all boats. NOT when all waterways are NOT connected to the ocean! People unconnected to the stock markets benefit ZERO from the rich getting richer, IF the rich are stingily selfish greedy hoarders!

Business people are trained to make money (I know, with two business degrees), and as Warren Buffet says, 'never lose money,' and that business' ONLY purpose is profits. That attitude has to stop outside the business, when one gets wealthy! GOD Himself says so! (I Tim. 6:17-19; Ecc. 5:13)

And even in business, overpaid CEOs and execs HAVE to start seeing their decisions as part of the whole! ALL Americans NEED a way to survive! MOST people aren't cut out to be great entrepreneurs, meaning they won't start a new business, and be successful! That means they need jobs!

I've worked among Fortune 500 executives. The sole focus on cut costs and grow revenues is great for the company and shareholders, but when it comes at the expense of society, workers and the environment, it IS selfish, and GOD says selfishness is evil.

The family is the best analogy for how a good business is run! Management actually cares about their employees, and not because government tells them they have to! The workers are how you're getting rich! They're the front line, and down in the trenches! Without them, you have nothing, and no company! Yes, they can be replaced, but the skilled ones are harder to jettison!

You are not just an adding machine. You are human, down deep in your soul! You know, using the logic in the brain God gave you that every American needs a job, and if every U.S. Company adopts the attitude that I'll only do what's best for my bottom line, millions of Americans will go homeless!

And if your attitude is that higher taxes are cheaper than all U.S. Businesses hiring all who need hiring, you're either morally bankrupt, or you favor bloated government, which would have to hire them!

The MOST corrupt of all is the business person who NEVER sees the macro, and his business's role as but one cog in the wheel, then votes against government helping any unemployed.

I'm NOT for any U.S. Business hiring people they don't need. I'm saying help the unemployed find work, if you don't have it for them! I'm saying when you employ AI and robots, and replace workers with machines, DON'T then vote against policies that make up for YOUR legally allowed damage!

Help Americans start new businesses, with the skills you have, or have access to. Don't empower competitors, but volunteer to make more successful businesses that will hire the unemployed. You will only do it for profit, most likely, but learn that you can own enough, at which time you NEED to start caring about humanity, vs. just your bank account!

MLK said as much!: "An individual has not started living until he can rise above the narrow confines of his individualistic concerns to the broader concerns of all humanity." GOD said life is NOT he who has the most toys wins! (Lk. 12:15) THIS is where American Capitalism fails!

The money has to come from somewhere, for all Americans to do OK! BIG business war chests and rich people's bank accounts are, in fact, the only places where excess exists in large numbers, as Uncle Sam's wealth is a house of cards, from borrowing or printing funny money!

Therefore, U.S. Businesses and rich people have to start devising ways to get all Americans employed, and stop thinking they always have to profit from such ventures, once they have enough. You CAN own

enough, at which point if you still care only about yourself, you are the stereotypical greedy SOB, and the masses WON'T endure you forever, peacefully!

How do you know WHEN you should start giving back? At the latest, when you can live the rest of your life in high style off conservative interest off your nest egg! You should care before then, but American Capitalism can blind you to moral matters beyond money-making! The American Dream can be worldliness!

AI & AMERICA'S ECONOMIC FUTURE

(7/26/20)

Let's address where this mad dash to AI is heading... FEW jobs, money only in the hands of elites, HIGH unemployment, and BIG government to hire or pay for the unemployed, by taxing the elites who would be forced to pay up, even if they left America.

Business and rich people HAVE to either start caring about workers' lives and livelihoods, or when they retire or move from America, people will violently take over their assets (like South Africa), if not kill them! These lawless protesters are proof!

There is NO nation like America, nor Capitalism like ours, to run to! And most Americans wouldn't live anywhere else. If they did, they'd encounter MORE Socialism than is here already!

So it behooves U.S. Business to address both AI and the employment needs of Americans! Even if every rich American retired, or shut down their business, your gated communities can't stop an angry mob of displaced, permanently unemployed people!

"RELIGIOUS ECONOMICS"

(10/15/20-2)

I had NOTHING to say, and LOTS of work to do, but a FOOL of a Twitterer insulted my economics, because it includes religious principles, so let's educate the do-do's of the world on economics 101. Get your thinking caps on, and a hot cup of Joe, 'cause it's BORING!

Two theories abound, on economic theory and practice. Free market Capitalism, with little-to-no government intervention, instead of MUCH government intervention, such as regulations, injecting money, interest rate control to federal banks, bailouts, stimulus spending, and entitlements, etc.

First, you have to define terms!: An economy is only the sum total of how well every business or profit center is doing, meaning any legal entity that makes profit, be they in business for profit, or non-profit. GDP growth is the usual marker, as is stock market rises.

Such things as the consumer confidence index, unemployment levels (3-4%), debt and trade imbalances, inventory turnover, CEO projections/optimism in forecasts (such as buying for the longer-term, with capital investments) and other lesser indicators economics (professionals trained in this topic) look to to assess an economy's overall health.

Seen another way, economics is ONLY how everyone in a nation is doing, financially, as to job or job through ownership dividends. It's the collective, not the individual (macro vs. micro economics).

IF you analyze the discipline you see it is NOT how individuals are doing, financially, EXCEPT as to if they're employed, unemployed and on unemployment insurance, or even under employed. It does NOT consider if what one makes is enough to sustain themselves, for they have a means to live, called a j-o-b.

You also want SOME unemployment, so people are mobile, moving up, evolving, and so business has some choice in who they get to hire. Obviously, a 'good' economy is these factors doing well, and a nation doing financially well, compared to others, if not growing.

ALL of this has ZERO to do with whether any individual is pleased with their pay! When I said legal entities profiting is a sure sign of success, profit is that which a company or charity takes in in revenues, donations or sales, minus costs and expenses. EVERYone works a business to profit–NOT go bankrupt!

So, to keep profits high (a GOOD) thing, businesses like to keep costs low (a bad thing to be high). The two largest expenses are usually facilities and headcount/labor. To remain globally competitive, especially with other nations having NO minimum wage, and NOT disallowing child labor or sweat shops, U.S. Businesses like cheap labor, JUST LIKE YOU DO when hiring a lawn boy! Natural and human nature! NOT evil; self-interest vs. selfishness sin.

The 'market' (cumulative/collective total of all jobs and wage offers) sets the 'going' or market rate for any particular job, though individuals (management HR department) are involved, so variances in wages exist among regions (Ex.: higher cost of living in NY vs. TX), and it's a range—just like the TV ad for an app telling you a good, bad or great deal for a used car, based on the Kelly Blue Book.

That book sums up all transactions it gathers data on, just as Realtors have a database of all public home sales. The market! My own business (energy) has a market, which knows what the cost will be every day, based on numbers, NOT on what I or clients want.

The only other alternative is government arbitrarily and randomly setting prices for work, as the market would be usurped. America has NEVER had a system like that! Which economic theory is better? For the nation as a whole, America's historic economic achievements prove free market Capitalism is far superior to Socialism or Communism (varying degrees of government control of the economy).

HOWEVER, people (especially lower level workers) often hate Capitalism, especially youth, because when you have FEW to no job skills, you get paid the least, as it should be, to be fair! You get what you work for, and you are always free to upgrade, with better skills, job search, or moving to states with better economic conditions.

BUT certain folks, especially among Democrats, believe government should hire workers who work for companies, in the form of taxpayers subsidizing them with unearned freebies!

Joe Biden's 'plan' is a plan to CRUSH a good and recovering economy! 'Free' college, healthcare, home down payment, daycare subsidy, student loan debt (lenders LOSE), insurance for NON citizens (illegals), DOUBLED minimum wage, and surely other Santa Claus giveaways!

Is that economically sound, smart/wise or justified? People who want free stuff will say yes, because they comprehend ZERO about economics, poo poo'ing the subject as academic, but it is NOT. It is FACT and science concerning how businesses fare, overall, and individuals, as to employment.

You can't ally sound, smart/wise or justified? People who want free stuff will say yes, because they comprehend ZERO about economics, poo poo'ing the subject as academic, but it is NOT. It is FACT and science concerning how businesses fare, overall, and individuals, as to employment.

'You can't change stupid' is a book title a buddy once recommended to me (vs Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant). I can't fix stupid, if I explain simply, and your desires or IQ can't grasp it, but I will try, by analogy. ARE YOU DOING BETTER, financially, when you have many toys, but high credit card balances, or are you better off when your income exceeds your outgo? The latter! SAME with business.

Labor is a cost. Their job is to profit, legally, and they aren't charities. If wages "feel" too low, to you, and you run to government-as-daddy to fix your lack of funds, YOU are the problem! You don't care about the nation's economic health, or success (ability to do things they do, like defend us from enemies), because you are an immoral moocher and selfishly a thief of taxpayers, wanting things you don't deserve or earn, from evil politics!

Live within your means! Spend less. Buy better. Earn more, etc. BUT, where I DO bring in my religion into economics is this: Brad Pitt (or was it Leonardo DiCaprio—I confuse handsome men) coined the phrase 'unbridled Capitalism.' That IS evil! Let me describe the difference!

Pure Capitalism ONLY says business is in business to profit. That statement could mean anything goes to make a profit, which means law violations, destroy the ecology and treat workers unjustly, if you can profit by so doing. That form of Capitalism I do NOT agree with.

And where God is involved is this: He teaches that politicians are NOT to favor the rich or the poor, in their public policies, or laws passed! Levit. 19:15 He also says the rich are to generously give back to society, and he hates greed, hoarding and selfishness. I Tim. 6:17-19, Lk. 12:15, Ecc. 5:13, Phil. 2:3-5+

He also says that a safety net for the poorest is morally RIGHT, not evil! The Jews showed that. But He also teaches justice (Mic. 6:8), so any help to poor people willing to work should be repaid, I say by civic service, token or literally equal—the public decides!

He also says whoever won't work is not to be fed (II Th. 3:10), so entitlements are unjust theft from hard-working taxpayers (hard work which he commends—Gen. 3:19/Col. 3:23-24)—the "Protestant Work Ethic"—OUR American history and tradition—Capitalism vs. socialism!

He even teaches personal property rights. Ac. 4:7 AS TO LABOR, God not only says to earn an honest living (I Th. 4:11; Eph. 4:5-9), He, again, teaches JUSTICE in this 2-way street—NOT favoring the employers! Levit. 19:15. Col. 4:1 says bosses are to do what's right toward their employees, in the fear of Him Who WILL judge the lawsuit addicts (Jas. 2:6-7) and arrogant tyrant bad bosses (Jas. 5:4)!

That means management is to do right by labor, and such laws as banning sweat shops, child labor, unemployment insurance, requiring overtime and safe working conditions are doing right by labor! In short, there is absolutely ZERO in conflict between the Bible and bridled Capitalism—period!

They exactly mirror each other, and are EXACTLY what everyone who is not evil WANTS! Justice! Hard work adequately/fairly rewarded, and bosses doing right by employees! So when any biblical fool—Ps 14:1—says religion discredits one's economic understanding, their mouth is merely exposing their heart, which is in rebellion to God, and heading the wrong direction as to living with Him forever! Lk. 6:45 If you want to debate my economic philosophy, LOGIC supports it!

EASIER for politicians to just say I'm for Capitalism or Socialism! Americans' attention span for comprehending TRUTH are so short! A photo op, 1-liner slogan mentality, which is no mentality at all—only fee-wings! Anathema, balderdash and ichabod!

I have my own 30 second TV ad: You KNOW American politics is bullhonkey! Fighting, extremism, division, gridlock and waste. There's a better way. READ <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, and if you find any better solutions, vote for them! Thanks. I'm JEM, and I approve this message; NOT that mess!

12. EDUCATION

COLLEGE EDUCATION

(Unpublished)

Learn what tasks get graded, master their material early (repetition and memory tricks), tag team with a smart partner (study groups), look for online book summaries, look for past tests to see the professor's style (details, writing, true-false, multiple choice). Spend more time preparing for harder courses, see if others have your professor's class notes from the past, review materials that are cumulative, seek tutoring (if needed), and let the professors know you (office visits), so they can know if you're struggling.

13. EXTREMES

1. Conservative & Liberal Extremes
2. Extremes are Evil!
3. Cancel Culture
4. Divided States of America?
5. Extremist Think & the Need for a Third Party
6. Cancel Culture

CONSERVATIVE & LIBERAL EXTREMES

(10/16/19)

THIS is 'gonna be gold: I was just shamed for bringing up politics at a family gathering, to prevent WASPs from backing Chump, apparently 2 to three years ago. So now I'm 'gonna let you have it...

ANY CHRISTIAN WHO VOTED FOR TRUMP IS A FOOL, AN IMMORAL REPRESENTATIVE OF THE CHRISTIAN FAITH, and NOT ONE LOST PEOPLE OUGHT TO CONSULT OR LISTEN TO ON MORAL ISSUES, and here's EXACTLY why (I just lost their vote—people HATE the TRUTH!):

Hillary was a BAD candidate, and NO WASP Christian should have voted for her, unless their conscience led them to. I'm NOT arguing for that! But rich, white claimers of Christ failed America in two YUGE ways: They NEVER required CHUMP to act like an adult, much less a baby Christian (under threat of withholding their vote), or publicly rebuked him!

I'm constantly told, 'but he's anti-Roe.' I just SILENCED one who was duped into that belief, by saying, "so are you for a boyfriend punching his girlfriend in the stomach, or her shoving a coat hanger up Megyn's [Kelly] wherever?" THEY DO NOT THINK! The term "conservative" was hidden behind, as synonym for "holy."

I told that party MANY things political conservatives are for are anti-God and against Christ! I think they were SHOCKED, as pastors tell them what to think—there's NOT really much thinking going on—just lock step IGNORANT obedience, made moral if you use the word "Jesus," somehow.

LET ME TELL YOU SOMETHING THAT'S POINT BLANK TRUE: Political conservatives have ZERO intent or desire to obey God, if He doesn't fit into their political mold! They LOVE money, and don't want one soul ever benefitted from it if not in their family or employ. They hide behind privacy laws about their taxes, to hide this fact.

Warren Buffett and Bill Gates are NOT slandered or libeled by Democrats or moderate Republicans, as "self-loathing." ONLY talk radio and their cult followers would speak evil of someone doing good, as 'do-gooders.' Jesus taught the rich to give money away, and be generous. This is NOT political conservatism.

It's selfish, greedy, hoarding and loving of money—all sins in God's book. They want zero wealth redistribution, taxes are seen as evil government stealing my money (even though their preachers teach them that everything belongs to God?), and they "think" a "tithe" at church absolves them of concern for any others, AS IF it doesn't mainly pay for buildings and salaries. They're deluded.

God's people, the Church/Christians are tunnel vision on the term "conservative," because they're too naïve to distinguish a spiritual conservative from a political one! Interpreting the Bible IS to be conservative... you don't play fast and loose with the words of the Word! Political is DIFFERENT!

You never heard ONE WORD from the 81 percent of WASPS who voted for CHUMP, decrying his full-time sin campaign, in both word and deed! NEVER! They acted like he was the only choice, because he'd vote against Roe. That is ignorance sin!

You vote for ALL GOP's BUT him, and tell him if he doesn't straighten up, you won't vote, and he'll lose, but Hillary will be checked against every evil she might thrust onto America by a super majority of GOP's who DON'T act like CHUMP, in both houses!

And you speak publicly about his sins, as John the Baptist would have, because morals mattered to him! Pastors were SILENTLY complicit.

EVEN NOW, Republicans cower at CHUMP, because he's an evil, vindictive narcissist who will exact revenge on any who don't bow to him! EVEN PASTORS fear he'd nominate a liberal to SCOTUS if they told the TRUTH about him in public! They INVENTED names for him, for the Christian vote! Baby Christian, Cyrus, etc.

ALL for the sins of power idolatry and injustice, stacking SCOTUS "conservative" (that synonym for "holy," to fools).

IF ROE WERE OVERTURNED AND ANY STATE COULD TOTALLY BAN ALL ABORTIONS, COAT HANGERS AND BOYFRIEND GUT PUNCHES WOULD ENSUE, white rich Christian dupe conservatives! This is ABSOLUTELY TRUE!

I live among them. I've heard their instinctive response, the same every time: "I never thought about that." I KNOW THAT, AND THAT'S A PROBLEM, if you bring Jesus' name into the mix! You are to love the Lord your God with all your mind. You're NOT doing that, so don't use His name! (1 Th. 5:22)

And favoritism is a SIN, in how CHUMP courted WASP votes by unjustly mistreating non-terrorist Arabs and his favoring Jews! THAT IS NOT SUCCESS FOR THE CAUSE OF GOD, fellow DUMB WASP Trumpsters! And you're 'gonna vote for him again, even as he has RUINED America's reputation everywhere but in your "mind."

'WHAT CHOICE DO WE HAVE,' ask DUMB sheep? THREATEN NOT TO VOTE FOR HIM, but vote for all other GOP's en masse—same as you should have done in 2016! God gave NO Christian a spirit of fear, but PASTORS are scared to say of Chump things that are TRUE. We're to LOVE the truth! We do NOT!

Christians are to stand for morality and against sin. NEWS FLASH—Homosexuality and abortion are NOT the only sins politics covers! Vindictive dictators who want good people impeached or ousted, like Romney, and many other GOP's are NOT American, but Communistic, MAGA notwithstanding!

'You have what you tolerate!' That was a sermon I heard by a WASP preacher. Apparently we don't believe it, or we're hypocrites! EVERYONE knows CHUMP is morally and mentally nowhere like any other living president, but NO GOP's will say this. Cowardice sin. Sin everywhere! Repent, America!

The GOP has always been touted as a [fairly] big tent and family. That's a LIE! They hate Socialism, but here's the difference. Conservatives want NO wealth redistribution. Centrists want NO freebies, so you tokenly repay America if you get any subsidy! 'To Hell with the poor's struggles' IS political conservatism at its core.

If college or healthcare are too expensive for the poor's pay to cover, get sick and die, and stay under-educated and earning low wages! THIS IS POLITICAL CONSERVATISM, and don't let anyone tell you otherwise. It's CONTRARY to God, in that element, and it lives for the here and now more than the hereafter, often, supposedly in Jesus' name.

Democrats are the EXACT same thing—divided. The rational centrists are quite quiet, this go-round, because the AOC radicals are in charge. Politicians promising other people's money to buy votes. I HATE BOTH EXTREMES, AND THE CORRUPT, BROKEN U.S. POLITICAL SYSTEM! YOU enjoy the coming civil war!

NO WASP political conservative has spent a week in a poor area of town—PERIOD! It's easier and more comfortable to imagine in your mind that they're all lazy, bad students, gang members, or Welfare queens! You don't want to know reality, as it will upset your idolatry apple cart! Deal with the real!

I have ZERO intention of adopting political conservatism hook, line and sinker, for any votes, and any WASP Christians who say political conservatism is God's view, I never want to sit next to in any church. You are anathema, and the reason Christianity's reputation took a hit in 2016! Are you proud?

If you are poor, you are a loser. You're a ne'er do well who made nothing of your life. A sponge, a leach, a drain on society. God hates you, as they show by an attitude toward you, as WASP political conservatives who feel this way toward most if not all not like them! God only loves the rich (CONTRARY to Bible).

If you were born in a 'hood or barrio, you have as EQUAL a chance of financial success as a spoiled rotten white brat raised by a butler behind gated community doors, and attending an Ivy league college! This is the INSANITY of political conservatism. They ACTUALLY believe this!

They care about the unborn, but not the poor who have been born, and they are pro-life, except for the eternal life of every born person. That means they hate the poor, and do very little evangelism. Cherry-picked, selective love of people and life, if you ask me! NOT like Jesus.

LOOK at (i.e., READ of) Jesus' life! He did NOT hob nob with the rich! He spent most of His effort toward the down-and-out and lowly! O PPOSITE to political conservatism, that CLAIMS to be of God, due to Roe.

If you only knew the HARM of WASP churches NOT evangelizing, a riot would ensue! And if you only knew the harm of political conservatism to the poor, same thing!

Conservatives' theory practices business is in business to screw all but the best workers! They vote for government to do NOTHING for the rest, even with robot replacement workers!

Howard Schultz said, "I'm a billionaire—I thought that was the American Dream!" No, that's selfish money idolatry that helps no one but you and your family, sir. THAT's why WASPs embracing worldliness and materialism is anathema to God, and many voters!

It's NOT like college and healthcare are luxuries for the poor, like BMWs and Gucci shoes. I don't care that any poor person in America can't ever have an expensive anything, if they can't afford it, but college is ever more necessary in a technological economy, and some health care, as bodies give out!

Something rich and middle class whites CAN'T understand... it's HARD to live in 'Merica on the wages some of them max out at, and businesses will always need minimum wage jobs.

The ONLY difference between political conservatism theory and telling a poor person to kill themselves, to end their suffering, is the theory will never say that. The economy is alleged to get better if the rich get richer, but that just means they get richer! There's NO guarantee of more jobs or better pay, as they can robotize, downsize, hire part-timers, and lobby to end minimum wage!

Trickle down is the rich peeing on you, nothing more. Government handouts are unsustainable, and fiscally irresponsible, as the government doesn't make any money—it just confiscates others' earnings. BOTH extremes are WRONG!

And to balance the scales, let's address people wanting something for nothing. It's NOT fair for tax payers to pay for your bills, as you're not family or their employee! You can't pay government for subsidized medicine or college, but you can pay back with compulsory civic service, and you shouldn't begrudge doing do! You'll vote against it, from selfishness.

EXTREMES ARE EVIL!

(1/29/20)

[Background:] Trump's SINS if not crimes concerning Ukraine do NOT merit impeachment and removal, but he cannot just skate Scot free! There must be other punishments, not just at the polls. Censuring, or whatever other measures Congress has in its worthless arsenal. I want him OUT, but by vote, and legally.

GUILTY people consider accountability an attack by a left-winged media! Far righters have bumper stickers saying they don't trust the fake news media, AS IF they're not just biased, but they full-time lie. Low IQ is rampant in the extremes! Stupidity, idiocy, foolishness-rampant!

Lord, destroy every selfishly ambitious, party-worshipping liar in Washington D.C. Politics, including all claiming "pastors" who have empowered this mess, please, ASAP! They LIE they want revival, by their deeds, priorities and votes!

Three Dems are considering acquittal (the RIGHT decision), and three GOP's are considering witnesses (the RIGHT decision). It's EVIL voters who scare them away from doing the right thing, threatening removal from idolized jobs! YOU wouldn't work a job like that, evil voter(s)! You need to repent, as well.

Resulting Message

America doesn't have a pure Democracy, but a representative one! We voters need to honor and support politicians who vote their conscience, behave independently, and do the right thing, even if they don't always do everything we want. We aren't elected to be leaders of U.S. Policy, or we'd run for office! Know your role!

There are MANY idiots in our American citizenry, who actually believe they're entitled to have D.C. Do their every whim! They're too stupid to see that polar opposite aims can never be achieved at the same time, or that victories can't be permanent, when you insist on one polar extreme position. Do you have a low IQ? Then don't vote!

Mob rule and chaos is what protesting clamorers bring about! Sometimes they bring needed spotlight on an issue, but if you aren't for balanced public policy, any gains you achieve will be undone, sometime later! BOTH extremes have to grow a brain to see common ground is the ONLY way forward! Low IQ people cannot see this!

For example, radio talker Mike Gallagher was calling green energy policy 'hysteria,' yesterday. I agree the sky is not falling, but his ilk would let people die from cancer caused by pollution, before he'd back any legislation to curb big oil's negative impacts! That's an extreme! #OpposeExtremes Let HIM breathe in oil fumes.

Another example: 'Family leave for all' trended yesterday. No limits, no specifics on when one qualifies for such a perk. Voters use votes to get freebies from tax payers and businesses, vs. working harder and smarter, and spending smarter, and/or less. The easy way out, cutting corners, wanting freebies and handouts... EVIL EXTREMES!

Example: Conservatives literally say 'business can do whatever it wants,' like a funeral home firing a person for changing his sex (SCOTUS case). It is extremes that are causing the division and hostile environment the U.S. Is currently experiencing, like Virginia gun-grabbers, and people wanting zero laws passed regarding guns!

It is an extreme to worship any human, but the GOP is cow-towing to the most evil president in 60 years! It's an extreme to favor Israel, and leave bread crumbs for Arabs! Extremes are unjust, and God is for justice; many humans are not!

It's unjust to over- or under-pay anyone, including CEOs and executives! Socialism and selfish conservatism are BOTH extremes!

I hope extremists will soon all meet on a historic battlefield (Gettysburg), verbally hash out their hatreds, and if it gets physical, centrists blow a whistle and let THEM have their second Civil War! America would be better off without them both!

Freebies are an unjust extreme. Hiring based on race, excused as something else, is unjust. Firing people because they're LGBTQ is unjust. Killing babies third trimester and beyond is evil, as is having zero concern what happens to women if all abortions are banned. Evil, extreme, unjust-sins!

Politicians who lie should be fined YUGELY! Chump would go bankrupt quickly, a sixth time! Politicians who worship a dictator should be fined, and worse! Politicians who refuse to work with the other side should be canned! We the people have let them have too many perks! They idolize working in D.C.. Shame on us voters!

Dems are for the down-and-out, and working stiffs; GOP's are for the rich and educated. God is for ALL humanity, you stupid fools who prove Evolution is a lie, by never evolving, morally or logically! The worship of political party is the cause of almost all ills in America! %^#%\$ both your stupid labels!

STUPID people think if we stack SCOTUS right, Dems will never un-do that, like replacing retiring Ginsburg with a liberal, and probably another! When you cram your personal views onto America, by schmoozing satan's man, backlash will come, unless you never lose elections. EVERY party loses elections sometimes, foolish people! Why are we so dumb?

If the GOP returns to morality and thinking, there's not one day I'm not 'gonna call out all the hypocrites who have pushed Trumpist extremism, then turn on a dime to chase the next thing, with NO moral compass! Voters' memories may be short, but they'll get DAILY reminders! I don't suffer fools gladly.

And Jesus' name having been dragged into extremist political antics and positions has brought the greatest shame to Christendom since the Salem witch trials and Inquisition! Pastors are now slaves of Chump, as he'll wreak revenge if they obey God and speak honestly! Cowardice sin and hypocrisy! NO respect!

There's not one extreme I've ever met that I ever liked. It's not cool to be a thinker, level-headed and for rational solutions, but being extreme is what's tearing our nation apart. If we want two separate nations, do it legally, or meet on the battlefield! I want extremists silenced!

And that two-state solution is not workable, as some states aren't red or blue, and many people in every state are not the color their state is depicted! We have to learn to live together, despite our differences, and live in unity, through common ground, where both sides lose some of their ideal aspirations, never seeing them implemented!

Peaceful coexistence, with free speech disagreeing agreeably, but not taking public rhetoric seriously, AS IF you actually expect your extremes to be adopted by the nation as a whole! You have what you tolerate. I don't tolerate current state! I don't tolerate polar opposite extremists!

If Bernie wins the Democrat nomination, I guarantee a Trump win. I've been wrong before, but my track-record proves I'm usually right in my predictions. And the time I was most wrong was when God wanted me to change parties, which I wouldn't have without that result, to protest the evil Mr. Chump. WORST president in 60 years!

If one extreme holds to extremes, the other fights it tooth-and-nail, so you either get gridlock (paying politicians to do nothing), or any win is short-lived, as the policy will be overturned by the other side. This unstable pendulum swinging situation MUST be over many people's heads to comprehend, sadly!

ALL these extremes are intolerable: Do nothing about pollution, vs. waste tax dollars combatting 'climate change.' Business is god, vs. workers are god. High vs. low taxes. Big vs. small government. Freebies, vs. ignore the poor, as I'm rich and enjoying it. Extremes are what's killing America! The answers lie inbetween!

And NEVER let any religious person or claimed 'leader' tell you they have God's answers, when their policies proposed don't make sense, don't work, or are immoral! They usually don't know what they're talking about—they just use single moral issues to rile up votes for their idolized political party! Sin-to win!

God is for justice. God's people are to be for justice! Favoring Israel riles up UNeducated WASPs' votes, but is NOT what God wants, but justice (excepting treating violent people as equal with the nonviolent).

I've said for 40 years, WASPs have a 5/10/13 problem, and now you see the effects in politics! Sin reigns!

When you teach a false gospel (Lordship Salvation), you either get fake conversions, or conversions mixed with false thinking and theology, and no relational disciplining, because that's on the convert to do (an infant bottle feeding itself), as they had to promise to do, in order to be saved! Hence, carnality/sin REIGNS in the American Church!

Statistics for 30 years straight, 10 years ago (which makes a generation/40 years total) have shown this 5/10/13 problem! Five percent of claimers of Jesus have EVER won one person to Him in their lifetime! That means we don't share Christ's priorities, or values!

The super-majority of WASPs are NOT disciples of Jesus, but "nominal," which, by Rev. 3:16 means carnal! God wants believers cold to Him, rather than apathetic! We've embraced churchianity, to salve our guilty consciences, chasing money (disobeying God/Pv. 23:4-5) for worldliness, even in our mega church mania money to Balaam pastors!

WHAT DO YOU EXPECT will occur in our politics, when Christ-claimers are devil worshippers, in practice? Trump's win! The devil himself couldn't have run a more evil campaign, and CHUMP said it was him, NOT an act, and he wouldn't change. "Christians" voted for this. APOSTASY! Repent!

There are pastors who mouth a desire for revival, but started the most evil four years in modern American history! ANATHEMA! They schemed a way to stack SCOTUS rightward, as justice wasn't their interest, like it always is for God, and they failed to trust God, but leaned on their own devices, and look what resulted! Current day politics!

I hope you're proud of that achievement, when Roe is STILL in place, heretics! 'You made that,' to quote your favorite president Chump blames for all his many failures.

Does anyone in America SEE that that ilk of minister called 45 a baby Christian, when 45 said he was a Christian? 'Baby' means he was too morally immature/unfit for them to agree with his own assessment of himself! Then they changed it to Cyrus (a non-Christian). They've run through David, Nehemiah, Savior and anointed!

The inconsistency is the EXACT satanic lack of core as Sekulow saying zero quid pro quo, then saying even if there is, it is not impeachable. These people are all in the exact same clique of Christian activist circle! They socially interact, by technology, if not in person!

They concocted the Christian Cabal to overturn Roe! NO moral rules would dissuade them in that aim! Sin-to-win! Roe is still the law.

They don't even have the intelligence to foresee gut punches, coat hangers and quack doctors! Some of them oppose all contraception. They seem to have a sex fixation, and only believe it to be for having children (contrary to I Cor. 7:5, etc.).

They even oppose Plan B before three days post-insemination. They want you abstaining from all sex, unless to have kids, even though about 50 percent of all abortions are had by claiming Christian mothers/females!

Never address that hypocrisy! Just rile up GOP votes! POWER is idolized over God, to undo Roe in ways that are unworkable, even as their amicus brief claimed Roe is "unworkable."

They have ZERO proposals on how to lessen abortions, except by state-wide bans, because they can't think, folks! Lie detectors could tell us all if power is a higher priority for them, than wanting Roe ended! And if it weren't, some red states would keep those absolute bans, even for the three exceptions.

My point is that the divisiveness, hostility and even violence America has experience the past four years can be directly traced back to one man, who failed to trust God, but leaned on his own understanding, and political scheming, and he brought you Chump! One minister of a mega church. Do you know who he is?

You are the man! (II Sam. 12:7) I will refrain from naming him, for no good reason but that I've rebuked him enough, elsewhere, but it is YOUR job to un-do the massive damage YOU alone have done to America and Christendom, sir! One single, solitary pastor, who knows who he is! Fix your problem, or lie in the bed YOU made!

CANCEL CULTURE

(2/20/22-2)

#CancelCulture NEEDS to comprehend iteration! THESE options for punishment EXIST (NO rush to judgment!):

1. Verbal reprimand
2. Work censure/write-up(s)
3. Temporary suspension with pay
4. Suspension without pay
5. Demotion
6. Probation

DIVIDED STATES OF AMERICA?

(1/27/21-2)

I've lived here 61 years. I love my country. I want her the UNITED states. Certain factions and foreign governments do not! DON'T let them win! If they do, because they have the numbers, secede, so we keep the union, but add more diversity, a state at a time. States' rights! Again, the

BIG six are abortion, taxes and regs, immigration, guns, oil vs. green energy, entitlements, and LGBTQ rights. These are the things which divide! Send all illegals, poor and less educated immigrants to blue nation! Tax as high as you like, for freebies! Regulate blue nation businesses all you want.

Abort like a sport, and let people be whatever sex or gender they want, for as long as they want, till they change again, even through surgery! Make everyone own a battery-powered vehicle, and own a solar panel roof! Grab all guns! I dint care—I wouldn't live there! No more division!

Purple states can vary on what abortions are allowed, or if any immigrants gain access for living there, or any gun regulations. They can be in-between red nation and blue nation, as to laws passed, and SCOTUS nor Congress can force national standards on these six issues! When you visit

You know things will be different! Your gas guzzler might not be allowed in CA, so you rent a green energy car to drive there. In TX, if you 'wanna proselytize homosexuality in churches, businesses or schools, you'll face legal consequences. FAIR to all, and bridging gaps! Three nation secession.

NOW I can sleep more soundly, having gotten that off my chest! The GOP has to start considering their future! IF they 'wanna get rid of all but far right conservatives, decide so, and I'll happily never return, but start a centrist party with HUGE growth potential they'll NEVER have!

And you thought the Tea Party was radical! Just wait until Biden starts forcing taxpayers to fund free healthcare, daycare, college, home down payments and student debt forgiveness! Trumpism started with that group, and it will go on steroids if Joes true to his promises! Secede > war!

EXTREMIST THINK & THE NEED FOR A THIRD PARTY

(2/28/21-2)

HERE is conservative think: Nothing can change if we don't have power. Power comes with numbers. ALL defections of any kind lessens our power. And there is NO purpose served in being the party out of power. Therefore nothing matters but power, only hopefully for moral causes!

And unity must be severely enforced at all costs. They do not consider this idolatry or man or party worship, but the way the system was built (blame the system for your sins). Finally, the goal is to always be in power, any way you can achieve that goal. It doesn't matter that you'll lose, some of the time!

What you do then is complain, criticize, make everything sound evil that gets done (spin), and work harder to defeat them the next time. Fighters are revered, as there's no plan to find common ground and peacefully coexist. To heck with political conservative extremists, and lefty ones!

BY THAT ASININE attitude and "value," NO Christian can work in American politics!
READ THAT AGAIN! Check your religion and conscience at the Congressional doors! That means any believers in D.C. are sinning to be there, as conscience HAS to be stifled to stay employed—period!
Debate me on this!

A centrist third party is NEEDED! I have more solutions that either extreme base, and I am calling upon NON-Socialist Dems and non-Trumpian GOP's to start that party in 2024! READ all my writings. NO ONE can compete with common sense! Kick your extreme side to the curb, D and R!

That party will allow diversity, as centrist Dems won't hold same views as centrist GOP's! Far righters are already trying to gen up a Patriot Party of Trumpian conservatism. MANY TIMES I've detailed the sins latent within their theory! I'll NOT bow to habitual, unrepentant sinners!

Socialism or conservatism—THAT is where extremists want to take America! Many Dems and GOP's see how STUPID those results are! Ping pong politics, undoing opponent achievements, every 4-8 years, paying D.C. to achieve nothing long-lasting! I'll destroy evils in D.C., by God's grace!

I will use the power of the people who believe in logic, decency, common sense to destroy the FOOLS who are caustic conservatives and radical Socialists! I personally wish they'd both meet on a battlefield and battle to the death, so only one person remained standing! Both—burn in heck!

Libs want taxpayers funding all government activities; Cons want government engaging no activities, excepting cops and the military. They're fine with private school, we all see little value in politicians, and the rest can be done by private sector. These extremes are destroying America. Brain dead's!

NO Christian can be a political conservative or liberal, 100 percent! And being moderate is making no stand, and taking no position. The answer is common sense principles that never change. Until then, even as a third party or members of D and R, the system is broken, and sin rules the day in America!

7. Firing Fired Suspended

I have said this before: Iterative punishments ONLY apply with iterative behaviors! Serious infractions cause the sliding scale to escalate quickly, for justice to be served!

CANCEL CULTURE

(3/9/21-2)

If you don't like imperfect American, leave or change it, but you can't remake it in ways it's not founded for, or erase our history by Illegally trampling statues, and applying today's moral standards on earlier generations. Revisionism.

You cannot hold past generations to today's cultural moray standards! That's revisionist history! Cancel culture wants cartoons, products, American heroes and everything purged of anything not matching their litmus tests! ANATHEMA!

HERE is a TRICK of cancel culture: THEY decide what is racist or sexist or other ist, and negate any other opinions. Seeking to be judge, jury and executioners!

Here's social media politics—any flaw, any sin, any misspeak, any skeleton, any imperfection, any past indiscretion, any failed policy, any wrong word choice, any wrong touch or handshake or pat—it will ALL be used against you by the other side. Unless you're perfect—that's your lot. (3/15/21-2)

Left-leaning Twitterverse is calling cancel culture "accountability." NO! Punishment MUST match the crime, and cancel culture is a rush to the ultimate judgment of anyone or anything the mad mob doesn't like! FALSE labeling, from ignorance and inability to distinguish. DUMB as expected. (4/2/21-2)

Update

(4/5/21-2)

I've NEVER been FOR boycotts, but protesting bad people and entities. Justice demands you target the bad actors, and NOT harm innocents! Businesses are mentally deficient, if they ever get involved in political spats, as half your clients will bug out. Stay neutral, or you are a FOOL! Sometimes, the ONLY way to break through with idiots is to make their own idiocy HURT them, especially financially! Cancel culture is purely a left-started phenomena, but since businesses and employees are INNOCENT, if the left wants to hurt them, GOP must hurt left businesses and jobs!

I am SO proud the GOP stood up to cancel culture, to fight fire with fire! If the left wants to ruin businesses and jobs, the right can do the same asinine thing. Boycotting any business is stupid, but if the left wants to do all the cancelling, WON'T HAPPEN!

It's called giving people a taste of their own medicine, and fighting fire with fire! The left would cancel everything non-left, if the right did no cancelling, to even the score! Wake up.

IMO, GOP's now need to KEEP fighting cancel culture, by boycotts (Coke, MLB, Delta, American Airlines, et al), but add: 1. Fire people identified as Democrat, by social media accounts, for JOB-related cause(S), and 2. END any state-funded social services/freebies.
#FightSocialism (4/6/21-2)

14. FOREIGN POLICY

1. Christian Foreign Policy
2. People of North Korea
3. Dictators: The West vs. Communism
4. Military Conflicts & International Relations
5. Afghanistan

CHRISTIAN FOREIGN POLICY (vs. Worldly Worldview)

(Unpublished)

Despite claims to the contrary, and boasts that we love our Bibles, Christians OFTEN want and advocate for things God does NOT want us to. A specific example... money, and caring for our fellow brother non-Americans. Please let me explain, in more tedious detail.

(Gen. 4:1-9) Cain asks if he's his brother's keeper, sarcastically. We in America do not, generally, consider other nations our duty to care for, as they rightly should handle their own business! But when a nation is poor, HOW do they ever compete, economically, in a global economy?

The West and G-20 and first world nations ALWAYS have an advantage, and work to keep that benefit! It's the chase for money and the race to have the rich (and their money) be where we are.

Tell me how a tin pot dictator can get some poor African or South American nation thriving? How? It's no wonder so many nations turn to Socialism or Communism, when property rights allow the rich to hoard, legally! HOW are the others to get their hands on money, except to sell their souls to slaver master-like bosses who pay peanuts, and get wealthier off their backs?

It's ONLY through government or survivalist skills that the masses can survive, as businesses only need so many employees!

At a minimum, every government must ensure that every citizen has clothes, food and water. Preferably a place to lay their head (i.e., shelter), though even Jesus didn't own that. Government lands MUST be made to farm the most efficiently and effectively, to have enough crops for the citizenry! Train them all in survivalist skills, to endure and survive.

If a nation hasn't many natural resources, their land or clout as a U.N. Vote or people, once educated as workers for others, are their ONLY assets for world economics. And if families can't afford their kids to get educated, as they need them working the fields, they'll never be employable elsewhere, for better wages, or get the education required in a modern world, where every nation is competing, which means third world nations are in competition with the first world, though they aren't able to compete well.

This is where aid, charity and the U.N. Comes in. Remember I started accusing Christians of NOT believing their own claimed favorite book? The Good Samaritan parable was spoken in response to the question, 'who is my neighbor?' (Lk. 10:25-37) If Christians READ the story, the foreigner cared for a man NOT from his country of origin, while the man's own countrymen left him to rot. The lesson in both those BIBLE passages is that humanity is in charge of humanity!

I was just on the road with a kid primping his hair, as his dad's topless Corvette let the wind blow it. The arrogance of the kid was evident on his face that 'we're rich.' America idolized the rich! There was a TV show on recently about how to retire early, and a Christian radio program spoke of 20 hours of DVR Kardashians show.

Americans consider the rich successful and heroes, and the thing to aspire to. GOD DOES NOT TEACH THIS, Christians! WASPs have devised sin-justifying one-liners, like 'money is neutral.'

Money is neutral, but quantity is NOT! God says the rich are to be generous, and to whom much is given, much is required. These are NOT verses you'll often hear preached in WASP churches, and WASPs are generally GOP, which presently is conservative, which generally idolizes money, and sin-justifies our selfishness by stereotyping all poor people as lazy.

We hide our 1040's by privacy laws, so no one can distinguish the good from the bad rich person! Your BMW may be because you are selfish, or as a perk for a generous person—no one knows!

Same with poor people... there are good and bad ones; lazy vs. hard-working. Who can know? Government ought never help a lazy person, but we all are to have mercy on the hard-working ones. News flash: NOT everyone can be anything they want! Conservatives say equal opportunity, but fight equal results, meaning they benefit from others being paid less than they should, and having less opportunities, by shipping out jobs and importing labor.

They fight the minimum wage, and want to end the estate tax. It's ALL about selfishness, greed and hoarding—all sins God condemns. But if we can shame the aborter, and embarrass the gays, we can get sheeple Christians to vote to sustain these wicked priorities!

So how do third world nations become second world? Politicians who ensure every citizen gets the basics I described. Rich people are taxed to pay for such, and everyone has to have a job, or do civic service to their nation, for that guaranteed minimum.

Investment is not prudent if payoffs are not likely, so how they'll ever get electricity or clean water is up to charities, churches, the U.N. And foreign aid. What some call 'banana republics' (a deserved term only if they're lazy) have land to let other nations use strategically, for military or economics. Even terrorists take advantage of it, sometimes.

They can also band together with other weaker nations to have more clout at the U.N., and they could be allies of either the U.S.-E.U., or Russia-China-Iran (BRIC). It's in the West's interests to make as many of these nations be on our side, not our opponents' side, via aid, and using their land strategically, at a monetary cost!

If most of Africa, or nations south of the TX border united, and sided with BRIC and Communism, the U.S. And E.U. Would have a BIG problem on our hands! We need MORE unity, and expansion of NATO nations, and the G-20 needs to use more of its money, strategically, to get benefit from our foreign aid.

In short, poor nations have little chance to modernize soon! It's time for Americans to see many of our luxuries as a direct and deliberate choice to let others suffer! You don't think like this, because you don't know the Bible! Your Corvette could have been a Toyota, and the difference donated to help people stay alive. But U.S. Culture does NOT teach this—only extreme liberals!

We Americans view the goal of life as being as rich as humanly possible, and retiring as soon as humanly possible. We are, in a word, selfish. You'll hate me for saying so, or call me anti-American, but your ire is rightly against the God of the universe who I've just shows supports these ideas you oppose.

It's NOT the middle class or poor who spend on many luxuries! It's the rich, and I'm NOT against people getting rich! I'm opposed to the selfish rich, which you can only decipher by looking at their taxes' charitable amounts, compared to net worth! But keep that secret so the guilty go unshamed!

America should NEVER elevate rich people just because they have money! It's how they got and use it, just like we should never consider every poor person lazy, or deserving mercy. It ALL depends on how hard-working they are, and how smart they are with how they spend what little they have!

There are distinctions we must make between good and bad poor and rich. READ the book of Proverbs. God has clear categories for the poor and rich as good or evil. We in America do NOT make godly distinctions, as God does, but lump all people into a group. Start demanding more accuracy, and do your part/fair share!

P.S.: God already wrote about the sin of pride tightly linked with wealth and sexual prowess of man whores! (I Jn. 2:15-17) And if Christians want to know where God said the rich are to be generous, and more is required of them, sermons won't likely tell you, but it's I Tim. 6:17-19 and Lk. 12:48.

Every American is trying to get a nest egg big enough to retire. Taxes slow down that achievement, so we want them as low as possible. Church tithes do too, as with charitable gifts. The entire U.S. System is geared toward every man for himself survivalism, with NO concern for others' pursuit of the same... hyper individualism. That's NOT what God teaches!

So PLEASE never bring your religion into politics if you're 'gonna cherry pick, or warp it to support unbiblical values! God does not approve, nor do any Americans who see through the selective passage picking by many Christians in America! READ MORE BIBLE; engage less sin and hypocrisy, Christians!

And I know this political bunch SO well, today's message will label me a 'liberal!' I am NOT! I'm a centrist with many conservative values. I simply know the Bible much better than that bunch, and know even many pastors have never sat down and tried to see what God's word really teaches in its entirety.

God's word does NOT list only two sins—abortion and homosexuality (Jer. 1:5/Ex. 20:13; Levit. 18:22)! It also does NOT teach go to church and tithe, and you're a good Christian (Heb. 10:25, Mal 3:10) as the only other two verses. That's a VERY small Bible we consult! (Rev. 22:18-19; Deut. 4:2, 12:32; Ac. 20:27)

LOOK at Christ's concern (Mt. 25). It was NOT the people who have it all! It was the strugglers (so long as they weren't lazy; II Th. 3:10). LOOK at the Jews' concern for the same, in the Old Testament—God's chosen nation, to be a light/role model to the world. LOOK at Gal. 6:2, 5, or Jas. 1:27, or Ac. 2, 4, and II Cor. 8, though voluntary caring. Caring for others is obeying Phil. 2! Political conservatism shares NONE of these concerns, though it tacks on Jesus' name to moralize a corrupt philosophy!

LOOK what God says about even such an attempt: Isa. 5:20. Christians need to know their Bible better than their political theories! They DON'T!

And many WASPs claim Dems rely on government vs. God! I just proved political conservatives rely on money more than God (Pv. 11:28), and use politics to enforce un-God-like values, claiming they're trusting God, unlike the evil liberals who trust government as their "god." Hypocrisy sin exposed (Eph. 5:11). Read more Bible, people

PEOPLE OF NORTH KOREA

(9/2/20)

Though you may never see this, people of North Korea, the info needs to get to you! I had a dream that our van erringly crossed into North Korea, and when we tried to turn around, several of our passengers were detained.

During processing, any product that made us individualistic or unique was confiscated, and half our crew was forcibly captured, by fear of mild electrocution from devices on the floor.

Such sleeping nightmares are of no value, but addressing the nightmare which is daily life in North Korea (unless you're an elite) IS of great value!

Your government should not just favor those elites and the military! NONE of you should barely survive, or starve! Labor camps are archaic/primitive, and excessively abusive, as are the many kangaroo courts which convict them to be banished there!

You are cut off from the rest of the universe, and even family members in South Korea. This is not right, or even normal! You are the only nation which has so little internet connection, of who blacks out at night, having so little lights and electricity!

Your 'supreme leader' is only another human, like yourself, and is neither supreme nor any sort of 'god' to be worshipped! In fact, he is a brutal dictator, and you are as likely praising him at public rallies from fear as from sincere adoration!

You aren't even free to tell the truth, or speak your mind, if it differs from what some obese politician and his cronies demand!

And your state-run television does NOT seek to inform you of facts, but they want you to think and believe the way things are portrayed by those same self-serving politicians! It's called propaganda, not news.

What nation in the modern world forces its citizens to look so similar, in both their clothing or only having four make choices for haircuts that mirror the horrible one of your so-called 'leader?'

And those military parades probably are meant to scare off any internal opposition, as much as to try to exhibit strength to the outside world. You have NO say in who runs your country, AS IF genetics favor only one family for such duties! That's a very self-serving system, and you are the dupes for tolerating it!

BUT, you have no access to weaponry, and power in numbers doesn't work to overthrow bad people when weapons are aimed against you!

In short, you are not free, bust slaves to a tyrant! He wants you to believe you're living in Utopia, but every other human living on earth knows you are living in the least free land, and under the most repressive regime human experience! You have not been told this, as you are regularly lied to!

Your first step at ending this nightmare is to wake up to the fact that it is not a dream, as you are being told, but you are living in a Hell hole, and the God of Heaven sees your dilemma, and does not want you to be living that way!

ALL free nations (yes, they exist) want your release from captivity! ALL Western and NATO members feel for your plight, and want it to end. You may never have been told we exist, but everyone else on earth knows we do!

And finally, America is not at war with you. Your military conflict with us ended nearly seven decades ago! Your deluded 'leader' uses us as scapegoat boogie men to make you think your plight is caused by his need to spend your resources opposing us. That is a myth and a lie.

YES, we do want that idiot gone, but we have zero ill-will toward you, the people, and even your distant relatives in South Korea want reunification—you both deserve it.

I am not recommending ways to achieve this (as I have, elsewhere), but just know you are not living in Paradise, and every other human on earth (of which there are more than seven billion) wants a much better life for you, before you die!

DICTATORS: THE WEST VS. COMMUNISM

(6/22/21-2)

If a nation, or nations, wanted to take on America, they wouldn't usually directly attack. They'd try to

weaken her, by dividing their people, and hacking vs. attacking infrastructure, or allying economic power. BRICs doing EXACTLY these things! WAKE UP to the Cold War you're already in!

America needs the technology to disable, deflect or destroy EVERY armament ever waged against us. With this power, peace can be maintained. I can only HOPE many such devices are being secretly developed by our U.S. Government! if not, that's incompetence among "leadership!"

Let's think through how evil governments strategize their opposition to America:

1. Weaken the UN, by voting power and alliances with the voting power of leadership—irrelevant nations
2. Attack America far away from America, so our military have to travel to respond
3. Use social media to cause social divisions in America
4. Hack U.S. Institutions, and attack places like U.S. Embassies and the USS Kohl (venues away from the homeland)
5. Get spies in America, and steal business trade secrets, and college expertise to take back to their nation
6. Gather allies VS America, including economic and military
7. Arm the enemies of America's friends, like Terrorists, and Israel-haters
8. Try to weaken NATO, and bolster the former USSA, and China
9. Seek celestial dominance, through satellites and stealth moon and mars missions
10. Manipulate markets and currency valuation
11. End dollar as global reserve currency
12. Cease funding U.S. Debt (China), and call in your investment in her
13. Develop technology to have the most advanced armies
14. Use U.S. Laws against them, like immigration laws
15. Slander America to other nations (demoralize her), etc. #ColdWar already going on!

Do YOU KNOW how NATO and the America could defeat Communism? Show them an attractive democracy society, and force their subject to learn how life can be, if you break the shackles of dictatorial totalitarianism. DON'T require them to emulate our U.S. Model, as it has problems, as well!

Physical violence would be required for citizens in in Korea, Russia and China to throw off their oppressive regimes. Those same nations don't have to engage physical violence, to harm America, as they're already seeking to do so in ways I just detailed, nonviolently! Fight fire with fire

MILITARY CONFLICTS & INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

(Iran, Especially)

(6/24/21-2)

Rome fell/collapsed from within. Even if our divisions weaken us, and encourage our enemies, America won't fall from within, as wed either have a civil war, or better, secede. Red and purple states would NEVER let her die, or lose her influence!

With mutually-assured destruction through nukes, enemy nations seek to destroy America by lesser means, like social division and economic collapse, by Yuan as global reserve currency, Socialism in America, etc. Their goals the same as if at war; just wise enough to not directly attack us BIGly!

Arms and ammunition manufactures or storage facilities. Public memorials or statues. Destroying these hurt the U.S. Psyche. you must out-think terrorists, and #KillAllterrorists Keep 'em so occupied with your attacks they can't plan to harm us here (George Bush strategy). Mini-nuke 'em, perhaps!

Google search of news articles says Saudis don't have nukes. Iran's NOT supposed to. You KNOW DON'T trust them and bomb their nuke facilities anytime are satellites detect any movement to build them! #Iran <http://msnbc.com/msnbc/iran-foreign-minister-javad-zarif-snap-back-clause-goes-both-ways...>

North Korea/Venezuela/Russia/Iran/Cuba: CAN'T you join the family of nations and live sensibly with sane leadership (or defeat them)? Come join the fam! (1/11/15)

National sovereignty does NOT apply when you house or encourage terrorists, Syria and Iran! Well hunt 'em down wherever they hide! -**The UNITED world** (2/9/15)

You TRULY believe Iran would ever in their hearts and internal leadership abandon plans to harm Israel? THAT's naive. They've stated their roadmap! (2/12/15)

Some in #Iran governance will NEVER abandon desires to wipe Israel off the map. Vigilance needed to always track secret ops with that aim. #Israel (2/14/15)

E.U. heads of state need to wake up to forget past histories and unite VS ISIS, terrorists, Iran with nukes, Russian aggression, North Korea and Syria! (2/18/15)

Operation Gideon if Iran allowed nukes anytime! Preemptive strikes NEEDED to save your country—apple of God's eye <http://bbc.in/1MTZprZ> @netanyahu. As I emailed you three years ago. If enriching uranium, bomb facilities and track EVERY new attempt! Don't be a wimp but SAFE. #Iran #Peace! (2/26/15)

Iran leadership uses good cop/bad cop to sound pious while pursuing evil. The U.S. or Israel bombing Iran nuke facilities is NOT evil "invasion!" (3/3/15)

Iran nuke facilities? The MOMENT it turns militarized do a surgical strike with eight hour notice so all humans can vacate. Common Sense, and tell the U.N.! (8/8/15)

Do I believe Iran lied in following Iran no nuke pursuit deal? YES. Proper response? If serious enough, sanctions, or even taking out facilities used in that process. I HOPE E.U. nations retain the deal, and the U.N. inspects all suspect venues to ensure no further violations. (5/11/18)

I have ALWAYS said if Iran develops the capability to aim nukes at Israel, U.S. Has to take out those capabilities before they are used! LOOK how lo-o-o-ong I've said that (next retweets). Note the dates! I'm no Johnny-come-lately on that position!

Do you know what would be AMAZING tech to free oppressed people? If Russia, in Korea or China ever started a war, NATO capability to only kill politicians, generals and the military—NO civilians! Targeted specificity. Hardliners wouldn't be impressed, but many would see their escape!

IF North Korea or terrorists launched missiles into South Korea, or Israel, respectively, overwhelming retaliation would be necessitated! NATO needs satellite knowledge of exactly where these get launched from, and the tech to destroy the launchers as soon as any missiles are sent forth!

What would stop tanks rolling into a NATO nation? Bombs, hacking their engines to break, mini

missiles to derail their wheel tracks, lasers that melted or disintegrated 'em or their engines, anything to gum up their movement—shot from afar by smart weapons! Develop these presently!

Putin invaded Ukraine, when the world was DISTRACTED by the Olympics (if I recall, correctly). NATO, her allies, and all free nations, or those opposing evil regimes MUST unite to NEVER let ANYONE invade another nation, and be successful! Pay your fair share, but NEVER lose any ally!

Hitler literally took tanks and troops across borders, under threat of surrender or die. NO NATO allied nation should EVER again run that risk! Immediate resistance and superior fire power must be on call for INSTANT response to defeat any such invaders in our mutual futures! Use tech!

Speed of troop movement sometimes wins wars. Best strategy, as well. In one of the World Wars, a 2-flanked front was instituted to weaken Hitler, and one time a FAKE military build-up was used to make him defend against a non-existent threat, to be weaker where the allies attacked. WISE

Hum-Vs were partly defeated by IEDs. Stealth's may never have been shot down. That's tech giving America an advantage! Tanks, often bombed off their tracks. America needs sky superiority/dominance, and satellite surveillance intel superiority in any war! Knowledge, skies, and weaponry mastery!

In wars, people need food and temp lodging, and bathrooms, often on the move. They need safety/protection, much ammo, backup support, accurate intel, masses of warriors (usually), and the best tech and weapons! I want lite weight gun and bomb-proof military uniforms, and head protection!

Jan six showed the world a group large enough to have broken into our Capital COULDVE takes D.C. pols hostage or killed them, thus creating a governmental coup. If more than one had been risking being killed, I'm not sure all politicians could have safely bunkered up. Democracy's fragile—PROTECT IT

Weather is always a factor in military operations! Some groups gather for religious purposes. Santa Anna was defeated, surrounded as his men slept. Element of surprise, and wise military strategy. There are no rules, but to win, and never start it! They're seeking your death! Always win

Afghanistan taught us guerilla warfare is a strategy U.S. Has to develop the capability of defeating, MUCH sooner! Enemies dressed as civilians, underground tunnels, random attacks, terrorizing communities to not give intel to America, using their own terrain against us, knowing it better. control of their politicians so government works for the people.

The people have the numbers, and in numbers, can overtake any military, if needed, by sheer physical presence VS arsenals. D Day proved that. you can't let evil, greedy and selfish people be in charge of your future, as you aren't their #1 concern, though you are to God!

Hiroshima and Nagasaki, which we ALL never want to see repeated, though IMperfect analogies, do teach that if you decisively overpower an attacking enemy, you can save more lives than if you hadn't. Deterrence is REAL, even with Hitler, who committed suicide, to avoid being killed.

Enemy military generals and the smartest leaders orchestrating battle plans have to be able to be tracked, even down deep in cave bunkers, by new tech U.S. Better be developing with black budgets! I know a guy who designed a tool to ID pools of oil well under the earth. IT CAN BE DONE

Militaries get demoralized, or change strategies with significant defeats, or strategic interventions to earlier planned attacks. ANYtime America is at war, we must do BOTH these things, simultaneously! We must never initiate a war, but always win when attacked. And convincingly! DETER

When you are at war, the goal is to kill people and break things. U.S. Needs weaponry and tech that can break all serious offensive weapons of any enemy, and disable food supplies, intel, command and control, logistics/gasoline, and communications. We BETTER be pursuing these advances NOW!

Suicide bombers need to be able to be identified before they're 100 yards of any U.S. Military personnel. Same with oncoming vehicles packed with explosives. I am no scientist, but I know an inventor whose tool can ID any WMD entering the port of Houston. I'm SURE we can design these

Enemy snipers need to be identifiable from afar, using drones and radar or heat signals from bodies. America needs smart missiles, that Hansel and Gretel bread crumb their way back to the source of enemy fire. See through walls tech would find them hiding secretly/stealthily. #Innovation Poke the bear enemies attack small, remote, as hi profile as possible U.S. Targets. Masses always pose a threat, so U.S. Needs tech that can wipe out huge armies in one setting, like sucking oxygen out of area, or programmed bombs to hit 'em ALL. Human shields should be able to be avoided

Robots can be blown up. Drones that are fast, and programmed to avoid missiles and gun shots, should be America's next great military investment! Big enough to be lethal, and even small ones (the size of grasshoppers) should be fatal, with lasers, chemicals, or Kamikaze run into targets

In fighting the poke the bear types, you MUST have drones with stealth radar-deflection capability, that kill specific people, or can target several at once. Send a swarm of them, to defeat terrorists, and chase them down! They and robots need to be our next generation of weaponry!

Update: International Relations

(6/21/21-2)

HOW is America going to lead the world when we don't lead with moral authority? Enemy nations WIN when we are divided, hate, argue over race, allow injustice, flaunt sex and money worship, etc. Revival is desperately needed for our nation! II Chron. 7:14 Starts with the Church!

IF one, or several allied good nation kept a lid on the world's evils, knowing full well they needed to do the same for themselves, the world could be properly managed to not spin out of control with all the hate, violence, injustice and even wars we so often see now.

IF America "secretly" developed the tech to dominate all areas of war (land, sea, sky, space, underground and under water), that is the BIG STICK that deters any major (vs minor poking the bear skirmishes) warfare! If anyone has better stuff, and they initiate attack...WEAK position!

Someone needs to have Putin list his top five complains about America! they WON'T all be valid, and he needs to be on a polygraph while so listing. I'd LOVE to know this list! Can he envision how we could cease being enemies, and maybe even work together? Describe that scenario!

AFGHANISTAN

(7/5/21-2)

IF I had a son in the military, I would NOT want them in an engagement that didn't directly negatively affect U.S. Interests! That's why I have called for a global fighting force, so wrongs get fixed, with equal sacrifice of life, limb and lucre!

Update #1

(8/15/21)

U.S. Policy toward Afghanistan is exactly like a male helping a stranded female fix a flat tire in a gang-infested neighborhood, then leaving the car on the jack, before lowering it and tightening the nuts!

It's the HEIGHT of selfishness and/or arrogance, to start military incursions, then decide an arbitrary calendar date is when we will save our skin, and abandon people we treated as allies! If you had won, we wouldn't be having these conversations! Enemy wasn't annihilated, as 45 said!

CHUMP also wanted all U.S. Troops removed from Afghanistan! Bad idea of his, and of Biden/Harris! Our military needed a break, but had to stay much longer, IF any stable government might develop, with military capacity! WE ABANDONED the Afghanistan people! ALWAYS needed some presence

WHO in their right mind would think the Middle East could retain any stability our U.S. Military brought, when we are extracted? @JoeBiden @KamalaHarris Historically volatile. Many tribal/cultural rivalries. Much animosity and unrest. The vacuum YOU TWO left is simply being filled!...

One could LEGITIMATELY ask why any of our great military men and women does in Afghanistan, and for WHAT? The armed forces should NEVER be made to pay the price for poorly thought out war plans! Clear goals, outcomes and exit strategies for victory; or don't ever start!

Someone in the establishment said there was no crystal ball about what would happen in Afghanistan. B.S.! America has had to prop up militaries, as the enemy doesn't fear them, but us. When we leave, they smell blood in the water, as we are the threat. EVERYONE knows this, even Biden!

Update #2

(8/17/21)

WE invaded THEIR land, for our and their purposes, and now they do not get that which WE said we came there to give them! WE are a primary reason they will now live horrific lives enslaved to archaic thugs we did NOT defeat. Winning?

15. GLOBAL

1. Global Vision
2. Global Vision Specifics
3. Global Rights
4. Communist Chinese
5. U.S. Foreign Policy
6. Worldview: The State of the World

GLOBAL VISION

(5/5/19)

Here's what is needed by our world: Every government ensures that every citizen of theirs has enough to survive... shelter, clothes, food, water, and fatal disease prevention or treatment. Third world governments need their economies modernized, and dictators need to share the wealth, to be real leaders of their people!

The third world needs LESS babies birthed, unless families can afford them! They're NOT income earners for a family, enough to make up for their costs. Education and skills training are needed, and can be done for free, if they have electricity for the internet, or by generators; clean water wells dug, and potable/drinkable water separated from sanitation.

Exploit any natural resources in your nation, and see your people as assets to hire out to richer nations, if they specialize in skills they're trained in, for low wages to the third and second world, but higher wages than your people get now.

Train citizens to live off the land, safe to health and the environment, for a minimum subsistence. If government personnel can't or won't do these minimal things, the people MUST secretly organize, then protest, and eventually take over, if needed, trying to get military on your side, but if not, sacrifices will be required (i.e., martyrs). You have the numbers! Make your government work for you! Get good politicians and laws! Change your reality/experience/existence.

Dictators have these SAME needs for their people, and the people have this same need to rid themselves of selfish, greedy bums in charge, any way possible, including martyrdom, by some. If tyrants will do good by their people, as just described, they can stay in power. If not, they've got to be deposed by the people!

G-20, NATO, The West, the U.N. And other wealthier nations can help, if economic ties can be reasonably expected, as a result, but charity only goes so far! Their investments must be worthwhile for them—NOT just you. You're desperate for their aid! Find win-win for all sides, or you will remain broke and hurting!

Nations NEED to change cultural traditions of valuing 'strong men' that are EVIL to their people! It's sinful for those closest to such thugs to support them, because you get payout/payoff. If you're in government, you MUST think about the people, as you are God's representatives! Putting yourself first is a sin! Rule righteously.

(I Tim. 6:8) At a minimum, all citizens need food, water and clothes! A place to sleep is important (cave, grass hut; whatever's minimally protective), and medical care enough to prevent them prematurely dying from disease, especially from the preventable types. This is ALL governments' minimum success standard! Nothing less!

Advanced aspirations would be electricity, roads, cops, laws, courts, electricity, clean water, schools, sewer systems and hospitals. You take progress one step at a time. Businesses begin as a primitive area matures, if the people want that.

Nations like North Korea, Iran, Russia and others NEED to get control of their politicians, so government works for the people. The people have the numbers, and larger numbers can overtake any military, if needed, by sheer physical presence against weapons arsenals. D Day proved that.

You can't let evil, greedy and selfish people be in charge of your future, as you aren't their number one concern, though you are to God!

If your life's going O.K. Under such bums, you're not 'gonna join into an overthrow! It's those whose lives are so negative they'll risk life and limb for a better future for their future family members, if not themselves. Governments MUST care that everyone does O.K.—not just some! The non-elites WILL rebel, being ignored!

The poor have no power, maybe no weapons, maybe no votes, but they have numbers. South Africa shows numbers can achieve things, though taking others' things isn't the right way to rebel! Many people will never give up any good thing they enjoy, so you have to have government behave rightly for all the citizens!

Poor people NEED to realize most of them may NEVER get rich. That's O.K.! They don't all have to even enter the middle class. If no one severely suffers, or dies or goes bankrupt from inability to receive medical care, that's a MINIMUM success standard for any and all governments. Demand that, poor people!

This MAY sound like I put oweness on government to care for the poor. I do NOT. But in nations where resources and opportunities are tightly restricted by evil politicians, I AM blaming those type governments! When ALL people are free to pursue life the way they see fit, to earn a living, government has succeeded!

Where elites control opportunities, they MUST change, or be ousted! #RegimeChange The least among you is the determinant of how successful your entire nation is! How poor and struggling is the least, absent physical or mental disabilities! North Korea is Exhibit A in how NOT to run a government!

I am for ALL labor camps being freed and broken up, and any remaining Gulags anywhere. NO slavery anywhere! No forced prostitution. No theft. No initiating wars. No land grabs from other nations. No murdering, extortion, abductions, rapes, genocide, jailing people who speak negative of government, hoarding by politicians of their nations' resources, bribery, lying politicians, tax evasion, wife beating, incest, child abuse, inhumane sweat shops, robberies, bank hold-ups, terrorism, inciting to violence, indoctrinating kids to hate others (like Jews), treating women or gays as second-class citizens, refusing to let females be educated, own assets, work, drive, or be treated as equals with males, no cutting off wrists for stealing, or stoning gays for homosexual sex, no torture, harems/polygamy, bestiality, and other sins that destroy the fabric of nations' civilized cultures.

Rogue nations' politicians need to repent! WHY should ANY nation's "leader" have all the power, or control most resources, or be exorbitantly rich, when his/her rulership is allowing severe poverty to continue? You OWE your nation, before God, to dispose of MUCH of your assets, to help others you are ignoring, and letting suffer! Ex.: Putin/Un!

Female mutilation is EVIL, and MUST stop! At least minimal human rights MUST exist in ALL nations. This is NOT pushing Americanism on anyone, but God's morality. If your claimed "religion" opposes that, it's not worth of that name! God is for good, though you may not be! Do good, seek justice and peace!

And Iran's religious leaders MUST repent of trying to impose any deeds on the people that are immoral or evil, even if they interpret any holy book as requiring that! The standard I've detailed for ALL nations applies to you, too, no matter if your politicians let you avoid doing so. You must repent, too!

To say 'my wealth is personal property, so poor people aren't poor because of me,' depends on HOW you got your money! Even if morally, you have a moral obligation to be generous with your excess! (I Tim. 6:17-19) Selfish greedy hoarding is RIGHTLY opposed by others, as there's only so much money to go around, selfish ones.

A judgment/punishment is coming to our world, even if some politicians have zero belief in such, or in any religious claims. Evil politicians will be God's first target, and evil rich people! You have the power to enrich everyone's lives. When you don't, you fatten yourself up for a day of harvest/reckoning/accountability! (Jas. 5:5) Many of you are going to Hell. (Jn. 3:16)

And whether anyone's going to Heaven or Hell, in this life THIS is what God requires of your lifestyle: Mic. 6:8. God is for justice. People who aren't are evil! It's unrighteous to allow severe poverty to continue, when it's in your power to change, especially if you have way more than you'd ever need! Do right!

GLOBAL VISION SPECIFICS

(5/8/19)

Imaginary primitive or poor nations (which exist in reality) NEED food, water and clothes. Next, shelter and vaccines/medicines to prevent preventable fatal diseases. Next, clean water and sanitation; education, jobs, electricity and roads, thereafter.

HOW do they get these IF they want them (some tribes may want nothing but leaf clothes, and 'leaf' us alone!)? It ALL takes money. IF and only IF the goal is self-sustaining, their government and rich people (via taxes) are initial places, and money from renting land, or people used as labor to foreign states, or sell natural resources.

The U.N., G-20 foreign aid, major charities, churches and Giving Pledge donors like Bill Gates' Foundation. Businesses have excess, as with rich folk, and some governments could give more, but for many of these, there has to be a payoff. Maybe not quid pro quo, but not just forking out cash!

Literally, the clothes NYC and America throws out every day would clothe entire nations! A recent report said landfills are filling fast from instant fashion trend (temporary fads quickly replaced by spending FOOLS, in my opinion). Send leftovers to third worlders! If America has enough, spread the blessings! CARE about others! We never believe we have enough! (Ecc. 6:7)

The amount of food America wastes, at home and at restaurants could feed entire nations, until they could self-sustainingly farm! NOT food people have touched, but limiting portions, like endless chips you don't finish, at Tex-Mex.

Immediately, education on farming best practices and efficiency technology is needed. Money, once again! Water wells dug, and water cleaning technologies for diseased or polluted oceans and waterways.

Holes dug outside towns for underground outhouse depositories. Shelters made of the cheapest materials, like leaves and tree wood, or even abandoned cargo containers, like things U.S. Throws out!

Adopt-a-nation! Start small, and make a role model state to teach/show other G-20 nations. Lead! Battery- or generator-powered internet (or old books we throw out) could educate kids, for free, at night, as they learn more efficient farming, to make day jobs take less time and energy.

The Jesus video was taken to almost all venues, by film projectors with no electricity! The same could occur to teach kids basic education and job skills, so they can hire on with second world nations.

The products America puts in landfills could be recycled for them (and ocean plastics), as with our thrown out vehicles and bikes! DFW threw out many scooters that didn't comply with local laws! Bikes are basic transport that would transform a nation.

Plastic and cardboard in U.S. Landfills could make huts, with duct tape! Strengthen that with mud or tree branches, etc. Rick Warren can teach you on tracts of farm land! Solutions exist! WILL WE act?

RATHER than call these countries "shish-hole nations," HELP! We're the richest, most advanced nation on the earth! If WE can't (better, won't), no one can (better, will)! No one else is as blessed as us/U.S.! <https://financesonline.com/a-list-of-third-world-countries-10-poorest-nations-with-rising-economies/>

Chump's claimed wealth excess could fund MUCH of this, as penance for using that slanderous term! Whatever Chump's wealth is, he's proof money doesn't buy class, and money isn't success, by God's standards. IF he ever makes it to Heaven, he'll be one of the poorest persons there, forever, as he carnally brags of his wealth, EXACTLY like the evil rich God condemns in Scripture. Fake "baby Christian."

Poor nations south of Texas: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Poverty_in_South_America
[en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Poverty_i...](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Poverty_in_South_America)

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Latin_American_and_Caribbean_countries_by_GDP_\(PPP\)](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Latin_American_and_Caribbean_countries_by_GDP_(PPP))

World's poorest nations: <https://www.usatoday.com/story/money/2018/11/29/poorest-countries-world-2018/38429473/>

GLOBAL RIGHTS

(12/24/19)

Let's talk about tearing down evil regimes—China, Russia, North Korea, Iran, et al. Human being citizens MUST be educated more to envision what freedom from oppression looks like, and would be like in their own lives! North Koreans NEED to learn that humans live like that, today, in other parts of the world.

No one should fear their government will cut off their hand if they steal, which no one should do. No one should fear their government will mutilate women's sexuality, or allow men to treat them as second class, or property! No one should be killed by their government, or others, because they're gay.

No one should be jailed because they voice disagreement with their government. No one should be forced into labor camps, because they're perceived as academic or moral threats to an evil regime! Secret police, narking on their neighbors, are evil! You're only a human—you are not any better than anyone else. Be moral, vs. a tyrant's dupe!

You should be able to practice any religion in any nation on earth, and own property, marry whoever YOU so choose (not forced marriages, especially of under-aged girls), there should be NO human trafficking... people are not products. May every slave trader be caught and jailed for life, if not killed!

You should be able to hang around anyone you want, unless you're planning criminal activity. If your government accuses you of a crime, you should be provided a free lawyer, given due process and your day in court, a fair trial, the right to not incriminate yourself, the right to face your accuser and be judged by a jury of your peers, and any punishment must not be too harsh, but should match the crime.

Torture should be ended, as with genocide and ethnic cleansing. Every child should be provided an education by their government! That's the ONLY way in the modern world they have any chance at a decent life. Your government shouldn't be allowed to break into your home without a court-issued warrant, and judges can't be on the take, nor your police force (bribery and corruption) or politicians!

In court, you should be presumed innocent until untampered with/REAL vs. manufactured evidence proves otherwise, and in your home, you have a right to privacy no one should illegally invade. IF this list does NOT describe your state/nation/country, you are being cheated and ripped off in life!

Evil fellow human beings are making these choices about your life! God's not wanting or forcing this suppressed lifestyle on anyone! He wants you FREE. Make it happen; be released (I Cor. 7:23).

Update: Global Poverty

So now to the particulars:

1. Poor people, the world over, NEED to STOP having many if any kids—period! YOU CAN'T AFFORD THEM! They aren't a financial asset, but a fiscal liability (and it's immoral to use them in child labor, to pay YOUR bills)! Your over-populating the world is morally IRresponsible.
2. EVERY person has to set as their ambition to become self-sustaining/sufficient! Adults aren't responsible for other adults not in their nuclear family, or employment!
3. EVERY country needs its plan for helping their own poor stand on their own two feet! It is NOT America's job to fix other nations' poverty problem, just because we're rich! We already do MORE than our fair share!
4. Every nation needs its own safety net. They can individually decide how large it will be. It's NOT the U.N.'s or other countries' business to dictate how large any one nation's safety net is! That's called national sovereignty!
5. JUST LIKE God's people, the Jews, God supports some safety net. Sometimes, temporarily or in exceptional/anomaly cases, people can't handle all that life throws at them. That's why God created credit cards! (just joking) Societies decide what to do in that situation, but evil ones decide to turn a blind eye (i.e., far right ideology).
However, JUSTICE says they repay taxpayers, once they are on their financial feet.

The Pope had a lot to say to criticize America, by innuendo. AMERICA IS THE MORALLY GREATEST IMPERFECT NATION IN THE HISTORY OF MANKIND—PERIOD! The Pope speaks of vaccines for all. Nations' "leaders" (i.e., politicians) are morally responsible for their people.

If countries are poor, and remain impoverished, economically, FIX IT! It's NOT other nations' job to fix, though many will help—TEMPORARILY, like America always has!

Every problem must be temporary, or it's a willful commitment to have the problem continue! And every nation has a VALID self-interest in benefitting from helping poorer nations! China doesn't do so from the goodwill in their heart, alone, but to gain access to resources, ports, allies, etc.! SAME for the America.

Next, you are NOT going to get any business to STOP utilizing the natural resources of this earth! Be fruitful and multiply, and take dominion! They ONLY need to do so responsibly, in ways that don't harm the earth or ruin scenery. The Pope sounds VERY politically liberal in that part of his speech!

Businesses exist to profit, sir! Take a business or economics course, vs. just Latin, which is Latin to me! The NEED is to encourage giving back, ala I Tim. 6:17-19. There is no monopoly on food manufacturing! It's called global competition! If America doesn't keep up, we will be begging China for our daily rations. Again, I suggest a common introductory business or economics course, and READ I Tim. 6:17-19 in God's ONLY source of authority—His INERRANT word, the Bible!

Guns and military weapons KEEP GOOD PEOPLE SAFE, sir (I would NEVER call any mere man "father," Mt. 23:9). It is the evil in the world that guns help keep responsible gun owners from!

It is responsibility that runs through my entire responsive message, be it sex, or arms usage. Hate speech, fake news, conspiracy theories and political manipulation I 100 percent agree with the Pope denouncing!

It doesn't take MUCH money, relatively speaking, to put all school curricula on the Internet, for access to ALL!

LOOK!: [https://bestcolleges.com/blog/platforms-for-online-courses/...](https://bestcolleges.com/blog/platforms-for-online-courses/) Khan Academy is EXCELLENT! LOOK (K-12): [https://howtohomeschoolforfree.com/full-online-homeschool-curriculum/...](https://howtohomeschoolforfree.com/full-online-homeschool-curriculum/) But electricity and computers accessible to all poor kids is the gap needing bridging.

Again, WHO is responsible for bridging that gap? Individuals, charities, and each nation's safety net! WHY is it Facebook's (a private company) job? I TOTALLY agree with the Pope's call for the media to stop "the logic of post-truth, disinformation, defamation, slander and the un-healthy attraction to dirt and scandal."

Unilateral sanctions can be needed, as the U.N. Has often been corrupted by minor nations allying to harm national interests of more influential nations! I AGREE that aggression must be stopped, (and America has to be the world's policeman, UNfortunately).

Finally, profit is NOT the problem. Idolatry of money, and zero concern for I Tim. 6:17-19 IS! II Chron. 7:14 IS the answer, but the Pope didn't address that, or God's EDDBS priorities (FULL evangelism, discipling, body life and social ministry), or John 3:16 as the ultimate solution! That's a major and SAD omission!

I'm a Protestant—he's a Catholic. NO MATTER how closely the two groups try to engage politics in America, there will ALWAYS be differences! The ONLY one that matters is are seven sacraments required, or can anyone go to Heaven by trusting Jesus alone—period (John 3:16), and is the Bible alone God's will?

COMMUNIST CHINESE

(6/11/20)

I learned of a book (title will be given when it's learned) that documents China's strategy to negatively impact America by buying up real estate, and shipping in undercover Communists sympathetic to president Xi, to steal trade secrets, stir up trouble, or vote against our values upon gaining citizenship! Identify and JAIL THEM as insurrectionist traitors!

Immigrants to America: We ALL have been in your shoes, in our heritage! That DOESN'T mean we all share same values! You have zero logical or moral reason to vote for one political party, because you weren't born here, but for the reasons you came here—to find a better life through hard work!

If you live in America, it's because you believe you can make whatever you want of your life, if you work hard, and NOT needing government's help—just their not restricting those ambitions. Anyone else who comes here, or is born here, who believes otherwise is FREE TO LEAVE, and should, including by force! We need no loafers.

If you want Socialism for America, MOVE TO A MORE SOCIALIST COUNTRY! America is NOT number one, historically, because of stealing from hard workers, by force of law, but from productivity, ingenuity and being smart and the first to market. If you aren't that type person, you really don't belong or fit in here, legally or otherwise!

People online write 'eat the rich.' You are jealous (a sin), because you can't do what they've done, and (likely) never will! Unless they stole their wealth, or gained it immorally, be glad they're here vs. somewhere else! America needs the best minds and investors, to regain America's number one status, forever! Beat Chinas butt!

I heard a story of China buying up public works in other nations too poor to repay them, so they retain ownership, and use those projects as platforms to import Commies into other nations, for global strategic advantage, to get a leg up on America and India, wherever they can. #EvilRegime! They MUST be stopped! USA #1!

America has ALWAYS welcomed immigrants with open arms, because they have, until recently, always been the hard-working kind, trying to get ahead by finding better freedom and opportunities here. That is the ONLY type America should ever let in. NOT beggars thinking that the U.S. Owes them anything!

Belief in hard work, working smart, being frugal, investing, property rights, aspiring to be rich are NOT "white values," but AMERICAN values! Proof? There are white nut cases protesting to burn the system down. It is NOT a racial thing, but values thing, and one of those two alternatives is Un-/NON-American!

Liberals have shown their true colors, the past month. They LITERALLY have NO PROBLEM tearing down America, because they do not love her, and aren't emotionally invested in her success! Riots, fires, looting, vandalism and violence have shown even the greatest skeptic what their core is! Remember/never forget!

Other ways China (Cf.: Russia and Iran) can infiltrate America: Listening devices in products we're sold, immigrant spies, bots and monitoring social media, higher education students, workers in U.S. Firms (stealing trade secrets), drone and satellite surveillance, man-made islands for military use.

CAN YOU IMAGINE how many new technological devices and bugs/surveillance/listening devices China will now insert in any structure Americans will occupy, now that the Olympics have been postponed by one year? One more year to prepare for a plethora of information-gathering seeking to destroy America!

Communists WON'T be convinced to accept Democracy! We and NATO MUST thwart their expansion! Their theory SEEMS just and moral, but execution of their theory (and people) has always been totally totalitarian and cruel! Dictatorships benefit the dic-tators and their inner circle, mainly, raping the land and harming the people!

IF America adopts a self number one attitude, EXPECT increased opposition, including militarily, or via terrorism! So long as America uses its great economic and military advantages to help all other peace-loving nations to improve for their people—including economically—no one (to speak of—there are always whack jobs) will oppose us but our enemy nations!

I am FOR "USA #1"; I am AGAINST "USA #1 and solely!" God doesn't bless a nation, to become worldly, selfish or arrogant! "Ugly Americanism" is NOT American Exceptionalism! America is great because we are good! Cease being so, and you cease being great! #MoralsMatter, America!

Enemy nations MOST to be watched, especially as average Joes get distracted by Covid fears/quarantines, and race riots, are Russia, China, Iran, North Korea, and to a lesser extent Cuba and Venezuela, as with any pockets of any nation breeding future terrorists! Our CIA, FBI, HSA and DOD need to monitor them full-time!

Everybody (the world over) has a right to be free! You don't have to live like a refugee. —**Tom Petty** (RIP) And The Heartbreakers - Refugee (Official Video) <https://youtu.be/fFnOfpJL0M>

WELCOME TO AMERICA, every immigrant willing to work, and not here to harm or destroy America! You made it to the #PromisedLand! <https://youtu.be/y8OtzJtp-EM> via @YouTube Immigrant Song (2007 Remaster)

This warning against China I have been making for many years in many ways! The U.S. Owes NO ONE a handout, even in foreign aid, but from mercy we need to be strategic in our best national interest, knowing "BRIC" is trying to beat us. (12/25/14)

BRIC trying to compete with the U.S. And her trade partners. KICK THEIR B-TT! For the ignos/ignoramuses, that's Brazil, Russia, Iran and China. STOP being so ignorant—U.S.: LEAD! (2/9/15)

BRIC came as economic counterpart to American economic dominance, and a military competitor to NATO is expected by axes of evil nations, and their allies (soon). (4/18/17)

There are two main player groups, internationally—the U.S. And her allies (many E,U, nations, et al) and BRIC (especially Russia, China and Iran). For economics there's a RACE to get South America and Africa on one side or the other, as with U.N. Clout. And with LIMITED national resources, not every nation will get [as much as they want or need]. (1/26/18)

We work separate deals, one nation to another, but limited resources and competition ensure alliances will have rivalries, so the U.S., E.U. (NATO) vs. BRIC and Communists arises. All over limited assets, ineffective global rules or enforcement, failure to agree on rules, and selfishness (a sin, but not if there are no morals, other than what 'I' want). Lying, hacking, deceiving, secret nuclear warhead tests and bribes—all are O.K., because there are no morals, and all advance our national alliances causes, though conflicting with our opponents'. (8/29/18)

[Enemy nations] Russia, Iran, ~China, many Arab nations, Venezuela, Cuba, some African and Central and South American nations. BRIC already exists. I'd push for the dollar NOT being default currency, and beef up all associated militaries. This is EXACTLY what's happening presently! (10/1/18)

One bare-chested dictator have BILLIONS most of which the people are due, cozying up with China (BRIC economic bloc), TRYing to break up or back off NATO, and cause E.U. Nations and especially Germany to splinter some loyalty to alliances with America. Cuba and Venezuela can't be too far from his planned alliances. (12/2/18)

How about government-controlled economies, like price fixing, government-owned businesses, and regulations and taxes out the wazoo. NEED I educate you on how those schemes have usually utterly failed? Liberals tout Sweden and China (i.e., Socialism and Communism). WOULD YOU WANT TO WORK IN CHINA, if you weren't an ex-pat American? (3/8/20)

They [China] are our enemy! We need to diversify manufacturing nations, seeking an exit from red China, ASAP, IMO. China cashes in off coronavirus, selling Spain \$467 million in supplies, some of them substandard <https://fxn.ws/2UjV9Np> #FoxNews (3/26/20)

Shark Tank notwithstanding, "Nearly all of the advances in structural and aesthetic innovation is coming from abroad." –**Arthur Erickso**, The great American business man said it best (RIP), "Out-innovating them is the way to beat China. And to do everything that we do in this country to support innovative policy, that drives innovation and new products and more jobs and creates jobs. –**Jack Welch** (4/1/20)

Large national debt is a ball and chain on our economy! Some debt is O.K., if not healthy, but NOT a lot. Plus, America is indebted mainly to China, and they can pull the plug, or the world can end the dollar as reserve currency, and the U.S. Economy would crash like a house of cards! ALERT! (5/13/20)

... There are literally people who believe America needs to be defeated, economically—China, Iran, Russia, and anyone who immigrates here, or adopts liberal values to make our democracy liberal, or economy Socialist! Enemies of this United States. (6/4/20)

If you don't like living in America, get the \$%# out of here! NO ONE makes you stay! If I lived in China, I'd expect the native Chinese to be more adept at surviving well in their native country! SAME with all people NOT inhabiting another nation they weren't born in! The fundamentals of the U.S.A are good. (6/4/20)

U.S. FOREIGN POLICY

(11/16/20-2)

Every nation puts its interests first and foremost, as they should. USA #1 (MY term, well before MAGA), always called on America to lead morally, which would never be isolationism, or bullying other nations, or arrogant ugly Americanism! Chump can't understand BALANCE! Extremism reigns.

To the 'never let a crisis go to waste' crowd, CHINA, RUSSIA and IRAN are out to destroy America, in subtle ways, not all-out war! Wake up! China has us by the gonads, financially. We have to diversify our global supply chain! Ally with every nation win-win is possible with! Power in numbers.

Iran has 12 TIMES the enriched Uranium They're allowed to possess. Israel is directly at risk, folks! Russian leadership is NOT ignoring our division! Putin is not wishing America well, in his heart of hearts! Economic alliances to defeat America and make the dollar fail as reserve currency.

HOW could enemy nations destroy America? Pretend to be friends, gain economic control through loans and dependence upon your labor force for cheap products. Build counter-alliances, initially just economic. Get the dollar ended as world's reserve currency.

Dump product to gain market share (government-funded manufacturing costs), send people to America to steal trade secrets, hack systems and gain America's great college knowledge. Make them act like friends, while they secretly do the emperor's bidding, but only among unidentified ones, so confusion rises as to who's dangerous.

Build economic alliances against U.S. Interests. Build man-made islands for satellites and military use, even space satellite mastery and control shipping lanes by violating international law through physical intimidation. Have Russian jets unsafely encroach U.S. Jets, build up nuke power capacity to quickly convert into bombs.

Gain footholds in Middle East for oil supply control. Use the U.N. To thwart U.S. Actions. Use climate change calls to weaken America, while other players don't suffer that same economic expense. Gen. Up anti-Americanism, and tout it when it's deserved (like 45's arrogance).

Try to split NATO loyalty, and use pay your fair share instructions to seek their allying with you, instead. Use Tik Tok to infiltrate data on enemy citizens. SUBTLE ways to avoid head-on war! China, Russia and Iran. ALL these actions are currently occurring. Is America awake?

America needs to find ways to make poor and moderate economy nations better, at profit of benefit to us. Win-win! NOT one-way charity! They give us labor, or resources, as we modernize them. It has to be good for both sides. If we don't, enemy nations will ally with them for power! Competition

Update: Global Plan

(11/16/20)

I don't have enough knowledge of The Great Reset, but the world needs a global minimum standard of poverty we will allow no one to fall under. Self-sufficiency must be the goal for everyone not disabled, and we all owe the poor fixes through education and motivation, and voluntary help!

China announced a new trading bloc. I've told @POTUS @realdonaldtrump America must ally economically with every nation willing to do so, as this is a global power grab for power and influence, economically and militarily! Two months to do so!

and they're part of BRIC! An economic alliance trying to counter the US's economic dominance and alliances (Brazil and Iran as partners). LEARN! (12/25/14)

BRIC? I only know of #TaylorSwift WakeUpAmerica! There are alliances seeking to destroy the U.S.-E.U./NATO economically and otherwise (NOT Brazil). (12/25/14)

They manipulate currency, want the U.S. Dollar as second-class currency and are building alliances to economically defeat the E.U. And the U.S. BEAT China, America! (5/22/15)

The U.S. MUST adopt NEW strategy relating to our frenemy China who owns us and hacks our trade secrets OFTEN! BEAT them economically! <http://foxnews.com/.../us-warns-china-not-to-challenge.../> ... (5/22/15)

Chinas pursuing eco alliances with BRIC and anyone else to cut the U.S. Out of our primary global business position, and Russia is dividing America from Europe. That's a PROBLEM! (3/10/17)

I'm ALL for the E.U. Becoming more independent and self-reliant from the U.S. Economy and military might, but we must NEVER let our alliances wane—EVER! #NATO (4/18/17)

#ForeignPolicyTip Always seek to grow alliances UNLESS times of the essence (killing Osama bin Laden) or you'd tip off the enemy thereby. Duh 101. (7/5/16)

People bent on evil aren't often convinced away from it. Is Chump aware of space race, race for land claims in icy regions in the north, man-made islands potentially used for military action, alliances forming with our rival nations, both economic and military, and cyber-attacks as modern warfare? (3/22/18)

IF you see this map, you'll see what I was saying the other day about the only future alliances America can make, to counter Russia, and other nations aligning against us: African continent, Central and South America; Ex.: USSR nations, and reasonable Arab nations:

https://jet.com/product/detail/b9a1ad4f2a7046d4841441d3cc27ab12?jcmp=pla:ggl:nj_roc_gen_home_decor_a2:home_decor_wall_decor_canvas_art_a2:na:PLA_1062503200_52416417552_pla-310531850793_c:na:na:2PLA15&pid=kenshoo_int&c=1062503200&is_retargeting=true&clickid=612d67c0-eba1-4f81-b5b6-6dbb4097768e&gclid=EAIaIQobChMIgra74be02gIVXbnACh2OSg8OEaQYAiABEgLDffD_BwE

... A race for allies. (4/12/18)

alliances will have rivalries, so U.S./E.U./NATO vs. BRIC and Communists arises. All over limited assets, ineffective global rules or enforcement, failure to agree on rules, and selfishness (a sin, but not if there are no morals, other than what I want). Lying, hacking, deceiving, secret... (8/28/18)

...the ugly American is a stereotype you hear about ELSEWHERE—NOT here, much. People resent others thinking they're superior or better, or even God-favored above the rest! I expect more anti-American alliances to rise, unless leaders show restraint and understand Chump is a temporary U.S. Anomaly. (10/1/18)

Ugly American bullying by Chump will lead to increased alliances against our interests, like BRIC, abandoning the dollar as default currency, etc. ALREADY, China, Russia, North Korea, the E.U., and likely Canada and Mexico have just started the resentment phase, which manifests much later! (10/1/18)

With Chumps 'we're America' (arrogant were the BIG dog attitude), MORE nations will seek trade alliances to counter our influence! Were it not for our military, spread out globally, more of those alliances would have already occurred, or more intensely! 45 is alienating even our allies. DUMB! (10/1/18)

and medium- and longer-term it incentivizes them to split/part from close alliances with America, just as the E.U. Is doing concerning self-defense! I can't think of one nation closer to America, post-Chump, except Israel! That's success? If so, count me out of it. I hope you haven't fallen asleep. Facts can bore short-term memories. (12/1/18)

Russia is yet another enemy government America plays footsie with! "BRIC" is NOT an acronym many Americans know of, but it is an alliance to oppose the U.S.A. And divide our allies. #WakeUpAmerica! (4/28/19)

Centrists are for fair trade deals, good for America, or NOT entered into, and the more the merrier! Economic alliances bond nations, and with enemies uniting (Russia, China, Iran, et al), we NEED even more NATO members, and G-20 members—NOT less! NO nation is stupid enough to enter a BAD trade deal! (4/30/19)

Why is Russia meddling with America's allies, often over oil, trade routes and deals, as tRump ANGERS our fewer friends? You think it's WISE to go it alone in an increasingly evil world? General Mattis was RIGHT! FOOLISH foreign policy, as with favoring Israel, then hoping for peace you helped make hard to have! (9/4/19)

...and global sentiment toward 'arrogant' bully America will INcrease. More alliances against us, or expanding to have our influence lessen. More independence, opposition, willingness to strike deals with nations previously not considered, both economically and militarily. (10/12/19)

Win-lose loses in the medium- and long-term. Every nation puts its interests first and foremost, as they should. USA #1 (MY term, well before MAGA), always called on U.S.A. To lead morally, which would never be isolationism, or bullying other nations, or arrogant ugly Americanism! Chump can't understand BALANCE! Extremism reigns.

WORLDVIEW: THE STATE OF THE WORLD

(11/19/21-2)

China just surpassed America, economically. Russia is seeking to out-do us with military weaponry, with an UNproven prototype jet to out-do ours. They are provoking us in space, shooting down their own equipment, and pushing the envelope on the borders of Ukraine.

North Korea is not just mocking-up technology, but actually proving/testing their missile ranges, capable of carrying nuclear weapons our way. Russia is playing a strong second fiddle to China, united with her, but also competing for influence in the Middle East, and seeking to curry favor in the former EU, through oil influence and access to commerce/trade routes.

China, as well, through shipping lane control, new outposts that can be militarized (man-made islands), space satellites, buying favor with poor African nations for land access if not natural resources.

Iran may be seeming dormant, for now, but rest assured desires to take out Israel never leave their consciousness (and secret planning and plan executions). Covid has allowed many secretive plans to progress, the world distracted! The enemies of America relish in our division! They steal our intellectual property, desire the U.S. dollar to be replaced by the Yuan, as global reserve currency (which would collapse our economy).

China plays the long-term, and has used our Capitalist model to their Communist ends! Now we are their economic b-t-h/slave! ONLY by ruining their investment in us can we retaliate, as we FOOLishly haven't diversified our supply chain. And that has zero to do with skin color, but nations of origin from which we outsource production, since globalization.

Alliances with NATO nations are being sought by America's two largest foes (China and Russia), to further weaken America's prominence. And that's the BIG objective: The weakening if not destruction of America's global power, police power, super power and economic influence, dominance and control of world affairs.

We, on the other hand, have A.D.D., and get distracted from this game/competition/cold war, by such self-destructive FOOLishness as right vs. left, own the opponent, win-lose in our OWN country, Socialism vs. pure Capitalism, lib vs. con debates, which are quickly nearing war or secession!

Race riots are always under the surface tensions, as Dems believe Biden won off the crest of that 2020 summer wave, so expect them soon, to stir up more Dem voters for the midterms. In kind, expect more intransigent Lets Go Brandon types, only wanting that Socialism liberal movement crushed and utterly defeated!

WE are killing our own selves, with short-term blindness to the BIG picture, that a nation divided cannot stand, and our avowed enemies are all too happy to see us rot, even if we bring this demise upon ourselves, with strife and self-ambitions. NO, it does NOT look good, from where I sit, but quite good for our enemies.

And ALL of this plays PERFECTLY into the ever-drawing lures of prophecy trends! Gog arising and asserting itself. The kings of the East on the rise. ALL in direct opposition to one man who will stem from the EU regions, in some form or format.

And where is the Church in all of this? What do we see her doing, amidst all this chaos and prophetic signs of the end times? If ANYONE mouths 'abortion,' in lock step they will follow along in all this self-destructive morass I have just described, which means us vs. them, a house divided, QUICKLY playing into our enemies' longer-term plans for our harm if not end!

ARE YOU being played, and playing right into our own destructive ends, handing over America to China and Russia, for us to become their hand maids? Get your act together, America!

16. GOVERNMENT

1. John Lennon's Government Systems
2. Political Systems
3. Maslow's Hierarchy of Government Needs?
4. Streamlined Government: How Government Can Do More With Less

JOHN LENNON'S GOVERNMENT SYSTEMS

(5/4/19)

'Nobody doesn't like Sara Lee,' or the music of John Lennon's 'Imagine.' It's the lyrics that get it in trouble, but the intention is good. Can you imagine a world we humans created that ensured everyone had enough money to survive?

Gandhi said, 'The world has enough for everyone's need, but not enough for everyone's greed.' That statement is blaming rich people for poor people's poverty! The world has limited/finite resources. If they were unlimited, we wouldn't have to have money, or a means of determining ownership, or value for things and work efforts... you just take what you need, like "imagine no possessions" (said by a guy with MANY possessions)!

It's easy to dream of a better world, with no wars over oil, land, ideology ("and no religion, too"), with everyone living in peace, but this great song will NEVER be reality, due to the nature of man (i.e., selfish and sinful), the fallenness of our world, limited resources, and established government systems.

Communism TRIES to create a fairer society, but fails due to power-hungry dictators, and lack of work incentives; Socialism tries to do the same without the tyranny, but ends up hurting hard-workers, unjustly; Capitalism either doesn't care about justice (Ex.: popular phrase, "life's not fair"), or redefines fairness as whatever you can get away with, or the laws don't prohibit you doing (if you obey them).

All three systems of man governing himself FAIL to bring about what's needed: Enough for every citizen to survive, without severe suffering poverty! God said man is to work; those unable to, society must care for. Those able must do so, and any empowering of them not to is evil. Welfare can never do that harm.

There are politicians today advocating for basic minimum income guaranteed to all, even if you don't work. That is evil and stupid. It sounds humane, ensuring people never go without, but it can be abused to people never working, and that's evil, if they're physically or mentally capable! It would be O.K. If that stipulation were in place, and they had to work for it, through civic service!; a guaranteed job with basic minimum money, helping society with needed tasks.

Then there are politicians promising freebies—yet another evil, as nothing in repayment is required. These ilk of politician are using empty pipe dreams to win the votes of the gullible, and that's a sin.

Let's address how all three systems could be fixed. If you had a moral dictator, who ensured basic needs for all were met, and didn't use the police or military to enforce every potential rule to effect his personal desires for the people, but for just and good laws, the idea of a benevolent dictator who didn't siphon off his nation's assets for his or her family isn't a sinful concept, though that much power in one person's hands is not wise. I'm describing a transitional state from demagoguery to more democracy.

Socialism could be improved, and more fair, if people guaranteed healthcare, paid vacations, minimum incomes, etc., had to tokenly repay government for such guarantees, through civic service. It is unjust to the hard-workers and wealthy, to make them fund others not in their family or employ! It's not wrong to

ask them to do their part to give back, and pay more in taxes than the rest, who aren't as blessed (Lk. 12:48).

And Capitalism's fixes: Fair wages—period. Equal leverage between worker and ownership, ensured by government. Fair minimum wage, where no one's work effort is less than what minimum wage pays them, or minimum wage so low they deserve better pay.

The rich paying their fair share, which means their tax bracket amount—NO loopholes, and encouraged by societal pressure to give back a decent percent to charity—NOT one percent of income, as is their average, compared to three percent for average Joes.

Poor people should NOT be contributing ZERO to our society and government! That's NOT fair to the rest! Required civic service as a token tax contribution equivalent, especially as partial repayment if they receive freebies, like Welfare, which must be temporary, and only to educate and empower them to be self-sufficient, through better skills, education, motivation, buying practices, and job search capabilities. With churches and charities doing their part, this would right-justified U.S. Capitalism!

And as to our democracy, the voice of the people is usually but not always morally right! Mob rule mentality and group think can make such desires as mood rings being popularized proof that majority rule isn't always good. That's why we have a representative democracy. Politicians sometimes buck their constituents/people, to do the right thing, just not so often they get booted out of office.

So when you hear the song, 'Imagine,' know its lofty ideals of no wars, only peace, love and flower children will NEVER happen, there are reasons for that, and we all need to work to improve our present systems, in REALITY, vs. musical fantasy! Do your part! Thanks.

P.S.: It's QUITE amazing how LITTLE actual involvement God does engage in the affairs of men, in how we organize our countries' governance. We dream of better states of existence, down here, and there's little stopping us from achieving them, yet we don't! God's NOT stopping us... we are! Our innate sinfulness is! Fix it!

Update

Let's further work through that great song's crazy lyrics: [youtube.com/watch?v=YkgkTh](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YkgkTh) Live for today, and you never plan for tomorrow (bad). No Heaven or Hell? That guarantees everyone they go to Hell, if the Bible's correct, as they never prepare for the afterlife. Even live it up full-time (I Cor. 15:32), and you die, anyway! You can't stop that.

No countries/borders? EVERYONE would flock to a first-world nation, and North Korea would only have a fat, lonely dictator. Nothing to kill or die for means we had enough assets for everyone. You can't find enough natural resources for that to work, even mining Mars! An endless supply of food, metal, plastic, oil, water, wood, diamonds, gold... fantasy land, John (RIP)!

No possessions means anyone can come into your mansion and take anything in there, including it, because you don't own it. They wouldn't, because everyone would have enough, but, again, there are not enough resources for that to occur, like Mitt Romney's "I wish everyone was rich" fantasy.

People living in peace? It's NOT lack of possessions, presently, which makes some races' members hate other races' members, and wouldn't stop people wanting to steal another man's wife, or wife's hubby, or saying mean, insulting things, that engender hate.

In short, there's NO reason to join John in his magical mystery ride fantasy of Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds yellow submarine cruise! What you NEED to do is use your voice, vote, money and energy to make your nation more as I just described.

Socialism needs to require civic service repayment of the rich subsidizing, or incentives for workers to be productive, and healthcare more competitive. Communism needs the people's voices heard for freedoms, and the people in charge limited in capped salaries, checks and balance power, no authoritarian rule, and egos checked at their palace doors. I've detailed Capitalism's needs!

Brotherhood of man WON'T ever happen, because people naturally get along with some people, and not others! NOTHING John's song calls for can fix that! I enjoy the company of people who can think, and are moral, fun and interesting, and get things done. What we like varies! We tolerate differences peacefully!

And to those who envision robots doing ALL jobs, so humans don't have to work, 1. Rich people would own them—NOT you, so you'd have no source of income; 2. If you could vote rich people being forced to use them for everyone, there's still limited resources. You imagine vacations, full-time, but our resources are finite!

And even if government owned all robots, which did every job, what would you do all day? You'd be rationed on what assets you can use, to ensure all got enough! Your vision is not all it's cracked up to be; it's crack-pottedly full of holes and cracks. Better is to learn to have a job you love, and get paid decently for.

The results of The Fall aren't overcome by man. We continually struggle with its effects, having to work, wear clothes, die, suffer disease, and sin. It's O.K. To try to fix problems, but you're never 'gonna overcome the effects of The Fall, fully! And the struggle continues! It's called life. Do fix problems, though!

POLITICAL SYSTEMS

(10/19/19)

Communism tries to feed all the people by government rationing what's grown, to be 'equal' to all, but isn't efficient and doesn't incentivize enough produce being produced, and sets arbitrary pricing unrelated to a product's intrinsic value.

Socialism tries to feed all the people by government mandating the wealthier people pay for some of the poorer ones' expenses, by force of law. Capitalism tries to feed all the people by incentivizing enough supply, at prices businesses can profit at, with enough competition that the people can afford it.

The poor will always want and somewhat need 'mo money. Dem vs. GOP is how they get the extra they need... by taxing others, or by them working harder. I guarantee you many poor are not the best shoppers, and haven't maximized their God-given talents to earn a living! Some have. They need a LITTLE help. <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cOeKidp-iWo>

And when tax payers help anyone (or any state) with their bills, they need to be repaid in compulsory civic service/sweat equity. That's FAIR! It's merciful, vs. required, for us all to help, but it's just, and teaches responsibility, for recipients to pay back in a way they're able!

Communism hates the rich; Socialism punishes the rich; Capitalism idolizes the rich. How about we simply respect their achievement, and ensure they always pay their fair share, and are generous with their excess? (I Tim. 6:17-19; Lk. 12:48) No hatred, punishing or idolizing needed, folks!

MASLOW'S HIERARCHY OF GOVERNMENT NEEDS?

(12/26/19)

Maslow is famous for his hierarchy of needs (for individuals—psychological, safety, belonging, esteem and self-actualization), but I would like to propose a hierarchy of needs for governments, with the following rationalizations.

AFTERLIFE. Rationale: Even if a ruler is completely Hitler-like toward all his/her people, their entire life, at least they are offered information that can make their afterlife better, not worse (Ex.: religion, philosophy, and/or freedom of thought and inquiry). You can physically die, but that not end your pain and suffering.

SURVIVAL (food and clean water). Rationale: People need to survive/stay alive, once they're born. **PREVENTION** (avoid preventable disease). There is no reason a government can't protect their people from preventable fatal diseases—not care for or cure them, but prevent them in the first place.

SHELTER. Rationale: People can survive, avoid preventable fatal diseases, and have enough sustenance, and still do so using survivalist skills, building huts, hiding in caves or under brush, but after those initial needs have been met, a stable abode of some sort is a necessity (or minimal luxury).

FREEDOMS (Ex.: democratic, as with human rights). People's rights beyond the above list are essential for a decent and dignified society, but rights beyond that that many Western nations take for granted, though needed, ASAP, everywhere, are technically not required for people to survive and be safe from the elements.

Of course, a job, and the education behind it, as well as its implied right of property ownership is foundational to one owning any of the above life benefits, without the necessity of a total dependence upon government for them to be provided.

STREAMLINED GOVERNMENT: HOW GOVERNMENT CAN DO MORE WITH LESS

(8/31/20)

Our government is currently running about a \$25 trillion national debt, maintained mainly by Chinese borrowing (at interest), and especially QE-4 dollar printing—both which hurt the economy (like dragging a boat anchor), and indebting generations to come, who will have received absolutely nothing for the burden incurred!

It is the responsibility of responsible politicians (as few as we may now have) to fix this growing problem, and to learn (like the rest of us have for decades) to belt-tighten, and get the best bang for the taxpayer's buck, when it comes to government services.

Leave it to Management Consultants and accounting auditors to most adequately be able to both assess the problems, and cost-cutting opportunities, but even in more general terms, businesses of all types can usually cut up to ten percent of their budget (in good times; NOT in a Covid climate), and still be functionally operational!

Of course, all fraud, waste and abuse needs to be excised like a cancer from our body politic. And fair taxation and entitlement programs that are at least tokenly repaid, and are temporary (except for the disabled), are a large means by which we move to a more balanced budget. Our next chapter details yet another way we head in that direction.

No one can say that your average (or typical) career politician is good at managing the public's money, as wise stewards! That problem has to cease! Politicians need to guard those funds as if they were their own, and stop blessing themselves so much, with those funds, as if they were their very own.

I am proposing a complete federal budget audit, to identify each and every place where the people's money can be more wisely spent, because just as in business, a legal entity (like government, or business) fares best when costs are minimized, and profits maximized, or, in the case of government, the best bang for the buck is realized, in the spending of the people's money!

17. GREEN ENERGY

1. Energy Common Sense
2. Climate Clamoring

ENERGY COMMON SENSE

(9/11/20)

THIS is a forward-thinking governor? LOOK at my following retweets, for HOW LONG we have called for this! <https://www.msnbc.com/.../oregon-governor-if-we-don-t...>

CA needs infrastructure to suck ocean water through pipes or hoses to forest fires in future. For BIG, recurring problems we must think and solve BIG! (9/16/14)

STILL DOES, four years later: CA needs infrastructure to suck ocean water through pipes or hoses to forest fires in future. For BIG, recurring problems we must think and amp; solve BIG! (6/17/18)

Year after year I call for approachable Robocop protection for police vital organs, and water lines connected to the ocean, for California wildfires, yet every year these two solutions get ignored, to the fatal peril of human beings. DUMB! Pv. 26:11 (1/1/20)

Wildfires: Underground pipelines connected to the ocean are needed for Cali infrastructure. SURELY their cost is LESS than the destruction and devastation we have all witnessed the past eight years (five summers?!). The water's there to put out the fires, but NOT accessible to fire fighters! (4/17/20)

JUST like predictable CA forest fires every year. We have an entire ocean of water nearby. Use pumps and infrastructure to solve it. U.S. Ingenuity.

CBS Sunday Morning citing Democrats for saying California and Oregon's wildfires are due to climate change. Fires start for reasons, and dry brush burns. Global warming would say temperatures rise, drying out brush. Climate change make no commitment to temps rising or falling! FARSE!

It's VERY self-serving to tout climate change. That means if climate is ever exactly the same as the past, and predictable, that's how things were before men's carbon footprint increased. That has NEVER been the case! Even global warming term had to be changed, to face the FACTS!

If you use LOGIC, science would say vehicle emissions INCREASE heat in the atmosphere, so temps should ONLY increase-NOT climate change. It's a political agenda to ruin oil and gas industry, that's favorable to (and often funds) GOP, as well as cleaning up our air! ALL FOR cleaner air!

God is behind 'Mother Nature,' and it has always been unpredictable. God also says that weather signs are going to be signs of prophecy's imminence! We need technology to cool down vehicle emissions, capturing them and converting them into a new energy source, and more green powered vehicles.

NOT one human being argues weather is constant and predictable, and never changes! "Climate change" is innate to nature. Proof human inventions have caused weather to get worse or more intense would have to prove increased heat in the atmosphere can cause even colder extremes, at times.

IF stats show overall temp rising-historically-radical winter weather's NOT consistent with carbon emission as a cause! EVERY negative weather event is blamed on climate change, so you have an enemy government can pay to combat! Boogie man scapegoat for more taxes!

Tech is needed to FREEZE large areas, or blow away hot air, to counter any heat vehicle emissions emit into our atmosphere, absent carbon capture! Wildfires in Cali are a new industry opportunity, as is countering vehicle emissions, if taxpayers want to fund them!

Americans are NOT going to take drastic action or make drastic lifestyle changes, to lessen vehicle emissions' negative impact to our environment! Vehicle manufacturers MUST make them cleaner, while not making them significantly more costly! Electric-powered ISN'T our only option!

Let me give you an average guy's view on Green New Deal—I don't plan to change any behaviors, much more, for our ecology! Whatever comes from doing little to nothing, I'm NOT concerned about! I'd like cleaner air, using technology, and I'm all for greener vehicles, if comparably priced!

There are costs for the greatest economy and most advanced lifestyles! Carbon emission is 1. Innovation can fix those negatives! A TV ad, just now, touts zero emissions by Amazon, by a certain date. More power to them! It has to be affordable, and oil industry will ALWAYS be needed!

Oil drilling can be made 100% environmentally safe! Emissions need to be cleaned or captured. Recirculate them into power, to run vehicles. America had EPA standards that cleaned up smoking vehicles from 70's. We CAN do this, but consumers may not demand it, especially if things cost more.

Oil is subsidized, and most green energy isn't. To argue that's not fair FAILS to address gas refilling stations are EVERYWHERE, but NOT electrical, and electrical can't fill you up in five minutes! The economy has to run on some fuel. It's a pragmatics issue, vs. biased against green energy.

HOW can government have MORE money for these infrastructure projects, WITHOUT unfair taxes?

1. Determine what's fair for ALL citizens, including those who aren't paying in, currently.
2. Streamline government for best bang for the buck!
3. END handouts, and convert Welfare into an empowerment program results in self-sufficiency.
4. Taxes scientifically determined to be not too high or low, where the Treasury gets maximum income off a growing economy (no tax avoidance from what you owe). People making more also encourages more charity giving, especially the rich.

Blue states are free to fund big projects red states don't want, like the Green New Deal. I'm ALL for tighter restrictions on major emitters, cleaner vehicles at affordable prices, and fining major violators in ways that will convince them to clean up their act—NOT the Green New Deal.

EVERY green energy source MUST be made commercially affordable. Companies don't develop such technologies if profits aren't in it, BIG enough, and first users pay those costs more than later ones (economies of scale), and eventually the feds must unsubsidize oil or subsidize green energy!

Oil and gas profits America, by exports, and derivatives will always be needed! CLEANER emission technology will preserve the industry, and politicians should NEVER harm that industry-just advocate for a balance with renewables! Fracking MAY disrupt underground stability. IF so, they must fill it in!

The amount of oil under the U.S. Land mass IS finite/limited. Oil is NOT renewable, except millennia later! America has to move more to renewables, and BIG oil needs to diversify more into green resources, to remain viable! Wind energy is endless, and vehicles need to be able to run off it!

Americans have endless energy from solar, geothermal, ocean waves and wind! Endless. These just can't fill a cars gas tank fast, and everywhere we need a fill-up! Change that infrastructure problem, and keep it same or less price as gasoline, and America will lessen carbon footprint immensely.

Oregon governor on Face The Nation is, again, touting the Dem talking point that climate change must be tackled. NO-fires must be put out, and you need much more sprinkler infrastructure, so late summer heat doesn't dry out your landscape, as fires start from multiple sources! DUMB!

Cali's wildfires are NO SURPRISE! This happens EVERY late summer! I planned our vacation around that predictability, after it ruined our Tahoe plans, two years ago. The insanity is people wring their hands over the problem, AS IF it surprises them, or can't be fixed!

CLIMATE CLAMORING

(11/9/21)

"For those that missed it, let's Recap:

- 1966: Oil Gone in Ten Years
- 1967: Dire Famine Forecast By 1975
- 1968: Overpopulation Will Spread Worldwide
- 1969: Everyone Will Disappear in a Cloud Of Blue Steam By 1989
- 1970: World Will Use Up All its Natural Resources by 2000
- 1970: Urban Citizens Will Require Gas Masks by 1985
- 1970: Nitrogen buildup Will Make All Land Unusable
- 0: Decaying Pollution Will Kill all the Fish
- 0: Killer Bees!
- 0: Ice Age By 2000
- 0: America Subject to Water Rationing by 1974 and Food Rationing By 80
- 1: New Ice Age Coming By 2020 or 2030
- 2: New Ice Age By 2070
- 1972: Oil Depleted in 20 Years
- 1974: Space Satellites Show New Ice Age Coming Fast
- 1974: Another Ice Age?
- 1974: Ozone Depletion a 'Great Peril to Life
- 1976: Scientific Consensus Planet Cooling, Famines imminent
- 1977: Department of Energy Says Oil will Peak in 90s
- 1978: No End in Sight to 30-Year Cooling Trend
- 1980: Acid Rain Kills Life in Lakes
- 1980: Peak Oil in 2000
- 1988: Regional Droughts (that never happened) in 1990s
- 1988: Temperatures in DC Will Hit Record Highs
- 1988: Maldive Islands will Be Underwater by 2018 (they're not)
- 1989: Rising Sea Levels will Obliterate Nations if Nothing Done by 2000
- 1989: New York City's West Side Highway Underwater by 2019 (it's not)
- 1996: Peak Oil in 2020
- 2000: Children Won't Know what Snow is
- 2002: Famine in 10 Years if We Don't Give Up Eating Fish, Meat, and Dairy
- 2002: Peak Oil in 2010
- 2004: Britain will Be Siberia by 2024
- 2005: Manhattan Underwater by 2015
- 2006: Super Hurricanes!
- 2008: Arctic will Be Ice Free by 2018
- 2008: Climate Genius Al Gore Predicts Ice-Free Arctic by 2013
- 2009: Climate Genius Prince Charles Says we Have 96 Months to Save World
- 2009: UK Prime Minister Says 50 Days to 'Save The Planet From Catastrophe'
- 2009: Climate Genius Al Gore Moves 2013 Prediction of Ice-Free Arctic to 2014
- 2013: Arctic Ice-Free by 2015
- 2014: Only 500 Days Before 'Climate Chaos
- 2019: Hey Greta, we need you to convince them it's really going to happen this time"

#climateclaims

1. The world will end if we don't radically act now, vs.
2. There is no problem, whatsoever, with man's negative impact on the climate. BOTH are 100 percent wrong!!!

18. HEALTHCARE

1. Healthcare For The Poor
2. Affordable Healthcare

HEALTHCARE FOR THE POOR

(7/12/20)

8.5 percent, or 27.5 million Americans have no health insurance. Bodies get old, and start falling apart/breaking down, and even young ones can have catastrophic injuries or diseases, which can financially wipe out a family, as healthcare in America is VERY expensive (17.2 of GDP, compared to an average of 8.9).

People NEED to be able to get well, and be treated when ill, especially when seriously so, where natural recovery is impossible. The U.S. Has among the best care, but we pay for that luxury! It's a rich man's game, even I (with it) choose to rarely if ever use, except in emergencies!

Is this the way things ought to be, with something NOT a luxury? No way, Jose. So how could we lower its costs, for those without insurance coverage? Like any other business, streamlining eliminates waste, and if cost savings are passed onto the consumer, costs to the public get lowered.

For one, the poor among us MUST eat healthy (though that's often more expensive), exercise, go to charity and low-cost clinics, use over-the-counter-remedies, and buy emergency situation catastrophic coverage! Whatever it takes to get covered by an employer, or to cut back spending to buy it, that they MUST do!

Sadly, crowd sourcing (Go Fund Me⁺) also exists. Even having few kids helps the potential strain! But, what about the cases where the very poor get treatable cancer, or the like, of Covid with ventilators? Must they go in debt, or personally bankrupt, or be strapped with medical bills the rest of their life to pay those costly procedures off?

This is where Obamacare came in, and why (as with Medicare for seniors, and Medicaid for the poor). America has already addressed this need, at taxpayers' expense. THAT (wealth redistribution) is ALWAYS an injustice, even if the richer 66 percent can afford it! You are not their child/dependent, or employed by them, but by your employer!

ANY help ANY American gets from anyone else, by way of subsidies, SHOULD be 100 percent repaid to taxpayers in the form of required civic service, though even token repayment gets skin in the game!

In America, our healthcare is Cadillac quality, and we need Yugo level care for the poor, but what doctors will go through medical school to be paid less than market rate? VERY few! That's a major reason they endure that grind!

EVERY way there is to lower costs for the poor MUST be found, for a certain percent of the medical practice, and the industry as a whole needs to be overhauled for best bang for the buck!

When insurance companies foot the bills, there is zero incentive to care about costs, but only for care of the patient. Insurance MUST be certified by the U.S. Government regulatory agencies, but purchasable world-wide! Competition lowers costs!

Drugs, as well... globally sourced, after FDA certification. Even receiving care in another nation, if the provider has been checked out by U.S. Quality standards.

The harm to America and all Americans and our economy would be if we had universal single payer coverage, as everyone would make a run on the bank to get every procedure and test known to man, which would flood the system (like Covid is doing in some cities, presently), which is bad for ALL, and especially unfair for people who can afford the best treatment, with efficient service! The answers are not plentiful, but, as always, they are out there!

I get the need and desire! I do NOT get how you think taxpayers OWE you coverage, as they do NOT! Use the limited means I've detailed, and be willing to work off any costs you incur spending some part of your nights and weekends repaying any subsidies by making taxpayers pay government workers less hours for work you learn to contribute to our country, for free, as token repayment for care you receive!

Catastrophic coverage, low-cost and charity clinics, out of country (where safe), self-help over-the-counter, Go Fund Me, Medicaid, changing employers to get benefits, eat and exercise correctly. For now, these are your best bet!

This is NOT taxpayers being uncaring, but just/fair! Obamacare did NOT prove to be cheap, cover all who needed it, let you keep your doctor, and wasn't fair to taxpayers! Biden wants to expand it. It needs a total re-work! I wasn't for a repeal, but a revise, and I wasn't even for it in the first place, but now we have it. Scrap failed programs!

Dems NEVER require ANYTHING from freebie receivers—only freebie payers (mainly the GOP, and a few lefty rich folk)! That's unjust, and if America's new mantra is going to be 'no justice no peace,' expect a taxpayer revolt for all the unconstitutional handouts Dems love to offer THEIR constituents!

44 percent of Americans do not pay taxes. They are not invested in America's bills! They have no skin in the game; rent car mentality of OPM (other people's money). That is horrifically wrong! But they have no excess, so compulsory civic service is the ONLY rational way to achieve justice—period!

If your attitude is why should we care what's fair for rich people, as they have it made, you do not even live by your 'no justice no peace' mantra! God cares about justice! If you have money, of course your life is more pampered. Jealousy is a sin. Go learn to earn for yourself!

Democrats will NEVER be satisfied until ALL American poor people are in the middle class, through freebies, paid for by taxpayers, and the world's poor! They say they're NOT anti-rich people, but if the rich had to be in the middle class, to reach this end, they would approve of it.

The rich and rich businesses are where the excess money is, so how do we get them to do as God commands, and not selfishly hoard? (I Tim. 6:17-19) Incentives and public shaming; giving them tax breaks, or media coverage (free advertising) for their gifts. Fair share taxes are required of all.

Give the rich projects worthy of their money and interest! Everyone is motivated differently. What issue is of any concern to them, even if solely from a family member experiencing it? They are used to payoffs. You have to give them payoffs for donating generously! They don't just obey God.

Revival, where people got saved, then sanctified, would improve rich give back, but that's not 100 percent within our control. The rich should NOT be punished by society for being rich! It's NOT evil, and it's not unfair that not everyone can ever be rich! Jealousy has to be shunned by society.

If you're poor, you have two choices... make more or spend less! Most people work full-time, so making more isn't always an option, thru overtime or an advancement or pay increase or better job (new skills needed, which takes time and training). The FASTEST cure is to evaluate how you spend!

Poor people are not always the sharpest knife in the drawer, or they'd have better skills and pay/jobs. The KEY is educating poor people to be the best buyers in America. Value hunters! Our website gives FREE tips for them (Campaign Update button of <http://AmericanAnswers.org>). READ it!

Poor people in America must learn tricks for how to make blue collar jobs maximize bank! Learning how to start a successful business is essential information our public schools MUST be teaching the ~60 percent who will never step foot in any college! Trade school, vs. academic track in school.

P.S.: This will sound 100 percent uncaring, but it's given to help poor people have less life stress: If America is too expensive for you, you really might like it living somewhere else. MOST nations are cheaper. Study and see if this could be an option for you, if your wages are stuck 'forever.' You certainly wouldn't stay in Hawaii, or Dubai, if you were poor!

And ANYONE who thinks they may be poor for a long time should NOT have many if any kids! I didn't say you can't have sex. Kids are EXPENSIVE! They are NOT family employees! WAIT until your finances improve, and if they never do, be a great aunt or uncle, or visit hospitals or orphanages!

AFFORDABLE HEALTHCARE

(10/9/20)

It's GREAT to want "affordable" healthcare for all! I want affordable Maserati's for all, and Romney wanted all to rich. PIPE DREAMS! Maserati's cost a lot, and NO business is 'gonna lose money, NOT recover costs and make a worthwhile profit-period! They're NOT charities

I know ZERO personnel in the medical field who want to cut their high wages in half or by a third, so healthcare costs reduce! I know of zero hi technology cutting-edge devices that aren't initially expensive, or any you'd doctor who wants to operate with 1980's equipment, to keep costs lower!

NO—"affordable" healthcare is a mirage and myth, UNLESS you're speaking taxpayer funded subsidies! Some (5-15% maximum) cost-cutting measures could be brought to their industry, by management consultant types, but there are ZERO incentives to pass on cost savings, or even find them, as insurance reimburses whatever doctors do, because doctors do what insurance will authorize—NOT more.

It's an incestuously symbiotic relationship, and the public/customer LOSES, price-wise! Insurance means pain is distributed, to cover the pool's risk of needing to use it. Everyone who pays in pays less than they get out if they have a bad illness.

Insurance actuaries study stats, so their employers don't lose money (step one of being in business), so the handful of insured who use a lot of the pool's funds get STEAL in other people helping with their exorbitant bills, in exchange for those people knowing they get the same if—God forbid—that happens to them.

That peace of mind, that a YUGE medical bill won't randomly destroy 'em, is worth the premiums they pay monthly, to them! People without coverage are a DRAIN/LOSS to taxpayers, as they get the cake, eat it too, and pay NOTHING, and used to race to the expensive emergency rooms in expensive ambulances or worse, helicopters, all at taxpayers or hospitals' expense/loss.

Now AOC's the squad ADDS to Biden's cornucopia of giveaways off taxpayers, in demanding peoples housing platform of FREE healthcare, daycare and student loan cancellation! Banks who lent money for college LOSE!

EVERYONE needs catastrophic health insurance coverage, to fend off debilitating debts!

<https://insurance.com/.../pros-and-cons-of-catastrophic...>

... Other medical treatments can be budgeted for, or payoff plans made! (10/18/20-2)

Affordable healthcare for the poor would be catastrophic insurance, low-cost and pro bono clinics, OTC (over-the-counter) self-help (where possible), and repaying big bills through work at hospitals, or repaying subsidizing taxpayers by civic service. (10/13/20-2)

EVERYONE needs catastrophic health insurance coverage, to fend off debilitating debts!

<https://insurance.com/.../pros-and-cons-of-catastrophic...>

... Other medical treatments can be budgeted for, or payoff plans made! (10/18/20-2)

Preexisting condition means an insurance company agrees to pay for expensive treatment for diseases begun BEFORE they came into a contractual relationship with an insured. HOW is that fair to them? HIGHER premiums than all others who don't have that baggage are the ONLY fair way. (10/29/20-2)

OR, everyone has to pay more-to spread the pain—which is the very nature of insurance. People want something for nothing. That is the death knell of America! Selfish greed. At the same time, people NEED care for preexisting conditions, and have to be able to afford to pay for it! (10/29/20-2)

Update #1

(11/4/20-2)

The ONLY way you can fix healthcare is, 1. Fairly, 2. Efficiently and affordably, 3. Letting existing private coverage remain in place. That must mean poor people are subsidized, but have to repay that payment with civic service! That's fair to all!

Doctors et al are NOT often 'gonna reduce their rates. We lawyers voted that down in law school (proposition for forced pro bono, at a small percent). The efficiency element is ending all waste, even if by outside consultants, and affordability by increased competition. ONLY reasonable solutions, and ALL get covered.

And any and all government involvement in healthcare for the poor MUST be on par with private insurance and care! "Government work," in ALL functions, can never again represent tortoise-slow, bureaucratic, red tape, wasteful, cushily secure jobs for people unable to hire privately!

Update #2

(11/8/20-2)

Reiterating and fleshing out my idea of a 3-tiered health insurance system. The wealthy want (and have no need for otherwise) gold-plated, top-quality care. They can afford it, and there's zero reason they shouldn't be granted it. The middle class can't afford, and don't have to have that!

Poor can't afford even the minimalist care I've detailed before, so subsidies they'd pay back are in order-NOT freebies. Medical workers aren't 'gonna lessen or differentiate their care, so it's the insurance coverage that must be 3-tiered. Any public option being considered disallows the poor milking the system, as the restraints of care covered are built into their subsidized insurance.

It's simply having a Yugo, Ford and Cadillac insurance plan, where all pay for what they can afford, and pay back taxpayers if ever subsidized, and the system isn't overwhelmed by a universal coverage/government-run healthcare system.

Insurance companies decide what's covered at various quality plans offered, and consumers shop around for which plan best meets their needs and budget. Medical workers already do mainly if not only what will be repaid by insurance businesses!

Finally, IF there were some generous angels who'd cut their pay to serve people's medical needs, they're already working at low-cost clinics or pro bono places. You're NOT 'gonna get a whole lot more, and That's NOT evil!

You can't expect enough of them to care for all America's poor, so the poor's costs WILL exceed what they can afford! That gap, needing subsidies, must be repaid by unpaid civic service, over time (or they can work out their own repayment/installment plan with the various medical participants, if They're open to that—UNlikely). Easy fixes!

19. INNOVATION

1. Innovation Marathon
2. Ingenuity
3. Inventions for 'Acts of God'

INNOVATION MARATHON

(2/8/20)

I want a food-refilling rabbit cage, and a TV that projects two different channels, directable to the family members who want to see one vs. the other, with headphones to sound, so we all watch together, but NOT the same show! I want to speak, and my car radio goes to my chosen channel!

I want a self-emptying vacuum cleaner. Why do I want to get all dusty, as I did today? Think lazy, perfect state, and list your ideal wants, and that's how you get new product ideas. "Everything starts with an idea" –Unknown author

I NEVER want to type anything ever again—just speak my thoughts to my laptop. I want a clothes sorter, that separates the three types of washes—white, darks and colors. Why do I want anyone else to handle my tighty whities? Ideally, a tool/robot would get clothes out of the dryer, and hang them up, and clean my rabbit cage.

I don't want to ever lose a product, like my only winter coat! GPS or the clapper technology to locate my chip imbedded jacket, like you can find a misplaced smart phone. I want to speak 'louder,' and my TV increases volume, without finding or using the remote! That's a smart TV. I want an expandable TV set, to go BIG for the Super Bowl, then fit in place, afterwards.

I want a laptop battery I don't have to manage, as to over- or under-charging! Let it stop charging when it's full! Start charging when it gets low, and don't involve me in the process! OF course I want it full, all the time, or never empty! If it gets too hot, turn on fan! Common sense innovations.

I want to simply speak out into the air, 'dial name,' and a phone hears me and dials, like Bosley on Charlie's Angels, unless others are in the room, where the phone comes to me, to keep the conversation more private. You have to dream ideal state, and work backwards, to get new innovations.

I want an automatic tub scrubber and shower cleaner. Water with Clorox bleach, sprayed, is the next best thing. We work 40-60-80 hours a week. We don't 'wanna work when we come home to relax! Roomba lawn mower that detects animals, people and rocks. I want a better world, through technology.

I want to be able to learn how long lines will be at a restaurant, before I choose where to eat, vs. when I arrive. Online reservations are good, but they don't tell you if it's crowded before you arrive. I waited two hours for a Ruidoso Cattle Barron's steak house. I won't get those hours back!

I want livestreamed free tribute concerts from home, at Legacy Hall, Plano, TX, when the band's not my ideal, so I can work when the songs are boring or unknown. I want livestream pictures of beautiful scenes, live, the world over, on my computer!

I want to be able to watch my son working, remotely, at work, on a camera that reveals no trade secrets. I want to know from home if a store is out of what I'm going there to get, so I don't waste a trip. I don't want to know your website, when businesses say, 'it's on our website!'

The other day, my sons and I went to Oklahoma, and a McD's required us to use the kiosk. I left, and the next one north got my money! I don't want to memorize all your offerings, and what screen they're found on. I just 'wanna speak what I want, pay, and go! Often, technological advances are a move BACKWARDS! Order, pay, go was GOOD and fast!

I want my bed to make itself, my toilet to clean itself, and my tub to fill to the level and temperature it knows I like when I say 'tub for Jim.' Call me crazy, but 20 years from now, these ideas will be common place.

I want my dishwasher to load and empty itself. Until then, I have kids (joke). I don't want to have to wash the dishes, before the dishwasher washes the dishes (there's a TV commercial about this frustration). I want my alarm clock to variously speak to me, with soothing music, or statements of a sulky voice, saying time to rise and shine, for this is the day that the Lord has made!

I want my kids' shoes to be taken to my front closet, NOT put in our hallway, by a knowledgeable robot. I want to be in the Jetson's home, obviously! I want my socks to match themselves. It wastes so much time getting my kids' white socks in my drawer, or different calf lengthed versions! No one has time.

I want my car to vacuum itself. Washing itself would be amazing, though it was fun, yesterday. Polishing is another matter. No one likes that elbow grease job, in the hot sun! I want a Roomba that cleans up my dogs tootsy rolls in the back yard (poop). You only need so much fertilizer!

I want life after work to be a 100 percent peaceful experience, with the massage chairs from NFM (furniture business), and robot to make our meals. No one should do much, when they pour their souls out all week long for the man, especially blue collar laborers! A time for rest, Ecc. 3:5.

And CHEAP funerals for the poor. Cheap childbirth is to have a midwife, at home, or an EMS worker on call, if you don't even do that. Funerals can be cheaper if you cremate. Poor people have to know how to buy smart. Our books teach you how, as our books teach you how to innovate, with 4,700 new product ideas in them!

Want cheaper snow skiing? There are very low scale resorts... two I've seen in New Mexico, on the way to Taos. I want an indoor ski resort in DFW! Why can't we make a climbable mountain here, too? I HATE having to drive four or five hours to climb a mountain! If we don't, other states get that business, as with skiing. Keep our money here for our economy!

I read Fellowship church bought a Gander Mountain building, and Six Flags headquarters is now in the Rangers' old stadium. That's creativity! Wise! You can't think inside the box, if you're future-thinking, and we're all heading to the future.

Why can't we use 3-D holographs for laser live concerts of old rock groups once they retire, like the Stones, using film from past concerts, for future generations? Disneyland Cali had a room of seemingly 3-D people, by focusing many movie projectors toward a table in the center of the room. Do that for classic rock group concerts!

Why were rats able to eat my car wires, leaving the car outside one winter (which insurance covered, thank God)? Fox pee fixed it, as with never leaving it outside. At the time, we owned four cars. There are always solutions if you can learn and think and imagine a better future!

I want autocorrect Twitter spelling. I write fast, with BIG fingers and fast thoughts. I'm not 'gonna miss a thought for word perfect typo omissions, since Twitter refuses to let you have an edit button for later

corrections. I just learned there's advanced searching on Twitter I find helpful for research. I just discovered twitter GIFs. It's what you don't know that hurts you.

I want bike tires that self repair when you get flats. If you want proof I'm the most innovative person on the planet, go to the Campaign Update button at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, and READ. No one can beat God through me in creativity!

VERY weird: A Mavericks game just flashed across my Twitter account, and I have no idea what button, if any, I accidentally touched. That was interesting! How did that happen? Dinosaurs want to know!

Luka has weak ankles. Aren't there weights exercises to keep his career long-term? My wife's wrist is hurting from keyboard use. Surely there are carpal tunnel surgery prevention solutions! I'll look for them now, on Google... <https://mayoclinic.org/diseases-conditions/carpal-tunnel-syndrome/diagnosis-treatment/drc-20355608...> Cold packs. OF COURSE use the keyboard less. DUH!

Every solution to every problem can be a product a business can profit off of! Innovation is the future of the global economy. That's why you need 2 hire The World's Most Innovative Man, in 2024! Details @ <http://AmericanAnswers.org>. The BEST life information is there and at Will You Live Forever? button, at this website, for FREE; you're welcome.

I want to scan a phone number and my landline dials it without using my fingers, when I make sales. I have 13 books available on Kindle and our website, ranging from business, to innovation, to the Bible, to Bible prophecy, to idioms, and common sense politics solutions on almost every issue. What you don't know hurts you!

My kitchen trash cans need emptying. Robot needed. Can you imagine if families had NO work/chores to do on nights and weekends, so they could relax? Doggie doors keep you from door opening, and there are oil changes you can have every 8,000 miles! It's what you don't know that hurts you.

The MOST IMPORTANT thing you can ever know is the contents of John 3:16, in the Bible, because we've all done one sin—minimum—and all sins get punished in Hell (fiery forever), unless Christ's death pays that price as a free gift you pray to receive! Do that today! (II Cor. 6:2) God loves you. Thanks. Bye.

Why can't my home toilet have a public bathroom sensor to know to flush when I depart from it? Why do I have to touch the lever? Why can't smart showers know every family member's preferred heat setting, by identifying them when they walk through the glass door? I refuse to accept current state!

Why can't you see livestream/FaceTime of every person watching you type on Twitter, to have direct conversations? Why can't I say aloud, 'find the best entertainment,' and my smart TV knows my likes, and selects options it knows I'll like? Why is technology so primitive, day?

Why can't there be a pill that expands in your stomach, with water, to make you feel full? Why can't there be home IV's, to insert water so you feel full without having to drink the nasty stuff? Why did we USED to have intercoms in homes, but we haven't modernized that, or trash compactors? Odd!

Why can't my throw rug have changeable colors or designs, via computer technology? Why can't my car have various looks/colors, by the body being a canvas for various projected colors or patterns? Why can't four-door sedan cars be compactable, if it's only you driving? That saves gasoline and pollution.

A Houston friend had suction for vacuums in house walls they screwed hoses into. Unique vacuuming! Did you know not all tax preparers are equal? Inexperienced ones can lose you money! They don't care—they get paid the same. Banks profit when you have many kids' bank accounts, vs. all in one, for your investing!

There are sales people whose interest is them, number one. They act like you're their concern, but their commission is preeminent in their mind. I had a recruiter, one week ago LIE that she was there to serve me, until I asked for things she couldn't deliver for the business she REALLY worked for. LIAR! She never called back!

I teach my kids all wisdom God has given me. Teens, if you want a job, GO IN PERSON and ask for an application. You KNOW they'll say apply online, but you met the boss. Tell them you are really interested in working there, and you just wanted to meet them in person, so they'd put a face to the name. It works WELL!

I've had to be career coach for my son. I said list every ideal business you want to work in, use Linked-In and ask for advice, or offer to serve them for free, as you express interest in a particular area. Get to know them over time. They may have ties to influencers in the company! Online applying is the LAST to be seen.

Wisdom is the common thread. The topic is 'gonna be what pops into the mind. Why can't cars have mini microwaves and microfreezers or refrigerators, for your drinks and snacks in the hot suns of Texas? My car should tell me when my oil needs changing! I'm NOT tracking when 3,000 miles have transpired! Modern ones do?

Instead of writing through the night, and giving all my innovation ideas away for free, with zero benefit to me, elect me, and I'll help anyone and any business, full-time, on the campaign trail, then IMPLEMENT all my better ideas than anything going that you can see, found at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, in 2024! Thanks.

Tonight's message reinstated my own faith in God's calling. I had a meltdown, ending writing, and worried I wrote something God didn't want me to, yesterday. My heart may fail me, but God is the strength of my life. (Ps. 73:26) NOT a negative, arrogant Pharisee! I REBUT false allegations of our critics.

Update: Innovation (Continued)

(2/9/20)

Why let plastic shower curtains and stalls gather mold? Invent solutions! Find a new fix for clogged sinks. Drano only works O.K.! You need a drill, or mini explosion chemical, or the equivalent of a coat hanger ramming through the crud/junk! WHY do you tolerate such a backwards society? Status quo!

Why not an organized set of shelves under bathroom sink cabinets? You waste space having it all one height, but with a pull-out drawer, you could see what's immediately beneath the sink, hidden away when the drawer retracts. Why are toilet seats allowed to loosen and shift/move around? That's DUMB! Problems bring inventions.

Did you know paraffin in shampoos helps dry out hair, if not accelerate thinning, as pores clog? What you don't know HURTS you! Science tests/studies tell you many answers, like how long to brush your teeth, and which direction gets the most junk off. It is knowledge, truth, that sets you free!

Why should humans pick up dirty whites, and take them to the laundry room? Laundry chutes from the second floor exist, or robots should do the nasty/dirty work of life! Why have Americans abandoned lazy Susans, trash compactors, and home intercoms? Resurrect products for new markets!

Did you know laundry dryers fade your colors more than hanging them up to dry naturally? More longevity for your wardrobe. Why not share wardrobes you rarely use? The thought sounds sick/unsanitary, but for designer duds, businesses already rent them out! You've got to think creatively to build a better future!

Why do I have to tolerate buying blue jeans when my sons grow, but only in height? Why can't they start off too long, be hemmed, then let them out as the years go by, if they aren't worn out beforehand? 'Functional obsolescence' is a business making products be ended or unpopular, before they're worn out.

Any person wearing a name-brand on their T-shirt is an unpaid marketer. Just sayin'. Businesses benefit with an individualized society, as if we bought in bulk, via an app, leverage would bring prices down (aggregation). People who try to impress people waste money by so doing, especially with clothes! Fact/truth.

ALL truth is God's truth. A lady said behind me, in church, that a study was conducted that you can fit more people into a church with seats, rather than pews. Did you know a certain angle increases parking lot capacity: [https://mindyourdecisions.com/blog/2013/05/29/math-claim-is-angled-parking-ever-more-efficient-than-perpendicular-90-degree-parking/...](https://mindyourdecisions.com/blog/2013/05/29/math-claim-is-angled-parking-ever-more-efficient-than-perpendicular-90-degree-parking/) What you don't know hurts you! The U.S. Education system is falling behind!

I will be HAPPY to invent a solution to nearly any problem a business or person has, when I run for office, as a major component of my campaign, for free, but I'm NOT spilling all the beans, here and now! I'm just proving God in me can do what I just said.

INGENUITY

(2/9/20)

To invent, learn what's been invented, to spur other ideas and improvements. My TV sleeps after four hours of no channel change. That's an improvement, to save energy. Why not a sensor that sees if people leave the room, and it asks are you through viewing? Voice commands instruct it to shut off, or not.

Toilet seats that heat in the winter and cool in the summer. A convenience store just off I-75 at Lake Texoma has an automatic seat cover machine! If you don't know what's already possible, you can't advance your thinking of what's possible, in many cases! Ignorance hurts America's economy! LEARN!

Why do wrinkles occur? A black lady said 'black don't crack.' What's in her skin that moisturizes better than my forehead? I want it in my skin! I've spoken with a couple of Hispanic males who said olive skin is more moist. I've seen Chinese cover their faces, fearing the sun. Thinner skin, or paler?

You've got to be curious—it's killed few cats! Why is my wife's DNA that of an anorexic with a few pounds to make them not so? I want that DNA, via a pill! Her sister was rejected for insurance, until a doctor said she's healthy, just skinny. I want that DNA for myself! Science innovations needed.

Why can't an app turn on or off your contraception? We can turn off house lights remotely from our smart phones! Why not invent a product or chemical that retards sperm if one has unsafe sex, is raped, or

the condom breaks? A spray, or douche. WHERE do you see innovation like this? Don't lie to yourself when you answer.

Gravity cause wrinkles, over time, as with dry skin, in my opinion. Make hand shoes so it's normal for people to stand on their heads, some, during the day. I could go on nearly forever! I hope you see a unique skill in action. It's the Lord Jesus Christ within.

My garage door opener acts up in cold weather. Why? I've replaced the batteries.

Knowledge is foundational to a better society! Ignorance and stupidity and lies are the enemy of society! Why can't I watch any move on TV, like I used to could rent from Blockbuster? Maybe they're on YouTube, now, for free?

Did you know new movies are online, for free? I don't know why or if they're illegal. If so, it's probably because they were copied in other nations? Are you curious, or playing video games and watching cat videos on Twitter? Entertainment is an escape from a rough reality. Make jobs more enjoyable! I can!

You get BETTER productivity from happy campers, employers! And if one works harder, pay them harder! That's ONLY fair (Col. 4:1). Hiring for salary, so you can work them more than 40 hours is an evil business trick! Avoiding overtime, and their per hour wage lowers. DO YOU KNOW THESE THINGS, employees and workers?

Internships are unfair! They deserve some pay, but only what's fair for what they contribute. Justice has to be the standard for society and government, or God is not on a nation's side! (Levit. 19:15) Are Trump's pastor handlers saying these things? NO! Caustic conservatives like injustice! Screw the lower half.

In the old days clocks and temperatures were everywhere, especially on bank signs. I don't wear a watch, or own a smart phone. My laptop keeps my time, or my TV. Changes. Innovation brings change, and must bring improvement. New technology is often a step backwards, until kinks get worked out! Consumers have the power to demand better products!

Cars used to cost \$12,000, and not have as many amenities, which are also ways businesses can make add-on profit when they break. Costs have skyrocketed for new cars, since consumers are holding them ~12 years, vs. turning them over every 3-5 years, as my dad used to do.

Do you observe trends and pattern changes? If not, you won't be very innovative! Depend diapers ("under garments") used to be bulky. TV ads show them seamless through your pants, now days. Improvement! I think I can improve most products, but only on the campaign trail, for free, in 2024, party fluid.

The majority of jobs are boring, and minimum wage jobs are often retail. Sweep the floor, check out customers, rearrange merchandise, do inventory—BORING! My son's past restaurant has NO self-check out or device to say your table's ready. That doesn't make it inferior. Personal preference! I like it.

Everyone wants your money! Business is a polite war. Never over-pay! Consumers teach business what to stock, by our purchases. The BEST bargain is a 98 cent Reece's peanut butter cups (times five) at Walmart, and 50 cent mini pecan pies, NOT THAT I KNOW. You 'gotta buy smart, poor people. DON'T seek handouts, stolen from the upper half.

I teach poor Americans the best ways to spend, for FREE, at my website that's NOT on that subject alone. You're 'gonna have to Where's Waldo find it, as I'm luring you to learn about better politics, in

the process of that search. "It's on the website." HORRIBLE customer service slogan! I'm old-fashioned.

Did you know public power-up kiosks can subject you to hacking? NBC profiled that! You 'gotta LEARN! Ignorance may be bliss, but it's also destructive. Henry Ford said it's hard work, but what's the alternative? Problems, waste of money and time, conflict, chaos, and being paid little, deservedly!

Do you want to learn creativity? Interview the writers of Impractical Jokers! AMAZING innovative thinking outside the box! Challenge: IF you can find better political ideas than on our free website, vote for them in 2024. If not, please vote for me! <http://AmericanAnswers.org>

Same challenge with innovative ideas. If you can find anyone with more innovation skills, than The World's Most Innovative Man (moi), hire them to run America's economy for future growth. Innovations the key to America's future, as every nation eventually copies and catches up. You've got to always stay ahead. You CAN'T if you think inside the box!

I have my first cold in 12 years. I know there are two products I need to take today, to lessen the length of the effects. Do you know all the solutions that already exist to life's problems? LEARN! I hear face masks don't protect against the Corona virus. Myth or truth? I'd say true! They're porous, so you can breathe.

Gas? Gas-X. Hemorrhoids? There's a product for that. America has almost everything anyone would ever want, as ours is the greatest nation, because we're moral, and NOT like Trump. We want all nations to live as we do! But we have limited resources. Use innovation to stretch the limited supply; and find substitutes.

THAT is my sales pitch for my 2024 national campaign! IF you find better political solutions than my website, or more innovative ideas for our economy, vote for them! If not, vote for me, and party means zero to me! I change parties when they go off track significantly! Always will. They're NOT an idol, to me.

Diaper rash? Products exist on Google search! Diarrhea? Same thing. Man has solved so many mysteries and problems. Now he needs to master himself, and learn to live morally and intelligently! It starts with John 3:16, the Bible Literally, that's the answer! Offended? Read Gal. 4:16.

We PROVE Evolution is false by liberalism and caustic conservatism! I'm 'gonna let you chew on that for awhile. Dog-eat-dog makes us animals, and unsustainable giveaways make us stupid. That's NOT maturity, people! Just sayin'.

Jails need improving! Sixty Days In TV show makes me wonder if the inmates are in charge of the asylum. Most criminals get out, and many can't hire on, having a record. This needs solving. You can't use innovation if you don't know what the problems and imperfections of life are.

Every job could use a new device, to make it more fun or enjoyable, and more productive! I believe I can deliver such solutions, when God puts me in this mindset probably few of you have ever experienced! Test me on this when I run for office! <http://AmericanAnswers.org> (party can change!)

I believe I can make any job more enjoyable, if not fun. I believe I can invent products not already existing, that will make many jobs more efficient and enjoyable. I plan to do just that as I campaign, by improving businesses, and poor people's lives. You shouldn't hate your job! (12/24/19)

Did you know 'minimum wage minimum work' is a slogan some hold, as justice? Employers often take advantage of people who devise better ways of work, so they get more down time, so they aren't 'gonna put things in suggestion boxes, for fear of overworking tyrants! That's a fair decision! Be just, bosses.

Bosses raise expectations and workers seek ways to do the job for less effort, or faster, to have more me time during the day. Employment is a polite war. I'm only for justice! The GOP is for employers. Dems are for workers. I am for equal leverage and BOTH sides!

Fruit spoils. Why can't smart refrigerators detect that? Food product boxes have expiration dates. Why can't smart pantries detect that, and alert the owners? Why do we ACCEPT such a primitive society, compared to what's possible, if you re-imagined it? I have for six+ years—all on our website and in 13 books!

4,700 new product ideas are already available, in four of our books! Can anyone else do that, or did God give them to me? You decide! Popcorn that burns kernels is archaic. Smart microwaves are needed! Uncooked kernels are also wasteful. Let technology detect the perfect time to shut off!

CAN YOU DO THIS, spontaneously? I want my car dashboard to not just alert me that a tire is low on air, but tell me which one, and what pressure it's at! Why do you ACCEPT such a primitive society? I'm mocking you so you'll be riled up to demand better of D.C., and in American products, so our economy always leads! CAN YOU DO THIS, spontaneously?

I'd take any help getting these ideas spread. I'll reciprocally help your life or business, but no money changes hands. ALL these words will soon be on Facebook (james.meroney.9). I want a TV channel that gives all pro sports highlights, the night of—as with results. I ain't got time to watch football.

I want a TV channel that summarizes TV shows to their core. My TV's on Big Foot (dumb conspiracy), and it's boring me to sleep. Give me the conclusion of your evidence, and stop wasting my time, as with The Curse of Oak Island. Total time wasters, to me! And Live PD. ONLY the best events! Excite me.

UFO and ghost hunting shows? A waste of time, for me, but I WOULD watch a summary of evidence shows! Did you know a guy tried to commit suicide, but survived the Golden Gate Bridge fall? He now speaks on coping skills. WATCH morning news. Get edu-ma-cated, America! Dumb means death!

If you can't see that I can prove I'm The World's Most Innovative Man, by simply reading our FREE chapters at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, Campaign Update button, that's an IQ test, and you failed!

Did you know America wastes enough food that there would likely be NO starvation in America, if we matched waste with need? Uber eats re-imagined! I just threw out banana bread my son got from a charity seeking donations. I don't know about its age or contents! Wild animals will enjoy it tonight! (Mt. 14:20)

Doggie doors are an open invite to thin criminals. Did you ever think about that? Literally, at present, the local police are subpoenaing Instagram to prosecute a guy who identity thefted my son, saying we had an open door for a party! I will press charges! Cops saved my family from visitors!

If you don't know the laws, your ignorance hurts you! My second car horn regularly educates people who didn't take their driver's test in Texas! Your ignorance hurts people, endangers lives, harms productivity, etc. Did you know Texas is installing more right turn lanes, because I prodded our governor to do so?

Get involved! Be the solution you want to see in others! I don't do pop culture psychology, much, so back to my favorite... inventions: Showers are NOT needed to spray, except to wet and rinse you! A heater could keep you warm, inbetween! Why waste precious water "because you can" afford to do so? That's NOT smart or moral.

I just started a David Koresh show. Trump cult comparisons will be made in my curious mind! One 'charismatic' leader, total allegiance demanded, critical and independent thinking disallowed and shunned. Everyone there to serve the egoist leader! Control freak. Sound familiar? Remembering my Baylor days.

Do you watch the X Games? Snowmobiles do flips! Things unheard of are done by snow boarders! It ALL starts with an idea! You can't find MORE ideas on solutions than I've written, all from one author... impossible. ALL glory to God.

I love the NBA, but NEVER watch entire games. Show me a TV highlight of the best plays and moves and dribbles, passes, blocks and dunks—five minutes maximum, then give the final score. THAT I might pay a little money for! I ain't got time, nor do you, if you're productive. 13 books in 11 years, and much more!

Why is music TV always worse than the radio? 24/7 formatting, vs. only 3am to ~midnight? I want a radio and TV station that airs my playlist, and music videos to match! I want to speak to my car radio, and my song is found on any U.S. Radio station, playing it then! You accept a primitive society! WHY? I don't.

Top 28 viewership, today. That ALWAYS happens when you speak on innovation! Want to lose 30 pounds in 30 days, and eat all you want of what you like? A half gallon of water, 20 minutes before all three meals! The problem is, I've done it three times, but the pounds I lose can always be found—they hide in easy hiding places!

Do you want to be more creative? Listen to classic music, jazz, and READ! I have four college degrees (JD/MBA/MDiv/BBA), and four post grad studies that didn't lead to a degree. I'm NOT bragging—FACT. Knowledge is power.

INVENTIONS FOR 'ACTS OF GOD'

(AKA, Think BIG!)

(4/17/20)

We need automatic, instant response drones to breaking natural disasters, carrying technology that can avert or alleviate most if not all of their devastating forces!

Ideally, every natural disaster/act of God is an energy source, if captured! Geothermal is way under-utilized, as magma way down deep is always churning, and the steam power could be tapped into all over the world! That doesn't even pollute; solar and wind, as well! All these cost investing money!

Insurance is a great and easier solution to natural disasters. You either pay in enough to cover their clean-up and re-building, or you spend money on infrastructure to lessen their impact. Or you can ignore them, and cry when they hit.

It's AWESOME that we have warning alarms just before disasters strike! Now take it to the next logical step, and devise technology to thwart them, ameliorate their negative impact, or even prevent them, if any factors aid in their occurring. Ex.: Water available for expected droughts!

Wildfires: Underground pipelines connected to the ocean are needed for California infrastructure. SURELY their cost is LESS than the destruction and devastation we have all witnessed the past eight years (5 summers?!). The water's there to put out the fires, but NOT accessible to fire fighters!

Earthquakes: Surely scientists know the pressure points, fault lines, and historic regions that erupt, from seismic studies, etc. Couldn't pressure be released, thru drilling into those pockets to relieve some tension, and use the released energy convertible into fuel? High stress explodes!

Tornadoes: Circulating wind turbulence. COULD we invent something to reverse the spin, to nullify/neutralize its devastation, by slowing the spinning to a crawl or stop? Air-dropped chemical or machine (giant fan-like device or drone)? Undoing the swift-moving spin is the key!

Drought: Miami is sinking, supposedly sea water levels are rising, from melting ice caps. We have pumps and pipes! Drain the unwanted excess to deserts, or drought-plighted regions, like we transfer oil from Houston (Pasadena/Deer Park) to the rest of the nation. It all takes money!

Huge hail: Couldn't we use lasers to shoot it down, like we have missile defense technology? It's not a huge problem, so no need for such extremes. Maybe if a comet were facing us! Tornadoes pop up quickly, but meteorologists see the signs of danger, with enough time for us to react.

Tsunamis: Is there any conceivable technology we could devise to dissipate the direct direction they travel, once triggered, so their well breaks up into every direction, or gets channeled out back into the open waters/ocean? Quick response would be required, like a mini bomb.

Ice: How could we invent machines to melt ice, but not damage the roads, in winter? Same with huge snowdrifts (blown hot air?). It's one thing to make earthquake-resistant structures, but, ultimately, you can't stop mother nature's destruction! Try to stop the disasters at their source!

IF vehicle emissions are causing the temperatures to rise, over time, can we invent a counteracting force that freezes emissions, or at least neutralizes their heat? Catalytic converters helped reduce pollution. Can we reduce it twice as much, with new technology? Carbon capture?

20. ISRAEL

1. On the Palestinian Problem
2. Israel Idiocy Policies
3. Israel

ON THE PALESTINIAN PROBLEM

(8/31/19)

Concerning settling the "Palestine" problem, I have a friend in the car repair business who has NEVER ceases to slander Jews, every time I see him (which is often, with two older cars). They consider 1948 THEFT of their land! NOTHING you can do will allay those feelings, for good.

You can work temporary and minor means of forcing the two to get along (as my political books detail), but even though its historically IN-accurate, they FEEL like someone broke into their home and kicked them out, and claimed it for their own. HOW do you remedy that feeling, when Arabs and Islamists DID occupy that area pre-1948?

Jews were thrown out of their nation in 70 AD, and have been dispersed ever since. Other people take over the place and its structures, after 2,000 years! They were devastated by Hitler, so The West felt they needed a place, and it fulfilled Bible prophecy, but it came at the cost of unsettling Palestinians. That was NOT fair to them.

Wars aren't the same as that, as Arab types weren't Hitler's minions, but now they're acting like him, wanting Israel wiped off the map, and denying the Holocaust, from anger that their assets got forced out of their hands in 1948. Wouldn't that anger you, if Germans weren't punished by a land grab, but Palestinians?

The ONLY way to determine fairness, when both sides want the land, is all-out war, and may the best man win, but that's unreasonable, and not a good solution! But it's what Iran, the PLO and Hezbollah et al want, as someone took their assets. It DOESN'T help when Israel grabs even more space by over-development of apartments, etc., and restricts Arab flow and access.

It was an unjust taking in 1948, but the Jews aren't 'gonna leave, but the Palestinians shouldn't be treated as second-hand stepchildren, after we The West took their assets for a much-maligned and devastated Jewish people!

Justice isn't really a consideration, under current circumstances, but what is practical? Only Jesus will settle this issue, when He returns, but you don't conduct foreign policy based on religious beliefs about prophecy (vs. morality).

I ask you once again to think how you'd feel if Mexicans came up to your state, and pushed you out of your home, had you live in tent cities, and just wanted you to accept it for centuries, with no resolution.

If it had been by war, to the victor go the spoils, as with America vs. Mexico (which even La Raza sought to un-do). We even have the Hatfield's and McCoy's, and angst over Civil War monument removals, as the losing side still isn't happy, though they somewhat accept outcomes.

The point is you can't make Islamists and Arabs like Jews, who live where they used to! Peaceful coexistence is the BEST you can hope for. For more, see our political books!

ISRAEL IDIOCY POLICIES

(11/19/20-2)

NO negotiating, just one-sided action, like moving U.S. Embassy. These things MAY, humanly, cause the opposition to Israel that necessitates the Antichrist, as it is unjustly dictated vs. brokered.

Pompeo's new policy on Settlements is more radical than the Israeli government policy. It implies U.S. Recognition of a de-Facto Israeli annexation of most of the West Bank and seems to be a violation of the spirit of the "Abraham Accords" and the UAE-Israel peace treaty.

It is PURE IGNORANCE to apply prophetic and religious edicts to modern, real-life Middle East national policy, like all the land belongs to the Jews, so just seize territory and disrupt settlers. You apply Bible morals, where you can, but it is not international law. Confused Christians!

WHAT IF the Quran said China territory belongs to Muslims? Would the world simply let Muslims annex that nation like we let Putin take Ukraine? Religious texts do not control national policies, except morality should. Blood transfusions, polygamy. Secular laws conflict with religion.

From the Palestinian's viewpoint (NOT the violent terrorists'), their land was STOLEN in 1948! That IS true! It may have been prophetic, but it was UNjust. They're angry, and treated as red-headed step kids. Their RIGHTFUL anger can turn to violence. I HOPE it leads to prophecy!

Anytime anyone forces things against people's will, because they can, and all sides' interests aren't considered, backlash from injustice inevitably comes, and expectedly if not rightly so, just like Biden may stack SCOTUS from forcing con Justices, because GOP's could. INjustice angers.

The second half of the Tribulation, the Beast slaughters Jews and seeks full genocide (but doesn't get it). There's ZERO Bible evidence all Jews occupy the entire land Abe was promised! They're already in the land. Stealing territory from abused people is evil, and has NOTHING to do with the Bible.

If any human has attitude that what's right to do is what I can get away with, or whatever I alone want, America would invade Dubai, and every rich and beautiful land mass, because we probably could get away with it, militarily. My way or the highway arrogance is SIN, and NOT morally right!

Many people feel sorrow for getting caught; not for doing evil deeds. If Clinton hadn't gotten caught with the blue dress, I'm not certain he'd have stopped, or felt it beyond the pale to continue. Getting caught can be a deterrence, vs. getting away with things. That's NOT a moral attitude.

EVERYONE knows Putin's annexing of Ukraine during the Olympics was EVIL and WRONG, though he had some historic relation with the peoples and region. Stealing and tearing down Palestinian homes and lands is EVIL! 1948 was unjust, though the Jews deserved a permanent home. Forced Arab unsettling!

The Jews were WRONGLY kicked out of Israel in 70AD. The diaspora/exile lasted centuries. What Hitler did to them was intolerable, and they couldn't stay in a land with such holocaust horrible memories and lingering dangers of secret Nazis. But stealing Israel land from owners was immoral.

I'm THRILLED it occurred, from a Bible prophecy standpoint, but politically and morally it was unjust theft, and evil! I doubt the home and land owners were paid fair market rates! They were stashed in tent camps (~300K, now), in desert areas, with no perm land or political clout! UNjust!

ALL the Middle East angst and anger stems from that one move! It will one day "soon" cause Bible prophecy! Even Iran wants to nuke Jews, with their 12 times enriched Uranium stockpile! Hatred of the Jews continues near Hitler rates, mainly from 1948 state establishment in Arab's possession.

Anger at the Jews will cause mainly Arab nations to unite against her, necessitating a 7-year peace deals brokering, soon. The more Israel leadership takes over occupied land, the anger increases, further endangering Jews from the pre-prophecy hateful violence requiring the Beast!
2-state solution is only reasonable solution!

Safety ensured, business allowed, terrorists controlled, separate areas, separately governed. This is temporary, as prophecy will be the next step we can't control! Keep stealing Arab land, and you hasten it, evilly vs. morally! II Pet. 3:12

ALWAYS amazed at what topics I wake up to write about! I was working on New Testament insight writing. News events attract our interest, and need for clear perspective. Justice is always God's concern, even as people unjustly apply Gen. 12:1-3 Favoritism between peaceful vs. violent people is evil.

Part of me craves Israel behaving evilly toward Palestinians, ONLY because they will RIGHTLY retaliate, and even go beyond that, which likely will bring about Bible prophecy. I don't wish it on anyone, but it's inevitable and I've warned about it for years, and about the need for evangelism!

The attitude that Israel can do no wrong, because it's their land and their God's people is about as biblically stupid as saying WASPs own America, and can do anything they want with our laws! NOWHERE does God say being His people entitles anyone to sin or do injustice. Bible illiteracy!

ISRAEL

(4/10/21-2)

My friend I met, yesterday, had his home confiscated at gun point, for not fiscal remuneration, when he sought to come to America, at the hands of Jewish authorities in Palestine. That is EVIL! He said it's their law. That only means their laws are EVIL! Injustice! (which is EVIL)

I am 100 percent FOR Israel being protected and safe, but also for her behaving morally, vs. abusively! America has to support our allies, but when they do wrong, our relationship is no substitute for their necessity of doing right and justice. Ex: toward the Palestinians! Never support evil! (5/10/21-2)

We believe were right, and enjoy hanging with people who agree with us, or we have most common ground with. So denominations NEVER seem to have debates on right doctrine! You have to prove up your beliefs, lest they cause division to God's unity, or deviation, from God's morality. (5/10/21-2)

Update #1

(5/14/21-2)

1948 happened. It was general consensus of the major world powers who won two world wars, to remedy how Hitler treated the Jewish nation and it had historic roots, as the Jews never freely abandoned their homeland, but were forced out in 70AD. However, during the intervening 1878 years others came and went in that land! People established rights to their land and property.

Quite literally, religious concerns aren't legal concerns, so Bible claims to the land were irrelevant to Palestinian rights to land they possessed for so long (well longer than squatter rights).

People got displaced/uprooted, and forcibly removed from their own property and land. Was it just? NOT to Palestinians. Was it right, for the Jews, who lost their land eons earlier. It certainly seemed right for them to return home, as the Diaspora separated them for eons. How the allies decided to do it, they so decided, 73 years ago! NO ONE is 'gonna undo that decision!

Also, all-out war for the land, winner takes all, is irrational and immoral, even if Arabs were armed enough to equal U.S.-backed weaponry Israel has. You can ONLY share the land! You can still hate, but hate can't turn violent, or authorities have every right to capture and incarcerate you!

However, Israel continues to confiscate land, building apartments. This is EVIL! They even rip people out of homes, guns drawn, and recompense them zero money.

The Middle East needs to either have all-out war, or learn to peacefully co-exist. I prefer the latter, obviously. I don't know what it will take, in intensity of conflicts, for all parties involved to see mutually-assured destruction is not an option. Learn your lessons, fools!

In ALL these conflicts, you have three options—all-out war/annihilation of opponent, peaceful toleration or continued fighting less than all-out war! NOTHING ELSE! You don't have to forgive, if your evil. You don't have to like 'em. You don't have to forget the past. But you are absolute FOOLS if you can't take addressing if not even improving reality, peacefully.

I understand Shia vs. Sunni is a BIG deal, among Arabs, but Islam, hatred of Israel and commonality in bloodline to Abraham will likely unite them all vs. Israel, someday soon. China and Russia will empower 'em, militarily, vs. America and Jews, IMO. I'd bet on it.

America could save A LOT of money and manpower, just beefing up Israel's defenses, and completely exiting the Middle East, except for our oil interests! They don't want us there, and we don't enjoy the experience. Oil and Israel's safety are our only national interests there!

But her defense of Israel could exacerbate the enmity vs. Israel, meaning increased violence there. and the very same nations who have the capacity to defeat America, if they united, could unite to attack her, instead, from hatred of us, but wise enough not to stoke the bear, America. Why would I actually hope Israel's enemies unite vs. her, for prophecy to begin!

I'd NEVER help or encourage 'em to, but Chumps Iran actions likely started that process, and I'm noting it! I even posted news articles about Arab nations being armed by Russia and China. It's happening, folks! Exciting!

Is it binary, good or bad-period? Pro-Israel REALLY got abused/warped, recently (Gen 12:3/Ps 122:6), in U.S. public policy FAVORING all Jews over Arabs (not distinguishing violent from peaceful ones, on either side), in an arbitrary embassy removal and capital announcement, AS IF America decides what other countries decide.

Enemy nations are NOT 'gonna roll over and just take U.S. Air superiority with unmanned drone strikes! I'd bet you China and Russia are already secretly speaking with Arab lands about nuke armament and drones of their own, ALL uniting vs. Israel and America. WATCH me prove my hunch, by any precursor actions:

And Israel is NOT innocent! DUMB Christians FEEL because they're God's chosen people, and were to honor em, that means overlook their sins, especially abuse of Arabs and Palestinians. That's IRRational, and UNbiblical interpretation! God's NEVER for sin or INjustice! Zionists—destined to dominate? That's NOT God's edict.

I'm GLAD 1948 occurred, because I want Bible prophecy to occur, and it couldn't if Israel weren't in her land. But it was unjust! any human gets angry being treated unjustly. That's human nature. America has ZERO right before God to treat Arabs as second class to Jews! Violent Arabs, UES! Peaceful—NO!

Any Christian has to be pro-Israel. BUT they also have to be pro-justice, and NOT anti-Arab, unless the Jew or Arab is violent or criminal, in which case no one is for them. This TRUTH is not as simplistic as a political slogan of 1-2 words! Simpleton is not biblical Christianity!

The displaced Palestinians have a legitimate gripe about their lives having been unjustly disrupted and property stolen in 1948! That wound will never heal, and why should it? If someone took your home, by force of arms, would you roll over and take it, even decades later? I wouldn't!

Israel MUST change their zoning laws, to either erect skyscrapers and tall condos, or build underground! Taking more land Palestinians claim, because you can, only exacerbates normal-to-be expected tensions! Go below, if ~2 story is a maximum, to preserve history!

Tents and temporary shelter for >300K Palestinians can never be deemed a rational solution, for more than perhaps a year! How hard is it to see if you got your home stolen, then were given a tent to live in, you might resort to violence, as anger built up over decades?

New underground architecture isn't hard to imagine, where sunlight can make it livable, for land-locked Israel. Modern technology can facilitate it not being dark, though the window views would need to be virtual or live streamed. Do it for expanding land mass, or build upwards!

There are ways to build Israeli skyscrapers that don't violate the historic look! The exact exterior material, all glass, mirror, or even technology-deflected facades that disguise the structure above a certain level are all technologically possible! > than seizing disputed land!

I want to search the web to see if any designer has created an underground town, where they have scenery, likely virtual, and also pumped-in sunlight, as that's what Israel needs more than anything else! It's a constant 60 degrees six feet down, and geothermal can be cheap or free!...

Top nine secret underground cities in the world | momondo Discover

From deep salt mines to complex tunnels used for illicit activities, check out our top nine picks of secret underground cities around the world. momondo.com

Update #2

(5/16/21-2)

Being pro-Israel does NOT being pro Israel's sins! Christians are to oppose evil and support good. IF any claiming "Christian" EVER wants to debate me on this, I'll bring a Bible, and they can bring their opinions and conspiracy theories, because they won't need a Bible for their view!

I have sarcastically and logic-mockingly said the Middle East Hatfield's vs. McCoy's skirmishes need to go to all-out war, if forgiveness and justice are avowed enemies of either side. Some people will forever hate the other side, and want them thrown into the sea. HOW can you coexist with 'em?

Update #3

(5/16/21-2)

The Palestinians have endured DECADES of mistreatment, compared to justice! We ALL condemn all violence, but when complaints go unresponded to, and they have no official government entity with brokering power, it's not unexpected they turn to EVIL violence! SOLVE THEIR PROBLEM(S)!

We in the West DON'T want to deal with how 1948 negatively impacted Palestinians! It's easier to label their physical disgruntledness "terrorism," than to address their legitimate complaints! I'm 100 percent against terrorism, but do they have ANY valid concerns angering 'em from injustice?

We in the West say vote, protest, be activist for new laws, organize voters, put up billboards and

bumper stickers, and run for office. These civil means of change aren't readily available to Palestinians, to change their plight! So some turn violent, evilly. WHAT options have they?

Palestinians would have more freedom, if so many of them weren't inwardly avowed to wipe Israel off the map! More freedom, used to incite more violence and attacks, will and should NEVER be given! You get what you deserve, in responsible vs. evil choices! Jews self-defense is a virtue!

Even the Hatfield's and McCoy's weren't fighting over who owns the same edifice! You can't split cities into dual citizen centers! The historic animosity NEEDS physical separation, and inability to be violent if in shared areas, temporarily! #CommonSense Coexist by disallowing lack of peace!

Palestinians WANT what Jews have possession of. They had it before, in history (pre-1948), as did the Jews (pre-70AD). 1948 was needed for Hitler-desecrated Jews, but can't be said to have been JUST to Palestinians who owned and lived there! U.S. And the West MUST face INjustices!

The West SO backs Israel, they often back their sins. That is NOT what support means! Re-read this until you comprehend, if ever. Palestinians deserve a decent life, and the right to address grievances, peacefully. NO such adequate mechanism, presently?

Palestinian Arabs and Islamists, who desire to kill Jews, have to be identified! The others NEED NOT be stereotypedly lumped into the West's view of all Palestinians. If you had zero recourse to any injustices, you too may turn violent! FIX this and you solve the Middle East problem!

I've said for YEARS my Bible reading makes me think Antichrist will meet with Arabs, secretly, and collude to pretend brokering a 7-year peace deal, always intending it only for 3.5 years. WATCH for anyone meeting with Palestinian leaders, and expect secret meetings, including arms Discussions.

I've also said when skirmishes get bad enough in Israel, the Antichrist should be revealed, to seek to broker fake peace. I am for peace! I'm against violence! At the same time, if things escalate, there, as a Christian I'm ecstatic that the Rapture could be that close! Pray for all.

Wearing moccasins is #1 way to solve problems! HOW WOULD YOU FEEL and react, if someone took control of all you worked for (material assets of home and furnishings), and kicked you out, even for a moral cause of giving Jews a home? You wouldn't take it, if you're an American! You'd fight!

Let bygones be bygones doesn't help, when injustice is suffered! Stealing people's property angers rational people, just like U.S. Taxpayers despise freebies handed out off our backs! Palestinians were NOT given good living situations, post-1948, and time doesn't heal all wounds! Duh101

There was a divorced couple who loved their home so much they partitioned it. That's NOT a feasible solution for Israel! Palestinians deserve peaceful (disarmed) access to places, and decent living quarters. Jews CAN'T be safe with armed people you can't ID as ill-willed vs. good-willed!

Jews are NOT going to give up what they occupy and possess! Only a nuclear war would move them out. So Palestinians need to seek the next best thing, or lesser. Israel has a responsibility to do right to Palestinians, before YHWH. Even God's people sin, and He is NOT pleased with that!

Palestinians likely feel bitter that Jews occupy what was their place, pre-1948! Palestinians didn't evict Jews in 70AD! Palestinians didn't fund or back Hitler's atrocities against Jews! They feel

like unjustly abused scapegoats!?

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_the_State_of_Palestine#:~:text=The%20Gaza%20Strip%20came%20under,to%20establish%20a%20Palestinian%20state...

Freely vs. forcibly build a Palestinian state that's so awesome, Palestinians can get over—over time—the anger at losing Israel to Jews in 1948! The West and the world OWES this solution to them, since we insisted they be evacuated, to make room for dispersed and wrongly treated Jews.

NO Jew can EVER trust an armed Palestinian in the land of Israel! Too much history and baggage, causing VALID fears of attacks. If Jewish police and military are NOT allowed to abuse their authority, Palestinians wouldn't feel a need for armed self-defense, traveling in Israel! DUH101

Cooperative economic and social activities could heal the dispute, a little. Like social media warriors, bold online and wusses in real life, distance estranges people to say things they wouldn't in person! Get Jews and Palestinians having united goals with economic payoffs! #CommonSense

WHY I believe the Antichrist secretly allies with Arabs is:

1. He persecuted Jews, 3.5 years after.
2. Peace is needed when it is absent, so violence must be intense.
3. He's an evil LIAR, so seven years was likely never intended, IMO! Just a ruse, for global power!

A danger of political liberalism is many (most?) of them DON'T believe bad things happen when countries oppose Israel, or that any of these events could usher in Bible prophecy. They will learn otherwise, but too late to fix their ERROR!

Palestinians need to build their own Utopia, outside Israel proper, as a 2-state implementation strategy! ALL Arab nations could help fund them, as their cultural brethren, with oil profits. IF it never threatened Israel, the world would welcome this answer. NOT justice, but OK!

Roll over and take it is the attitude of a rapist! Palestinians aren't 'gonna ask how high they must jump! To the extent they seek justice, NO CHRISTIAN can deny them that ambition! ANY unjust behavior by either side MUST be condemned by any claiming "Christian!" HERETICS won't do that.

To the extent Jews behave as the people of God (i.e., morally), to that extent Christians should treat them as the people of God! Ignoring rights of Palestinians, or how they benefitted from 1948 taking the land from Palestinians, will NEVER be overlooked by most moral people—EVER!

Christians MUST be equally for nonviolent Jews and Palestinians, even as we support the nation of Israel and its existence in its historic homeland. Justice isn't to be thwarted, by 'pro-Israel' overlooking Israeli or Palestinian sins. Equally oppose evil(s)!

MY mistake!: Israel already has high rises! No laws forbidding them, totally, obviously, so STOP taking disputed lands, and build MORE! Duh 101



Update #4

(5/18/21-2)

Israel IS the Jews' home, forever, before God, but that fact has NOTHING to do with secular and governmental laws! GOD will give them it ALL, in another era, called the Millennium. Us trying to play God, from an American theocratic attitude is just that, like those who play God when they take a life.

I believe the Jews deserved a safe haven of united communing, after Hitler, and I'm GLAD it was chosen to be in the holy land (the ONLY natural choice), but eminent domain without fair market value payment to who occupied it in 1948 was UNjust. You CAN'T debate it!

Jews aren't even going to get all their Abe-promised land, even in the FUTURE, as they get persecuted and many expelled, in a COMING 7-year period, mainly the second half! To argue they own and deserve it ALL is biblical ignorance and short-sightedness of prophecy and the 1K year reign of Christ

Anti-Semitism is EVIL. Anti-Jewish sins is NOT, nor is anti-Muslim and Arab and Palestinian and black and white, red yellow and brown sins! #CommonSense Love the sinner, hate the sin. Support for the person is NOT support for all deeds, or you embrace, encourage and empower evil. DUH
101

Update #5

(5/20/21-2)

IF Martians invaded TX, and stole all I owned, and forced me out of TX at gun point, I'd ALWAYS resent that and want justice! Just because major world consensus was to return Jews to Israel doesn't mean those who were there were treated right, in that process! HOW do you move on, given bad living conditions in exile?

Injustice ALWAYS breeds resentment, and often anger, if not rarely violence. The violence is never justified/the answer, but if Palestinians are ignored by Jewish leadership, WHAT AVENUES TO THEY POSSESS FOR REGRESS OF THEIR GRIEVANCES?

HAMAS and Iran may want Jews drowned in the sea, but that goal will NOT be achieved! Rational Arabs have to understand that, because living Jews aren't going anywhere! Genocide won't happen, and U.S. And the West will ALWAYS make sure of that. NOT a valid objective for anyone with a brain!

WHY do you think America had 9-11, the USS Kohl and the Iranian hostage crisis Reagan's strong stand and threats ended? ALL this animosity and hostility ties back to 1948! It ALWAYS will, until justice is gained for BOTH sides—not mainly one! Pre-Christ's return, that means Jews safe, and

(5/20/21-2)

21. LAW & ORDER

1. Law & Order?
2. Confronting crime
3. Crime & Culture

LAW & ORDER?

(9/7/19)

If you missed NBC's Lester Holt's prison special, you PROBABLY have MANY misconceptions about prison! AMAZING, eye-opening, must see TV, if it's ever viewable again!

<https://nbcnews.com/.../lester-holt-what-i-learned...>

... (Mt. 25:36; Heb. 13:3) MANY changes (i.e., up to 10) are needed, to be humane and just! @NBC @LesterHoltNBC

There were many examples of over-punishment, little humanity, hard to retain sanity, little family contact, sometimes NO preparation to re-enter the outside world, resentment can make people MORE criminal, tight quarters, stress on guards, unreasonable noise conditions, the elderly getting no relief, slave wages, etc.

Some people can change, over (hard) time. One guy earned a Master's degree in prison, and one got out to found a charity to help people acclimate after release. The show WAS biased toward criminals vs. victims. If you can't do the time, don't do the crime, but some changes are needed, vs. lock them up and throw away the key.

The stat that five to six times more blacks are imprisoned, to whites, ONLY means a MUCH higher percent of blacks commit crime, IF and only if they are rightly accused, as their percent of the population is ~13 percent. There's NO racial discrimination if they're rightly convicted! Bad circumstances facilitating crime need fixing.

People in poor 'hoods would naturally be more despairing, needy (perhaps inclined to steal), and with gangs and absentee fathers, violence would be expected to be greater than in nice neighborhoods with less pressures and crime temptations! Why would the well-off commit crime, and risk losing it all?

Two cents an hour IS virtual slavery. Either don't make them work, give them credit in the commissary, for their work, or pay them minimum wage, from benefitted businesses! There's ZERO reason why any inmate has to feel the guy next door (i.e., in a separate cell) moving on his bed. POOR architecture design! #STUPIDITY And people yelling during sleeping hours? That's intolerable!

Juveniles are RIGHTLY getting second chances, later on in life, but ONLY because prisoners sued! Lifers should always get objectively evaluated for their crime potentiality, vs. parole boards as the "experts" on recidivism's likelihood. If you give a jail bird NO skills for the outside world, they're often 'gonna do crime.

If you give a prisoner \$100 and say 'good luck,' they're 'gonna steal to survive. If there's NO counseling in prison, or conditions are deplorable, you're ONLY asking for people to get angrier, so you risk more violence in prison, or if they are released. Making them pick veggies ISN'T a job skill they'd likely use in the free world!

Prison IS punishment, but it CAN'T be over-punishment, or never prepare them for release. They need internal change, to never repeat their offenses, but they'll be our neighbors, one day.

Ethics and religion need to be taught inside there, ethics as mandatory; religion as optional (for legal purposes). They've got to feel loved (Mt. 25:36; Heb. 13:3)

Shanks, sodomy, fights, murders in prison... WE on the outside may say they get what they deserve, but do they deserve THAT, when they're already couped up as their legal punishment? NO judge ever sentences anyone to those actions!

Rewards for good behavior (Ex.: more freedoms) was a WISE strategy used in the Louisiana facility, as with NOT incarcerating non-violent offenders. Tax payers should NOT be on the hook if prisoners can earn their keep with job skills businesses can profit from! Pay your way (i.e., jail housing costs), and have marketable skills (and maybe that job) when you're released.

The TV show Sixty Days In shows guards and wardens having NO IDEA what goes on, little control of theft, fights, drugs and gangs. The inmates are sometimes in charge of the asylum! Under-staffed, and ignorant authorities, as bad things happen in secret, where cameras don't exist, or recording devices can't capture whispered conversations. A DUMB system!

The ONLY aspect of Lester's documentary that was like slavery days WASN'T the race of the majority of criminals, but two cents an hour pay! Have businesses hire them, and they get job training inside prison!

NO cop arrests people just because they're black! You HAVE to have probable cause even to question suspects! That was a false narrative/slant to the show last evening.

Robocop suits for prison guards—especially smaller females—should be mandatory, as Sixty Days In shows prison personnel often don't enter, except in force/en masse, but watch through windows and by cameras. HOW can you break up fights from the outside? You are there to keep law and order/peace, safely NOT endangering your own health!

Bottom line, if you rape or kill someone, EXPECT a miserable, almost meaningless life thereafter! Young people NEED to visit prisons, to learn that even if their brains aren't fully developed, murder is never an option, NO MATTER your circumstances in life—PERIOD! A high school field trip is needed!

NOT seeing sunlight for YEARS, or trees and grass is cruel for anyone! Surely we can do better than that! Jails reflect our values. 'Cruel and unusual' is the prohibited legal standard. Prisoners' kids deserve to have decent contact—it humanizes the prisoner, and is needed by family members, for their health and sanity.

I have ZERO idea how prisoners who get zero sex for decades, DON'T try to sodomize. THAT element of prison life MUST be addressed, as no one deserves to be the victim of a sexually frustrated prisoner. He's NOT even gay—just repressed of natural inclinations. There are fixes, that don't necessarily involve conjugal visits!

HOW can you PROVE a murderer is rehabilitated? Lie detectors have some value, years after the crime, when they claim they'd never recitivise. Ankle monitors CAN'T be able to be cut off! Would you want a murderer who did his time in your neighborhood? Not I! Some acts are near unforgiveable by society! That was your choice.

Rapist, child molester, armed robber and murderer... you engage THESE crimes, and EXPECT your remaining life is 'gonna be Hell! That lesson, taught by convicts going to middle schools, OUGHT to be

a program we consider, especially in stressful neighborhoods with high crime statistics. Educate, deter, incentivize.

As always, technology can fix MANY prison problems! Long distance Tasers anytime a fight starts or escapee gets loose. Shot nets of wild animal managers used on escapees. Sensors to detect fights, sodomy, and shanks being made (i.e., MORE cameras). Robots to monitor them in their free time, to NOT escape.

Fights occur on what TV show to watch. Why not three or four TV's, so that doesn't occur? Gangs NEED to be separated, or NOT allowed to unite behind bars! There is much racial unity in prison! Why aren't "multicultural" classes forced on them there, vs. on we free citizens? The ability to control gangs or criminal enterprises from inside jail SHOULD'N'T OCCUR!

Drugs should NEVER be able to enter a prison from the outside! NO prisoner should ever be bullied into giving up food to thugs! Outside phone calls shouldn't result in fights, but an orderly process established and enforced. Suicide shouldn't be able to occur, with bed sheets! #Epstein example.

Why are males MUCH more prone to crime than females, statistically? Too much testosterone? Science can lessen those levels! Gangs NEED monitoring, and drug deals conducted safely and fairly in the light of day, since they're 'gonna be conducted anyway.

There are programs to solve gangs! <https://crimesolutions.gov/ProgramDetails.aspx?ID=275>

Government monitoring fatherless kids, to have mentors, so gangs aren't a social appeal. NO gang member should ever have any weapon, ideally! We all know there's only bad things 'gonna come of that, yet they need self-defense, as other gangs are armed, and shouldn't be allowed to be!
#CommonSense

Some people steal because they're addicts; some because they're poor; some because they're evil. Addicts need a way off drugs, but that costs money, and any of their disposable income goes to feed their habit.

Why do men rape? Too high testosterone, so it's a power act vs. lack of romance! Pills likely exist for that imbalance!

We NEED MORE deterrence! Some males 'wanna rape, because women are often physically weaker, and they have sex drives. Would they reconsider if they faced mild torture, or grueling physical labor in prison, or Bully Beatdown events after caught/arrested? Jail is an upgrade for some folk.

Could frontlines service in war be an earnable way to pay off your crime? Is it right that people who do the time still get labeled/branded, can't find work, and are on watch lists, so NO neighbors want them in their part of town? That's over-punishment! UN-just. 'And justice for all' means no injustice to any!

I've NEVER been a crime victim, but I was a bully victim, and I don't think victims can ever be objective on how much time is enough! I STILL 'wanna punch junior high's Larson, Wilson the 2 twins and the thug who came to my home's front door in 1973! That's NOT how legal sentencing should be determined!

An eye for an eye is NOT Jesus' model, Mr. TRUMP (his favorite verse). Nor is applying 'turn the other cheek' and forgive 70 times 7... those AREN'T law enforcement prescriptions, or military strategy, but individual behavioral mandates! Seek justice! (Micah 6:8)

CONFRONTING CRIME

(4/10/20)

What are ways to reduce crime or increase justice, and which work best?

1. On the latter question, I don't know, but comparative scientific research NEEDS to be had!
2. On the former, people have used ALL of the following: Cops on the beat, more public cameras, more cops, computer software detailing crime hot spots (from history or criminal records of residences), airplanes with cameras to film life for replay when a crime occurs, Hell's Angels, community watch groups, billboards ('Have you seen me?'), milk carton pictures, TV shows (John Walsh and Live PD bios of crooks).

IF a song had a criminal's real name in them, it would stick in people's head (like Jim Croce's Leroy Brown). Robots could also be used. We've also used PSA's (Ex.: McGruff the crime dog), celebrity commercials (like with trafficked females), confidential informants, Amber alerts, Crime Stopper rewards, and TV news articles.

Deterrence and detention are the carrot and stick, but you've got to identify and capture them (the First 48 TV show has excellent tips for that), but better is to NOT have crimes occur.

Research what incentivizes law-breakers, and seek early childhood interventions for kids heading down that wrongful path! Psychology and counseling, and profiles of the troubled teen, and family histories that can lead to it (like dads in jail, or impoverished circumstances with gang or drug influences). Church/religion would be a great solution to get in kids' heads, if not even a better required civics course, teaching good citizenship values.

Gangs should be on cops' radar, as they're usually up to no good! People in the circle to speak into people's lives need to monitor the degrees of anger and resentment, as it often leads to violence.

Any bad laws that allow a revolving door are OPPOSING progress in justice/crime prevention, or light sentences from jail over-crowding; but also, over-punishment leaves anger/bitterness in prisoner's mouth, and anyone who WILL get out NEEDS successful rehab. One jail gives prisoners much freedom, and the comforts of home, as a means to inspire their turning their lives around.

MANY are the methods, but I'm NOT sure we've ever fully studied what works better! Ring door bells have helped prevent break-ins, open carry laws should be studied as how Texas deters, in part. Getting people to NOT engage crime is better than ways to catch and punish them! Are there any DNA indicators, or public school behavioral ones?

Crime prevention: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Crime_prevention
... <https://theguardian.com/.../24-ways-to-reduce-in-the-...>
... <https://vox.com/.../15/10981274/crime-violence-policies-guns>

Update #1

(4/11/20)

HERE's how jail/prison SHOULD be, and you then compare this list to how it IS, to identify problems needing changing, post haste: NO shanks or contraband, no fights or shakedowns to force/bully one into giving their food or commissary money to anyone else, no godfather gang or organized crime activity run from behind bars, no hopelessness, dominating what's on the only one TV, racial cliques, violence, threatening inmates or guards, lack of guard protections at all times.

In short, as we're all quarantined, we see having no freedom is punishment enough—punishment must match the crime—not over-do it!

Many jailbirds WILL be released back into society. WHY would we want them incapable of getting a job, or tempted to return to a life of crime? Rehabilitation must occur, and often doesn't! 'Lifers' have zero incentives not to act up, for what do they have to lose, so they should never be in with the others!

Job skills, motivation, counseling—ALL needed, and cameras everywhere, and mounted Tasers, remote-controlled and able to be targeted against those who act up, as guards are out-numbered, and should NEVER risk life or limb doing their jobs—period! If the TV show 60 Days In is any indication, the inmates run the asylum!

At least for those who WILL return to society, prison should force murder suspects to visit a funeral (Ex.: observe family tears), morgue and cemetery, as part of rehab, as with psychological counseling, and a tour of places where they could dream to live, if they got on the right path. Hope and punishment. (4/14/20)

Update #2 (5/30/20)

The First 48 TV show (my favorite) is NOT racially biased, by showing as many suspects as they can film, who are predominantly of one race. That FACT needs to be remedied, by peaceful and wise members of that race (and others), as the criminal element brings down the reputation of all their God-fearers who aren't evil!

WHAT leads people into crime? Poverty? Bad role model parents? Gang influence abounding? Perceived no other alternatives for financial advancement? Bad peers? (I Cor. 15:33) There are ZERO excuses, but there may be knowable causes!?

Understanding Why People Commit Crimes
Examine the theories behind criminal behavior, as well as the role forensic psychology plays in criminal justice. online.maryville.edu

If you steal, you do not value another human high enough, or their rights! If you murder, you do not value another human's life high enough. If you rape, you do not value another human's right to sexual independence high enough. In every case, you ARROGANTLY and evilly hold a low view of others. (Phil. 2:1-5)

SOME people do NOT care about others, or learn to value others, until they get humbled! Bullies beaten down sometimes change! Wife beaters and rapists might rehab if they got the living daylight MILDLY tortured out of them; a taste of their own medicine is what some people require, to grow up some!

CRIME & CULTURE

(10/19/20-2)

'Wanna know how far this race to extremism can go, started by Trump's three con SCOTUS picks, vs. seeking justice and balance? Rubio fears Biden will be forced to pack SCOTUS. Bloomberg's funding FL jailbirds voting, and there are 14 U.S. Territories they could get voters from for Socialism!

GOP's don't have a pool of untapped voters! They'd have to immigrate in ONLY rich people from other nations, in large numbers, to combat even illegal aliens Biden wants to grant amnesty and healthcare to. It is ALL a mad dash to Socialism for America. Poor people 'wanna steal America's wealth!

When you're poor—apparently—you want 'mo money, any way you can get it, and if a pol promises freebies, you latch on, with ZERO conscience as to whether it's just, right, or wrong. Your desperation is faster solved by handouts than working harder and smarter. Taxpayers WILL revolt to Socialism.

The MORE GOP's get MORE people benefitting from Capitalism, the better they can fend off Socialism, politically! Saying lower taxes and regulations means jobs is NOT 100% true, as business buy back stocks, spend the savings on robotics and automation, and only hire who they need! Often RHETORIC!

IF America had 'systemic racism,' Asians and Indians would have a hard time succeeding in America, 1-2 generations in. For the most part, they do NOT! They get college educated, work hard, fit in, and are GREAT assets to the U.S. Of A. Lessons for 'oppressed' claimers! Emulate success!

Hispanics and Latinos have NOT been enslaved in America! WHY they sometimes unite with many blacks, politically, astounds me! They are hard-workers, often Catholics, and don't share any closer skin color to them as Indians, yet they band together as Dems, often. Freebies unite folk?

ONLY rational reason Hispanics and Latinos are sometimes poor in America, is their heirs have immigrated from poor nations! America was 100% white, when founded, so 'brown' folk trace back to POOR nations, excepting the rich ones who have come here (a minority). Forget the past! Phil. 3:13

Unless one comes to America with money or great skills, they start on the bottom. Immigrants of old came here to work hard, to achieve the American Dream, by hard work! That type is ALWAYS welcome here! But sneaking in, or coming to vote in Socialism is anti-American and is NOT welcome here!

Let's say it even more clearly: NO ONE has ANY right to America's or Americans' money! Just because we're a rich nation, is zero reason we will allow anyone to force our funds from our possession, and that's not selfish or greedy. You're the SAME WAY with your own assets! ANTI-Socialism.

'Mi casa es tu casa' attitude ONLY works and is welcomed by people with puny huts! Reread 'til you comprehend. People don't mind donating what they freely choose to, but being forced to is political thievery/armed robbery, and they will RIGHTLY rebel. Earn your own keep, or leave America!

NAME me a predominantly black or brown nation that's wealthy! THAT is why immigration from such lands is politically suspicious. Poor people in America OFTEN vote Democrat for freebies, and few people turn down money politicians promise them for no effort. Even GOP's accept tax cuts without complaint!

It's NOT racial profiling to police based on statistics, as info to know, but NOT as authoritative for any given suspect, innocent 'til proven guilty! For example, blacks are 13.4% of the population, but Wiki says 53.5% of murders and 31.4% of non-aggravated assaults were by black people.

Chinese are 5.6% and Indians 2/4% of the American population. I'd BET their percent of crimes, especially murder, rape and robbery are FAR less than those two percentage numbers! It's a cultural issue! I'm always SHOCKED if they're arrested, like only a handful I've heard on DFW TV in 15 years.

"The criminal justice system is not broken; its functioning exactly as it was imagined." –LIE of Dr. Yussef Salaam on AETV Innocence Project ad. He's saying INNOCENT blacks are in jail are BY DESIGN! LIE! NO one is trying to use jails to replace slavery! Tainted EVIDENCE is RARE!

Of the gun murder victims in the United States between 2007 and 2016, 1.35% [were] Asian, 0.98% unknown race... EXACTLY as I surmised, and taken from U.S. Crime stats found at Wikipedia.

A police department would be STUPID and wastefully squandering taxpayers' money to heavily police neighborhoods not historically known to be crime-ridden! The need is to learn WHY people engage crime, to lessen the numbers! You can't cure a problem 'til you learn its cause! #Crime

"The causes of crime are complex. Poverty, parental neglect, low self-esteem, alcohol and drug abuse can be connected to why people break the law. Some are at greater risk of becoming offenders because of the circumstances into which they are born." Source:

<https://bbc.co.uk/bitesize/guides/zqb2pv4/revision/2...>

They need to add gangs, lack of a dad (in some cases), and glamorizing being gangsta, especially in pop music and TV shows. Robbery makes sense, if one is poor (Pv. 6:30), but murder and rape are anger and ego/power control issues. First 48 shows people murder for jealousy, insurance money, anger and drugs. Why people rape: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Causes_of_sexual_violence...

For these [power] rapists, rape becomes a way to compensate for their underlying feelings of inadequacy and feeds their issues of mastery, control, dominance, strength, intimidation, authority and capability. Why people steal: <https://healthline.com/health/stealing...>

Stealing may be caused by jealousy, low self-esteem, or peer-pressure. Social issues like feeling excluded or overlooked... To prove their independence, to act out against family or friends, or because they don't respect others or themselves

Stealing: Kleptomania Causes, Symptoms, and Treatment
healthline.com

Why people murder: The four sets of 'Ls': Lust; Love; Loathing; and Loot: Lust: a lover kills a rival for his/her object of desire; the 'thrill-killer' who murders people because he gains a sexual payoff. Love: the 'mercy killing' of a baby with a major deformity or partner with... incurable cancer. <https://google.com/search?q=why%20people%20murder...>

Signs of people heading toward these motivators must be identified by friends and family, schools, neighbors, churches, etc. 'It takes a village.' #EndingCrime

Can you imagine a neighborhood with zero murders, rapes or robberies? Drug dealing and gangs often exacerbate "bad" neighborhoods' reputations for crime, as turf protection, bad batches, robberies, or gang retaliation (and no narking rule) makes them LESS open to policing, though needed.

[BBC.CO.UK](https://bbc.co.uk)

[Causes of Crime - Crime - National 5 Modern Studies Revision - BBC Bitesize](https://bbc.co.uk/bitesize/guides/zqb2pv4/revision/2...)

22. LIBERALS

1. The Logic of Liberalism
2. Lessons for Liberals (AKA, how to live within your means)
3. The 'Thinking' of the Left
4. Liberal Logic
5. Liberal Ethics
6. Liberal Lunacy

THE LOGIC OF LIBERALISM

(10/17/19)

Let's work through the logic of liberalism: They want change for a better world. They define that as everyone having a better standard of living. Their answer is freebies—NOT helping people budget better and earn more, with better skills and buying habits.

They look to the NON-poor to fund these gifts. Why? Because they alone have money. NOT because it's right. Things such as 'FREE' daycare, family leave, college, healthcare, reparations.

WHAT ELSE might they envision handing out to buy votes? Houses? We partly got that with the sub-prime mortgage crisis. Food? We have food stamps. Subsidized housing/section 8, school meals, SNAP, etc. WHY must Uncle Sam take care of you when you're NOT a federal employee? And WHY must tax payers fund YOUR bills?

I oppose ALL freebies, but am for any aid or subsidies tokenly repaid by compulsory civic service.

No one can criticize the aims of liberalism, wanting cleaner air and water, more concern for plants and animals (i.e., the environment) by developers and businesses, less animal and significant other abuse.

The main catch is how you pay for it, and who pays for it, and why. No one should get off Scot free from the burdens of programs government engages. Fairness is a moral value!

LESSONS FOR LIBERALS

(AKA, how to live within your means)

(2/24/20)

Let me make this PERFECTLY clear to every liberal: U.S. Tax payers do NOT want to fund any more freebies! We have our own bills to pay, and we have kids needing college, daycare and healthcare. Your constituents aren't in our employ or family! That's NOT evil! You're evil trying to steal our hard-earned money!

Libs: WE non-libs have paid for our kids' colleges, daycare and family's healthcare. ALL preceding generations have done so, too, so you're NOT 'gonna get any of us to see why your generation uniquely struggles to pay for those things, though their costs must be reduced, as they have escalated! Leave tax payers alone!

It would be GREAT if every American had access to NEEDED vs. luxury healthcare! SAME with affordable college and daycare, as those are important, in an information economy, with both parents working.

Government subsidies are ONLY tax payer subsidies! You're voting for US to pay for your lifestyle! That's NOT fair, and you will lose!

I've made practical suggestions for cheaper healthcare, college and daycare. I see the poor's need. MY budget is NOT your source for financial planning! I have my own challenges, and you aren't an expense to my family!

I've made suggestions for the poor to live a higher lifestyle. Leave tax payers OUT of it! It's NOT evil, or selfish, or stingy, or hoarding for tax payers to oppose freebies and handouts! We can give those to charity. Forcing us to fund the poor's lifestyle is robbery and immoral. NOTHING in life is free, but air. Look to yourself to spend wiser, and work with better-paying skills, poor folk!

I will ALWAYS fight, oppose, vote for and run for office AGAINST government-funded freebies, and I am NOT a caustic, self-centered conservative! It is a MYTH that government helps people. Tax payers alone fund government, when ALL Americans must—not just the richer half! Civic service, required!

The poor's kids NEED college, if smart enough! Two-income families NEED daycare that isn't the same cost as the second spouse's income! Healthcare isn't a luxury, when you fall ill! There are solutions, that DON'T harm tax payers! The easy road is vote for Socialism. It's also the sin-full road that loses elections!

UN-like caustic vs. compassionate cons, and because I'm a Christian, here is the greatest treasure trove of info for poor people to live better, on the same or less. Until you do all these things, you have ZERO right looking to tax dollars to "help" you! If you're evilly lazy, you'll just vote Socialism; God judges sin.

DON'T birth kids in the hopes that they'll bring in family money, or fund you when you're old! They're an expense. Don't have any (or have few), and you have less financial pressure!

Do you do extreme couponing? Then you're WASTING \$300 a month, MINIMUM! It takes work/planning/effort, but tax payers OWE you nothing!

Are you taking advantage of every government program you qualify for, as with local charities? Do you know how to buy the smartest value? I have a chapter at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, Campaign Update button, but news articles like NBC's The Today Show increase the savings tips all the time. WATCH and learn!

Are your job skills maxed out? Can you get any more training, to qualify for a better job, or a raise, or a promotion?

Are you doing your best quality work, and intensity? You can work overtime, or a second or third job. You could invest any savings you can have if you cut back spending! Live with multiple roommates, or family members! Let your parents babysit as a daycare substitute, in exchange for living at your place.

Try a different work shift, so one parent is always home when the kids need tending to. You spend 1/4th of your budget on non-essentials, to keep up with the Jones! Belt-tighten! I guarantee you you have NOT shopped the best price for a smart phone service, or cable TV! You have to change carriers every one to two years, to get their best discounts.

Every dime counts! My kids don't even use a service, just Wi-Fi, with emergency pay-as-you-go phones. DON'T ASK tax-paying ME FOR money for your luxuries!

Live out in the country—it's cheaper, but wear and tear on your vehicle has to be weighed against those savings!

Organize your neighbors to buy in bulk, as a single unit, leveraging aggregation purchases and push for an app to identify the best deals on every buy! Start a neighborhood garden, or one for you, if grocers ignore your area.

Public transportation, scooters or bikes to work, and carpooling. You are not above that, if it saves you money! Organize neighbors to boycott over-priced nearby daycares, and have a stay-at-home parent do the job, using YouTube to educate youngins.

Travel to a cheap daycare, and ask for a group discount if you bring 2 to 3 friends' kids, carpooled. They'll lower their rates to get three or four new customers, even the expensive ones. Hire a newly immigrated (or if legal, illegal alien) nanny to care for your kids. We did (she was legal).

Work from home/telecommute, so you need less daycare, and save car wear-and-tear (and commuting headaches). Buy cheap term life insurance, if you're old, and catastrophic health insurance, for big ticket items.

Otherwise, there are pro bono health clinics, including churches and free clinics for the community, and, sometimes, low cost ones at hospitals and even Sam's Clubs. My wife worked at a low-cost clinic—they exist—research it!

Stay in shape, eat healthy, take vitamins, and get your preventative shots and vaccines. Systemically, we need MORE doctors and physician assistants from other nations, and the ADA shouldn't limit the numbers allowed in medical schools!

Research safe drugs and procedures in Mexico; Be very wary, but some good ones are bound to exist. Volunteer at a hospital, in exchange for a needed surgery! Use Go Fund Me, as needed. Get your family, friends and church to help you in a medical crisis.

For college, attend junior/community colleges at least 60 hours. Systemically, support home school college being accredited, or self-taught off the internet!

NEVER use an ambulance or emergency room or emergency helicopter! My son had convulsions, as a child, and your car emergency blinkers will save you from a ticket, if pulled over! Avoid doctors, unless you need 'em! I've been to one maybe five times in 25+ years!

Socialize with nurses (I married one), and learn self-help medical fixes on the internet (if accurate/trustworthy). Sleep off the flu, or depression, or use St. John's Wort, OTC (over-the-counter)! Hospitals for any emotional challenges are highway robbers! DIY, at home, outpatient!

Online K-12 schools exist, to save your kid being bullied, and any commute wasted time going to a campus ('free'). Mother's Day Out and vacation Bible schools give you half a day/week, and one week per summer, of 'free' daycare. See if your business offers on-premise daycare.

Some businesses pay for college courses and/or books (McDonalds, Bank of America, etc.).

LEARN! You can buy a car, cheap, from auction, with a friend in the business, or a car dealership that repaired a vehicle that the owner forfeited, by not paying, or rental cars or demos at dealerships, or a 3-year old car with low mileage. \$3,000 is wasted buying new.

NEVER pay college room and board if you don't have to! Let your kid live at home, or buy a house they rent out to roommates, so you're getting mortgage paid off by your kids' roomies! Buy quality cars, used, known to last, like Honda or Mercedes.

Renting homes is stupid, except in rare cases. Buy foreclosed homes, or distressed (termites, after treated).

You get the best deals from the four D's—death, disease, downturn (job loss/layoff) and divorce. Estate and garage sales can yield the astute buyer in nice neighborhoods some gems. You don't need a huge wardrobe! Share it with friends, or make that a part-time business of loaning clothes like a library rents out books, but charge for the usage/service.

DIY—do it yourself concerning any act you can learn to do, like mowing, doing your nails and hair (I've cut my own hair for over 10 years!). You waste money hiring professionals, like with house and car repairs, and oil changes.

Get your car repaired at a quality shop in a bad part of town... LOW overhead. Have AARP do your taxes, for free, at your local library. Have a midwife deliver your child, or call EMS/911, and do it at home, with them available if things go wrong!

Cremation is cheaper than a casket and funeral. Be smart!

WHO SAYS your kids must have \$30,000 weddings? Idiots who pressure you to buy their crap/services, or friends and family who don't love you—just love free booze and good times, at your expense, or like to show off their wealth (arrogance sin). MUCH better is low key, and a house down payment, or great honeymoon!

Ever used Priceline's Name Your Own Price? If not, you wasted money! I'm an expert, and have used it since two years after it started. Our website gives all my tips—for FREE. Like Millennials, use the free economy, whenever you can, like trades and barbers! Craig's list, eBay, Amazon; used stuff, vs. name brand, or brand new!

Want a pet? FREE every August, at local shelters, through NBC. We searched 24 websites and six shelters, and got the cutest one available in DFW, but had to park our van at the front door, and stay all night between two prisons, to ensure we got 'the one.' It takes WORK to get best deals! DO the work!

ALWAYS shop around! The business people who say don't want you to waste money buying from them, with such excuses as 'you'll waste as much time or gas comparison shopping.' B.S.!

Rent cars are a prime example, for vacays! Why burn up your vehicle on long road trips? I've spent \$600 three times, driving 7,500 miles off them. Airport rentals are often cheaper.

Think of a hotel as a place to lay your head, after all day fun and relaxation, and you don't need an awesome hotel! Look for deals! We stayed at a Florida resort, last year, ONLY because the deal was too good. I don't like hoity-toity places, but will use them if the price is right!

NOW, if you've done ALL those things, talk to me about voting for Bernie and AOC types. If you haven't, don't even talk to me about politics, as you are certifiably either lazy or selfish, wanting to steal (a sin) from tax payers, by voting, instead of armed robbery or street corner begging! Fact. I could go on!

Pay your mortgage payment two extra times in one year, doing it every two weeks, vs. two times a month, and a 30-year mortgage becomes about a 20 year one! Get rid of PMI (private mortgage insurance) on it, ASAP, usually when 20 percent or more is equity.

Only gamble if it's for fun, and you're NOT addicted (unless you're a professional, good at not losing). That's RARELY a financial payoff.

Does your church say you have to tithe 10 percent? They're LYING! Give what God tells you to do, be it more, less or the same! Never pay the government more than its required share, and if you get a tax refund, you let them make interest off that money all year long, instead of yourself; NOT a smart move!

College cost tricks are detailed at our website. You RARELY need text books, but access codes for online testing are a required rip-off you should clamor to have removed from being mandatory! Rent library text book copies, or get a scanned-in version off eBay!

Americans waste food at restaurants, and expiring at home. DON'T DO THAT! If you use a Southwest landscape, you won't have to mow, or maybe even water (expenses in time and money).

Funeral? I HOPE to be ashes, and have my closest associates speak well of me, scattering them somewhere (and other plans exist in my family). I'm a cheapskate, even in death.

NO law says parents have to pay for their kids' college! Let them work for some of it, or take a low interest loan. Scholarships are a joke, IMO, as so few exist, for the number applying, but if you qualify, go for it!

I know a man who let his son drive to a college in Sherman, TX, from Plano, every day, to save living expenses. My son attended four colleges, and has a Baylor degree at almost half what all others spent for the same degree! I'm NOT sharing all those tricks, yet! Lawyers use policies and rules to their greatest advantage.

Pro bono lawyer services exist, but we're generally greedy, so don't expect many! I voted against mandatory charity services in law school! I don't work for free, but for my family, and for a living!

Have multiple income streams! I have books, and will have business consulting and innovations services, after I run for office (FREE only when I run). I MAY do a talk radio gig for centrist politics, and evangelist work, when I'm retired.

Restaurants are FUN, but expensive. They're usually 3 to five times costlier than eating at home. Use coupons. Movies? FREE, online (if legal), or RedBox (if you can wait one month—self-control, vs. media and peer hype), or dollar theaters. Are you too good to do these things? Then you're arrogant, wanting tax payer subsidies!

Furniture? Buy used, or check online (I've never done either of those). Hotels? Use their frequent customer programs (as with rent cars), like La Quinta (earn a free night after 5+ visits). Pet rabbit? I got it for 60 percent off, at a pet store; watch for sales and deals! That's the BEST product I've ever bought! The gift that keeps on giving joy and entertainment!

Rent house? Negotiate terms for repairs! Landlords want you to pay for all or most fixes. A great Realtor brokered a sweet deal for us, when we moved here. Worth her fee! Insurance is ALWAYS wise for your assets! You can't control floods and fires! Just do it. Spend wise, work hard, and save! NO government freebies.

Job hop, a little bit, meaning ensure you have the best pay available for your skills, even if that means moving to a better city! A little job changing may, temporarily, look bad, if it has to be on the resume, but don't get ripped off by anyone! Unionize if you can't negotiate well for yourself!

Businesses aren't trying to over-pay you (they're not charities, and you're a line item)! Learn market rate. Life doesn't owe you anything. Be in charge of it for yourself and your family! Take the bull by

the horns, and ensure you always spent the least and earn the most. Buy low, sell high. Common sense stuff. Compassionate cons CARE about the poor! Caustic cons actionably DON'T.

Now, I mean this in all sincerity: If you can find more and better money-making and money-saving advice, anywhere else, for FREE, you're either a liar, or I want you to tell me your source! DON'T ASK TAX PAYERS to fund giveaways! We pay ALL America's bills already! Do your part. It's ONLY fair and just! I taught you how.

Need a new laptop? Get a used one, but insist on a high quality HP! I've had an amazing run with mine, and I know exactly where to get my next ones! Black Friday is obviously one of the best days to buy TVs. January is best for buying whites. Winter clothes after it has passed. Duh 101 shopping tips!

New cars used to be cheaper, starting in August, as inventory needed clearing, but especially in November, December, or especially the year after! I don't buy new, so I'm not sure it's still true.

Hail damage sales make them cheaper, IF you can cheaply have the dents removed, or like looking foolish in a dorked new car. Drive your car until the wheels fall off, but ONLY if major expenses don't start coming in rapid succession!

Almost any repair is cheaper than a monthly car payment. Transmissions can cost \$500-1,500. Do you live this way? If not, DON'T ASK TAX PAYERS to pay you anything, via a Democrat Socialist type pandering politician!

THE 'THINKING' OF THE LEFT

(9/6/20)

The liberal left believes black people deserve reparations (payments from government), because they didn't get the 40 acres and a mule they were promised.

The liberal left believes poor people deserve free college, because we have free K-12, and in a global world and information age, a higher education is required to get ahead.

The liberal left believes the poor deserve free healthcare, because they can't afford it, and everyone has bodily problems they must tend to (sometimes, or someday).

The liberal left believes the poor should receive daycare, because it's so expensive that a spouse barely makes enough extra, after working to pay for it, and they need it if they have kids, because kids can't be left alone to fend for themselves when both parents are away at work.

The liberal left believes the government should force business to pay for paid time off/family leave, because families go through emergencies and medical calamities, and someone has to stop work to become a temporary care giver (or people grieve after deaths, and need time to get back to normal).

The liberal left believes everyone is entitled to UBI (universal basic income), because everyone could use the assurance that if everything fails, at least they'll have some money to work with.

The liberal left believes homelessness needs to be ended, and since no business can profit off fixing it, the government should.

The liberal left believes the working class deserves nearly a doubled pay wage, by minimum wage being \$15/hour, because life costs much money, business gets them at as low a rate as possible, and makes a lot of money off their labor.

The liberal left believes America needs a Green New Deal, because climate change is a huge and real problem, about to bring an end to life as we now know it (and why not clean up the air we breathe, and make it healthier to breathe, and make water levels not rise to flood stages?).

The liberal left wants all these things, and more, not only because some European democracies have these things, but because they describe a "compassionate" society, and we all want to be good people (by their definition), right?

Since businesses won't do things that are not profitable, and charities are ill-equipped to handle systemic problems, or solve them fully (from under-funding), why not make us "all" play our part in fixing these things, through taxation?

1. Because we don't "all" do our part, through paying taxes.
2. Because our national debt is already at \$25 trillion, and climbing.
3. And because people who have those problems/challenges are NOT the same as the ones being asked to pay for them (and a Green New Deal is overkill, kills business and the economy, and ruins our great oil and gas industries).

HOW is it 'compassionate' to steal from hard workers, to pay for people who don't live within their means?

HOW is it 'compassionate' to make one a dependent-on-government citizen, or lazily wait for the check in the mail? As a fill-in talk radio host analogized, when people feed birds constantly, over time, they lose the ability to feed their own family. That's NOT helping anyone!

The liberal left does not care or analyze how these ambitions get paid, or the moral or legal (UN-constitutional) basis for which they are sought. They simply believe that voting is easier than working harder and smarter!

MORE than a taxpayer revolt WILL ensue; likely a Civil War! How about you pay for your bills/expenses, and I pay for mine, the way America was founded, designed, Constitutionally arranged, and has always been?

The liberal left will ALWAYS seek freebies for the poor, because promising them bribes secure votes, and people always like free things!

YES freed slaves did not all get 40 acres and a mule, but this generation didn't rip this generation of slave heirs off! People should have dealt with that injustice at the time, or whenever the heirs got political power.

YES a college degree is becoming more essential in a globalized world, but not all students academically qualify, and it's not richer folk's obligation to fund your kids—we have to fund our own!

YES every human body has aches and pains, but you can buy catastrophic coverage, for expensive ailments, and many jobs offer healthcare coverage, and there are many low-cost clinics, as well as Medicaid.

YES daycare is more expensive than earlier, but you can travel to cheaper ones, have a family member or neighbor care for many neighboring kids, for a cheaper price, or Groupon/bulk buy organized/"unionized" neighbors to leverage lower rates for daycare

[NBC even broadcast college students negotiating lower tuition, and this could be applied to daycares].

YES, family leave is sometimes needed, but why must government or business pay for it? Take vacation time, and since it will likely take longer, see if you can work part-time, for that time, and not lose your job. Have other relatives chip in time or money.

Business could afford it, if they're rich (not all are), but that's NOT fair to the average-profit and small businesses, or you could have money taken out of your paycheck to save up for such a rainy day.

In short, America already gives needy Americans over-blown Welfare and Medicaid! People are subsidized to live in places they can't afford, on their own, for NO REASON, and are subsidized for the food they eat with EBT fake credit cards! That's NOT just to taxpayers, or needed, if people live within their means, as mature adults should!

EVERY expense taxpayers are forced to pay for MUST be repaid to taxpayers, by civic service, either dollar-for-dollar, or just tokenly, in significant ways that make taxpayers NOT unjustly unenriched by forced payments the Constitution never planned on, which are evil theft, created by pandering, evil politicians who are NOT interested in justice after all! 'No justice, no peace!'

Update #1

The rich must obey I Tim. 6:17-19, or the U.S. Majority WILL vote to tax them severely, if not a South African uprising to "eat the rich." God is opposed to greed, hoarding and selfishness!

Christians HAVE to get more vocal about the rich obeying I Tim. 6:17-19, to stave off Socialism or Civil War! They earn it legally, but hoarding is evil, allows less money for all others (through charity) who are struggling-the people Jesus cared most about. Silence is complicity.

WHAT'S WRONG with Biden's intention of ONLY taxing America's wealthiest to fund freebies like healthcare? After all, they don't need that much money, they earn it much easier than all others earn money, and they use tax loopholes to not pay their required share!

1. Recipients are NOT their family or employees (forced tax freebies are a chicken's way to rob the rich, or avoid begging on the street!)
2. It's unfair to them, as an over-burdening taxation ('no justice, no peace').
3. It requires NOTHING from the recipients.
4. It's not illegal or even immoral for the rich to have earned their excess. It's ONLY evil when they don't generously give back! I Tim. 6:17-19
5. Higher taxes RARELY if ever ONLY tax the ultra-rich! TAX PAYERS OWE NO POOR PEOPLE ONE DIME, but morally are to donate to charity, especially the richer ones. Unless a poor family is living by maxed-out budgeting skills, and buying the best deals, they aren't truly "needy," but wanting.

If you're so poor you want government freebies, DON'T HAVE KIDS, and consider moving to a poorer country, with lower standards of living! I want you here, but you must learn better buying and budgeting skills, and you have to learn better job skills for better pay. If you can't, you're disabled, and we have Social Security disability for that!

WHY WORK, if you don't have to (Welfare, or Zuckerberg's \$30,000/year suggestion)?

WHY WORK HARDER or smarter, if you don't have to, when you can just vote Democrat (for more freebies, rather than having to work harder to pay for them yourself)? THIS is the heart attitude of Dem voters, and is CONTRARY to God! (Gen. 3:19; Col. 3:23)

Update #2

HERE are EXACT/specific ways Dems are seeking to get enough votes to vote in Socialism: Illegal (poorer) immigration (open borders); poorer refugees and legal immigrants (low job skills, etc.); move blue state residents to red states, to dilute their redness; have interracial adoption or marriage, so historically poorer ethnicities can rise, while retaining their vote Dem attitudes; free criminals (who will vote against law and order—a GOP stronghold issue); ally with LGBTQ, for voting power, because traditional sex is supported by GOP's, traditionally and historically; enlist the youth vote, because they are bottom rung on the economic ladder, so they want stuff!

Tell them Social Security is paid for by them, but won't exist for them—get a generational war started, to gen up their vote; have politicians promise them freebies in exchange for their vote; use European nations to make weak Americans think America has to follow the majority of nations' Socialist lead; use the word 'inequality,' because there is always unequal pay and wealth, but make it sound like a moral and Constitutional injustice (all men created equal/and justice for all); use all means to get poorer black Americans to vote (Ex.: NBA propaganda and advertising), because you think they'll vote for freebies/Democrats; use protests, then media coverage of them, to make weak and unthinking people think American sentiment is expressed by their angst, when its ONLY people who don't work who protest during weekdays, paid by Soros, stimulus checks, unemployment insurance, or liberal unions. This minutely small percent of 'Americans' are loud, and liberals believe the squeaky wheel gets the grease.

Gen up American Indians and Latino votes by digging up past atrocities that will anger ancestors centuries later (Mexican-American war, trail of tears, etc.). So there you have it: Poor (vs. middle or upper class) blacks and browns, LGBTQ and native Americans, and any women who want to kill their babies anytime, without questions!

Call THAT "being for women," as if people who don't like people killing innocents is being against women! Liberals NEVER want to deal with the exact procedure details about what their free choice causes to their own flesh and blood within the womb! They DON'T 'wanna see the sonogram, or watch the 'procedure.'

Unwilling to look at the fetus, torn in pieces, after the operation. Want the freedom to be sluts, with zero consequences! Want the freedom to not have to use contraception, or a condom, then discard the results, if things go negative. Name the baby 'human tissue!'

ALL of these choices and actions are to empower freebies!

Aborters don't get freebies, except if they vote for government funding of abortions (they usually do).

The LGBTQ community members get no freebies, but want government to end all discrimination (a just cause), but even 'wanna work in religious institutions with no flack or opposition if they're openly flaming, or even advocate for LGBTQ issues, or even proselytize those around them to their lifestyle (or even flirt)—in religious institutions (NOT OK).

So it's an alliance of people wanting things from government that the GOP opposes! Democrats!

LIBERAL LOGIC

(3/7/20)

Let's take liberalism to an extreme... wait a decade, and these will be mainstream campaign promises: Everyone guaranteed a job, free college, healthcare, daycare, family leave. We already have subsidized housing, food and salary (Welfare). What's left? Actually having to work and be skilled?

Let's take liberalism to an extreme... wait a decade, and these will be mainstream campaign promises: Climate change eradication bill, feed poor nations, open borders, no military (just diplomats), empty prisons, businesses forgive all student debt. How did those sub-prime loans work out?

Let's take liberalism to an extreme... wait a decade, and these will be mainstream campaign promises: \$25 an hour minimum wage, three week paid vacation, participation awards for failing college (degree, anyway), hire unqualified people based on race, and confiscate all rich peoples' excess.

Let's take liberalism to an extreme... wait a decade, and these will be mainstream campaign promises: End the oil industry, pay everyone the same, force stockholders to share ownership with everyone (for free), let illegals vote and access social services, MORE Obamaphones and free cable TV.

Liberals' pride won't let them beg tax payers on the street corner; their cowardice won't let them rob tax payers' armed and/or alarmed homes; so they vote for Socialists to do their dirty work for them. Your lifestyle is paid for by your job—that's all! Hate your lifestyle, get a better job!

LIBERAL ETHICS

(9/29/20)

Let's analyze the liberal mind and morality: Their belief system is that rich people owe poor people freebies. WHY? Their typical answer is because they have money, and can afford to help others. Is that a valid moral reason? Is demanding giving only incumbent upon the rich?

Liberals use freebies paid for by government (taxpayers) to gain political power and votes. Is that moral, using mainly other people to pay for gifts to their constituents? No. It's evil and unjust!

Yes, a handful percent of liberals pay into the system (Hollywood, rich Dem politicians and donors, etc.), but mainly GOP's (few GOP's are on Welfare, or accept handouts from Uncle Sam).

Liberals want freebies getters to not be ashamed when they use their EBT debit cards. That's why they make them look like any other credit device! There SHOULD be shame associated with forcing others to help you pay your way through life! They aren't your family or employer, and it is literally unConstitutional to do so!

Liberals do not care about such problems; they just want the money, too chicken to rob the rich or beg them on street corners—just vote the money out of their hands. And they justify (only in their own puny minds) doing so, because 'the man' is against them, or calling non-handout recipients selfish.

If selfishness is evil (and it is), aren't handout seekers selfishly seeking another man's property, labeled greed, jealousy or covetousness? Yes, those sins Are not the rich to be generous with their excess? Yes, but voluntarily (I Tim. 6:17-19); NOT confiscated by force of law.

Aren't liberals' ideals moral—wanting even the poor to have healthcare services when they get ill, to be able to pay their bills and not suffer or starve, and be able to keep up in a competitive world by having a college education, if they're academically qualified?

ALL those things are good aspirations and achievements we Americans want for everyone who needs them, but what is immoral is having other people forced to pay for them. After all, "government" is NOT all Americans, though its workers do services for (usually) all; when it comes to the bills getting paid, government is ONLY taxpayers, and that is not right and not just! No justice, no peace!

America is one of the most generous nations on earth, and we have a merciful safety net we do not legally have to have! It is more than sufficient to ensure no American severely suffers, and then some. No, the problem is that liberals believe every American and every human on earth who can get here, by hook or crook, "deserves" a standard of living beyond many of their means. That is NOT an American idea, and it never has been!

We are not an every man for himself culture, but we are for individuals paying their own way, as no one should burden the whole, or others, unless physically or mentally incapable of work. God Himself designed culture so. (Gen 3:19) You work, to put bread on your table. Thus, you are a 'bread-winner.' He even says if one won't work, society (and Christians in particular, in context) is NOT to let them eat. (II Th. 3:10)

The rich offer people jobs, or the means to earn wages/a living. Employees agree to accept their offer, or they decline it and go elsewhere. No one forces you to accept a job offer, or forces employers to offer you one. What you earn you have freely, volitionally chosen to accept.

If you feel it is not enough, you are to blame for having accepted too low of an offer and you are legally free to go negotiate a better financial situation for yourself, wherever you can find it! No human/American/'man' is holding you back from that job search!

Your abilities may keep you down, but not someone else with any proverbial knee on your neck (as Freddy Haynes brainwashes his parishioners to naively believe).

The rich, in short, have not short changed you, ripped you off, or abused you, whereby they need government to punish them, by forced freebies! Get this fact through your sometimes thick skulls, or you will forever suffer a psychological complex of feeling inferior, less worthy, or less of a person, bound if not destined to poverty!

America is the number one nation for opportunity for the innovative and hard-working! Nowhere else could anyone find as great a potential for success! If you are not fully fulfilled with your own situation, or achievements, it is not America that has held you back, but your own lack of either ingenuity or hustle!

Yes, there are small pockets of racism, which could, potentially, harm a few, but we have EEOC laws, and you can sue! Pro bono, NAACP, EEOC Commission and the ACLU exist, if you believe and have some proof that any employer is Scrooging you because of your color!

But in the vast majority of cases, if you had been equally qualified as any other person, you'd stand as equal a chance of being hired, especially if you are outgoing, friendly/personable, fluent with grammar and knowledge of the business, and fit in (meaning your clothes somewhat match and you don't have screamingly fake-colored hair or mohawk-ish hairstyle).

That's NOT an unreasonable thing for cultured businesses to expect/demand of job candidates, as your peers want to feel comfortable and at home in that eight hour environment, and especially the clients of their business want to deal with professionals, not slouches.

ALL this is to say the sky is the limit for EVERY American, if you play the game the right way. NO ONE has to forever be poor, in America. I guarantee you having kids is an expense, not a financial asset, and that poor Americans make several unwise purchases, from lacking knowledge of the best buying practices!

And/or, they are not maxed out in their job skills, or aren't the hardest worker, or employee with the best work ethic or productivity and efficiency and quality work product! And for those lacks, they will forever suffer, until they get fixed.

This is NOT being unmerciful to America's poor, but is the actual help you need to fix your dilemma in life. It is not voting for taxpayers to play your daddy, as an adult human being standing on your own two feet, by voting for freebies, only free to you, but costly to others-theft by vote. Yet, many liberals do not care about that moral issue!

Even Freddy Haynes, in a 'sermon,' tried to justify looting, by warping Mt. 7:1, when the real God of the Bible (not the god of this world—II Cor. 4:4) teaches real Christians that theft is sin, and preachers are not to encourage, endorse or justify continued sinning (only apostates do such things! II Tim. 4:3).

It matters who you listen to, as not all men of the cloth are sheep, but there are (biblically) men of the sheep's cloth, who are inwardly wolves in sheep's clothes! (Mt. 7:15) Today's 'sermon' may not be what you'll hear from your pulpit, BUT IT SHOULD BE! I've referenced everything I espoused with Bible verses.

And for all those not Christian, I have used logic, common sense and the morality of justice to justify all these conclusions. Remember, no justice, no peace. Mic 6:8 don't hate the truth, because it offends your feelings or political leanings! Jn. 8:32

LIBERAL LUNACY

(9/29/20-2)

Liberals believe the world is coming to an end, due to fossil fuels. It IS coming to an end, and they will go through it, but it is because of God's Tribulational judgment-not changes in our ecology! Liberals want you to use four sheets of TP for number 2, ride a bike to work, or carpool.

Liberals want to destroy the oil industry, which runs the world, gives America export revenues, and has built America as we know it. Liberals want everything run by solar or wind power, everything recycled, Americans forced to buy electric cars, and few to no airplane flights. Caveman setbacks!

Liberals believe guns kill people, so people shouldn't have guns; NOT that evil people with guns kill innocents. Liberals believe babies in the womb are mere human tissue, don't become humans 'til months after inception, magically, and should be able to be killed anytime, for any reason

Liberals believe government should favor workers over owners/management, to serve as a super union to double minimum wage, by edict. That means they oppose free markets. Liberals believe America is evil, and has to be punished for its African slavery and American native Indian wars past.

Liberals believe America is NOT exceptional (which doesn't mean perfect, or innately better than any others), that America shouldn't be the world's sole superpower, that Capitalism is evil, that a representative republic is the same as a pure democracy, that SCOTUS should be stacked left, that women should be paid the same as men, without being negotiated, and that taxpayers alone should pay for everything and all the many things they want our federal government to do.

Their Hollywood elites say they'll pay in more, but they 'wanna force GOP's to pay most of the tab! Libs support aberrant sex practices, want religion out of the public square, believe Constitutions a living document, meaning it morphs and changes from what its authors wrote and intended, and want ANYONE allowed into America, for citizenship (open borders), and safe havens to protect CRIMINALS!

Liberals want criminals freed early from jail, AS IF they substitute for juries and judges in our court system. Liberals think police are the enemies of America, instead of criminal law-breakers. Liberals SUPPORT by omission of enforcing laws, looting, arson and physically violent rioters!

Liberals believe man was evolved as apes from a soupy mush, or big bang, that we are all innately morally good, that there is no Heaven or Hell after death, that God is a crutch for emotionally weak people, and that government is the daddy for any people unable to pay their bills.

Liberals say they support free speech, but desire censorship and suppression of voices opposing their agenda. They use the media (excepting Fox) as their mouthpieces, public schools as their indoctrination venues, and stay in power by bribes stolen from taxpayers, to empower laziness and/or dependence, so votes are annuities/secure forever.

Liberals use identity politics, and divide America into black vs. white, and poor vs. rich. They believe the rich should be punished with higher taxes, for unstated crimes against the poor. Liberals want the poor to have zero contribution to America's debt.

Liberals lean toward Socialism, if not Communism, because they feel it unfair that some people don't succeed well when they have to compete in the open market. Liberals want free healthcare, college, daycare, family leave and reparations.

They want under-qualified students treated as qualified if they're of the right skin color (affirmative action), have zero concern for the size of America's debt, are more spenders than savers, publicly, hate conservatives, and want power at all costs. NOT all Democrats are liberals, but liberal Socialism is EVIL!

23. LIFE LESSONS

1. 2020 Commencement Speech
2. Wisdom From a Third Grade-Drop-Out
3. The Purpose of Life
4. On Motivation
5. Motivation
6. Life Lessons
7. Father's Day

2020 COMMENCEMENT SPEECH

(5/18/20)

My graduation speech' for the class of 2020: CONGRATULATIONS! ALL your remembered years on this earth have been devoted to going to school, a majority of the hours of the work day.

You've endured topics galore, quizzes, tests, both mean and nice peers (and administrators), played sports, done extra-curriculars, bus rides, field trips, met many great teachers (and perhaps a few bad apples, along the way).

ALL to this end... that you would receive a high school diploma, proving to all that you made it through the 12 year grind. You made it! You endured, and now, America considers you a full-fledged adult.

So what was it all for? Your entire life, since the day your mom birthed you, has been preparing you (from walking and talking, to now) for the rest of your adult life! And just what will that life look like? No one knows, for sure, but you have a huge influence on that answer!

All your life you have acquired skills and knowledge to prepare you for such a time as this! NOW is the time for you to go change the world for the better, and to change your life for whatever you want it to be. You may not yet know what exactly you'll be doing, but please take these tips to heart:

1. You decide what you do with your life. Trust God to lead you. Do what you enjoy, or at least tolerate, that can make you enough money to pay your bills.

DON'T think any older adult will volunteer and reach out to you at your first "real world" job, but you assess your peers and find a successful mentor, who does a job like what you'd like to eventually do, and offer to serve them and try to get to know them, using all the tools your generation knows so well (like social media). Reach out to them; ask their advice; sincerely complement and serve them, after researching enough to know a little about them too.

2. Get the best job skills you're capable of (Ex.: On-the-job training, internship, certifications, experience, quality work, etc.).

3. Save or make your employer money, more than your wage/salary costs them!

4. Buy less, or shop smarter (U waste a lot of \$ keeping up with the Jones' on TV ads).

5. Get a mentor in your career field.

6. Network to meet influential people in your chosen niche.

7. Get more education (Ex.: college, GED, grad school).

8. Shine on the job/be a star (Ex.: quality and efficiency, and being likable).

9. Unionize.

10. Publicly clamor for businesses to do what God says they must do... be fair to you. (Col. 4:1)

11. OPPOSE more immigration, as that increases your competition!

12. OPPOSE more outsourcing, as that makes you have LESS job opportunities.
13. Publicly clamor for the rich to voluntarily give back significantly, as God commands them to do! (I Tim. 6:17-19)
14. Organize buyers co-ops, to buy in bulk, leveraging size.
15. Politically push for cheaper medical care options, as with college and daycare, to meet the needs of the lower half/50 percent!
16. Start a business, or invent something you can sell. ALL these things people who are NOT weak, dependent or sinfully lazy would do, if they weren't those traits!

Covid has taught us all, if business doesn't do well, you don't do well—you lose your job/income! Force businesses to pamper you, vs. earn it, and they'll simply leave America, along with their jobs, or robotize your job, NOT because they're evil people, but because you're entitled mentality forces them to react, when it's enacted!

There is not one obstacle any American faces to being the most financially set as their skills will allow! SUE businesses if you think your race is holding you back from discriminatory personnel! EEOC. I've written many chapters on how to escape poverty, barrios and ghettos. READ and do them!

Update: Career Counseling

(11/5/19)

Here's some career advice: Take a test of your interests and talents. Explore careers to see which interest you. Make sure they have a money-making future, as trends change. Get an internship. Choose a marketable major in college.

Make good grades. Wherever you work, do an awesome job so you get recommendations. Learn transferable skills, if you're not in the industry you want to be in. List every employer you'd want to work for, and research what jobs they're hiring for. List job titles your skills qualify for.

Start contacting people within those companies (Linked-In, etc.) to see how you can help them as a volunteer, or ask them for advice. Try to find something in common with them. Do extracurricular activities that enhance your qualifications for a job you want, even in high school. Hang around or get to know decision makers. #CommonSense!

WISDOM FROM A THIRD GRADE DROP-OUT (Paraphrased)

(from the smartest man Dr. Rick Rigsby ever knew—his dad; 11/25/19)

Combine knowledge and wisdom to make an impact (WISDOM and KNOWLEDGE).

My father decided to stand and be a man—not a black man, not a white man, but a man (COLOR-BLIND; DON'T JUDGE).

Challenge yourself to be the best person you can be, all the days of your life (EXCELLENCE AMBITION).

You're not going to have a problem if you aim high and miss, but you will if you aim low and hit. If you think you can or think you can't, you're right. —Henry Ford (ATTITUDE)

You'd rather be an hour early than a minute late (PUNCTUALITY). WHY did my dad wake up so early in the morning to go to work? Hoping maybe one day, one of his sons would catch him in the act of excellence.

You are what you repeatedly do. —Aristotle Excellence ought to be a habit—not an act.

I know you're tough, but always remember to be kind (KINDNESS).

Never embarrass momma.

Make sure your servant's towel is bigger than your ego. Ego is the anesthesia that deadens the pain of stupidity (HUMILITY). Champion UCLA coach John Wooden was found brooming his own gym floor—find your broom every day, to make an impact, growing your influence that way, so you can attract people so you can impact them.

If you're going to do a job, do it tight. Tell yourself to shoot for the stars to be the best you can be. Better is not good enough if it can be best (IMPROVEMENT).

Wisdom can come from failure. Rock bottom can be a great foundation upon which to grow. I'm not worried that you will succeed, but that you will not fail from time to time, to pick yourself up off the canvas and keep growing, so your influence will keep growing (PERSEVERE IN FAILURE).

Keep standing firm, even in your sorrows. Have faith in God (FAITH). It doesn't matter how long you live, but how you live (QUALITY OF LIFE). How you do anything is how you do everything.

Honor those who have gone before and invested in you.

Enhance your life by seeking wisdom every day!

Every day ask yourself, how am I living?

THE PURPOSE OF LIFE

(From the book of Ecclesiastes)

The great wise man, Preacher-King Solomon (1:12) pursued:

- Wisdom (1:13)
- Pleasure (2:1)
- Comedy (2:2)
- Alcohol (2:3)
- Workaholism (2:4)
- Women (2:7)
- Money (2:8) and,
- All pleasures (2:10-11),

and found them all to be empty, vain, grievously mad folly.

But after all those pursuits, he made some rather somber conclusions about what life is all about:

- Eat and drink and tell yourself your work is good(2:24-26, 3:13, 5:18, 9:7)
- Rejoice and do good (3:12)
- Be happy and have joy in your activities (3:22, 5:18)
- Eat from the fruit of your wealth (5:19-20)
- Keep your clothes clean (9:8)
- Enjoy your spouse (9:9)
- Do your work with all your might (9:10)
- Enjoy your youthfulness and following your dreams (11:9-10)
- Remember God during your life (12:1, 6)

The conclusion of all is to fear God and keep His commandments (12:13-14)

Update

(11/8/19)

What is life's purpose? What are humans here on earth for, and to do? To a consistent Evolutionist, this question SHOULD sound ludicrous and irrational, because everything came into being by random chance, or for no good reason, so why should we be so arrogant as to think forces that brought about existence had any reasoning behind them, as they were mere laws of physics and/or happenstance.

Here are some honorable mention attempts

I believe that the very purpose of life is to be happy. From the very core of our being, we desire contentment. In my own limited experience I have found that the more we care for the happiness of others, the greater is our own sense of well-being. –**Dalai Lama**

The purpose of life is to give it away in the service of others. –**Joshua Becker**

The purpose of life is to contribute in some way to making things better. –**RFK**

I believe it is to become our greatest version. –**Ralph Smart**

The purpose of life is self-actualization – shaping the world in our vision through reaching our full potential. –**Will Mitchell**

The purpose of life is not to be happy. It is to be useful, to be honorable, to be compassionate, to have it make some difference that you have lived and lived well. –**Ralph Waldo Emerson**

The purpose of life is to live mindfully and passionately in the present moment, to love unabashedly, to be a lifelong learner, to seek adventure and growth, and to spread kindness and peace along the way. –**Barrie Davenport**

The purpose of life is a life of purpose. –**Robert Bryne**

The secret of life is enjoying the passing of time. –**James Taylor**

All (or at least most) noble aims; now let's apply logic to the mix.

ON MOTIVATION

BIBLICAL MOTIVATION

(non-exhaustive, carrot & stick examples)

Accountability (Rom. 14:10-12). Avoiding false theology (Gal. 5:3). Church's goals (Heb. 10:24; Tit. 3:8). Commanded (Lk. 17:10). Compelled (Ac. 4:20). Debt (Phm. 1:19). Duty (II Cor. 7:3, marriage context). Encouraged (Heb. 3:13). Exhortation (Heb. 10:36). Fairness (II Cor. 8:13, 7:2). Fear of punishment (Col. 3:6; Ac. 17:31; II Cor. 13:10). Free willed (Phm. 1:14). Godly jealousy (Rom. 10:19). Hope (I Pet. 1:6; Rom. 15:4). Limited time (I Pet. 4:7). Love (the morally greatest motive–I Cor. 4:14). Must/Have to (Conviction)–(Lk. 4:43). Not to disappoint (Rom. 10:11). Not to lose rewards (Rev. 3:11). Obedience (Ac. 26:19). Participation with God (I Cor. 9:23). Perspective (Jas. 5:3). Pity (Phm. 1:9). Please parents (Eph. 6:1, family context). Pride (vs. lose face)–(I Cor. 6:7; II Cor. 9:2). Proud in eternity (I Th. 2:19). Reason (Jas. 3:17). Relationship leveraging (Phm. 1:17). Reproof (Tit. 2:15). Reputation (I Tim. 3:13). Rewards (perhaps the biblically most referenced–Heb. 11:6; II Jn. 1:8). Right thing to do (Phil. 1:7; I Cor. 7:35). Role modeling (I Th. 2:7, 11; Heb. 11:26; Lk. 9:56). Thankfulness (I Th. 5:9). Unashamed (Rom. 6:21). Witnesses watching (Heb. 12:1). Your (new) nature (I Th. 5:7; Eph. 5:1).

OTHER (Etc.)–Read the Bible for yourself and come up with *many* more!

MOTIVATION

(7/22/21-2)

Motivation tips:

1. Take a break. Sometimes not working gives you more energy to work.
2. Do something different, for awhile. All work and no play makes Jack a dull boy.
3. Competition can motivate increased productivity, and deadlines, or limited time opportunities.
4. Rewards ALWAYS help! Schedule even little ones, and they're not always monetary.
5. Goals achieved incentivize some personality types; goading's required for others
6. Have a vision for where your labors are taking you; remember it often. #Attitude
7. There's a time to endure through and a time to step back. Your body or mind will often tell you when the former is not possible.
8. Temporary jolts from energy drinks or caffeine are ONLY temporary, and NOT motivation stimulators.
9. Good night's sleep gives energy.
10. IF you lack motivation, pray for it and wait on the Lord! IF you are His, He will lead the way, and sometimes He has you take a pause, to renew, just like MANY pastors take late summer off for a Sabbatical. The Lord's Day shows God knows we need time off/away.
11. Most people have several gears of productivity. In the right circumstances, energized, you can be as productive in half the time, but that pace is not sustainable. Same with long hour days, and all-nighters. Helpful sometimes; NOT regularly; depletes body and energy.
12. Some people are NOT motivated, and can hardly be motivated by others. Try your hardest, and as many methods as possible, but ultimately, you can't make a horse drink. A cattle prod is needed for the undisciplined, or semi-public shaming. Some people are just lazy!
13. Sometimes seeming dead ends are God's way to get your attention to change your tactical decisions.
14. If possible, sometimes delaying a plan allows you to get done all you have to get done. We just changed a business plan by two weeks, and great things opened up!
15. ALWAYS keep going, for good aspirations, and know that even small victories will incentivize even greater production. EVERY time my hard work doesn't pay, for awhile, invariably a good result will come, to buoy your spirits. Just keep going! Never quit good aims.

LIFE LESSONS

A) Arguing

(7/5/21-2)

It is NOT the quantity of what one reads, or evidence they cull through, but the factual accuracy of what their brains consume! Anyone could make an author rich, reading a bogus book on slavery being behind the Alamo! EVIDENCE isn't theories or opinions! Prove the case! DOUBTED!

It is NOT whether someone reads, or listens to talk radio, or watches TV. It's the accuracy of what those mediums teach you! You could listen to Alex Jones, read conspiracy theorists, and watch lying politicians, and it's still garbage in, garbage out! Me fears that gent WON'T respond!

B) Communicate (or Shut Up/Don't waste our time)!

(2/22/21-2)

We teach common sense, here, because common sense is so UNcommon! Communication has not happened unless and until the communicator confirms the message was received! It MAY have, but you'll never know if the receiver never verifies meaning was effectively conveyed! #Communication
A professional does what he says, and says what she means, and if unable to do so, communicates/explains the problem, and maybe apologizes. Amateurs and incompetents do differently!

C) Differences

(3/18/21-2)

I've said differences can be interesting, must be tolerated, but can cause problems. There can exist significant distances between truck vs. car drivers, college vs. non-college grads, country v city dwellers, planners vs. non-planners, communicators vs. non-communicators+! LITTLE common ground

D) Exercise

(4/7/21-2)

I am MOST grateful to NBC, today! I learned that 100 push-ups and sit-ups a day, and 30 minutes of brisk walking, five days a week, is the standard of healthy exercise I need. The push-ups may take years, to reach over 5, but the rest is DOABLE! @TheTodayShow

E) Humans

(4/9/21-2)

Every human has to be evaluated on their own merits, as were all uniquely created by God!
Culture groups have some similar traits, though with exceptions, that distinguish them, a little, then clothes can help define a person (Ex.: fashion queens vs. blue jeans and overalls). There... are also types of people, like the he-man/macho guy muscle-bound gym rat, the nerd, the loner, the center of attention, the wall flower, the jokester, business man, etc. ALL these cues help you know people before you get to know them, but judge them by their character, number 1!

F) IQ

(5/15/21-2)

IF you're born with a lower IQ, READ a lot, watch TV documentaries, DON'T listen to dumb song lyrics, or entertainment YouTube videos. Hang around smarter people, if they're endure you; if not, serve them/do them favors, for the privilege of your annoyance to learn and grow brain cells.

G) Judgment

(3/19/21-2)

I am praying God's third judgment specifically targets evil D.C. politicians! NOT any good ones who remain silent, to go along to get along, still being evil by so doing!

H) Justice

(3/16/21-2)

It is almost always (always?) that people get angry with others when injustices are done. That's why politics is always contentious, because neither side seeks justice, "just us" win and the other lose! (12/5/21-2)

PROOF God is FOR justice: Deut. 16:20 Follow justice and justice alone, so that you may live and possess the land the LORD your God is giving you. Levit. 19:15a 'Do not pervert justice; Mic 6:8 He has shown you, O mortal, what is good and what does the LORD require of you? To act justly

Isa 61:8a-d "For I, the LORD, love justice; I hate robbery and wrongdoing. Isa 1:17a-b Learn to do right; seek justice... Ps. 106:3 Blessed are those who act justly, who always do what is right.

Hos 12:6a-b But you must return to your God; maintain love and justice... Am 5:24 But let justice roll on like a river, righteousness like a never-failing stream! Pv. 21:15 When justice is done, it brings joy to the righteous but terror to evildoers.

I) Leadership

(3/24/21-2)

Americans call politicians "leaders." One is NOT leading, if they shouldn't be followed, like leading in sinfulness! Plus, God says call no man such a thing. Mt. 23:10 Leadership gets followed, because followers value what the guide dog says or does. That MUST be moral! Duh 101.

J) Parenting

(3/23/21-2)

The hardest part of parenting is seeing people make bad, embarrassing or dumb decisions, and being forced to let them learn from the school of hard knocks! When your advice isn't heeded, welcome or respected, and you see red flags, you're helpless as a parent. Pray harder!

K) Relationships

(6/18/21-2)

Relationship advice: People teach you how to treat them, usually not by words! If you have few conversations, no one in their right mind can believe they have a close relationship! If you used to talk more, distance has crept in. Only morons don't know this #CommonSense!

Relationship advice: Relationships are like gas tanks. You have to keep re-filling them, to have one, and to have any right to "speak into" another's life! Blood does not replace gasoline!

L) Travel

(5/11/21-2)

BEST vacation planning: 1. Book travel and lodging back-ups, so you're sure to go; note cancellation policies. 2. Re-book upgrades, or discounts, by shopping around and using frequent flier programs. 3. Use NYOP Priceline, last minute, not violating cancellation policies. #Cheapskate

FATHER'S DAY

(6/18-19/21-2)

Father's day advice: Kids WILL disappoint, but so will parents. If you know that, you can lessen unrealistic expectations, and suffer less negative emotions!

Rule 1: If momma isn't happy, no one is happy. Rule 2: Read rule 1.

TEACH your kids you are NOT a perfect role model, as if that isn't obvious! For some reason, children like to follow footsteps, seven emulate their parents, when that's not always a good idea! I want NO writers in my family!

Celibacy is a gift not enough people ever realize they have, IMO. America denounces lifetime singles, as forever a bridesmaid, old hags, etc., but I know someone who doesn't want kids, and you have to encourage that choice, if made freely! Don't pressure grandkids!

As hard as you work at being a good one:

1. Never compare with others

2. Never think you've arrived! I am certain my kids would rank me a C, at best, as I'm too academic and unemotional, and always busy. NEED to do better!

If you are not good relating to one gender, let your wife manage that need more. I really relate to sports and travel and work sons, and my wife is my daughters BFF. I wish that were different, but we ensured they all got the expertise they desired, needed and wanted.

Morally good pastors can help make up for what can be lacking in people's relationships, as role model father figures! The three people I've felt the closest to, since age 19, were ALL pastors. BFFs come and go; pastors are usually constant and consistent!

Surrogates can fill in gaps! I have been emotionally close to Don Anderson, John Bisagno and Don Crossland, since the Bible became a priority in my life (age 19). Unfortunately, only one of these still lives (and I never commune with him). GREAT men! #FatherFigures

You work to live—not live to work. You can have a lot of money and not a lot of love. If you must choose between the 2, to get enough sleep in life, always choose the latter! You only get one set of natural parents!

1. Just because a bird flies the nest does not end your relationship.
2. The female is NOT the only one responsible for relating. I've told ALL my kids, if they ever don't 'wanna come by and visit us (wife and self), I have FAILED them!

DON'T just do what you saw done for you! IF I had known Love Languages book, early on, I might have learned by now that my boys love touching and hugs. I DON'T! Others may like hearing I love you. Again, I don't. I like proof—seeing it in action! You're not them!

1. Think twice before having children. They're an expense and a great blessing!
2. YOU chose to bring them into the world. You owe them a good time of it!
3. It can be the hardest job you'll ever have.

Kids emulate their parents, in many ways, whether for good or ill. If you do anything you shouldn't (like obesity, speeding and cussing), at least explain why you do (speeding), or beg them to do differently (obesity and some cussing when angry)!

You can NEVER 100 percent control your kids, meaning their words or deeds, especially as they age. NEVER blame anything on how you raised them, if they ever buck how you raised them! Pray for them, and blame free will and sin in the world!

Tell your kids to believe the Bible, but practice anti-biblical things, if that ever better suits you. (sarcasm) In other words, don't really believe it; just lip service, or cherry-pick, with YOU as the Boss. #Carnality!

Always teach your children that being rich is tradition, what white people always pursue, they're failures if that's not yet God's will for them, and brag on those who do! My mom publicly told everyone I wasn't rich, on my 50th birthday. RIH! LOST rewards, if in Heaven.

If your child tells you they believe God is leading them to write for Him, oppose, be angry, verbalize discontent, and never, never, never give them ANY encouragement in such a pursuit! Tell them it's all already been written, then ignore it! (sarcasm)

Plan for the worst; hope and pray for the best. True of almost anything!

1. Don't be nosey/a snooper
2. Don't let mothers do all the nurturing
3. Don't be a workaholic
4. Don't only have surfacy conversations
5. Share valuable advice, not verbosity

1. Love your kids. Show them that you do. Spend time with them, and actively care about their success

2. Don't oppose career choices forever
3. Don't criticize full-time
4. Tell them if you're ever proud of them, unsolicited
5. Stay married, and don't allow spousal distance

1. Don't favor any child

2. The ideal is unconditional love, but we all know if they screw up massively, anger, or requiring some standards can be taken to be lack of love, or conditional support!
3. Be your best, and rely on God for the rest and for your best!

24. LGBTQ

LGBTQ SOLUTIONS

(10/20-22/20-2)

Seeing that Trump had a Pride Day raises many issues:

1. How does his evangelical base feel about celebrating homosexuality?
2. If being gay isn't a choice, can one resist its urges?
3. If being gay isn't a choice, what role does their will play?
4. If only the sex act is sin, is the relationship wrong?
5. If gay marriage were overturned, is that government sanctioning divorce, and splitting up families?
6. Are their drugs, yet to be created, that can change urges to normal sexual aspirations?
7. Why is the term 'homophobic' used, for people who don't fear gays?
8. Why does the public allow calling sin sin to be labeled hatred?
9. Is it immoral to use shame, to try to convince people?
10. Does public stigma/shaming work? (no)
11. If gays had full contractual rights with married straights, unmarried, what's the difference?
12. Is there some DNA gene that is different in gay people, or a lack of testosterone or estrogen? 13. Do gays feel love more than scorn for their sin, from religious people?
14. If not, how could that change, without moral compromise?
15. Why is gayness a major political issue?
16. Is it unjust or unbiblical to make LGBTQ a wedge issue, politically, when other moral matters like ecological responsibility, helping the poor, etc. Are also in the Bible.
17. Is 'love the sinner, hate the sin' unjustly applied only to select moral issues, by religious people?
18. What are gay-leaning people to do as a sex outlet, according to religious people?
19. Are gay people to be lonely, as some sort of punishment for being gay?
20. Finally, do we want to entertain these questions, or just stay polarized, hateful, and unlovingly divided?

This is morally wrong and unjust, UNLESS any such patients solicited sex, or flirted or propositioned or made social workers exposed to such, including exposure to AIDS, or having to endure people 'flaming' in their sexual commitments! THOSE THINGS should be prohibited by patients!

@TexasTribune: A new Texas rule, recommended by Gov. Greg Abbott's office, will no longer prohibit social workers from turning away clients on the basis of disability, sexual orientation or gender identity. <https://bit.ly/35mPryz>

Update #1

...I regret that I didn't stop high school people I heard of who shot buckshot at gays in Montrose from shotguns in 1976. I don't know names, but should have found out! That was/is the gay area of Houston. (1/1/18)

Discrimination in employment and housing (etc.) was always stated as wrong, as with using derogatory slurs, or harming gays (as people did in my high school, with buckshot from shotguns in Montrose,

Houston, by their claims—whether they did in reality, or not). We also were avidly for all civil union. (12/10/18)

My former Democrat campaign manager said he was the black sheep of the family, as his other two brothers were major famous pastors in Houston, in my high school years. One should NOT feel like an outcast 'cause they are gay, or hated or treated second class inferior by fam! GREAT man! My sons love him.

'Strange flesh, abandoning natural function, abomination to lay man with man.' These biblical terms are NOT actions a person should ever be proud of! You HAVE to rip them out of your Bible, to say saying so is hateful, and no shame to be felt! Just sayin'.

Update #2

(10/21/20-2)

Pope Francis: Gay people are going to have long-term relationships, and if they're like many if not most adults, they will want to have sex. They should never be discriminated against, but if hired by a religious institution, they shouldn't be allowed to proselytize or flaunt gayness!

Non-religious businesses have a right to prevent LGBTQ from flaunting or proselytizing their sexual identification, as its disruptive to business! That's NOT discrimination, any more than #MeToo opposes—AS THEY SHOULD—sex fiends allowed to be pervs on the job. Keep it/sex private!

A TV ad just said rethink bias, and showed two skeletons pop out from behind a screen as to kissing women. Calling it "bias" (an evil thing) to be against sin, is sinful deception (sin). We are not to treat virtues equal with vices, but hate the latter and be against them. Crazy culture. (10/22/20-2)

Gays will have long-term relationships no matter what the church does. Civil unions more than government sanctioning their so-called 'marriage.' (9/23/14)

I personally oppose homosexual marriage for civil unions, but for states determining its legality. Love the gay more than you hate his sin! (10/16/14)

I am NOT for Obergefell overturning—EVER. I was not for GM going national, based on states' rights and legal contracts of civil unions, but I accept the decision, and had to wake up the main Cabal members to even have any action in voicing opposition to it going national. Asleep at the wheel! (10/15/17)

Like George Bush, I was for civil unions, with all contractual rights married couples enjoy, but B4 God marriage is NEVER between same sex! To use the term is sacrilegious! Culture uses it, but God doesn't recognize their definitions! They're human equals but NOT spouses or God-approved! (5/20/19)

Update #3

Watching Elton John: The Nation's Favorite Song, and NO one should have to come near suicide, to come to grips with their sexuality! He almost married a woman, then someone said it was a mistake, so he stuck his head in a gas oven, trying to come to grips with being gay! Never knew that. (10/17/20)

Pistol Pete does NOT represent Christianity, where he vows to cling to and remain in a clear sin!
<https://www.msnbc.com/.../amy-coney-barrett-s-opening...>

25. MORALS

1. On Bullying
2. Constructive vs. Destructive Criticism
3. Stop Doing Evil, & Do Good
4. #MoralsMatter
5. Morals Matter
6. Why So Much Evil in the World?
7. The Source of Hatred
8. Evils
9. Little Proverbs
10. Why Be Good?
11. Be Good!
12. Good & Evil

ON BULLYING

(10/16/19)

Let's tell the TRUTH about bullies: They are sinfully arrogant, sinfully mean and cruel, emotionally insecure, have sinful over-confidence over some trait that's better than their victims, and GOD WILL JUDGE THEM SEVERELY! Governments should, WELL before then! They're evil human beings, until they grow up (if ever, as our current White House occupier indicates)

Let's tell the TRUTH about bullies' victims: You MAY have things about you that the majority doesn't like or approve of, or just be the victim of circumstance, but GOD LOVES you, and you have eternal worth to Him! Endure the abuse, turn in the criminals, and know that God will JUDGE those evil, Hell-bound souls.

If one doesn't 'fit in,' in high school, they're MORE prone to being bullied. Be yourself! You MAY have things you could improve (Ex.: dorky, skinny, fat, zits, too tall, too short, LGBTQ, ugly, bad fashion), but DON'T please the crowd—only God! 'Conform and be dull' is fitting in like yet another sheep following the herd off a cliff!

If ANYONE is EVER bullied in high school, let ME know their names, and if I have time and the ability, I will END that abuse for you, just as I did for BOTH my sons! I DO tell cops, school administrators, politicians, their parents and them, to their face, even inviting a face off. Been there, done that!

The Bully Beatdown TV show NEEDS to be resurrected, and its model used in every community, by legal agreement! Getting a taste of their own medicine is OFTEN the ONLY way you can get through to hardened, arrogant thugs. They need to FEEL your pain, literally!

CONSTRUCTIVE VS. DESTRUCTIVE CRITICISM

(5/20/20)

It's TIME to address the biblical basis for rebuking politicians' sins.

1. No one has to be morally perfect to do it.
2. The greatest pre-Christian saint and prophet (i.e., John the Baptist) did it (Mk. 6:18).
3. Without it, we are silently complicit in empowering evil's continuance!
4. It is one of many commands for believers (especially ministers)—II Tim. 3:16-17.

5. It has to be done UN-hypocritically–Gal. 6:1, and humbly vs. arrogantly, as no one is better than anyone else.

YET, it is needed, helpful, yet often discouraged and slandered as sinful judging, despite it NOT being so–Jn. 7:24

Americans LOVE saying ‘the only thing necessary for evil to prevail is for good people to do nothing,’ then we do NOTHING with our words. Voting is too late! You need D.C. Politicians to change their IM-moral behaviors, if they're to be deemed "leaders!" PRAISE their virtuous choices, and rebuke their sins!

My own kids love to use the false rhetorical fallacy of one being a ‘know-it-all,’ or perfect, when they get NEEDED correction. ADULTS aren’t to fall to using such childish errors! If any industry NEEDED rebuke more than U.S. Politics, I can’t name it, save for pimps and drug dealers! It’s NEEDED!

The difference between sinful criticism, and constructive criticism is NOT whether the hearer receives it well, or in good faith, but whether the giver intends it in love, only does it when needed, and humbly trusts God wants to use them to TRY to bring about a moral, NEEDED turnabout. Phil. 2:14 is NOT applicable/relevant, as it is NOT describing constructive criticism.

Constructive is NOT defined by the response of the hearer. It’s the content quality, needed-ness, tone/manner in which it’s offered. Most people hate being criticized; for example, I NEED it when I eat fattening foods! ‘NEED’ is operative word.

STOP DOING EVIL & DO GOOD

(8/3/20)

Do good, not bad. That decision will NOT get you to Heaven, or out of Hell, but WILL help our nation unite and heal! MANY people can’t consciously even understand what is evil or good, being so morally depraved, so I’ll educate those types...

It’s EVIL to lie, like spinning untruths as facts, biased to your political party's advantage. It’s EVIL to only harp on Trump’s sins, and never see the log in your own eye, or your own short-comings. Humility is always GOOD, which is what that means, as opposed to EVIL arrogance sin.

It’s EVIL not to forgive. It’s EVIL to get in people's face, or personal space, and to yell at them your slogans! It’s EVIL to intimidate opponents, by flashing guns, or taunting them to start a fight. It’s EVIL to hate, or discriminate, and to falsely blame others for your own failings!

It’s EVIL to pay protesters to loot/steal, riot, burn things they don’t own, vandalize public property, or try to injure cops! It’s EVIL to not give a darn about poor people of all colors. It’s evil to think your race is superior to others. It’s EVIL to come to America and try to usurp her!

It’s EVIL to cuss. It’s EVIL to seek revenge, even when you were evilly wronged! It’s EVIL to want injustice, but it’s also EVIL to be violent to seek justice. It’s EVIL to want the government to steal other’s money to give you freebies, or to be jealous of people richer than you!

It’s EVIL to preach racial hatred from behind ANY church pulpit! It’s EVIL to spread Covid, knowingly or not, by refusing to wear a mask. It’s EVIL to only care about safe social distancing practices when it hits home to family or people you know! Selfishness is EVIL. So is greed and hoarding.

It’s EVIL to worship your political party, or its platform. It’s EVIL to demand my-way-or-the-highway! It’s EVIL to be willfully stupid, when you have the capacity to learn! There are MANY evils in America and American politics! Stop doing evil, and do good! Repent, America! II Chron. 7:14

The devil is EVIL, and real, and spiritually causing many people to do evil, though he never forces anyone to make those free-willed choices! Stopping their making does not get you to Heaven, or out of Hell. EVERY unforgiven sinner will be eternally in flaming Hell. John 3:16, the Bible.

#MORALSMATTER

(11/3/20-2)

FURTHER help for the Bible skeptic, or green horns [Besides our lesson on Skeptics and the Bible, at Jim.Meroney.5], and society in general, for comprehending what morals are:

Distinctions made make comprehension MUCH easier! For example, you have heard don't judge, but IS that the full extent of what it teaches? No. Mt. 7:1-3 We are not to sit in judgment of others, as if we're God (arrogant, holier-than-thou attitude/self-righteousness), but we are to judge between good and evil. Jn. 7:24

And our standard for judgment evil in others must first start with ourselves, watching that we not fall to the same sin(s). Jude 1:23; I Cor. 10:12; Gal. 6:1

What about patience? Patience is a virtue, right? Gal. 5:22-23 Yes, but type-A personalities will likely have a different speed of patience from the sluggard! Eph. 5:16 Relatedly, anxiety is wrong, but Mary hurried to the empty tomb, so her excited racing was not anxiety (and the same with Peter). Phil. 4:6-7; Jn. 20:2, 4 Anxiety is more the unsettled heart than the settled feet.

What other moral distinctions can and should be made, when you synthesize all vs. just some of what God has said? Let's try some further examples of morals (#MoralsMatter)... Peace... We all know people whose temperament is cool as a cucumber. Does that mean they have the peace of God? Well, if they aren't related to Him, it's a false absence of turmoil, because Hell awaits them. But even type-A's can continually have peace, if they're saved, and doing Phil 4:6-7, praying whenever they feel anxiety coming on.

They also can have victory in every circumstance. II Th. 3:16, as the Lord grants that answer to such prayers.

There's often a range of morality—good, better and best, and there's also often two sins disguised as morality, on either side; like we are to love ourselves, Mk. 12:31, but that clearly implies one can not love themselves, but also II Tim. 3:2 teaches of loving yourself as a sinful idol. Healthy self-love, vs. unhealthy not loving yourself/low self-esteem, or too high of an opinion of yourself.

MANY other examples could be listed, like fearing/revering God, NOT being afraid, and not rushing headlong where angels fear to tread fearlessness. Pv. 3:7; II Tim. 1:7; Jude 1:11.

Or faith vs. presumption or unbelief. Pv. 3:5; Mt. 4:7; Rom. 4:20.

Or not being too righteous, or too sinful. Ecc. 7:16; I Cor. 5:13

The point is it takes practice in the word of God to see and comprehend these nuances of morality, and they aren't essential to initially just reading its contents for fulfillment and getting to know Jesus! But if one is untrained in that word, and therefore accuses it of error, they err.

Let's go further in this lesson on morality (and realize, as you engulf your mind with God's word, His Spirit can bring verses to your memory—Eph. 6:17—even if you have never memorized them, as happened here):

Virtues: Contentment (Heb. 13:5; Phil. 4:11-13), Encouragement (I Th. 4:18), Enduring

suffering (II Tim. 2:3; I Pet. 5:10), Faith (Mt. 17:20; Mk. 11:22-24), Forgiveness (Eph. 4:32; Mt. 6:15), Generosity (II Cor. 9:7; Lk. 6:38), Gentleness (Gal. 5:22-23, 6:1), Good conscience (I Tim. 1:19; Ac. 24:16), Goodness (Ac. 11:24; Gal. 5:22-23), Graciousness (Pv. 22:11; Col. 4:6), Gratitude (I Th. 5:18; Heb. 12:28-29), Heavenly-Mindedness (Col. 3:1-4; Phil. 3:20), Hope (Rom. 15:13; Heb. 6:19), Hospitality (Heb. 13:2), Humility (I Pet. 5:6; II Chron. 7:14), Impartiality (Jas. 2:1; Ac. 10:34), Joy (Phil. 4:4), Justice (Mic. 6:8), Kindness (Ac. 9:36, 28:2), Loving God (Mt. 22:37), Mercy (Rom. 9:15), Morality (II Cor. 8:21), Patience (Phil. 3:20), Peace (II Th. 3:16; Mt. 5:9), Praise (Heb. 13:15), Purity (Phil. 4:8; Eph. 4:29), Reasonableness (Jas. 3:17), Rejoicing in Trials (Jas. 1:2-4), Reverence (Ac. 9:31), Seeking God First (Mt. 6:33), Self-Control (Gal. 5:22-23), Selflessness (Phil. 2:3-4), Soundness of Mind (II Tim. 1:7), Suffering Ethically (I Pet. 4:19), Truthfulness (Eph. 4:25), ETC.

As you increase in these traits, you will prove useful to God's service, and be rewarded abundantly. II Pet. 1:8

God is NOT the author of confusion (I Cor. 14:33), so the OPPOSITE to morality is immorality, described, partially, as follows:

Vices: Adultery (Ex. 20:14; I Cor. 6:9); Anger (Jas. 1:20), Anxiety (Phil. 4:6-7; I Pet. 5:7-9), Argumentativeness (Pv. 15:18, 29:22), Arrogance (Pv. 16:18), Bitterness (Heb. 12:15), Boastfulness (Gal. 5:26), Covetousness (Ex. 20:17), Cussing (Eph. 4:29), Deception (II Tim. 3:13), Divisiveness (Tit. 3:10), Divorce (Mt. 5:32), Drunkenness (I Cor. 6:10-12), Fear (Lk. 12:32; II Tim. 1:7), Flattery To Take Advantage (Jude 1:16), Fornication (I Cor. 6:9), Gossip (Pv. 16:28), Greed (Eph. 5:3; I Tim. 6:9), Hatred (Pv. 10:12; I Jn. 2:9), Homosexuality (I Cor. 6:9; Rom. 1:26-27), Hypocrisy (Rom. 12:9), Idolatry (I Cor. 6:9), Jealousy (I Cor. 3:3), Laziness (II Th. 3:10; Pv. 13:4), Love of Money (Heb. 13:5; I Tim. 6:10; Lk. 16:14), Lovers of Self (II Tim. 3:2), Lust (I Jn. 2:15-16; II Tim. 2:22), Lying (Col. 3:9), Materialism (Lk. 12:15), Murder (Rom. 13:9; Ex. 20:13), Prejudice (Gal. 3:28; Ex. 22:21), Pride (Pv. 16:18), Quick Temper (Jas. 1:19), Rape (II Sam. 13:14), Rebellion (Pv. 17:11); Reviling (Jude 1:10), Selfishly Ambitious (Phil. 2:3-4), Selfishness (Phil. 2:4), Sensuality (Eph. 4:19), Slander (I Cor. 6:10-12), Sorcery (Levit. 19:31), Stealing (Eph. 4:28), Swindlers (I Cor. 6:10-12), Violence (Pv. 3:31), Worldliness (Jas. 4:4), Worry (Mt. 6:27), ETC.

So with those black and white distinctions, we also know lack of familiarity with God's word can confuse newbies, like the difference between sinful anger vs. righteous indignation; is it wrong to be angry? Jas. 1:20; Eph. 4:26

These distinctions become more easily understood as one ingests God's word on a regular basis, which is what I'm exhorting the Bible skeptics and green horns to do. Ps. 34:8; Heb. 5:14; Josh. 1:8; Ps. 119:9-11

MORALS MATTER

(11/10/20-2)

An intricate but important subject: WHY be good? Why obey God's morals? For example, He opposes divorce, with few exceptions. Why is staying married better, and what if it's irreconcilable or abusive? What's the harm in divorce? God has three main reasons we are to obey. He wants to bless us (Ac. 3:26), to spare us unneeded suffering-I Cor. 7:28, and for rewards in Heaven, IF we're going. Maybe less severe yet horrific pain in eternally fiery Hell.

Before I address some sins, my rabbit got loose, because I left his second cage latch undone, unbeknownst to me. The RULE was broken-cost me aggravation, chasing him around the house, time and energy wasted; trouble.

Earlier, he got his regular walk, but someone left the dining room door unlatched, so I had to fish him out of the weights area; trouble! I'm sweating, as result. In both cases, someone broke good rules. Peace lacked, extra work ensued, wasted time and energy, and disruption to better plans for my day. THAT is what breaking God's rules does to us all.

In the case of divorce, you LOSE that special the emotional bond you once had. You lose intimacy, and sadden your kids! I know, as my parents broke up, and the Beaver Cleaver family has never been the same, especially after the glue died (mom). You are less attractive to any people who wanted an un-previously married spouse.

You disobey God (absent His biblical exceptions; Gen. 2:24; Mt. 5:32), and may have to return to the empty nest. Better to try to reconcile, and undergo counseling, but if it can't work, or is abusive, or there was adultery, some people say get one.

Bible scholars disagree on the first two "exceptions." What about cussing? Doesn't it get things off your chest, or tell people how you feel? It can also crush spirits, anger people to revenge, lose you a reputation, cause youth to emulate it/you, and it displeases God.

What about cheating? What's wrong with me getting a better grade than I worked for? it's Unfair to the honest test takers, especially the one you copied off of. It's dishonest gain. You really don't qualify for the job you faked your way into. And it breaks God's law.

What about stealing? People get away with it all the time! it's wrong. It hurts the business, who is the innocent-did nothing wrong. You can argue they have the bucks, but you're making other consumers pay more for their purchases, and the guilt you at least used to feel is rightly earned!

What about premarital sex? Don't we need a test drive before we buy the car? Why buy the cow if you can get the milk for free? You can have guilt. You could see an ex, later on, hand in hand with your love interest. You can have memories. You exposed your most intimate self to a lifelong stranger, if he/she is not the one you marry. Temporary pleasure with longer term consequences—especially if a baby ensues. Heb. 11:25 Isn't God trying to restrain us, and keep us from fun?

SAME idea the devil gave our forefathers. Gen. 3:4 Why not lie, especially if you can get away with it? God judges sin. You know you sinned, so guilt or worry about covering it up can ensue. What a tangled web we weave, when we practice to deceive.

The point is God's laws are there for our good/benefit. We can't always remember them, which is why God tells us to keep re-reading his word. Were also not capable of obeying them without His power. Our sin nature is too strong, and laws erupt it to vengeful power. Rom. 7:11

So, in general, obey God's laws; in specific, or how-to's, walk by the Spirit/faith. It's a relationship, which bears fruit, in obedience to the faith you receive. Spare yourself heartache and troubles, in this life and the next, by fearing the Lord, and turning from evil. Pv. 3:7; Mic. 6:8; Ecc. 12:13

WHY SO MUCH EVIL IN THE WORLD?

(2/28/21-2)

There's a purpose for this story, but the story sets up the purpose, so here goes: I Met a gal from Nigeria, WHO said at least five tribes live there, AND each has its own ritual on how to greet the others, usually involving laying prostrate in respect.

She proceeded to tell me their differences trace back to land, but NOT for the younger generation. I asked if they got along, and she said the older ones don't like the other tribes, and I analogized it to a football rivalry, to which she agreed. However, it turns more serious:

Abductions for money are occurring, and the victim usually gets killed, from fear they'll talk. I asked if the cops don't intervene, but they're corrupt, said she. Why don't the politicians fix that problem? They're corrupt too! If you're an American, there, and a cop pulls you over, it's for money, vs. law violations.

HEREIN is my purpose: WHY is there so much evil in the world, and no entity or entities to solve that? It's NOT in America's national interest to punish such corrupt governments, nor any other nations. So why can't the world bodies have enforcement teams that respect national sovereignty, but enforce agreed to international laws, if the nations won't fix it? God instituted government, to curb sin! Cops/law enforcement, as well (authorities).

No nation like America RIGHTLY wants any outside body dictating our laws or behaviors, but if nations violate clear red lines, like the corruption just described, the rest of us OWE it to their citizens to help them out!

THINK of the groups the Chinese are committing genocide upon, or the paltry condition of the North Korean people. What about ANY peoples who live under oppressive regimes? God does NOT often miraculously intervene, perhaps because He is storing up deserved judgment upon the unjust world, but also because He made humans to have brains to be able to handle such affairs, under His designed structure (the church as a microcosm role model—I Cor. 6:5).

Even regarding poverty, the Church is God's object lesson, WHEN she lives as the church NOT a business (II Cor. 8:14; Ac. 2:45, 4:32-35). NO ONE wants society based on the American local church model, because it is NOT behaving per God's design!

If the church was salt and light by how it operated, then how its members operated in the world, everyone would want a society like that! Justice is God's standard for mankind, and its absence is what causes such anger between men.

Whether it's Jeremy Lin being taunted as "Coronavirus," or Cuomo's MULTIPLE sexual sins, if not crimes, WHY so much evil in our world, and how to stop it?

The ultimate answer is being delivered from this evil, fallen world, but that happens individually. Collectively, and temporarily, God has instituted government to curb evil and praise good (Rom. 13). What if nations use their sovereignty to keep out forces seeking to force better behavior?

EVEN salvation does NOT cure sinfulness! Many Trumpster "Christians" prove that fact to us all, every day. CHUMP himself is a role model that salvation doesn't change any behaviors, in some cases. It is a spiritually legislative declaration of forgiveness, and inner impartation of life/the Spirit, but absent conscious effort (i.e., prayer and Bible study), NO moral change may befall such a claimer!

My point is that we as society can't wait for all to be saved, then sanctified, as not all will do either. Government and laws are God's way for the collective! Again I ask, WHY isn't there a neutral military and police force, charged with the task of ending certain evils in our world, that either affect us all, or none of us have an interest in solving, so the identifiable list of problems continue: Genocide, killing gays, sexual mutilation, abductions etc.

I am FOR technology to end A select sin list, internationally, so no humans on the good side ever get injured. Done right, it can't be abused. Warnings precede use of such forces. The list has to be agreed to by many nations (set a number), and if any nation opposes this, they can war with the allied nations when the technology crosses their borders to end slavery and other evils on the limited list.

Drones and laser-guided weapons to Tase wrongdoers. Cameras to see where they hide. Privacy laws respected for all innocents. NO collateral damage. Facial recognition technology to identify culprits and crooks.

THIS system WILL be usurped and commandeered by the coming Antichrist, who will imbed bar codes in foreheads and/or wrists, forcibly if not volunteered for, so lasers can hit exact targets, even through walls. Until his 7-year deal with Israel (Dan. 9:27), such a system can be used for good.

Nations can have their own mini version, for increased law enforcement. Technology to lessen crimes. Drone-based Taser lasers to zap culprits after megaphone warnings. It's time to call all D.C. politicians together for corporate prayer for holiness commitment in their jobs! Prophecy's coming!

We have the World Health Organization, World Court, World Bank, United Nations, International Court of Justice. Curbing evil more must become a mandate! Terrorists killed. Murderers fleeing justice to other nations zapped and captured, if not killed. Honor killers.

Bank robbers. ALL beheaders of anyone for any reason. Torturers (properly defined). Invaders of nations (like Saddam in Kuwait, or Russia in Ukraine). Evil dictators zapped out of power (Ex.: Kim Jung Un). People who loot towns in war, and rape women. God has given government the power of the sword! (Rom. 13)

Child abusers, wife beaters, date rapers, thieves, armed robbers, hit and run villains, school mass shooters, arsonists, bombers (and private civilians using bombs for terror), muggers, purse snatchers, incest culprits, violent insurrectionists—there are MANY evils technology could stop, until suspects were arrested.

I am FOR technology to zap all such culprits, to disorient and stop them until the cops come. I'm for all privacy rights, but those don't trump law enforcements right to catch criminals! Do the crime, pay the fiddler (price) and do the time, including being Tased by drones, until cops get on scene! I'm ALL for it!

IF you read Rev. 13, those who don't worship tRUMP (I mean the Antichrist), get zapped by his image machines, or killed, and can't do business, as banks are tied to the number of every person (666), like today CHUMP demands 100 percent loyalty, under fear of career ruin, and like e-banking allows the U.S. To shut off bank accounts of Iran, or even monitors questionable transactions of citizens, fearing fraud.

We already have the technology to be used by an evil person to have such a system, but it happens three years after they rise! It's NOT evil to use such for good, vs. for evil. It's needed, if NOT lethal.

A machine can't be killed, and though it can be blown up or shot to pieces, that's not a life being threatened, so the lasers would have to be debilitating, but not deadly. The Antichrist can increase their intensity, for such evil ends.

Drones can follow escapees from justice, and need sensors to view through structures. We already have heat-sensing and night vision technology. A military dude I spoke to said we already have technology to see through walls, and guns that can shoot a mile away. Use that technology so NO U.S. Soldier ever dies in battle!

We need ways to deflect attacks on drones. I will own a fancy drone in two weeks (for work). It's very small, but has amazing capabilities. Government needs many of these, with flying cameras, for lessening evils in society! There's already a Piper-like plane that films major cities, so if any crime is reported, it can reverse to pics at the time of the crime, to follow footage of where the criminals fled to.

Streetlight-mounted cameras, and on-call quick response drones could be launched from cop and fire department venues, upon 911 calls! Film the crime ending, and escape happening, through walls!

THESE problems in society, that are NOT crimes, need funding–NOT so much technology: Poverty, pollution, animal abuse, spouse abuse, discrimination, homelessness, and many others. I've listed ~8 ways to fund them. Cons just want businesses making money! Economics only. No public concern for much more! That's EVIL!

The eight are: Civic service, liberals' extra taxes, government profiting off some services, repaid subsidies at interest, crowd funding, the Giving Pledge, churches and charities. Finding ways for businesses to profit solving these type problems would be good and needed innovation!

Cons don't want a better world; they just want a better wallet size! The world NEEDS to gather/convene, NOT for the Olympics, but to brainstorm how to curb its many ! Cons share no such concern! Just how's the U.S. Economy, and my bank account! All else is lip service or token interest in these things! That makes their theory the enemy of all.

Wars, pollution, land grabs, escapees from justice, illegal drugs, human trafficking, poverty, terrorists... Make the two lists (global and national), and fix these problems! Technology and funding as I described. Cons want NOTHING to do with any funding but charity donations—even not much off business profit!

Cons ONLY focus on the individual. Society is all individuals, collectively. Government has to care how policies impact all constituents/citizens. Cons have zero plans for all these things I've detailed! Just work hard (at your minimum wage job), and don't bother anyone else, especially financially!

EVERY nation's citizens DESERVE to be run by people of THEIR choosing! ALL nations deserve democracy, and all the freedoms and civil rights Americans enjoy! God is NOT stopping that happening! The devil, through evil humans is. Defeat all evil humans, folks! That could be a mantra for our generation!

THE SOURCE OF HATRED

(3/27/21-2)

One disclaimer—There are selfless, humble people who live to help others, who are 'good People,' who still share this sin nature I described, which aren't actively living for self as #1, yet they are imperfect, and one sin makes us all guilty before God; so the answer is always John 3:16!

This is to conclude the answer to our question, that people living for themselves as god of both their life and the universe, even if not consciously, maybe even humbly, is why anything anyone else ever does or says can eventually turn into sinful hatred in the human heart. Lk. 9:23

In other words, arrogantly and selfishly and subconsciously, you believe people owe you living up to your standards, as if you are God, and when they don't, and it negatively impacts your life, you don't like it so eventually that disgust or anger turns to hatred; hopefully not violence.

WHY do we hate? To show the answer, look at what triggers it: People annoy you, anger you, are hard to get along with, differ from you severely, a member of a group you believe them to be in does or says something you don't like (so you lump and stereotype), etc.—YOU are the standard

EVILS

1393

(4/10/21-2)

Voting for government to spend tons of money, when YOU don't pay in is EVIL! Wanting freebies, any longer than it takes to get on your feet, is EVIL! Government overspending is EVIL! Blaming politicians for ALL of a pandemic's effects, as if no one ever would have died, is EVIL!

Rioting, looting and arson, to protest alleged police brutality is EVIL! It's NOT your property! You RUIN humans' livelihood, and the means they use to feed their family members! May YOU be burned by a flame, yourself, by accidental scorching of a candle. YOU are EVIL!
#SeattlePortland

Saying OUR nation (NOT any others, ironically) alone CAN'T sovereignly control who enters our borders is EVIL! TRYING to bring dumb and poor people here, so Dems can institute institutional theft Socialism is EVIL! Supporting, encouraging and pampering law-breaking immigrants is EVIL!

Murdering homosexuals for their sin is EVIL, because over-punishment is EVIL, Arabs!
Treating women as inferiors, who must walk 10 feet behind all-mighty (arrogant and deceived) YOU is EVIL! NOT letting female kids get an education, lest they be as smart as educated males is EVIL!

Police brutality—IF any cop is NOT in reasonable fatal danger—is EVIL! Resisting lawful police orders is EVIL! Committing crime is EVIL! Running from cops seeking to detail and interrogate you is EVIL! Robbing a convenience store is EVIL! Killing for drugs is VILE/EVIL. Hell is REAL!

Political bias in news reporting is EVIL! Wanting to stack SCOTUS, either by expanding the number of justices, or denying Merrick Garland, only to shove three of your own type is EVIL! EVIL, EVIL EVIL, and I'm NOT speaking of the revered Kniewel stunt jumper motorcyclist (RIP).
E-V-I-L

White supremacy is EVIL, but so is black supremacy, disguised as only a BLM slogan! There ARE black supremacists in the world! Slavery is evil, adultery, rape, incest, child abuse, spouse abuse, laziness, cussing (I'm guilty sometimes), hate, violence, date rape, prostitution—EVIL

Wanting jailbirds to vote and have guns, but not law-abiding citizens is EVIL! Wanting to cancel any opposing views is EVIL! #CancelCulture Unfair wages are evil, just as over-paid executives, or demanding wages you don't deserve or don't earn is EVIL! Unfair taxes to anyone is EVIL!

Some governments' leaders are EVIL (Kim Jung Un, Putin, Communist idolater Chinese, etc.). Governments that use internment camps, and genocide, and force religious people to recant, under threat of torture, are EVIL regimes (China, et al). EVIL exists; resist it! Heb. 12:4
#TheResistance

Government waste is EVIL! Letting anyone but the physically or mentally disabled NOT pay taxes in some form is EVIL! DID YOU UNDERSTAND MY LAST SENTENCE? It is EVIL for anyone to not pay in taxes, if they're not 100 percent disabled, though not always through money, if they have little! EVIL!

Lying is EVIL! Americans do NOT believe that, many times, because we have learned to justify EVIL! White lies, everyone does it, you're naïve if you don't, etc. Cheating on your wife is EVIL,

before God and to her and your family! Temporary thrill God SEES! Heb. 11:25 Accounting–Rom. 2:6

IF you want to see the greatest accumulation of examples of evil, read news headlines, or watch many politicians' actions, attitudes or words. Modern politics has become satan's breeding grounds! Lies, demonizing slander, hypocrisy, idolatry, greed, waste, hate. Sin city D.C., IMO.

It should be ILLEGAL for ANY gun owner to NOT have a secure place for their guns, and proved safety testing for their use! EVIL!

On hating evil: https://openbible.info/topics/hate_evil...

Update

(10/19/21-2)

There is a REAL hunger in today's youth for evil to end! Even Steve Martin is talking about the evils of bullying. The tow truck scam and rip off artists I encountered, yesterday, who lied, delayed and had ZERO customer service skills had Our Daily Bread tracts and police Xmas event posters!

It is EVIL to associate evil with good, in that way! D.C. is polluted with full-time evil, NOT just the word "corruption!" EVERY DAY we see increasing evil in our society! The political ideology of far right conservatism is all about reinforcing the EVIL of not giving one da-n about anyone else, as a society as a whole.

Liberalism at least CARES that evil be stopped! The evil of greedy people only in it for themselves, for money! Addressing sex trafficking, people hooked on Illegal drugs, caring NOTHING about our planet, if a buck can be made. EVIL is what politics is ALL about, and money! Fighting evil, or defending it!

It's EVIL to kill innocents in the womb! It's evil to engage homosexual sodomy! It's evil to hate black people, or not lift one finger to help any poor people move a notch higher in life. It's evil to want government to steal for you (Socialism).

It's also evil to want a society with zero safety net, because YOU have it good (that's called selfishness). It's EVIL that America worships the almighty dollar, and that even evangelicals vote their pocketbooks, to embrace worldliness, under the guise of the "American Dream."

HOW MUCH MORE do people on Shark Tank NEED to make, till they give back significantly? If life is all about gaining wealth, God is a liar! It is EVIL that this generation has a fit about, like when Brian Laundrie escapes, unscathed.

It is EVIL to endanger public servants to try to overturn a free election! It is EVIL to push fake news, claim an election was stolen, because you don't like the results, or to manipulate stupid people to believe it was fraudulent, so you can maintain their political support. EVERYTHING in this meme of mine is EVIL!

It is EVIL that the majority (and actually all of them are required to) of U.S. Christians do NOT obey II Chron. 7:14, or embrace full evangelism, relational discipleship, body life and social ministry! WHY has this topic on goodness turned to a laundry list of evil? Because that's its OPPOSITE!

And if you can't identify good or evil, you'll engage the latter, thinking you're embracing the former! HEREs the rub/catch: Seeking good, and not evil, is COMMENDABLE, right, just and moral! BUT, goodness has an expiration date and a definition. Let me explain:

God defines good as moral perfection. He acknowledges man's lesser definitions as having useful validity ("he's a good man"; Cf: Ac. 11:24, but not being the same as His perfect definition. While you seek goodness, and not evil, you do so imperfectly, and that gap below perfection causes you a problem!

The problem is the expiration date! Everyone has one. Heb. 9:27 IF YOU DIE with your evils unforgiven, our loving God has pre-determined that everyone who rejects His solution burns in Hell, because in His accounting system one sin destroyed all mankind's original nature! Jas. 2:10

We all sin/do evil! I cuss and speed, mainly, and I'm impatient, and get quite angry at slow and stupid people, liars and people who cause problems. We are ALL imperfect, even as some of us seek goodness. God has an answer for this dilemma! You can and should still seek goodness! Just don't rely on everyone else so choosing.

LITTLE PROVERBS

(5/16/21-2)

FREEDOM

HERE's biblical proof God wants all men to live free:

He wants all men to be saved, and come to a knowledge of the truth (the Bible). I Tim. 2:4 2 Continuing in that Bible lets one know the truth, and the truth sets one free. Jn. 8:31-32 Oppressive regimes are EVIL! Ps. 9:9, 72:4, etc.

LOVE GOD

People say they love God. That's one of four Greek definitions of love, I call "luv": emotion! GOD says if you love Him, your deeds will show it—NOT sentiment words to humans about that love! Jn. 14:15 Prove your claim by practicing what you preach; live the life. Be genuine before Him! The two greatest commands are love God and man. Obedience/doing His will, by faith, is how you show He's number one, and showing love toward humans—not hatred. Evangelism is one of the greatest ways to do so, as it fulfills WHY Christ came, and is the ONLY act that helps men eternally! Lk. 19:10

SUCCESS

THIS verse PROVES that America mis-defines "success," because many (if not most) "successful" people have NEVER done this, which also proves the devil can make one rich! Josh. 1:8 (Cf.: Mt. 4:9)

PEOPLE SKILLS

Want to warm up a stranger? Smile, repeat their name and speak of what THEY are interested in. #CommonSense and lessons from Dale Carnegies' famous book. Earl Nightingale said, success is the continual realization of a worthy goal (paraphrased). LEARN wisdom from heroes/experts, Millennials. BLUE and WHITE COLLAR

I learned this week, there are professional and physical blue collar workers, and among those two categories there are NON-college educated people with people skills, intuition, judgment and common sense, and maybe even IQ's worthy of college; and then there are others lacking those, as with some college grads.

COMMUNICATION

Even though you're speaking the exact same language, communication may not occur, either from clinged to biases, or different experiences of the same terms, lower IQs, or disliking a person, so you're unwilling to listen or understand. Throw in language barriers, and it's MORE complex.

WORK HARD OR SMART?

I've NEVER thought the difference between working hard and working smart was that large, until I met people who work dumbly! The effort they exert from lack of thinking through what they're doing never overcomes dumb lack of planning, in ultimate results, yet they're content with LESSer!

MOTIVES

Fun experiment to learn people's motives, to see if they're more interested in your success, or theirs off your work!: When you test that distinction, and learn the former, it incentivizes even greater output. I'd guess if you learned the latter, if you weren't self-motivated, it could do the opposite.

BOOK SMART VS. STREET SMART

There are book smart and life smart people. Not everyone has both skills! They all have their place in life. We're born with natural talents, and there are some skills you can learn. Even if you're born with talent, you can learn to hone your craft! All people have at least one God-given talent. Find yours!

LIKING PEOPLE

In life, there are people you naturally like and/or are attracted to, and people you quite instantly DON'T like, and some you never will! You discover the difference over time and interactions.

THINKING VS. FEELING

When you're incapable of thinking, you are stuck with emotion and opinion! You're unable to argue your case, so you use emotion/anger, and maybe even threats. More brawn over brain, when the gray matter is pea puny.

THINK ON YOUR FEET

Thinking on your feet is a skill needed to be taught, with practice, in high school! Deep thinkers aren't always the fastest to detect evil manipulation attempts, but when they ponder/analyze what was said or done to try to manipulate, later they don't always trust those types again!

SELFLESSNESS

Don't know how you teach someone selflessness, or less selfishness! You can tell them others' perspective, ask them how they feel if something selfish was done to them. In driving, I sometimes give people a taste of their own medicine, or HONK, hoping learning is possible for them.

MENTALLY CHALLENGED

IF you're born with a lower IQ, READ a lot, watch TV documentaries, DON'T listen to dumb song lyrics, or entertainment YouTube videos. Hang around smarter people, if they're endure you; if not, serve them/do them favors, for the privilege of your annoyance to learn and grow brain cells/stretch brain muscles.

BANDWAGONS

I have one rule of thumb I regularly stand by: If people weren't with you when you were at low points, they get zero benefits being with you when you're at high points! #Justice People often flip, quite quickly, when others see success, but that's just hypocrisy, and you never reward evil!

PEOPLE TYPES

People-watching/observing is an interesting sport! There are bottom line folk, who you never speak small talk to, unless you have a result to share. Then there are people interested in HOW you achieve results, and your motivations for so doing. I find them MUCH more interesting people.

PEOPLE PERSONS

Some people have never met a stranger (like me). Others have never met a person they didn't like. Those types have to be FEW and far between! Most everyone has people they don't like, usually by words or deeds done by them!

OLD CARS

If you have an older car, you can usually find cosmetic parts at salvage yards, that will do the trick for under \$100! My vans rear door would have cost \$500-800, after-market. We got it for \$75. I've bought two hoods for my Honda, and miraculously, they had one gold one last week out of town.

JUSTICE

In most cases in America, you earn what you deserve! If you can do better, it's 100 percent on you to prove it, by securing better pay! NO ONE owes you help, in this regard! Cold, hard facts!

INSIDER DEALS

If you think friendship deals are awesome, you're only right part of the time! Friends in business can also charge you MORE than strangers, because you won't price search your amigo like you would a stranger! "NEVER do business with friends or family." Relationships are more important than money!

FORGIVE & FORGET?

Forgive is NOT forget! God doesn't make us be stupid, and forget patterns! Annoyance, can turn to anger, then to rage, and eventually hatred, I would think, when repeated offenses continue, and confronting it only causes denial, playing possum stupid, or fake apologies with continuation. (7/6/21)

WEALTH & WISDOM

Wealth doesn't prove you're an expert at anything, especially if its inherited. You may be an expert at what made you wealthy, but that excellence does not innately transfer to any other areas of life, though its arrogance can. (7/7/21)

TWO TYPES OF ANGER

Bible on anger: Don't go to sleep still feeling it, and express it, without crossing moral lines; forgive, rebuke, look at log in your own eye first, be righteously angry (command). Psychology says depression is anger turned inward, like ticking time bombs for those who hold things in. (7/7/21)

RELATIONSHIPS

People change; grow apart; usually don't discuss those changes with those drifted from, and aren't always doing so because they're evil—just less interested in commonalities they may have shared in earlier times. Plus, they can tire of bad practices or habits, so they seek distance. (7/7/21)

WHY BE GOOD?

(5/28/21-2)

Christian goodness imposters: 1. Do-gooder-ism 2. Legalism 3. Holier than thou/Pharisaism 4. Self-righteousness 5. Fruit inspectors 6. Works-based living 7. Not trying at all, toward goodness (i.e., sin at will)

A WEIRD message, because you wouldn't expect a Christian to ever argue against morality. We are not. We are arguing against moral perfectionism, in that biblical morality is always less than that! Based on Ecc. 7:16, I'm saying these evils are imposters to authentic Christianity:

In light of this morning's message, lets address WHY NOT BE EVIL: 1. You can go to jail 2. It hurts your reputation 3. It can hurt your employment opportunities 4. Others don't like it, and may

seek revenge 5. GOD doesn't like it, and will bring justice 6. You disappoint your parents.

BE GOOD!

(7/19/20)

To improve/advance/progress/evolve, you start with perfect state, and work backwards, knowing you will never achieve the end-game. Liberals have their own description of the perfect society. Let's now detail what that would look like, but get there without their funding mechanism—ONLY 66 percent of Americans who are tax payers:

In a perfect (unachievable) world, there would be NO wars, deadly/cancerous pollution, natural disasters, rape, murder, robberies, severely poor, unemployed against their will, injustice, excess police brutality, taxes more than are required, human trafficking, pimps, drug dealers, addicts, DUIs, homeless, spousal or even animal abuse, hatred, racism, bullies, tax cheats, Ponzi schemes, white collar crime, arsonists, incest, arrogance, selfishness, envy, greed.

In short, there would be morals, and no sin or problems. This will NEVER happen in this life! But how does a civil society fix social problems without taxpayers funding it? Quite literally, each civilian/citizen decides to be moral... to work a job, be their best, obey the laws, and generally respect others, or at least peacefully coexist by leaving them alone.

That one simple decision would fix MOST of those listed "issues." It doesn't require religion, though it can, and often does help many people.

Our problem is, even with free will, we're incapable of not sinning! Human nature is that we all will commit at least one sin; usually many more. But to the degree you have any self-control, decide to live moral!

And that is NOT do-gooder-ism, legalism, holier-than-thou pride; it's simply, peacefully and as an acquired habit, CHOOSING not to break any laws (except where laws are bad, and civil disobedience is in order), and treat other people right, or avoid them if you can't! (Rom. 12:18) Be your imperfect best!

GOOD & EVIL

(10/19/21-2)

There's a REAL hunger in today's youth for evil to end! Even Steve Martin is talking about the evils of bullying. It is EVIL to associate evil with good! D.C. is polluted with full-time evil, NOT just the word "corruption!"

EVERY DAY we see increasing evil in our society! The political ideology of far right conservatism is all about reinforcing the EVIL of not giving one da-n about anyone else, as a society as a whole.

Liberalism at least CARES that evil be stopped! The evil of greedy people only in it for themselves, for money! Addressing sex trafficking, people hooked on Illegal drugs, caring NOTHING about our planet, if a buck can be made.

EVIL is what politics is ALL about, and money! Fighting evil, or defending it! It's EVIL to kill innocents in the womb! It's evil to engage homosexual sodomy! It's evil to hate black people, or not lift one finger to help any poor people move a notch higher in life.

It's evil to want government to steal for you (Socialism). It's also evil to want a society with zero safety net, because YOU have it good (that's called selfishness). It's EVIL that America worships the almighty dollar, and that even evangelicals vote their pocketbooks, to embrace worldliness, under the guise of the "American Dream."

HOW MUCH MORE do people rich people NEED to make, until they give back significantly? If life is all about gaining wealth, God is a liar!

It is EVIL that this generation has a fit about, like when Brian Laundrie killed Gabby Petito. It is EVIL to endanger public servants to try to overturn a free election! It is EVIL to push fake news, claim an election was stolen, because you don't like the results, or to manipulate stupid people to believe it was fraudulent, so you can maintain their political support.

It is EVIL that the majority (and actually all of them are required to) of U.S. Christians do NOT obey II Chron. 7:14, or embrace full evangelism, relational discipleship, body life and social ministry!

WHY has this topic on goodness turned to a laundry list of evil? Because that's its OPPOSITE! And if you can't identify good or evil, you'll engage the latter, thinking you're embracing the former!

HERE's the rub/catch: Seeking good, and not evil, is COMMENDABLE, right, just and moral! BUT, goodness has an expiration date and a definition. Let me explain...

God defines good as moral perfection. He acknowledges man's lesser definitions as having useful validity ("he's a good man"; Cf: Ac. 11:24), but not being the same as His perfect definition. While you seek goodness, and not evil, you do so imperfectly, and that gap below perfection causes you a problem!

The problem is that expiration date! Everyone has one. (Heb. 9:27) IF YOU DIE with your evils unforgiven, our loving God has pre-determined that everyone who rejects His solution burns in Hell, because in His accounting system one sin destroyed all mankind's original nature! (Jas. 2:10)

We all sin/do evil! I cuss some, and speed, mainly, and I'm impatient, and get quite angry at slow and stupid people, liars and people who cause problems. We are ALL imperfect, even as some of us seek goodness. God has an answer for this dilemma!

You can and should still seek goodness! Just don't rely on that to get you where you should want to end up, when you reach your expiration date, because all your good actions and attitudes will never get anyone to Heaven, when that expiration date hits us all! John 3:16

And even as we often see evidence of society going to Hell in a hand basket, do also realize that sin was prophesied to increase in the last days, so even as our youth demand higher standards than their predecessors, victories will come even as losses do also.

In summary, my 3-point sermon is:

1. Be vigilant in being for good and against evil!
2. Get forgiven of all your sins, before you die! And,
3. Know that Bible prophecy is quickly approaching.

26. PERSONAL

1. The Perfect Murder 2012
2. How @James Meroney was Used by God to Change American Politics & Religion
3. My Story (AKA, Who The Heck Is This?)
4. My Political Story
5. #NeverTrump Voting for Trump
6. Sermon I'll Give at Your Church
7. Can You Think?
8. Why I Was #NeverTrump
9. Most Good Ideas of Trump Came From yours Truly!
10. Predictions

THE PERFECT MURDER

(2012)

Disclaimer: The following is a “fictional” depiction. Any resemblance to real personages is purely coincidental. Any potential characters’ names have been omitted to protect the guilty.

Your career in paper towels, then commercial real estate sales is floundering. Your finances are desperate and you have run through all your wife’s inheritance that she will allow. A huge flood enters your hometown so you and your wife show concern for the harmed by volunteering at a local charity where you meet a (more) beautiful woman and her husband of over 48 years.

One day, your spouse and hers are unable to attend, and you use your salesman’s charm to seduce a weak woman who likely suffered bipolar mania for years. Soon you are covertly “dating,” though still married (adultery) and her son films your cars together at a hotel. He even tells the con man’s wife they are sleeping together, and she warns him that son is “crazy” and coming to his office to prove the affair. She later apologizes to that son.

Then the adulterous woman’s hubby hires an attorney to prove the situation. Upon her husband’s exposing the affair to his family in front of her, that mania kicks in and she asks what everyone would like for dinner. Soon there’s a separation. Her delusion—with vile attorneys’ help—labels her husband as an abandoner, having left the household to ease tensions and give her time to start thinking rationally again.

The con man uses that same separation period to deepen their sin together, and within months the two are married by an unsuspecting pastor without any family members’ knowledge, approval or attendance. He inquires about getting his hands on her children’s’ trust fund before deciding whether he will marry her.

Attorneys reject his inquiry but he figures there’s still enough money to make the deal worth it (10 years younger than the woman), and has his vile attorney draft a will cutting everyone but himself out of the money he never spent one minute earning, all as his wife was enthralled with his pseudo romanticism.

To convince her of his Christian “faith,” he writes a book of false theology on how to become a Christian (if God has nothing to do with his human process design) and self-publishes—as no one else would want to read it. He even uses her contacts with a Baptist college president to get an endorsement!

To play along with that mirage, he even lets her buy a condo in the Caymans—something her budget savvy husband would never have done he reminds her—but God destroys it in a hurricane. Now is his opportunity to pounce.

We've tried using our stash your way—now let this multiple-time business loser squander it in an on paper public oil company to boost his ego and hopefully his sales reputation. To no avail. Within a couple years he's begging his investors for a job at the company he sells them for pennies on the dollar. Still broke, he starts adulterating with between 2 and 3 other women, one set to inherit a lot, all as his wife stays at home, now suffering from depression for five years with him. One day, as he is in Belize, claiming to be doing oil deals—though that's also where his heiress mistress lived, his wife (aged 78) falls and breaks her arm in their household (the house her real husband paid for).

No one knows of it for 18 hours, as she lies in her poop and pain. That day she must have determined that she could no longer take being married to this scoundrel, for within a month—without ANY medical ailments—she chose (and somehow had the determination) to end her life through starvation.

The con had met some inexpensive help to care for her during that time, and he had them Google how to legally allow your otherwise healthy spouse to die without interference—something called death by dehydration. He had already been told by a mini skirt attired doctor that his state-funded insurance was bad and would cover few to no mental health procedures to make his wife better (as he also learned years back when she was hospitalized for depression).

So, the choice was clear—let my wife (with whom I have not had sex in six years, as he once told her son) die—not suicide, not murder—the perfect, LEGAL crime (all done under the tutelage of a Google web site).

For 21 days she starved herself. Her son called the police from four hours away to conduct a “welfare check,” as surely this was either illegal suicide or illegal murder (to which that mother said on the phone, “son, why are you trying to kill me?” though he lived four hours away). That statement alone shows the condition of her mental state to anyone with eyes.

Even those attending her decided to commit her to a country mental hospital ward, but the smooth operator assured them he loved her and was caring for all her needs and following her (depression and despairing) wishes.

Her eldest daughter tended to her constantly, and her best friend youngest daughter was by her side nearly every day, but eight days later she succumbed to what it means to be associated with this man whose own children have never had one visit or word with him in protest of the decision he made to abandon them, leave them high and dry and make his wife go back to full time work at a late age.

Both her grandson and one daughter have suffered severe collapses since that event (I guess writing gets me through!?), and all her children were cut out of their own inheritance by his conniving attorney (who should be disbarred) at the behest of this devil—except for a paltry sum for the handicapped one who needed it the most, all in the name of wanting to give some to the poor people of Mexico.

If ANYONE in Mexico ever sees a dime of his blood money, will you give me a call and tell me how your cup of Joe tasted? This man is still on the loose, still on the prowl, and I warn any elderly and wealthy female in West Houston to be on your guard. Bank account sucking vampires DO exist, and even use “Jesus” as their cover!

Update

(2/1/20)

My dad informs me God took care of the scoundrel, late 2018, when he slipped in a shower, hit his head on the tiles, went into a coma, and died a few years later. The Grim Reaper then ushered him to Hell, IMO.

HOW TWITTER SITE @James Meroney

WAS USED BY GOD TO CHANGE AMERICAN POLITICS & RELIGION

(6/21/17; @2020Victory)

When my family moved to DFW in late 2005, we soon joined one of the largest churches in North Dallas. Soon after, after attending regularly, I noticed (as with most American churches) there was not a lot of emphasis or activity for evangelism or relational discipling.

God led me to volunteer on eight occasions, to staff members, to teach those two subjects and invite those men to evangelize with me (more details can be found at “church conflicts” on our ‘religious’ website, which will later be revised to add details I omitted, when I thought some churches mentioned had made positive changes—only to discover they secretly rallied Christians for Trump, addressed below).

Every single time I was rebuffed on both counts, often told that that was not their Sunday School curricula (or ‘business model’).

I probably would have stopped the prodding there. But God would not let me! I left notes with Sunday School leaders, held our ‘Go Evangelize!’ sign outside the church on a busy Sunday morning, emailed and voice-mailed top staff, and engaged many other methods God led me to for about two or three years (details at “church conflicts,” mentioned above).

As well, in our Sunday School class, (which I really enjoyed), I would ask questions, clarify teachings or add material to enhance the lessons, given my ministry background.

One day a lady took offense at these interjections, and on another Saturday evening, when a staffer filled in to teach, he took offense at being corrected that ‘Christians need a whole new root’ (which is untrue; revival and pruning, yes; Jesus is our root, so NO new root!).

Then another top staffer mocked a prophecy chart I had designed, and joked with a different class teacher who was looking it over, ‘so you have it all figured out? All I know is Jesus is coming back soon.’ He also used the phrase ‘image is everything,’ which I (biblically) corrected.

I spoke of this guy’s comments on Twitter, and suggested (vaguely; referencing Moses) a staffer with a bit of a speech challenge who is well respected be put in charge of that new campus. He was. This led to a phone call from Arizona, where my Sunday School teacher was apparently being courted with top staff (at a Texas Ranger’s baseball practice arena) to call me and say, ‘I want to meet with you.’

I asked if it was about using my materials in class, and he said, ‘yes.’ When I arrived at the church, suddenly there was not just that teacher, but two staff members. After hearing me out (to fulfill due process requirements), they cut to the chase for what they were really there for: I was no longer allowed in Bible Fellowship (‘Sunday School’) class—any on that campus. My wife kept attending for years, but not I.

For four or five years there were serious changes for the good, there, and they continue to this day (which is highly commendable, as I have done on twitter from time to time!)! Sermons often came from our religious website’s contents, as with program changes seeking to address top priorities we refer to as ‘EDBS’ (many examples will be listed in our new book, which I reference below).

When my three kids got baptized, I told a respected staffer God doesn’t approve of sexual immorality among ministers. Several months later, a high up staffer relatedly quit. I also quit my membership there the weekend the pastor proposed buying a multi-million dollar third campus as ‘good news for evangelism.’

Then, in later 2013, after posting on Trip Advisor (as TruthTeller2020) that if visitors wanted to know the real story behind the scenes, go to our revised website's "church conflicts" section. This prompted a phone call to meet a staffer. When I arrived, the two gents informed me I could not add to that website anything about their church, or ever mention it online again, or speak with any staffers.

I not only agreed, I hand-wrote a contract to that effect, and they made three or four copies. Then, on our only Twitter site (at the time), I started seeing Christian minister viewers/visitors. I did not follow one soul at the time, and a glitch (now fixed) let me identify who was dropping by, or staying quite a while (I also rarely messaged anyone or used hashtags).

For about one year God led me (often late at night, sometimes for weeks) to address American pastors on top biblical priorities. At one time Linked-In (a platform I had never used—only posted a profile) emailed me that 'you are approaching legend status' and a 'stadium full of people' had been there.

I did not know about, or Twitter didn't yet have their analytic dashboard, so I had been typing completely in faith that people were watching—the numbers unknown by myself.

So after the contract is signed, that church monitored our Twitter account like a hawk! Many different accounts dropped by, associated with the staff or its programs. Many mega pastors, seminary professors and presidents, and denominational heads saw our call on the most important issues. Our book, *Christians For Trump: Is God a Democrat or a Republican?* will fully detail all these matters soon, for free, on our coming political website, AmericanAnswers.org.

Near the end of 2014, on three occasions God let me now that site would turn political (and I said as much on Twitter). Soon, I was typing 'messages' on political doctrines that SOLVE problems in a balanced way, not favoring either political party, and Washington VIP's and many others started dropping by, and even using some of our ideas!

I kept a log of many of these visitors in MS Word, as it was nearly as shocking as the famous ministers who dropped by the year before. How exactly these events turned into a handful of pastors getting out the WASP Christian vote for Trump, after betraying morals and even myself (who essentially got them together, only for spiritual priorities—details in the Media section of our main Twitter account) will also be fully disclosed in our *Christians For Trump* book.

Needless to say, although I am for some ideas Trump stumbled into (as they were detailed here first—well before he even started his campaign), his immoral and ignorant antics were opposed by us from the start, and we have never wavered from that position (except for four hours on one day, when we were quite angered over a politicized issue at my wife's high school).

Having been a life-long Republican, and having voted GOP since Reagan, the day Trump won I changed parties (at least so long as he is affecting that party). If you want to know why, one of the many reasons is our Facebook argument (Jim Meroney): <https://www.facebook.com/jim.meroney.3/posts/1683401871972299>

I hope you will read the whole story, when we post that latest book for free on that website. You will learn the methods a handful of ministers (mainly starting from my Twitter account, exhorting spiritual change, then advocating for gay marriage to remain a state's rights issue, Constitutionally), which warped into support of the most ignorant and immoral person of all 17 2016 GOP presidential candidates.

That decision, 1.5 weeks after its lead spokesperson said at this church that Trump's antics were 'non-sense,' and after telling the crowd at the North Texas Presidential Forum that they had the candidates they really wanted (and Trump and Hillary were NOT there), was made public to ABC news, where the term 'champion' was stated as what that pastor was willing to do for Trump's cause.

For the next six months I protested by not attending that church (except on special occasions, like children singing, etc.). Now, being again shocked and surprised that that very same pastor (an 'evangelical adviser' of Trump) threatened (then wisely retracted) to withhold \$1 million from the Southern Baptist Convention, largely to keep members from criticizing Trump (like the great Dr. Russell Moore), I have temporarily and indefinitely chosen not to attend there again.

I already moved my membership to First Baptist, Houston in early July 2016, after discovering this Christian Cabal's actions, and our book will expose every detail that I know, for they played a large role in getting an 81 percent Christian turnout, mainly for Trump, after increasing their public stature among ministers, and public visibility from my private promptings to do spiritual priorities!

The intelligence and integrity standard Trump exhibited for seventeen months were not anything I would ever have supported, had I known these men would use my God-led promptings for evil, and our latest (free) books will be our response to that wicked choice (that hurts Jesus's reputation, and severely harmed the party I had been a member of).

I hope you will read it at AmericanAnswers.org (when online), and see our daily posts or interact with us anytime on Twitter (@JamesMeroney). Thanks, and God bless.

MY STORY (AKA, Who The Heck Is This?)

(12/9/19)

The following is a blow-by-blow TRUTHFUL account most U.S. Citizens do NOT know, and could not know unless a VIP informed them, or they randomly found our Twitter site, @JamesMeroney. It's lengthy, but important.

Starting in 2004/5, my family moved to Dallas, and joined Prestonwood Baptist Church. I had, since 1981, been pushing Christians and pastors to engage evangelism and discipleship, as the two main ministries MISSING significantly since the Church Growth Movement began, and had faced MUCH opposition (detailed in "Church Conflicts," at this website's Will You Live Forever? button).

I got that very same resistance trying to get that church to do those same two ministries much more, over about a six year span.

Finally, it seems possibly as a result of a summer of cancer treatments, the head pastor FINALLY started heeding my warnings and advice from God (ALL details are in that same section)!

To bring you up to speed, and make a long story shorter, that man had me banned from every Sunday School class, for knowing the Bible too much for the teacher and laymen, then proceeded 1.5 years later to force me to sign a contract to never mention his church online again (or converse with any staffers), or I could not return (it was my children's and wife's official church since that beginning—I un-membershiped myself when these conflicts started).

To monitor whether I was obeying the contract, he or his closest associates watched what I tweeted like a hawk! It was evident in his sermon content! For a period of about four or five years, perhaps a third of the new programs and sermon content came directly from that website!

I was amazed, gratified and humbled, and after a while, I believed he had SINCERELY seen the light that my materials were taken straight from the Bible, so to ignore or reject them meant willful disobedience to God's "EDBS" priorities.

That year of his monitoring, his gigantic connections became apparent to me, as Twitter had a glitch they have now fixed (I should have never informed them of), where I could see who viewed my posts, because if you never followed anyone, or used '@' or '#,' it was open and obvious! I copied and pasted most all of the accounts, and they were Christian VIPs! I still have the file listing them all!

Linked-In (which profile I have yet to use—it just exists as a bio) emailed me, and said that account was reaching "near legend status," and a "stadium full" of people had viewed it that month. This began near Nov 11, 2014 to late 2015. Major American pastors, seminary professors, and Southern Baptist denominational executives, et al.

But when, after a year of "religious" (spiritual) posts exhorting ALL pastors to do EDBS priorities ended, I wrote that the Lord was going to make that account "turn political." And boy did it, late 2014! The national gay marriage push back from pastors, which was WEAK and way late, came from there. The evangelical council behind Chump came from there!

I stirred up that man, God leading myself, to get angry when I accused his generation of letting Roe pass about as unabated as Obergefell! He, having fought abortion all his Texas ministry, apparently saw an opening to secure SCOTUS justices to possibly overturn that decision.

Six times he sought myself to run for President. They even had one sermon invitation explicitly asking people to come forward if they felt God calling them to run for office. The Lord warned me, so I did not go forward. Now, with his Trump support, abandoning morality, I know why!

He (or his associate(s)) actually WATCHED the Lord call me to run for president. It was near 3am, when God used to wake me to write (years on end), and the prayerful conversation was so intimate and personal, I deleted it the next few days (and I rarely delete anything I write, as I believe in the content).

Well he sees the common sense political doctrine I'm writing, live and spontaneously (NO rehearsal, or pre-planning), and starts telling famous pastors (who started to come to our church to ensure I was real, and to corroborate his desire that I run), and his GOP connections.

Soon the greatest VIPs in the world came by here—probably about everyone you could name! I kept a record of their account names, as well, as I was blown away (before Twitter finally fixed the glitch, so I started following accounts, to get my follower numbers up).

tRUMP learned of me, because when Jack Graham's final push for me to run was rebuffed (as God had always told me 2020), 1.5 weeks after a Wednesday eve service, when he called Trump's campaign "nonsense," I see him speaking to ABC news, saying he can "champion" that man! June 23, 2016.

Trump had actually hand-selected my only two pastors the past 30 years to start his adviser board, according to a Fox News article I cite as documentation at our FREE book, Christians For Trump, at AmericanAnswers.org.

No New York City hardly a churchgoer would have known or singled only those two pastors out! You could possibly get a CD of that Wednesday night service, and HERE is the news article that followed his ABC interview: <https://christianpost.com/.../megachurch-pastor-jack...>
FLIP-FLOP in 1.5 weeks!

I later surmised he and his close pastor friends brokered a deal with CHUMP to exchange white Christian votes for SCOTUS picks to overturn Roe! By that direct connection, CHUMP stole five or six of his VERY FEW policy ideas he campaigned on, namely MAGA (I had always used #USA#1), closed borders (NOT an actual wall, which was stupid to me, in most areas of the border—electronics were a much better solution!), lower taxes (especially for business; maybe 25 percent—not as low as he went), destroy ISIS, and stop hurting American workers and ‘Rust Belt’ employees by over-outsourcing and over-immigration, as it was unpatriotic and wrong (and a way Democrats got more voters)!

Do ANY of these concepts sound familiar to you, recalling the 2016 election? Chump mainly had "it will be yuge and great—believe me," prior to reviewing my writings (which is also likely one reason he started so late, as I write a lot!).

So when you "soon" see me doing what God called me to do (i.e., run for President), you are free to think me a nobody that I am, but you cannot discount all God has done through me since 2014!

That very same man (who visits the White House at least every three months, Oval Office included) even said (through innuendo, which has been going on for four years+) that I led America the past few years! It's actually true, but NO ONE but VIPs know it, to speak of!

The day CHUMP won, I changed parties, in protest of immorality and ignorance! For 2.5 years I helped Dems with their major strategy decisions. About 106 (I quit writing them down after 106) major news stories came from media outlets watching here, and about 70 accurate predictions were made here, documented in that FREE book.

I have a notebook by my bed, with going on four college-ruled pages, two-sided, every time a sermon adds innuendo, a news event follows my writing, or a politician uses it for strategy.

You would never know ANY of this, as God leads Christians to be humble, UN-like the “baby Christian” his handlers marketed as such, knowing his sin-full campaign couldn't sustain his own claim to having been an actual, vs. baby Christian!

Please let me, like the apostle Paul, be coerced by circumstances, to tell you of many other major impacts God alone has brought about through myself writing, because I have since learned that even men of the cloth lie, to save face ("plausible deniability"), and without being forced to take 2 or 3 professional and independent lie detectors, they will deny these factual claims until the Rapture, if it could hurt Chump, or their precious reputations they destroyed, backing evil to get Roe overturned.

I received an email from Barack Obama's office, and Mitt Romney said publicly about me a very glowing statement:

"One of our next generation of Republican leaders, one who may not be as well-known as I am today, one who has not yet taken their message across the country, one who is just getting started, may well emerge as being better able to defeat the Democrat nominee." –Mitt Romney (January, 2015)

"Your passion for effecting change is deeply inspiring, and as you continue looking for ways to spur progress across the country we both love, know MicHelle and I will be standing alongside you every step of the way." –Barack Obama (May 10, 2018)

Last November, I wrote 13 Democrat billionaires, seeking backing for a 2020 Dem run (my website still says I'm a Dem, as I'm too cheap to change the party or year, until I need to!).

Howard Schultz, God bless his soul, forsook his party's adoration, and lost \$1 million, based on my letter, as he said on 60 Minutes, he wasn't necessarily the smartest person running, but he was

“recruiting.” He went to my two hometowns, in his flawed testing the waters (Houston and Dallas’ SMU): <https://cbsnews.com/.../highlights-from-howard-schultz.../>

I did not know if he was flaunting stealing my ideas, or oddly trying to communicate by innuendo, but discovered a few weeks ago that backers/funders cannot legally contact candidates. I NEVER knew that, and wondered why he didn’t just phone, email or write!

I have since apologized to him profusely, by letter and tweet, but I don’t think he’s over licking his wounds! It was NOT just back surgery that ended his little jaunt!

Then there’s Melania... She told the media one of her three most troubling sources as first lady was “book writers,” and people on social media blasted her for not using the term “authors.” She SO knows my work, on Twitter, that term used to be my daily retweeted disclaimer!

“WELCOME to the hot seat of objectivity and TRUTH. IF you don’t read our tweets bottom-to-top, you’ll usually MISS their meaning and a doctorate in life! This is a personal diary and rough draft book writer’s note pad. We make typos for later correction and abbreviate words intentionally!”

Then CHUMP himself said, about a week after my political website went online (with the slogan, ‘America’s Honest Politician’), he thinks he’s a “pretty honest guy.”

And on Sept. 29, 2018, he said “The only thing I worry about is that some total unknown that nobody ever heard of comes along.” He knows my account, VERY well, even though I have blocked anyone and everyone associated with him, there are ways you can still watch!

How about Liz Warren? Did anyone ever hear her beg Dem candidates to renounce billionaire money? You’re welcome for causing her such fears! She knows of my Twitter account, and my outreach to Dem donors, as I am an open book—transparent/America’s Honest politician and The World’s Most Innovative Man.”

Did you see her homemade video, just before announcing, where there’s a dead air minute when she leaves the camera to go grab a beer? You’re welcome, again, as I’ve said I don’t drink the stuff, as I don’t like the taste. She knew I had promised to announce on Juneteenth (so Kamala Harris imitated it, announcing on another African-American day with meaning).

Mark Cuban and Kanye said things about possibly running, because Mark loves my centrist ideas, and my over 4,700 new product ideas. Kanye had to seek mental health treatment, when I did NOT run, as promised, but switched parties, as I inspired his consideration by MOCKING if this is just a popularity contest, and you don’t need any substance or knowledge, why doesn’t one of the Kardashians run? I have documentation of every tweet I reference in that free book. I save every tweet.

How about the very slight movement toward spiritual revival and more evangelism? God’s doing, through this nobody, primarily. (II Cor. 12:11; details at “church conflicts,” at our other website)—mainly that one year of debates and rebukes of national mega pastors, and others, for NOT doing FULL evangelism, or ‘EDBS’ priorities.

AOC’s rise in the Dem party made me put the brakes on, early April, and I had always said Biden was who I most related to. Oprah herself withdrew considering running, when the Lord had me post the following, at God’s direction:

[Personally, OK with just selling books]. Why do you think mudslides and the Cali fire 'you' were typing about AS IT STARTED hit where it did, 'young man?' Direct hit. You think that a mere coincidence? Think again! Probably global warming? HILARIOUS! Keep your options OPEN!

I've written Mr. Bloomberg 3 or four times, since last November, seeking funding. His seven accounts hovered at my Twitter account for over three weeks, in late March, but I NEVER knew why he didn't just contact me directly, until the Lord woke me up near 3am, recently, to research the law on donor contact!

Did anyone recently read Bill Gates say he doesn't want to grab that megaphone, when asked why he doesn't fund presidential candidates, then say, he's tempted sometimes? He's been written 2 or 3 times, and been made aware of our writings.

To be VERY specific, YOU need to read them too or you will NEVER understand why VIPs on BOTH sides of the aisle warmly embraced our solutions for D.C.! Here's where you can read them, for FREE:

Posts and especially liked tweets at @JamesMeroney (our home base) @ImMadTooEdwin @Pledgers2020 @2020Victory @PledgersARCHIVE @BuildBetterBiz @ProphecyForYou, Facebook (james.meroney.9), and 3 other Facebook accounts (Jim and James Meroney), YouTube (Search: [AmericanAnswers.org](https://www.AmericanAnswers.org)), that same titled website, and its Will You Live Forever? button, and our 13 books at Kindle and Amazon, also available at [AmericanAnswers.org](https://www.AmericanAnswers.org).

I don't publicize; I don't seek out fame; I don't care that since 2011 the general public rarely finds my writings! I have turned down eight calls for me to run for President. I don't even believe 2024 will be successful, until these ideas get more known, by 2028. That's FINE with me!

God has His David prepared to take down Goliath, this year, with Bloomberg, if he or Biden so choose. God has His ways and timing. He led me to 2020, for four years, then gave more details, through AOC's rise, then my own pastor's shenanigans I cannot trust.

My party affiliation is fluid, but my positions are NOT! They're centrist, and benefit BOTH parties justly, as God is for justice! (Mic. 6:8) SIMPLY READ THE ONLY TEXT you first see, at [AmericanAnswers.org](https://www.AmericanAnswers.org), and if ANYONE running has better ideas, or didn't steal from me, vote for them! That website has THOUSANDS of life pointers, and wisdom second only to the Bible, but it looks primitive! I like things that way. Behind those immature/unsophisticated buttons is the greatest help to your life you will find anywhere—PERIOD, and all for FREE!

That's how we roll, just like the best tweets not in our free book are in the liked sections of our political Twitter accounts (i.e., hidden). I'm not a showy guy! My cars are 19 and 15 years old, and I don't care if anyone hates that! Formal attire, apart from funerals and weddings, is nice blue jeans!

Enough about me. The solution to D.C. Is finding the good in both parties, and rejecting their bad! The ONLY two alternatives are gridlock, or undoing your opponent's achievements. BOTH those STUPID alternatives are wasteful of tax payer money, which makes them ignorant and immoral!

We have a better way! You will hear of it in 2024 and 2028 (party not finally determined). This is my story, it is the truth, and remember to demand lie detectors if anyone named calls any claims 'crazy,' or 'untrue,' as people's fortunes, reputations and careers can feel threatened if the VIPs I have an entire file on ever get any bad publicity.

P.S.: To further prove how my writings have influenced U.S. Politics since 2015, perhaps more than any other, LOOK at the date my chapters are posted, then see when the news catches up! Quid Pro Quo and Khashoggi's murder denounced are just two examples of hundreds (at our political website).

Or read my chapter opposing Socialism, then see when Republicans followed (including the sermon by my family's pastor). By the way, I have NO animosity toward him. He got between a rock and a hard place, abandoning ethics to support Chump, and now has to be his slave!

I forgive his several sins against myself! We have BATTLED for a decade or more over 10 percent tithing and Lordship Salvation. He preaches with slurring innuendos against my BIBLICAL views, then I skewer those sermons in Twitter posts, and on my website and Facebook. I won't relent, nor will he! DIFFERING convictions!

ALWAYS test ANYONE's theology only by the Bible! (Ac. 17:11, 20:27; I Jn. 2:27, 4:1) BOTH have seminary degrees, pastoring experience, and have written books on the Bible. READ my spiritual website on Lordship Salvation, and Facebook on tithing! I PROVE my cases (lawyer)! (Ac. 26:26)

You cannot put my story or positions in a five word political slogan, easily, which is also why I wait to run! People want pabulum; we offer meat. Meat takes more time to eat, so 2024 and 2028 are FINE with me, if Biden or Bloomberg don't want to utilize my ideas and pull with Christians and GOP's, to defeat Chump!

"Common ground through common sense." "Do the right thing." "Principles over party." "Country over parties." "Common Sense Centrism" "#NoTrumpNoSocialism" "No gridlock or continual policy reversals." "Balance and common sense." "Intelligence and integrity." ALL future slogan possibilities for (2020), 2024, and 2028.

THANKS for your extended attention!

MY POLITICAL STORY

(2/8/20)

Let me tell you what's going on in the GOP, at least compared to my lifetime's perspective in history, from when I could first vote, especially for Millennials:

There was a handsome devil with charm and charisma, when I was in college, and famous Christian pastors touted him heavily. I was really into God's word, even then, and his likeability was out the roof.

Those pastors preached (however they actually did it—I don't recall any sermons on point) that the evil political issues of life were abortion and homosexuality. As a just-started growing Christian, I thought that was important, but so much more importantly, the man had wise quips, humor, a great, booming voice, and a commanding Hollywood presence and rugged rancher look.

That man was the first person I ever used my freedom to vote for, and his name was the great Ronald Reagan, the Gipper. I have NEVER regretted my two votes for him, though I also voted for a Texan, Ross Perot, in one primary, as he was a straight-shooter (honest), with Texas humor, accuracy (sometimes too much, with quirky charts and the weirdest VP, which is when I bugged out on him).

Then came the Gipper's VP and his son, BOTH of whom I happily voted for, and am glad I did, to this day (the Bushes)! Somewhere along the way I recall a vote for Bob Dole, in a primary, and I definitely voted for yet another rugged, good-looking, eloquent speaker, in two votes for Mr. Mitt Romney.

I barely recall, as you aren't as into politics when you're younger and pursuing life, but I do recall there were differences in how enthusiastically I backed those four presidential candidates (Reagan, the Bushes and Romney), but NEVER so much that I didn't vote GOP!

I learned in the last 20 years, there have been two sides to the GOP, and we usually bridged our gaps, kissed and made up after dirt and skeleton-filled campaigns, by having one branch atop the ticket, and the other as VP. It alternated, depending on who got the nomination—Reagan, the conservative side, and the Bushes, the more moderate side, and Romney picked Paul Ryan, for that conservative side, one of the two election cycles, I recall.

WHAT IS MY POINT? ALL these candidates had DIGNITY! Some say they were capable of behaving 'presidential.' It WASN'T that they all gave great speeches, like Reagan, and the also handsome Bill Clinton did, but there was, what lawyers in court call 'decorum.' Self-control, respect for the high office they held. A reflection of America you were proud to point your kids to.

Yes, even George W. Bush was often mocked for his Texas twanged idioms (that dog don't hunt), and if the more left-oriented media hated his war, they'd mock him prematurely claiming 'Mission Accomplished,' but the man (who the media also hounded for the drinking of his youth, and occasional misspeaks, like 'you can fool me once, shame on...'), but all these [by mere circumstances] males held themselves to a standard we voters could be proud of, generally speaking! They did not embarrass or shame the U.S. of A.

But now, something totally new is occurring, where one side of this family squabble has decided, it is not the thing to do to have two sides, but the right-wing will expel and excommunicate all politicians of that more centrist side!

Somehow, they think them EVIL, traitors, Benedict Arnolds, because they rightly refuse to drink the Kool-Aid of ALL that's in our chapter, entitled Apostasy For Power Idolatry. And for that, they are slandered as 'Dem lite, RINOs, fake Republicans' and enemies!

I was most happy voting for Reagan, as he's my favorite president since I've been of voting age, and I guess I've just learned in the past decade that he was considered a conservative, not a moderate, but I didn't vote for him for those reasons, excepting that I was part of the Inerrancy movement in the Southern Baptist denomination, even meeting up with one of its two founders, Judge Paul Pressler, when the convention was held in St. Louis, as a young seminary student, so abortion and homosexuality were important moral issues to me.

But it was Reagan's connecting with people, very much like Bill Clinton, that drew me the most! It had ZERO to do with him being on the conservative side of the equation! It is just in the past 11 years that I have 'gained my voice' regarding what I believe, and why, politically, and the Lord has shown me, through the fiscal challenges of writing 10+ years straight (full-time), how privileged I was raised, and how, statistically, that is NOT the norm, but even with one working family member, we fit in the upper ten percent—BARELY.

That is how I was raised, so I knew nothing more. But as God had me start writing full-time, I started analyzing, as a lawyer, that if I'm able to live in the richest country in Texas, on basically one income (I sold a little—not a lot), WHAT WOULD IT BE LIKE TO BE IN THE LOWER 90 PERCENT, as we barely eek by with one salary, probably a lot like most of them do with two?

That experience taught me to empathize with people who aren't in the ten percent! It probably, radically changed my political views, from being general (i.e., "I'm a Republican"), to more specific, especially when I added the Bible and idiomatic logic to them.

The more the Lord gave me insight, the more I could NOT be a 100 percent "conservative" purist, though I am more conservative on many issues than those who literally idolize branding themselves like a cow with that term, proudly announcing their cow status.

That new thing that is now happening, that I spoke of earlier, is that it is, ONLY for the present, no longer acceptable for a Republican (like myself, who has been one since birth, and has only NOT been one when Trump won, for 2.5 years, as a protest) to hold views that are not in lock step (YES, please do get the verbal imagery of Hitler's jack-booted men, marching in lock step) with conservatism.

Trump is consolidating power in ways previously unheard of, and that branch of the GOP that use to share a ticket, sometimes atop, sometimes in the Robin role with Batman, is personae non grata!

EVEN THOUGH I can out-think and out-argue and out conservative many conservatives, on many issues (PROVABLY), because I absolutely refuse to ever say these ideas below are qualifying credentials for my vote, Trump wants all #NeverTrump types GONE/'excised' from the party! (See our chapter, entitled, Apostasy For Power Idolatry).

I am all too happy to do so, to help Democrats defeat him, or start a centrist party of centrist Dems and GOP's (that branch/wing that USED to be welcome in our party).

From insecurity, an absence of understanding our history, and capitalizing on the most crass and base instincts of human nature, Trump can not only not accept any criticism, he disallows any debate, or differing opinions.

That is why I will be 'Hell-bent' opposed to his soul, until the day I die, for the harm he has done to the GOP, to America and to Christianity, and because, as a born again Christian, my faith has meant something to me since I turned 18, and God forbid I would sell my soul against Him, to worship a man who freely flaunted all those sins (in that named chapter), in order to seek to earn my vote, which he NEVER did!

The GOP, used to say they/we were the party of values voters, family values, thinking over feelings, and of religion. If you will take the time to really study my home-made 'meme' (in our chapter, entitled, Why I Was #NeverTrump), you will see those claims for the party have 100 percent gone out the window, in Trump! That is NOT "winning!"

#NEVERTRUMP VOTING FOR TRUMP

(9/4/20)

A Twitter post said voting is not a la carte—when you vote for someone, you accept all their faults and failings. Untrue! The person tried to say that Republicans own any and all errors, sins and bad policies, tweets and poorly-chosen public statements of President Trump.

As perhaps the first #NeverTrump (because reasons expressed in the GIF, below), I did not vote for anyone for President in 2016. But I will be voting to reelect President Trump in 2020, for several reasons.

1. I will NEVER have any alignment with people willing to literally destroy America, like the looting, violent, America-hating rioters in various cities. The ultimate expression of hatred toward America, is that, as with chanting 'death to America!' No American can side with insurrectionists.
2. I hate government freebies, empowering dependence and more laziness, stolen from hard-working, law-abiding American citizen taxpayers! Socialism is evil, and contrary both to the Bible (as it is not free-willed private charity, but forced public theft of people's fruits of their labor) and American history, tradition and even a normal rendering of Constitutional interpretation!
3. The values, or political positions President Trump represents in his public stances, even if some may be late-coming, some possibly less sincere, are the values I believe in, both as an American and a Bible believing Christian. The core of President Trump's Mt. Rushmore and Nomination Acceptance speech in 2020 express those values excellently.

That's why, in June of 2020, I officially ended my 2.5 year protest of his many sins and stupid ideas, detailed below (ideas like a complete Muslim ban, tariffs on China, which are a tax on Americans, made up for by more taxes than subsidizing American farmers, and claiming Mexico would pay for the wall, which I wanted to be virtual, and knew Mexico would never pay for). Those were about his only three policy proposals when he turned me #NeverTrump.

So now that America-hating insurrectionists, and AOC-like Socialists have arisen, seeking to hijack the Democrat party's more centrist wing, my return to my lifelong party is a circle complete. I have advocated successful policy and narrative strategies for Trump's reelection, ever since, and have given every ounce of my brain power to that end.

The left is desperate for #NeverTrump votes for Biden, this year, trying to walk an impossibly fine line between the big government (that their Socialist base wants) and not so big as to scare off 'Biden Republicans.'

The left is seeking to guilt all Republicans for supporting any and all sins or errors Trump has ever made, using that a la carte argument. In defense of all Republicans against such a charge, let's make a few things 'perfectly clear:'

1. A political party is much larger than any one person, and the party remains after every politician's career comes to an end. The viability of the party, in a competitive, two-party system must be defended at nearly all costs, lest America become a one-party state of Socialism or worse!
2. The reputation of the values the GOP stands for can withstand any and all hypocrisies or violations thereof, which none of us are capable of changing, by voting for Biden. Electing a Democrat does not prove our commitment to such values, as it violates so many of those values, to cut off our nose to spite our face, meaning to hurt Trump for words and actions we don't personally agree with.
3. The term, 'Silent Majority' applies to GOP voters (and some if not many politicians), both because of the flack (including threats and even violence) leftists hurl at conservatives (and conservative-leaning centrists) in the GOP, as well as a safer way to show support of GOP power, without publicly embracing any things we may cringe at, in private.
4. Finally, the careers and reputations of people invested in politics are not worth jettisoning, for any one person, by which I mean that career public servants are not going to threaten their livelihood by constantly calling out any of Trump's sins or bad policy trial balloons, or moral or verbal gaffes, as they have families to care for, and a career is not the same as one or two terms in the White House!

So when Democrats, predictably try to lump any and all bad things which President Trump has brought to the table (or Oval Office desk), the a la carte reasoning adequately applies, because our voting for his reelection is the best choice for those who do, to enact policies corresponding to their core values, even if those core values are not always on public display in the one who stands as a bulwark to protect them.

It is not our job to agree with or even to defend everything the head of party does, says or decides! And speaking out on each and every one of them is detrimental to the party, that man succeeding in office, and only empowers the other side, so expect more silence if he is granted a second term (though possibly less silence, when he were to become more 'lame duck').

And voting for someone who really does not stand for those values (i.e., Biden) is an even more detrimental decision to seeing those values enacted, even if but for four years!

In short, there will be a handful percent of claiming Republicans, who genuinely cannot stomach the President's shenanigans and traditional GOP standards (of which I was one, for 2.5 years), and there will mainly be Republicans who support Trump's many achievements toward values Republicans have always held (among whom I now find myself). But to any #NeverTrump Republicans, who think voting for Biden will advance GOP causes better than a guy you may personally loathe, that is some weird 'thinking!'

Do I believe the President will significantly change his personal character, behave more 'presidential,' tweet less insulting things, make less random if not rash decisions (that catch even his inner circle off guard, sometimes), in a second term?

I can pray and hope for it, but that is not why I am voting for him! I am protesting the America-hating insurrectionists and Socialists, and supporting President Trump in any and every decision he makes in conjunction with historic Republican values (as expressed in those two prior-referenced speeches), and my core values as a born again believer in Jesus Christ.

There will be face palm moments, I am sure, and cringe-worthy moral lapse, I predict, but as compared to Socialism and America-hating rioters, I will take those embarrassments, a la carte, any day, to the powers behind the throne, using gentle Joe as the face of their audacious aspirations!

Update

(10/2/20)

My decision to support 45 (made in May 2020) came after AOC's Socialist rise (with liberal Bernie's ascent, Biden spared by liberal Warren's exit), and race rioting, when I prayed for which party to be part of, under the circumstances. Socialist race rioters made it an easy call. Trump's Mt. Rushmore speech helped.

WHY was I not for 45, from Nov. 8, 2016 'til May, 2020, if positions matter more than character? 1. They don't! It's a weighing process. 2. Biden's positions weren't hardly (or fully) exposed. 3. 45 served his punishment. 4. Socialist rioters and AOC's rise are WORSE than 45's sinfulness with better policies, more so than Biden!

As a born again Christian, I am NOT for Trump's sins and stupid statements. I am 100 percent FOR him, however, in most of his positions. Biden's positions are worse! I pray for and HOPE 45 will change his character, but am under zero illusions that he will. Just pass good policies! He NEEDS to repent!

America faces a horrible choice: Socialism, or four years of a guy who CAN'T act professional/civil/normal/presidential, for longer than a few days. Socialism is WORSE, but my five

family members will NOT be enthusiastically voting for a man, tomorrow, but what he stands for! Five for DJT! (10/20/20-2)

SERMON I'LL GIVE AT YOUR CHURCH (If you dare!)

(11/26/20-2)

Thank you, and I'm honored to be allowed to speak with you today, because I believe this short message is the most important one God would ever have you hear; NOT because I'm giving it, but because of the need for it.

There is nothing I can say on this topic that you don't already know. There's no new insight I could give. You're not going to learn anything new.

So why am I here to speak to you? I'm praying and hoping God might use my FEW words to aliven some new perspective in your heart to a subject we all know well, to make you think about it in a new light.

Let me start with a famous illustration, updated. If Pfizer developed a Covid vaccine that was 100 percent effective at preventing getting the virus, but they never let it out of their lab, what would the world think of Pfizer?

If a home was burning, and 911 was called, but the fire department remained at the station, what would the homeowners think of them? Same with the California wildfires?

And finally, if a man was drowning, and the life guard was on duty and alert, but chose to simply ignore the cries of the desperate dying person, what would beachgoers think of that lifesaver?

Unfortunately, these 3 or four illustrations are the universal church, whenever she fails to do what Charles Spurgeon said, when he wrote: "If sinners be damned, at least let them leap to Hell over our dead bodies. And if they perish, let them perish with our arms wrapped about their knees, imploring them to stay. If Hell must be filled, let it be filled in the teeth of our exertions, and let not one go unwarned and unprayed for."

WE are the Polio vaccine inventor who never makes it available, whenever any of us doesn't evangelize our fair share! And when we DO do our part, but never coordinate enough to ensure were not just all reaching the same targeted lost people, we leave the unevangelized left behind, falling through eternal cracks, like a Swiss cheese bloc!

What am I saying? God's Great Commission is to a person, both as to who's to say it and who's to hear it--ALL Christians are to speak it, and all lost people are to hear it. But that is NOT happening, today! And even where it IS happening, our efforts are so disjointed, everyone is doing their own thing, which is GUARANTEED to miss some--MANY!

I'm not here to make anyone feel bad, or live under guilt. I'm here to ask you to prayerfully consider your part, and ask you to start doing it! We can have conferences, revival meetings, evangelists speak, or even have church evangelism programs, but the truth is that most of us don't do much evangelizing, and that the world is still going to Hell.

I want to let you know of a free resource I feel is excellent at trying to motivate you to change this condition in your life. It's Will You Live Forever? button, at this website, and I just happened to have written it. The best chapter might be 'Why Evangelize?' If you will READ that chapter in its entirety, it would be hard for you to continue not doing your part.

But if I might, before we close, I'd like to walk you through just one more small chapter from that website, at least for people who like logic. It's called 'On Hell.' I used it one time, and an entire Sunday School class left the building and actually went evangelizing, while we were to be in class.

If I could wish ANYTHING upon this fine crowd, it would be that you all would use that logical lesson, to get any and every pastor you may know to use it in a sermon, to get his people to leave the building, use their blessed feet and go open their mouths to speak the Gospel to all nearby lost people.

Thank you, and again, I am honored to have been allowed to speak to you about this important subject!

Sermon Prep

Based on **Mt. 8:12, 10:28; Mk. 9:42-48; Lk. 16:19-31; Heb. 9:27; II Pet. 2:4; Jude 1:3, 7** and **Rev. 20:10**, I want you to ask your church members a series of questions based on what was *learned*. It is based on the Bible, but is organized based on PURE LOGIC:

1. Would You Say that Hell is a Positive or Negative Place? Very negative. (Duh 101)
2. Who is Going to Go There--What Kind of People? All who are not believers in Christ. (Jn. 3:36)
3. Is There Any Way for Men to Avoid It? Salvation in Jesus Christ. (Rom. 6:23)
4. Is there any message other than the Gospel which can inform men how to get to God? No--all others are false messages. (Ac. 4:12; Rom. 1:16)
5. From What You Know of Scripture, Does God Want All or Just Some People to Be Saved? All. (I Tim. 2:4)
6. When Does God Want Men to Be Saved--Sooner or Later? Today! (II Cor. 6:2)
7. What One Group has been Entrusted by God to Deliver that Message to Every Human Being? (Col. 1:24-25) The Church--all Christians/believers.
8. Are YOU a Member of That Group? (I Jn. 5:11-13) Yes (or No).
9. Then Does Anyone Have an vehicle So We Can Go Right Now and Tell Somebody About Jesus? Yes. (II Cor. 6:2)

CAN YOU THINK?

(2/17/22-2)

I can't believe I have to write this: Truth, reality, facts are not subject to debate, but they are subject to distortion! Even this conflict over whether Russia is posturing for attack, vs. retreating, is one way or the other, in TRUTH (even though some could do both, as deception).

NASA could never have landed a man on the moon being unfactual. Someone can say their green Martian friend is yellow, but (besides the obvious lack of such friend) they would be WRONG! Truth matters. Reality is what it is. Your opinion of it doesn't make your opinion true/right!

You're entitled to your own opinion, but not your own facts. And DUMB people accept opinions as fact, are too lazy or intellectually weak to research what is true/fact check, or hate the truth, preferring feelings (feelings). That should NEVER be said of ANY Christian! God places an extremely high value on truth! He opposes and despises lies!

Satan is the father of lies. God cannot lie. Anyone associated with God can't believe or be wrapped up in believing lies, or their walk with God falters or fails! The Church is the pillar of truth! I Tim. 3:15

Christ is the Way, the TRUTH, and the Life. Jn. 14:6 No untruth was found in the mouths of the 144,000 tribulation elders. Rev. 14:5 Those will be heroes; NOT hams! It's the aim, the goal, the

outcome we are all aspiring to, IF we know God! Untruths, distortions, deception, delusion, lies-these are SATANic.

Believers are not to trifle or dabble in sin, including spreading lies, misinformation, "alternative facts" (a nonsensical phrase). It is an abandonment of God which would lead any to do so! We are to speak words of sober truth. Ac. 26:25

LOST souls who remain Hellhound are the ones expected to NOT love the truth enough to get saved, as prophecy approaches. II Th. 2:10 As prophecy approaches, a spirit of delusion is coming, where men cannot believe truth.

II Th. 2:11 A major force to keep men believing lies. Preachers are to preach the truth!

II Tim. 4:3 You can think, or feel, something is true, and it not be. You can even be quite confident your belief is right, and it not be.

Truth is truth, and all truth is God's truth, and all who have not the truth are not following in God's ways. #CommonSense Christians are to be matured up in the truth. Jn. 17:17 Whenever anyone's opinion does not comport with the truth, those beliefs must be changed! and people who advocate for and push untruths are EVIL, by God's accounting!

Christians are NOT to be known as people embracing evil, or untruths, but for loving God with all our hearts and minds. Bernie Madoff's victims believed lies, and suffered accordingly. Jim Jones' followers believed lies, and suffered, accordingly. David Koresh's followers the same. Untruth harms and hurts. It is NOT a moral value, and Christians must abstain from accepting lies! DO so!

WHY I WAS #NEVERTRUMP (EXPLAINED)

(2/26/21-2)

I guess it's only appropriate with the way Liz Cheney is being treated, and with 45 addressing CPAC today, that the Lord awakened me this morn (3:30am) with the following message:

The GOP USED to/formerly/in the past claim to be a party of family values, religion and thinking. Old school! LOOK at the following meme, and SEE how far a generation of GOP's has FALLEN from any standard of ethics or morality (below).

I am NOT going to try to convince anyone that morals matter, because Hell-bound people are satan-blinded to believe otherwise, so let them meet their fate!

""Christians"" are NO bulwark against this tide of sin-fulness, but QUIETLY complicit, now! CRICKETS! The reason is secular power is their idol, which makes God secondary, which makes them carnal, which makes God their enemy, which makes America NEED revival! II Chron. 7:14

FAKE "Christians" DON'T CARE to live for God (holy and ministering, and drawing close daily), as disciples, but their religion is political conservatism at all costs! It's TRUE they believe if you have no power in D.C./government, morally bad policies can and often do ensue!

BUT when you strive to achieve morally good policies, by evil means, the Bible teaches God does NOT bless you, just as a nation committed to evil ends will NOT have His blessings upon it! We are raising a generation of GOP's who believe morals don't matter—ONLY power! That's moral and spiritual FAILURE!

Again, I will NOT try to persuade anyone to believe morals matter! (Rev. 22:11) Live out your truth! It's becoming obvious to all what your truth IS! At the same time, Dems are now showing us how morals DO matter to them! Cancel culture IS an extreme, but it IS for moral values!

The next generation of Dems, though Evilly Socialist, pro deviant sex, and pro-killing babies, will not tolerate unchecked politician hypocrisy, overt racism, only the rich being blessed in America, sexual predators (#MeToo), white supremacists, conspiracy theories, riot inciters, etc.!

1. Winning at all costs would never have banished Pete Rose for any period of time! Winning at all costs means cheating is good. It means fixed games, so betters win, is moral. It means nothing else (like God or morals) matters, but winning. It means break any rules to win! It's EVIL!
2. GOOD parents used to, at least, teach their children not to be pouty bad sports if they lost. Maybe a newer generation of adults/parents now disagrees with that moral standard (at least on the GOP side)?
3. IF the end justifies the means, anything goes! The end doesn't even have to be moral! Colombian drug lords demonstrate this truth daily! They are fiercely committed to an end, and will kill for it, but it is an end that ends lives and ruins those it doesn't kill! The ends do NOT justify the means, any poorly parented gens X, why and Z!
4. MAYBE public kindergarten teacher curricula no longer teaches 'don't reward bad behavior.' Maybe teachers tolerate and allow kids to behave unruly, fearing lawsuits if they discipline and punish brats and bad boys (and girls). I don't know—my kids are all adults, now. I don't believe that! Rewarding BAD behavior (See: *Apostasy For Power Idolatry*, at Facebook's James.Meroney.9, #74) is ALL that happened in 2016, but that ERROR got corrected in 2020!
5. A PASTOR preached a sermon, using a DFW past politician's quote, that you have what you tolerate. DO WE BELIEVE THAT ADAGE, or just preach empty words that sound or feel good, for money? Abused wives allow continued abuse when they do nothing but take it! You have what you tolerate.
6. Cultish loyalty to an evil and not so smart man is DUMB! It's NOT demonstrating adult critical/analytical or independent thinking. It's being stupid—a trait the GOP used to pride itself in not valuing. You can't accuse the GOP of valuing thinking over feelings, any longer, SADLY!
7. Several GOP's wore T-shirts reading 'F__ your feelings,' the past four years. IS THAT MORALITY? Absolutely NOT! Nor is it moral to advocate racism (white superiority), conspiracy theories, or embrace a person who LIED 22,000+ times in office! That's NOT moral values, but sin-full ones!
8. Religious ""leaders"" NEVER publicly confronting CHUMP, rebuking or correcting his many self-inflicted and blatant and habitual sins is the exact OPPOSITE of moral leadership! That makes the GOP no longer the party of the religious right, in a morally vs. politically right sense.
9. Dole, Romney, McCain, Bush, GWB, Reagan, Ford—total/add up ALL their obvious public sins, and stack them against 22K+ lies in office, all the sins of the following meme, and yet, 'religious' people supported embracing that "character" as our national "role model" leader! ANATHEMA!
10. IF America has ever been more divided, save for our Civil War days, it was under CHUMP's influence! You do NOT have to agree with your rival, but in the past, the GOP would agree that you disagree agreeably. Today it says take up arms when you disagree, and always disagree!
11. Demographics show by ~2042 whites will be a minority in America. HOW do values of believing lies, shoving your views down others' throats, gloating, bullying, conspiracy theories, division and hatred empower a widening of the GOP tent with ANYONE of any race? It's a dying breed!

12. WE ALL have seen CHUMP be consistent in shocking the national conscience, embarrassing our nation on the international stage, blatantly sin without remorse, and be a basic JERK and vengeful FAKE Christian for five years! Any tRUMP 2.0 will be FAKE, and just to advance self for power!

13. 16 GOP's were smarter, more moral, or both, in 2016, yet the majority chose the bottom of the barrel, because he stirred the reality TV train wreck rubber necking desire we often feel. It was entertainment, but boy at such a high cost! His 2016 campaign was his offer to America!

14. If good policy is all that matters, CHUMP STOLE most good ideas from me (just like his wife plagiarized MicHelle Obama). Theft is NOT moral, even as Socialism is theft from taxpayers! You don't elevate thieves, and you could elect a programmed robot, if policy is all that matters!

And ALL tRUMP had for nine months was:

A. Ban all Muslims.

B. Build a wall—most Illegals are rapists and criminals.

C. It will be great; believe me!

ONLY when he learned of my writings (via our family's pastor) did his policy proposals mature (detailed in a FREE book at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>)

That covers #s 14-15.

16. Allowing Hillary to have won would have meant many really bad policies executed, but could have preserved the GOP's reputation, if not long-term viability, and voting ALL other GOP's could easily have kept those bad policies in check/from being passed!

Note that I NEVER said any GOP should have voted for her—just abstained from electing a man, who, unless he murders someone, now behaves like he can get away with murder, because empty-headed yes men rubber stamps fear him, and never hold him to any moral accounting! 'LOSING!'

17. I EXPECT CHUMP to alter his M.O. And hypocritically change some of his persona (something he said he wouldn't do), having LOST the senate, House and White House. But if you believe charlatans, you're a bigger fool than they are. Hint: That's NOT a good thing, GOP's! Enjoy CPAC today!

VERY FEW Americans are biblically literate, anymore, but God does NOT take well the worship of any human, and punished Israel for her many golden idols! I EXPECT the same result from FOOLISH CPAC cult followers of CHUMP! Golden Calf

CHRISTIANS: Are you watching 46 allow males to compete with females in sports, Mr. and Mrs. to be seen as offending Mr. and Mr., or Mrs. and Mrs., trans NOT seen as abnormal or confused, and religious businesses forced to hire flaming gays? PASTORS MUST ADDRESS THESE THIS SUNDAY! II Chron. 7:14

If a political party doesn't advance a moral cause, then it is merely a conspiracy to seize power.

—Dwight Eisenhower

WARNING: One cuss word. Democrats, slandered by conservatives as anti-God, see these things from God's perspective/Bible better than conservatives do. Hypocrisy sin, and irony! God's people behaving like the Jews of old! (sin-full)

WHY I WAS #NEVERTRUMP

1. Win at all costs is a lesson NO good parent teaches their kids.
2. Neither is being a bad sport (which summarizes ALL of Trump's whiney campaign).
3. The end justifies the means is not a lesson any moral person adheres to.
4. You NEVER reward bad behavior is a lesson even Kindergartners know.
5. You have what you tolerate, and you must be willing to tolerate Champ antics in future politicians.
6. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of thinking more than feelings, with UN-thinking Trump!
7. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of values voters! Hillary Clinton ran a MUCH more moral campaign, despite her several faults.
8. The GOP is no longer the religious right party, as even non-religious voters see the hypocrisy and power idolatry of Christians voting for Trump! It also gives Jesus a bad name.
9. If you put all the sins and gaffes of the past five GOP nominees together (including their time in office), it DOESN'T compare to Trumps campaign—much less four years in office!
10. Trump ONLY divided the GOP and the nation further. He is NO uniter, at all!
11. The GOP's chances at expanding their tent to minorities is harmed for a LONG time with Trump!
12. What Trump did and said for 7/8ths of his campaign was the real deal! Faking presidential and knowledgeable is OTHER people controlling him, to be acceptable.
13. Trump's behavior in the primary IS his credentials for why he became the GOP nominee against sixteen BETTER-qualified people. He CAN'T live down all he FREELY chose to do and say. No one put a gun to his head and said act like a fool and a buffoon. HE ALONE caused his OWN presidential backlash!
14. If policy alone matters (i.e., not personal temperament), Kasich, Cruz, Rubio and Bush had policy down pat when Trump had FEW ideas (i.e., up until his last three months of the campaign!).
15. If policy is all that matters, you could have voted for a trained chimp, robot or even Hitler, because he was wise enough to HIDE his evils until he got in power.
16. Voting for ALL down-ballot Republicans was the ONLY wise Republican choice, as Donald's campaign HURTS the GOP's reputation with minorities (and others) for quite a while.
17. I expect president Trump to change into what more people always wanted, but if you believe a political charlatan and chameleon with the core he's demonstrated, you will believe anything, and you did drink the Kool-Aid!

COLLATERAL DAMAGE OF AN EGOIST

Covid response deaths & economic collapse.
Inspired Capital riots.
Separated immigrant families.
An economy mainly for investors.
International disdain/less respect for USA.
African countries are 'shhole nations.'**
Arrogance at G-8 (Minister of Montenegro pushed aside).
Nothing substantive achieved with North Korea.
Rarely stood up to Russia.
Khashoggi's death washed over for arms sales with the Saudis.
Impeached twice.
Lost 2 crucial GA Senatorial races (GOP's Socialism firewall).
Democrats won it ALL: The White House, Senate & the House!
Revenge, firing or reputation smeared for any criticism.
Ruled by fear & intimidation, as a 'baby' "Christian."
Golfing bill out the wazoo (multiple millions of dollars).
Photo op before a church, holding a never-read Bible.
Many staffers fired or indicted.
22,000+ lies, in office, by the Divider-in-Chief.
Revolving door staffing, & many careers ruined.

MOST GOOD IDEAS OF TRUMP CAME FROM YOURS TRULY!

(2/28/21-2)

I don't wake up this early for no reason! You are witnessing the exact forces that brought the world Hitler! Weak, cowardly, complicit in their silence masses of brain-dead followers of a man rising to do evil in the name of nationalism! Very well may be THE prototype Antichrist, yet crickets.

Everyone is SO afraid of THE Beast! They fear losing their idolized D.C. careers, power, fame, money, as they lose their dignity, reputation and moral credibility! One person stands up to CHUMP, and they get primaried. McConnell speaks the TRUTH, then sheepishly backs down. PANSIES! SIN!

YOU, voters, are LETTING evil reign, from sinful FEAR. What in the heck can dumb ass tRUMP do to you? I will take that b-start on in a campaign to debate, expose, rebuke and destroy his lack of character and thinking in 2023! You people sadly embarrass me how you worship satan's man!

It is EXACTLY how Hitler rose, and in at least a figurative way, resurrecting back to life after a fatal political wound occurs tonight (Rev. 13). I stand alone, but NOT without God. Pharaoh WILL fall! DOES NO GOP SEE that SIN is rampant, rewarded and relished in America, because of CHUMP,

And it's his M.O.? That man HAS to be utterly destroyed and banished from pop culture and public life! He is the most asinine and vile creature to ever step into U.S. Politics! Michael Cohen credited him with not being stupid, but crazy. He ONLY looked smart because he read MY policy writings!

You haven't heard one peep from him since, and he cannot fill Limbaugh's shoes, as the emperor has no academic clothes! Yes, at Mara Lago, advisers will pump him full of data, but just as Ben Sasse RIGHTLY said, DUMB GOP's who take a trek to FL, thinking it's Mecca for some enlightened guru are DECEIVED!

He STOLE policy ideas, and a few handlers (probably mainly Steve Bannon) brought in the BAD policies of stoking white nationalism. The EVILS of conservatism and the conspiracy theories came from elsewhere, and belief that the public can't tell lies from truth. WICKED man!

You have seen how his adoring fans will go to the mat, if not the death, for this FOOL. This is spiritual warfare in real life, folks! None other than satan himself empowered that man, and still does. WHY CAN'T YOU SEE THIS? Because there is LITTLE spirituality or discernment in GOP circles, even among carnal Christians!

NO John the Baptists calling the a-hole onto the carpet. NO one teaching the duped masses that THIS IS NOT RIGHT, even though it is far right! Man worship is NOT going to spare America from God's third judgment—Covid, race riots, and what's coming!

The way of peace they have not known; there is zero fear of God before their eyes. (Rom. 3:17-18) FIGHT! FREEDOM! Hatred. Division. My-way-or-the-highway selfishness, even from #CancunCruz, the FAKE "Christian!"

DC politicians sin and lie ALL THE TIME! Three of them wrote they couldn't vote for Covid safety concerns, LYING so they could speak to white supremacists and foolish extremists! YOU, THE NON-POLITICIAN CITIZENS OF THE UNITED STATES, must put your foot down on this rampant unrighteousness now expected and perfected by career politicians in D.C.! That makes them NOT leaders, but followers!

These FOOLS fear the mob voting them out of power, so anything the mob wants they do. That's being a YES MAN—not an influencer, and therefore leader, convincing people to live more holy, but encouraging living more sinfully! I personally HOPE God wipes D.C. politicians off the map, excepting the remnant FEW!

Where is the outrage? The ONLY people who see clearly are those dreaded "godless" Demon-crats! Subjectivity vs. objectivity keeps GOP's from seeing what's going on right before their eyes, as you are too wrapped up in the lies and deceit and worship, to take a step back and THINK what you are approving of!

If great policy is all that matters, I have ten times greater policies than CHUMP, and he STOLE (a sin of a brainless thief) most good policies he enacted! Beefed up military, lower business tax for a better

economy (though not as low as he went), control of our borders, telling the TRUTH that open borders are for Democrat voting power, railing against globalism hurting U.S. Blue collar jobs, 'America #1' preceded MAGA, getting WASP pastors on his side (the first two preachers CHUMP tapped to join him were MY only two pastors as an adult, from Texas, no less).

CHUMP doesn't know Texas preachers from the holes in his head! They aren't the two most famous on TV, and one wisely declined his offer . He had learned how God was using me in WASP circles, to generate God's priorities in Christendom, then saw my political writings, live.

One of those two men became his spiritual advisor! You think he doesn't know of God's work through me? His wife said she despises journalists, critics, and "book writers" MOST, in her First Lady position. WHO uses the phrase book writer, vs. author. LOOK at my regularly pinned post, at my Twitter site for YEARS!

China needing to be taken on, ISIS must be defeated, U.S. IS exceptional, GOP has to appeal more to blacks (which promoted my home church's pastor to suggest a politician in our audience to take on Chump's initiative on that issue).

YOU DO NOT KNOW THESE THINGS, because you haven't watched my actions or writings since 2014! You SOON will know it all, as I will hold nothing back in attacking and causing the defeat of that wicked worm, in whatever form God has me used!

I am a nobody. The God I've served since 1978 will utterly destroy Mr. Chump, including in Hell forever, IMO!

The Patriot Party wants to rise, to use "his" policies, even without him (he hasn't said he'd join), and they have zero idea that most of those ideas are MINE! How could I get anyone to know that? I've been a broke book writer for 12 years straight, writing mainly to many of the world's VIPs.

You would not believe how many of their accounts came by here, or how many news stories came from what I wrote! I have a list, and I made a log book of at least half of those news events, and the notebook (which sits by my bedside table) has at least six double-sided pages of entries!

Like the apostle Paul, I want to brag of my weaknesses, and think it foolish to even write such memories, but you must know the source of 45s "power," good ideas, and especially the evil that emanates from him, habitually. It's DIRECTLY from satan, and if he's not a precursor of THE Antichrist, then that would make him the real deal of prophecy!

The Church (CHRISTIANS) is predicted to fall away from the faith (the apostasy in Thessalonians). WHAT WOULD YOU CALL THEIR SUPPORT and EMBOLDENING ENCOURAGEMENT OF REWARDING THIS MUCH EVIL WITH POWER, other than abandoning God for temporal power Jesus Himself shunned and rejected? APOSTACY!

WHO gave God the most horrible reputation, via guilt by association, than the white Protestant who said power for abortion is worth selling our souls to satan, unjustly court stacking to force our views onto America? SIN!

PREDICTIONS

Just a few of the many accurate predictions we have made on Twitter:

I would BET many Republicans won't take a vaccine, mainly to harm Biden! If the virus continues, his efforts FAIL. They'll risk life and health to defeat Democrats, IMO! (3/19/21-2)

I would BET there are some Americans who won't get a vaccine, because they don't want Biden to get praised for the pandemic in America being ended. Could some privately celebrate Covid cases being on the rise, with mass gatherings over Spring break? Is our politics THAT evil? (3/20/21-2)

I literally suspect there are some Republicans who aren't getting vaccines, so Biden will have a FAILURE at eradicating Covid! They may or may not think they're endangering themselves, because their prime ambition is his demise. NO herd immunity reached by their inaction? (3/24/21-2)

I would HOPE there are no so jaded GOP's as to withhold getting a Covid vaccine, in the hopes of harming the Biden administration's effectiveness at combatting it, but there are people for whom morals don't matter as much as political power! (4/25/21-2)

I mall walked—yesterday—never wearing a mask (or getting super close to anyone), and attended a family reunion of all vaccinated people, excepting my kids and I. I GUARANTEE you, in humble reliance on the Lord, using safety measures, NONE of us will get Covid, as proof America has to OPEN. (5/9/21-2)

To show how good my intuition is, I got my car inspected today. And the entire eight mile drive, I felt a BIG negative, like something would go wrong. When I got there, their machines were down. Wasted trip, but found a new one that did a fine job. Trust your gut, if trained! Heb. 5:14 (5/14/21-2)

And I WAS RIGHT!: GREY HORSE ALL THE WAY! [National horse race results] (6/6/21-2)

WHO guessed his exact height and weight?: Tyler Davis averaged 14.7 points and 8.7 rebounds for Texas A&M. The 6-foot-10, 265-pounder shot the ball well in workouts for Atlanta and Houston. If Davis doesn't get drafted, he will likely play in the G-League next season. (7/5/21-2)

I was right, and he changed his mind/decision!: AWESOME! Intervention show has ALL family members exacting stringent prohibitions against an addict, cutting him off from all funds, associations, places to live, contact with his children, wife and best friend. Me guesses this ends up with him changing his kind! (7/5/21-2)

WHO TOLD YOU terrorism will NOT be defeated, as the vacuum gets filled, as the anger/hatred and ideology doesn't die, even if every current-day terrorist dies! I WON'T retweet my proof. That takes too much time and effort. It can be done, however. (7/5/21-2)

I ABSOLUTELY believe Biden's 100 percent Afghanistan withdrawal WILL increase Middle East instability, and heighten the terrorist threat to America, medium-term! NO DOUBT ABOUT IT! "American first" does not mean endanger us or our interests first, globally, or pay the military to do nothing! (7/9/21-2)

I SAID this would happen (Next retweet)! WHY is public policy SO STUPID?: The Taliban has seized a 17th provincial capital in Afghanistan. (8/13/21-2)

WANT TO KNOW WHERE JOE BIDEN GOT THE FELT NEED TO USE THE PHRASE, "The buck stops here?" Yours truly, thank you, by God's grace alone! (8/16/21-2)

27. PLEDGERS

1. Pledged Politicians
2. Alternatives to Pledgers
3. Centrist Economic Theory
4. Common Sense 2020
5. Our Coming Political Campaign
6. Compulsory Civic Service
7. Executive Orders
8. The Way Forward
9. The Solution: 'The Terrific Twelve'
10. What Compassionate Conservatism is Not

PLEDGED POLITICIANS

(5/22/16)

Don't you sometimes wish you could bang politicians' heads together, tell them to 'shut up' with all the insults, games and non-sense and just get something GOOD done for our nation? There IS a way, and it's actually easy for you, and easy to implement. In 2020, you merely have to vote for any and all candidates who claim to be "Pledged Politicians," and that process can start!

What is a "Pledged Politician?" It is any person—male or female, Democrat, Republican or otherwise, incumbent or newcomer—running for any office—Senate, House, or otherwise—who has committed to prioritizing principles and priorities over party or personalities. They will adhere to the (novel) concept of taking the good in any and all parties and rejecting their bad—on an issue-by-issue basis, and they will find common ground through common sense for the common good of our great country.

We will get enough such politicians in 2020 (at the latest, 2024, through educating the public on this concept) that they can serve as power brokers for 'We the people' to force Congress to "do the right thing" (a likely 'Pledger' campaign slogan).

If this sounds like a cause you are interested in or you see that it's one of the FEW ways available for laymen/voters/"average Joes" to take their RIGHTFUL place in being the bosses in D.C. Of our so-called "public servants," I hope you'll join us in cleaning up the mess which is Washington! We must throw out all the bums, but also know that not all are bums. A BIG part of differentiating which is which is if a candidate has filled out our "Politicians Profile" (that details EXACTLY where they stand on a host of pressing issues) and signed our "Principled Politician's Pledge," both available soon at AmericanAnswers.org.

This author-lawyer has a total of thirteen books coming out as part of the Pledged Politician's campaign, but three that completely describe and detail the "Pledger" concept and show common sense solutions on most issues that America faces (Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant, Wit and Wisdom: You Can't Speak of Politics or Religion, and The Way Things Ought To Be). They will also be available through that website.

In the meantime, pray for our nation to remain vigilant in insisting on common sense ruling the day in Washington, and thank you for taking the effort to read this, and to vote.

Sincerely, James Meroney, JD, MBA, MDiv

See us also at:
@JamesMeroney

@Pledgers2020

@ImMadTooEdwin

@PledgersARCHIVE; and read the “LIKED” sections of the last three Twitter accounts), or contact us at: AAorg2020@gmail.com or James Meroney (Facebook)

ALTERNATIVES TO PLEDGERS

(8/8/17)

Neither political party owns a monopoly on good ideas. In fact, they are both imperfect. Americans need to take the good in both parties, and reject the bad. We have proposed, for 2020, the majority public voting in enough Congress persons to broker power between the two parties’ extremes, so that common ground can be found using common sense for the common good. These politicians will sign a vow to adhere to certain moral principles and logical solutions to the nation’s most-pressing needs, and, above all, value the nation and principles over party or political ambition. More can be learned at @Pledgers2020 and our Facebook message, entitled ‘Pledged Politicians.’

However, let’s consider the alternatives (which we often witness, or see evidence of their serious possibility in the future):

1. Demonizing Domination. It appears to be the dream of many political operatives to put the other party out of business (i.e., a one-party nation and one-party rule). They demonstrate this ambition through demonizing their opponents’ positions, and sometimes personnel. They spend time, money and energy seeking to defeat the opposite party in every election venue they can (and through gerrymandering, voter restrictions, and other methods). However, if you understand the concept of checks and balances, and the importance of both balance, and the dangers of many extremes, you will see the foolishness of this collective ambition.
2. Grinding Gridlock. We the people pay professional politicians a pretty penny to produce results we would be fired over for lack of productivity! Gridlock is better than passing bad or morally or logically compromised legislation, but it is a poor substituted for simply passing good laws, which place America’s needs and interests above whether any given party derives a feather in their cap for their side winning on any given matter.
3. Ping Pong Politics. Every four to eight years, American voters often choose to change majority/ruling parties, expecting better results. However, if you read opinion polls, or simply pay any attention to Washington, you can attest to the fact that there is a lot of heat, but not a lot of light shed in all their efforts. There is a better way, and we have detailed exactly what that way is (referenced above).
4. Selfish Secession. In many ways, the Civil War continues, often along race/minority lines, and somewhat related big vs. small government ideologies. No one can honestly believe that a literal division of our United States of America would be a good thing, and though, at times, voter frustration rises to the level that such things are sometimes called for, it is always necessary that cooler heads prevail.

So when you get the chance to vote for ‘Pledged Politicians’ from either party, in 2020, please do not forget to think for yourself, consider America’s needs above blind party fidelity, and, in short, “do the right thing!,” please. Thank you.

CENTRIST ECONOMIC THEORY

(4/30/19)

1425

Even with a BBA and MBA, I've NEVER read of centrist economic theory, so here are the details. First, the extremes:

Conservatives want zero government involvement in the economy—all private sector. Liberals want much involvement by Uncle Sam. Centrists want some... the least needed, but we do not say any- and everything government does is bad for the economy, especially in a depression!

Conservative theory would let business do anything that profits them, as it teaches that's business' only purpose! Liberal theory would make businesses act like choir boys, restraining their ability to profit. Centrists want businesses to profit, even greatly, but be run ethically, which includes paying a fair wage, and having humane working conditions; ideally, treating workers as family!

Conservative economic theory wants the lowest taxes possible; liberals want them high. Centrists want them just right—not too high or too low, and how much must government require to pay its bills? Of course centrists want the least taxes possible, as that money could have been used to fund growing businesses (including more jobs), and we want businesses to grow! The real question is how big should government be?

Conservatives want cops and the military—not even teachers, if their kids are in private schools (always clamoring for vouchers). Liberals want almost every societal problem fixed and paid for by tax dollars. Centrists want between these two extremes! We believe government can do good, if run efficiently and effectively, and keeping such good deeds to a minimum, as state's rights are in our Constitution, meaning keep it local wherever possible.

However, the people also have a say, when they vote! Poorer people would always vote to spend 'OPM' (Other People's Money), and richer people would always preach 'self-sufficiency.' Centrists are for disallowing any severe poverty, through efficient, temporary Welfare, and empowering the poor to become self-sufficient, ASAP, even with government help, including skills training, education and motivation!

We are for fair wages, and opposed to business decisions which hurt Americans, in favor of 'foreigners first!' Over-outsourcing and over-immigration are bad for America. However, businesses are not citizens, and we support them profiting. We do not support the idea that businesses are only in business to profit, but recognize their additional social responsibility; not to any large harm to profits, but in reasonable ways! Rationality is our claim to fame!

Centrists believe in bad times, government can temporarily provide jobs, like infrastructure, until the economy recovers. We do not believe in make-work projects—paying people just to stay busy, with our nation not needing their work.

We also oppose handouts vs. handups, in the medium term. Individuals are free to give the latter (and charities, churches). Government should ONLY give freebies with token repayment required through compulsory civic service matching the degree of help received (10-30 hours a year, or so). Even on taxes, those who pay none must have skin in the game, by that civic service!

At the same time, centrists oppose the rich scheming legal ways to not pay the tax bracket they fall into! Taxes are to be fair, and ten percent of nothing is a greater sacrifice than ten percent of more than you'll ever need. Hence, our progressive tax system is O.K. By centrists, but never if used to punish success.

Quantitative easing and China borrowing, at interest, and \$22 trillion debt are all nondesirable to centrists, though sometimes necessary evils, due to unnecessarily evil politicians, spending our money like water/like there's no tomorrow, then kicking the effects, like a can, down the road.

Printing funny money DEVALUES the dollar, and can cause inflation! Borrowing makes us slaves of an enemy state we have tolerable economic relations with (Pv. 22:7), and risks war, if we default, or if the Saudis ever refuse oil paid for in our international reserve currency (for the Yuan or Euro), which would tank the U.S. Economy.

Centrists are for fair trade deals, good for America, or NOT entered into, and the more the merrier! Economic alliances bond nations, and with enemies uniting (Russia, China, Iran, et al), we NEED even more NATO members, and G-20 members—NOT less!

NO nation is stupid enough to enter a BAD trade deal, so why offer one? With politicians leading their people, a fool born every moment shouldn't apply in such transactions. Plus, if America screws over other nations, wielding our leverage unjustly, we only engender ill-will, that can breed terrorism, and other U.S.-opposing attitudes, as we sometimes see at the U.N.

You hear terms like 'trickle down' and 'trickle up?' Centrists believe in trickle horizontally! It's government not favoring the poor or the rich, and it's BIBLICAL (Levit. 19:15).

We believe executives can be overpaid, despite Lamebaugh saying since someone paid them, it can't be too much, because someone was willing to fork out the dough.

We also believe business should never overpay a person, unless their work effort earn it, or the executive chooses to be generous. We also oppose tricks that harm what the market will bear, in labor pay, when such tricks aren't able to be reciprocated by labor!

We do NOT oppose outsourcing, immigration, automation, streamlining, mergers and acquisitions, contract labor, ending pensions, two-earner families, and any needed layoffs, but we do oppose executives benefitting off such, or only shareholders, and such ilk voting conservative, so even government is disallowed from helping those crushed by such tactics! Since government can't control who the rich vote for, it must address the fairness of such actions, wherever laws allow!

Centrists also oppose government over-helping anyone! Hand-ups are always to be temporary, and are always better than handouts, as there's no free lunch in this life.

In short, centrists advocate for ethics in business decisions—not just fiscal considerations! An economy is NOT great just by GDP numbers, but also unemployment percents, evaluating what jobs and wages employed people are taking, and not having an economy that favors the rich (i.e., imbalance).

Just as with individuals, there are strugglers, sustainers and thrivers. Thriving businesses should give back! Sustainers pay their fair taxes, and strugglers may even receive government expertise in how to stay afloat, and thrive, as hurt businesses hurt America! This is centrist economic theory! Have you ever seen it before?

'Trickle sideways' may be a better term from 'trickle horizontally.' The rich need the LEAST assistance from government, and the poor need the MOST! This is #CommonSense, which is the basis for all of centrism's positions on all issues!... Rationality. Intelligence and integrity, vs. ignorance and immorality!

A great slogan for centrist economics is 'pigs get fat, but hogs get slaughtered.' When America pursues greed and hoarding, other nations resent it (i.e., the 'ugly American'), which eventually could lead to them refusing to do business with us, or worse—war(s)! Money idolaters NEVER think through these potential consequences! That's DUMB!

Self-restraint is a biblical virtue, whereas greed is a sin. If the U.S. Economy was supported more by biblical Christians pushing for God's values, our economy would be better for all, including our enemies, as with other nations—not just us, temporarily! Will the Church vote for godlier economics?

COMMON SENSE 2020

(10/14/19-2)

Left-wing extremists want morally good things, paid for by the rich and tax payers ONLY (mainly GOP's). That is EVIL! Conservative extremists ONLY want their-way-or-the-highway on every issue, and that selfishness sin is NOT God-honoring. I oppose sins on all sides' extremes! Always will, and ALL WASP's SHOULD!

Let's analyze seven top issues where extremes get something, but not everything:

Gun control: Every law-abiding citizen can keep all their guns, even AK's, but they have to be safely stored away, unable to be stolen by crooks, trained for (or tested out of) proper use, and licensed, so government knows if guns get into wrong hands.

NO loopholes for gun shows or online sales, to subvert these legitimate needs. It takes a little effort by law-abiders to train and register, but tracking guns used in crimes is easier when prosecutors can track weapons down to their rightful owners! NO gun grabbing. If anything, MORE guns sold, and protecting churches and schools that desire them!

Militias entitled to have whatever weapons could overtake a coup of a government by Communists, or any Hitler types! Just registered, so democratic government knows whose hands they are in, so criminals and terrorists can't steal and use them, untracked. Separate the sheep from the goats in gun ownership!

Criminal record of violence—banned. Serious mental illness requiring medical treatment in the past 10 years—banned. Discernable ties to violent gangs or terrorist groups—banned. (Especially a) male with a record of violent spousal or significant other abuse—banned.

Absolute zero tolerance of goats accessing guns illegally, or making them at home, or off internet instructions, including modifications, like bump stocks. Red flag laws, with the caveat that no one can ever be a political target for such accusations! ONLY true red flag status deservers, with credible evidence unbiased judges assess.

Taxes: Not too high or too low, but just right! Our budget needs streamlining, before you can assess how much the feds need vs. want! Compulsory civic service for all not paying any taxes, 30 hours a year, and more if they're receiving any freebies.

They can't afford a tax bill on April 15th! They use sweat equity, in lieu of paying taxes. This makes taxes FAIR to all, and everyone has skin in the game when they vote or clown politicians who promise the moon in giveaways!

The rich deserve to pay a higher percent than the middle class, as they have life's best, already! NO loopholes, where any secretary pays the same bracket as his/her boss (Buffett rule). NO tricks for any rich to pay less than their bracket.

DON'T punish their success! Have them pay their fair share, nothing less, and that's more than others, as they benefit most from doing business and living in America (Lk. 12:48).

The LEAST taxes humanly possible, and incentives for charities to be run efficiently, and NOT just as a high-paying gig for executives! Recipients get the most, or it loses 501(C-3) tax status! Make a litmus test; same with any churches rightly defined as being run as a business, for profit. There are ways to define what is and isn't tax abuse in church operations. I can name you many examples!

Compulsory civic service of 10 hours for tax payers, with the alternative to pay more in taxes, gets people more engaged in our society and government, than just voting and obeying laws. It also gets government size reduced, by free labor, as you can choose any government function or charity for your 10 hours. Ask NOT what your country (or politician) can do for you!

America can't keep our \$22 TRILLION debt climbing! We're going the wrong way! A balanced budget must be reasonably targeted in the number of years or decades that would take.

Green energy: YES, big oil gets an 'unfair' tax advantage, because everyone uses gasoline for vehicles (excepting battery-powered), and not everyone can afford it absent those subsidies. It's NOT fair to green energy, but green energy isn't a fair comparison of apples-to-apples, as the technology isn't advanced enough, yet!

Carbon capture, some plan for re-growing trees anywhere we can, and maybe even laws prohibiting uprooting them all for development! Target the worst polluters with fines, and incentivize converting to cleaner technologies!

Businesses will always choose the cheapest route to anything, quality being equal, as that's financially smart! If fines aren't large enough, it's cheaper to pay them than to repent of spewing disease-causing pollutants! #CommonSense

And DON'T harm U.S. Business! Be for U.S. Business in all policies, but only when they act morally toward consumers, workers and the environment. They DON'T have to be Ben and Jerry's ecological, or become tree huggers, just responsibly search for energy, and don't destroy farm land or underground water sources people can drink! #CommonSense stuff!

I'm willing to advise any Forbes 2,000 U.S.-based company, for free, on strategy, innovation, productivity/growth, advertising and architecture, as part of the national campaign I will undertake in 2024, especially 2028, and maybe 2020! I am more pro-business than many conservatives, but I believe in morals—that can't always be said of all of them, even among claiming Christians in their herd, apostately!

Abortion: Roe needed refinements for science discovering heartbeats, and proving pain in the "embryo," when sliced or chemically destroyed! That's inhumane cruelty the U.S. can't abide, nor killing a baby out of the womb, New York! At the same time, public policy encouraging self-help (i.e., a coat hanger where Trump thinks he can grab, as a faux celebrity) or boyfriend punch to the gut, or black market quack doctors, is NOT safe or right, if a woman is determined to have one!

Late term abortions have zero justification, as women had six months to decide they want to murder their own! Plan B pills should be available, and government policy encourage its use within 3 days of any sex not intended to make you a mom! That kills NO child!

As heinous as abortion is, safety is a Constitutional mandate for government toward its citizens, so Roe sought a balance between total bans and total killing sprees! I detailed its needed refinements, but no

humane human can glory in seeing an innocent killed, with no say so or consent. They didn't choose to be started!

Immigration: I was probably the first to bring it and many if not most issues America is now discussing up, in 2014-2015! The standard MUST be does our economy need you? I don't care your color, accent, sex or nation of origin (if you're provably not a criminal, destitute, or terrorist), but the GAME of giving Dems a voting advantage by turning a blind eye to illegals MUST end, as with using border control as a way to import mainly whites, as Chump hinted by inviting more Norwegians!

Dems can't be a party of handouts to anyone, just as GOP's can't be the party of screw everyone else because I'm rich and I like it! BOTH sides need to repent! But I digress.

Over-supply of labor hurts everyone but the hiring executives, who have cozy relations with boards of directors (I scratch your back, and vice versa), and this favoritism MUST end, so every is treated fairly (even LGBTQ) in the supposed equal opportunity aspired to ideal!

If the executives, businesses, shareholders and rich are benefitting from tRump's economy, minimum wage should go UP! If the economy takes a nose dive, so can minimum wage! That's ONLY fair!

And NO employee should ever be fired because they're gay or trans. If they're openly flaunting or proselytizing it on the job site, they can be, especially in religious institutions and businesses! You're hired to do a job, not another type of job! (crude humor). Keep your sexuality in your home, as with #MeToo womanizers abusing power for sexual favors. What's good for the goose is good for the gander... fairness.

So NO illegal immigration, easier and cheaper citizenship for those whose labor America's economy needs, dreamers get citizenship (as they had no choice, being under age, with their parents' illegal choices).

America NEEDS the smartest brains here, and it's best for the world's rich to be here, too. NO freebies for any illegals, but if they've been here more than five years, you can't uproot their lives (by deportation), but make a path to citizenship if they jump through all the hoops, like paying fines and back taxes, etc.

Finally, poverty and education: NO American can be allowed to fall through the cracks in our public education! There MUST be 2 to 3 minimum teaching tracks, for the gifted and talented, normal/average student, and the slow, but NOT their being special needs. It's the lower groups on the academic totem pole who need the most, as America loses when we have dumb citizens! They lose wages, and America doles out more freebies!

Tutoring, learn how they learn best, more time allowed for them to take tests, as needed (if they have learning disabilities), and teachers and administrators coordinating with their mom or parents to ensure studying and homework are adequately provided for and instilled/ensured/enforced at home!

Mentors would help, which gets into severe poverty eradication. America can end severe poverty, but not end poverty! Any homeless deemed mentally sane, who choose the lifestyle, are free to be beggars. But cities can restrict those annoying panhandling activities! You chose the life—go learn to live off the grid!

The ones addicted need help from charities, counseling, medications, but repay for any government-subsidized services rendered when Welfare, churches or charities (or all of the above) get you on your

feet, through skills retraining, GED education, interviewing, job search, resume writing, networking, dress for success and bare essentials etiquette/manners lessons.

IF any entity provides you cheap housing or job transportation, it will come out of your paychecks, as you get on your feet, and can pay all your minimized bills. Non homeless poor need these same skills instilled by the same sources, including people doing their 10 hours of civic service.

Mentors help, if there's a missing parent in the picture. Force sperm donor baby makers to pay child support, garnished from their paycheck, and going to baby momma! Tax payers shouldn't pay your freight/tab, player!

Gangs need to be monitored, so no more Chi-town black on black murder nonsense! You may want the social affirmation of a clique group, but when it turns illegal, you must exit and report them to authorities!

Every adult in your hood, barrio or trailer park must band together to shoo away violent gangs, drug dealers, and pimps! All drug deals must be done in a safe zone, monitored by cops, meaning the deals involve fair transactions of product and payment, no bogus stash, robberies, or violence, and the cops are free to fine or jail you if caught transacting anywhere else!

We've got to get real that the war on drugs has failed, and you don't make them legal, which encourages dead heads (as flock to Denver, I'm told), but the back alley buys are killing innocents, and making too many of our youth, especially blacks, NOT expect to live past age 21! This is UNacceptable.

Give poor people REAL economic opportunities, by skills training for the future's needed jobs, given that AI and robotics are their direct competitors! Teach them how to open a successful ma and pa business. Teach them a great work ethic, and investing, and saving, and budgeting, and buying for the best deal (I'm an "expert" at it, and teach my tricks FREE at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>). Our books have many other helps for the poor in America.

Finally, schools must teach stress coping skills, as with over-outsourcing and over-immigration, the pressure to survive just gets harder for those least privileged! The rich and whites have got to start caring about this issue more, and the Giving Pledge implemented by all upper crust!

Now, summarize that in a neat little slogan, and I'll run for president in 2020! You can't do it! The closest thing is 'common ground through common sense.' I am considering any party, but finances likely prevent 2020, as it doesn't pay to write 11 years straight, for no wage! #OpenToAnyAndAllIdeas

OUR COMING POLITICAL CAMPAIGN

(8/18/20)

As but one example of our coming national campaign of consulting businesses and educating the poor, these are but a FEW of the new product invention ideas that came to me as I drove past America's workhorses—the long haul 18-wheeler drivers: HOW could their lives be improved with technology?

Butt and back massagers (if not also heated and cooled), rear end cameras for backing up, and side cams for tight turns; radar sensors to protect from any intruders as they sleep in their cabs at night, with deterrent Tasers when encroached; entertainment for long distances, like TV you can receive anywhere (like some radio stations are now nationally received), or live streamed video on their dashboard (only if not distracting); turbo boost power for passing big rigs going about the same pace, uphill; sensor tech for detecting wild animals about to cross their path; exact engine problem diagnoses, with onboard excess parts (so they never get stranded in nowhereville, unable to continue), etc.

EVERY industry I believe God has improvements for, that I can usually discern, and will start doing so in two years until my 2024 campaign's completion!

Update: Pledgers Rejection

(11/19/20)

It's OBVIOUS who'd reject Pledgers concepts: Freebies seekers (because they have to do something to get subsidies, including paying in by service), and greedy, selfish people who don't want ANY help for poor people, even if it costs nothing to them, and who don't even want win-win, from hating Dems.

People who make a living/money off the conflict/drama, want things easy, like the division and hatred, 'wanna' dominate opponents, even if just for awhile, worship party, misunderstand centrist solutions as moral compromise, can't think of solutions, and are basically evil. Christians can't be that!

Others who'd oppose Pledgers concept: Rich people who selfishly refuse to obey God (I Tim. 6:17-19), government workers who work at a slow pace, and self-centered people who don't want to lift one finger to solve any problems, as their 'patriotic' right of freedom to be involved ZERO, save taxes.

COMPULSORY CIVIC SERVICE

(8/31/20)

All we red-blooded Americans love and enjoy our freedoms. We boast of how America is the land of the free, and home of the brave.

But is there any patriotic duty incumbent upon us all, besides obeying the laws, paying taxes, and maybe voting?

What I am asking is how involved in the life and livelihood of our great nation are we, when there is no JFK-like call of what can I do for my country?

We're all extremely busy, and it's not like we can budget in more of our precious time, and none of us want to put in any more of our precious dollars, for the cause.

But I am proposing that even if it were as little as ten hours a year, every citizen who is NOT already in public service (which service includes first responders, and the like, such as cops and the military), needs to seriously consider adopting an openness to the idea of putting in civic service to our great nation, or its equivalent monetary amount in substitution.

This would reduce the government's need for paid employees, just a smidgeon, which would lessen our budget just a smidgeon, but is also engages and encourages patriotic pride, as one has more skin in the game, of actually participating in the functions of government we often criticize and poo poo, as mere 'government work,' or dysfunctional and wasteful 'big government.

Like every other proposal I have advocated for, tonight (chapters 38 to 41), I do not expect a hearty reception both to new and just ideas, or especially those which call for changed behaviors, and less selfish living, but these solutions are important, and needed, and truly challenge whether our practice matches our preaching, of sincerely seeking justice and peace, and not mere selfish lip service!

I have, elsewhere, written in more detail on several ways our federal government can do more with less, and fund our many government activities, as well as having written on areas for government cut-back. I am not inclined to reinvent the wheel on those subjects, but I invite you to check out our other writings (including Facebook's Jim.Meroney.3, and James.Meroney.3 and 9), to see what has already been addressed, many moons ago, yet still relevant today! Thank you.

P.S.: If America took seriously its need for fair share taxes (including the rich's give back obligation before God and man), a revised Welfare system (where people were trained and equipped to pay their

own way, ASAP), government expenditures were prioritized and streamlined (for the best bang for the buck), and we all contributed a little labor for the cause (i.e., compulsory civic service), America would be on its best footing, divisions would be lessened, our bills would be paid, we would not be slaves to China, and our economy would flourish even greater than it did pre-Covid!

Aren't those ambitions and goals worth fighting for? And before you answer that question for yourself, remember to answer it based on common sense, logic and morality—not sinfully selfish desires. Thank you!

EXECUTIVE ORDERS

(10/28/20-2)

Executive orders are NOT the main way the founders imagined our government would be run. But with career gridlock tactics, and division and warring now a full-time sport, some presidents resort to them, even if they get challenged in court, as possibly the only way to get things done.

WHAT would some ideal executive orders be, if push came to shove, and both parties would never agree on anything? Per category, here are my top 100, NOT in priority order:

1. NO ONE is allowed to enter America for work, unless the American economy needs their services.
2. No foreigner can take a job an equally qualified American citizen is being considered for.
3. No human is allowed into America without entering legally.
4. Federal taxes must be the lowest possible, to meet needed government functions' expense.
5. Every U.S. Citizen must contribute fairly to the costs of our federal budget (poor people are allowed to pay their part in required, unpaid civic service).
6. There will be zero legal loopholes for anyone dodging their fair share of tax responsibility (severe penalties will ensue for violators).
7. Congress is disallowed from wasting taxpayer money (meaning favoritistic pork and all contracts must be bid out, unless they are already the best bang for the buck).
8. Congress must reveal all uses of taxpayer funds spent on their campaigns and for any personal uses and/or perks.
9. Lying by any D.C. Politician will be fined.
10. TV political campaign ads must be truthful (they can include fluff, but the FCC will censor outright lies).
11. The media must include disclaimer language in any reporting that favors one party over the other (like Fox to the right and CNN to the left), somewhere in their feed.
12. Back room, smoke-filled elitist meetings must see the light of day (sunshine laws).
13. Grandstanding in Congressional hearings will be called out for what it is, as serious business, paid for by taxpayers, needs to commence.
14. A public TV channel will be made available to all, 24/7, if they ever want to watch and hear anything any Congressman or D.C. Politician says or does, that impacts the public's lives (livestreamed, etc.).
15. Every presidential interview will be independently and publicly recorded, for context (to fend off spin, creative editing, or media misrepresentation or manipulation).

16. America will have a public policy that the best brains and best nest egg people get priority in immigration (as we desire the smartest, richest and greatest nation we can become).
17. No immigrant will be granted any access to any safety net for a period of at least five years (as America does not want anyone coming here disinterested in hard work).
18. It shall be illegal for any politician to promise free stuff to any voters, as wealth redistribution is not in the U.S. Constitution.
19. The U.S. Supreme Court shall take up the issue of the Constitutionality of freebies/handouts doled out by politicians with zero repayment requirements, using taxpayer funds to forcibly require them to 'help' only some (vs. all) citizens.
20. Refugees must be proven, including using lie detectors, and taken in only in conjunction with the U.N., in a fair amount for all countries, America not taking on more than their fair share (excepting private citizens doing so on their own efforts and dollars).
21. Any illegal alien already in the U.S. Must go to the back of the line, as to U.S. Citizenship, and pay back taxes.
22. Any person or organization found to be hiding or protecting undocumented workers from apprehension shall face the full extent of the law consequences (and there shall be zero safe havens).
23. People in America illegally shall have zero access to the U.S. Safety net, or gaining a driver's license.
24. The immigration process will be streamlined for efficiency, and made less expensive for poorer immigrants our economy needs (meaning they have a job secured in America).
25. American public education will be analyzed and overhauled to allow zero kids to fall through the cracks, and have world-class quality education for all.
26. There will be zero unmerited tenure of public school staff, so that bad apples can be sanctioned, put on probation, and eventually fired (if not reformed), and good teachers rewarded financially with such savings.
27. There will be zero cheating in public school. Any means of so doing will be monitored and ended (like at home education that merely uses Google to answer exams). Software exists to end such practices!
28. There will be no more administrators in public school than are absolutely necessary, and their pay shall be commensurate with the quality of their work (i.e.-there will be no over-paying off the taxpayers).
29. The U.S. Military will be and remain the best and best prepared in the world, but its operations will be streamlined for the best bang for taxpayer's buck.
30. Technologies will be developed to make the U.S. Military most effective, and American service people's lives the least endangered in combat.
31. The U.S. Supreme Court justice will be required to be objective and independent, and any politicizing or bias shown will subject them to sanctions, probation, and even firing. If that body loses its reverence, the nation loses its respect!
32. Private financial perks and benefits offered to any active politician, while in office, must be publicly disclosed.
33. Rules of Congress shall not be tampered with, except by the consent of 66% of the votes. Moving the goal posts, to serve party interests will not be tolerated.

34. No LGBTQ person shall be discriminated in for housing, employment or any other function of life, excepting that religious organizations can prohibit proselytizing, expressing one's sexual leanings to clients, staff or students, and no one shall be forced to engage business that violates their religious convictions (if a substitute business exists within 10 miles).
35. College and healthcare shall be made to be affordable for those citizens proven to earn below a certain threshold.
36. Every instance of animal abuse shall be exposed and appropriately punished.
37. Every U.S. City shall have the lowest crime rates possible, using proven techniques, and it shall no longer be acceptable to have high crime areas in any city.
38. The federal government shall move toward a balanced budget within 20 years.
39. Any black market activities will be discovered, and at least taxed, if not shut down.
40. The American federal budget shall be streamlined by objective outsiders, for the best bang for taxpayer's buck, and all federal workers will be evaluated by the same quality standards as in the private sector.
41. Reasonable measures to curb pollution will be instituted, with regulations that don't unfairly punish business.
42. Criminal justice sentencing shall be fair, never abusive, as consistent as humanly possible (given differing juries and case facts) and any credible and provable claims of innocents being imprisoned will be investigated, and such results never tolerated.
43. Racial discrimination in any form shall not be tolerated, with fines for proven violators, and polygraphs utilized for any employer suspected of engaging such behaviors.
44. Every deadbeat parent will pay up, through garnished wages, or private agreements to comply with existing laws. The taxpayer is not one's daddy, but only the persons who brought their child into this world.
45. The war on drugs shall be won—not merely waged.
46. Rehabilitation, mental health services and counseling shall be made affordable for drug addicts.
47. Homeless persons shall not be subject to violence or death, because their circumstances have them in those conditions.
48. Technology shall be developed to forcibly identify DUI drivers before they get on our roads, or drive the wrong way.
49. Severe fines shall await any oil company whose drilling efforts destroy our land, water or air.
50. Free speech shall be allowed, but illegal speech shall have appropriate penalties enforced.
51. There shall be zero gun-grabbing in America.
52. There shall be zero gun-buying loopholes, to avoid existing, reasonable laws.
53. Protests that turn violent shall be quickly quelled, and guilty parties legally punished.
54. Gangs with any record of criminal activity and/or violence shall be monitored by the police, or other governmental personnel, to curb such activities.
55. There will be no human trafficking, or sex slavery allowed in the U.S.
56. Hackers and identity thieves will be tracked down and prosecuted to the fullest extent of the law, no matter where they originate.

57. All cases of insurance fraud will be fully prosecuted.
58. All abuses of the U.S. Safety net will be identified and ended.
59. Judicial activism will not be tolerated, and judges' records will be publicly exposed if such patterns are identified.
60. All lobbyists interactions will be made public, as with topics spoken of and monies exchanged.
61. Extortion in all forms will not be tolerated, nor abductions and ransoms, from any source of origin.
62. When America engages war, they will be committed to winning and ending the crisis/violence, as swiftly as humanly possible. No half-hearted commitment is allowed when sending U.S. Men and women into harm's way.
63. Foreign interference in U.S. Elections shall receive their deserved penalties.
64. Terrorist groups shall not infiltrate, enter or recruit on U.S. Soil, including the internet, including radicalizing U.S. Citizens.
65. Every terrorist group at war with America shall be soundly defeated.
66. Minimum wage shall be adjustable, only in times of severe depression or sever economic boom.
67. No murderer, rapist or armed robber shall ever turn into a cold case. They will all be caught, and punished.
68. The U.S. Obesity epidemic will be addressed seriously, as a security threat to our nation's proper functioning.
69. Any child falling behind, academically-from their best capabilities-shall have all necessary resources made available for their personal success.
70. American public schools shall have vocational training for decent-paying jobs, for all who don't intend or don't academically lean toward higher education.
71. Judges will make rulings on the intended meaning of stated laws, expressed or implied in precedent, or a law's legislative history.
72. Road pot holes shall be filled as quickly as possible, in every jurisdiction where the state has such authority.
73. It shall be intolerable for any American to live in squalor, or a financial condition below which we will not tolerate.
74. Prisons and jails shall be run humanely, meaning dehumanizing, rapes, shanks and gang activity shall not be tolerated. They are already serving their just time; those things are excessive and unjust punishment.
75. Every instance of theft shall be investigated, and proven cases legally punished.
76. Prostitutes shall not be subject to beatings, murder or STD's. To the extent they get away with their craft, Johns and pimps shall not abuse women in tough life circumstances (or bad life choices).
77. Any U.S. Citizen shall be given the choice of transferring from poorly-performing schools.
78. Poorly performing schools shall be put on notice, then on probation, and if problems are not eradicated, be shut down.
79. School shootings shall be prevented, using any and all technologies to identify armed suspects before entering the facility, and the death penalty shall not be off the table for any such culprits in any state.

80. Spousal abuse shall not be tolerated, and the government shall provide safe havens, protection, and monitoring of any returning victim to proven abusers, which abusers shall be rightly/justly punished, and encouraged to seek counseling or rehab.
81. Every and all efforts will be made by all citizens to identify at-risk persons-to prevent any suicides- while maintaining people's right to privacy from unjustified or irrational suspicions leading to intrusion/invasion of said privacy.
82. Torture shall not be performed by U.S. Military personnel, but severe interrogation techniques are not off limits, humaneness being the distinguishing factor. Any and all cases of torture of U.S. Personnel shall be severely retaliated against/punished.
83. The U.N. Shall be engaged, when appropriate, but never the final authority, and never when it engages immoral or biased policies.
84. The US shall lead the world in innovation, and every arena of future business and job-creating industries (like AI, STEM, robotics, sustainability, etc.).
85. America will never lead, in order to dominate or dictate to other nations, but lead only by moral example, including generosity.
86. American foreign aid shall be merited/deserved, prioritized, and given for the best bang for our bucks, in the best interests of recipients, but especially the U.S. Of A.
87. America will not unjustly pay for the world's defense of freedom.
88. America will pursue alliances with any and every freedom-loving nation, and expand NATO membership and economic ties, wherever feasible, safe and in our national interest.
89. No one shall be allowed to usurp the intention of U.S. Laws, to violate the clear intention of any law (such as allowing people into our country, set on destroying her.
90. Companies shall hire the best qualified and best fits, and not engage hiring practices that reward befriending people for emotional connections, to gain a job others are more qualified for.
91. Enemies of the U.S.A. Will be properly and promptly dealt with; not appeased or acquiesced to.
92. NASA will conduct cost-benefit analyses of every mission, as small payoff luxuries can be better spent elsewhere.
93. D.C. Politicians shall be fined for certain unacceptable behaviors (a general list can be found at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>) Sinning as a habit can't continue.
94. Since bribes are illegal, so shall every campaign promise that offers monetary value (with zero repayment or qualification requirements) be deemed illegal.
95. Partial- and after-birth abortions shall be banned in every state.
96. Defense of one's property shall include any necessary and reasonable actions to prevent such theft.
97. Discrimination based on religious preference, in any form, shall not be tolerated, but unreasonable or illegal religious practices won't be allowed.
98. D.C. Politics will be cleaned up, or may the voters vote them all out.
99. A good American economy will not be defined by only the upper half doing financially better.
100. Anyone with better ideas than these is welcome to add to this list, but if they can't, they should put up or shut up.
- In summary, let freedom and justice reign over this God-blessed land!

Update #1: Additional Needed Executive Orders

(7/18/20)

In one week you could STEAL the Dems' thunder by executive order on detailed fixes to cop brutality, criminal justice, and severe poverty eradication and racial discrimination in employment!

@realdonaldtrump @POTUS That's racial reconciliation leadership! Beat 'em at their own game!...

(7/18/20)

POLICE BRUTALITY

Executive order: No chokeholds, unless a cops' life is in danger, onlooking cops MUST intervene in unnecessary abuse of suspects; police cameras must be used and publicly viewable; agencies must have policies to identify bad apple cops, with a process of disciplining. @realdonaldtrump @POTUS (7/18/20)

GANGS

Executive order that gang violence will be quelled (zero tolerance)–NOT gangs themselves, and community policing used, preferably by majority black cops in black neighborhoods (reflect the community), and allow safe haven areas for illegal drug transactions, @realdonaldtrump @POTUS

JAILS

Executive order: ANY shanks, fights, escape attempts, extortion, threats, food or commissary theft (or drug use) in jails automatically tacks on an extra one year sentence, per violation. Incarceration is punishment enough! Prisoners are humans, too! @realdonaldtrump @POTUS Civil Rights

Executive order: Every incarcerated parent MUST make communication with all their children, once every two months, or more often, by mail, video, phone, text or otherwise,
@realdonaldtrump @POTUS NO MORE it takes a village to do a parent's job, when they're not doing their parent duty.

CIVIL RIGHTS

Executive order: Add to the civil rights website every business that offers cheap or free burglar bars, escapable in fires. Have fire marshals inspect poor area homes, for safety, and escape routes. Have cops meet neighbors in an old-fashioned black party! @realdonaldtrump @POTUS

EDUCATION

Make an executive order that bad teachers and administrators (defined by criteria) CAN be fired, after proper disciplining and due process, DESPITE any union collective bargaining agreements, as they HURT Americans! @realdonaldtrump @POTUS #CleanUpOurSchools post haste! Three months to go.

Executive order: No black child in America shall be allowed to fall through any educational crack; strugglers will be tutored to success; unique learners will be allowed special educational means under the ADA. Parents MUST be involved for C average students! @realdonaldtrump @POTUS

Executive order: Public school children will be educated that the school lunch programs, and all types of government assistance are from MERCY by 66% tax payers–NOT the 44%, and it's not Constitutionally required, so be thankful! No one is entitled to or deserves it. @realdonaldtrump @POTUS

Executive order: ANY public school teacher or administrator heard by witnesses or recorded encouraging voting for handouts, will be verbally reprimanded/sanctioned, then demoted/temporarily suspended, then fired on the third violation! @realdonaldtrump @POTUS NO Socialism activism!

Executive order: Public schools will educate student, by role play or video, how to handle a police pullover, what is compliance vs resistance, and what cops are legally able to do. Educate on racial profiling, and driving while black problems, and how to stay legal! @realdonaldtrump @POTUS

With parental permission, schools teach methods to keep sex from becoming pregnancy! Have handouts for parents who object, and have them agree to teach the info to their kids. @realdonaldtrump @POTUS No unwanted kids, less evil abortions! Five ways I can think of. Plan ahead!

One day minimum per public school, of parents giving a 1-3 minute spiel about their career industry, to broaden our youth's knowledge of potentialities! Have school counselors have info on all careers— income potential and future need. @realdonaldtrump @POTUS It's negligence not to.

CHILD SUPPORT

Executive order: EVERY male who has birthed a child, who owes child support, will have their paychecks seized, over time and by percent, until their debt to their children is paid in full. Parents Get Punished law. @realdonaldtrump @POTUS And jailed dads MUST see their kids 3 times a year.

VOTING

Make an executive order that every mail-in ballot must be notarized, beforehand, as proved to be signed by the self-styled balloter. They can start that process immediately, and that cuts down fraud, @realdonaldtrump @POTUS DO IT! It LOOKS like you're making an excuse for if you lose! (7/30/20)

LGBTQ

I read Trumps reaching out to LGBTQ. TODAY executive order zero discrimination in hiring, housing, loans, et al, though religious institutions can forbid any outward proselytizing to that lifestyle, or flaunting or even mentioning their sexual orientation! @POTUS @realdonaldtrump (8/21/20)

MEDIA

You NEED to make an executive order that social media WILL have balance in political views proffered! YOU said Twitter execs decide trending terms, so FIX that problem! Conservative views are all but squelched! @POTUS @realdonaldtrump Force objectivity by executive order, today! (8/21/20)

Fox is not dumb enough to be more objective, if MSM won't do the same. BOTH sides need to be forced to, while retaining their cherished political bents, to keep an audience. Functional Congress would pass such a law, but D.C. Is dysfunctional! Executive order. (8/21/20)

URGENT... @realdonaldtrump @POTUS NEEDS to make an executive order that Google and Twitter STOP censoring conservative voices to steal his reelection! I DETAIL what they're doing at Facebooks Jim.Meroney.5 and James.Meroney.378, and cite a book with more expertise! Censoring Conservatives. (9/7/20)

RACE

Surely you've seen one NBA game, this bubble playoffs season. SHUT UP THE BLM BUNCH by one executive order saying automatic 10 year prison sentence for any American proven to discriminate based on color! @POTUS @realdonaldtrump I'd do so before the first debate! They're chasing phantoms! (9/28/20)

An executive order of an immediate 10-year prison sentence for anyone proved to not hire someone due to their skin color, and we have about completely addressed ending any severe poverty suffering in America, as Social Security disability pays only those incapable of work. (9/30/20)

Update #2

(11/16/20)

A whistleblower hotline will be established to report any instances of sub-par government employee customer service or productivity, all of which will be investigated. Taxpayers can't be abused by people their money employs—period—like non-taxpayer freebies!

The issue of the Constitutionality of taxpayer-funded handouts to non-taxpayers will be taken to the U.S. Supreme Court to decide on the merits of what's clearly stated or unstated in that document!

Anyone ever involved in a hit-and-run of person or property gets an automatic doubling of their sentence for injury or damage, solely because they failed to stop! Automatic, and no questions asked.
#Deterrenceof evil!

THE WAY FORWARD (I)

(11/5/20-2)

I'm quite upset, today, with the division in America! It's SO stupid. I HATE dumbness. Education/knowledge is the way forward! We live in a consumerist economy, knowledge-based era, and globalized. If anyone in America isn't smart, they have to learn how to be smarter! FEW people are stuck being dumb! (11/4/20-2)

I'm frustrated, today, as I HATE when morals are topsy-turvy, like supporting selfish rich folk, lazy poor folk, or slandering rural folk as stupid, when a college degree is not always needed to run a family farm. When greed, dependence and insults and stereotypes are normative, morals lack! (11/4/20-2)

Both parties have two sides, but for power most in either party will go with their party's other side, if it gains momentum, as the other party winning is less tolerable than siding with your party's other side.
Ex: Lib, mod-D; mod-R, con.

Both parties have values they're committed to, no matter which side of that party were talking about, and they have joint values they hold as a party. Dems want cleaner ecology, more government services for the poor, better situations for workers, acceptance of abortion, higher taxes/BIGger government, and many social ills/problems addressed NOT just privately.

GOP's want businesses to flourish, the nation defended, law and order, smaller government and less taxes and regulations, border control and international leadership, including Capitalism and democracy, religious rights, free speech and gun rights.

You can change directions every 4-8 years, and undo your opponent's achievements, but that's not even moving forward three steps and backwards two! Its UNstable, allies can't rely on it, it's Unproductive, and a great waste of the taxpayers' money! How can there be harmony, even within the GOP?

Agree on a common set of values! Trump's Mt. Rushmore and 2020 nomination acceptance speech lays out many such positions. Cons generally want low taxes and government helping no one—keep it private—where moderates are willing to have some government-funded safety net, and see that sometimes things won't get fixed by the private sector alone, if there's not enough profit in doing so.

They also can see that nothing getting done is better than bad things getting done, but is also wasting money on getting nothing done. Even Mr. Trump INcreased our debt—NOT a conservative value! Compromise of core values is never good for either party, but win-win and justice are GOOD things for the nation!

I am not a moderate, as I'm not moderated in anything I'm for, but I do NOT believe taxes should be so low we can't pay our bills, and have to borrow from China, making them our slave-masters.

I'm not for ANY handouts, and am for taxes as low as humanly possible. However, I do not worship the term "conservative." I believe in common sense, justice and balance! You can continue to divide the nation, and hate, and be extreme, or there are ways D's and R's can get things done!

NOT in a Kumbaya way, not in a compromise of core values, not without severe argumentation, not by domination/forcing your views on all others, and not by undoing the opponents gains, where America returns to neutral, and doesn't move ahead. I've written on these ways many, many times! Just do it!

GOP's hate Socialism more than they hate things in their other side (and Dems hate selfish greed that ignores problems and the poor, more than they hate things in their other side). Most of the issues differentiating all four groups is how much money government spends!

I can have conservative spending with moderate Dem results! Everyone but Socialist extremists get what they want, with the lowest taxes possible, using at least five methods I've detailed, before. THAT is the way forward; not division, fighting, getting nothing done, and wasting lots of our tax dollars! Let justice reign!

NBC article speaks of a divided nation. Here are the polarizing issues EXTREMES: Border control or open borders. High or low taxes and regulations. Pro-business or pro worker. Ban or allow all abortions. Freebies or no freebies. Public or private health insurance. You can't harmonize opposites! (~11/18/20-2)

THE SOLUTION: 'THE TERRIFIC TWELVE'

(12/29/20-2)

American Capitalism CLEARLY has many problems, not the least of which is economic inequality, where the rich and business hold most of the cards/leverage. There are solutions, which don't require Socialism, but the GOP denying any problems, because they're rich, ISN'T a solution at all!

Unfortunately, this must be said... The evils of Capitalism: Capitalism is the greatest economic system mankind has yet to invent, but it does suffer several pitfalls. IF we care to make a 'more perfect union,' and believe 'no justice no peace,' these problems MUST be fixed:

1. Taxes have to be fair to all citizens.
2. Government spending has to be the minimum necessary.
3. Freebies must be forbidden.
4. Subsidies must be repaid, by mandatory civic service.
5. Government has to be streamlined for the best bang for the buck.
6. Everyone not in public service must volunteer 10 hours a year, as their patriotic duty (and to save government expenses).
7. Rich people have to be publicly pressured to generously give back, vs. selfishly hoard (as with successful businesses; I Tim. 6:17-19)
8. Welfare has to be revamped to only be temporary, and an empowerment program to self-sufficiency.
9. Immigration must allow in only people our economy needs.
10. Social Security disability should continue to help only those physically or mentally incapable of working (and make some work required if they can do some).
11. Every American NOT in management or ownership MUST organize, to have union-like leverage in wage negotiations.

12. Every U.S. Consumer needs access to an app that literally exposes every best deal on every item in every venue, so consumers have knowledge needed to not waste money.

THESE "terrific twelve" steps will FIX Capitalism's major problems! No rich person is morally (vs. legally) allowed to simply hoard, and give the middle finger to society, and no poor person will severely suffer poverty, or get unfair handouts. Justice, which even God agrees with (Levit. 19:15) #JustDoIt #CommonSense The system is broken!

IF Americans don't want full-fledged Socialism, or more Trumpian conservatism, THIS is the answer! It avoids both extremes, is fair, meets needs, doesn't punish the rich, allows U.S. Business to still compete, globally, and doesn't ignore people's sufferings, or give them immoral freebies.

WHAT COMPASSIONATE CONSERVATISM IS NOT

(2/24/21-2)

People who raise themselves by their own bootstraps see zero reason for anyone else to seek or need help! How else could they see the world? It's certainly a commendable skill they have, and used, especially if they started in the same exact position/circumstances as poor 'blacks and browns' (assuming, as I do, that it's an advantage in America to be in the white majority).

Caustic conservatism doesn't give one damn about fixing any societal problems, if private business can't sufficiently profit by doing so, or charities and churches don't fully meet those needs! They begrudge any poor American wanting any temporary assistance to get a hand up (vs. hand out), as they never needed that. They call it unconstitutional, even though the Supreme Court disagrees.

Compassionate conservatism, on the other hand, CARES that the poor in America suffer. They don't want every social ill to continue unabated. What they AREN'T are people willing to have taxpayers fund those problems getting fixed! In that, they are like caustic cons. Were a Republican to want government to fund those things, they'd better fit in the Democrat party! So what's the difference, as it relates to poverty and social problems?

Compassionate conservatives do NOT have an attitude, commitment and behaviors that 100 percent ignore those issues, confidently believing they're "good" people to do so!

BOTH GOP groups are for charities and religious institutions doing their part toward cures. They're BOTH for private individuals donating what they want to for such causes. They're BOTH for any business that can profit at helping fix those ailments, like homeless shelters made of recycled plastic garbage cans, for safety and weather protection, or technology to track human trafficking victims, or pollution carbon capture, etc.

Some in the caustic con category MAY even be for stiffer penalties for spousal or animal abuse (so long as it's not waged against businesses in wholesale slaughtering operations).

BOTH groups fully support volunteerism, for helping fix problems. Where the rub arises is taxes, or compulsory civic service. Compassionate conservatives support any subsidized people REPAYING taxpayers in money or required civic service, equal to both the expense incurred, and interest that would have accrued to taxpayers, had no help been given.

They are also for Welfare being revamped to empower all poor Americans to be self-sufficient. The money we already spend, and especially with repayment, is well worth that temporary cost, to have NO ONE needing help, and NO taxpayer forcibly put out to fund anyone else!

A compulsory patriotic duty of ALL Americans (excepting public servants and first responders and military—already doing so as a profession) of only TEN HOURS a year, for any because you want to help fix, IS too much for caustic cons!

It's easier and more selfish (and less patriotic) to vote for NO public involvement, beyond voting! They even oppose all subsidies, even when required to be paid back! That's because the forced nature is morally reprehensible, to them seen as unconstitutional violation of their freedom, and they want to do NOTHING, and still be deemed a good citizen!

So NO help by government or helping fellow Americans by citizens, by force! Leave it to volunteering, because then many of them can get away with doing NOTHING to lift a finger of concern for any other American! THATs the more secret motive!

TEN HOURS; repaid loaned subsidy money. A bridge too far and red line never to be crossed, to the caustic con, all justified as "moral."

BOTH groups want charities and crowd funding efforts to pay for every problem that gets addressed, and even let libs pay in more in taxes! Where these two GOP groups part ways is if any caustic con is ever discovered to never contribute to charity, or volunteer for anything, because they want others to think kindly of their ideology, which directly OPPOSES such things, unless you feel like it. Hint: Most of them don't feel like it!

Their voting numbers are stagnant and on the decline, as to future possibilities! More and more Americans reject selfishness in political ideology, especially about the poor and richer people doing nothing towards anyone but their fam, for generations on end!

If a caustic con DID give or volunteer 10 hours a year, on their own initiative (giving amounts equaling, in total, what amount would be needed for subsidies that get paid back), THAT WOULD BE GREAT! Perhaps you give them three years to make that decision. You may even offer an opt out provision, but then most would take it!

The point is that America can ignore its unprofitable problems (as caustic conservatives are want to do), or they have to be addressed (to some extent), and that costs money and manpower. Those resources have to come from somewhere. Caustic conservatives just say let it NOT be me! That's "freedom," for them.

This solution is NOT a concession to Socialism, but doing the right thing. If EVERYONE is made to do it, it's NOT like Democratic Socialism, which seeks mainly GOP's doing all the heavy lifting (tax expense). It's also ensuring an improved society, without increasing our debt!

It ALL boils down to is ones neck in the sand, regarding all others, or are you functioning as a feeling human being, as Chicago Dialogue lyrics call it. IF caustic conservatives want nothing to do with this answer, propose something better! I'm 100 percent FOR private industry doing so, but these problems ARENT profitable!

IF a company can get a homeless person back on their feet, then charge them the cost, plus reasonable profit, paid out over time, more power to you! If addressing pollution, prostitution, drugs, mental illness, failed schools, gangs, poverty, animal abuse, wife beating, human trafficking, job discrimination, etc., can be solved for a profit, I'd be the loudest cheerleader! Dems propose "FREE" healthcare, daycare, college, student loan debt forgiveness, and mortgage down payments.

Those proposals SOUND "compassionate," just as many people in America think European Socialist countries are morally superior to America, because of paid family leave, August vacation, healthcare, etc. They're willing to compare us with them on social matters, but NOT on economic or military matters!

Such people are FREE to move to those nations, but places like Switzerland DON'T freely allow just anyone in, as they protect the golden goose of their safety net system, for natural-borns, and select few others, rightly so (and control borders accordingly, as to citizenship). U.S. Liberals want anyone to become American, in any numbers!

They want a YUGE safety net, paid for mainly by GOP's (and the minority of Dems who pay taxes), and the math doesn't add up, and leads to a bad economy, if not bankruptcy! There's NO incentive to come here to work hard, when so much is given to you! And it's immoral and unfair to have taxpayers fund libs Utopian ideas and ideals!

THAT WILL lead to secession, or civil war! I have proposed a workable means for win-win. Extremists don't want it, as either Dems aren't getting freebies for nothing, or conservatives are required to care one iota about non family members. Yet, my views are HATED by extremists.

One more minor point: When an economy is growing, there's MORE money, and therefore MORE likelihood that people with disposable income give to charity, at least in theory! Cons are RIGHT on that economic observation.

However, in practice, statistics say the rich give two percent to average Joe's three percent, even though average Joe has much less than the Jones' people try to keep up with! Also, revered and respected rich titans of industry were philanthropic, and celebrated for being such. Now, caustic conservatives demean such gestures as self-loathing. Selfishness is inculcated into our system!

...Andrew Carnegie, \$7.2 billion; J. Rockefeller, \$7.1 billion; J. Rockefeller, Jr., \$5.5 billion. This aspect of wealth is NOT being emulated nearly as much as in days gone by, and will lead to people hating the rich even more—NOT from jealousy but necessity for sustainable income—revolts and riots. (12/27/19)

Update #1

WHY care about poor people's struggles?

1. Jesus did. If you know Him, you must!
2. It's humane. 'Human' is the gist of that one-letter more word.
3. There but by the grace of God go you, even though you're confident that will never happen, even as Covid and the Texas ice storm teaches us there can be circumstances outside our control, that humble us.
4. It's the right thing to do.
5. Some believe our nation is only as strong as its weakest link. Such people usually vote Democrat.
6. God's commands are for all people, even though NOT for Heaven's entrance! He says to!
7. Finally, rather than me answering my own question, CHOOSE to go visit a hood or barrio for one day, just to observe how they daily live! Learn the facts on the ground, and walk one mile in their moccasins. You MAY change your caustic ways, as a result. I've done it many times.

Update #2

P.S.: Let me remind you of all the benefits, privileges and "blessings" the rich enjoy, that all others done nearly as much, before any caustic con starts seeking tax breaks mainly for the wealthy, favoritism in government policies, or defending them as under attack in any way more than anyone else:

Gated communities, chauffeurs to safely drive their tinted windowed limos, best seats at restaurants, golf a lot, mansions, Mercedes/best cars, vacations, yachts, attorneys and accountants "pay for it all" (as Joe Walsh would say) in LESS a percent than the tax code intends, tax breaks, loopholes and shelters, maids, butlers, great police protection and response times, private security, lawn men, fanciest clothes, interviewed by the media, inheritances, trusts and other ways to hide wealth from the tax man, the best toys, fine cuisine, gold plated healthcare; not a financial worry in the world!

They'll argue they worked for it. I WON'T debate that, but keep perspective on your top 10 percent lifestyle, and START to consider others! Jesus demands it. (Phil. 2:1-6) Government is NOT to favor you! (Levit. 19:15) Accept both privileges and responsibilities! (I Tim. 6:17-19)

Another new fancy car, or funding spent toward a cause that has meaning and significance/ importance in life and for humanity? Another vacation, or making the world better by some of your excess benefitting the society that allowed you to earn so much? You decide. Decide wisely!

P.S.S.: When political conservatives ever wonder why everyone else labels them selfish, cold-hearted (Ex.: throw momma from the train, and let her eat dog food type allegations), greedy, heartless, hoarders, idolaters and uncompassionate, just re-read this chapter, until you ever get a glimpse into where such concepts might have arisen! God demands better! Your party may not.

I "lied"—One more update: NOT ONLY will political conservatism NOT always win (as it 100 percent LOST in 2020—BOTH houses and the white one), demographic trends show even more challenges for its ideology, and AOC Socialism is gaining ground. MY free solutions and minimal inconveniences HELP GOP's not lose almost forever into the future!

28. POLITICAL ISSUES

1. Free Speech Threatened?
2. Minimum Wage
3. Equal Pay
4. Infrastructure
5. Disease & Death

FREE SPEECH THREATENED?

(1/18/21-2)

The GOVERNMENT can't restrict speech, AND free speech is in the public square; not in a private business. I believe social media businesses must be deemed businesses whose core product IS the public arena of ideas, so government enforces laws when violated there!

We also need a government-paid for social media platform for every view, where government can enforce laws against incitement to violence, state laws on hate speech, terrorist organizing, and anything else that's illegal (Ex.: sting operations set up based on plans disclosed to abduct or murder).

Cons and centrists are FREE to start their own social media platforms, but participants would mainly just reinforce the bent of the business, with no cross-pollination of ideas, which isn't as good as all ideas debated and discussed! Freedom of religion is NOT your right to force your religion's beliefs on all Americans!

MINIMUM WAGE

Government forcing business to pay more for labor is wrong! But, a minimum threshold amount isn't wrong, as business, left to its own devices, would pay nothing, if they could! The market determines wages, but collusion could cause them to be near zero, which is intolerable. (1/21/21-2)

Government is NOT a national worker's union! If you get paid less than \$15 an hour, qualify for \$15 an hour by your skills! My high schoolers got that, with NO experience! #BetoForGovernor crowd Senate Democrats. (3/3/21-2)

HERE are solutions for the working class making less than minimum wage: 1. Unionize! 2. Boycott, boycott and strike. 3. Work harder, longer (overtime) and smarter. 4. Get better job skills. 5. Search for a better-paying company. 6. Start a business. 7. Spend less and smarter! (3/5/21-2)

Update #1

(3/5/21-2)

MANY people do NOT know. Wages VARY! I know two entry level employees who do NOT make the same hourly rate. Unless you know what every employer pays, you're probably under-paid! EVERY employee shouldn't work at low paying companies, nor consumers shop there; let them die! eight Dems

Someone told me, yesterday, businesses make so much money, why can't workers make \$15/hour? I said when you start a business, you can decide how much to pay people. You took no risk, and forked out no capital. The market decides; look around for a better paying job if paid minimum.

If entry level workers want \$15/hour starting pay, find liberal funders or unions to subsidize you for as long as a national strike would last! Don't make government by ALL the people's consent be a BIG union for just some of the people! eight Dems

EVER heard of a labor strike? If you want business to increase minimum wage, instead of government being a big union, try it sometime! If you can't negotiate \$15/hour for yourself, maybe you should look in the mirror and assess what you bring to the employment table.

Update #2

(3/7/21-2)

HERE are actions business can take, to counter strikes for better wages: MORE immigrant labor imported, outsourcing jobs, automating and robotics, over-working existing employees, moving out of country, replacing clamorers (revolving door hiring), etc. Dems have to counter these!

When unemployment rate is HIGH, business can pay low. Economics 101. Replace workers at will, because there are more workers than jobs. U.S. Blue collar workers NEED to be FOR limited immigration, for their own best interests and self-survival, even if you're a Dem, FOR immigrants.

The working class (EVEN white Trumpsters) NEED to understand economics, before choosing political positions! Our economy is globalized, and that can't change! IF laws restrict business global sourcing, too much, they can leave America, import labor or outsource jobs! GOP's for working class?

Population explosion will ALWAYS hurt labor's leverage for wages! Businesses are HARD to start and make successful! They also prefer little competition. That means there will ALWAYS be more people than there are jobs, and the best value for the wage will be chosen by smart businesses.

U.S. businesses DON'T pay "good wages" or living wages, from generosity or moral goodwill! It has to be needed! Your skills have to demand higher-than-normal income! ALDI pays higher because those workers work faster, as a pact in their employment! Americans who make BIG money usually own businesses, invest, have unique skills or above average work ethic (or they inherited).

Employees are a business expense. YOU try to keep expenses down, in your personal spending, and get the best deal! Businesses are NO different! It's NOT evil, it's business! Best bang for the buck.

Consumers shop for the best deals/value. Business is NO different! They are judged by investors by profits, and investor money keeps them liquid and able to grow. They NEED to keep shareholders happy, in payouts! Otherwise, NO ONE exists to fund their ambitions > their overage of revenue - overhead!

Shareholders are NOT evil to demand a return on investment! YOU wouldn't put money in a bank if it offered zero interest! That would be foolish! Even though the rich have excess, they don't opt for low returns on money making money! That's NOT wise. So business has to hire for the lowest possible, and profit as much as possible.

It IS evil that many execs are overpaid! Lamebaugh said that's impossible, because someone was willing to pay that amount. It's NOT always done above board, but cozy relations on boards allow mutual back scratching! EVIL!

People DON'T flock to America because other economies or countries have BETTER opportunity! YOU (blue collar American) NEED to look out for your own self-interests, instead of bleeding heart ignorance that looks "nice," and RUINS your OWN future, for foreigners! That's NOT selfish!

U.S. workers need to do all that applies, below: 1. Get a GED, if you're a drop out! 2. Focus on trade school skills in high school 3. Get jobs training if an adult 4. ADD jobs skills, in your job! 5. Do quality work better than average (including work ethic) It takes TIME to improve!

FREE GED: <https://classroom.usaHello.org/programs/ged/#gref...>

Cheap job skills training: <https://monster.com/career-advice/article/free-job-training...>

Sacrifice of nights and weekends may be needed, for a time. #WorthIt! #GetAhead

SHOP AROUND! Even accounting for different standards of living, even in your OWN state or town, wages VARY! You MAY be earning LESS than you already qualify for, because your initiative hasn't had you test the market in a long time, stuck in a rut! That LOSS is on YOU–NOT business.

For an effective work strike, replacement wages have to exist from activists, crowd funding and Dem donors! One week of #BoycottAmazon won't hurt them enough to force better wages! A 3-6 months labor strike might, if replacement troops weren't available, and MANY vs. few strike. IF you are going to #BoycottAmazon, remember Wal-Mart and Alibaba!

\$15/hour minimum wage would DOUBLE business labor expenses. WOULD YOU tolerate if your landlord doubled your mortgage? Never! Normal, rational rejection! Use common sense!

Liberals act like business executives choose a pay rate solely by how low they want to pay–NOT what other employers are paying, to hog all the profits and keep people poor. That's NOT how a market works! You can pay LOWER than others, and never fill the job, or higher, and interview everyone. (3/12/21-2)

EQUAL PAY

(3/25/21-2)

Female pay differences by race: <https://nationalpartnership.org/our-work/resources/economic-justice/fair-pay/quantifying-americas-gender-wage-gap.pdf...>

Women's sports, generally (vs absolutely) are NOT on equal par with men, as to entertainment value of the quality of skills, so their pay disparity occurs. Not just audience size and TV ratings, but put many gals in the NBA, and they couldn't keep up. That pay difference is fair!

Equal pay based on genders unfair to the employer, as opposed to equal pay based on results and effort! Even men vary in their output, for the same position! I'm FOR all women NOT making less than any man, if their output in the same job is equal! Not rewarding People for their gender.

For all U.S. Women to be paid equal with men, would require them having the exact same job, and them being told what the men in those positions make, and the men to have no variance in what they're being paid! A near impossible feat, as people get raises, work better and harder, etc.!

If an employee accepts a wage, and is not forced to, that's just! It may be low, and lower than elsewhere, but it's fair. It could be higher, and workers should do all they can to get fair leverage, but it's not evil to pay market rate! Unfair is asking government to do your negotiating job!

In theory, as a goal and ideal, I am for equal pay. In practice, it has to be worked up to, over time. So sleepy, my tweets are suffering lesser quality, so no all-nighter training, as planned! Zzz. Mt. 26:41

Forcing equal pay, by force of law, would nearly double some women's pay, which is unjust to business (huge windfall). Pay increases are negotiated, in a free market. Equal pay is a goal, but it has to be earned and achieved, over time–NOT by force of politicians' strokes of pens.

If the law ever required equal pay, you would have to document that every worker worked the same quantity and quality. And privacy laws would prevent employees learning if their wages were equal with their peers!

When employees don't know everyone's pay, you can never know if your pay was equal, as a woman, with a man. I believe in equal pay for equal work, voluntarily, but I also believe business can offer whatever they want, and if you take it, it may be lower than others, and that's on you!

HOW to reconcile being for equal pay and business negotiating wages? Easy! Business's should give be equal pay for equal work, but pay is individually negotiated, absent unions. A law requiring equal pay would have to be for exactly equal work, as in quality and effort. Free markets broker wages.

INFRASTRUCTURE

(4/11/21-2)

In America today, you HAVE to explain that which was OBVIOUS, merely 10 years ago! "Infrastructure" means roads and bridges, and any national systems that support commerce, like light and electricity, railroads, sewers, etc. It has ZERO to do with social programs, @POTUS

President Biden needs to level with the American people about the fact that his "infrastructure" package is a \$2.25 trillion liberal wish list with only about 25 percent being spent on traditional infrastructure like roads, bridges, tunnels and rails. Be honest with us Mr. President.

Update

(4/13/21-2)

Biden's willing to consider funding of "infrastructure?" TRY CUTTING UP TO 20 percent OUT OF EVERY FEDERAL AGENCY. Make government efficient and effective! NO waste, bloat, pork or unnecessary things ONLY taxpayers pay for! I would! @JoeBiden @POTUS #Justice! NO JUSTICE, NO PEACE!

Biden's willing to consider funding of "infrastructure?" IF you have streamlined government and made EVERY able-bodied person pay in, tax the richest who aren't charitable more than those who are, and raise business taxes to 25 percent! @JoeBiden @POTUS #Justice! NO JUSTICE, NO PEACE!

Biden's willing to consider funding of "infrastructure?" IF you have streamlined government and made EVERY able-bodied person pay in, tax the richest who aren't charitable more than those who are, and raise business taxes to 25 percent!

Biden's willing to consider funding of "infrastructure?" TRY CUTTING UP TO 20 percent OUT OF EVERY FEDERAL AGENCY. Make government efficient and effective! NO waste, bloat, pork or unnecessary things ONLY taxpayers pay for! I would! (12/20/21-2)

INFRASTRUCTURE is:

1. Broken bridges
2. Pot holed roads
3. Electric grid weaknesses
4. Sewage and water problems
5. Deteriorating airports and rails NOT most of what's below.

Labeling a pig a puppy doesn't make it so!

DISEASE & DEATH

(11/28/21-2)

The Case For Disease Eradication: I am convinced mankind is seeking Paradise Regained, and SHOULD seek that, but ONLY in the right way—God's way. Let me explain. EVERY public policy and business decision MUST promote good, not bad/evil! NO MORE EVIL tolerated, or injustice! #JustDoIt!

IT IS INTOLERABLE anyone could profit off others' sufferings, like people unable to pay for their health needs! IF businesses were run morally, world-wide, disease eradication and weather-related calamities technology COULD and should be invented! The funding has to come from profits or fair taxes.

CAN YOU IMAGINE no more cancer, heart disease, dementia, stuttering, cerebral palsy, amputations, mental illnesses, retardation, paralysis? I believe we can discover the solutions! It's intolerable people can go bankrupt fixing medical problems they didn't create!..

NO business should EVER be able to make unsafe or harmful products—period, no matter what political connections they possess! My nurse wife is convinced many illnesses are from the manmade chemicals in our foods. She RARELY lets me drink water filler she says will cause cancer.

ANYONE doing EVIL should be halted, by all moral and legal means, including businesses, knowing cigarette smoking kills, yet deceiving through false science and lying to Congress. ALL evils should be curbed, or ended, within budget and with minimal taxes and regulations!

We are responsible for seeking to make the kingdom of God on our fallen earth; never perfectly, never as a theocratic government, but by governments of the world doing their God-given duty, to thwart evil and reward good! Rom. 13 and they CANNOT be allowed to do evil! Justice is God's standard! #JustDoIt!

We ALL love crime stats lessening, except EVIL people. We ALL need to rejoice when all types of evil get confronted! Bullies, thieves, liars, corrupt and selfish politicians, tax avoiders, tax mooches, etc. Collaboratively or individually, America needs to pursue means to END illnesses!

The fall of man (Adam) brought all these things into our world! Even salvation doesn't immunize saved people from sickness! Faith itself doesn't always lead to miracle healings! God is sovereign! BUT, He does NOT use vs. abuse.

It was the Tower of Babel attitude and actions that caused man a downfall—trying to regain Paradise Lost by leaving God out, and putting man as god. Gain it back the right way!

HERE are sicknesses we need solutions to: <https://euro.who.int/en/health-topics/health-emergencies/pages/whos-work-in-emergencies/health-hazards-infectious/a-z-list-of-diseases...>

I would LOVE to see a Center of Global Disease Eradication created, only by U.S. Companies, or in collaboration like the Space Station. ALL people need access to fixes to fatal diseases! If businesses can't profit enough from such products, all nations must pay their fair share!... oppose mankind seeking to fix problems and reverse evils, including diseases. He gave us brains to

My plantar's wart is the ONLY physical problem I've ever experienced more than one month. EVERY disease that harms, hurts and limits humans MUST come to an end! I don't believe this is Babel attitude, if God is central and doing good is the result; NOT evil! Not man as god, either! (humanism)

In sum, 1. Man is NOT to be worshipped! Even if you reject God, do NOT do things opposed to Him!
2. Do good, not evil, including businesses and governments 3. End all diseases and natural disasters'
negative effects, through technology, science, intelligence WE CAN DO THIS! #CommonSense

Creation also longs for a release from the fall of man, through Adam! Rom. 8:19-23 Mankind cannot
undo their sin nature, through technology, or avoid a fallen world, aging, death or things deteriorating—
Mt. 6:19-20 BUT, we can improve our condition! Made in God's image, we can do no less!

LITERALLY, there shouldn't ever be a need for wars! Just wars are OK, by God, but with the brains
God's given us all, learning to solve disputes, amicably and justly should be within the purview of
human achievement! Intransigent evil MUST be stopped, however. Fix the politicians!!!

EVEN NOW, NBC national news will be showcasing a semi-paralytic woman walking the aisle to be
married. I don't yet know what tech she is benefitting from, but EVERYONE wants ALL diseases
eradicated! Just do so where all can benefit—not just the rich!

We ALL rejoiced at how far a comedian got on AGT, with cerebral palsy! BETTER would be we find a
way to relieve him of those challenges! Leg braces locked a paralyzed gals' legs so she could walk at
her wedding. We have tech to force muscles to cramp up! NEED more innovations!

29. POLITICAL TRICKS

POLITICAL TRICKS

(3/1 & 26/21-2)

Political MYTH: Checks and balances means when both sides agree on good policy, there has to be opposition. Usually, that's just grandstanding, or seeking media attention for being the unique lone wolf voice, for personal political points of photo ops, etc.!

Political tricks (playbook):

1. Exaggerate (Lie and distort) Ex.: The Democrats are purposely exaggerating GOP laws on voting integrity, to seem like they're against blacks voting, or that there are so many in society, absent these laws, the whole country would be a supermajority of black voters
2. Justice is NEVER to be sought, unless it benefits your causes, but always say you're seeking it.
3. WHEN you have evil ambitions, always sell them as virtuous causes, to the public. There too dumb or busy to catch on, anyway, right? #Politics
4. Leave your religion at home, except for policies!
5. Accuse your opponents of things, even if untrue.
6. If you're constituency likes a fighter, never seek peace or common ground, and divide the nation, if that's what they want. You're a follower to their lead!
7. NEVER seek common ground with the opposing party when you hold all the power. Just dominate in kind fashion.
8. If you ever hold all the cards, STILL accuse the other side of evils, and use your dominating and demeaning to try to destroy their existence! Gal. 6:7
9. ONLY if one of your own's sins hurt morale or public opinion, or the party's chances at winning, do you rebuke or seek to remove them from office. The offense(s) mean nothing, morally, as winning is everything.
10. If such party hurts your brand, ostracize 'em!
11. If you can't get your agenda on the federal level, pursue it at the state and/or local levels.
12. If your opponent has the power to totally ignore you, gen up enough anger to get virulent revenge between elections! (a smart strategy, actually)
13. Assume and act and speak like you are smarter than the average bear voter, but never condescendingly.
14. Say you're representing all Americans when you're only representing your party's voters (AKA, LIE).
15. HOPE God isn't going to judge you for all your public sins!
16. Make unsubstantiated accusations, and force your opponent to defend or prove 'em wrong
17. Don't do much, but stir up controversies, to distract the public, via media ratings
18. IF you're going to do anything do too little or too much; never just do the right amount
19. Never admit any faults or failures, as that is weakness the enemy will take advantage of.
20. Only focus on the faults and failures of your opponent and their party. Skeletons are the prime rib of politics!
21. Doing the right thing is only what you are to do if it benefits the party or its agenda.

22. Never be honest, if an admission can hurt your party's reputation, or chances at winning (power trumps morals; God allows morals to be left at home).
23. Use public opinion ONLY when it supports your agenda.
24. If the public majority is for something you're against, stay quiet, restrict their ability to vote for it, or sell your view to and only serve your constituency.
25. Use a front man who behaves nice and kind, to pass very un-nice and unkind policies (the Trojan Horse technique).
26. Tell the public you're honest, but only be so when it benefits you.
27. Blame bad decisions on it being what the public wants.
28. Anything goes for power; sin-to-win (easier to ask God's forgiveness than His permission)
29. Accuse your opponent of doing exactly what you're doing, as your anger will look like you think it's evil (even though you approve of doing it).
30. No matter what sins are committed, stand by your team and teammates
31. When accused if that for which you are guilty, deflect, deny, deceive and distract
32. Take opponent apologies as weakness, and expound on the neg or evil thing they're apologizing for.
33. Pass an evil law, and tout it as good.
34. Accuse a law of being evil, when it is good.
35. Tell, or try to convince the public the opponent is doing evil, so voting against them is good.

30. POLITICIANS

WHAT GOD WANTS IN A POLITICIAN

(11/19/19)

You, as a voter, may want certain things from those you vote for, but what you should be valuing is what God wants from them; namely, the following:

God wants politicians to be capable, God-fearing, trustworthy, and to hate dishonest wealth (Ex. 18:21), to praise good and punish evil (Rom. 13:1-7), and to not favor the rich or poor (Levit. 19:15).

Our nation's leaders should also adhere to these principles: Pv. 16:7 If you please God, you will have peace with your enemies (Ex.: Political); Pv. 16:10 Politicians should implement God's will; Pv. 16:15 Politicians should bring life to situations; Pv. 17:7 Politicians should use excellent speech and not be liars; Pv. 20:8 Politicians are to be for justice and despise evil; Pv. 20:26 Politicians are to reduce evil; Pv. 20:28 They are to be honest; Pv. 22:11, 29, 25:5 They are to surround themselves with quality people; Pv. 25:3 Politicians are to have depth; Pv. 29:4, 26 They are to be for justice; Pv. 29:7 They are to care for the poor; Pv. 29:12, 14 They are NOT be liars; Pv. 31:4-5 Politicians are not to be given to alcohol (or drugs, in our modern day). In short, they are to be knowledgeable, temperate and moral.

We tend to vote for what benefits us, and sometimes care only what a political candidate promises us, but their character determines if those promises are lies, as well as whether their positions are wise for the nation. Do your civic duty, before God, by evaluating politicians according to these traits, and making your ballot choices accordingly.

Politicians' sins: Lying, idolatry, slander, arrogance, injustice, selfish ambition, hate, divisiveness, greed, irreconcilable, word wranglers, lip service, feigned anger, agitators, inventors of evil, pandering/coddling/catering kiss-ups, hypocrisy. The Bible addresses ALL these. (3/7/21)

31. POLITICS

1. The System is Broken
2. Washington D.C.–Repent!
3. Cancel the Cancel Culture!
4. Morals In Politics? (Part II)
5. The Core of American Politics (2021)

THE SYSTEM IS BROKEN

Current state U.S. Politics is fighting and division between entrenched extremes—the left vs. the right. My way or the highway, and destroy the enemy. The ONLY things that can happen in that system is one party wins, and dominates its opponent, or gridlock.

Even if one dominates, while in power, no one stays in power forever, so their so-called victories get undone by the other side, when they gain power. And gridlock is merely tax payers paying for politicians to do nothing, and nothing being fixed.

THE FIX IS EASY

Isn't there a better way? Yes, and it's quick and easy, if you are willing to value solutions and common sense, instead of idolizing power and your biased pet peeve extreme. It is through using common sense to get common ground for the common good of the nation as a whole. It is not hand holding Kumbaya unity, or bad compromises, but justly doing the right thing, and ensuring win-win, where both sides fairly get something they want, just not the whole enchilada.

Let me give you a few examples of these polar extremes (which cannot be harmonized, or their gaps bridged), and then suggest you read the solutions: more in-depth, at our website—AmericanAnswers.org.

You are either for gun grabbing or gun hugging.
You are either for a cleaner environment or profits.
You are either pro-cop or for criminal rights.
You are either for high or low taxes, and big or small government.
And you are either for open border or letting no one else in.

THE EXAMPLES ARE ENDLESS

The right and correct solution to almost every problem America faces has been thoroughly and entertainingly addressed in our many writings, mainly AmericanAnswers.org, but also Facebook's james.meroney.9 (and .3, and jim.meroney.3), and the posts and liked sections of these Twitter sites (as well as four books on politics, of our 11 books, available on Amazon/Kindle, and at that website): @pledgers2020, @ImMadTooEdwin, @2020Victory, @PledgersARCHIVE, @BuildBetterBiz, @ProphecyForYou.

The answers are out there, the solutions are easy—if you are committed to common sense, and country over party and principles over personalities. Go read about them. They have been guiding our nation the past four years, through VIP's who are quite familiar with what we write!

THE DECISION IS YOURS, AMERICA!

WASHINGTON D.C.–REPENT!!!

(1/29/20)

Dear D.C.: You fancy yourself the power of America, but you are WEAK! You imagine yourself leaders, but you are FOLLOWERS of public opinion, polls and focus groups! You fancy a party something of value, when it has become a harmful idol to you! You think you're role models. God help our children if that's true!

You spoke for two weeks about the GOOD U.S. Founders' intent. They NEVER intended the gridlock and continual fighting, my-way-or-the-highway domination, scheming tricks to defeat the "enemy," hatred, division, lies and outright sin-full behavior you must ALL repent of, or may God wipe out your futile enterprise, soon!

You are paid wages most of us would dream of. You produce much less than all of us achieve! You have too cushy of jobs! You are way over-paid and rewarded, and you are not leading our nation in integrity, but are mere ambulance-chasing used car salesmen! You spin, lie, impugn motives, feign motives, deem the other side evil, and act like you're pure holiness, when almost ALL you do is sin, and God is NOT mocked!

You are the modern-day Pharisee, who loves respectful greetings in the public square, like 'Congressperson' or 'Senator,' when your ploys are from satan, and your words and deeds disrespected by 82 percent of Americans, who polled your industry's respect level among those two prior-mentioned professions!

You have group think SHEEP mentality of a sports analogy, AS IF life is a mere game, and you're on one team trying to decimate the opponent. THAT IS NOT AS THE FOUNDERS INTENDED! They only wanted checks on extremes, but you both are extreme! You NEVER seek common ground! You LOVE riling up fools, for self-gain and votes—you are NOT public servants!

You manipulate people you SHOULD be educating, so America has no stupid citizens, in a global economy! You are grifters off the public dole! You believe coiffed hair and fancy suits makes you something. You are NOTHING before God, and if Jesus returned today, He would FIRST come to your foolishly hallowed House and whip His cord until you all fled (as guilty cowards rightly would). Your judgment is ripe, over-due, and coming!

You are extremists, erringly believing Reagan's 'bold colors' B.S.! You are among some of the stupidest people I have ever witnessed, despite most of you being lawyers!

New Orleans and Las Vegas have NOTHING on sin city D.C.! I know, even now, in your heart you all are thinking this message applies to your opponent party! NO! You are the man (and woman), because NONE of you LEAD your peers to a holier practice of law-making!

You FEAR losing your cushy job, because it pays off too well! Too many perks! 'We the people' want you all fired, if you choose not to change! You deserve term limits and perk and pay cuts, for you do not earn your keep! Reaching across the aisle is disdained by you, and you are leading our nation to a second Civil War! YOU!

You are slanderers, liars, word wranglers who spin everything YOUR party does as holy, and everything your opponent does as wicked. That makes YOU wicked! Talk radio and mainstream media are your party's' complicit mouthpieces for propaganda, with their bents and biases!

May you be utterly destroyed by God, if you do not repent, which all indications are, at present, you freely choose NOT to do. Trump is the grandfather of all this evil, and his so-called pastor handlers are GUILTY for all these things, before God!

Judgment is your fates, unless you repent! I have NO idea the form or fashion, but 9-11 was NOTHING compared to what God is going to bring upon you, in the soon-coming Tribulation, which MANY of you will go through, because you do not know God, as your deeds prove.

And any claiming Christians in D.C. Are heretical apostates, in FOLLOWING in all this muck, rather than following Jesus, which causes one to be a leader of others into holiness. I have NOT been easy on you, this morning, and give me any chance to appear before you, and this message will be just the beginning, for you NEED it! Repent!

CANCEL THE CANCEL CULTURE!

(7/6/20)

You don't throw the baby out with the bath water, any more than the DUMB and extreme #CancelCulture wants to punish all service workers at Jimmy Johns for a stupid an evil ploy of (apparently) only two bad eggs in the organization! The CEO didn't order that behavior—maybe a sandwich.

#CancelCulture is CONSTANTLY ruining businesses that don't bow to their agenda. Buy American is saying #ClosetCandidate HAS NO economic policy, or knowledge of economics! It's also saying Americans have to pay MORE for the things we buy, to help him get elected. Americans buy the best deal for price and quality, Joe. Out-of-touch elitists wouldn't know that! (7/9/20)

Leftists literally want non-liberals harmed, their businesses ruined, them to lose their jobs, and their opinions muted in the public square, and on social media. WE OWN THE BUSINESSES and JOBS, silent majority! Let them fend for themselves, unemployed, or owning hemp factories! #JustDoIt

1. Identify every liberal who's in the cancel culture (like Julian Fidel Castro), and make their lives a living Hell, financially, JUST AS they are doing and avowed to do. If you sit back and doormatishly take it, you lose, and you are a bona fide fool! Fight back with your assets of jobs and access to products. (7/10/20)

Update

(7/11/20)

VERY practically: WHY can't a federal agency monitor EVERY social media account calling for boycotts of U.S. Businesses (Ex.: Goya), and out them publicly, like NYC Karen was, who lost her job, so they will too? @realDonaldTrump @POTUS They are economic insurrectionists! #Treason America-haters

If Republicans simply refused to hire or do business with or serve any Democrat customers, requiring political party registration documentation, TEMPORARILY, the cancel culture would disband from poverty and unemployment, unless Soros subsidized them! @realdonaldtrump @POTUS

Cancel culture can be cancelled by business owners refusing service and to hire them. Job interviews with targeted questions, and business signs warning no boycotters (all leftists?) welcome would be an incomplete start. You have to identify them all, on social media, and at protests! @realdonaldtrump @POTUS

I am against ANY and ALL boycotts of any and all American businesses! We ALL benefit from a good economy, and we all suffer from a bad one. People have to live, which takes money (profits or wages). Use your free speech in more constructive ways!

Background

LEAVE POLITICS OUT OF BUSINESS! You hurt us ALL when you don't, because we ALL benefit when our economy is strong—not hindered by boycotts, and crying babies too incapable of expressing their political arguments where they belong—in the public (vs. private) square!!! GROW UP! (9/5/18)

I want to start a hashtag for all Twitter extremists who constantly call for boycotts/end of certain businesses, and for people to destroy their lives and careers, by resigning, anytime those posters get offended, who, hypocritically, would NEVER do that themselves! #JimJordanResign (3/7/20)

MORALS IN POLITICS? (Part II)

(12/25/20-2)

Are you 100 percent going to be a party vote, no matter what the party position is, because if you are not, because you think for yourself or vote conscience, we hate you as an outsider, and you may as well be on the other team, even if just abstaining. THIS is D.C. Think, morals be damned!

If that act can save or make our company money, it is the correct decision. If not, it is the wrong decision. THIS attitude in business, absent moral personnel or government regs, is how anyone in the way of just profits loses. The old 'economics is amoral' lie. Morals be damned!

I JUST showed you how politics and business can quickly leave morals 100 percent out of them, left without a judge! THIS is how Christians can care about their "religion" mainly two hours Sundays, as bucking a system that ignores morals doesn't advance your pocketbook! #MoralsMatter (Jud. 21:25)

And if a claiming Christian has zero quiet time, all but two hours a week they live by societal norms, unrenewed in mind to God's will! Even sermons can be wrong, and at best, tell a layman one topic a week, and are forgotten three days later. Thus, America is as America is! Selfishness will doom us!

If you are a Christian, because you have prayed to receive Jesus in your heart for forgiveness of all your sins, the Spirit dwells in you, and you are eternally saved. But that is not then end-all! You still have a life to live until you die! God wants it lived for Him!

When you got saved, that Spirit sealed you forever, indwelt you forever, made you new and clean/covered/forgiven on the inside, and gave you a new spiritual nature and new identity in Christ. Everything changed! (II Cor. 5:17)

NOW, it's time for those changes to manifest. God's word, the Bible, is your food. (I Pet. 2:2) Doing God's will becomes your life sustenance. (Jn. 4:34) You are directly related to God, and Jesus fellowships/communes with you full-time, and His Spirit can empower and lead/guide your life.

If you choose to live your own way, you are living in sin. (Pv. 3:5-7) Great blessings are yours following God in this life, and it's the only choice you have, to live acceptable to God, even though you know Him, and will be with Him when you die.

The person who told you the gospel may not have told you all this. I certainly don't to the many I've told the gospel, mainly because we speak, then go our separate ways, usually never to see one another again. But I do tell them to read the Bible and attend a Bible-believing church.

The Bible is what is in common with those two suggestions. Jesus said we cannot not live without it! (Mt. 4:4) Following, vs. just receiving Christ, is a daily process. (Lk. 9:23)

You eat three meals a day, not because you want rewards, or have to be incentivized to do so, but because you need to, to stay alive. You, even more than food, need God's word eaten/ingested daily!

And just skimming its contents will NOT benefit your life nearly as much as eating the Bible (in your heart and mind), like a cow chews its food! They eat, swallow, burp it up, and continue that process to digestion. That illustration is the exact Greek picture behind Josh. 1:8—a verse you should memorize!

Meditation is how God's word becomes your behavior, along with prayer! And on your own, you are incapable of successfully resisting temptation. You will yield to it most every time. You need to be empowered, spiritually. Daily ask God to fill you with His Spirit, and anytime you feel you have or might have sinned, confess that sin to God, in prayer, and ask to be refilled, because sin breaks off fellowship and the power of God. (I Jn. 1:9)

This is the life of a Christian. Continually knowing Him better, and getting better at living as he did. Yes there are eternal rewards for so doing, but this is the expected and normal Christian life.

If you want more help, read Will You Live Forever? button, at this website's chapters Why Be Totally Committed to God, and How To Have a Daily Quiet Time. MEDITATE/think deeply about what's written there, especially the Bible verses! God bless you if you do.

"He is no fool who gives what he cannot keep to gain what he cannot lose." –Jim Elliot
Missionary C. T. Studd said, "Only one life 'twill soon be past. Only what's done for Christ will last."

THE CORE OF AMERICAN POLITICS (2021)

(1/25/21-2)

THIS is a NEEDED message for you to understand what's going on, and how to fix it. There are two extremes in politics, 100 percent opposite, and they both wish the other didn't exist—liberal vs. conservative. They BOTH want ONLY their views enacted into law!

Far left wants to take citizens guns, "thinking" that makes us all safer, with less weapons that can hurt people. Problem is, if any crook makes or gets a gun, were all less safe, as only cops can take them out if they go on a shooting spree! Far right want zero gun restrictions.

I can own a bazooka, machine gun, tank, B2 bomber, and open carry, even without a license to carry. Zero proof I know how to use a gun (classes with licensing), zero concern that mentally unstable people can buy them, zero concern that registered serial numbers help cops catch criminals.

Just a guttural/instinctive/primitive/immature belief in the second amendment, with zero nuance that helps society. Those extremes are BOTH wrong! A LITTLE inconvenience that doesn't restrict your right to bear arms makes us all safer and better off, with zero gun-grabbing; maybe MORE guns, so deterrence is expected, as many citizens pack heat.

This is but one example of how extremists think-gun grab or no restrictions; all or nothing; my way or the highway, and they want to nationally force their position on everyone. Their positions will reverse, when the other party's in power!

That's INconsistent, unreliable, unstable, and not reasonable, long-term, as laws keep being go, then no go, depending on who's in office! RATIONAL is a policy that meets both sides' concerns, with give and take/win-win! The middle/centrist way.

But libs insist on NO guns, and cons insist on no restrictions; even internet and gun show exceptions to skirt our laws as a loophole. If a law is GOOD (sound, reasonable, moral and practical), its skirting is evil, and unsafe to society, while its enforcement is good for mankind. You start with good laws!

Let's debunk both extremes on this one sample issue-You CAN'T take everyone's guns! They'll hide them, bury them, lie about what they own, or even shoot you if you try (come and get it!). Plus, if they're skilled at using it, and law-abiding, there's zero rational reason to take their weapons!

They have a RIGHT to protect their family vs. burglars, thieves etc., and they can avert further murders, as in the case of a church-goer who killed a church shooter in TX! Cops can't be everywhere; guns are needed everywhere a criminal is using them for evil/harm/bad/crime/sin!

On the other hand, militias that equal or exceed the US military can be a threat, as we saw with basically under-armed people at our Capital! The government can't allow a domestic army to compete with them, as they alone are legally mandated to protect America and enforce laws, via armed cops.

BOTH extremes are often not open to re-thinking their positions! That is the problem! Cult-like brainwashed mind numb robots to only their beliefs! They can't see anyone else's viewpoint, and plug their ears to considering society as a whole. THAT is what ISIS types do-cut off thinking and emotion for willpower discipline!

We in the mainstream majority middle cannot allow either extreme to rule! Give them whatever you can that's moral (like safety from school shootings, and the ability to hunt and fish), but NOT everything they "demand," because opposites can't be implemented, except by secession (red states arm to the hilt, and blue states gun grab).

On a national level, that's the ONLY way for both sides to be happy, unless you give them 2-4 years of their way, then 2-4 ways of their enemy's way, which is irrational, unstable and unsustainable! Take ANY public policy! Libs and cons are on OPPOSITE ends of the scale on all of them! That's NOT workable, save by secession, or ping pong politics, where you win for a time, then you lose for a time, and America is known for inconsistent laws, depending on which party's in office! That's DUMB!

Taxes: high vs. low; regs: many vs. few; military: under- or over-fund; law and order: police brutality or defund cops; border: open or closed; debt: BOTH sides Increase it (bad)! HERE's the BIG problem: Funding of liberal causes. Cons want ZERO taxpayer money to fund them!

They fear moderates will give in and vote for them to be funded. As a centrist, I 100 percent oppose every freebie! I DO support severely poverty-stricken people being "helped," but ONLY if it's fair. It is NOT fair to taxpayers to fund anyone's bills! They MUST repay anything they're loaned to get on their feet!

Cons don't even want that, because tax money could be used, temporarily, even though repayment is required. THAT's how they get the reputation for not caring about people, and being greedy! Libs spend money like its water, because it's mainly GOP's (their enemies) money! That's UNjust and EVIL!

Some Dems pay taxes, but the ~50 percent who pay NO taxes are mainly Democrats, which is why they're always seeking freebies—because they're too poor to owe taxes! That's also why libs like open borders! Millionaires never cross our borders, illegally, save for drug lords!

These extreme policies are causing America to need a divide! BLM riots, and now Boogaloo and Proud Boys as the natural response! It all goes to government handouts, because whites usually won't accept them, but others beg for them. TAXPAYERS owe no one anything, concerning expenses paid for!

When you emphasize black lives mattering, poorer and less educated whites wonder how poor and less educated blacks should get favored, and resent it! That's normal! They all have the same economic challenges, no matter their skin color! They need equal opportunity; not favoritism by color.

Again, libs want many things funded: "Free" healthcare, daycare, college, student debt forgiveness, home down payment, reparations, climate clean up, Covid relief stimulus checks, housing, food, etc., as well as problems solved, like human trafficking, drug addiction, and a host of others.

WHERE can that money come from? NOT people with no bank balance! Tax payers, business owners and the rich are always targeted, but they are mainly GOP's! That is intolerable! WE didn't make anyone poor! We don't owe anyone anything! Even RINOs/centrists/moderates oppose all freebies! So how can anything new be funded?

1. Government functions for a profit.
2. Streamline government (best bang for the buck, and efficient like private sector, and prioritized, using automation and retraining).
3. FAIR to all taxes! Same pain, according to what you have; if you have no money to pay in, you will work for the government for free, enough hours to pay your own way! No justice no peace!
4. Charities.
5. Businesses voluntarily adopting causes.
6. The rich voluntarily adopting causes, like a modified Giving Pledge of LESS than 50 percent, and not just after they're dead!
7. Churches, synagogues and mosques doing their part!
8. Compulsory civic service of 10 hours a year from every citizen NOT in public service or a first responder. Ask NOT what your country can do for you...
9. EVERY such "help" being repaid by the recipient (including Welfare revamped to ONLY empower self-sufficiency in the medium-term. EVERY dollar repaid when they're on their feet, over time. Tax payers lose NOTHING (you could even charge for the interest lost on such a loan), yet cons will oppose this as they don't want to lift one finger to help anyone, even fairly and finally.
10. Liberals and liberal states are free to fund any and all projects they desire fixing! Just don't try to force the rest of us to join your merry band!

Charge as high of state taxes as you like! DON'T use the feds to steal from states not so inclined. YOU libs are concerned about those problems! We red states, not as much as you!

That doesn't make us morally inferior, as we pay for our own expenses, never ask government to help with that, and insist that's how red state citizens live! We reach out a helping hand, when needed, but reject Uncle Sam forcing it!

IF our economy ever gets great (like the surplus days of Bill Clinton), that excess could partly be used, but actually belongs to the tax payers. With 27T in debt, and climbing rapidly, with Biden's next Covid check, we won't see such a surplus! ALL of politics is about funding!

Dem constituents vote to spend, but don't pay in very often (except those on the higher income scale, whose percents are far less than GOP's). Its 100 percent unfair to make GOP's fund most things! taxes have to be fair to all, with no loopholes! NO extremist will like my plan, because it's FAIR!

IF extremes ever get the upper hand, like Trump or AOC, it is truly, reasonably and morally time to secede! America can't go on/continue divided, wanting war, or demanding opposite things! ONLY gridlock or ping pong politics are alternatives! The two-state solution is quite reasonable-then!

WATCH politics and politicians EVERY DAY! They USUALLY engage sin and often partisan stupidity! You have what you tolerate. I don't tolerate either of those vices in so-called "leaders!" Vote ALL the bums out! Not all are bums.

32. POOR

1. On Income Disparity
2. How to Power Through Poverty
3. Poor People are Successful?
4. Helping The Poor
5. Economics 101 for Poor People
6. Elon Musk's \$6B for the Hungry Poor

ON INCOME DISPARITY

(2/4/20)

There appears to be a fissure between the educated (if you hate them, you call them 'elites') Dems and their base, as with GOP's and their base, in thinking that extremism is the way forward—MY extreme, yours be damned.

Are the less-educated THAT dumb NOT to see where that leads? Gridlock and undoing policies every few years!

Your political philosophy is NOT perfect, extremists on the left and right, but this one (about to be described) is much closer to that—provably! Every caustic conservative thinks anything but conservatism means tax payers will pay more, and they RIGHTLY hate being the ones footing America's bills (44 percent pay NOTHING).

The 44 percent think life is Scrooging them, the man is taking advantage, and he always makes bookoos of bucks off their back, so they cry and clamor to Uncle Sam to remedy their inability to make more—all as FREEBIES!

Socialism is stealing from people who work for their money! And conservatism is people who make taxable income saying it's all mine... I'll give you none, to temporarily help you, by force of law, or if I feel like it on the street corner, begging. It's ALL about money! Trumpianism and AOC/Bernie-ism are ALL about how taxes are spent and raised, and how much! I don't want any more taxes on me, with a government that wastes money, empowers laziness and dependence, and can't control itself, with a \$23T debt, and counting!

You don't curb their addiction by withholding so much money we have to borrow from our frenemy, China, at interest, or print fake dollars causing currency devaluation and inflation!

You also don't give people government handouts! Government is NOT you and me, but when it pays bills, it is ONLY us (tax payers) who pay in! We have to de-mystify that nanny state communalism idea!

America has a safety net, which is humane, but it should ONLY be temporary, and empower self-sufficiency learning skills. And ONLY keep people from severe poverty, like the difference between being out on the streets, and having bare bones minimums!

'Anyone' can learn such skills in six months to one year (obviously not people with academic challenges). And token repayment of 30 hours minimum, compulsory civic service for such benefits, is NOT unfair to taxpayers who aren't your employer or daddy/family!

The lower 44 percent CAN'T afford health insurance, often, so they sure can't afford to pitch in to the public dole. So they use sweat equity! Government, as an entity, is not a money tree, and it isn't an

ATM machine! You wouldn't have the gonads to ask an upper 66 percenter for handouts, so you use politicians to do it for you!

Cons RIGHTLY begrudge section 8, Welfare, food stamps, Obamaphones, Medicaid, and whatever other freebies any American of any stripe or color receive, as they DON'T PAY US BACK, and we don't owe them! Its mercy, NOT justice, that allows that safety net, yet people feel entitled. You aren't! You work!

Then business and the rich do everything under the sun to make profits large, at the expense of the working class. They get YUGE bonuses and perks and salaries for screwing "peons" lives up, and that is RIGHTLY opposed by those oppressed! The answer/solution is justice and balance—NOT extremes!

'MY' solution meets the fiscal needs of the lower 44 percent, and the fairness needs of the upper 66 percent who pay taxes! And everyone should be made to do civic service, 10 hours minimum per year, to cut down the feds' costs, by sweat equity, as our patriotic duty, excepting those in public service, like the military, cops and emergency workers.

You have to find ways to reduce America's dependence on China's debt dependence! Streamlined government, changing ALL entitlements to be based on civic service repayment, everyone paying their fair share (the rich included, which will NOT be the same percent as the less rich), and growing our economy with business innovations I've written for years, and have many books on.

It will take 10 to 20 years for our debt to get manageable and reasonable, but you've got to start somewhere, and even cons, via Chump, have added more than \$1 trillion to it, claiming/lying that his tax cuts would pay for themselves. This solution solves D.C.'s fights!

So when I slam BOTH extremes as imperfect, let me give some details! Liberalism has lofty ideals that sound moral. Everyone has healthcare, college (if smart enough), daycare and family leave. All basic needs secure, including Welfare. That's NOT FAIR to tax payers! That's a problem, unless you're an unjust/evil person.

They don't even pretend to want recipients to repay the tax payer! They act, vote and pass laws like money grows on trees. They use moral-sounding ideals to paint the picture, but their vision steals from hard-working, responsible tax payers, for ZERO reason other than that everyone wants more money!

Get a pay raise. Get a promotion. Get another job, or two. Work overtime. Get better, more marketable skills. Quit having as many kids. Cut back. Buy smarter. You're an adult—act like it. I'm not your daddy, as a tax payer—period!

And as to conservatism's imperfections and sins, their theory absolutely says screw the lower half! DO YOU THINK a person who so vehemently fights wealth redistribution is 'gonna pay charities enough to equal what Welfare provides, out of the goodness of their own, greedy hearts, freely? Then you're a FOOL! They're fighting Welfare, because THEY want that money returned to them, NOT to all go to charity, if any!

Both extremes' less-educated NEED to understand these things, as they're the core to D.C. Politics! The emperor has no clothes! You aren't rich because you max out many credit cards to 'own' many possessions! This is common sense, and economics 101.

So BETWEEN the two extremes of conservatism and liberalism, is common sense centrism, and conservatives needn't fear MORE taxes, and liberals needn't fear LESS help for the poor, but the type of

help they really need—teaching them how to fish, vs. giving them a fish. This isn't rocket science, folks! Wake up. Geez!

Finally, for the cons who are as certain that their view is perfect as I am that most people are going to Hell, here's an exact, detailed laundry list of proof, explained, for why your view HURTS everyone but the rich and business owners, and isn't God's view... ALL these polices are conservatives! No one else proposed these:

End minimum wage. That absolutely means workers will make LESS, in most cases (a few rare exceptions).

End the estate tax. That means the rich, who already have life better than everyone else, have even less social responsibility, even though society benefits them most.

End five federal agencies. That means everything those groups do is useless, to the conservative! It also means MORE of an employer's market, with those millions of workers unemployed.

End child labor laws, because China is our competitor, and they do that! That means America's K-12 compulsory education system would be thwarted by pre-teens working full-time, like adults, losing their childhood.

And if you believe conservatism's dogma and mantra, business is in business only for profits, so if profit could be had by overworking employees (no breaks, no safety laws, no overtime), that's "good," to the conservative! We ALL know it's NOT!

Automate and robotize as many jobs as possible, so an employer's market becomes even more of a disparity. More unemployment, because machines can replace the lower 44 percent. HOW DO THEY LIVE and SURVIVE? Who cares, if you're a conservative? You're doing your patriotic duty to America, making business successful, right? WRONG!

It backfires, and government has to hire or pay for them off your taxes, dummies! Trickle down is a MYTH! The rich getting richer benefits all is a MYTH, if they're hoarders, selfish, or don't pay their fair share in taxes!

The joke is let the rich be richer, and they'll hire more. At minimum wage, or less, if allowed to do so, and they're profiting off employees! The ONLY jobs business doesn't profit off are 'business required,' like business lawyers, accountants and I.T. Folk. If life is all about making rich people happy and richer, it's skewed to the advantaged! Let's all bow down and worship the rich guy.

They already get the best streets (no pot holes), security (gated communities), perks (country clubs, best seating at restaurants, chauffeurs). Why do people barely eking by and unsure they'll ever retire need to serve them, to make their life better than is already better than the others will EVER have?

GOD has an answer to this question, and it's I Tim. 6:17-19, conducive with the Giving Pledge, and progressive taxation (Lk. 12:48), because 10 percent of not enough to survive is NOT the same sacrifice for the country as 10 percent of anything you'd ever want!

Warren Buffett understands all that I've just laid out. He and Bill Gates do NOT do what they do regarding charity because they're STUPID! They're smarter rich people than probably every conservative rich person who is NOT significantly philanthropic, proved by their ease at making money!

But they know life is more than just making money! They're certainly not people who loathe themselves, as conservative Mark Levin alleges, because they CARE about people and society—not just themselves (Phil. 2)!

And finally, IF you only knew the facts! 'Average Joe' gives back three percent of his income to charity. Rich Americans give TWO percent. The people MOST able are least giving. And the TRUE heroes of commerce proved to everyone that they were kings of industry, then proved that they were kings as humans. NOT nearly so, today.

Rockefeller, Rothschild and Carnegie were as proud of their wealth as their philanthropy! Today, we often omit the latter, as money is an idol we selfishly covet in America.

P.S.: This ALL relates/pertains to conservatism vs. liberalism! One extreme wants to steal others' money, and the other wants (or tolerates) the poor suffering. That sounds harsh, but what's harsh are these two extremes.

HOW TO POWER THROUGH POVERTY

(3/8/20)

Let's imagine you were born in the projects. Maybe a single parent, or a locked-up dad. HOW can you get out?

1. Dream, by visiting rich areas; and take pictures, and put them on your walls.
2. Mentor: Find a successful older person to guide your decisions.
3. Great GPA in school, as with extra-curriculars.
4. Volunteer as an intern to a good business, even if you have to travel far, even on public transportation.
5. If you invent something people like, your race or financial circumstances DON'T matter to your customers!
6. Get help to start a needed business, with and SBA (Small Business Association) loan, and business mentor from someone NOT directly competing with you (i.e., located farther away, by phone or web contact).
7. Focus. Stay away from the gangs, crime, drugs and pimps. Stay inside and read, learn, memorize! Do it at school, church, after hours facilities, or at home.
8. Get tutoring help, so your grades become exceptional!
9. Ask teachers and school administrator for help and resources for your college prep.
10. Ignore or improve the physical quality of your public school. If you can't ignore rundown facilities, volunteer to paint them on the weekends, to help all your peers (instilling pride).
11. Team up with smart peers, for study groups!
12. Get experts to educate you, via library books, or YouTube tutorials (like Khan Academy).
13. Understand that number one is your grades! Everything else is secondary.
14. Take advantage of free food programs at school, or via charity soup kitchens, as hunger can distract you from studying.
15. Pray and trust God.

In 90+ percent of the cases, white people are NOT consciously or otherwise trying to keep you down, or NOT hire you! Use Linked-In to connect to a successful person of your race, if you believe that, and ask for their advice and/or help, if you believe discrimination is big or bad. Let nothing thwart your success!

You are NO different from me! Your color and circumstances may be, but I was an A to C student in high school. My FREE website offers MANY college studying tips. There are tricks, and even professional businesses to improve your grade results... Kaplan, Kumon, etc.! You can make great grades, if you work hard, and grades are about all colleges can judge you on!

I'd even move to a lower-performing school, so your results will rank you higher! This is NOT becoming "more white." It's becoming more marketable for good-paying jobs! If your culture poo poos education, buck it! That only HURTS you, in the information age!

DON'T limit yourself to music and sports, as a way out of poverty! Take exams to determine your innate talents and interests, and milk what you're good at—accentuate the positive, minimize the negative. Major on the majors, which are the skills you're good at that businesses want and need (to save or make them money)! You can be a success! Believe it.

Update: The Poor You Will Have with You Always
(3/8/20)

You aren't 'gonna eradicate poverty in America (Mt. 26:11). At best, end severe suffering poverty! No one LIKES giving up money—we try to buy the best deals/value for the quality, and work hard to make our cash stash. The Constitution DOESN'T speak of wealth redistribution—NOT explicitly or implicitly.

Every person is responsible for their own lifestyle getting paid. Insurance helps for BIG bills. Crowd funding, as well. But government's purpose/job is NOT to make up for your wages! You're in a global labor pool, so you've got to be worth the pay that you want, to business! Be the best job candidate you can be. Work hard and smart!

Market rate and fair market value are often a RANGE—NOT a set amount. Remember that, as an employee, and learn what your skills are worth. It can vary per city (i.e., variant regions' costs of living). What the market can bear is a wide range, in many cases.

POOR PEOPLE ARE SUCCESSFUL?

(6/16/20)

Permit me, if you will, to address a subject most Americans will HATE, disagree with, or be disinterested in hearing, even though it's 100 percent biblical—the Bible on Poverty... Before getting specific, let's first list general observations of life in America concerning poverty!

The poor are discounted, even labeled 'losers' by the competitive/sports-backgrounded types. Their opinion of public policy is rarely sought, as it's assumed all they care about is getting money, so why would they have any opinion on what the government should do?

They're deemed ne'er do wells, or people who never choose to "buckle down," and work hard, or get a decent education, or job skills.

Their suffering is always deemed their own fault, as is their solution—their own responsibility. Inside, others laugh at their trashed- or rusted-out hoopies/vehicles, and people can't believe they could live like that, or even enjoy life not having a "nice" car or house! DID YOU KNOW assets can be nice (or presumably mean), depending on their quality? (sarcasm).

NOTHING the poor man owns is nice, unless, like Obama wrote, they pour all their excess into a nice car, as they return to their not-so-nice domicile.

Why wouldn't they want to be fashionable, or keep up with the Jones'? Don't you know God thinks the Jones' are life's role models? (a LIE from satan's world system).

I've even had folks say the problem is they don't focus hard enough on their labors (by people whose ministry to God and country NEVER interfered with one hour of employment).

DO WE SEE any people in Scripture who were so busy serving God, that their finances were negatively impacted? Well, maybe some average Joes like JESUS and Peter, for starters (mocking rebuke). So now let's take a look at Bible verses Americans usually have ZERO desire to see, and even concoct LIES to circumvent!

DID YOU KNOW God says not only blessed are those poor in spirit, or humble-attituded, but blessed are the poor? (Mt. 5:3; Lk. 6:20) Then I don't want to be blessed by God, but by the world, is the typical internal dialogue for most who learn these truths--NEVER verbalized out loud! Secret thoughts. God and the Bible do equate poverty with humility (Jas. 1:9), but it is not always a mere humble attitude that God calls people to, but actual humble circumstances!

DID YOU KNOW God says the poor man is in a HIGH position before Him, and the rich man is in a low position before Him? I didn't think you did! (Jas. 1:10)

The rich person is in a LOW position before God! The person with a high standing with Him is the poor man. These are NOT words you hear in America!

And why is that status his? Partly because the poor man HAS to trust God; while the rich ones often trust in their riches, with God as a back-up, or spare tire for emergencies; TRUTH! (Jas. 2:5; Ps. 49:5-6)

DID YOU MISS the nugget that the POOR are heirs of the rich coming kingdom, or did you miss Pv. 11:28, that those who trust in their riches will FALL/fail? God/the Bible (meaning not that the Bible is God, but it IS God speaking to us) also says pride goes before destruction, and says riches often instill such pride. (Pv. 16:18; I Jn. 2:15-17)

We equate net worth with self-worth! I'm someone, because I'm rich, and I don't want to be rich without others knowing it (like only a full bank account) so I show it off in ways people will praise my "achievements" and ambition! THIS IS PRIDE, folks.

I told and warned you you wouldn't like this teaching, so how many have already bugged out? NOT lovers of the truth (or you're already fighting it, with "but what abouts" in your head)!

Let's continue. Aren't there sinful poor, or people poor because of sin? YES. Today's lesson is addressing those who aren't. It's NOT from laziness, a drug habit, low self-esteem, bad decisions (the most popular "Christian" excuse given for poverty, from my observation... consequences for bad decisions, whereas wise people get painted as the rich ones, like Peter and Jesus, I suppose).

No, America DOES idolize money! Just admit the truth! Even politically-minded so-called "Christians" avidly support a theory that all my money is mine, and God approves of that hoarding sin (Ecc. 5:3), because He wrote I am to enjoy the fruits of my labors, and taught personal property rights. (Gen. 3:19; Ac. 5:4) That's WARPING of what God taught! (I Tim. 6:17-19; Pv. 19:17)

But I do it for my family and heirs... "family values"/generational wealth! BALDERDASH! God NOWHERE taught to ONLY benefit blood relatives with your wealth, and though He gives the power to get rich, the devil can too! (Deut. 8:18; Mt. 4:9) HAVE I SCARED YOU OFF, YET?

Bible scholars call these type topics the "hard sayings of Scripture." Hard to take, because our flesh/sin nature bristles and rebels at such ideas! I'm 'gonna stop there, as you can do your own Bible research on the word "poor," and discover jewels I don't need to spoon feed you with, if you are not lazy!

God gives the power to be poor and rich--NOT just rich! God calls some to be poor, which means they're doing God's will not chasing money, as you sinfully do. (Pv. 23:4-5) YES, there are some saints

God actually has believe what He said, when He wrote a saint's prayer in Pv. 30:8, extolling moderate income.

It is the culture of America that has warped your theology! Worldliness extolled as virtuous. The American Dream. Live it up and live for this life, OPPOSITE God, in many ways (Col. 4:1-3; Mt 6), and not denying yourself (Lk. 9:23).

I (sort of) hate bursting your bubble of self-congratulation and pats on the back for your worldly/temporal "achievements," but I HAVE to warn you that God's concern is what we do for Him in this life, not serving our own pleasures and pamperings!

Your pastor MAY not tell you, because he loves the unrequired "tithe," or has bought into the heresy that lies that God wants all believers rich!

SURELY no American is still reading, so I will cut out with this... trust God, serve Him madly, pursue riches that do not fade (Mt. 6:19), and give money to people NOT in your family! THIS is Gods will for you, like it or not. Bye (and don't come tar and feather me; your anger is at God, with whom you are at war; Jas. 4:4)!

P.S.: Jesus knows how hard it is for rich people to give to the poor, without being forced! You get used to self-pampering lifestyles/creature comforts, enjoying life, and forgetting that anyone else exists, except for your socio-economic peers! That's why He challenged a wealthy young man seeking to get to Heaven by good works! (Mt. 19:21) Hoarding is easier!

Jesus told His closest confidantes to sell what they had. Do we in America really believe Jesus is the same yesterday, today and forever? (Lk. 12:33; Heb. 13:8) We Christians truly do NOT believe God's promise of eternal rewards for so doing, or value His priorities on this subject! (I Tim. 6:17-19) Repent!

And God would NOT instruct us to give cash gifts, in great amounts or for long, as that's fiscally irresponsible! Give (even if it's only sweat equity) to projects that empower the poor to make the most of what they have, and to make the most that their skills can fetch! (II Th. 3:10)

HELPING THE POOR

(See also: [How To Help The Poor](#), at Facebook's Jim.Meroney.5)

(11/3/20-2)

Liberals' definition of being nice and helping people means money to poor people; nothing and no one else. They seem willing to fork out more money for them, in their states, but want to force all others who aren't poor to do the same, nation-wide. The problem with free money is...

1. There's no ownership (rent car mentality).
2. It's unjust to taxpayers, and creates dependence and laziness.
3. There's little-to-no payback; recipients can spend it however they like.
4. It's not sustainable—the cash just runs out/dry.
5. The poor are NOT taught to ever improve themselves.
6. The poor aren't your kids or employees.

TRUE help and compassion is teaching all poor people how to fish; NOT giving them fish. That's unsustainable and irresponsible! Every poor person unable to do better, from disability, already has Social Security, and the poorest have Welfare! That's a merciful safety net, and more than enough!

The middle and upper class usually didn't receive ANY government help, to get to where they are, financially! So it's UNfair favoritism to keep handing out freebies to the lower class. They NEED to be taught how to move into the middle class. Those are skills that can be learned! NO free money.

You FEEL sorrow, empathy, compassion and pity for the poor, but the lazy poor deserve NO sympathy, and the hard-working poor need better skills and/or education. FEEL FREE to fund the poor yourself, Universal Basic Income-supporting billionaires! Just adopt them into your family, daddy BIG bucks. That's NOT your job to do!

Every functioning human adult has to learn to fend for themselves. It's a life-long skillset they need. That DOESN'T mean no one ever gets a little help along the way, but liberals MUST be trying to buy votes, as their "help" is usually overkill and forever! That's human growth retarding!

EVERY American poor person could at least be earning near \$15/hour, with the current minimum wage, or they must suffer a disability—mental or physical—for which Social Security Disability exists! Entry level wages were never designed for heads of households, or as career jobs; ONLY stepping stones—NOT living wage.

The Twitter Jack, Facebook Zuck and Tesla Elon trio SHOULD be even more concerned with the world's poor, IMO, as most all of them are doing worse than America's poor. They need food, clean water, primitive sanitation, shelter, survivalist skills, clothes and preventative medicine, at a minimum. Fund that, IMO.

Sustainability is the liberal's mantra for our ecology; it needs to be for our charity! Throwing money down a rat hole is STUPID! Give a poor person \$4K this year and even if they spend it all on valuable things, next year the need persists, if nothing changes in their money-making skills.

American liberals have a MUCH skewed by our consumerist culture view of what an American poor person NEEDS! I Tim. 6:8 I've met many people poorer than myself, with newer shoes, cars, smart phones and Netflix. Our ideas of necessity vs. luxury get warped by TV images of the Jones' we try to keep up with.

College and healthcare are the top two industries needing an option for the poor! Daycare can be solved by technology, organizing neighbors (funding a stay-at-home parent), or Groupon-like leverage to reduce prices, if many neighbors buy a single daycare membership for all—MORE competition!

First, not all Americans need college, and 58 percent don't have a degree. A government program for it would UNfairly benefit only those with higher IQ's! Why would any university reduce tuition for smart poor people, when they can earn full tuition from richer smart people? They aren't a charity!

SAME with medical costs... WHY would hospitals, doctors, drug companies and insurance companies give poor people a price break, when that's UNfair to the rest, and they can find enough richer people to pay full fare? Subsidies, paid back in civic service, more competition, and certified home school college are the answer for college.

For healthcare, MORE insurance competition lowers premiums, but the field is NOT incentivized to cut costs, as the medical establishment is the highest-paid industry, overall, and they like that money!

Again, civic service paid back subsidies, along with charities, low-cost or free clinics, OTC remedies, staying healthy/preventive maintenance, catastrophic insurance for BIG bills, and Medicaid are solutions NOT requiring one size fits all government Socialized medicine! Solutions exist. Lazy people just want to vote for freebies!

Let's get exhaustively detailed in what American poor people NOT on Social Security Disability need, which I HOPE generous billionaires will fund, as there is payback and payoff when a man learns to make his own way, with help!

GED, college (if qualified), trade school skills, motivation (personalized to their energizers), goals, dress for success, interview skills and practice, resume writing and job search tips, hygiene, diction, manners training, transportation to the interviews and job, and a positive attitude belief in self.

Also, house and appliance repairs, possibly lawn upkeep (for neighborhood self-image/pride) and budgeting skills, MAINLY education on how to buy the best value, and not over-pay, or mistake a luxury for a necessity. There are tricks to the trade of life they must learn!

It's NOT uncompassionate to expect an American adult to learn how to pay their own way! It IS uncompassionate to say do so, and don't ask me to lift one finger for anyone, if they struggle with that pursuit! Politically, there are labels attached to these differing attitudes toward the poor.

MANY rich Americans do NOT agree with the adage, 'there but by the grace of God go I.' They feel insulated from calamity, by reliance on bank accounts—NOT God. Arrogance creeps in, that I'm above such experiences, and if I can do it, why haven't the poor? They must be lazy! Making ASSumptions!

God has commanded the rich to give back generously. I Tim. 6:17-19 It's not an option to simply hoard, and blame your sinning on having earned it all. You, of all people, have the wherewithal to help others, but you should never waste that charity, by dumb investing in "free money!"

Free money doesn't teach anyone to earn enough for income to exceed outgo! It's a mirage, a vapor; it's not real, but fake supply; undependable, unsustainable, irresponsible and bankrupting, as the \$ earns nothing; it just gets spent! Do philanthropy wisely! Fund self-empowerment for the poor.

IMO, an app or website chocked full with info that educates U.S. Poor on all these skills would be a lasting one-time investment, continually updated with the best deals per area, best money-saving tips, motivational techniques, job opportunities updates, skills development centers and even free GED or vocational training charities, government programs, or schools (or even free GED and vocational training via the internet/YouTube, only paying one expert per topic, to teach nationally, if not universally, with hands-on by associated apprenticeships and internships. There are NO excuses for severe poverty continuing.

IF any American without a disability is poor, thereafter, it is totally their problem. There are people who like to beg, who make a decent amount by not working. Society owes them zero favors! Make all the needed skills for the poor to move up avail, for free, online, and fund no more!

Liberals can come up with endless projects to throw taxpayer funds at! That's NOT how the Constitution or even common-sense works! People must be taught to carry their own weight! That's what adulting is all about. Freebies make adults into children, financially! BAD public policy!

Perhaps our current U.S. Divisions show the wisdom of why our Founders defaulted to states' rights, where not explicitly enumerated, as making a federal case out of everything fails to capture the diversity of thought that makes up our melting pot tapestry, though remaining united!?

There's OBVIOUSLY an attitudinal difference between the Bible Belt and the two major coasts (or predominantly liberal regions). The attitude SEEMS to be for me to be a nice/good person, I can't want significant wealth, and/or I must fund poor people with handouts, tax-wise.

The very definition of being "good" gets equated to how much money one gives away, and how many freebies they fund. That is, I must apologetically say, an ODD way of viewing life! Goodness is behaving morally!

I detailed morals from sins, this morning (i.e., #MoralsMatter)! Among many good things we can do is help the poor. But it is UNhelpful to keep them poor, hinder their efforts at escaping poverty, or block that escape by any racist or unjust hiring, housing, education or socializing discrimination! EVERY American ought to be rooting every poor American on, to escape poverty and achieve the American dream for themselves, defined by themselves!

We are a competitive nation, but the poor are not "losers" or life's failures, and we aren't competing with them, to keep them down, like a football team tries to keep an opponent down on the scoreboard! Life's more important than sports! Be kind.

There are people who just want to make money, and don't care if the world goes to Hell, and there are people who just want the world to be like Heaven, and don't care if businesses go out of business. BOTH of these extremes are WRONG!

Update

(11/1/20-2)

It's AWESOME that @Facebook's Mark Zuckerberb, @ElonMusk and Twitter's @Jack want to help the poor! YOU DON'T GIVE FREE CASH! That's DUMB, irresponsible, and unrealistic/unsustainable. You spend your money on teaching them how to fish/be self-sustaining, financially! That helps, vs. creating dependence!

NO intelligent investor throws money down a rat hole! Even if you have money to burn, you don't waste it on zero payback to society, by FREE money, or 'UBI!' @Facebook Mark Zuckerberg, @Jack, @ElonMusk They need job and life skills to make it in the world, as grown adults! Pay for that training!

People incapable of making it through life, by mental or physical disability, already get Social Security disability. Beyond that, you're empowering laziness, dependence, achieving less than one's full potential, and disincentivizing hard work! UBI is Unreasonably Blatant Ignorance. Free money!

If the only thing a grown adult head of household can do in life is be a retail cashier, his/her family is going to be poor. After well over 18 years on this earth, surely every adult can learn skills that pay better than minimum wage! Everyone must learn to live within their means.

Aptitude and interest tests should be mandatory in high school! I'd make a HORRIBLE mechanic! You may make a HORRIBLE author. Learn what your innate skills/talents are, and maximize them, with training and experience. Poor people can learn, and if they can't, Social Security disability exists! Be your best!

Poverty OUGHT to be only a short-term problem for anyone! Democrat policies treat it as life-long! Their EXPECTATIONS are low, which means they don't trust people to evolve/advance/improve/grow up, by their ever-expanding handout policies! Social Security Disability exists for people who CAN'T self-sustain. (11/4/20-2)

ECONOMICS 101 FOR POOR PEOPLE

(1/22/21-2)

A little economics lesson for the poor: We ALL would LIKE to be overpaid! The janitor would LOVE to earn \$70K a year! WHY doesn't that happen? Do managers simply throw a dart at a salary dartboard, or spin a wheel to determine what to pay you? NEVER!

If they're HORRIBLE at business, they'll randomly pick a salary or hourly wage number by asking their peers. If they're good at business, they will know what the going/market rate is.

YOU would NOT buy a year 2000 clunker car for \$30K! ONLY a fool would! NO business person aspires to work FOOLishly! You're paid what you're paid because enough people like you (with your skill set) agree to work for that wage!

If your job is needed by business, and no one skilled like you ever applies, management would be forced to pay MORE for your job! APPLY these facts to your life!

And when you cry Uncle to Uncle Sam, you are asking those same employers, plus all taxpayers, to pay for your pay raise, for whatever freebie you're seeking! That's EVIL, but I know morality is not your concern, but money.

When that's how you seek a job advancement, or raise, the economy does WORSE, because forced expenses on business, by government, means business responds, usually by cutting where they can, like jobs, or robotizing your job out of existence.

If you couldn't mow your lawn, from age or incapacity, and your lawn boy charged DOUBLE what you were used to, you'd hire someone else! If they ALL raised their rate to double, you'd buy or invent a Roomba for lawns, or change your yard to all rocks!

YOU wouldn't just take it on the chin! NEITHER will business. In short, YOU have to have skills deserving higher pay! Government can't change that!

Let me edu-ma-cate poor people on one other thing: INFLATION (rising cost of goods sold) makes your paycheck worth LESS! Harmful things to an economy cause that, like higher taxes, less access to oil, etc. You DON'T have to go to college to understand this stuff! You'll FEEL it!

And IF government forced business to overpay workers, unemployment (people out of work) would RISE! Why? To keep costs as they were! Less mouths to feed, with paychecks, but those keeping a job worked harder. You REALLY can't have political positions based on DUMB emotions. SOME knowledge is required! Wise UP!

ELON MUSK'S \$6B FOR THE HUNGRY POOR

(11/2/21-2)

NO MATTER how the HUGELY Socialist-biased MSNBC poo poo's your awesome and generous offer as minimal, I am 100 percent behind your decision, and think you are being a true hero! DON'T empower laziness, but self-sufficiency skills with your donation! That's sustainable! GOD BLESS YOU.

@ELONMUSK: HERE's a GOOD plan (multiple tweets):

1. Minimal infrastructure for farming/food
2. Minimal accessing of education materials (LOW cost)
3. Education in basic job skills
4. Motivation training to self-sufficiency skills (earning and spending) THIS plan solved poverty quick

Broken down:

1. Poorest nations with equipment to farm enough food to feed their citizens
2. FREE K-12 materials avail by basic internet access everywhere (electricity, or cheaper: Books and loud speakers)
3. Job skills for using nations' natural resources
4. Empower budgeting

EVERY human needs food, basic shelter, clothes and death-deferring medical preventatives. YOUR \$6B should go to educate and motivate them how to have those basic essentials—NOT give that to them, as that's NOT sustainable. Per country, enact education on how to achieve it!

Gardening per household, or 'hood. Caves, huts, TPs, used cargo containers or crates, made into shelters. Sustainable hunting and fishing skills. Sanitary refuge and excrement disposal. Wells for fresh water. MAYBE generators or electricity. Vaccines. Hand me down clothes

EVERY nation has similarities and differences in needs and resources. Have a generic model for all, customizable! I just taught how your \$6B could be maximized for the BEST bang for the buck, with zero handouts. I'll bet the U.N. doesn't come up with a better plan (by God's grace)

IF a poor person can die from preventable disease, preventing getting that disease is essential! If they get enslaved, or abused by bosses—or have no food—that's step 2, like Maslow's Hierarchy. They ALL likely have clothes/covering and a place to lay their heads, already

And IF a poor person has no marketable job skills, they'll always be poor! They have to be taught them, even as they have to work, full-time, to remain alive. Pre-recorded K-12 curricula by loudspeaker could replace needs for massive book investments! public and open air!

USE your \$6B in cooperation with fatal disease vaccine charities. Food and job skills are number one (as with ending preventable deaths). ALL ELSE is secondary! poorest nations have manpower businesses can utilize, IF trained for low skill jobs. VERY cheap global labor source!

The @UN Just gave you a cheat sheet on how to respond to @elonmusk's "out of this world" (rocket ship reference) offer! IF your bureaucracy gets their grimy hands on it for any but the poor, or for handouts, may God curse you! MY plan has none of that! BEST bang for buck—Just DO it!

Before I return to sleep, HUNGER eradication is NOT the sole need, if they die from preventable disease, or haven't the ability to pay their own way through life! THAT would only involve endless food giveaways! Teach them how to fish! It's wiser than giving them fish!

IF ending hunger is the only aim, your \$6B needs to go to sustainable farming at every level that ensures all poor people eat. That means individually or collectively, with means for them to access it, which usually requires money from working! MY plan is BETTER! READ it.

You gained your wealth legally! You're NOT daddy to the world's poor, nor obligated to alone fix hunger. Motivate other rich people to emulate you, by tying your offer to their matching or making contributions! LEVERAGE your generosity to do more, PLS! DON'T go it alone!

IF Elon Musk follows through on his \$6B offer, I will consider him in the top 10 of all-time Texans, transplanted or not! Being 6th generation, and from one of the original 53 families, I want to bestow that great honor on him if he so does! WELCOME TO TEJAS, y'all (Elon/rocket man)!

@WarrenBuffett @BillGates YOU two should be inviting @elonmusk to a meeting/social gathering, to discuss the plan I just gave him and the @UN, to never duplicate efforts, but seamlessly work in tandem! ALL three of you are heroes of mine for your business and charity—not just one without the other!

VERY specifically: Every poor nation has to identify land suitable for farming. Then the most efficient means of harvesting need to be utilized, vs. wasteful, inefficient ways of old! Maximize the bounty that can grow from limited land cultivation! America is great at that!

Consider contacting @RickWarren for his farm land strips, @elonmusk! I believe he supports charitable efforts to entrust every family with six foot plots they can grow food from, to survive. There is NO NEED to reinvent the wheel, or duplicate efforts, as that's wasteful of limited resources!

Update

(4/20/23)

When #SpaceX blows up within 15 minutes, when it was advertised to last 1.5 days, and fly much higher into outer space, HOW can their paid announcers brag it was a 'success' because the launch pad wasn't torched, like NO NASA pads ever were, to my knowledge? HYPE! \$millions blown up!

Elon says we have to have inspiration; not just solve problems, because he reniged on \$6B promise to solve poverty, and instead poured it into a craft that blew up within 15 minutes! Priorities vs. positivity and platitudes! He cares less about the poor than mechanical objects!

33. RACE

1. Handling the 'Hood
2. Getting Out of the 'Ghetto'
3. The Race for Race-Baiting
4. Racial Reconciliation?
5. Be less White?

HANDLING THE 'HOOD

(5/29/20)

Let's get this straight, once and for all: Black persons were immorally enslaved in America—period! Whether it was legal, it was EVIL! 400 years of impact can't be erased overnight, or by the stroke of a politician's pen!

At the same time, over time, you catch up, like the whole industrialized world has caught up to America! There is no systemic racism in America! There are pockets of racism, maybe even among some public figures and government authorities, but the American governmental and criminal/legal system is NOT designed to keep the black man down—period! And not all people of any race are the same! That's group think!

There is not one thing keeping any American down, but their scholastic achievements and hustle—period!

It's HARDER to get good grades, when you're hungry, or fear violence in your neighborhood, but making A's and B's will ALWAYS get you ahead in the U.S. of A.—period! #JustDoIt

Hang around smart people, vs. C and below students! You tend to develop acquired traits of the people you surround yourself with!

If you lack food, resources exist (church, charity and country/government). If you are unsafe from gangs, SECRETLY tell a cop!

Call a back line police phone number and seek their subtle assistance!

Tell a school principal, or assistant, or teacher, in private! If you're being abused, at home, TELL SOMEONE! You may fear you'll be yanked away from your relatives, but that doesn't have to happen if the abuser gets help!

If you are depressed because you live in a dilapidated area of town, FOCUS on what WILL be if you keep your academic nose to the grindstone!

Have a civil rights group bus you to the nicer places, and dream of a better future! Tax payers already over-give with Welfare (section 8, food stamps, CHIPS, phones, debit card money Medicaid). THAT IS NOT YOUR TICKET OUT! You are your own savior, with some help.

And if you have ZERO local role models of an older person who lives like you want to live, when you DO graduate, either from high school or college, contact a famous black celebrity, and ask for their encouragement or help! LeBron and Jordan seem like awesome role models to tell you you can do it if you try HARD!

EVERY first-world nation has caught up with America, technologically, educationally, and somewhat economically. Black folk in Canada do not use their race as an excuse for poverty! After years of race baiting and playing the race card, it's time to succeed in America through GOOD GRADES! (5/31/20)

GETTING OUT OF THE 'GHETTO'

(6/2/20)

(Listen to Stevie Wonder's 'The World Is a Ghetto,' and 'I Wish,' as you read!; Our full Race Riots coverage is at AmericanAnswers.org, Campaign Update)

I woke up planning a detailed message on how poorer blacks can succeed in America, but I've said it before, and this violence makes me not in the mood, for now! Get good grades, don't do crime (or drugs or gangs), spend wisely, was the gist, anyway! Lazy people just want politicians to steal from the rich, vs. working hard and smart.

BUT it's needed, so maybe half of what I would have said: NO RACE IN America gets great jobs without a college degree, unless they start a successful business, or invent something that sells well. You don't have to go to college, but you do have to work hard and be smart.

IF any black person has succeeded in America, observe and learn what they did; imitate success. By the way, there are MILLIONS who have! They're of the same race, so your skin tone is irrelevant, though your life circumstances could be similar to how they started.

I live in one of the most competitive counties in America, and if you don't make near straight A's, you will rank LOW in your class! Many smart immigrants live all around me (mainly Indian and Asian). These neighbors work hard, they don't break the law, and their kids STUDY.

There's NO OTHER WAY around or out of this (global) competition! There's a limited number of great jobs, there are massive numbers of people who want them, and good paying employers want the best bang for their buck. Poorer blacks are competing with these people! GRADES are the main test of your qualifications, plus a few extra-curriculars, if you're a youth.

Let's imagine you live in the crappiest of neighborhoods, with rundown schools, gang violence, and lacking food and healthcare—worst case scenario.

Get on Google and find all the local shelters, charities and food banks (or have your busy parents or parent do this—it's THEIR job!), as with all government programs, and generous churches and local businesses.

Learn how to grow a garden in your back yard (or community, project's/public housing's or apartment's central area). Before and after school lunch programs also exist.

Look for all the low cost or free health clinics, for emergencies, and necessary vaccines and checkups. Know where your public hospital is (like Parkland, Dallas, and Ben Taub, Houston). Look for all the after school programs, like the YMCA, Boys Club, or just stay at home and study.

Befriend cops and teachers and administrators for help staying safe from the dangers of violence, or pressures to join a gang (Ex.: crips and bloods, or MS-13, etc.).

If one exists, solicit/recruit a mentor (i.e., an older adult, in the area, in a field/profession you're interested in, or who just knows the ropes in your area of town).

All these actions take work, but the only one that really is necessary is for you to STUDY hard! Google search memory devices! Learn about FREE Khan Academy! Local libraries have FREE books and online resources.

Hit up your school counselor for tutoring opportunities!

You may even qualify, academically, for special help that is NOT special education/needs, by government Americans with Disabilities Act mandate!

There is absolutely NO rule of government or business that is holding you down, or back! In fact, there are laws against racial discrimination in the work place!

The sky IS the limit, but you don't hear sermons like this, but often you hear sermons that 'the man has his foot on your neck,' and business and government policies are holding you back. LIES!

You are your own best advocate, resource and solution! Invest in yourself, for life! Others WILL help you, but YOU have to have the determination that you WILL succeed, come Hell or high water, gangs, poverty, or crappy old school buildings!

REMEMBER, it's the TEACHER, and the text book that is essential! You can become the magna cum laude number one student in your class, in the darkest of circumstances!

High-falutin' buildings and class rooms can spoil people to get lazy, because everything is given to you on a silver platter, so effort can wane; but dilapidated surroundings can inspire one to say to themselves, my educational achievement is exactly equal to those rich kids, elsewhere, IF I put my mind to my studies, and my nose to the grindstone in understanding, then remembering!

Online helps can aid your comprehension. Memory devices can aid your retention. And if you aren't 'college material' (like ~60 percent of Americans), pursue a trade (school), avidly!

As Martin Luther King said, 'Whatever your life's work is, do it well. A man should do his job so well that the living, the dead, and the unborn could do it no better.' Google RESEARCH 'blue collar' jobs that pay well. They exist! Get prepared and skilled to succeed at one of them! Trust God, and be your best. NOTHING can stop you!

And while we're at it, RE-IMAGINE your neighborhood the way you'd like it to be, NOT like other neighborhoods, but it at its best, and volunteer to work to make it that way! No crime, NO gangs, NO hunger, NO despair, NO lack of basic healthcare, NO lack of jobs or nearby businesses, NO bad teaching in schools, mentors galore, NO pot holes, NO broken down homes or appliances, NO severe poverty, NO mental illness, and NO mentality that this can't change, or that we're stuck living here forever.

SHARE this vision with friends and family! Get people to buy into it. Then, with others' help, make it happen, but AFTER you graduate. For now, just go study!

And for all those NOT in these circumstances, especially the rich (I Tim. 6:17-19), take this vision and go make it a reality for some poorer neighborhood! Don't pour money down a rat hole of no returns on investment, like freebies. Help them have clinics, food sources, etc. And cops, keep them safe, humanely!

Update

(6/6/20)

Imaging you live in a POOR part of town. It could be the ghetto, barrio or a trailer park. Why people have concern for the entire area, vs. their own life improving, people where I live NEVER think about! I never wonder, how could my community be improved for us all?

If everyone improved their own income, any poverty problem would be gone, taxes would pay for better schools, and all citizens would be able to afford catastrophic health insurance, and see the doctor when

needed. ALL this comes by everyone in the community being their best, employment skills-wise and academically!

Almost 60 percent of Americans DON'T earn college degrees, which means high schools are gearing people for jobs they aren't 'gonna hold, if a sheepskin is required, in an information age. Those schools NEED to prepare many students for blue collar success!

And since poorer areas can't usually afford college, or can with severe student loan debt, gear your child to be the best blue collar worker and the smartest money spender in the world! THAT is how any poorer area gets less- or un-poor!

And for the trailer parkers—they may like it there, and not want to improve/upgrade it! Mobility and travel, when they want. That means, don't force any of this change, but organize people willing to work to improve Mr. Rogers' neighborhood for any who want it improved.

And the more that poor areas earn better wages, the more businesses and amenities will invest in those communities! It's ALL about economics—NOT race! I'd bet there may not be one neighborhood in America that is 100 percent only one skin color, or at least very few! They ALL suffer poverty.

And finally, there's a nearby neighborhood of mainly Indians, by the design of its home owners, nearby. Anyone can move in there, but they like being in a non-native country with people with shared values. Is that wrong? NO! I wouldn't 'wanna live there, but I have NO PROBLEM with them wanting to be with their friends and relatives.

I've said this before (many times), but most people are NOT special in natural talent! MOST people will work mundane jobs, and not be rich! The goal is to spend smarter, have new technology to make jobs more fun/enjoyable/interesting, or a robot will take your place, and you'll have no source of income! (7/14/20)

I WISH there were a test poor people could take, in public school, to identify exactly what natural talents, interests and aptitudes they possess, so they can use them to escape poverty! Motivation is also key! Tests DO exist, but aren't always real specific. They also cost money! (7/14/20)

THE RACE FOR RACE-BAITING

(By Genny the Vote-Genning Types)

(6/5/20)

Poorer black Americans: YOU can't keep re-living slavery, as any reason for your own poverty, as that is NOT why you are poor, and is a self-fulfilling prophecy and EXCUSE! You were NEVER a slave!

Americans and immigrants have done well, financially, in ONE generation, NOT using excuses! Rags-to-riches stories PROVE skin color and ancient, evil history (slavery) cannot hinder a person focused and committed to success! The number of such stories is irrelevant! They're proof it can be done. Everyone has a will, so they can choose focus and commitment, no matter their race!

Republicans need to identify every poor American who wants better job opportunities, and who doesn't want government handouts. IF many of them exist, they do NOT belong in the Democrat party! They are Republicans at heart!—period! Honor and reward any you find! They are NOT lazy losers!

The Bible teaches empathy for the hard-working poor; NOT for the lazy poor. It makes a CLEAR distinction between the two, as one is evil, and the other is righteous. Charity is how the poor are to be helped; NOT forced taxation, save for the Jew's safety net analogy, from tithes.

ANY safety net that goes beyond TEMPORARY aid to help the severest sufferers get back on their feet is EVIL! America's Welfare system is already overly generous! Section 8 is an injustice, where people can live where they can't afford! END all abuse, waste and fraud in Welfare, ASAP!

WHAT would have been a just settlement with black slaves in America? Freedom. Some offering to make up for unpaid wages, paid for by slave owners. That decision should have been made decades if not centuries ago, but the guilty are long since dead! It is UN-just to punish modern taxpayers!

IT IS NOT like every white American inherits money derived from slave trade profits, or that every U.S. Business was started by slave owners, who passed them on to heirs, through nepotism! Punishing taxpayers and U.S. Businesses for the past sins of slavery is totally irrational!

The ONLY people who might want to pay reparations are heirs of slave owners who inherited profits from them, or businesses tied to founding slave owners! And NOT every black American is a slave heir! Black people come to America from elsewhere, and have for centuries!

Update

RE: Camel-A-Harris' comment... It is NOT 'systemic racism' that our justice system (the BEST in the world, though imperfect) finds people criminally liable, based on facts and evidence, NO MATTER their color, as your percent of the population doesn't determine how many in that group commit crime! Skin color doesn't force choices!

IF more green people chose to commit crime, for whatever reason they chose, green people would dominate our prisons and jail cells! You can try to blame poverty for crime, but it is a free-willed decision. 'If you can't do the time, don't do the crime!' NO systemic racism exists in America!

The system is NOT against black people! Cops don't go hunt down black people, as Joy-Less Reid alleged! Courts are NOT biased against black defendants, nor are prosecutors! Our prisons are not biased against them, either. EVERY race suffers in detention, no matter how many are in there!

CAN YOU IMAGINE if @realdonaldtrump @POTUS said, "If you don't know who to vote for between me and Biden, you aren't white?" WHAT IF white people protested if a cop shot a white criminal suspect? WOULDN'T HAPPEN (we don't think in those terms), and we'd be labeled "racists" if it did!
(Posted 9/6/20-2)

RACIAL RECONCILIATION?

(6/9/20)

(Our full Race Riots coverage is at AmericanAnswers.org, Campaign Update)

Someone argued that So Africa and Germany reconciled, after mistreating people in their country, but America never has.

1. Though we appreciate the world getting behind no more unneeded black deaths at the hands of cops, you can't actually say whites having possessions confiscated, when apartheid fell, was reconciliation, though their peaceful coexistence IS a good thing (as we have had, excepting occasional uprisings), and you can't say Germany's killing of six million Jews was reconciliation—at least we have slave heirs still alive!

But it IS true that our far back forefathers did not exactly end slavery in ways that were fair to the emancipated Americans! Two mules and 40 cares was an empty promise for many if not most, and the lands U.S. Blacks were given were often either not so hot, or intentionally on the other side of the tracks from whites (like LA, or the wards of Houston, where gentle George hailed from).

JUST saying 'you're free' didn't exactly make amends to black people for the decades of enslavement! However, in many ways, our Welfare system has and continues to do!

Though it's also accessed by whites and others, it does keep the poorest of the poor from severest poverty! But is that enough, or fair restitution or recompensing? Yes and no.

We can never repay, on the one hand, the enormous debt our far back American white ancestors owed for their sin of slavery! Why they ever thought it wise to base a "Christian" nation on evil is about as screwed up as Christians living for the worldly here-and-now, currently (i.e., screwed up "Christianity")!

So, yes, we've done something, including desegregation, anti-discrimination laws, and Welfare (which is far too generous, and unjustly robs from the rich to create dependence and less incentives to work hard), but in so many ways we have done far too little, because pockets of poverty are so often riddled with despair and crime, and are also often predominantly black (though other races also experience poverty, just not the effects of centuries of enslavement).

So what's the answer? Is stealing from white rich people the answer? Reparations? I believe the answer is three-fold:

1. Welfare that empowers financial independence, and emancipation from that achievement limiting program (tokenly repaid by civic service, so as to be fair to tax payers, who had nothing to do with slavery).
2. The rich voluntarily obeying God's will for them to not just bless and often spoil their own, indefinitely, for generations on end/to come, but to adopt a much more biblical concept of treating others as family, especially the poor (Mt. 12:46-50; I Tim. 6:17-19), though not by direct gifts of cash, but investments in community resources that prevent crime, by keeping teens physically active and mentally fit, as well as training centers to empower great job and budgeting skills, etc.

Even less wealthy people can contribute sweat equity, as they haven't those financial resources, but they could be compelled, if need be, to spend up to 10 hours a year giving back to 'the least among us'/those less fortunate than I—those Jesus Himself most concerned Himself with. And finally,

3. Poor (vs. richer) black Americans devote themselves to overcoming any victimitus/victim mentality, in forgetting the past (Phil. 3; and it having been MANY decades ago), and purposing to be the very best they can possibly be; especially kids as students, but also adults doing what MLK taught:

"All labor that uplifts humanity has dignity and importance, and should be undertaken with painstaking excellence." And,

"If a man is called to be a street sweeper, he should sweep streets even as Michelangelo painted, or Beethoven composed music, or Shakespeare wrote poetry. He should sweep streets so well that all the hosts of Heaven and earth will pause to say, here lived a great street sweeper, who did his job well."

It's 100 percent understandable for today's slave heir(s)/ancestors to see the greed and gluttony of some white Americans, and not from jealousy, but from a sense of injustice, to say, 'why must things be as they are, where a centuries long head start gives that race an advantage I can hardly hope to catch up with?'

VALID question, and one God has (hopefully) answered in the trifold solutions I've proposed—I Tim. 6:17-19 Reparations are unfair to today's whites, who had zero participation in enslaving anyone, and when a handful percent of white families owned slaves, who's heirs now reap the benefits.

But no one can say America did a great job at righting the wrongs of black slavery, despite some efforts I've noted! There's much more work to do, and not the work of a job where whites merely parrot Ostriches, with our heads in the sand as to the ramifications of our white forefathers' sins upon the black community!

At the same time, it is not our sins we are to atone or make restitution for, but we all must do our part to bridge the gap for sins our white ancestors forced upon the black race in America! And this is not white guilt!

EVERY white American has zero culpability for any slavery or its effects, yet we do live in a society that historically participated in that evil, and both north and south need to work to make life better for all Americans, especially the poor among our African-American community!

I leave you with one final note for this evening, in case the recent uprisings have yet to drive you back to the great words of that great Baptist preacher, Martin Luther King Jr.:

“An individual has not started living until he can rise above the narrow confines of his individualistic concerns to the broader concerns of all humanity,” and,

“Our lives begin to end the day we become silent about things that matter,” and, concerning the American educational system:

“The function of education is to teach one to think intensively, and to think critically. Intelligence plus character—that is the goal of true education.”

No one can say that U.S. Education is great at teaching analytical/critical thinking, intense evaluation and pondering, and certainly not in engendering deep, sincere character! More, we teach to the test, teach political correctness and rely on rote memory! Just fix it! Just do it!

BE LESS WHITE?

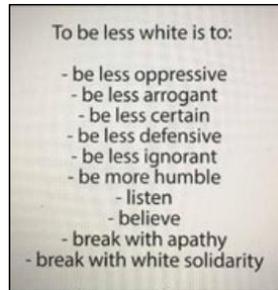
(AKA, Coke Clear or Coke Multi-Colored?)

(2/21/21-2)

HORRIBLE lesson, especially considering all the advancements for mankind that that culture has brought the world (including Coca Cola)!!! I may switch to Pepsi. Try to be less stupid, and racist!
@CocaCola

Analysis of stupidity:

1. All whites do not act the same, nor do all of us engage these behaviors!
2. EVERY race needs to be less ignorant.
3. A minority of whites hate blacks (KKK types).
4. Confidence is a virtue! If you're insecure, be more certain, through self-improvement and education.



Update

(2/22/21-2)

Superior in what categories?: Merrick Garland defends DOJ nominee Kristen Clarke, who called Blacks superior <https://foxnews.com/politics/merrick-garland-defends-doj-nominee-kristen-clarke-resurfaced-letter...> (2/22/21-2)

The Coke inclusion/multicultural/sensitivity training said ALL whites are racist, and many say systemic racism is prevalent in America. LIES, folks! Racism means you hate a certain group, and all its members, for no rational reason, based on skin color.

And systemic means it's built into societal structures, meaning it is overt and intentionally part of how the system works. We have laws against race discrimination, hate crime laws, etc., so living in the far back past of Jim Crow days, or blacks as 3/5ths human equivalent are not at all reflective of America today!

Systemic" racism, AS OPPOSED to racist pockets, means education, government/politics, business, banks/loans, housing, job opportunities, car sales, church choice ALL are designed to keep out or cull out blacks participating as equal as anyone else! SIMPLY not the case! Think clearly!

Income inequality CAN come from race discrimination, but it can equally come from lacking equal job qualifications as others! The fact that anyone is paid less than people of other races has to be to a man, for systemic racism to be a factor! Otherwise, it's individual comparisons.

Identity politics is a political term to avoid addressing differences in experience between members of groups with identifiable differences, like income level, gender, race, age, etc. To be color blind isn't to ignore differences in different color's experiences of life in America

34. REPUBLICANS

1. No Accountability, No Unity?
2. RINOs vs. HIPPOs (Hypocrites)
3. Where HIPPOs Differ From RINOs (Policy-Wise)
4. Where The Republican Party Can Unite

NO ACCOUNTABILITY, NO UNITY?

(1/20/21-2)

Trumpsters don't want unity, because they deludedly believe the election was 'stolen.' Trump haters don't want unity because of all the harm he did to America, with zero repentance. ONLY time heals (and prayer; II Chron. 7:14).

HERE are satanic substitutes for repentance: Glossing over, justifying, sweeping under the rug, moving forward (with no admission of wrong-doing, or apology), distracting, denying, pointing out others' faults, saying everyone sins/excusing, ignoring and attacking sin exposer/the messenger!

Accountability means some justice is achieved, and responsibility for wrong-doing is taken by the offender! It can happen quickly or slowly, but it has to happen if genuine unity is to occur! Brushing riot inciting under the rug ONLY encourages future outbursts, vs. deters them!

Unity and working together does NOT mean agreeing to your opponents' bad policies! Compromise is a two-way street! The middle ground requires BOTH extremes to moderate! It's NOT one-sided ram-rodging. The ONLY alternative is fighting, and undoing opponents' past achievements!

RINOS VS. HIPPOS (HYPOCRITES)

(1/30/21-2)

IF far right GOP's want RINOs expelled, don't 'wanna open their minds, are uncompromising, and believe they're 100 percent morally right on every issue, I want nothing to do with them! That's NOT going to go away by McCarthy saying attack democrats. A TRUE division exists; Ignorance doesn't heal.

A LEADER would call in the riot caucus leaders (Cruz, Gaetz, Hawley), Limbaugh, Hannity and Levin, and leading traditional GOP's, and have them air out their differences and gripes in closed session. I do not see leaders anywhere! @GOP @SenateGOP @HouseGOP You're killing the brand and wins!

Debate in the GOP is will GOP politicians always vote for party over everything, and can we excise John McCain conscience followers? Also, will you worship Donald tRUMP, and can we excise all #NeverTrump and Reagan Republicans. Far right wants that! Worship conservatism and DON'T think or be moral.

EVERY thinking and morals aspiring GOP NEEDS to join a third party of centrists who united with non-Socialist Democrats, in 2024! LET the Patriot party begin, with AOC vs. DJT heads, fighting tooth and nail, with violent, hateful division and gridlock, and the rest of us will get things done!

Someone told me, the other day, Ronald Reagan would be rolling over in his grave (RIP) at what the Republican party has become since 2016! I 100 percent AGREE!

ASK any UNbiased friends and family members of Ronald Reagan, George Bush if they're proud of where the GOP is since 2016, or even ask GWB on polygraph if he is. Any honest answers of NO will be 100 percent blamable on CHUMP!

GOP must split up! I have NOTHING in common with violent rioters, white supremacy, conspiracy theories, taking actions against fellow GOP's who use conscience, wanting zero consequences for inciting a riot, want radical right views forced onto everyone and worship a cult of clown!

The arrogant stupidity of a group of self-emboldened extremists, to think their views are the only valid ones! They get censored by PRIVATE businesses, and suddenly they turn from bullies to whining cowards! They didn't want RINOs to have a voice or place in the GOP! Shut them down!

The not so unexpected, but amazing thing is networking Christians (go to church and claim Christ for votes) are the ones doing as much sin as they can to woo over Trump voters! The riot caucus of Cruz, Gaetz and Hawley. If morals matter, they do not to this ilk! Power over God heresy

The way political parties historically bridged the divide between their two sides is with a VP from the lesser-at-the-time side. NOW, far righters only want far righters in their party! Let's, AGAIN, go over all the major issues where the two GOP sides differ, and see if reconciling is possible:

Taxes: Cons want them as low as possible; centrists want them as low as needed for required government functions, so they're not so low we have to borrow from China or print funny money.

Regs: Cons want as few as possible; centrists want as few as necessary to ensure both business profits and public health and safety, truth in advertising, and safe work places.

Oil: Cons want PROBABLY zero done about pollution; centrists want the worst offenders cleaned up, and the free market to bring us green energy—not government fiats!

National security: Cons want it strong; centrists want that too, but NOT by overspending, or never acknowledging any wrongdoing in our military!

Immigration: Cons want borders closed and walled; centrists wanted a virtual wall, because you STILL pay Border Patrol to capture wall climbers! Cons want PROBABLY no southern border immigrants; centrists want ONLY those our economy needs.

Welfare: Cons want it ended, as it IS wealth redistribution! Centrists want it revamped to ONLY be a temporary self-empowerment program to learn self-sufficiency skills and spending strategies.

Economy: BOTH want it strong, but centrists believe business is NOT to be favored by government, and workers' concerns are also valid—Levit. 19:15.

Guns: Cons want their right to bear arms, period; centrists want NO gun-grabbing, but see the value in registered arms serial numbers for cops to find crooks, and licenses to prove owners passed safety and usage exams, like a motor vehicle license shows adequacy at handling a car.

They also don't oppose red flag laws, properly used to flag ONLY people mentally disturbed, or dangerous for society to allow to be armed—NOT government vindictively targeting political opponents.

Law and order: BOTH want it, but conservatives may look away at any alleged police brutality claims more than centrists. Centrists don't show favoritism to any group, and call a spade a spade, no matter what letter is by their name—R or D!

Abortion: Cons are OFTEN for total bans Centrists know bans only lead to more out of state abortions, gut punches, back alley coat hangers and quack black market docs, and recognize at least three exceptions of rape, incest and mothers life. Plan be pills also circumvent total bans, cheaply and freely avail on the internet!

Centrists believe education/planning and motivation are the way to lessen abortions, and incentives for pregnant women wanting to abort to carry to term. Gay marriage: Some conservatives dream of retracting Obergefell! Centrists know it's now the law of the land, and government isn't going to break up "families."

YOU SEE, there are NUANCES (let me make that word easier for some to grasp—minor but important differences) between conservatives and centrists! Centrists don't worship a political ideology, but common sense, morals and thinking are our priorities, and were NEVER a cult of personality!

WHERE HIPPOS DIFFER FROM RINOS (POLICY-WISE)

(2/27/21-2)

I had a gentleman say to me, don't bow down to Dems, but fight them! IF all Dems and Dem positions were evil, and all GOP's and GOP policies were perfect, THAT WOULD MAKE SENSE! But, that's NOT reality! One party wins, then it loses! Policies flip-flop!

NO ONE has ever suggested bowing down to Dem positions, and fighting only causes heat, not light, division, hate and even violence! I don't want Dems to bow to GOP's, either! This dominate and own the opponent war mentality is stupid, immoral, and unproductive!

The MAIN difference between HIPPOs (far right hypocrites to espoused principles) and RINOs (people consistent on principles) is tax money, and accepting Dem policies. Let me explain...

HIPPOs believe RINOs vote for Dem policies, and to spend ever more tax dollars. They are WRONG, about myself, but they believe it!

The standard for what a good policy is is NOT which party holds it, but morality, rationality and practicality! Here are some Dem aspirations that are NOT evil:

Help the poor, fix society's problems, and have a more just society. Funding those ambitions off taxpayers IS wrong!

It's NOT bad policy to want less pollution, LGBTQs to not be treated evilly, blacks to not be discriminated against or hated, or for youth to have decent career opportunities, people to be paid fairly, people to be able to access healthcare, afford college and daycare, and the poor to not severely suffer!

That statement doesn't make me a Democrat, or pro-Democrats! It's a statement of fact, and a morally sound assertion! The ONLY (or main) issue is how you fund those things! I oppose ALL freebies! I'm FOR hand-ups; NOT handouts, and even they need to be repaid, over time!

Far righters want zero government helping, fixing or addressing any of those causes! By logical deduction, that means they are fine with blacks (and browns) discriminated against, LGBTQs to be treated as lesser, problems in society to remain (if business can't profit enough fixing them, or charities can't raise enough money to curb or fix them), Americans (whose bodies always fail and get sick, sometimes) having zero access to healthcare (if they can't afford it), failed schools in poor areas continuing to NOT provide equal quality education, gangs roaming poorer areas, threatening and endangering students' ability to academically succeed as well as without that, smart enough people not

getting higher education, people having to leave young children at home (latch key kids), hoping they don't get caught and charged with child abandonment or abuse, dangerous pollution harming our air, water and food supplied from the land, and causing some diseases or medical ailments, and maybe contributing some percent to radical weather changes—NOT all; not a ton, but some, from hot exhaust air added to the atmosphere, more so than how much would be there with zero vehicles.

Cons/far righters/HIPPOs can ONLY see those two choices before us! Either/or, win-lose, fight or bow down. It is literally a failure to be able to think, or think critically! That means it is ignorantly based! ALL those issues can be addressed without tax dollars, or by any tax dollars spent being repaid at interest! That's fair to taxpayers!

And I'm FOR taxes being fair to ALL; not just imposed on some! How? Compulsory civic service sweat equity equivalent for all who can't afford to send in money!

Let's flip the coin and see what conservative concerns Dems should "bow" to: Low taxes and regulations, strong economy and military, controlled borders, law and order, free speech, religion and right to bear arms.

Dems can agree to no more tax spending, and empower private solutions! BOTH sides could learn to THINK, so they can SEE how BOTH sides can get what they want, without all the unproductive fighting! Win-win. I've written the answers, MANY times!

There may be some moderates who concede to Dem empowering policies; there may even be some RINOs who want to spend more tax dollars. I AM NOT ONE OF THEM. DO WE NOT have the mental capability to see that win-lose is unstable policy? Undo what was just done, every 4-8 years! That's DUMB, and wasteful of MY tax dollars!

Pay D.C. politicians ~\$270K a year to do virtually nothing!?! FEW laws passed. Little progress in problems being solved. Photo ops, sound bites, spin/positioning, self-promotion, P.R. Stunts, constant arguments, dirt-digging and closet skeleton witch hunts. WE THE PEOPLE pay for that? That's DUMB and immoral!

The better way is common sense positions! Common sense is NOT subject to one's interpretation, or party bias! Win-win isn't conceding to Dems or GOP's, but promoting any politicians who support common sense solutions, on time and within budget. I've written all the solutions, MANY times! Just do them!

The main, if not only social issues far righters care about are the military and the police! Other than that, earn your keep, and leave me alone is the mantra their beliefs exhibit, to all who can see!

WHERE THE REPUBLICAN PARTY CAN UNITE

(8/8/21-2)

There are at least two sides/wings to BOTH parties, and BOTH parties need their two sides, to have enough voting power to defeat the other! AOC/the squad/crazy Bernie and Pocahontas WANT freebies galore, paid for by taxpayers.

Rational, reasonable, mature and thinking adults WHO PAY TAXES, and claim to be Democrats KNOW the math doesn't add up, nor the morality of STEALING from taxpayers for things that are unconstitutional, economy damaging, debt skyrocketing, bankrupting, laziness empowering, and UN-just!

They HAVE to be quiet, for now, because youth and poorer Americans have gotten turned on to voting, by Biden's teasing "FREE" healthcare, daycare, college, student loan forgiveness, home down payment, and other DASTARDLY and devilish schemes to gen up voting interest! HOWEVER, they DO exist!

They understand that unity, even with strange bedfellows, is required for governing! The GOP, on the other hand, is more independent, and less amenable to agreeing with their other half, and for good reason! Any Democrat must, in their heart of hearts, LIKE paying more taxes, spending out the wazoo, or FEELING like a "good" person, when public policy fixes social ills off taxpayers, OR they simply pay in too little, or zero, so that decision never pains them!

Those two beliefs unify their political party! Spend raised taxes to "help," and HURT the opponent/GOP, who pays taxes more often!

The GOP NEEDS that same unifying theme, which has to be to defeat Socialism, and make ALL Americans pay their FAIR and just share in taxes (or their equivalent), so there's zero benefit without cost, to every citizen! THAT we ALL can agree on, as NO Republican doesn't believe in those two beliefs!

Defeating freebies, and "forcing" EVERY U.S. Citizen to have buy-in and actually FEEL the pain of their votes and their politicians' decisions to spend more is absolutely mandatory for GOP unity! NOTHING ELSE is as important as core values, just as spending, taxing more, and "helping" people and fixing societal problems private businesses can't profit enough off of. That's THEIR core!

Ours HAS to be solving problems NOT by more spending and taxes, but by private means that actually work—NOT just rhetoric of concern, with NO action! That's where the GOP gets splintered!

I've written extensively on where we agree, as Republicans, so I will NOT reinvent the wheel, but it centers on the best economy, best national defense, low taxes and least government spending needed, controlled borders, zero gun-grabbing, best education system, freedom of speech and religion, supporting democracy world-wide, debt reduction, streamlining government, and good relations with our allies (while fighting Communism, terrorists, dictators, and evil regimes that hate us).

Where we DIS-agree is on the following:

1. Some GOP's believe THIS is OK (See: Apostasy For Power Idolatry, at Facebook's James.Meroney.9, #74). They also disagree with THIS (my meme, above), though they're ALWAYS 100 percent incapable of arguing a counter attack, every time I've asked for it! Once they learn that MOST of his GOOD ideas were STOLEN from my writings, MAYBE their cultish obsession with a personality will lessen, when they realize he did not have those ideas on his own!? He HURTS the party's chances of winning votes, expanding the tent, and defending values we've held for decades, like thinking over feelings, family values and the 'moral' majority religious right!
2. ANY GOP who has ZERO interest in fixing ANY problems America faces, is, BY DEFINITION or description, evilly, sinfully selfish, and you will NOT get real religious folk (a major part of our party) to agree with that value! YET, such concern NEVER has to involve MORE taxes, or maybe any taxes, and certainly all freebies are morally EVIL! They are UN-just theft! Justice HAS to be OUR standard!
3. Taxes so low our budget can't be met without China borrowing or QE4-10 funny money printing (that devalues the dollar and causes inflation) CAN'T be any GOP's rational solution! They should NOT be higher/raised, BUT the federal spend HAS to be belt-tightened! That's EASY to do, as we did it in management consulting, and I'm excellent in it for the fam!

4. Valuing lies, stupidity, conspiracy theories and catering to ignorance, as "free speech," RATHER than belief in knowledge is power, HAS to be a belief we ALL share! Dumbness is NOT becoming of ANY American!

5. Self-sufficiency is an awesome goal for EVERY American, and MUST occur, by revamping Welfare (which SCOTUS has NOT deemed unconstitutional, so we HAVE to live with it, for awhile, at least) to ONLY empowering people to get on their own two fiscal feet ASAP, with even civic service repayment of taxpayers for any money expended in that process! JUSTICE! No free lunches, but no selfish dis-concern for people's struggles, as a society! Finally...

6. Morality HAS to again become a tenet of the GOP platform! EVERY DAY the GOP RIGHTLY gets whacked on social media and in the media for their legitimately stupid or sinful stances, usually by a minority in the bunch! Lying, greed, hypocrisy, stupidity, cheating, double-standards, selfishness—in a word, EVIL!

The extreme AOC wing has been silenced to make Biden appear more moderate, and be less challenged for doing little, so he upsets the cultural apple cart less, so he doesn't tick off reasonable people who hate extremes, but the GOP needs that very same unity to NOT catering to dumb or evil voters, but educating them, and encouraging more morality!

These two traits win the day in the USA! NO ONE respects stupidity or blatant evil, or they're behind bars, or should be! You cannot build a BIGger tent off those two foundations (stupidity and sinfulness)! IF we choose to do so, a third party WILL arise! I promise!

I am all too happy to help that happen, because these six things we CANNOT be supporting, and the 2 or 3 things we CAN united on, as core principles, and the many policies I listed that we ALL agree on, is enough to create at least surface unity, like that between AOC types, and the other, silenced Dems.

IF the far right and talk radio bunch has NO interest in morality or intelligence, values selfishness, greed, letting problems continue, if business can't fix them, EVEN WITH ZERO FREEBIES and ZERO MORE TAX DOLLARS FUNDING THAT, perhaps a forever split is in order!

JUST realize, a GOP separation from the other wing means losses for one to 3 election cycles! And in that time, being the party out of power, consider how much damage the Dems could wreak on America! Likely insurmountable and unfixable. Secession might be the only choice left to us all/GOP's!

SOMEHOW, the GOP's far right vs. Christian (in practice) and establishment wings have to unite to beat Dems, OR split, and lose a round or two to institute a third party some GOP's have already started.
(8/1/21-2)

35. RICH

1. Almighty God or Almighty Dollar?
2. On the Giving Pledge
3. The Rich Get Richer & the Poor Get Poorer
4. The Haves & the Have Nots
5. How To Get Rich (Yes, An America-Baiting Title)
6. Dear American Rich Person
7. So You Want To Be Rich?

ALMIGHTY GOD OR ALMIGHTY DOLLAR?

(Bible and Bucks; God and Gold)
(Unpublished)

It is reported that the Bible speaks on money more than almost any other topic. But from what you hear and see from American Christians, what it says is not seeping through to their heads; such things as:

- 1) 'It's not a sin to be rich,'
- 2) 'You can't be generous when you have nothing to give,' and,
- 3) 'Money is neutral/a tool, so it's not how much money you have, but how much money has you.'

Clever 1-liner slogans, but are they true? Anyone who challenges these assumptions may be accused of promoting a 'poverty complex' (literal words I have heard).

- 1) It can be a sin to be rich, if you made that decision, but were not led to it as God's will for you. Many of us never ask, as we might not want or agree with the answer.
- 2) The widow's mite story would disprove the claim you have to have a lot to give a lot! And is being generous one's true motive for wanting to be rich, and do their 1040's prove out that claim?
- 3) It may not matter that some Christians are rich, as were Abraham, David and Solomon, but these slogans never mention God's command for significant give back by the rich—only that the amount you have, allegedly, is no issue.

So let's look at what God has to say on the subject, to see if American Christians are truly following God in their valuation of money, or more justifying fleshly desires and trying to 'Christianize' them:

On the positive side, God can be the source of one being rich, or 'blessing' you. (Pv. 10:22) It is also true that the Devil can make people rich (Mt. 4:9). How you gained your wealth, how you use it, and how high a priority it is to you show if it was God or Satan.

On the positive side, some poor people God honors, and has mercy on, because they are hard-working, and had tough times or just don't have great money-making skills. (or too many mouths to feed; Lk. 6:20) It is also true that God criticizes lazy poor, and even teaches others not to financially help them (Pv. 10:4; II Th. 3:10).

Things many don't know:

- You can't serve God and money; balancing the two is the idolatry sin! (Mt. 6:24)
- Christians are to have our minds set/defaulted to Heavenly/spiritual things. (Phil. 3:17-19; Col. 4:1-4)
- Christians are not to chase after money (like the treadmill rat race; Pv. 23:5)
- Christians are not to lay up treasures on earth, which perish, but seek God first. (Mt. 6:19-21)

- Business aspirations and achievements are to be submitted to God's will. (Jas. 4:13-5:8)
- Life does not consist of your possessions; it is NOT he with the most toys wins, in God's accounting. (Lk. 12:15)
- You are NOT successful if you did not achieve your wealth this way. (Josh. 1:8)
- Carnality (i.e., sinful living) is described as a lust for things, sex, and the pride associated with achieving them. (I Jn. 2:15-17)
- The story of the rich man and Lazarus teaches that God evens things out, especially in the next life. (Lk. 19:19-31)
- The rich are to generously give back. (I Tim. 6:17-19)
- God teaches that giving to the poor stores riches in Heaven. (Lk. 18:22)
- The rich are who Christ warned—not the poor. (Lk. 6:24)
- The evil rich are sue-happy control freaks. (Jas. 2:6)
- Poor people are made to be rich in faith, while it's hard for rich people to be saved. (Jas. 2:5; Mt. 19:24)
- Christ and Peter were poor, as was Paul, at times. (Mt. 8:20; Lk. 8:3, 23:50-56 8:3; Ac. 3:6; Phil. 4:11-13)
- If we have food and covering, Christians are to be content with this. Can any American live up to that standard? (I Tim. 6:8)
- Desiring to be rich causes one to fall to temptation and pierce themselves. (I Tim. 6:9)
- The love of money is the root of all sorts of evil, and corrupts some believers. (I Tim. 6:10)
- Christians are to be free from the love of money. (Heb. 13:5)
- Pastors are to be free from love of money (I Tim. 3:3). Can every mega pastor be accused of that? Ought they rather fully reveal their total compensation, as it is donated, and cap their salaries as they ever seek to expand and engage multi-sites? If their church is run like a business, they ought to be taxed!

ON THE GIVING PLEDGE

(Unpublished)

Dear affluent American: You are to be commended for success in your business ventures! You're enjoying the fruits of your labors, as the God Who enabled you to get rich encourages (Deut. 8:18; Gen. 3:19; Ecc. 2:24). You obviously have skills and talents not everyone possesses.

And that very same God says with privilege comes responsibility (Lk. 12:48; I Tim. 6:17-19). We ALL face Him one day, and it will either be a good meeting or a bad one. Simply through wealth, it can be easy to neglect Him, and it end badly for you.

I'm writing you to encourage your considering the many problems in our world, most of which require money, as few people work for free, and few assets are surrendered for free. I beg you in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ to consider how some of your excess could be used to make our world better. I'm NOT asking you to gyp your heirs, or give away money to the point you become middle class.

In investing, we MBA's are taught 'never lose money' (Warren Buffett). The whole Capitalist system honors people who financially succeed, we respect people on Forbes' Billionaires list, and name buildings after the wealthy, giving to them near hero/celebrity status.

May I be so bold as to humbly ask you to consider how God will view you on Judgment Day—NOT Americans? You've already proven your worth as a business man/woman. Please consider how your legacy will be viewed by future generations, by how you used your wealth!

No one wants you to drive a Kia, or live in a home of Mr. Buffett's Lincoln, NE, size and age! But could you see the humanity of funding some projects that improve the lives of the least among us in our world?

Jesus valued the least, and down-and-out/lowly. They are the most needy! They should NEVER be given handouts, but be helped to be self-sustaining. Projects that enable that result are worthy of charity investing, if executives don't hoard the gifts!

Third world nations need food, clean water, sanitation and disease prevention and eradication. On a merely human level, would you consider them, with some of your excess; or better, take a trip to their country, to SEE their needs? Education is another need of theirs.

Many rich people like buildings named after them, for posterity. You can't get great P.R. Funding foreign lands' projects, but God sees! And He has promised to reward gifts to the poor—not empowering laziness or throwing money down a ray hole. Sustainability is always the wisest investment!

You will face your Creator, one day, and I want it to be a good experience for you. However, the Bible says that MOST rich people end up in Hell. Money preoccupation, vs. priorities focus, has to be one major reason.

The 'Giving Pledge' asks an extreme percent sacrifice from you! I'm not encouraging 50 percent, but between 20 and 50 percent. You'll not only get a tax write off, you rightly deserve credit and fame (if you want it) for so doing! And what will you really get for your donations? A sense of doing the right thing before God, having helped fellow human beings, as with His rewards, in Heaven.

God said selfishness, greed and hoarding are sins. We Americans idolize money, but we respect the titans of industry who were most successful and most generous!... Rockefeller, Carnegie and Morgan, to start. Modern statistics say wealthy Americans average one percent of income to charity, while average Joes average three percent. THIS CANNOT STAND!

Those most able are least willing to help? Don't be in that horrific statistic, please. I encourage you to give generously to a cause of your choosing, and to sign a modified Giving Pledge, as part of your legal estate.

It is NOT the amount, but the amount of sacrifice! God told us so. I want the best meeting with Him, for you, so I encourage you to read and pray John 3:16, and to give back generously. Thanks.

Update

I give a lot of rosy scenarios for our world, like rich people doing their part to solve the world's problems. Let's deal with the more likely situation... status quo. Most people are stingy with money used to help others! I don't have excess, and I don't care to cut back even more to help strangers, especially non-Americans.

And every tax dollar spent in foreign aid is a dollar I don't have to feed my kids. It's easy to believe in the philosophy of self-sufficiency for everyone! You feel moral not caring about anyone, because that's their business they're failing at! Is this a Christian action or attitude? NO, but Christians hold it as conservatives.

What can middle and lower income Americans do to help third worlders?

1. Don't ignore them; remember they exist
2. Care and pray
3. If you can afford it, take a trip there, to see reality you never experience. And,
4. Do something, no matter how little, to help them have a better life, even if just voting for our government; not you being as selfish as it's easy for us to be.

It's easy to make the ones with excess take the brunt of the load, but compulsory civic service should befall every American NOT in public service, to provide us the chance to help country and world in ways we never will without it. That's NOT popular, but needed!

The rich aren't evil for having excess, or enjoying using it for their families. They are evil to hoard, or not do their fair share. They're more able to help out, financially, but we all play a part. We live lives that don't teach us we need to be doing anything for anyone, let alone strangers on the other side of the world.

That's only a narcissistic, me, me, me culture teaching us at every turn to live for self and fun, as life values number one. Enjoy life. You can also do so by forgetting others, even as others suffer. Ostriches can shut out the world; God doesn't say to be one. If you follow Him, you act like Him! That's the whole point.

THE RICH GET RICHER & THE POOR GET POORER

(2/4/20)

I LIKE much stability, and no chaos, economically! At the same time, NO one can argue that women paid less, for equal job skills, is morally right! Those who benefit most from injustice complain about it the least! That's why THEY say 'economics is amoral.' How convenient!

There is always a memorized answer robots can parrot, to advocate for conservative beliefs, like minimum wage means less jobs, or pays you less than you might make (a Hannity argument). It's humane, especially when the economy is doing well, and the rich have benefitted!

The rich get richer and the poor get poorer is EVIL. The rich get richer because it's easier to earn when you make money off money! And you get privileges and the best deals and terms! The more business and the rich squeeze every ounce of profit, the more the poor will lose out. (Pv. 22:22) That means wage reduction pressures for maximum profits!

The more the rich require getting richer, before they'll hire others, or to profit off workers to their target margins, the less jobs will be made available for the blue collar working stiff! Business isn't charity, which is how they justify no concern for unemployed workers. They even desire a certain percent of unemployed people, in our economy.

Jobs and investments come from the rich. This is how cons justify government favoring business and the rich. But God DISAGREES with such justifications! (Levit. 19:15) NEVER over-pay, but employees NEED to be great consumers of job offers, to never screw themselves, financially!

The more businesses only think subjectively (i.e., only about their one business), ignoring the overall impact of hiring only the best talent (i.e., the economy as a whole), the more government has to hire others those business folks' taxes go to pay. But taxes are cheaper than wages, so the cycle continues.

THE HAVES & THE HAVE NOT'S

(2/27/20)

It's inevitable that the masses are rebelling against unbridled Capitalism, as every action business has done, since globalism, has, overall, HURT their wages and job opportunities! The rich get richer and the poor get poorer, and that income gap is EVIL!

Mutiny on the bounty as the "natives" (average Joes) get restless, and they are the majority, numbers-wise! As Aristotle said, if the people learn that they can suck off the public dole, by voting, there goes democracy (paraphrased).

You who rejoice when 401Ks improve, by government policies and other things, and have zero thought or concern for the ~half of America who aren't invested, you are the problem, according to Jesus, Who cared much more about the poor and oppressed's suffering, than how well the wealthier enjoyed their lifestyles!

Worker wages have been stagnant, if not mildly down turning, over the decades. From the 50s, and era of pensions, people who have to work for a living, and who live pay check to pay check have lost out, as business persons and the rich have gained!

Businesses make decisions for their business, alone, but as every business does so, the economy as a whole suffers the consequences to laborers of all business' collective decisions—always for more profit, and at the expense of personnel NOT in management or ownership!

The Bible speaks to the evil of oppressing the poor! Caustic vs. compassionate cons ALWAYS default to saying those people are lazy, need college, or need to work harder—NEVER one action to help them, other than a dollar or two to a street corner beggar.

They vote for NO helping of those who can't keep up, economically, as they're life's "losers." This is NOT Jesus' attitude or actions, and He taught those doing well to give away their excess, significantly.

Our flesh/sin nature will never do so, as we worked so hard to get it, why would we give it away? BUT, the more selfish the upper half is with their gains, the more likely Socialism will infect America! Ignore the lower half, and they're not dumb to see the evils of the poor getting poorer as the rich get richer! Care, give, be holy.

HOW TO GET RICH (YES, AN AMERICA-BAITING TITLE)

(8/18/20)

Speaking of God's view of the rich and poor, here's a message from my vacation for people who want to be rich:

1. God's will is NOT wealth for everyone! (Pv. 30:8)
 2. Those who want to be rich harm themselves! (I Tim. 6:10)
 3. Chase wealth and you chase phantoms! (Pv. 23:4-5)
- You may HATE learning these truths, but I speak them for your good and benefit!
4. It's not a sin to be wealthy, but it is a sin to be wealthy if that's not God's will for you, or you selfishly hoard it, or idolize it above Him!

NOW that you know these foundations, let's address people who always want freebies, or jealously lust for what others possess. Here are but some of the means some people have used to achieve wealth:

Inheritance, investing (Ex.: real estate), starting a business (sell to the masses, or the minority rich, like the game of Monopoly), pro sports (unique, in demand/mass audience-watched skills), rap/music, actors, some politicians, bank robberies and pyramid schemes (Ex.: Bonnie and Clyde, and Bernie Madoff), being ruthless jerks (Jas. 4-5), climbing the corporate ladder (Ex.: executives and CEO's), doctors/lawyers/engineers (i.e., education), overtime, multiple jobs, spending frugally (Ex.: saving), winning the lottery, YouTube celebrities, national media figure jobs, inventions and authors, etc.

Though these seem like a long laundry list, they are the minority! MOST people will NOT get rich. God teaches us to ambitious for His morals, and to be content! Competition for who out-earns who, or showing off one's wealth are sinful displays of worldly priorities!

For example, many rap and other pop songs brag of their G-wagons and Range Rovers, how many lawyers you got?, guy's got four garage doors but only two cars, etc.

YES, America worships the almighty dollar, and our politics reflects that idolatry, in stealing it, or hoarding it! Repent, America! II Chron. 7:14

One P.S. I almost forgot, from my 16 hour drive, yesterday: For anyone wanting handouts (like the two possibly illegal alien idiots who asked us for \$50 in New Mexico, yesterday, and got rebuffed): GET A JOB, and learn how to get a better one! READ this information!: <https://bls.gov/ooh/fastest-growing.htm> Be qualified, vs. beggars!

If you're poor, improve yourself! Bring more intensity and intelligence to your job and job skills! Know which jobs pay best, and have the best long-term future! NO ONE owes you one dime!
<https://businessinsider.com/best-jobs-future-growth-2019-3>

Society TEMPORARILY assists the poorest, from mercy, vs. justice! Pay your way!

And the LEAST-qualified people to speak on how to get wealth, or to define success, are people ignorant of God's word, or who inherited their riches! James 4 addresses worldly Christians, and Judgment Day will NOT be kind to them, even if they are saved! Satanically deceived FOOLS, wasting their life!

DEAR AMERICAN RICH PERSON

(10/10/20)

DO YOU WANT TO KNOW why there is MUCH rage among Dems and poor Americans? Sometimes it's jealousy; often it's because they struggle, as the rich blindly enjoy life's high lifestyle, oblivious to their struggles, rich off their backs, begrudging that lack of care or concern.

It IS the rich who have suffered NO little-to-no lapse in earnings during the pandemic, who outsource jobs, USED TO import cheap labor (supporting public policies for), tax dodge with accounting tricks, robotize jobs out of existence, only have to work by studying where to invest, pass on their wealth to endless generations (who don't have to work), lobby Congress for the best laws in their favor, some of whom vote against any government aid that would ever help anyone struggling, enjoying caviar and bon bons, as others barely make ends meet, with salaries WELL over-valued, by boards of directors jacking up CEO to worker ratios, over two decades.

WHY would these people begrudge legally-gained 'success,' if not stolen or gained illegally? Because there's an intuitive knowledge of what God Himself has commanded of them! I Tim. 6:17-19 and the average Joe averages 3% of income to charity, while those with WELL more than they'd ever need only average two percent.

There is VERY GOOD reason for this animosity, and if America's rich don't start giving back more, in significant ways, Socialism and eat the rich mantras will become REAL!

Trump on Rush Limbaugh says he can't understand why so many people don't want a great country. WRONG conclusion and analysis of the uprising! They hate the messenger, who caused much of that hatred, and greatness doesn't just mean the rich get richer, or 401K's rise!

Pride is wanting to show off your wealth, and believes your worth is your net worth. If you DISbelieve God, and live a Hell-bound life, you will fall to all these sins, because you really don't believe the Bible you may claim to respect! Lying, arrogance, money- and power lustful/idolatrous sinners. (10/25/20-2)

Update

(10/5/20-2)

I'm NOT for selfish hoarding among the wealthy! It is SIN, and angers the Lord. I Tim. 6:17-19. Legally, taxes should never go for unconstitutional or wasteful or luxury things, but the rich are to generously use their excess freely, to bless society. WHAT DO YOU DO if the rich hoard?

Liberals say tax to the max. Cons say (as I've literally heard on talk radio), what are you going to do if there are SOB conservatives? (i.e., hand-wringing). With IRS 1040 info being private info, the rich can get away with hoarding! Even Giving Pledgers can ONLY pledge, and not implement.

It'd help for society NOT to idolize them as heroes, or have Forbes wealthiest lists, where EGOs trump ethics/give back! Public pressure NEEDS to be brought to expose all wealth hoarders! Some will publicly or voluntarily demonstrate their charity giving. Others are more silent, or private.

The IRS can't release charity percents or amounts. Catch 22? Not exclusively. The IF the rich hoard, Dems WILL raise their taxes, with zero conscience about the morality of so doing! That threat may change some hoarders' hoarding, but very few! Incentives could help, either acclaim, or tax breaks, or government actions benefitting their businesses more (if fair to all others).

It IS a personal decision, and a moral revolution/revival would help. But the sermons on I Tim. 6:17-19 do NOT reach the vast majority of rich Americans! Charities should be best bang for the buck, so they attract wise investment.

Heroes like Gates and Buffet are role models, but I don't think they often change hearts or minds of stingy rich! Protests outside their homes or gated 'hoods could pressure them! Ultimately, charitable rich SHOULDN'T be taxed more, but the rest WILL be, and some could say should be.

There have to be convos on WHY to give back, and the donor has to personally benefit through fulfillment for so doing, so charities need to speak to interests the rich value fixing in society. Schmucks who selfishly live will be judged by God! Sin!

The GREATEST charity I can imagine would be a nationwide one that empowered financial self-sufficiency! Every poor American EDUCATED and motivated to live within their means, with tips on how to do so on their salary, and how to increase that salary!

If every citizen made enough to live on, mainly liberals and good-hearted Americans would fund all other charities (as it should be). Government is not a cash cow/golden calf/money tree! Charities are merely businesses taxed differently! They BOTH want your money, as voters do in politics. It's ALL about the money, honey!

Identify all rich Americans, by name and address and company. Make a customized appeal to them, based on interests they have, you learn from news articles or social media. Make PSA TV ads to appeal to their generosity. DON'T be deceived by token gifts!

\$200K from a multi-millionaire is generous, as it's freely given, but NOT 'generous' compared to their net worth, which is what I Tim. 6:17-19 is addressing. The widow's mite PROVES it's the free sacrifice that 'impresses' God about your heart—not chump change (like \$50 is BIG for some, and miniscule for others).

There are responsibilities that go along with the privilege of privilege! There is no Jesus figure, speaking in open air public venues, of God's morals, to people not attending churches! There NEEDS to be, like John the Baptist, who kept politicians on their moral toes, before losing his head, literally!

Such a figure, just as if Jesus were here, today, in person (vs. seated at the right hand of God, in Heaven, soon returning) would tell you: Rich people... Give back generously to society! I Tim. 6:17-19.

And REMEMBER, life is NOT defined by what you own (Lk. 12:15), he with the most toys LOSES, as the rich USUALLY go to Hell forever (NOT because they're rich, but because their financial security blinds them to their insecurity at facing Hell, unforgiven). Mt. 7:14, 19:23.

The Bible is CLEAR that rich people are to generously donate, and be warned that most of them are heading to Hell, left unforgiven! You cannot take it with you, and you need not spoil your heirs to not have to work (as Warren Buffett says). USE your excess, WHILE YOU'RE ALIVE, vs. after you're gone, if you signed the Giving Pledge.

QUIT the sinful ego trip or fear/insecurity if you lose money for once! You GAIN so much more in giving! God rewards it! Mt. 6:19-20, 19:21. Hoarding is SIN, and God punishes evil! Ecc. 5:13 You have been blessed; now be a blessing to others!

USE your excess (NOT all of it, of course) to empower the poor to make it through life on their own two adult financial feet! DON'T give money directly! Fund an empowerment charity! Don't let ANY charity CEO be over-paid, using 'charity' as a faux way to get rich, treated exactly like a business!

You are WISE with money-making; be wise in money donating! You live the life of luxury, already! The Bible says THAT IS ALL YOU ARE EVER GOING TO HAVE and GET! Lk. 16:25 The afterlife will be Hell for you. Even if you go to Heaven, you will live in a golden outhouse, if you're stingy in this life, as a rich person!

There are good and evil rich, in the Bible, and one way they're distinguished is by their charitable giving! DON'T be THIS type of rich person!: Jas. 2:6, 5:6; Lk. 6:24 (another verse saying all you ever get is what you get in this life, when you're an evil rich person). Be generous, empower the poor, be blessed!

Some people think a South Africa uprising is likely, among 'eat the rich' mob. The rich didn't do you wrong by earning their wealth legally! Only bank robbers deserve your disdain. You're really just frustrated that you're such a financial loser, truth be told! Look in the mirror... you are the problem!

SO YOU WANT TO BE RICH?

(10/30/20)

It's NOT sexy to earn a decent wage that meets your needs, but it was the aspiration of God's saints. Pv. 30:8 As Aristotle said, "The most perfect political community is one in which the middle class is in control, and outnumbers both of the other classes." Wise man!; NOT extreme.

WORLDLY Christians and uninformed lost people seek to define "life" by its quality standards (i.e., living the high life), in contradiction of the very God they claim to serve. Lk. 12:15

If getting money isn't the purpose of life, what is? God's answered that question! Ecc. 12:13 Do you like the answer?

Solomon, David and Abraham prove you can be rich on earth and in Heaven, but God is a just judge, and evens all things out. Lk. 16:25 IF you are set on earthly treasures, you won't have many Heavenly ones, and they last FAR longer. Mt. 6 Many Christians will regret their life choices in Heaven!

MOST rich people go to Hell. Most humans go to Hell. FEW people go to Heaven. Why, and what's the difference? Both questions answered in their refusing to allow God to save them from Hell, by forgiving all their sins, for any and whatever reasons they concoct. That's their own, bad choice!

IF atheists are right, there's zero to fear on your deathbed. If there's no God, there's NO reason not to live any way you'd like, excepting causing friction with other people by such choices. If the Bibles true, TODAY YOU could be burning in a fiery Hell, with zero let-up, forever!

It's harder for rich people to go to Heaven than others. WHY? Probably because their wealth distracts them from thoughts of the afterlife and their dependence is upon their bank account, so it's hard for them to trust the Lord. Hell is a HUGE risk to a life invested in TEMPORARY assets!

WHY does the Bible command the rich to give back generously? I Tim. 6:17-19 That's likely because they can spare more, as they have more excess! Everyone else isn't even certain they can afford their life until it expires!

WHY would a rich person give back to society? After all, they worked for it, it's their possession, they always sought to gain vs. lose money, and heirs could always use it, down the generations.

1. God said to.
2. Selfishness is a sin, even if just keeping it all in the family (as is spoiling heirs a sin, though an inheritance is not).
3. WHO ELSE can afford to pay to fix problems in society? The majority of citizens aren't rich!

Business war chests, as well, in my opinion (IMO)! Charitable businesses should be patronized, but selfish companies with BIG war chests avoided, IMO.

HOW do we get the elites to give back to society, freely vs forcibly, as Socialists are want to do?

1. Acknowledgment for their generosity!
2. Tax incentives.
3. Convincing them to great causes that aren't a waste of their donations.
4. Convincing them that their rank on Forbes list is mere pride/ego sin.
5. Making them societal heroes for their gifts vs. gains!
6. Shunning the selfish hoarders.
7. Making them visit a hood or barrio, even if out of tinted windows of a limo. BUT when Biden forces their generosity, expect LITTLE charity from them, as that plan is UNjust to the wealthy!

Relatives will always greedily want in your deep pockets. EVERYONE likes if not wants things for free. THINK of the majority who do NOT receive inheritances, and the poor who struggle, when you set up your estate plan, so as to NOT just bless your heirs in perpetuity! SIGN and live out the Giving Pledge before you die, so you witness its positive effects!

It's EASY to live high on the hog, when you NEVER observe the goats on the low lands! People insulate themselves from social encounters with people opposite them, financially, by gated walls, security, private access clubs, limited social circles, cloistered transportation. OPEN YOUR EYES!

You do NOT need to feel guilt that you're rich, but you DO need to feel your earned guilt if your rich and stingy! Mark Levin's statement that you're self-loathing to sign the Giving Pledge is OPPOSITE to and contradicts everything God ever taught in even his Jewish heritage!

Undercover Boss bosses are generous to individuals, because they get free advertising for their firm on the show. Same with the Undercover Millionaire show.

If you find ways for the rich to benefit, they become generous. LEARN to give without profiting, on some of the rich's excess! Institutions name buildings after large donors. If you want a rich person to forfeit funds, what's in it for them to do so? Certainly not profit! You have to think of other incentives that they, uniquely/individually, value, beyond mere money-making!

If I were a Giving Pledger, I wouldn't want ANY charity staff to earn a large salary I'd be helping pay! I'd 'wanna know their payout percent! I'd want their 'help' to be self-sustaining, like my money earning more money, and recipients learning NOT to need the help, vs. paying for dependents!

36. SOCIALISM

1. The Safety Net & Personal Responsibility
2. Is Socialism Moral?
3. If Socialism Were To Win
4. Socialism: A Clear & Present Danger
5. Socialism's Sins
6. Pope-ing or Popping Off?
7. Combatting Socialism

THE SAFETY NET & PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY

(10/17/19)

I've written about healthcare for the poor many times before. The minimum they need is catastrophic insurance (make it required?), as Sean Hannity said. It's the BIG expenses that can bankrupt them—not check-ups, flu shots, etc. Anything more should be an out of pocket expense.

It's NOT evil for America to believe in every adult paying for your own expenses (i.e., personal responsibility)! The poor shouldn't have kids they can't afford, NOT by legal requirement, but common sense living! It's actually a cultural norm NOT to bother your neighbor with your problems! Even a TV ad mocks a neighbor doing supplier background checks, estimates, available service times, etc. (Home Adviser).

We're also a nation who knows everyone can have unexpected calamities, and our safety net—if kept to a minimum—isn't an immoral thing, if not abused. Why should tax payers be FORCED to supply you free college, daycare, healthcare, family leave, reparations, housing- and food subsidies?

If you can't afford your lifestyle, belt-tighten! Just because a politician will promise you freebies, to get himself/herself a cushy job, doesn't mean you should vote for them. It should be illegal! It's armed robbery, absent the arms (excepting the U.S. Military backing our laws, ultimately).

People SHOULD be ashamed to think they can vote to steal another's better salary! It's a form of envy and jealous sins! At the same time, healthcare and college are two expensive, and they aren't luxuries in modern life—all people need the former!

Catastrophic insurance is the REAL need, and ways to reduce healthcare costs. Healthcare providers may need to be forced to offer up to 10 percent of their services at reduced rates, for verifiably 'broke' patients. That wouldn't be fair to them (compared to all other industries), and that would have to be addressed.

Self-taught, accredited college, via online/YouTube courses and e-books OUGHT to be allowed to anyone who literally just wants the education—not the Greek life, sports, socializing and general college experience. That's ALL you need for a great career! Remotely accessed education, online, keeps costs cheap!

Even if you're a breadwinner for a family, and all your brain can ever possibly achieve is a minimum wage job, you can work 2 or jobs (as Beto's gal shows), and why shouldn't you, rather than ask other people to be forced to help with your bills?

It's RIDICULOUS that some people use crowd sourcing/funding to pay medical bills. It's insane, to me. A general insurance pool for catastrophic coverage ought to cover any bankrupting-potential illnesses! You shouldn't have to be rich to be in good health!

But any subsidized care must require payback to tax payers by compulsory civic service.

Why should anyone get anything FREE by forcing their neighbors to pay? That's unfair, and justice is the end of U.S. Laws, and a moral value which God supports, and every citizen should, as well.

Seek justice, and people get less angry with each other! When there's injustice, people stay upset, be it tax payers bailing out others, or people being railroaded by our judicial system.

One STUPID thing any poor person probably does all the time, because many people do it is NOT shop around for things they buy! I have a car needing healthcare, and the expense is up to THREE TIMES more, having called nine suppliers to cost out the fix. WHY should any tax payer have to fund any poor person who isn't living down to the bone with ALL their expenses? That's UNfair!

Life guarantees no one luxuries. It doesn't even guarantee you your job will pay all your expenses—that's ALL on you—NOT tax payers. You should be THANKFUL a safety net exists, and not feel entitled to anything! Be a grown up, and live within your means!

IS SOCIALISM MORAL?

(4/12/20)

Now that there's no mystery about who your presidential choices are, let's address a recurring theme we heard throughout the political season—the "morality" of Socialism. It was generally supported by youth and many poorer minorities. Let's assess whether it's "moral."

Is it a sin to steal? YES. Would you be justified arm robbing another's home, if you wanted what they had? NO. Even God says, if one's truly needy, and does so, they must pay back seven-fold (Pv. 6:30-31). DON'T think if he gets away with it, it's moral, because the punishment of giving up all his wealth shows God frowns on that behavior.

And are jealousy and envy sins? YES. People justify taking by force, from those wealthier than them, because doing it through taxation makes it "legal." There are even theories bandied about, often in public schools, that America got rich through evil means, so they need to be humbled, and taught a lesson.

We recruit people from other nations that aren't rich, to come here to vote for freebies. Young folks indoctrinated in this hate America rhetoric believe Capitalism is innately evil, so they must vote against it. THESE are evil, dumb and wrong attitudes!

America did not become as she is by stealing from other nations! Our wealth, from 1900 on, and earlier, was from hard, smart work. YES, slavery was evil, but that was far back in our past, and we've tried to make amends ever since. This generation owes no one reparations, as we didn't enslave anyone, nor was anyone enslaved in our time.

OPPORTUNITY to financially succeed we DO owe to every American, unhindered by unfair barriers! MUCH work must be done in this regard, especially for minorities, as God hasn't ordained that mainly white people get to enjoy all the good things in this world. But our youth have, somehow, been taught that the rich are evil, for being rich!

Work hard, be smart, take risks, and if you profit too much from those choices, you are evil, and voters must take back some of your gains, as its "not fair" that you can be so "blessed"/benefitted. BALDERDASH!

God DOES say they should generously, voluntarily give back (I Tim. 6:17-19), but these voters are having nothing to do with charitable gifts—they want money and they want it now, via voting for liberal politicians! THAT IS EVIL!

To want more money in the U.S. Coffers, for things that benefit us all, like pollution reduction, disease eradication, etc., is not evil, but wanting your budget covered by the tax payer is evil, lazy, and wrong.

Tax payers already over-pay for Welfare in its many forms, and our debt is \$23 trillion, pre-U.S. Covid bailout! You do NOT care about that, because you are not paying into the system, much, if any! That's a rent car mentality, and it's evil.

Don't care about who pays, so long as you benefit. That is selfishness sin! Vote for things you'll hardly if ever pay for, until you're much older, and life is better for you. It's NOT better for responsible, hard-working, law-abiding citizens who foot the bills—tax payers. But if morality is NOT your concern, you still want it, though you'll call it 'moral.'

EVERY human in America deserves an opportunity (and an equal one, at that) to succeed in life—period. You are not guaranteed to succeed—that's up to you, and your skills, work ethic and ingenuity!

Socialism is an attempt to thwart the hard work to force gifts out of tax payers' wallets, and people who work hard will ALWAYS fight it! America gained our great status by innovation and the Protestant work ethic! Now we enjoy the fruits of our labors, as the economic envy of the world (pre-Covid, at least, and soon after its passing).

You can't hone in on our successes without paying into the system, or thinking America owes you anything! Immigrants of earlier years came here to work hard, to earn the American Dream for themselves—rags-to-riches! They didn't come to rob the Treasury by freebies!

I live amidst MANY Asians and Indians. I guarantee you I've NEVER met one who looks for any handout! They out-work whites, in many cases. That's America, and people with that attitude and commitment are more than welcome here!

But seeking freebies from "government" (i.e., tax payers) is EVIL, especially when our merciful generosity already overpays for Welfare, to help the poor. Get out there and find your niche for success, spend less, quit believing you are deserving of the lifestyles you see on TV, just because you were brought into this world, and fight to end any barriers to your achieving your full potential here in the greatest nation on God's green earth!

And if that's NOT your attitude, consider moving to where your values are more in line with how another nation is run!

America has ALWAYS been for Capitalism, and it has made us what we are today! Slavery's effects haven't fully been eradicated, but what we are today is NOT mainly from capturing slaves, 400 years ago! It's the Industrial Revolution, way later, innovation, and the many other things (including winning two world wars), especially in the 1980s!

And YES we mistreated the native Americans, and we fought a war with Mexico (and won), but we have made some amends to the former, and we aren't 'gonna cede land to Mexico, even by any strategy to regain it by bringing enough Mexican citizens, legally or otherwise, to vote to steal money from taxpayers!

If you're here in America, you are privileged! We all know this! Use that opportunity to be the very best you can be, and do it honestly and with a good conscience! Don't do it through theft, grudges, jealousy, envy, or hatred (all sins). You made it here, however you got here, so go seek your own future and fortune.

No one is stopping you! There are MANY barriers, for some, that need to be torn down, like dilapidated schools (which are irrelevant to your ability to academically succeed, if you focus, though they shouldn't exist), there is still some racism (you can fight to end), but you're generally free to be whatever you want and can achieve!

If you are dedicated to your success, nothing can stop you, no matter your circumstances! NO employer who runs a worthwhile business turns down any candidate who is a great, smart worker, who makes or saves them money! And you can always start your own, or invent something, or invest.

QUIT whining that the cards are stacked against you, because you're young. We ALL went through what you're enduring! Americans adapt; we find a way; we trudge through until victory is won. Have this same attitude, and nothing can stop you! The tax payer certainly owes you no bailout from not enough income and too much out-go!

P.S.: If we've learned anything from the American Revolution and Boston Tea Party, people who pay taxes can have enough, where it's too much, and they literally fight back! People who want to gun grab, or, more often, the people who want to wallet grab, as well, through Socialism attempts... a second Civil War is possible.

IF SOCIALISM WERE TO WIN

(7/26/20)

Let's be completely REAL about what would happen if Socialists ever got their way in the U.S.A.—they DREAM U.S. Taxpayers, and its rich, would simply take it on the chin, and become Sweden and Denmark. But that's NOT how business people respond to losses! ALL of the following would be options they'd choose between:

Take investment money to wherever else the ROI was better, move their headquarters, hire foreigners at cheaper costs, layoff expensive U.S. Workers, or replace them with robots, retire, fold up the business or hire few workers (i.e., HIGH unemployment).

That's IF the GOP didn't stop Socialism, by:

1. A landslide,
2. Enough GOP's to have power in the Senate,
3. The GOP with enough clout in D.C. To gum up its implementation,
4. Secession could ensue, or,
5. Civil war.

You do NOT see Milliberals seeking high minimum wage, as they feel entitled to freebies—healthcare, daycare, college. They have the arrogant, spoiled audacity to believe the taxpaying 66 percent of U.S. Citizens want or are willing to pay for their second spouse, as that's about as much as all those things totaled up is worth—a second income!

And why do they FEEL they deserve that? Because they can vote—NO rational or economic or moral reasons! And where did they get such crazy notions? Burn taxpayers' bucks Bernie, war on reason and Capitalism Warren, Dang Yang's UBI free funds proposal, and Zuckerberg's \$30,000/year free money suggestion for all people displaced by AI and robotic technology.

Those are ALL leftists! The U.S. Economy would tank, and this ilk of subhuman is deemed "compassionate."

Update

(12/25/20-2)

Let's ask a perfectly reasonable question: Why do taxpayers have to lose money for government doing more and more things people can vote for, but non-taxpayers suffer zero sacrifice? No justice, no peace! It's unfair and wrong! There are solutions!

SOCIALISM: A CLEAR & PRESENT DANGER

By the Angel [pastor] of the Church of North Dallas (identified in the previous chapter)
(10/4-5/20)

[Socialism]... is not something across the seas, or in another time, or a foreign affair. It is seducing Americans, who choose to get in bed with Marxists, and leftist politicians and liberal universities, and we are under attack by an age-old ideology and idolatry, that you could call 'Socialism,' or again, 'Marxism.' It's been around awhile, of course... 1917, the Bolshevik Revolution, in Russia; they were marching and changing the world. They were chanting, 'we are cold and we are tired and we are hungry, but we are changing the world.' And indeed, the world was turned upside down by the Bolshevik Marxist

Revolution in Russia, and while Moscow was burning down, and Russia was under siege, do you know what the Orthodox Church was doing—the Christian Orthodox Church in Russia—do you know what they were doing? At the same time people were chanting and burning buildings in the streets, they were in red hot debate as to what color of vestments the priests ought to wear. Playing little church games while the world was coming apart. We need, also, to be reminded that the world is on edge, right now, and that includes America.

I want to remind you that Socialism, Marxism, is a start-up—a starter kit for advanced Communism, where the government becomes the resident nanny in your life. I call Communism it's big, bad brother, telling you how to live, where you can go, how you work, how much you can make, what you can buy, what you do with your life. And this ideology is virulent, and violent. It will kill your soul, if you allow it, and killed the soul of a nation. And I warn you to say that we in America are just one generation away from a recast of our nation as we have known it. Your children, and our grandchildren are at risk. A clear and present danger.

This propaganda is dangerous, and deadly, and its power is being unleashed upon our country. And we must take a stand against this... in our churches... in our government, in our social institutions, in our colleges and universities, and in our homes. We must always stand for the principles of life, given to us in the Bible. The only way to beat an idea is with a better idea. And we have a better idea and ideal—not an idol.

... We are compelled... to face the social and moral issues, and yes political issues of our times, and bring a prophetic voice to our community. [Pastors have a pastoral calling...] But we also have a prophetic calling, don't we? When you read your Bible, you discover the prophets, both so-called major and minor prophets; all had a major message to their generation, and typically the prophets of yesteryear, including the apostles in the New Testament, addressed the social, political and social issues of their time.

All who love faith and freedom should hear this call. And we must build our nation continually on the foundations of our faith in the Lord Jesus Christ, because the Bible says 'if the foundations be destroyed, what will the righteous do?' The battle that we face, and the battle that we fight is not a battle between what is left and what is right, politically, but what is right, and what is wrong, biblically.

This message of hope requires courage and compassion. We are to speak the truth with love; we are to speak the truth with tears. When Jesus saw the multitudes, they were scattered, as those who did not have a shepherd—like America, today, in so many ways. He had compassion on them. And oh how we ought to love our country, and have compassion upon our nation... Jesus saw the multitude, and He spoke, and He spoke of the issues that mattered the most, including economic systems and political systems of the day.

Just a few decades ago, the well-known ethicist and apologist, Francis Schaeffer—a great man—said this: “We as Bible-believing Christians, are locked in a battle. This is not a friendly gentleman’s discussion. It is a life and death conflict between the spiritual hosts of wickedness and those who claim the name of Christ. Where is the clear voice speaking to the crucial issues of the day with distinctly biblical answers? We must be the voice of reason. May we not sin through silence.” Good question.

I will not sin against God; I will not sin against you, with silence. This is not a time for silence; this is a time to speak, and to be bold, and to be brave; to be courageous with compassion. May we not sin through silence.

...Socialism’s primary concern is in providing equality of outcomes... We, as Bible-believing Christians, who believe in freedom and free enterprise, we believe, in America, historically, in providing equal opportunity [to all], but knowing there are not equal outcomes. Socialism is

This division is real. A recent USA Today reports that four out of 10 Americans embrace some form of Socialism. 51 percent believe it would be a bad idea for America. Socialism is popular especially younger people. A recent poll of Millennials found that a majority—58 percent—would prefer to live in a Socialist nation, than a Capitalist nation (only 33 percent of these surveyed could define Socialism). It’s because they Capitalism seems so cruel, so corporate, so greedy and wicked. And Capitalism, can be greedy, but it’s not Capitalism or Socialism, but a human problem of greed in the heart. If there’s greed, it goes bad.

Well, young people today, in particular, have not seen in the past 30 years or so the devastating effect of Soviet-style oppression and depression. Mao Tse Tung’s Red China. The killing fields of Cambodia. Modern Venezuela. It has been said that the nature of youth is if you are not a Socialist at age 20, you have no heart, but if you are Socialist at age 40, you have no head. I’m going to make a bold, true statement... No one serious about their Christianity can be serious about supporting Socialism and Marxism.

It’s totally secular, and requires and is based in atheism. God is not needed to explain anything.

...Socialism is an attack on the Christian faith itself, and its worldview. Barbarians are at the gates.

...Even if you are brave enough to enter Kim Jung Un’s country, they will seize your packages, to seek for and seize Bibles. But for the believer, in America, faith is the foundation, in God, Christ and the Bible.

[See his entire sermon on Socialism’s ills, at AmericanAnswers.org, Books Update tab, page 416, entitled, What The Bible Teaches on Socialism]... Socialism is dehumanizing... We believe in life from womb to tomb, and beyond ...Freedom comes from God, as a gift. Our Founders understood this, and wrote it into our Constitution. Our hope is not in government, but God.

From 1917 to 2000, 100 million people were murdered under Marxist governments. Socialism increases poverty, and is a tool to control the people. Winston Churchill said, “Socialism is a philosophy of failure, the creed of ignorance, and the gospel of envy. Its inherent virtue is the equal sharing of misery.” Everywhere Socialism moves it destroys economies, and people’s lives, who live in abject fear of the state.

Pastor Adrian Rodgers once read a statement from 1958, quoting Gerald Smith: “You cannot legislate the poor into freedom by legislating the wealthy out of freedom. What one person receives without working for, another person works for without receiving. The government cannot give to anyone anything that the government does not take away from someone else. When half of the people get the idea that they do not have to work, because the other half is going to take care of them, and when the

other half gets the idea that it does no good to work, because somebody else is going to get what they work for, that my friend is the end of any nation. You cannot multiply wealth by dividing it.” This is biblical (II Th. 3:10). It doesn’t say if a man cannot work. It’s Christians’ responsibility to help the poor, seen throughout the Bible.

The answer is giving, by people who care and share. Those who will not work should not run on the ticket of others who will. Even Ecclesiastes 2:24 says, Nothing is better for a man than to eat and drink and enjoy his work. I have also seen that this is from the hand of God. The ability to work is gift and blessing from God, in same category of worship—glorifying God with your life. Find God’s will for your life, and do it with all your heart. This creates innovation, freedom, fulfilment, dreams and initiative. It used to be that people would say to keep your religion at home and in church, but keep it out of +the public square. There’s a difference between the Founders on freedom of religion (vs. that belief in the freedom to worship), where they say, it’s OK if you stay in church, do your thing, read books, sing songs, hear sermons.

Freedom of religion is the ability to practice our faith in our homes, our families, our churches, our community, our nation, and our world—not just in our churches, because God has called us to break out of the walls and into the world. And we have that freedom in the Lord Jesus Christ.

Make no mistake about it, America is great because it is built on the principles our Judeo-Christian principles. The system of free enterprise allows us to get and protect our things, to live and love well. In this land of life and liberty, we are to be generous with our talent and treasures. Americans have blessed the world with the gospel, concern and care. America’s wealth has allowed us to give to missions more than any nation in history. We need to keep that going. ...God’s in control, but He has given us an assignment, as ambassadors. We must use our time and talents to share our faith, and the freedom we have in Christ, and support everyone who gives us that freedom and opportunity.

There was a Chinese business man who came to America to study why America was so successful in its free enterprise system, and the secret of America—Rodney Stark. He writes, “We studied everything we could from a historical, political, economic, and cultural perspective. At first we thought it was because you had more powerful guns than we had; then we thought it was because you had the best political system. Next, we focused on your economic system. But in the past 20 years we have realized that the heart of your culture is your religion, Christianity. That is why the west is so powerful. The Christian moral foundation of social and cultural life was what made possible the emergence of Capitalism, and then the successful transition to democracy politics. We don’t have any doubt about this.”

Truth: America is great because of God; this nation was built upon our faith in the Lord Jesus Christ. So how then shall we live? Focus on God’s word. Evaluate all ideologies and philosophies compared to it, past, present and future. America is founded upon Christ and His principles. ...Fight for your freedoms, and never give up your freedoms to any tyranny in life!

Update

(10/4/20-2)

Let’s stipulate, JUST FOR the sake of argument, that Bernie/AOC type 'American Socialists' do NOT want to control every aspect of your life (like the size of your BIG Gulp, or type of light bulb you can buy), and only have good motives (besides their own self-advancement), to help the poor.

Let’s take the scenario one meme stated, that pure Communism hasn’t been tried, yet. Let’s assume no American Socialists would ever kill any fellow American, if their scheme were implemented. WHATS THE HARM? To their constituents, no financial harm, excepting unmotivated-to-fully-work

dependence, and the evil of that party securing D.C. Jobs by securing votes, by securing security, through government pay checks.

Perhaps some of their plantation/reservation residents couldn't have earned more, on their own. But many of them could, and are stifled by less incentive, or restrictions for receiving 'benefits,' that full-time effort at work could violate.

The harm to taxpayers is obvious, and they could shut down businesses, move them out of America, boycott paying taxes/revolt, secede, or engage Civil War.

Let's also address the evil brought upon the U.S. Economy: Making U.S. Businesses pay double for employees' minimum (vs. maximum) wage, and having government escalate debt, for all Biden's freebies means less money in the economy for business growth! More money for government means less money for business, when business taxes rise, as with employees' taxes.

Besides shut downs, layoffs, automation's rise, and existing workers worked harder, these costs to our government mean more printed or borrowed money, or, if Biden didn't lie on this one thing, and only those earning \$400K/year pay more (less than one percent), those U.S. Citizens will find ways to skirt our tax laws, legally, or in some cases illegally, or move away and pay taxes elsewhere, as they are unfairly being picked on. Their invested money could leave our markets and economy.

Economically, the U.S. Economy would clearly do worse, with HUGELY increased government spending! Debt skyrocketing would make borrowing more difficult, be a boat anchor to growth, cause investors to seek safer harbor nations, and U.S. Jobs would shrink significantly.

Maybe these freebies-seekers don't care about these FACTS, because they believe Petticoat Junction's Uncle Joe will take care of them, when jobs are cut, perhaps in half (doubled wages require halved jobs, just to break even—IF you can; common sense) which means even more government make-work project jobs, requiring even more taxpayer bailout. Bankruptcy can't be too far ahead, under these dire decisions! This is Economics 101!

SOCIALISM'S SINS

(10/9/20)

Socialism does NOT incentivize risk-taking, entrepreneurship, or innovation! WHY WOULD you, if your profits are forced to help people who never contributed to your company's success? Socialism disincentivizes work, and even living here, if you are rich. Socialism kills—MILLIONS!

Our Communist enemies WANT America's destruction, as they hate and are jealous of our economic and military superiority! Remember the Cold War? Capitalism nearly bankrupted the USSR, in the nuclear and space race!

Capitalism won. There is no USSR, today! Communists want to totally control people, and force who works where for what wage. The many freedoms we Americans take for granted are what Communists despise like the plague (or pandemic).

They can't control people, with tyrannical power and nepotistic histories of elitist power continuance. So they CHEER when America moves any direction toward Communism, because anything that weakens America (like cultural division) weakens their enemy!

Socialism IS that weak link to Communism, and like the TV show, just say "you are the weakest link, goodbye!" Capitalism brought you your right even to complain about it!

America's enemies hack our computers, steal our trade secrets, send social media disinformation to divide us, probably help fund people literally tearing down liberal cities (anarchists), want a weak president, sympathetic to their interests, seek to divide NATO, and LOVE U.S. Socialists!

America USED to be concerned with porous borders allowing terrorists in, and already housing sleeper cells. Now we elect squad members, to institute Sharia law, and vote for freebies to destroy our economy, and make America an Islamic or Socialist state! Radical Islam terrorists believe that's their Allah-sanctioned duty!

This is a peaceful or cold Jihad! Members of the squad are more concerned with the economic and political views of poor nations their ancestors immigrated from, than keeping America great! Anti-American FOOLS! Seditious insurrectionists. Benedict Arnolds.

IF you look at AOC's eyes, they are usually wild-eyed, as you HAVE to be hyper emotionally charged, to look that crazy! Thinking, rational, peaceful people who don't hate America NEVER look like that, except if they're rabid fans of pro sports games! She's NOT a fox, but crazy like one.

Finally, ENEMIES of America are using our lax laws against us! NO other nation would allow in people who desire to destroy their host country, as evil intruders and 'guests!' Sowing seeds of sedition—Mt. 13:28—and strangers to OUR American values—Mt. 22:11. Wolves in sheep's clothes.

IF recipients are forced to repay taxpayers for any and all subsidies, I have zero problem with government helping anyone with anything! Dems want justice in crime enforcement, but "Injustice anywhere is a threat to justice everywhere." —**Martin Luther King, Jr.** (RIP) Micah 6:8 (10/31/20-2)

POPE-ING OR POPPING OFF?

(10/19/21-2)

Let's address Pope's under-reported and highly important message from the other day!

1. First, does he know with absolute certainty that he has sincerely prayed and asked Jesus to live inside him, to forgive ALL his sins, past, present and future? @Pontifex
2. What day did he do that? The reason I start there is that that is the starting place for everything concerning *THIS* life—which was the subject of his speech.
3. Finally, on what basis, or what specific reason does he believe with certainty that he will be going to Heaven when he dies? Answer for yourself! John 3:16

One more aside, before a direct response: In Texas, where I live, the governor wants to ban contraception. Some religious people believe because God has always known people from time immemorial, stopping them being born disobeys God and what He knew, and therefore decrees. Let's dig deep:

1. If two people, male and female, NEVER have sex, NO human will spring forth. If one chose to be celibate, but that was a selfish decision NOT in God's will for them, they'd be preventing a person from being born whom God wanted birthed. HOW would any human know? God already knew they wouldn't be born!
2. IF someone had sex outside of marriage, or even within marriage, but forcibly (i.e., rape), that's outside God's will, as well, and can spring forth children. Did God know those offspring eons ago? ONLY if they get conceived! If conception never happens, no person gets started!

And the mechanism by which they never start CAN'T be said to be killing anyone, or preventing God's will, because humans cannot know if God already knew someone that had to come forth from someone else's sex act! If the tadpole never impregnates the egg, NO HUMAN STARTS!

You can't say if God had always known someone who never starts! ALL you can say is sex inside marriage, not against either party's will, is the only holy way to start a new human life! You certainly can't say that technology that prevents unwanted kids is evil! It's wise and good NOT to have kids you didn't want or can't afford.

The ONLY argument against birth control is that such a prohibition would force humans to only have sex for family-making, yet that prohibition still doesn't prevent marital rape, and doesn't responsibly address I Cor. Seven on marital sex NOT for childbearing, but pleasure alone!

3. Finally, you are NOT going to stop unmarried people from having sex, married people having sex only for pleasure, and some marital rape. In short, banning birth control doesn't keep people from being started who God obviously knew before hand, obvious only because He knows all things. It doesn't even end fornication!

I ask all the great pharmaceutical laboratories to release the patents. Make a gesture of humanity and allow every country, every people, every human being, to have access to the vaccines. There are countries where only three or four per cent of the inhabitants have been vaccinated.

In the name of God, I ask financial groups and international credit institutions to allow poor countries to assure "the basic needs of their people" and to cancel those debts that so often are contracted against the interests of those same peoples.

In the name of God, I ask the great extractive industries -- mining, oil, forestry, real estate, agribusiness -- to stop destroying forests, wetlands and mountains, to stop polluting rivers and seas, to stop poisoning food and people.

In the name of God, I ask the great food corporations to stop imposing monopolistic systems of production and distribution that inflate prices and end up withholding bread from the hungry.

In the name of God, I ask arms manufacturers and dealers to completely stop their activity, because it foments violence and war, it contributes to those awful geopolitical games which cost millions of lives displaced and millions dead.

In the name of God, I ask the technology giants to stop exploiting human weakness, people's vulnerability, for the sake of profits without caring about the spread of hate speech, grooming, fake news, conspiracy theories, and political manipulation.

In the name of God, I ask the telecommunications giants to ease access to educational material and connectivity for teachers via the internet so that poor children can be educated even under quarantine.

In the name of God, I ask the media to stop the logic of post-truth, disinformation, defamation, slander and the unhealthy attraction to dirt and scandal, and to contribute to human fraternity and empathy with those who are most deeply damaged.

In the name of God, I call on powerful countries to stop aggression, blockades and unilateral sanctions against any country anywhere on earth. No to neo-colonialism. Conflicts must be resolved in multilateral fora such as the United Nations. We have already seen how unilateral interventions, invasions and occupations end up; even if they are justified by noble motives and fine words.

This system, with its relentless logic of profit, is escaping all human control. It is time to slow the locomotive down, an out-of-control locomotive hurtling towards the abyss. There is still time.

Background: There are many false but some true things in this piece. The false comes from political bias, Bible omission and Illogical applications to public policy. I'm Not Saying Conservative Christianity is Anti-Jesus. Jesus is. [http s://johnpavlovitz.com/2021/11/05/im-not-saying-conservative-christianity-is-anti-jesus-jesus-is/...](http://johnpavlovitz.com/2021/11/05/im-not-saying-conservative-christianity-is-anti-jesus-jesus-is/) via @johnpavlovitz (11/14/21-2)

Update
(10/22/21-2)

The Pope's words STILL bother me, as when you speak for God, you have to be accurate, and the Bible is the ONLY way to determine accuracy! He seems to have a vendetta against America, when were the most generous nation in the world!

There is no imaginary world where any humans got together, in a Utopian Communist hippie compound, and said, let's start a business, so we can take care of everyone's needs! EVERY business—even farming—is in business to make profit!

If poor people lack food, they need to garden, band together to fund a grocery store in their food drought, EARN more, work harder, spend smarter, access charities and government safety nets, and quit having kids! I LITERALLY hate how an entire political party caters to and rewards economic losers in life! Adults pay their own bills!

COMMUNISM believes the government (taxpayers only) have to take care of all citizen's expenses/needs. Socialism believes about the same thing, but with a little more responsibility expected of some citizens. Capitalism believes you earn your own keep and carry your own weight, because you have the opportunity and availability to do so, in a free country.

You can rise as high as your own skills and ambitions carry you! You can also sink as low as a skid row bum, if alcohol and poor decisions make you poor. NO ONE forces any of those outcomes! you decide your fate

IF the Pope's so worried about the world's poor and their shortage of food, why doesn't he sell some of the millions if not billions in assets his legal entity owns? Just giving homeless people one hair cut is a TOKEN gesture! It's up to every adult individual to make it through life—period!

The ONLY exception is people unable to work, and I mean 100 percent unable; not partly able, but sucking off Uncle Sam's teet! (I know some of these). It is NOT evil that some succeed more than others! It's not unjust, either! It's proof we are not all equal or the same in our skills!

Some

DUMB higher education institution had a TV ad saying our talents are equally distributed. LIE! The parable of the talents and life itself shows that is a disqualified "education" center! Would you want Michael Jordan or Andre the Giant on your basketball team? DUMB opinion,
@SNHU

The Jews, by God's design, were to be a beacon/role model to the world! They allowed the poor to have the leftovers/"crumbs" of a harvested field. Fairness requires farmers NOT be the only ones sacrificing to help the poor eat! Fairness also requires taxpayers to NOT be the only ones sacrificing to help the poor eat!

The poor must help themselves and repay in some way getting assistance none of the rest of us require! That's ONLY fair! No justice, no peace, or piece of the pie, to eat! It's HARD making it through inflation, greedy businesses always wanting more profit!

NO ONE said life was easy! and God commands all rich people to generously give back! I Tim. 6:17-19 Since many of them don't, perhaps hiking their taxes would one day be in order!? But Welfare MUST be TEMPORARY (1-3 years max, only accessed once), and NOT be unrepaid handouts, but teaching life skills to sustain all adults!

If the Pope wants to speak for God, He must start quoting God's word, NOT be referred to as "father," NOT teach that a personal relationship with Jesus is dangerous, and make sure he has that for himself, first and foremost!

America's wealth was EARNED! We did not plunder another nation's treasures! Italy's squatter Pope can begrudge U.S. Ingenuity, Protestant work ethic, and American exceptionalism, but NOT if he ever reads the Bible (the ONLY source of authority)! Jealousy vs. emulation is sinful! Go... make poorer nations in our image!

We will help—we always have and do! But the poor countries' governments must figure out what assets and natural resources they possess, and provide electricity, clean water and sanitation, roads, food, EDUCATION, internet access, basic health needs, OR BE FIRED or forcibly removed.

It is NOT America's problem, caused by Americans, nor is it our legal obligation to fix! We HELP, from our general moral compass, but EVERY nation has a fair part to play, but especially the poor people pulling themselves up by their own bootstraps!

Self-sufficiency. There is NO FREE LUNCH in this world! If you're dumb enough to bring into this world any kid you can't afford, that is entirely upon you, and your lack of wisdom and self-control! NO ONE owes anyone a bailout!

As societies, we, like the Jews, establish safety nets. But they are from MERCY vs. justice! If you are poor, bad on you, unless you have a disability not of your own making! At the same time poverty is NOT bad on you if that's the lifestyle you choose, like some homeless people. You were free to make your bed and lie in it!

COMBATTING SOCIALISM

(11/15/20-2)

Biden's agenda IS stealing! They haven't the b-ss to beg or break into homes, so they vote. Come and get it! I would recommend if it is passed, taxpayers possibly rebel by NOT paying or under-paying their taxes, with a SCOTUS class action lawsuit! Poor areas may be targeted, IMO! Pray.

I know MANY Americans who would never start violence, but if the riots began, by either side, they'd join in like Texans do, if Biden's Socialist agenda passed. This is NO threat. I'm predicting my belief of what may happen. Red state secession is preferred to Civil War! I'd be for it!3

It HAS to be anger by blue states that they pay high taxes and red states don't, so their idea of "fairness" is forcing everyone to pay what they do! That's the ONLY rational explanation for why Socialism is so close to coming to America. Jealousy red states spend smarter, and theirs don't!

IGNORE state borders! NO STATE is 100 percent red or blue! EVERY taxpayer, person not receiving freebies, and opposing Socialism MUST unite and fight! You may have to move to a solidly "red state," where the laws are favorable to your values and beliefs!

Let "blue states" go bankrupt! The color of your state mainly applies to state tax laws and Congress persons who support or oppose Biden's Socialism in D.C.! @JoeBiden is under severe heat from leftists that it's now-or-never, and facing a rebellion and NON-support if he doesn't. ALL OTHER Americans must support his staying a centrist

I'm saying Republicans NEED to support Biden staying a centrist! This isn't changing parties. It's countering Socialists who will NOT vote in 2022 or 2024 for Biden politicians and policies, and WE

others must fill that gap to keep him NON-Socialist! Forget him as a Dem; him as saving America from Socialism!

IF HE CAVES, oppose him like he declared Civil War (but nonviolently). This is that serious! His agenda will be reversed, but when any human feels free money can be available, for any period of time, they experience bloodlust for more. NO ONE turns down free money!

Texas NEEDS a Constitutional amendment passed NOW, that states our taxpayers are not required to pay for national 'free' healthcare, daycare, college, and home down payments. @GovAbbott @DanPatrick Cause a federalism issue that leads to SCOTUS; wealth redistribution is UNconstitutional!

JUST GO ON as if 45 had conceded, and may the @GOPhouse and @GOP'senate fully support you having access to everything you'd otherwise have access to, had 45 already conceded! IF you abandon Socialism, GOP's would support you over that, IMO, as you'd lose leftist votes-make up the gap for you.

If Biden caves to Socialism, GOP's must organize to have a super party! ANY taxpayer MUST be a GOP, and we have 2 and four years to sell that need! Independents, swing voters, conservative Dems-GOP needs a dominating party for 2022, if Socialism gets passed. I'm will help make that occur!

Biden would NEVER abandon the squeaky wheel Socialist vote, if he had no replacement! If Biden vows to abandon Socialism, GOP's would have to hold their nose and support him. If he didn't, they'd have to vow to destroy him and his ilk in 2022 and 2024! His choice! @JoeBiden Ex.: centrist? @NationalNusa @SenateGOP @HouseGOP BLOCK BIDEN'S SOCIALISM!!! Six ways Congress can curb a runaway president

Six ways Congress can curb a runaway president A blueprint for checking Trump's power.
politico.com

If GA runoff makes a firewall vs. socialism, Jan 5th, GUARANTEE you Dem AOC leftists will full-time beef up for a win in 2020, so Biden pushes that agenda his second half of his one-term presidency! They're probably already working on those plans! @GOP @NationalNusa @SenateGOP @HouseGOP @GOP

I predict Dems are already targeting vulnerable Senators and Reps up for reelection in 2022 @GOP @NationalNusa @SenateGOP @HouseGOP Taxpayers have to join GOP efforts! If Biden gives them more than he takes, that may be harder for GOP's! I'd all vulnerable incumbents for 22 and weak Dems.

Public relations for Socialism as unjust and evil may or may not work. People can be selfish and immoral. They vote their wallets. If Biden's agenda passes, taxpayers, the rich and business owners MUST organize to fire every person who voted to support it! Find ways to I'd them! NO mercy.

Blackball every Socialist from future employment and make liberal businesses like Ben and Jerrys hire them all! Organize, GOP! Even now start taking names of every citizen who didn't vote GOP, and assume they wanted Socialism, IF they voted, but NOT for GOP, though 45 may have been their reason!

OBVIOUSLY, you must obey all laws, but if you interview anyone identified as voting Socialist, if in doubt between them and equally qualified candidates, you know what to do! <https://nolo.com/.../can-employers-discriminate-based-on...>

... Find disqualifying reasons apart from politics! Be sincere! Obey laws and oppose Socialism! Can Employers Discriminate Based on Political Beliefs or Affiliation?
nolo.com

Socialists aren't quickly identified! I know South Dallas pastors who are such, paid handsomely, and a neighbor and a big bank executive! it's NOT just poor people! Rich folk can want freebies for others, even if they receive none! That exec wanted free healthcare (college grad raised poor).

That pastor ministers to poor. He has an economic motivation to vote for poor to get freebies. It increases his status and wealth, representing their desires! DON'T assume only poor people are for Socialism! ANY person who'd pay in more, to get out even more for selves or their clients.

I don't support boycotts or buycotts! But if Biden's Socialism passes, I'd support leftist businesses being punished, and Socialists being rejected as customers, legally and temporarily! ALL this can be avoided if GA GOP wins, or 2022 gets MORE GOP Senators in close states. Work on it NOW!

I have already virtually shunned a neighbor coming to America from a non-American voting territory, and voting for Socialism! LOVE their dad-nice guy-but if you come HERE from THERE to make HERE THERE, you are NOT welcome HERE! I don't tolerate anyone with such an evil attitude! Never will.

It's ALL about America and wealth! That family's moving to a poorer area of town, to buy. I prefer renting, for now, in a nicer area. Socialism is 100 percent about money—whether you expect you can earn enough for your needs, or whether you want help, as an "adult" from total (and richer) strangers!

IF enough taxpayers refused to pay, I don't think IRS could handle enforcement, until SCOTUS took on the UNconstitutionality of wealth redistribution. Welfare hasn't been ruled illegal, but Biden's agenda is it on steroids. DON'T BREAK THE LAW—organize to rebel if it passes; be creative.

The @GOP should be secretly financially donating to Joe Manchin! This is no longer about party! it's about America vs. socialism! That is the litmus test! NOT party identification! Are you FOR freebies or not? Employment, support, social ostracization. That's the one and only matter, folks.

If you think I'm obsessed with opposing Socialism, remember, I was in a deep sleep from 2:30-5pm. When I awaken with ideas on my mind, they're either depressing nightmare attacks from satan, or vision from Heaven! If stealing and NOT teaching how to fish are moral, Socialism's moral!

UNfortunately, I'm NOT editing anymore, for now, so my suggestions on what to do if Socialism passes will be on Facebook later on! Suffice it to say that businesses, the rich and taxpayers hold all the cards for Socialists' funding and very survival living in AMERICA! USE your power, if so!

ANYONE not on these lists as GOP, or registered Independent can be initially assumed to be a Democrat. <https://ncsl.org/.../access-to-and-use-of-voter...>

... The public also needs to know who the hoarding rich are, and make them peacefully uncomfortable for that sin!

PRESSURE the rich to reveal whether they are philanthropists in any significant way! IF their charity donations funded self-empowerment of all non-taxpayers, I'd be for them hoarding thereafter, if they wanted to, or giving little, as they choose. Just make poor self-sufficient!

One website with tips, videos and experts on deals, sales and best-practices budgeting, buying and job enhancement skill development, and motivation, and the rich can sit on their cash, IMO. I hope they wouldn't! Minimum: Education and motivation for the poor able to pay own bills. That's help!

Even if patriotic civic service required by all not in public service was rejected, one website that updates all best deals for every area and what's in my past post, would be a minimum rich could donate to, and have met their obligation to God, IMO! can't make a horse drink! NO Socialism!

And accepting a national policy that every subsidy has to be repaid, over time, by civic service! That's fair to all! The poor get what they need, when in a pinch. Taxpayers aren't adopting others by force of tax law, and everyone pays their own way, with temporary help, when needed!

Since I won't edit for awhile, let me remind you if Socialism passes, fire as many as possible, automate and robotize, make paper losses, be paid in NON-monetary ways (where possible), don't hire Socialists, and other tips you'll see later on Facebook james.meroney.378 Fight back fiercely.

Update: Combatting Socialism

(11/17/20-2)

Crazy Bernie claims a majority of Americans want Socialism.

1. That's UNtrue.
2. We have a representative democracy; not a pure one.
3. The public can want UNconstitutional things, but They're NOT allowed them. Responsible politicians pass laws that are rational, legal and moral, you old coot!

I fear some on you think I'm being sarcastic, humorous or entertainingly provocative, but I LITERALLY mean this: If Socialism ever passes and has lasting legs in America, taxpayers, the rich and business owners and management MUST do ALL of the following, civil disobedience/illegal or not!:

Per state, secede from the union. Short of and probably before that, do all of these things, knowing legal consequences will ensue: Get GOP or Dem voting rolls, and let businesses access them to refuse service to every Dem entering their biz. Never hire them! Unless one proves

They're GOP or Independent, never hire anyone usually targeted as a Dem voter (just observe Dem policies and TV ads to identify the three or so groups). Allow for exceptions if they prove they're NOT for freebies/Socialism. EVERY business but liberal ones combine sources to prevent their buying or hiring!

Ben and Jerrys will have way too many employees, as will our federal government. Hide your assets from taxation. Socially shun anyone you know who voted for Socialism! I've already started doing that with my FEW contacts.

Buy a gun, if you don't already own one. Join a class action lawsuit to withhold taxes in protest, and in proportion to how much Socialism adds to your last year's 1040. NEVER give one dime to any charity-only churches. The liberal Socialists will see their do-gooderism can't get funded, publicly or privately! Boycott blue states for tourism and business!

Red and purple states pass Constitutional amendments to have NO safety net services in their state, and that their states' citizens cannot and are prohibited from paying any tax dollars toward federal Socialist policies, by reducing IRS debt due by that amount or percent. Take wealth redistribution to SCOTUS to settle for good.

When Socialists don't have funding, aren't allowed jobs or to buy goods and services, unless they work for their own life expenses, they will learn that any short-term victory is a LOSS, mainly for THEM; only businesses, temporarily! #JustDoIt! FIGHT Socialism.

Some of those actions are currently illegal, so pro bono GOP and Independent lawyers will be needed. Step one would be going to SCOTUS over wealth redistribution! That ends the need for all these drastic measures for any future drastic times! Secession isn't needed before, as there are iterative measures avail, and Biden won't likely get all he wants in his one-term presidency.

But we face this menace indefinitely! Liberals truly believe it is being nice, kind and moral to give fish vs. teach how to fish, and steal from hard workers. WARPED morality and deceived what help means. One more I forgot... if Socialism sticks, automate every job you can, and use robots.

Force the feds to hire all the low rungs on the ladder. I actually can see how this all leads to prophecy (one-world government and government control of commerce). I've said lasers may be part of 666.

37. TAXES

ON TAXES

I am NOT for a wealth tax. I am for a FAIR tax that raises enough revenue for our bills to be paid, and where the pain is shared by ALL! #WealthTax (3/1/21-2)

I'm for a "wealth tax" on billionaires ONLY if it's FAIR, requiring

1. EVERY citizen pays their fair share
2. NO loopholes are allowed anyone, and,
3. The wealthy's charity donations are first deducted from that tax. NOT all income levels need pay the same percent for taxes to be fair! (3/20/21-2)

I've said this before—the rich already have life good! Government doesn't need to make it even better for them, but those who don't have it as good, if government is going to be in the unconstitutional business of settling economic scores. (3/20/21-2)

God says rich people are to significantly give back! HOWEVER, when any Americans DON'T pay anything in for taxes, and vote for taxpayer nest eggs and business profits to pay for freebies, it's NO WONDER they're NOT inclined to be further fleeced! Already being unjustly shaken down! (4/3/21-2)

Delete the annual charity donations of every person earning over \$400K/year and everyone owning over \$15M, and tax them a fair percent, including a two percent tax on the nest egg, AFTER everyone is taxed, and government is streamlined. (4/7/21-2)

38. TRAFFIC

1. Traffic Congestion
2. Traffic & Complaining
3. Traffic

TRAFFIC CONGESTION

(5/4/19)

It's government incompetent negligence for us to NOT have smart street lights! Monitor line backups, and extend green lights accordingly. I sat at an intersection where NO directions were using it. That's a FAILure! Drive-time needs longer greens for one direction... Heading to where most of the jobs are (like downtown Dallas in the morning). #CommonSense vs. idiocy!

TRAFFIC & COMPLAINING

(11/29/20-2)

IS IT THAT HARD for EVERY U.S. Intersection with a street light to be programmed to not stay green when no one is using the green light? We do some things SO stupidly regarding U.S. Productivity, and government barriers! We're in global competition! Let's get busy!

There are TWO types of complaining: Angry whining because you don't like something, and constructive criticism. The Bible forbids the former (Phil. 2:14), but advocates the latter (Mk. 6:18, etc.). Without pointing out life's imperfections, they RARELY get changed/improved!

TRAFFIC

(4/27/21-2)

Also, if someone is depending on what you're doing, to do what they're wanting to do, USE YOUR BLINKER! And when the light turns green, hit the gas—you're not the only one wanting through the intersection!

WHEN YOU MUST use your vehicle's signal/blinker: When anyone else is depending on knowing where you're going, or turning, in order to make their next move. Legally, all the time. Practically, when people detrimentally rely on your signal for their next decisions!
#CommonSense

Update

(6/22/21-2)

\$400 for a car horn that sounds like a train (can't be unreasonably loud, in TX). Haven't found, but I doubt it's legal in TX for a car horn that sounds like AK47 gun shots. If you do NOTHING, people don't learn the rules of the road they forgot or never knew! Educate them clearly!

People who drive slow in the left lane NEED to be ticketed. ANY group of cars who wolf pack (all three lanes going exact same speed), also! Texas driver's ed courses TAUGHT you NOT to do that—it's unsafe! No outlet if anything goes wrong. More certain crashes! FOOLS!

I've had choices of multiple days, long distance, or very long days, visiting one day. We've ALWAYS chosen the latter! I DON'T DO TRAFFIC. Like any native Houstonian, I cut through parking lots, take back routes, honk, pass on the right, go out of my way to have more open roads. BAD problem.

people accept, tolerate, resign themselves, throw up their hands and take bad things on the chin, when they think no solutions exist, or their one voice won't change anything. Drive time traffic is the result of fools in charge of design! FOOLS! You breathe their pollution and waste time.

It's humiliating how much time, money, effort and blocked lanes happen every day for replacing concrete slabs. Rubberized tar/asphalt can ADJUST to soil shifts and hardenings, and floodings. Let that layer make up for break downs below. FOOLISH current state! Think better!

EVERYONE who can work remote/from home SHOULD. Staggered work start times lessened traffic in Houston, in the 80s. 2-tiered freeways are essential. We should be able to 100 percent do chores and work, with driverless cars, if we have to drive to work! EMBARRASSINGLY primitive modern life!

ONE HOUR a day, 365 hours a year, or FIFTEEN DAYS for the average American—time you'll NEVER get back! IDIOTIC!!! Solutions exist! <https://fatherly.com/gear/how-much-time-do-american-families-spend-in-their-cars/#:~:text=Each%20day%2C%20Americans%20drive%20about,one%20hour%20behind%20the%20wheel.and text=10%3A12%20AM-.Each%20day%2C%20Americans%20drive%20about%2025%20miles%20and%20spend%20an,one%20hour%20behind%20the%20wheel...> Americans Spend six percent Of Their Lives in Cars No joke. Fatherly.com

When we were new Management Consultants at Ernst and Young, I asked a partner what value new grads had for CEOs, with no business experience: A fresh/objective look at problems. That's what I am about traffic jams. I NEVER drove in drive time for 13 years. Now, it's UNacceptable! Fire torches!

Highway shoulders COULD make further lanes, but if a car breaks down, the lane comes to an end. 2-tiered freeways are THE answer! Every major U.S. City with congestion problems. GUARANTEE you this is the best and most pragmatic solution! Expand it beyond loops, wherever clogs occur!

On any given highway, there are people with local destinations and regional end-games. They should NOT be on the same layer! ONLY long drive vehicles should travel the upper layer, and FEW exits would cause that result, as, if you get on it by mistake, you go WAY out of your way!

A second layer loop around Dallas, earthquake-proof, with FEW exits, and only into huge open areas with multiple direction lanes, on four corners, would facilitate traffic to and from outskirts to downtown. Later build a second loop outside the first, with the same set-up. Congestion EASILY solved!

Common sense says many people go to work between 7-9a and 3-5p, on major arteries. Roads can ONLY go up, below, or expand. Many are land locked to ONLY above or below, and below is far more complicated and costly. Double decker highways are needed all over civilized TX cities! Essential

IMO, traffic is the result of BAD planning and design! Authorities KNOW thousands are flocking to TX, yet the roads stay basically the same. Double decker roads are NEEDED, the upper lanes with few exits, to move vehicles from downtown to outer living quarter centers!

I want a car indicator that tells you when a yellow light will start, and a turbo boost button to ensure you get through an intersection before the red light starts, as traffic is an irrational example of

poor design, IMO. Many people spend months a year driving to work, back to back.

America has one of the most advanced highway and road systems, but its upkeep is VERY primitive, compared to what's needed! I've driven all around DFW, and cracks, potholes and bumps are everywhere, from soil changes, and rubbery tar surfaces are needed to adjust to soil shifts from heat and cold!

39. VOTERS

1. Voter's Rights
2. Voters: We the People

VOTER'S RIGHTS

(3/4/21-2)

Voter suppression would require active, intentional behaviors to deceive targeted victims, like lying about polling locations, making them very far from constituents, having them outdoors in a blizzard, limiting their number, from that of the past, etc.!

Pundits LOVE to say Voter ID laws limit "blacks and browns." If you are an adult, and have months or even years to have a driver's license, or other Voter ID, and you don't get it during that time, don't whine to me on election day that you're required to prove who you are, to lessen fraud!

EVERYONE views EVER political issue from a politics perspective—NOT a morals perspective. Is it good that someone could vote and not have a right to? NO. Therefore, and therefore ALONE, Voter ID is needed! People can and have cheated, and that's Illegal, and it can be STOPped!

Update #1

(3/22/21-2)

I don't understand why GOP's fear ALL black people voting!

1. NOT all blacks vote Democrat.
2. They're only 13.4 percent of the population
3. LGBTQs are 3.5 percent
4. 18 percent are Latino, and NOT all Dems
5. 44 percent don't pay taxes—THATs the challenge! NOT race.

WHY work your tail off for riches, if Dems will vote to confiscate so much of them? Offshore tax havens MUST increase, as Dems have zero brakes on their desires to spend! If they bankrupt America, or ruin rich people, they're fine with that as they don't love U.S. Like those who pay for it

Let's stipulate these measures are to restrict black votes. That would be EVIL, but it's also EVIL to vote for spending tax dollars if you don't pay in, or much! There either has to be a law that that's Illegal, or secession will one day be needed, to avoid Socialism, IMO! Handouts!

Politicians don't work for you! They work to represent you! If you pay no taxes, you aren't their boss! Even if you do pay taxes, you don't hire them. You vote for them to represent you, and they have to obey the Constitution and serve all in their jurisdiction vs. just party! Common Sense

People do NOT work hard, to help non family members! REMEMBER this FAXT when you vote! The 44 percent who pay no taxes are ROBBING taxpayers, to have zero sacrifice! Where's their selflessness and compassion? Libs would bankrupt America with crippling debt, for selfishness!

Drive through and mail in voting are suspect, IMO! There's no way to prove the person is who they say, or sent in their ballot. NO proof of one's identity, tied to their ballot not being anyone else's, invites voter fraud! I DISagree with Freddie Haynes! Elections have to be just and transparent. (4/1/21-2)

Update #2

(4/1/21-2)

Let's stipulate these measures are to restrict black votes. That would be EVIL, but it's also

EVIL to vote for spending tax dollars if you don't pay in, or much! There either has to be a law that that's Illegal, or secession will one day be needed, to avoid Socialism, IMO! Handouts!

IF these recent bills are TRULY to suppress black votes, I GUARANTEE you that effort will bring out MORE black votes! I believe they are LIKELY being promoted as suppressing, when they are not, but I don't yet know, as their language hasn't been broadly available to the public!

I haven't read any ALLEGED voter suppression laws (have you?), and I DOUBT they are that, but no one can keep you from voting, so just vote! It's EVIL for gov't to try to target any group(s) to get more voters. That's NOT the job of government, but political parties!

Long voting lines aren't voters suppression, unless it's extremely hot or cold. They should be lessened, by having enough places to vote, that last minute Larry's are not stuck with only that option. Plan ahead, and do your civic duty!

Update #3

(4/7/21-2)

Blacks voting is NOT a problem! ANYONE voting for taxpayers to fund freebies IS a problem! It's UNjust! Every citizen has a right to vote. NO ONE has a right to steal from taxpayers, by taxation! SCOTUS NEEDS to rule on this fact! NO Socialism!

Black Americans: If you "FEEL" ANY Republican or state is trying to negate your Constitutional vote, DO this:

1. Grab your ID
2. Calendar in the election season
3. Find your nearest polling place
4. Decide when and how you'll go there. It's NOT complicated!

Plan ahead/early! NOW!

I am FOR every American voting! I am FOR voting made easier and less time-consuming. I am FOR voter integrity, and AGAINST any and all fraud. If it's hard for you to get an ID, you're either homeless, or live in a cave! Even the homeless have ID. First 48 TV show has proved that to me!

Update #4

(6/15/21-2)

I DON'T believe the ~40 states voting rights laws are suppression of black votes, but even if they were to become that, it's probably less destructive and transformative to what I've proposed, which is red and purple states seceding from the union, if freebies Socialism wins the day!

If Dems are up in arms about voting rights: 1. Stop voting to STEAL taxpayers' money, and 2. Get an ID, plan your vote, and execute plan! Dem blacks are EARNING a rep as freebies-seekers, when their pols offer handouts: "FREE" daycare, healthcare, college, home down payment, student debt+!

Update #5

(6/23/21-2)

Voter integrity vs. suppression is SO easy: Register, bring valid ID, vote. You're given a LUXURY to vote any other times but on election day. Any lessening of these luxuries is NOT a vote denial. Meet the voter qualifications, do these steps, and SHUT UP with further complaints!

HOW HARD is it to vote? You register, drive to the polls and push buttons (maybe show a driver's license or ID). If that is hard for you, life is going to be a bear for you. Expect little pay! (7/15/21-2)

VOTERS: WE THE PEOPLE

(7/9/21-2)

I'm sure self-taught psychology pundits would argue I'm missing something, or bemoaning something missing, but the truth is I simply want to not be annoyed, probed, fakely questioned, and peacefully left alone, if tricks, insincerity and shallowness is all one has! Asking for NO such B.S.

When you can't speak of politics or religion, from no depth, or fear of confrontation, because you can't defend your views, and don't know why you believe what you do, and another party is all about those subjects, shallow and empty is all that's left, never even knowing them. Relationship?

HOW HARD is it to vote? You register, drive to the polls and push buttons (maybe show a driver's license or ID). If that is hard for you, life is going to be a bear for you. Expect little pay!

VOTERS

(4/3/21-2)

Cash Homes who Homes who income pay income don't pay tax income tax 20,000–30,000 28.1% 71.9% 30,000–40,000 40.1% 59.9% 40,000–50,000 53.4% 46.6% 50,000–75,000 67.4% 32.6%—Statista.com

Wikipedia: The United States has the largest Christian population in the world and, more specifically, the largest Protestant population in the world, with nearly 205 million Christians and, as of 2019, over 141 million people affiliated with Protestant churches. Politics stats!

Race in America: White: 60.1% (Non-Hispanic) Hispanic: 18.5% Black: 12.2% Asian: 5.6%. There are Dem whites, and a small percent of blacks who are GOP. It is NOT race that divides the parties, but government spending, especially for freebies! Rich vs. all, or taxpayers vs. all else!

40. WORKERS

1. Middle Class
2. On Working Stiffs
3. America's Working Class
4. Justice at Work
5. Workers
6. Blue Collar
7. Living Wage

MIDDLE CLASS

(Assorted Dates)

The most perfect political community is one in which the middle class is in control, and outnumbers both of the other classes. –**Aristotle** (3/24/15)

by which he AGREED with Aristotle, that in a democracy the poor will have more power than the rich, because there are more of 'em and the will of the majority is supreme. (4/27/17)

“the greater the number of owners, the less the respect for common property. People are much more careful of their personal possessions than of those owned communally; they exercise care over common property only in so far as they are personally affected.” –**Aristotle** (6/3/19)

Poor people are always voting for politicians who'll steal others (taxpayers) money to pay for their lives. Aristotle said, People are much more careful of their personal possessions than of those owned communally; they exercise care over common property only in so far as they are personally affected. (10/21/19)

I 100 percent agree with Steven Rattner: Governments' top priority should be "addressing the state of the average worker." If they don't, "we are going to have populism, it's going to take down Capitalism, and it's all going to be worse off." Aristotle said this eons ago. They have the numbers! (11/21/19)

[you'll have mutiny on the] bounty as the "natives" (average Joes) get restless, and they are the majority, numbers-wise! As Aristotle said, if the people learn they can suck off the public dole, by voting, there goes democracy (paraphrased). you who rejoice when 401Ks improve, by government policies and other things, and have zero. (2/27/20)

ON WORKING STIFFS

(2/27/20)

Life doesn't guarantee anyone a living wage, as your standard of living can be higher than your work skills deserve! Businesses usually pay market rate (a range), and everyone but the severely disabled has to pull their own weight. Live within your means, meager as they may be, by your meager skills! Improve them.

Update: Pay the Workers (Fairly)

(2/29/20)

Content employees stay with you longer, are more productive, and take pride in their company! Breaks (and naps) make people more able to be more productive, as with an enjoyable if not fun work environment, and rewarding pay!

Pigs get fat, hogs get slaughtered, business people. Be fair to your workers, and good to the best ones.

You do NOT restrict anyone's earning potential, but you do restrict their selfishness and hoarding potential, publicly, by shaming, or politically, by increased taxes, as the rich MUST pay in a fair share, with zero loopholes! That's justice/fairness.

AMERICA'S WORKING CLASS

(8/24/20)

American worker: If I read anything in the Bible, God is FOR the vulnerable, weak, abused and exploited/down-and-out. That description, unfortunately, more and more describes YOU—working class blue collar hard workers. Is God FOR you struggling or even suffering? NO!

Is He for you earning more than you deserve, living off aid from others, or government? NO. Is He for the rich boss/owners having all the fun, and easily making bookoos, without any significant give back to society? NO, He actually hates that, commands that it not occur, and judges it.

So what's a guy or gal to do? In NO particular order, let me give you a playbook you must consider, both for your own survival, and for ending being abused by "the system" that favors the job givers, NOT the job needers: Before I do, LOOK how LONG I've warned about this problem:

Expect a large unemployment increase in the next five to 10 years if Sam's Club stops using cashiers for all self-checkout, as smaller retailers emulate the Big Dog! (4/17/14)

Population explosion causes SEVERE strain and strife! Limit your family size, poorer nations! Technology to make what we do have stretch would be amazing! (11/16/16)

Business owners will do LITERALLY anything to lower costs... move company headquarters elsewhere, move their family out of country, renounce U.S. Citizenship. (5/3/17)

...and robots will SOON render the least-skilled unemployed for good [in their field], without better training! Radar Magazine said ~70 percent of current jobs will be automated... (5/3/17)

Self-driving cars... What SOUNDS fantastical is now reality. They didn't import from Mars! Engineers have been designing them for years. You just never saw or knew it. That all came from someone's ideas. Self driving 18-wheelers will spike unemployment with long-haul drivers! Robotics, as well. (1/19/18)

Radar Magazine envisioned great things we can do when about 70 percent of present-day jobs are automated, like clean the environment and mine Mars. It will be ONLY what the rich want/require, or governments mandates! NBC said cashier, fast food and sales clerk are the top three U.S. Jobs, and may be automated in future. Let's see where this leads... (1/22/28)

Population explosion ONLY puts greater pressure on limited resources and the need for land grabs! You want families to do as they want with family planning, but you also need less over-birthing! China has limited the number of kids citizens can have. That seems extreme, but something has got to happen to fix the problem. (10/1/18)

The world IS madly racing to AI (artificial intelligence) and robotics, and I've posted MANY times that government's role in society and the economy WILL rise, as even the book of Rev. Indicates. People will not tolerate the rich elites having all the power for jobs, even as the masses unionize! I've also proffered solutions... Read them. (12/4/19)

If leftists are upset with America controlling the number of people immigrating to escape bad situations, maybe they should blame the open borders crowd, for there is 'no room in the inn,' from over-immigration glutting the job market and draining our social services, never having paid in!
#CBSSundayMorning (2/2/20)

I've NEVER been in a union (except one day when I tried to work for my brother-in-law's dad's business), and they required it. I can negotiate my own salary on my own. If you can't, you need to learn how to, or if your skills are a commodity, you need to unionize for better wages. I don't like unions, but see why they arise. (2/26/20)

...6. Network to meet influential people in your chosen niche. 7. Get more education (college, GED, grad school). 8. Shine on the job/be a star (quality and efficiency, being likable). 9. Unionize. 10. Publicly clamor for businesses to do what God says they must do—be fair to you (Col. 4:1). 10. OPPOSE more... (5/18/20)

MANY other chapters I have written to help you, and expose this coming problem. In summary, less jobs, or at least retraining, and technology taking your job, if you don't have needed or unique skills, and globalization's competition will NOT slow up to end this pressure!

There are good and bad things you can do, and things you will have to do as pressure increases. In the short term, you need to be the best job candidate possible... education, job skills, great attitude and a hard work ethic.

You are competing with EVERY worker in the world, now, because U.S. Businesses can hire anywhere, especially for jobs by people on computer, vs. requiring in-person workplaces, and can move their businesses to other nations, or merely shut down and sit on their profits, ending all the jobs they formerly offered.

You need to take a GLOBAL position on your job's future! The more people occupy this planet, the LESS jobs and advancement opportunities you have, especially as robotics and AI suck up human-filled jobs.

You should unite (unionize) to DISallow ANY U.S. Company leaving America, outsourcing many more jobs, and you should be AGAINST much immigration, as that increases pressure on YOUR job!

People from poor nations often undercut your salary, used to living on a lot less, so they offer your skills for less cost to U.S. Business, or start businesses here that lower the price charged for actions U.S. Small business owners have to charge more for, to stay in business.

You need to be adaptable, and learn to be a continual learner, meaning you may have to retrain, if your career ends or is significantly cut back! I have had to adjust, when a divorce ended my ministry career, after having already earned two college degrees. It can be done.

If you unionize, KNOW that U.S. Businesses will FLOCK to at-will employment states, so you may have to move to low tax red states, if you do not unionize nationally, and even globally—which is UNlikely.

It is NOT evil that business seeks the best skills for the lowest cost! YOU DO the SAME!:
Capitalism and justice: When you buy a house, you, generally, seek to pay the lowest possible, compared to 'comps'; when you pay a yard man to mow the lawn, you want the best value for your

money; when you buy things, you don't like over-paying, and may shop around for the lowest price per quality... (5/10/18)

Again, you are competing with everyone in the world! You could move to another, cheaper-lifestyled nation, but what American wants or is willing to do that?

You MUST make it your aim to make or save your company money, if your job is not necessary for business to operate legally!:

...offer crumbs, to keep the public outcry at bay, when THEY benefit most from lowered taxes, by increasing jobs THEY literally profit from! NO business person hires anyone they can't profit off of, unless the function is 'business required,' like accountants, lawyers, H.R. (human resources) and IT (information technology) professionals! They're profiting off more jobs [or won't hire, if not, as they're NOT a charity]! (2/26/20)

Business people DON'T hire people out of the goodness of their hearts, and unless they're stupid (excepting 'business-required' functions), they profit off employees. WHY should a CEO or founder reap all the perks, when workers contributed to that success? Give profit sharing bonuses! Should it become legally-required? (2/29/20)

You can become an entrepreneur, if you have the skills, and can get a loan from a great business idea and plan (like from the SBA/Small Business Administration). You could turn off grid survivalist, and check out of this system entirely (which few will or should do). You can't stop the AI and robotics race, as it's global.

You have to have job skills robots can't easily imitate! You have to be the employee businesses can't do without! You MUST pressure rich people and business owners to be very generous charitable donors, as God Himself commands them! (I Tim. 6:17-19) DO NOT ALLOW greedy, selfish hoarders!

YOU HAVE THE NUMBERS! You do not have the ability to force this, except through sinful and evil means, like forcing it through increased taxes, or worse, South African literal uprisings to "eat the rich." After all, they are NOT being evil by being smart business people! They are only evil when they DIS-obey God's mandate for Capitalism, to be generous in giving back!

Identify which are which—selfish vs. selfless! DON'T buy from the former! Boycott businesses run by greedy SOB's! Make their competitors 'filthy rich.' Buy less, and belt-tighten. Learn to buy smarter, with best bang for the buck (value), and demand someone invent an app that in real time tells you the best value in your area for every item sold in America!

Best gasoline deals in every neighborhood, best home sales deals (like foreclosures), ALL coupons and discounts available, including those NOT advertised (i.e., insider deals). Take advantage of frequent flyer plans, and learn how to negotiate successfully, instead of just accepting the price on the product's price tag! The WORST that can happen is the retailer says 'NO.'

Learn how to market your job skills with transferrable skills. You don't always have to go back to school, if you can sell yourself well, using skills from one industry as applicable to a new one.

Work overtime. Work a second or third job. Pay the least in taxes that you legally have to! NEVER overpay, be it taxes or purchases. I once fed banana chips to pigeons, waiting for my family to tour Vegas' hotels, because I was NOT going to pay the parking rates I continually found! Be cheap; be smart! I have an entire chapter on HOW, at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, Campaign Update tab (living large chapter).

Job security in the future will be mainly up to YOU, except for government and tenured jobs. LONG GONE are the seniority, pension and union-protected jobs, because in the 80's, when the world was opening up, unions stubbornly rejected take-it-or-leave-it U.S. Business offers of lower salaries, or outsourcing jobs!

Unions have NOT done a good job at saving U.S. Jobs, and the blame lies with their leadership, who ALWAYS profit massively, as they sometimes Scrooge the little guy—YOU.

You are directly competing with machines, and if your wage can be recouped in a few years by a permanent machine replacement, WHY WOULDN'T business do it? You would too! Jobs that can be easily imitated by robots are job skills certain to be replaced first!

I've supported a flexible minimum wage, which means it increases when the economy is doing good (\$12/hour, max), but reducible when the economy flops. That's ONLY fair!

And you MUST push for the rich to pay their fair share in taxes, without any loopholes allowing them paying less! And you should take personal insult at any American never paying one dime in taxes, as that forces you to pay more in taxes, which means you have less to spend. Learn how to save (not spend all your disposable income)—DON'T dispose of it, but invest it, so your money grows!

ALL these solutions take smarts and hustle! If you don't have those, EXPECT to be poor, as it is what you earn/deserve! A great and bright future awaits America, its businesses and its workers (I have envisioned thousands of new products, businesses, and even some new industries, and can envision more), but it will NOT happen if business views employees as enemies to profits, or workers view the rich and owners as all evil people out to ruin everyone's life but theirs!

You are family, folks! You have no stable workers if you are a greedy, selfish jerk (perennial reemployment/revolving door of expensive hiring), or difficult, costly job hopping, if you aren't loyal at all to your employer(s)!

But EVERY American has to gear up for our STEM-based, information age, consuming economy in America! ANY work task that you can do easily, that requires little knowledge, or that you think a machine could be designed or programmed to do will be, so you better have better skills than that, to remain employed.

And finally, government jobs will explode, if U.S. Workers refuse to implement this plan, because that's what politicians offer to private sector unemployable people (among the many well-qualified government workers), and taxes to fund that are cheaper than business paying for their wage! That's NOT a good 'solution!'

JUSTICE AT WORK

(10/22/20-2)

EVERY one of these things hurt labor's wages: M and A, immigration, outsourcing/globalization, streamlining, automation, robotics, contract labor, increased copays. Labor HAS to fight back! Unionize, where legal. Everyone learn what everyone earns, and see if its "fair" wages, women!

I'm ONLY for fairness of wage and work! Honest day's work for an honest day's pay! That doesn't mean a living wage, if your living lifestyle is higher than you can afford, by living within your means! Market rate has been manipulated by those business actions—prior tweet—to labors DETRIMENT!

The BEST way for U.S. Wages to rise are: BEST educated workforce in the world, limited immigration, that gives preference to U.S. Economic needs and Americans first, banning much if any more outsourced jobs, incentivizing business staying in America and hiring U.S. Citizens, tax-wise, low taxes!

Unions, properly run, could help labor. When they have excessive/unreasonable demands, they HURT labor! People able to negotiate their own wages do better than sheep herd mentality of union bosses negotiating for you! I am NOT a fan of unions, because they are usually ruin evilly!

NO job security is "deserved," NO MATTER how long you have worked there, if the market doesn't justify your pay, or demand your labor function! Business owners NEED to share excess, that all workers helped make, by bonuses or profit sharing! NOT just elites have all the perks!

JUSTICE is the ONLY standard by which most people can get along! If you are being ripped off, you slack on the job, trying not to get caught, or rebel in other ways. If the worker rips off the ownership, by such slowdowns, they're treating them unjustly. JUSTICE is the only standard!

Is it morally wrong that only owners get all the profits? No, but it's better if some is shared! Justice demands that people who helped you profit benefit from helping you profit so! If workers earned fair wages, it's up to them to live off those wages—NOT business' problem if they can't!

~Everyone wants a good job, usually defined as good-paying, because ~everyone wants to be rich. Bubble burst: MOST will never be! You 'gotta learn to live on less. Globalization has made the world business oyster, and the good-paying jobs are spread across it—NOT mainly in America anymore. #RealityCheck (5/11/18)

Everyone wants a good-paying job, but do you have good-paying skills? Because if you don't, you don't deserve what you want!

You need a nation where good-paying jobs exist in good numbers! Prepare yourself to be best employee and ONLY vote for politicians who can deliver on such an economy!

"Good-paying jobs." WHO doesn't WANT THAT? Employers who pay them! You have to earn and deserve that! Government isn't to force business to overpay! It's an asinine proposal of for failed policies. I'm quite unimpressed, though they sound so good to dumber voters who can't analyze! Sad first TV ads policies!

A local TX pol says college isn't for everyone, but all deserve good-paying jobs. Good is in the emotions of the hearer! Fair is the standard! Market rate. Would YOU overpay your lawn boy? Does he think he's well-paid? Put the shoe on the other foot, and walk in business's moccasins, do-dos.

You can NEVER define good-paying jobs by what laborers WANT! Nor by comparing with Madison Ave and Hollywood images of the lifestyle some TV ads say they 'deserve!' LOOK at your spending! You spend too much, or over-pay, in many cases! You deserve what your skills can fetch! NO more.

Fair wages are freely negotiated. NOT forced by government, or bullied by tactics of business (as I listed earlier), or labor unions (walkouts, strikes, boycotts). Free market job pricing! Get a better job by shopping around—labor! Hire for cheaper by shopping around—management!

'Good-paying jobs' USUALLY means making more than you currently are! Dissatisfaction with the rate people freely agreed to earn! Champagne tastes on a beer budget. That's human nature, to feel underpaid, but it's not human behavior, that you are being ripped off, necessarily!

THESE are mainly the Democrat voters seeking government freebies!

The Psychology of Being Underpaid | Career Contessa

Clearly, it's not just you. careercontessa.com

46% of workers feel that feeling: <https://careercontessa.com/advice/psychology-underpaid/...>

55% of U.S. Women feel underpaid: <https://careercontessa.com/advice/psychology-underpaid/...>

...IF you are underpaid, quit! Move to a better-paying city or state! Shop around with your company's competitors! ASK your colleagues what they're paid! Feelings are phantoms. They don't matter, in calculating fair wages! It's either a fact that you're underpaid-or you aren't underpaid!

You're underpaid if someone with the same skills gets paid more! You're underpaid if you could do the same work for higher pay elsewhere. Go elsewhere! You're underpaid if people with less skills get paid more. This complicity of silence on what people get paid empowers injustice!

How business can pay the least: Flood the market of job applicants (immigration and outsourcing jobs); automate, so less human jobs exist. Business has been doing these things! What's labor been doing since globalization in the 90s? Struggling and complaining? Fight back, for JUSTICE!

You're underpaid if you get passed over for a deserved promotion. You have zero right to complain you're underpaid, if your evaluations don't show you to be a star! You usually feel underpaid only because you over-spend! That gap you blame on employers, vs. your guilty self! Repent!

ASK for 'mo: PayScale Inc. Survey reveals who's most likely to ask for - and get - a raise - Bizwomen When women of color ask for a raise, they are 19 percent less likely than white men to get a raise, according to a new survey by PayScale bizjournals.com

EVERY human wants to be paid more. That is not morally noble, in itself! That's just animal instinct, like craving sex or food. Justify/defend/objectify WHY you deserve more, then go ask for a raise! MOST wont-just complain to Uncle Joe (Biden). <https://bizjournals.com/.../whos-most-likely-to-ask-for...>

It's EASIER to vote to steal from taxpayers! The easy road is the lazy and sinful route! Robinhood was robbin' for the hood. The hood need not be hoodlums, but the best educated and hardest workers, to deserve 'good-paying' jobs! Forcing business to give raises is UNConstitutional!

Business pays what it has to for labor. They're NOT a charity! That's not evil. If you owned a business, you'd do exactly the same! You already do, when you hire people to do things for you, or when you buy deals! You don't purposely overpay for things, nor would any smart business person.

Deserve and negotiate for higher wages! If you can hire a good babysitter for \$8/hour, vs. \$18, WHICH WILL YOU CHOOSE, for this Friday night's young parents' night out date? Are you evil, because you will pay \$8? The person accepting \$8 accepted \$8! No gun put to their head-FREE market.

You CHOOSE to be poor, if you do nothing to get out of poverty! EXACTLY the actions I listed that churches, charities and government (including every American doing 10 hours of civic service, excepting public servants) should engage, to ensure NO ONE severely suffers-financially-in America!

It's easier to complain than to compete! Easier to gripe than to grunt it out and work harder. Easier to vote than to ask for a raise. Easier to steal-through corrupt politicians-than to earn. Easier to be envious and jealous, than to plan a way to earn wealth! The easy road is the road to Hell.

The numbers are with voters stealing from taxpayers! That's also a recipe for America's doom/end! Taxpayers MUST unite to thwart Socialism, and force it to fail immediately, so freebies-seekers suffer its consequences, SOON, if Biden wins! Unite and fight! #Resist Defund Biden!

Poor people are always voting for politicians who'll steal others (taxpayers) money to pay for their lives. Aristotle said, People are much more careful of their personal possessions than of those owned communally; they exercise care over common property only in so far as they are personally affected. (10/21/19)

"Yes the truth is that men's ambition and their desire to make money are among the most frequent causes of deliberate acts of injustice." –**Aristotle** #UnbridledCapitalism (6/3/19)

At his best, man is the noblest of animals; separated from law and justice, he is the worst. –**Aristotle** (King Solomon of his age/day!; 3/3/17)

One of the wisest men ever: "There is only one way to avoid criticism: do nothing, say nothing, and be nothing." –**Aristotle** Amazing for his era! (2/21/17)

In a democracy the poor will have more power than the rich because there are more of them and the will of the majority is supreme. –**Aristotle** (12/22/16)

"The most perfect political community is one in which the middle class is in control, and outnumbers both of the other classes." –**Aristotle** (9/18/15)

"the greater the number of owners, the less the respect for common property. People are much more careful of their personal possessions than of those owned communally; they exercise care over common property only in so far as they are personally affected." –**Aristotle**

...As Aristotle said, if the people learn they can suck off the public dole, by voting, there goes democracy (paraphrased). You who rejoice when 401Ks improve, by government policies and other things, and have zero. (2/27/20)

I have NOT advocated for tax avoidance, fraud or cheating, but using every legal means to defund Biden's Socialism! That avoids a civil war or secession! Tax payer revolt need not get violent! There are ways (I've detailed) to make Biden's Socialism fail miserably, SOON, if elected.

There are Democrats among Americas 1%ers. Identify and ignore/leave them alone! They're happy paying for others' freebies, so long as GOP's are also forced to. ALL OTHERS, unite and fight! My past two days have taught you how! YOU are the majority of 1%ers in America. Defund Biden's Socialism.

.@seanhannity wondered how any GOP could be elected president, after Biden's giveaway bonanza got implemented. EASY! Force it to fail! EVERY WASP, Capitalist, business owner, taxpayer and rich person do EXACTLY what I said we unite to do, yesterday! They'll BEG for Capitalism!

WORKERS

(2/24/21-2)

I've said before, most people aren't uniquely talented. That means most aren't 'gonna generate exorbitant wages by the tasks they do. Employees have NO problem if businesses ever overpay—they rarely do—so some seek government to force them to. Your skills earn what you're paid, or hire elsewhere!

IF you want a better wage, besides unionizing and having better skills and work quality/ethic, oppose immigration, outsourcing and robotizing, and become management or entrepreneur material. Unless you're in sales, moving up the ladder, pay-wise, usually requires taking on more responsibility. (3/21/21-2)

Update #1

(4/7/21-2)

You are NOT God, business owners and management! God sees how you keep all the goodies, from the efforts of ALL employees! He WILL destroy you on Judgment day, but He also instituted government and humans as His hands and feet to exact justice in our world. Greedy SOBs need fiscal targeting!

Workers in America could get better pay if they would strike. It would take MANY of them, and billionaire Democrats funding them for the duration. Frickin' do it! I don't write solutions for academic enjoyment! Execs can be REAL sinfully greedy and selfish. Punish that, severely!

MOST rich Americans don't want to leave America, but if taxes got too high, even if only for three years, they could renounce citizenship, use offshore safe havens, use tax schemes to legally avoid taxes, automate all jobs possible, and sue the government to SCOTUS, as unfair targeting!

Update #2

(11/9/21-2)

HOW IS IT NOT FAIR that any employee whose productivity contributed to company profits doesn't deserve some portion of those profits shared? Answer: Business isn't concerned with justice, but just profits! That's where the government comes into play, as a neutral arbiter.

Justice is NOT everyone paid the same. It's NOT anyone being over-paid. It's also not employees taking what they can get, with business holding all the leverage. It's a fair wage, based on market forces that aren't solely dictated by business, but negotiated on a level playing field

Update #3: Working Stiffs

(11/10/21-2)

Let's help out the poor the best way I know how—teach them how to fish: Your job can fit in one of four categories, and for the poor, it will be one of the first 2–1. Hourly employee 2. Manager 3. Business owner 4. Investor Poor people must move into management, or do exceptional work, to earn raises, promotions and/or bonuses, or work long hours (overtime pay).

Dual income parents also help. Also, businesses pay differently, and these rates are NOT publicized. YOU have to research and inquire to find the best paying offer for your skills—skills you need to improve!

As a poor person, your incomes limited, so your outgo must be strictly/tightly controlled! You need discipline, and education on how to find the best values and deals. Lack of knowledge will KILL your making ends meet. Gaining that knowledge is YOUR responsibility! NOT taxpayers' problem.

IF anyone is willing to lower their standards, and work for lesser pay for the same quality of work, everyone's wages go downward! Competition from too few jobs makes people abandon self-confidence and do such, and ONLY business benefits, as a result. Poor people NEED to comprehend this

Global competition is racing for AI and robotize, one day the world's governments will have to regulate their use, as the least skilled citizens will be permanently out of a job! The race can continue, but it's toward government regulation, globally! 666 beast image MAY be that! Rev. 13

FOOLS accept crumbs, as corporations rake in millions! Workers won't strike or unionize nowadays, so they are resorting to voting for Dem freebies, instead. IF the rich don't start obeying God (I Tim. 6:17-19), I am for them being taxed more, so pain is equal for ALL, including all Dems! (10/27/21-2)

BLUE COLLAR

(5/16/21-2)

Many blue collar whites resent blacks getting attention, because they think employers will favor them, to make up for slavery, and allege 'reverse discrimination.' They fear immigrants will work for lower wages, and undercut their jobs. They don't fully accept Capitalism's implications

Unless a business chooses to lose profits, for patriotism, the lowest wage for the best quality is what every business would naturally choose! Chinese and Indian labor offered U.S. Manufacturers a better deal than blue collar Americans would accept. Now, we're globally competitive!

Just because one was born here doesn't guarantee them a job for life. America is competitive, as Capitalism is competitive. No college, no advanced job skills, physical labor leanings lead to automation or lower-wage immigrants endangering job security! NOT government or business' problem! Yours.

US businesses can automate, outsource, or import labor. Good 'ol boys who believe patriotism requires U.S. Businesses to hire Americans first DON'T understand globalism, or that it won't ever be reversed! Government can encourage and incentivize manufacturers returning here. Labor rates differ

America evolved from agrarian to manufacturing/assembly line to an information age economy. The MORE non-college educated American workers DON'T have elite blue collar skills, the more they'll lose out, when knowledge is now power in that third wave information—and tech/STEM economy!

It may be normal/natural to feel your own country owes you first choice for jobs, over newer comers, but business is about profits, and profits are had by sales or cut expenses. Labor and facilities are the highest expenses. U.S. Working class have to compete with global labor skills! Required

Cost of living seems to continually increase. Every business always wants to be able to charge more than they presently do. It's NOT easy to live in such an advanced society, and without college, you better work long hours, or have unique skills few others possess (or live cheaply).

More than 65 percent of Americans don't go to college. Most aren't 'gonna move away! our economy HAS to develop "good-paying" jobs for them. Their spending expectations must be lessened, because in a global economy, labor is not scarce, but jobs are more! Economic common sense.

WHY would ANY U.S. Business pay for an American citizen instead of a cheaper equally-qualified laborer from elsewhere? Blue collar Americans have to start learning they compete with labor they'll never see. When Covid unemployment checks end, reality will hit about labor exceeding jobs

The ONLY rational way for US-born citizens and patriots without college to make good money is

to learn how to live cheaper and buy smarter! Make less go further! I've listed probably 10 ways to do that, like coops, best buys app, DIY, home grown garden, coupons, etc. Learn the skills!

Everyone cannot be rich. Everyone capable of being rich can B, but the global and U.S. Economy are a pyramid. With best-paying jobs on the top. It will NEVER become an upside down pyramid, or a box with all rich people. Romney said he wished everyone were rich. Pinocchio pipe dream! Will NEVER happen!

Mk. 14:6 As one lifted from another, the economy IS a pyramid! READ Rich Dad, Poor Dad (book). Investors and owners on top, then managers, then workers/"grunts." EVERY business needs minimum wage workers! Their function/service will ALWAYS be needed. in days of old, immigrants were shipped in to do.

Many people mouth buy Made in the America, but MOST people buy the best value for the price! If made in America isn't the best deal, I'll NEVER buy it, per item, because I'm not 'gonna be charged extra for showing patriotism through purchases, vs. through sincere love of my country, and a great deal!

Protectionist policies HURT workers in the medium-term! They're artificial/trumped up barriers to competition and sales! You may not convince people having to stretch a dollar that this is true, as they only see a need for a BIGger paycheck. Leaders teach the TRUTH, liked or not!

If U.S. Businesses do well, America does well, and tax revenues do well. If U.S. Businesses do poorly, just the opposite. U.S. Workers HAVE to be the best in class world-classed trained labor force on the face of this green earth! If not, expect lower wages! Your choice what you do, or don't.

Russian, Chinese, Indian and Japanese home-based companies LIKELY hire nationals, over others, unless exceptionally talented. They fit in, know the culture, speak the language, and it helps their economy, with wages that get taxed. America should do NO differently! America first, by U.S. Government

The ONLY way U.S. Workers can be put first, by government policy, is our education system to produce the best-equipped graduates for the current and future economy! NOT protectionism, nationalism, or ending all immigration! No American left behind, or failing schools—period!

The ONLY labor America needs from afar is the best brains, best skills, or best labor for the cheapest price, as those assets benefit U.S. Businesses, and deter them outsourcing or moving away! US citizens have to offer U.S. Businesses their best effort and skills, to keep up, in a global economy!

LIVING WAGE

(12/28/21-2)

Let's talk about the poor and opening a business. That would solve their problem, but isn't often done. SBA or bank loans are rare, without a provable concept. Just having an idea isn't having a business plan. The poor need to be taught to be entrepreneurs, without a business degree!

A poor person will work in front lines or entry level work, from lack of skills, education or experience. They might work into management, but are UNlikely business owners—stats show. Their hope for a future is NOT the lottery, but qualifying for higher-paying jobs! Better skills.

EVERYONE wants a "living wage"—to be able to live off what they earn. Problems are: 1. Businesses don't owe you that. It's what your skills are worth on the open market 2. Everyone's lifestyle costs differ. 3. YOU are responsible to earn what you need to live off of. NO ONE else.

THE KEY for poor people is better-paying skills, and better buying skills! The latter are much easier to acquire! The former take time, money, and may not increase pay a ton, depending on one's innate/natural talent capabilities. Buy smart, as step 1! LEARN how. Be the best purchaser.

Poor people are usually not the brightest. Yet, for buying things, they NEED to be the brightest! That dilemma/gap has to be bridged by education on buying smart! NO ONE can help you get more from your limited funds if you buy stupidly, or overpay! That's 100 percent on you! Self-imposed

It's NOT illegal to take advantage of dumb purchasers! NO ONE owes any consumer teaching them where the best value or deals can be found, especially not retailers/businesses. If you aren't curious, or don't shop around, all overpaying is all on YOU! Taxpayers don't owe you any bailouts!

Dems get accused of being lazy. Voting for taxpayer funded freebies actually is lazy, as people don't want to put in the work to unionize, vote for minimum wage increases, or earn higher pay! They just want to steal through government. It's faster and easier, meaning LAZY and unjust.

WHY should any person not in your nuclear family be called upon to help pay YOUR bills? Any so willing are at crowd funding sites! ANYONE who depends or looks to government to help with their bills has a horrible view of what governments do, are supposed to do, and aren't mature adults, with one exception—those 100 percent mentally or physically disabled.

Entry level jobs are for high school drop outs and graduates, with little experience! Parents and adults long since out of school shouldn't be caring what minimum wage is. WHAT DID THEY DO BETWEEN high school and now, work-wise?

It's MERCY that'd have taxpayers aid the poor to become self-sufficient, economically. I am FOR such mentoring mercy, even forced, but NOT money, but Welfare and patriot service that educates and motivates the poor, as a decent society. It's NOT morally required! Your bills are on you!

High schools should enable every American to: 1. Know how to buy smartest 2. Maximize their identified talents 3. Have best pay job skills if no future college 4. Be financially literate for self-sufficiency WHERE ELSE are we SURE all learn these necessities? #CommonSense

And EVERY U.S. High school MUST be mandated to ensure NO ONE falls through the cracks, in making the best grades they're capable of! Some learn differently. That difference is on educators—NOT students! The non-college bound MUST be graduated with employable job skills! NOT academics!

We, as a society, have to care enough to keep everyone from being a burden to the public dole, that our high schools graduate people capable of independent success skills! It's NOT enough to say they passed subjects we mandated they learn! At age 18, you're to stand on your feet.

Update

(1/14/22-2)

I just read a post that D.C. Politicians do the bidding of corporations—NOT the people. JUSTICE DEMANDS D.C. NOT favor either! I pray if they continue doing so, God wipes them all off the map, if they won't repent! NOT freebies, but level playing field for wages and opportunities—PERIOD!

To EVERYONE who does not deem themselves rich (earning less than \$100K/year, I will say): YOU must fight for power against politicians bought off by the rich! They already have life wonderful. God's NOT 'gonna intervene, most likely. YOU have to unite, Dem and GOP! Level playing field!

Labor has NO leverage in America. They're at the mercy of business. THAT MUST CHANGE! No justice, no peace! I'm still angry that average Joes buy into favoring the rich, in public policy, AS IF that ever helps you! They're already blessed beyond measure! Wake up and unite for good wages!

IF the Democrat party would abandon seeking freebies, for the four solutions I propose for workers, I could easily see a future one day with them (2028, 2032?!). Voluntary profit sharing, limited outsourcing, decent minimum wage (NOT a living wage), and less immigration!

The people have more votes! Overpaid execs and CEOs should not get away with that! Boards of Directors are flooded with the likeminded! GOP's making less than 100,000 NEED to hold their nose and unite with WORKING Dems; not lazy bums, to end the income disparity/gap!

Limbaugh argued no execs overpaid, as someone pays 'em. LIE! YES, someone pays them, but those who vote to overpay them get their backs scratched, as well, financially! And investors put in place people who bless mainly their investments! Selfishly indulgent cannibalism of all others.

I have said, MANY times, NO ONE deserves a higher minimum wage, whose work ethic doesn't deserve it. I am NOT for overpaying labor, but fairly paying them. When biz holds all the cards, no one can accuse them of being fair! EQUAL PLAYING FIELD! Gods for justice! Mic. 6:8

I want people able to live off their wage, but that's not by overpaying, but learning to live within your means.

41. YOUTH

1. How to Make it as a Millennial
2. Milliberals Against Capitalism
3. Milliberals Think
4. The Milliberals "Thought" Process
5. Youth & Dating

HOW TO MAKE IT AS A MILLENNIAL

(11/29/19)

Generations XYZ start life as the low 'man' on the economic totem pole. NOTHING can change that status. YOU, however, can change where you climb to, ASAP! To keep costs down, read our FREE chapter at the 'Campaign Update' button at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, entitled 'Living Large, Paying Puny.'

Literally, getting married or having roommates cuts the large expense of housing. Making great grades in high school. Making contacts, and volunteering (Ex.: internships), and helping people networked with helps.

You can invest your \$220 sport shoes, and start a business with an SBA loan. You work hard, impress the boss, do more or better than your coworkers, shop your skills around, world-wide, and always be improving your skills, connections, and awareness of market rate, and employers you could meet or impress.

Living at home is SMART, for a time, and the free or barter economy is brilliant! The "kids" who do NOT earn the top marks have life rougher! You need to learn every tip I've advised for poor people. Investing, opening a business, inventing or writing a sellable product are also means, as with studying how the rich got rich, and imitating success. Doing a job you like, and are good at—NOT just chosen by wage alone.

You have to make or save a business money, for you to make money, unless your job is business-required, like an accountant. There are high-paying industries, like engineer, lawyer, doctor. Those aren't for everyone. Don't be an employee forever! Have multiple income streams. You will make it, over time.

P.S.: Millennials want to be where 35 and 40 year old's are, so they're tempted to save \$10-20K+ in expenses voting for handouts. Everyone who came before you worked their way up, climbing the corporate ladder. You're no different. Nothing in life is free. Learn how to ascend, ASAP, and have reasonable expectations!

Government is NOT a means to a pay raise or job promotion you didn't ask for or deserve. That punishes businesses you agreed to a wage to work for, and especially tax payers who hired no one!
LEARN #CommonSense

Millennials are idealistic, and question all the rules. That is an amazing perspective on life and culture, but it also has to be informed by facts, experience and a sense of fairness to all. As they say, 'And Justice For All,' and "No Justice No Peace."

Poor people and Millennials: There is NO person on earth working to make you rich, unless you can make them richer, except your parents! Apply this fact if you want to get ahead in your career! People

aren't in business as a charity. Only politically-minded people even care to help you do better, except good parents.

Update

IF society is for fairness, NO employee should EVER have a better chance of getting a job because of family or friend connections, where they graduated from, or nepotism! The U.S. CLAIMS the best-qualified candidates get the job, though that's OFTEN a MYTH that should be ILLEGAL! 'And justice for ALL!' #MorePerfectUnion

Conservatives ALWAYS favor family over government, on sex ed. FINE! But on everything else, family's info is NOT equal, and every U.S. Student deserves to know all insider knowledge on careers, IF we want justice, not favoritism and bias, empowering elitism! 'And justice for ALL!' #MorePerfectUnion MYTHS?

DID YOU KNOW that the majority of U.S. Jobs get posted INTERNALLY (i.e., hiring from within), and the public learns of them LATE, by force of law? HOW is that FAIR for better-qualified people on the outside? EEOC laws need more specifics, and bigger teeth! 'And justice for ALL.' Fairness is God's standard! (Mt. 6:10)

There's a management trick often used, to test an applicant's interest in a job: Ignore you. It's evil, but it's also the persistent one who shows employers more interest than other applicants! They have to be able to distinguish the wheat from the chaff. ALWAYS manage people. Hold them accountable (including hiring personnel)!

Should American colleges and employers be legally allowed to favor citizens over immigrants and illegals? ABSOLUTELY! America has a responsibility to America's people! Most of us aren't 'gonna move to another nation, where we know no one, nor the language! Foreigners are GUESTS, vs. citizen owners!

MILLIBERALS AGAINST CAPITALISM

(6/13/20)

Milliberals (i.e., Millennial liberal extremists, most loudly) are decrying Capitalism, even willing to tear down everything it built and stands for. They've been taught, better, been-brainwashed or otherwise believe Capitalism is evil, and Socialism is morally good.

Let's analyze that 'sentiment' (not logical argument): First, NO ONE can deny history, that the United States has had the greatest economic engine, especially since World War 2, and that our strong military has kept us safe from invasion, or war on our own turf, paid for from that great economy.

If you don't like our having these things, you have freedom! Use it to LEAVE! Most nations that are small have poorer economies, much poverty, and the people suffer greatly, at the hands of and at the expense of the ruling class, living in luxury.

America is the number one nation where ANYONE can make of themselves anything they so desire! We do not have caste systems, where your upward mobility depends on your family's heritage, or religious or skin tone status.

In America, there are NO legal barriers to you succeeding as greatly as your God-given capabilities allow! No other country is so flocked to by outsiders! BUT, if you have few skills, or don't want to work hard, America is NOT for you!

We are not solely rugged individualists—we have a safety net, but it's for emergency cases—but we are for personal responsibility! No one born in the America works so they can pay money to any other family.

We each have and take moral responsibility for our own. We strive to live within our means, budget, and we certainly do not look to other people, by force of government, to help us pay the bills we freely choose to incur!

This, at its core, is Capitalism! The God-given freedom to pursue happiness, without undue restraints. No other country has achieved what we have! List all the great inventions and advancements for mankind, and the majority came from HERE!

You can call that bragging, but it's a fact, Jack, and it's why people risk their lives to get here! ALL of these accomplishments came from a belief in free market Capitalism! Business people and investors felt secure enough spending their money to build up businesses that would return a profit. That is NOT evil!

As Warren Buffett says, don't lose money! Only charities can endure breaking even. There is a MYTH going around in youthful circles that government has unlimited money, or more to spend than we currently do. Our debt (mainly to our enemy, China) is about \$23 TRILLION, and quickly climbing. And learn this fact... government's money comes ONLY from tax payers—NO ONE ELSE!

That means all the lazy people who want anything for free, rather than working for it, are attempting to STEAL richer people's assets, by taxation, because government's money is ONLY tax payer's money, as it makes no money on its own labors and services.

So any time anyone wants anything "for free," they mean free for them; NOT free for everyone. And even if healthcare was made free for everyone, the only ones who would foot the bill and be out that expense are tax payers!

NOTHING in life is free, except the air we breathe! Even our very liberty was paid for by the lives of deceased soldiers! When people clamor to vote for freebies and handouts, it is the exact theft of one robbing you at gun point, or the beggar on the street corner. They simply use the voting booth to sanitize their theft!

And God help these Milliberals when they, one day have families, mortgages, decent careers and pay taxes! Hypocritically (a sin), they will be fighting yet another inexperienced generation wanting THEM to pay for handouts! Age and experience usually make people wiser. That is their problem, craving Socialism—life inexperience!

One young tweeter said 'eat the rich and let there be equality,' as they mint money and buy politicians. That is NOT how the rich get rich. These type people have zero chance to ever make it, financially, because their attitudinal focus is jealousy of others, vs. smart, hard work that pays them well! (5/31/20)

MILLIBERAL THINK

(6/27/20)

You know, all these older generations have screwed us, eating up Social Security 'til it's bone dry, soon; making us work, so it gets funded, debt at \$23 trillion (and climbing) that they won't pay off/down, because they'll be dead, and we'll be stuck holding the bag.

They shipped out the good jobs, they automate, and use AI and robotics to ruin our job opportunities, so only 'the man' gets paid well.

We're smarter than them, as we're the terminal/last generation, and we're 'gonna get things right, for once!

They went into Iraq and Afghanistan, under false WMD pretenses, being 'mean' to 'innocents,' and getting the U.S.A. Into Vietnam, etc. Heck, they love war—they were in World Wars I and II, and even

our very nation was founded upon looting, pillaging, violence and theft, so let's use those 'virtues' to make things right in America, for once!

911 happened, and Hitler happened, but you don't retaliate, as innocents can get hurt that way... war is always wrong; better to love people, and hand them a flower with a smile!

To get our way—the right way—we'll use those very tactics on behalf of the heirs to America's evil foundations—the brown, black man and red man, through riots, looting, and burning down the system! It's all corrupt, anyway!

Why should anyone have wealth, when many so many are poor? That's not 'fair!' Let's make life fair! Give us \$15/hour wages, no matter our skills or experience, because we can, by voting for that!

We now have the power to organize, through social media, and Hollywood celebrities love our noble causes! Guns hurt people, in mass- and school shootings, so it's only logical that we confiscate them all, so problem fixed, right?

And who's to say I'm a male or female? I can be anything I want, as I'm an equal! It's 'the man' who's having all the fun—he has NO right to be so rich! Humble him, and force him to pay up.

In an information age, people need a college education, so let ambiguous, depersonalized "government" pay for college! Working parents have to have babysitters (it's illegal to keep your kid home alone, before age 14, or so), so let ambiguous, depersonalized "government" pay for our daycare!

And if we ever get a headache, let us have free paid time off, even if we're not sick, but we just feel like having an extra day to goof off, or protest). Why not a four-day work week [which I actually like!]? Forty hours is even a stretch—why not make it 25 or 30? You've got to enjoy life, too, and Europe teaches us so many things that

America does wrong, like not getting the entire month of August off, fully paid! We work too hard! Why are we treated like slaves? I deserve healthcare, as a human right, because I was born in a body that gets sick!

Why can't everyone in America have universal basic income, so we never have to stress if we lose a job, or suffer another pandemic, or just for mental health peace of mind—a core security blanket so we're sure not to suffer, starve or die!

No, Boomers and all who have gone before us were not as enlightened as we, and America is not great, but greedy and selfish, and catering mainly to the rich, and we say 'eat the rich,' and screw the society that raised us, because we have a better plan, and we're bound and determined to see it to fruition, because if we lack education, experience, money or clout, we have one vote, and we will unionize social media to get protests and rioters to bring attention to our cause, so we can vote in this new vision of America.

And then we can offer this land to the world, by open borders, so we can spread the love and share the wealth, because it's all evil that has come before, and we alone have the knowledge of how things should be done, because all other generations were evil and foolish, greedy and selfish hoarders, and we are smart and moral, and we choose to make a difference and a better world with our vote!

It's only by not thinking this way that the world is as it is, in its many evil ways! All you have to do is think this way, and see this better way, and John Lennon's 'Imagine' can be ours!

America is evil, and we will change that, starting from its beginnings! The white and rich people will get what's coming to them!

We LOST Bernie and Pocahontas; now we have some establishment milquetoast who's NOT fully for all this, so we're taking the bull by the horns, and taking things into our own hands, until AOC's quad gang can get in power, and really ream evil Capitalism, and those rich people who buy off politicians to stay rich, and keep us—force us to be—poor as slaves!

If for any reason you think this morning's depiction of 'Milliberal think' is out there, crazy or far-fetched, you simply have not listened, observed, or analyzed the things being done and said by them, in these protests, riots and on social media! WAKE UP!

Your country is at stake from traitorous insider insurrectionists.

"Freedom is never more than one generation away from extinction. We didn't pass it to our children in the bloodstream. It must be fought for, protected, and handed on for them to do the same, or one day we will spend our sunset years telling our children and our children's children what it was once like in the United States where men were free." —Ronald Reagan

P.S.: Also add-in defunding the police, and the military will be next; why even have school—it hasn't gotten any prior generations to see this future vision, and we don't have to be skilled or smart—just vote! Zuckerberg has offered them ~\$30,000/year to sit on their cans/duffs, so he, through AI (and robotics?) can rule the world, economically!

THE MILLIBERAL "THOUGHT" PROCESS

(7/31/20)

People say we live in an information and STEM age, where you need a college education to get a good job. I want a good job, but I can't afford college, so, just like we have public education through grade 12, why not extend it to grade 16?

And, while we're at it, I have to have dual incomes, so why can't daycare for my kids be paid for by government, or my spouse or myself are basically working to pay for daycare, so I'm not getting ahead. And everyone lives in a body that will fail, so it's a universal human right that I get healthcare that is so expensive in America!

And why? Why must others (taxpayers) pay for it all? Why not? They can afford it, they're enjoying life better than me, and that's not right or fair, and I have a vote, and Dems will promise me these things, so why wouldn't I?

In fact, with AI and robotics, my job's 'gonna be replaced, so why not elect as President a guy whose ONLY idea is giving us all \$12,000 a year, just for being alive (UBI), or be for anything Facebook does, because its founder promotes \$30,000 a year to sit around and do nothing, so elitists can pursue as much money as they can earn?

Hasn't this pandemic taught us that Uncle Sam has the money! It's just how politicians decide to spend it! It's virtually limitless, says my hero, AOC. 'Debt' is just a word old white men use to justify hoarding, and keeping all their ill-gained wealth off the backs of American Indians and black slaves, anyway! STOLEN land from Mexico, too.

I'm 'gonna right these historic wrongs, by tearing down other people's property and businesses, including statues, because there's power in numbers, and the cops can't do anything if we unite! They need to lose their job function in society anyway, because a few of them kill black people, even though their own lives can be at stake, in many of those cases.

It's a human life! You never kill another person (except in the womb), even a heinous murderer, because the death penalty is evil, and needs to be abolished, along with cops! Let unarmed social workers defuse and talk down people engaged in violent crime. They can reason with them. Positive Mental Attitude!

And we have a right to march and protest, without end, disrupting businesses and traffic flow, because that's what it means to be a patriotic American. Even if some loot, arson, throw Molotov cocktails or seek to blind cops with lasers, that's justified, given all the violence slaves endured at the hands of the evil white man!

We have every right to barrage the NBA with our beliefs, now even replacing players' names on jerseys, because there are so many white people in America who actually believe black people are genetically inferior, if not sub-human!

The PROOF that they exist is how many blacks live in poverty! Someone has forced that condition on them, and it has to be the race that owns the majority of the money and jobs!

So don't resist or complain when we mob together to threaten what's yours, especially behind gated neighborhoods, as you have no right to separate yourself from the other half who live on the wrong side of the tracks! You must feel what we live through, daily, by fearing our taking what's rightfully yours.

You probably got your wealth by inheritance from slave owners, anyway, or stealing, or defrauding the poor and less-educated, so it's only just that I vote against you, and support a career politician who incites hatred of the rich and business owners in his latest TV ad, because, as he says, I deserve to be paid what I'm worth, and I alone know that value, because I feel it, and it's always higher than market rate, because 'the man' is always out to screw me so he can get rich off my back, and lack of job skills or experience!

Well I'm no dummy, and I'm mad, and I'm not 'gonna take it anymore, Eddie! I've put my protest foot down, and nothing a doddering old dead man named Aristotle could say (like democracy ends when people get the notion that they can vote themselves raises off the public dole) has any relevance to this situation, as I'm a member of the smartest generation, who knows that injustices need to be fixed, and history white-washed from our memory/collective conscience!

Debt? Like age, just a number. Stock market? Just paper earnings of the rich getting richer. GDP? Not even sure what that means, or is, specifically. Earning a living? What's that? Government pays me \$600 a week to protest and destroy America!

If Covid is around, at least 'til Nov. 3rd, Dems have proven they have zero fiscal restraint, so why wouldn't I encourage them hiking the debt so I can keep desecrating and graffiti 'artist' vandalizing our streets with signs VERY few Americans didn't already believe?

I will organize my demon hordes of youth to cancel any business or job of anyone who disagrees with these beliefs, because we are not advocating Venezuelan Socialism, with violence and civil war—we're just saying make a more perfect union, and justice for all, so anyone who opposes this ideology is, by very definition, evil, and should be shoved back under the rock they came from.

IF you haven't yet gotten the sarcasm of today's message, your IQ is demonstrably low, yet this is the exact "thought" process going on in the sheepish group think idiocy we see in Portland, and elsewhere. WHERE DID MY GENERATION FAIL THESE PEOPLE? Our education system must be atrocious! Have a great day.

YOUTH & DATING

(2/5/22-2)

THIS message is for ALL our youth. IMO, if you want a spouse, God has one for you! Your best way to find them is seeking Him. If you have no such interest, I still believe there's an Eve for every Adam, and vice versa, if you want that. USE eHarmony. They ask so many questions, they've got to find you a match!

You have to have confidence; NOT people thinking more highly of themselves than they ought, but solid peace from having goals, and a plan for your life. Even if you're fat, ugly, or not the brightest, confidence sells. It shows you're in charge, vs. drifting with the wind and waves.

Always put your best foot forward, and hold back on revealing your deepest, darkest secrets, till the relationship matures, some. Dress nice, smile, smell good, don't say stupid things, compliment, and have some humor. There are millions of singles out there! One is for you!

Be yourself, be honest, be moral, care about their interests, don't brag, be interesting, plan fun dates, be respectful, find common ground, communicate, listen, don't talk over or over-talk. You will find your mate, and God can't wait for you to, if that's your desire. Be your best!

I have asked Mark Cuban (by Twitter) to open his enclosed stadium, once a month, with a small entry fee, for singles to find dates, as it can be hard if you're not on a college campus, or working at a large firm! Everyone's so busy and spread out (and online can be so impersonal, as well as catfishing potentiality).

OUR LATEST TWEETS

1. Christians, Capitalism & Conservatism
2. Biblical Masculinity
3. The American Majority is Not Extreme!
4. Christian Nationalism's Capitalism
5. Various Topics
 - a) Cancel culture
 - b) Ecology
 - c) Immigration
 - d) Innovations
 - e) Mass shooters
 - f) Money & Christianity
 - g) Political Extremes
 - h) Predictions
 - i) Socialism
 - j) Taxes
 - k) Weight Loss
6. Race Issues (I)
7. Politics Issues (I)
8. Christian Cabal
9. Christian Nationalism
10. Crapitalism?
11. Church & State (Christ vs. Trumpism)
12. If Jesus' Parents Had Been Born American
13. Ukraine
14. America's Founding
15. Edicts Vision
16. Revival For America?
17. Conservatism & Christianity
18. Economy Issues (I)
19. Utah Four Slayings/Kohberger
20. Freedom
21. Moral Issues (I)
22. Biblical Manhood & Masculinity
23. House Speaker Vote
24. The Far Right Trump Cult
25. If D.C. Feared God
26. The GOP
27. Abortion Issues
28. LGBTQ Issues (I)
29. Foreign Policy & National Security
30. Texas Senate
31. Politics Issues (II)
32. Abortion Assortment
33. Assorted Issues

- 34. Prophecy
- 35. Immigration Issues (I)
- 36. Immigration, Race & LGBTQ in Church?
 - 37. Race & Slavery
- 38. Prevalent Worldliness -Unnoticed in the Laodicean Church
 - 39. Business Issues
 - 40. The AI/Robotics Dilemma
 - 41. Moral Issues (II)
 - 42. Church & God's Priorities
 - 43. Church Polity
 - 44. Allen Premium Outlet Mall Shooting
 - 45. Pro-Labor
 - 46. Government & Entitlement Reform
 - 47. Blighted 'Black & Brown' Boys & Girls
 - 48. Morals in America
 - 49. LGBTQ Issues (II)
- 50. Southern Baptist Convention 2023: Women Preachers
 - 51. Political Tricks
 - 52. Race Issues (II)
 - 53. Workers
 - 54. Socialism & the Rich
 - 55. Elon-Gated Suffering Continues!?!
 - 56. OceanGate
 - 57. Ukraine & Russia
 - 58. Trump
 - 59. Immigration Issues (II)
 - 60. Christians & Trumpism
 - 61. SCOTUS & Affirmative Action
 - 62. Socialism
 - 63. Trump Cult Book
 - 64. Moms For Liberty?
 - 65. Reparations King: Gavin Newsom
 - 66. Politicians & Religion
 - 67. Richy Rich?
 - 68. Economy Issues (II)
- 69. Common Sense Taxes & Government Size
 - 70. The Rich & Giving Back
- 71. Nations, Repentance & Judgment
 - 72. Global
 - 73. DeSATANist
 - 74. Responding to Vivek
 - 75. AI, Society & Prophecy
 - 76. Personal

CHRISTIANS, CAPITALISM & CONSERVATISM

(11/23/22-2)

BECAUSE I AM A CHRISTIAN, I CANNOT and NEVER WILL BE A CONSERVATIVE. Let me explain!

Pure Capitalism is EVIL. It is Darwinian. It IS dog eat dog. It IS every man for himself. You will NEVER see that attitude/value taught in the Bible, even though you WILL see be/reach your God-given potential, private property, and making money off your money, in a bank! What gives?

Yesterday, NBC had an article about a company that uses the rich's excess to buy out home owners and convert their home into a rental. Policies allowing this are favoring people with cash to spare, or the rich. Morally, that violates Levit. 19:15! ANY time public policy isn't fair, but allows leverage by only one side, it is EVIL.

LOOK at the end game of pure Capitalism: Monopoly, the rich (alone) get richer (with NO emphasis on give back), greed is good is the foundational value, and there will eventually be NO place for the poor Jesus said will always be with us. Why? They get priced out of the market, and out of the United States!

That same economic value system we call "conservatism" has NO problem if one man owned everything, so long as he/she did so legally, but then it never wants making money having any legal restrictions, or "regulations." THIS IS LAODICEA, folks.

It is what the Bible calls "worldliness." It could NEVER be described as modeling what Christ taught, even as Christian Nationalists want to force their warped views of God onto all of America.

Again, as rent and mortgages rise [usually the first and top priority expense people ensure gets paid], "because that's what the market will bear," the poor can either go homeless, or go/move to Mexico, where the cost of living is so much lower, as the standard of living is so sub-par, on average, for the poor, compared to America.

And this entire economic system is designed this way, and designed to ONLY cater to the middle and upper classes, under the guise (or promise?) of unlimited opportunity! Literally, conservatism ONLY favors rich people (usually older, white and many males). LOOK at my proof:

They HATE all "wealth redistribution." That's a fancy way of saying government better NEVER help any poor American—period!

They always want lower taxes, because one can never own enough, even though God says you CAN have enough and ought to learn contentment, and the rich ought to give back (I Tim. 6:17-19).

They only want cops and military funded by taxes. WHY? Those two entities protect their stuff from enemies, foreign and abroad. That's the main reason, folks! It's also why they MOUTH a belief in "God," yet ultimately rely on guns, because cops can't always get to their domicile fast enough when there is any threat to their idolized assets and properties!

It is a system that favors the rich! They fight estate taxes, anything that betters society (like our ecology, or solving problems) IF tax dollars are involved, or business profits are ever curtailed, because "business' ONLY purpose it profits," they teach in business schools.

They are so pro-business (as I am pro-business) that they empower and embrace business doing anything for profit, and they whine if any regulations (or restrictions) are ever put on businesses, by "evil" government, because "it's MY business—government has no right to tell me how to run MY business."

It's a system based in selfishness! It doesn't even desire any safety net! Even Social Security (which people WORKED to have, and earned by paying in) they want to end, because of only one reason: MANY PEOPLE WHO ARE RICH DONT GIVE ONE CARE ABOUT ANYONE ELSE, ESPECIALLY THE POOR.

I use the abbreviated term -D because God literally judges, or damns, this system in Bible prophecy! Rev. 16-18. Babylon is fallen, like sinful mankind is fallen in Adam.

So to be a pure Capitalist (as I was in college, as a member of Students In free Enterprise) is to be antichrist, and NOT pro-God, as claimed, folks! I was ignorant! I believed what I was told and raised in. I had never put my new found (as to applying it) faith into practice!

It is NOT that Socialism is the answer, biblically, but can ANYONE sincerely say many European nations are EVIL, and God-opposing, to inflict a sprinkle of mercy in their public policy, with some subsidies? You'd have to be drunk, on drugs, or crazy lying, to believe so!

Healthcare. The ability to afford to keep your body from sickness and even death, can become a LUXURY? Balderdash! So I will forever, here on out, be committed to this one value before God:

I cannot be a pure Capitalist or a pure conservative. And NO true Christian can be, but they are, all the time, because the majority don't take their faith seriously, or judge their own lives by what the Bible actually teaches!

Just what they might learn in a sermon. Statistics bear me out, and have for nearly 40 years! The Bible calls it "carnality," and severely frowns upon its existence. Church discipline is also one remedy it prescribes, which NO church would ever obey, because the customer is king. Whose bread I eat his song I sing. Never bite the hand that feeds you.

THIS IS CORRUPT CAPITALISM IN THE CHURCH, folks! Never expect or even kindly demand Christians obey God's teachings. Just come and pay up, regularly! THIS one entity, the Church, is both the cause of the problem, and the solution to America's problems, according to II Chron. 7:14.

The poor you will always have with you, but not Jesus, and He is certainly OUTSIDE of a Church, or even a Christ-claiming nation, knocking to get inside, when money and wealth are the core value He taught was NOT life's purpose, Laodiceans! Lk. 12:15

You'll NEVER hear a sermon like this! WHY?

BIBLICAL MASCULINITY

(11/23/22-2)

FIFA's World Cup WOULD have been an ideal venue for launching the black and white arm emblems supporting the Straight Supermajority, to balance their foolish politicization with the rainbow flag! I've called for such for quite awhile!

The rise of gay people in USA, politically, has, naturally, brought about a counter movement of machismo & testosterone-promoting, like some character, Nick Adams' perversion of Christianity's view on gender, masculinity and sex.

Ban every abortion, by force of law, force to birth and let no one responsibly prevent unwanted pregnancies by outlawing birth control, but promote Hooters, FAKE or carnal immature Christian "Saint" Nicholas?

No, his over-reaction to the sin of effeminatism in gays is to go also contrary to the Jesus he will claim (confession is not always possession, folks). There are times you need a he-man! Rugby, pro football, racing into fires, on the front lines, and on the thin blue line.

But Jesus is the ultimate male, and He was neither effeminate, gay, or macho. A "man's man." He might have been viewed as, ONLY depending on one's definition of that term!

The muscle-bound "alpha male" brute, who bullies his way through life owning and dominating others, and making his woman submit to him is NOWHERE IN THE BIBLE a characterization of what it means to be male!

And I greatly appreciate Matt Walsh's question, 'what is a woman,' as the trans efforts and grooming attempts at queer story hours are EVIL perversions of God ordained genders! It's all based in identity confusion, blurring clear lines of demarcation, and Satan is its ultimate author.

I am ALL for treating ALL LGBTQs with equal respect as human beings created in the image of God, NOT discriminating against them in non-religious entity employment, not discriminating in housing, etc., but it can never be achieved (the goal many are seeking) to force or pressure by majority consent, the moral super-majority to accept that sodomy is morally equal to monogamy in God-ordained marriage between a man and a woman, only.

So U.S. manufacturers: GET ON with making black and white arm bands, flags, and attire, to balance out the gay pride parade events, and have a counter balance to this perverse force seeking to normalize perversion.

LOVE the sinner; hate the sin. For some reason we find it hard to see both sides of a balanced equation! It's either hate the sinner or love the sin; one or the other; not both and. You CAN walk and chew gum at the same time!

THE AMERICAN MAJORITY IS NOT EXTREME!

(11/23/22-2)

DISTINCTIONS. They're important, and you learn about them in law school. I'm NOT talking about distinguished people, but slighter differences that are bigger than they may appear. It's NOT like black vs. right, but dark vs. light gray. The difference can be crucial, nonetheless! Example:

BOTH major political parties have two sides, and they've decided to remain united, despite their differences, as their values in common outweigh those differences, as their beliefs in common are more different from the other party than their own differences.

I will and would NEVER agree with pure conservatism. Compassionate conservatism and mild Democrat beliefs I can find home and company at, either way! WHY can't I EVER agree with liberalism or conservatism, but only moderate Dem and GOP beliefs (the mainstream majority middle)?

On a select number of issues, I'll show you EXACTLY why (which argues for a BIG new Centrist third party!). I will place the extreme view on the left, and my similar but different view on the right, for liberalism and conservatism, and you can SEE why I will NEVER join any extreme!

1. Abort after heartbeat (including after birth) VS. before heartbeat (except mom's life and vegetative baby), but favoring Plan B within three days of any sex that MAY cause fertilization, if one's not sure they want to be parents as a result.

2. Gun-grabbing VS. reasonable restrictions, like red flag laws NEVER abused, background checks and required training (to prove you know how to use and store guns), and serial numbers (so cops can always chase down chains of possession, in crimes involving stolen weapons).
3. Global warming/climate change VS. man may and likely does have SOME negative impact needing remediation.
4. Freebies VS. some government subsidies, ALL of which have to be paid back by at least token if not actual pay back of civic service.
5. LGBTQ rights normalizing sodomy and gender confusion VS. respecting them as human equals, while disagreeing with those choices and aberrant feelings.
6. Light on crime VS. respecting valid criminal rights, seeking rehab, where possible, and always opposing ALL police brutality
7. BIG government VS. moderate sized to be only as big as absolutely necessary, and therefore "small" by comparison.
8. Open borders VS. allowing in all skills our economy needs; ONLY!
9. Appeasement VS. STRONG national defense, including wars as a last but viable resort, where necessary (just wars).
10. Censorship VS. free speech with guidelines and warnings about lies, misinformation, or abusive language.
11. Socialism VS. Bridled Capitalism.
12. Separation of Church and State VS. freedom of religion, government NOT prohibiting or establishing any religion(s)
13. Government control to affect the economy VS. free market with reasonable boundaries.

IF you have any brain waves, that's centrism compared to liberalism. Let's now compare it to conservatism, with centrism on the right:

1. Total abortion bans, no exceptions, including birth control prohibited VS. my position, stated earlier.
2. Pro-gun (meaning zero restrictions for anyone on anything) VS. my position, stated earlier.
3. ZERO agreement man does any damage to the environment VS. my position.
4. No wealth redistribution, at all, ever VS. my position.
5. Hating if not hurting LGBTQs, mocking them, and trying to make their lives miserable, any way that's legal, or not, including discrimination VS. my position.
6. Never questioning any police choices, or decrying police brutality VS. my back the blue position.
7. Small government so small the feds bills can't be paid, the rich get favored (some don't pay their fair share), and government is never allowed to fix anything or help anyone, because if something can't be profited off of enough, you just allow it to continue VS. my position.
8. Closed immigration VS. controlled borders of MY position.
9. Hawkish, trigger-happy national security policy VS. my position.

10. Lies, propaganda, violence threats, conspiracy theories, and believing anything, where opinions are deemed equally valued with facts VS. my position.

11. Unbridled Capitalism, where the rich get richer off the backs of everyone else, with zero give back required VS. my position, which includes required profit sharing, according to how a business is profited, and disallowing accounting games to hide profits from employees. Employees' share is according to their contribution, or not (i.e., they vary).

12. Religion controlling government (say Marjorie Taylor Green) VS. the First Amendment/my position.

13. No government involvement in our economy, where anything goes (i.e., the wild west) VS. my position.

It's CLEAR, centrism is superior, and both parties can adopt it, with slighter distinctions" than extremists!

P.S. The joke of the golden rule being he with the gold rules is ANTI-biblical! Morality and justice are to control public policy—NOT buying off politicians to favor the rich or their businesses! This is common sense, and biblical, and centrist political doctrine/dogma!

Rich and poor are equals under the law (Lady Justice is blindfolded), and leverage between management/ownership and labor/employees MUST be equal, by law, or you live in an unjust society.

LITERALLY, the ONLY Americans who don't desire the version of centrism I just described are people who hate and reject justice, and who are evil. Let that TRUTHFUL statement resonate and sink deeply within your mind, as many people in America are evil, in both extremes! Yes, I said it!

CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM'S CAPITALISM

(11/24/22-2)

While I'm on the topic of rehashing the MOST IMPORTANT issues we've written on, for easy access of voters on BOTH website Updates Buttons, let's address a (final?) theme Christian Nationalist conservatives FOOLISHLY and IGNORANTLY don't know they're advocating for: Gods view of wealth.

FAKE "Christians" think they should force their values onto America, because they have been faked out by fake depictions of Jesus and the Bible! NOT ONLY would they have to FINALLY start doing God's top four priorities, by force of law (MOST of them never do any of the four, to any serious or significant extent), their sinfully IDOLIZED Capitalist society would have to crumble, just as it will in the second half of the coming seven years of God's judgment on earth. Rev. 16-18 (Commercial Babylon).

God's Top Priorities for His People (EDBS):

1. Full **E**VANGELISM of all lost people, especially those within walking distance of your church!
2. Relational **D**ISCIPLISHIP of all Christians, especially those within your church membership.
3. **B**ODY LIFE. All members using their spiritual gifts to edify the body, when it is gathered.
4. Significant **S**Ocial **M**INISTRY, like Jesus did, making society better, by doing good.
(Lk 19:10; II Pet 3:9; I Tim 2:4; Ac 4:13; II Tim 2:2; Eph 4:11-16; Ac 10:38)

The far right "Christian" has been taught (or brainwashed) that the Bible teaches make money (Gen. 3:19), give no freebies (II Th. 3:10), and work hard (Protestant work ethic; Col. 3:23-24).

BECAUSE the super majority of U.S. claiming Christians have NO IDEA what the Bible teaches (FULL counsel of God, Ac. 20:27), are NOT Berean (Ac. 17:11), and DIS-obey II Tim. 2:15, we must EDUCATE them on Gods view of money!

Let's start by my experience with a GREAT seminary grad friend who got me a seminary professor job, who said, "money is neutral," and "God never said being rich is a sin." (Chris Kim).

These are TRUE statements, but they must be understood and interpreted in light of the FULL counsel of God. HERE are the repeated verses MOST U.S. Christians will NEVER learn (as they rely on sermons to do all their educating, CONTRARY to Ps. 119:9-11; Josh. 1:8, and many other verses):

First, life is NOT summed up by he with the most toys wins, FOOLS! Lk. 12:15 READ the passage! The purpose of adulting is NOT getting as much as you can, canning what you get and selling the rest, FOOLS! There are MANY types of greed, and CONTRARY to Gordon Gecko, greed is NOT good, but it is a sin, FOOLS!

Yes, I'm NOT violating Mt. 5:22, as I have NOT said to any person to their face, "you fool." Proverbs speaks OFTEN of FOOLS, and your value system fits you in that category. But lest I anger you more, trying to wake you up, let's continue!

Luke 12 teaches EVERYTHING will be revealed, that's NOW hidden, and what you hear in secret announce to the rooftops. God wants VERY few secrets (Pv. 11:3), but TRANSPARENCY/honesty, and that's NOT what U.S. pastors, and especially Christian Nationalist ones are feeding to their sheeple concerning riches! Laodicean CULTURE of the American Dream is controlling their thoughts and politics—PERIOD!

U.S. politics is ALL about the money! Follow the money trail! Whose bread I eat his song I sing. Take money from those with it, or keep it all for yourself, for those with it. THIS IS U.S. politics in a nutsHell. MOST all else is a cover for this fact! But I digress.

Lk. 12 goes on to say fear God, and nothing more than you do Him, because He's capable of killing you, then throwing you into the forever furnace. That speaks to all men, and says Christians are to evangelize (which most do very little). You are SO much more valuable to Him.

WHEN actual believers are persecuted (prophetic context, most likely; we suffer so little, today, in USA), God's Spirit will give us the words we need, like people saved during the coming 7-year tribulation. Trust His leadership; DON'T be carnal, as a majority is, today, Christians.

Jesus gets interrupted by a TYPICAL family dispute among rich heirs, asking Him to divide one's inheritance. HOW MANY TIMES have siblings gone their separate ways after a disbursement of an inheritance? The prodigal son asked for his early inheritance, then squandered it unto poverty.

Then He illustrates with a story (parable) of the rich FOOL (maybe that's why God had me use that word so much?). IF you read the parable (you should—DON'T BE LAZY; Protestant work ethic, don't you know), a rich man had a dilemma of where to put/store all his many gained assets/crops.

Instead of being content (I Tim. 6:6-12), he labors to build even more and BIGger grain silohs. He RAZES his old ones to build new ones (wasting perfectly good assets, like McMansions built over smaller buyouts). His lust for more is insatiable. Ecc. 6:7

When he finally feels he has enough, he tells himself to retire of work, take it easy/relax, and enjoy life (eat, drink and be merry—the EXACT attitude that precedes the coming 7-year judgment in earth; Lk. 17:27; I Cor. 15:32).

Live it up! Enjoy the good life. Live the high life! Live high on the hog. Live the life of Riley. Live large. Be on Easy Street. That's what American culture teaches!

That's the goal of adulthood! BIG house, great nest egg, white picket fence. This passage says that a person can have enough! Ecclesiastes teaches man's heart can never have enough, because of sin. Lk. 12 says the man never felt content that he had enough, due to sin!

And look what happens to him: God does NOT always allow that foolishness to continue! The grim reaper harvested him to Hell, because he is a FOOL (v. 20). ALL he worked for is vanity, empty, and taken away from him, thereafter, because you can't take it with you where you are going! I Tim. 6:7

MOST rich people will burn forever in Hell. Fear God; not man's opinion of you by your nest egg and showy assets, because your adulators haven't His power to kill you, and send you to Hell!

As Christian (NOT a Christian Nationalist), I am OBLIGATED to tell EVERY rich person this order/command from God, whether you are a Christian or not one:

I Tim. 6:17-19. "Command those who are rich in this present world not to be arrogant nor to put their hope in wealth, which is so uncertain, but to put their hope in God, who richly provides us with everything for our enjoyment. Command them to do good, to be rich in good deeds, and to be generous and willing to share. In this way they will lay up treasure for themselves as a firm foundation for the coming age, so that they may take hold of the life that is truly life.

READ Mt. 19:24! MOST rich people will burn in Hell!

READ Jas. 2:5 God says the poor are much more likely to be in Heaven, as they are prone more to faith in God, having nothing else to rely on, than the rich, whose faith is in their possessions. Pv. 10:15

Your glory before man is TEMPORARY! Jas. 1:10. IN that verse, GOD says the rich are in a LOW status. America calls them "heroes;" totally opposite value systems! QUIT ADHERING TO SATAN'S VALUES, political conservatives and Christian Nationalist FOOLS!

Read on: Pv. 23:4-5; Mt. 6:19-21; Pv. 30:7-9; Levit. 19:15; Lk. 6:24; Jas. 2:6, 5:1-6. READ the story (parable) of the rich man and Lazarus (Lk. 16:19-31). Something MOST people MISS is this verse: v. 25 "But Abraham replied, 'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, while Lazarus received bad things, but now he is comforted here and you are in agony.'"

You are getting all you will ever get ONLY in this life, rich people who don't fear God, aren't saved, and aren't generously giving back to others. You are Hell-bound, and you feel you're in a high and mighty position of power, but you are in a lowly way before God, which is ALL that matters, when you comprehend life, fools!

When your rat race chase of the good life finds you facing the grim reaper, God shows (in that verse) that Lazarus (the poor man) gets some form of justice in the next life—which justice only turns out Hellishly HORRIBLE for you!

I will NOT presume lazy pew sitter bench warmers will actually look up verses, when they require others to do their thinking for them, so let's look up those prior-referenced verses!

Pv. 23:4-5 "Do not weary yourself to gain wealth, cease from your consideration of it. When you set your eyes on it, it is gone. For wealth certainly makes itself wings like an eagle that flies toward the Heavens."

We are told to NOT weary ourselves for wealth! DO YOU OBEY that command, Christian? It's what your eyes are set upon that matters! Heb. 12:2; Col. 3:1-4.

Mt. 6:19-21 "Do not store up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and steal. But store up for yourselves treasures in Heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys, and where thieves do not break in or steal; for where your treasure is, there your heart will be also."

Where is your heart? You CAN'T serve God and money, equally! Mt. 6:24 We try to, but it's impossible. Your ministry amount proves your claims FALSE, majority Laodicean U.S. Christian FOOLS!

LOOK how the Laodicean church viewed itself: Rev 3: "I know your deeds, that you are neither cold nor hot. I wish you were either one or the other! So, because you are lukewarm—neither hot nor cold—I am about to spit you out of my mouth. You say, 'I am rich; I have acquired wealth and do not need a thing.' But you do not realize that you are wretched, pitiful, poor, blind and naked. I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, so you can become rich; and white clothes to wear, so you can cover your shameful nakedness; and salve to put on your eyes, so you can see. Those whom I love I rebuke and discipline. So be earnest and repent. Here I am! I stand at the door and knock [OUTSIDE the Church]. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in and eat with that person, and they with Me."

Scholars virtually ALL agree we are living in the Laodicean church age of history; the last era before prophecy! Self-deluded and deceived by riches, when we are wretches, pitiful, dare I say "deplorable," poor, blind and naked, because riches deceive one as being powerful when they're weak before God! Mk. 4:19

Riches deceive! Worldliness is a SIN. Christians can be materialistic sinners (Jas. 4:1-8), thereby making themselves ENEMIES of God!

I Jn. 2:15-17 says (that is, commands): "Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away [aka, YOU CAN'T TAKE IT WITH YOU] and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God continues to live forever."

The love (vs. like) of money is a sin. I Tim. 6:10; Lk. 16:14. God knows our hearts, and the words you speak most of, and the deeds you engage most most often show where your affections lie!

Pv. 30:7-9 "Two things I have asked of You; Do not refuse me before I die: Keep deception and lies far from me, give me neither poverty nor riches; Feed me with the food that is my portion, so that I will not be full and deny You and say, "Who is the Lord?" And that I will not become impoverished and steal, and profane the name of my God."

IS THIS YOUR HEART ATTITUDE and PRAYER, U.S. Christian? And in your politics, READ Levit. 19:15 "Do not pervert justice; do not show partiality to the poor or favoritism to the great, but judge your neighbor fairly." DOES THAT DESCRIBE POLITICAL CONSERVATISM, U.S. Christians?

READ Lk. 6:24-25 "But woe to you who are rich, for you are receiving your comfort in full. Woe to you who are well-fed now, for the outcry of those who did the harvesting has reached the ears of the Lord of armies. You have lived for pleasure on the earth and lived luxuriously; you have fattened your hearts in a day of slaughter. You have condemned and put to death the righteous person; he offers you no resistance."

WHO can NOW say the Bible's overall tone is positive toward seeking riches, or idolizing the rich? ONLY FOOLS! And THIS is Christianity, folks, but NOT the apostate Christian Nationalism being sought by political conservatives. Thus says the word of the Lord! Repent, FOOLS!

P.S.: SHOW ME ANY church sermon recording that EVER gave that sermon/lesson!!! Not 'gonna happen, as it might step on some parishioners' tithing toes! Mic drop.



VARIOUS TOPICS

a) Cancel Culture

#CancelCulture lacks mercy, second chances and forgiveness (or even any requirement of evidence of direct involvement). Good luck with that standard applied to everything! (1/19/23)

b) Ecology

(4/23/23)

The STUPID ecology debate is EASILY solved! Drill almost anywhere, cleanly and safely! Use carbon capture, and reward new technologies that reduce pollution! It's NOT restrict drilling, or pollute at will. EXTREMISTS ARE AMERICA'S GREATEST THREAT, besides China and maybe Russia!

Under that FoxNews article, because China pollutes at will, America should. WHY do those pundits not also argue for sweatshops and child labor in America, because China does it? MORALITY is leadership, which the far right will NEVER understand! SAME with truthfulness and facts! Evil liars!

One more insight from that FoxNews article: Lessening pollution has ZERO to do with helping poor people, or requiring ANYONE to cut back consumption! It's for our health! Let far righters live next to coal and oil plants, and breathe in the runoff air! They WON'T! Hypocrisy SIN!

c) Immigration

The border trespassers do NOT speak the language, aren't well educated, or rich, and are trying to start a new life in our country on the wrong foot of forcibly breaking our laws! I LOVE using box tanks as a wall, or anything that keeps them out, unless legal and needed! (12/18/22-2)

Aren't there enough old, used shipping containers to close off our border? I know architects repurpose them for homes, but not that often! For less price competition, get the grungiest, most rotten interior'd ones, and #CloseTheGap! (12/19/22-2)

Deep ditches could deter illegal immigration at TX border, perhaps cheaper than cargo containers. BUT, people would dig slanted ramps, if they fell or jumped in, if not constantly monitored. 15 feet deep. Wide enough they can't jump across them or use ladders, @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX (12/19/22-2)

The greatness of America, that has more people wanting to be here than anywhere else, was created by Americans! Even if this was Podunkville, every nation has sovereignty, meaning their right is to determine who gets in! Trying to force your way in, illegally, is UN-American! (12/19/22-2)

Here is assimilation:

1. LEARN U.S. history.
2. Learn English.
3. Learn our driving laws.
4. Work hard, and ask nothing from taxpayers.
5. Reject bad traditions we don't like, from elsewhere. Bring what's good from there! Then, WELCOME ABOARD! (12/20/22-2)

Update

(5/8-10/23)

RE: Crowds amassing at our Southern border (with Title 42's end): Swamp People--"Shoot 'em" (in the legs, of course; no fatalities; only use rubber bullets). Fire warning shots in the air, first!

WHO but the ultra wealthy wouldn't want "a better life?" That excuse for illegal aliens is B.S.! The entire world's non-America living standard people would want to come here, by that emotional and STUPID basis for being FOR law-breaker aliens! #Immigration The world's poor are NOT our problem!

My wife records and watches CBS Sunday Morning. They're addressing immigration, lower crime rate for newcomers and 4.2M unfilled jobs without them (don't seek OUR jobs!). LEARN THE LANGUAGE, we don't want low educated and poor ones coming, as they drain our safety net. ASSIMILATE, and come legally.

Immigration:

1. Take NO jobs Americans want.
2. NO undue likelihood of them becoming Socialism (i.e., Democrat only) voters.
3. Can't access safety net for years!
4. Must have a job, and skills America needs.
5. Learn English.
6. Don't try to make U.S.A. into an image of where you came from!
7. Be legal. It's called #Assimilation!

d) Innovations

@WheelOfFortune could be improved if the game board was always seen by viewers, when contemporaneously showing the contestants play (small box in the left corner). They get MUCH more time to solve puzzles than we do at home! #FixIt #Kaizen (always improve) (1/23/23)

OBVIOUSLY, a needed and important invention would be a blowing hot air machine, to not singe power lines, but hot enough to melt the ice, so tree limbs don't fall on those lines. Like a hot air gun or blow dryer on steroids (private and public use in ice storms)! (2/1/23)

IT SHOULD BE THE LAW that everything the medical industry does for a patient has a menu with costs, and exact costs their insurance will cover, or that they will pay—like every other business, when you pay for services. Same with lawyers! I feel for FOOLS who go in blind. You'll lose! (2/10/23)

e) Mass Shooters

(12/16/22-2)

I watched a very convincing VICE TV article about certain guns designed to kill quickly and massively. SURE, in an ideal world, they'd be banned from all evil doers. But they have Second Amendment, sport and self-defense value, and laws can't distinguish between the good and bad guys. Fix that, and bans are OK,

It is LITERALLY impossible to ban fast fire massive destruction guns from just evildoers, until 666 tech arises, where people's intent can be known and cut off before being acted on! Mass shootings are lessened in schools by restricted access and detectors of weapons! NOT open venues.

I don't give one rat's tail if reasonable gun laws limit sales potentials of gun manufacturers! Public safety over profits. Humans over money. BUT only reasonable restrictions! Manufacturers can still profit and sell, and make needed adjustments to reasonable laws! People more than pocket books!

A DFW school district is allowing armed trained teachers. OK; not ideal. IF any person can EVER access those weapons, it's a terrible solution! Those teachers have to have complete control of the guns at all times, and never be able to have them yanked away from their possession!

FACT: Even if we hardened all schools, an adult legally able to access a weapon, determined to kill en masse, with no prior violence/mental health issues, who plans their schemes, can still kill when kids are let out of school, and NOT inside the building! (3/28/23)

FACT: People in politics who don't advocate for moral policies or tactics DO NOT TRUST GOD, or believe in the Bible, or in morality! They may even claim to be Christians, but their excuses and rationalizing winning, or that's how it is in politics is satanic thinking! God sees ALL! (3/28/23)

f) Money & Christianity

WHY can't ANY U.S. WASP mega pastors EVER preach that the rich are lowly before God, the poor are of high standing, life's purpose is NOT riches, but God's will, including holiness, the rich are generously to give back, don't chase money, or it will fly away, and give me neither riches or poverty? WHY? (12/5/22-2)

g) Extremes

(12/14/22-2)

#LiberalismIsAMentalDisorder(?) You HAVE TO BE CRAZY to believe hoarding, love of money, greed and selfishness are sins, I Tim. 6:17-19 exists, and some people need help, which almost NO ONE wants to do, financially, unless forced to by taxation!

You HAVE TO BE CRAZY to want problems in society addressed, that business can't make enough profit off fixing! How crazy must one be to seek "Thy kingdom come, on earth," as it is in Heaven! NUT JOBS!

Rich Americans who sign the Giving Pledge are "self-loathing," said @marklevinshow. Forsaking his Judaism, to embrace sin and unbiblical values, makes him a hero to the right! You only love yourself if you only pamper yourself? BLASPHEMY to YHWH!

h) Predictions

Any given Sunday. With success, resting on laurels/complacency can seep in, especially against a weak team. Don't under-estimate my #Hometown Texans, but be ready and prepared! I want your win, but would also like to see Houston get more decent, one day! @dallascowboys (12/11/22-2)

i) Socialism

(12/29/22-2)

People, generally, DON'T want to pay for any bills of anyone outside their nuclear family! Any who do are legally free to do so! That's why taxpayers HATE Socialism, as they should, because it's UNjust, and your poverty isn't their problem. Society and government's concern means taxpayers' money!

j) Taxes

It would be GREAT to not have to pay IRS agents. But a consumption tax is TRYING to favor the rich! MOST of their expenses are purchased, except everyday items everyone buys. The poor would be punished, and the rich would have the least sacrifice from what they own! That's unjust and evil!

(1/10/23-2)

k) Weight Loss

(4/23/23)

In weight loss, there will be failures, plateaus, temptations/eating out, surprising successes, and times you consider quitting. Envision your goal, be reasonable, be very patient, pray, and above all, be more committed to losing than eating decent sized portions! Water and exercise!

In weight loss, my experience is you will FAIL if it is a diet/short-term effort. If, instead, it is how you choose to eat, the rest of your life, you CAN shrink your stomach, learn contentment in much smaller portions, and exercise intensely, at times, to inspire bigger losses!

RACE ISSUES (I)

Church & Racial Politics

(11/20/22-2)

RE: "Most of you grew up in an America where there was cultural Christianity. There was a Christian consensus. A moral majority. Christians could still get people elected. That is gone. No more." **–John MacArthur**

It is a form of brainwashing to try to insinuate that the only moral Americans are GOP's, or that Christians have to vote GOP! It is power idolatry, using religion for political ends, folks!

IF John MacArthur were right, Obama, Carter and Clinton would NEVER have been President, because Christians would have some innate majority! And people LOVE to self-title/label themselves good or moral! I have never seen as IMMoral people, and even some pastors, as in the MAGA movement! Self-delusion and deception are evidence satan is involved, folks!

John based these STUPID comments on the "agenda" of the left. Let me assure you he is correct, IF he has proof, and is not just opining, or fear-mongering, when he says "they" 'wanna groom a new generation of young homosexuals. I want names, proof, video, audio and numbers of who's doing this, John!

It is EASY to broad brush a small percent, and attach it to the whole of the Dem party, but that's a sin, John! And ONLY to the degree such people do exist, Christians SHOULD fight them! It's NOT the Dem platform.

Drag Queen read-a-longs may be one piece of evidence he could proffer, or curricula that encourages gayness. Fight that all you want! But DON'T lie and falsely mislead that the ONLY two moral issues in U.S. politics are gays and abortion!

And Christians, of all people, SHOULD have welcomed some emphasis on righting the wrongs done to black people, historically! The term "woke" vs. "awake" is a distinction perhaps lacking substance, but caring that American policy has harmed them and American Indians and to some extent, poorer Latinos (slavery and wars as the source) is a GOOD reckoning for America to go through, John!

And MacArthur NEVER addresses the Immoral majority's emphases of NO thorough evangelism, relational discipling, body life or social ministry, NO public repenting on supporting all these sins (See: The Case Against Donald Trump, at page 412), NO acknowledgement of the Immorality of greed, lust, love of money, selfishness, hate and hoarding!

EQUALLY an immoral value system, as with wanting to kill babies (MORE serious) and have sex with the same sex! Immorality exists on BOTH sides, @johnmacarthur, and you are insinuating that it only goes one way is an abuse of your office as pastor with media access!

I SUGGEST Dems and the media monitor politicized pastor sermons as open game! They are "GROOMING" hatred of Democrats, GROOMING divisiveness, and GROOMING deceived followers who hang on their every word, and who can't think critically!

THIS is a national security matter, just as Ukraine has been! This group REFUSES to acknowledge ANY white supremacists, or condemn them, when in fact it is FEAR among low-skilled and low-educated whites that detests ANY lifting up of any black Americans, by policy or media attention, for fear THEIR jobs might be at stake!

As to illegal immigration, those fears are legitimate, from too many people wanting too few jobs.

Abortion and gay marriage are the ONLY moral issues American politics faces,

1. Because people believe that lie, and,

2. Because GOP operatives in Reagan's day decided they were!

NOT because it's true, or even Bible-consistent. STOP using God for your secular power golden calf, WASPS!

IT'S EVIL to cherry-pick the Bible, and only use select proof texts, @johnmacarthur! Your statement, by pure logic, is saying @fhunscripted is either UNSaved, or is IMMoral, because he is NOT in your ""moral"" majority GOP party. YOU need to repent, gospel requirements errant sir!

Update #1

(3/15/2023)

There's NO sane white (or any other colored) American who would ever give up any good-paying job they have, to help "downtrodden" people! ONLY if jobs grow, in number, would they welcome helping only the BEST-QUALIFIED candidates, no matter their race! That's NOT racism!

THE solution for ALL poor Americans—of ANY color—is a quality education and skills-training for good job. Training in budgeting, resume writing, interviewing, buying smart, and being content OUGHT to be required curricula in public schools! NOT handouts; hand-ups!

It is NOT white supremacy to desire to remain the majority race in America. It IS if that desire is because you don't like other minorities. It's also NOT racist to oppose handouts only taxpayers pay for! Race in America can be solved, fairly/justly, by hard work and paying the best qualified best!

Update #2: Woke

(4/26/23)

Wokeness on race, IF it never means favoring under-qualified job or college candidates, reparations or handouts, is merely acknowledging historic abuse of blacks as slaves, with implications upon some heirs. Equal education is the answer! NOT diminishing whites' opportunities! DUH.

POLITICS ISSUES (I)

(11/23/22)

DISTINCTIONS: They're important, and you learn about them in law school. I'm NOT talking about distinguished people, but slighter differences that are bigger than they may appear. It's NOT like black vs. right, but dark vs. light gray. The difference can be crucial, nonetheless!

Example: BOTH major political parties have two sides, and they've decided to remain united, despite their differences, as their values in common outweigh those differences, as their beliefs in common are more different from the other party than their own differences.

I will and would NEVER agree with pure conservatism. Compassionate conservatism and mild Democrat beliefs I can find home and company at, either way! WHY can't I EVER agree with liberalism or conservatism, but only moderate Dem and GOP beliefs (the mainstream majority middle)?

On a select number of issues, I'll show you EXACTLY why (which argues for a BIG new Centrist third party!). I will place the extreme view on the left, and my similar but different view on the right, for liberalism and conservatism, and you can SEE why I will NEVER join any extreme!

1. Abort after heartbeat (including after birth) VS. before heartbeat (except mom's life and vegetative baby), but favoring Plan B within three days of any sex that MAY cause fertilization, if one's not sure they want to be parents as a result.
2. Gun grabbing VS. reasonable restrictions, like red flag laws NEVER abused, background checks and required training (to prove you know how to use and store guns) and serial numbers (so cops can always chase down chains of possession, in crimes involving stolen weapons).
3. Global warming/climate change VS. man may and likely does have SOME negative impact needing remediation.
4. Freebies VS. some government subsidies, ALL of which have to be paid back by at least token if not actual pay back of civic service.
5. LGBTQ rights normalizing sodomy and gender confusion VS. respecting them as human equals, while disagreeing with those choices and aberrant feelings.
6. Light on crime VS. respecting valid criminal rights, seeking rehab, where possible, and always opposing ALL police brutality.
7. BIG government VS. moderate sized to be only as big as absolutely necessary, and therefore "small" by comparison.
8. Open borders VS. allowing in all skills our economy needs; ONLY!

9. Appeasement VS. STRONG national defense, including wars as a last but viable resort, where necessary (just wars).
10. Censorship VS. free speech with guidelines and warnings about lies, misinformation, or abusive language.
11. Socialism VS. Bridled Capitalism.
12. Separation of Church and State VS. freedom of religion, government NOT prohibiting or establishing any religion(s).
13. Government control to affect the economy VS. free market with reasonable boundaries. IF you have any brain waves, that's centrism compared to liberalism.

Let's now compare it to conservatism, with centrism on the right:

1. Total abortion bans, no exceptions, including birth control prohibited VS. my position, stated earlier.
2. Pro-gun (meaning zero restrictions for anyone n anything) VS. my position, stated earlier.
3. ZERO agreement man does any damage to the environment VS. my position.
4. No wealth redistribution, at all, ever VS. my position.
5. Hating if not hurting LGBTQs, mocking them, and trying to make their lives miserable, any way that's legal, or not, including discrimination VS. my position.
6. Small government so small the feds bills can't be paid, the rich get favored (some don't pay their fair share), and government is never allowed to fix anything or help anyone, because if something can't be profited off of enough, you just allow it to continue VS. my position.
7. Closed immigration VS. controlled borders of MY position.
8. Hawkish, trigger happy national security policy VS. my position.
9. Lies, propaganda, violence threats, conspiracy theories and believing anything, where opinions are deemed equally valued with facts VS. my position.
10. Unbridled Capitalism, where the rich get richer off the backs of everyone else, with zero give back required VS. my position, which includes required profit sharing, according to how a business is profited, and disallowing accounting games to hide profits from employees. Employees' share is according to their contribution, or not (they vary).
11. Religion controlling government (say MGT) VS. the first Amendment/my position.
12. No government involvement in our economy, where anything goes (the wild west) VS. my position.

It's CLEAR, centrism is superior, and both parties can adopt it, with slighter distinctions" than extremists! The joke of the golden rule being he with the gold rules is ANTI-biblical! Morality and justice are to control public policy; NOT buying off politicians to favor the rich or their businesses! This is common sense, and biblical, and centrist political doctrine/dogma! The rich and poor are equals.

Update #1

(11/27/22-2)

The GOP would have a MUCH better chance of criticizing white supremacy, if they balanced that needed criticism with criticism of black supremacy, at the same time! It's the over-emphasis on black lives that caused backlash among KKK types, AS IF excess is good; it is NOT!

I absolutely LOVE that racial reconciliation clamoring is occurring! White people were mainly the slave owners. NOT most white people, and NOT that a few blacks owned slaves, but we whites have NEVER dealt with the aftermath of slavery for black Americans. Most just wanted to brush it under rug.

EVERYTHING in U.S. politics has to be 3-word slogans! Ex: BLM, defund the police, close the borders, go woke go broke (4), Let's go Brandon. IDIOT level IQ rhetoric passing as political discussion! FOOLS.

Update #2

(12/28/22-2)

I am NOT for white supremacists, but black supremacists also exist! ANY time white activists are fighting to not become a minority in America, which they've never been, that is NOT an evil ambition, so long as everyone is treated fairly!

'Everyone sins, and no one is perfect—we all make mistakes' are the most abused slogans in U.S. politics. Excusing sin is always wrong. We don't all lie about our college, career, sexuality, heritage or charity work! In fact, FEW of us do. DON'T LET HIM OFF THE HOOK! @dnc George Santos

THESE SINS ARE AN EVIL, REGULAR PART OF D.C., which "leaders" don't engage! READ Exodus 18:21! (1/13/23-2)

- Lying
- Cheating
- Deception
- Hatred
- Division-making
- Idolatry
- Arrogance
- Greed
- Selfishness
- Speaking with a forked tongue
- (Double speak/talk)
- Flattery/coddling
- Hypocrisy & flip flops
- Etc.

IF you want to blow people's mind, agree with the other party whenever they are right, and criticize your own whenever they are wrong. WE DO IT ALL THE TIME, and it is a paradigm shift for honesty, morality and truth! #Objectivity! (2/21/23)

Update #3

(3/11/23)

I can assure you the #1 needed policy for America is fair tax reform, tied to streamlined/accountable government and associated spending. People are incentivized to cheat government programs for self (Ex.: Medicare), and therefore others are incentivized to find ways to not pay their fair share!

Morality (honesty, not self #1, not idolatry or hypocrisy, hatred, divisiveness, or greed) is Washington D.C.'s GREATEST need. Absent a revival, that town requires Jesus to come turn the tables on the money-changers! His servant(s) doing His will to be His hands and feet, there!

America has become extremist and polarized, by irrational punishments for minor infractions. There are zero iterations or nuanced responses. Your opponent does ANYTHING wrong, there are calls for their firing or jailing! Cancel culture is satanic overkill! This is spiritual warfare.

Update #4

(3/11/23)

IF Washington D.C. does NOT experience a total moral overhaul, judgment on our entire nation is absolutely imminent, IMO. A neutral voice who hates sin, favors no one, bows to and worships NO party, who can get the people to support D.C. politicians doing right, or being retired by said voters!

It is IMPOSSIBLE to wait for evangelism or a "revival" to fix SO-CALLED "leaders!" The force of law and the voice of the voting people MUST pressure politicians to do right! God instituted government to curb evil and praise good (Rom. 13) It is TIME for it to do so, starting with D.C. politicians!

NO ONE begrudges paying taxes, when they're the least-sized needed, used for important and necessary things, and EVERYONE suffers the pain of paying them, without loopholes, or where those earning the most pay the least, hiring pros to avoid their fair share. Just do it in 2024!

I may be an idealist or dreamer, but my business consulting years trained me (as well as a "you have what you tolerate" sermon) that waste, abuse, fraud, kickbacks, and avoidance of legal taxes are ALL curable, after an extensive audit. I accept NOTHING LESS. And zero freeloaders!

D.C. MUST adopt these two verses, ONLY as principles—not making Bible verses the law of the land—as its creed: Levit. 19:15; Ex. 18:21. Frame them in secular language, but justice, morality, honesty and faithfulness are REQUIRED of all politicians, absent any religious involvement needed/required! DO IT!

Update #5

(3/11/23)

It seems NO ONE understand this!: When one party gets a gain, the other should get an equally-sized and valued gain, on another issue. That is the ONLY way retaliation, hatred and all-out war can be averted. Just ensure ALL gains are just, moral, and in America's best interest, and on time and within budget!

American FOOLS idolize their political party! ALL they are are voters aligned with enough common beliefs to seek control/power over people who disagree with them. It is ALL based on selfishness, bullying, and arrogance. The system is broken, and has to be revamped, in 2024-2032!

Justice, honesty, America over self, no party worship, no self-dealing, considering the opponent's needs, not lying, or cheating taxpayers. THESE moral principles have to control D.C. decisions! A vow to these, publicly, is needed on day one of any Congressional assembly! God help America! S.O.S.!

Some IDIOT politician, this week, said 'Dems want to control you'. FOOLS with LOW IQs cheered. EVERY law is some degree of controlling behavior, because when there are NO rules, evil prevails. That is NOT evil. It's government's J-O-B, before God, asinine brain dead dolts! (Rom. 13)

Update #5

(3/11/23)

Freedom is NOT the right to do anything you damn well please! Government taking away freedoms can mean taking away some people's right to do wrong. This is NOT legislated morality, but laws to set boundaries on what behaviors are acceptable by society, and which are NOT! #CommonSense

I am absolutely at wits end with FOOLS who seek first-time milestones for race or gender! Get back to the best-qualified standard! There will always be firsts, for groups who have never done something, but that is not innately success, but rewarding the best-qualified for any job IS!

SO LONG as America has NO concept of unequally-shared power, the other side will ALWAYS be incentivized to demonize their opponent, to stir up FOOLS to clamor for a change to the party in power! Re-read that until your failed public education allows you understanding!

HERE's another things about modern (EVIL) politics: BOTH SIDES can ONLY remember the bad of the other's history and the good of their own! Objectivity and justice are impossible among extremist fools which BOTH MUST be defeated, forever, if America is to survive! (3/26/23-2)

CHRISTIAN CABAL

(12/28/22-2)

SO-CALLED ""Christians"" DON'T CARE if God is obeyed, in the politicians they support, violating Ex. 18:21! The secular power idolatry SIN is more valued than Jesus! Case in point: George Santos and Donald Trump

TrumPastors also NEVER admit:

1. Stacking SCOTUS unjustly rightward was evil/unjust.
2. The LIES behind the scenes and in Justices' confirmation hearings were EVIL.
3. Deceiving dumb Christians that Trump was a "baby Christian" was EVIL.
4. They SHOULD have threatened NO support if Chump change didn't change (I Jn. 1:9)! (1/4/23-2)

Update #1

(3/20/23)

NEVER FORGET, Franklin Graham supported all of this evil (See: *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at page 412)! When he speaks on morality, he's willing to change standards, if it means his politics gets elevated! Cherry-picked double standard, and overlooking huge log in his buddy's (CHUMP's) eye, while he'll happily attack Butt-I-gag being gay. @Franklin_Graham

@Franklin_Graham is RIGHT on THIS matter (NOT the election manipulated issue). We slam error and praise truth, no matter who utters it! #Objectivity Manipulated the election? He is NOT Billy Graham, one iota!!!

Look, Franklin Graham COULD do great things with his daddy's last name, in evangelism, as he has less than Billy, and has in charity work. But politics is obviously not his forte, but only biased worship of Republican conservatism! Billy was more neutral, and noble! HERO OF THE AGES!

President Trump 2024 ""Christians"" will say, by deed, if not word, "LET SIN REIGN!"

Franklin Graham says the 2020 election was manipulated. LIAR, blaspheming God! Your cult claim has been debunked and disproved many times. Let Dominion Systems and others now sue Frankie, too!!!

The Big lie forwarded by a claiming Christian, Lordship Salvationists? Heretical!!!

Let me make this perfectly clear: ANY claiming Christian who values politics over spirituality is an idolater! Oh, and by the way, for those who are Bible ignorant, idolatry is a sin! ANYTHING placed as a higher priority than God, by definition.

HERE is what Franklin Graham SHOULD have told the media, rather than the 2020 election was manipulated! @POTUS @JoeBiden These are IRREFUTABLE Christian propositions!

WHY I WAS #NEVERTRUMP

1. Win at all costs is a lesson NO good parent teaches their kids.
2. Neither is being a bad sport (which summarizes ALL of Trump's whiney campaign).
3. The end justifies the means is not a lesson any moral person adheres to.
4. You NEVER reward bad behavior is a lesson even Kindergartners know.
5. You have what you tolerate, and you must be willing to tolerate Chump antics in future politicians.
6. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of thinking more than feelings, with UN-thinking Trump!
7. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of values voters! Hillary Clinton ran a MUCH more moral campaign, despite her several faults.
8. The GOP is no longer the religious right party, as even non-religious voters see the hypocrisy and power idolatry of Christians voting for Trump! It also gives Jesus a bad name.
9. If you put all the sins and gaffes of the past five GOP nominees together (including their time in office), it DOESN'T compare to Trumps campaign—much less four years in office!
10. Trump ONLY divided the GOP and the nation further. He is NO uniter, at all!
11. The GOP's chances at expanding their tent to minorities is harmed for a LONG time with Trump!
12. What Trump did and said for 7/8ths of his campaign was the real deal! Faking presidential and knowledgeable is OTHER people controlling him, to be acceptable.
13. Trump's behavior in the primary IS his credentials for why he became the GOP nominee against sixteen BETTER-qualified people. He CAN'T live down all he FREELY chose to do and say. No one put a gun to his head and said act like a fool and a buffoon. HE ALONE caused his OWN presidential backlash!
14. If policy alone matters (i.e., not personal temperament), Kasich, Cruz, Rubio and Bush had policy down pat when Trump had FEW ideas (i.e., up until his last three months of the campaign)!
15. If policy is all that matters, you could have voted for a trained chimp, robot or even Hitler, because he was wise enough to HIDE his evils until he got in power.
16. Voting for ALL down-ballot Republicans was the ONLY wise Republican choice, as Donald's campaign HURTS the GOP's reputation with minorities (and others) for quite a while.
17. I expect president Trump to change into what more people always wanted, but if you believe a political charlatan and chameleon with the core he's demonstrated, you will believe anything, and you did drink the Kool-Aid!

Being a disciple, rather than requiring that for salvation, is HARD, as Franklin Graham is learning, when political EVIL people ask you to do and say sinful and untruthful things, to keep in their good graces. Serving secular power more than God! Blasphemous apostasy! Repent, @franklin_graham

Update #2

WOULD IT BE RATIONAL for you to take moral advice from people who supported ALL THESE SINS? (See: *The Case Against Donald Trump*, at page 412) (3/20/23)

The Christian Cabal members may have changed, for 2024, but those still in the cult are still as satanically-motivated as they were when they started in 2015! (3/27/23)

CHRISTIAN NATIONALISM

Christian Nationalism vs. The Bible

(11/24/22-2)

FAKE "Christians" think they should force their values onto America, because they have been faked out by fake depictions of Jesus and the Bible! NOT ONLY would they have to FINALLY start doing God's top four priorities, by force of law (MOST of them never do any of the four, to any serious or significant extent), their sinfully IDOLIZED Capitalist society would have to crumble, just as it will in the second half of the coming seven years of God's judgment on earth. Rev. 16-18 (Commercial Babylon and Laodicea).

The far right "Christian" has been taught (or brainwashed) by political philosophy instead of the Bible; obey II Tim. 2:15! We must EDUCATE them on God's view of money! Let's start by my experience with a GREAT seminary grad friend who got me a seminary professor job, who said, "money is neutral," and "God never said being rich is a sin." (Chris Kim).

These are TRUE statements, but they must be understood and interpreted in light of the FULL counsel of God. HERE are the repeated verses MOST U.S. Christians will NEVER learn (as they rely on sermons to do all their educating, CONTRARY to Ps. 119:9-11; Josh. 1:8, and many other verses):

Life is NOT summed up by he with the most toys wins, FOOLISH ONES! (Lk. 12:15) READ the passage! The purpose of adulting is NOT getting as much as you can, canning what you get and selling the rest, FOOLISH ONES!

There are MANY types of greed, and CONTRARY to Gordon Gecko, greed is NOT good, but it is a sin, FOOLISH ONES! Yes, I'm NOT violating Mt. 5:22, as I have NOT said to any person to their face, "you fool."

Proverbs speaks OFTEN of FOOLS, and your value system fits you in that category. But lest I anger you more, trying to wake you up, lets continue! Lk. 12 teaches EVERYTHING will be revealed, that's NOW hidden, and what you hear in secret announce from the rooftops.

God wants VERY few secrets (Pv. 11:3), but TRANSPARENCY/honesty, and that's NOT what U.S. pastors, and especially Christian nationalist ones are feeding to their sheeple regarding riches! Laodicean CULTURE of the American Dream is controlling their thoughts and politics–PERIOD!

U.S. politics is ALL about the money! Follow the money trail! Who's bread I eat his song I sing. Take money from those with it, or keep it all for yourself, for those with it. THIS IS U.S. politics in a nutsHell. MOST everything else is a cover for this fact! But I digress.

Lk. 12 goes on to say fear God, and nothing more than you do Him, because He's capable of killing you, then throwing you into the forever furnace. That speaks to all men, and says Christians are to evangelize (which most do very little). You are SO much more valuable to Him.

WHEN actual believers are persecuted (prophecy context, most likely; we suffer so little, today, in America), God's Spirit will give us the words we need, like people saved during the coming 7 year tribulation. Trust His leadership; DON'T be carnal, as a majority is, today, Christians.

Jesus gets interrupted by a TYPICAL family dispute among rich heirs, asking Him to divide one's inheritance. HOW MANY TIMES have siblings gone their separate ways after a disbursement of an inheritance? The prodigal son asked for his early inheritance, then squandered it into poverty.

Then he illustrates with a story (parable) of the rich FOOL (maybe that's why God had me use that word so much?). IF you read the parable (you should–DON'T BE LAZY; Protestant work ethic, don't you know), a rich man had a dilemma of where to put/store all his many gained assets/crops.

Instead of being content (I Tim. 6:6-12), he labors to build even more and BIGger grain silos. He RAZES his old ones to build new ones (wasting perfectly good assets, like McMansions built over perfectly good smaller buyouts). His lust for more is insatiable. (Ecc. 6:7)

When he finally feels he has enough, he tells himself to retire of work, take it easy/relax, and enjoy life (eat drink and be merry–the EXACT attitude that precedes the coming 7-year judgment in earth; Lk. 17:27; I Cor. 15:32). Live it up! Enjoy the good life. Live the high life! That's what American culture teaches.

That's the goal of adulthood! BIG house, great nest egg, white picket fence. This passage says that a person can have enough! Ecclesiastes teaches man's heart can never have enough, because of sin. Lk. 12 says the man never felt content that he had enough, due to sin! And look what happens to him:

God does NOT always allow that foolishness to continue! The grim reaper harvested him to Hell, because he was a FOOL (v. 20). ALL he worked for is vanity, empty, and taken away from him, thereafter, because you can't take it with you where you are going!

I Tim. 6:7 MOST rich people will burn forever in Hell. Fear God; not man's opinion of you by your nest egg and showy assets, because your adulators haven't His power to kill you, and send you to Hell!

As Christian (NOT a Christian Nationalist), I am OBLIGATED to tell EVERY rich person this order/command from God, whether you are a Christian or not one: I Tim. 6:17-19:

"Command those who are rich in this present world not to be arrogant nor to put their hope in wealth, which is so uncertain, but to put their hope in God, who richly provides us with everything for our enjoyment. Command them to do good, to be rich in good deeds, and to be generous and willing to share. In this way they will lay up treasure for themselves as a firm foundation for the coming age, so that they may take hold of the life that is truly life."

READ Mt. 19:24! MOST rich people will burn in Hell! READ Jas. 2:5 God says the poor are much more likely to be in Heaven, as they are prone more to faith in God, having nothing else to rely on, than the rich, whose faith is in their possessions.

Pv. 10:15 Your glory before man is TEMPORARY! Jas. 1:10. IN this verse, GOD says the rich are in a LOW status. America calls them "heroes." Totally opposite value systems! QUIT ADHERING TO SATAN'S VALUES, political conservatives and Christian Nationalist FOOLS!

Read on: Pv. 23:4-5; Mt. 6:19-21; Pv. 30:7-9; Levit. 19:15; Lk. 6:24; Jas. 2:6, 5:1-6. READ the story (parable) of the rich man and Lazarus (Lk. 16:19-31). Something MOST people MISS is this verse: (v. 25) "But Abraham replied, 'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, while Lazarus received bad things, but now he is comforted here and you are in agony.'"

You are getting all you will ever get ONLY in this life, rich people who don't fear God, aren't saved, and aren't generously giving back to others. You are Hell-bound, and you feel you're in a high and mighty position of power, but you are in a lowly way before God, which is ALL that matters, when you comprehend life, fools!

When your rat race chase of the good life finds you facing the grim reaper, God shows (in that verse) that Lazarus (the poor man) gets some form of justice in the next life—which justice only turns out Hellishly HORRIBLE for you!

I will NOT presume lazy pew-sitter bench warmers will actually look up those verses, when they require others to do their thinking for them, so let's look up those prior-referenced verses!

Pv. 23:4-5 "Do not weary yourself to gain wealth, Cease from your consideration of it. When you set your eyes on it, it is gone. For wealth certainly makes itself wings like an eagle that flies toward the Heavens." We are told to NOT weary ourselves for wealth! DO YOU OBEY that command, Christian? It's what your eyes are set upon that matters! (Heb. 12:2; Col. 3:1-4).

Mt. 6:19-21 "Do not store up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and steal. But store up for yourselves treasures in Heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys, and where thieves do not break in or steal; for where your treasure is, there your heart will be also."

Where is your heart? You CAN'T serve God and money, equally! (Mt. 6:24) We try to, but it's impossible. Your ministry amount proves your claims FALSE, majority Laodicean U.S. Christian FOOLS!

LOOK how the Laodicean church viewed itself (Rev. 3:15-20):

"I know your deeds, that you are neither cold nor hot. I wish you were either one or the other! So, because you are lukewarm—neither hot nor cold—I am about to spit you out of my mouth. You say, 'I am rich; I have acquired wealth and do not need a thing.' But you do not realize that you are wretched, pitiful, poor, blind and naked. I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, so you can become rich; and white clothes to wear, so you can cover your shameful nakedness; and salve to put on your eyes, so you can see. Those whom I love I rebuke and discipline. So be earnest and repent. Here I am! I stand at the door and knock [OUTSIDE the Church]. If anyone hears my voice and opens the door, I will come in and eat with that person, and they with Me."

Scholars virtually ALL agree we are living in the Laodicean church age of history; the last era before prophecy!

Self-deluded and deceived by riches, when we are wretches, pitiful, dare I say "deplorable," poor, blind and naked, because riches deceive one as being powerful when they're weak before God!

Mk. 4:19 Riches deceive! Worldliness is a SIN. Christians can be materialistic sinners (Jas. 4:1-8), thereby making themselves ENEMIES of God!

I Jn. 2:15-17 says (that is, commands):

"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away [aka, YOU CAN'T TAKE IT WITH YOU] and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God continues to live forever"

The love (vs. like) of money is a sin. (I Tim. 6:10; Lk. 16:14) God knows our hearts, and the words you speak most of, and the deeds you engage the most, most often, show where your affections lie!

(Pv. 30:7-9) "Two things I have asked of You; Do not refuse me before I die: Keep deception and lies far from me, give me neither poverty nor riches; Feed me with the food that is my portion, so that I will not be full and deny You and say, "Who is the Lord?" And that I will not become impoverished and steal, and profane the name of my God."

IS THIS YOUR HEART ATTITUDE and PRAYER, U.S. Christian? And in your politics, READ Levit. 19:15:

"Do not pervert justice; do not show partiality to the poor or favoritism to the great, but judge your neighbor fairly." DOES THAT DESCRIBE POLITICAL CONSERVATISM, U.S. Christians?

READ Lk. 6:24-25: "But woe to you who are rich, for you are receiving your comfort in full. Woe to you who are well-fed now, for the outcry of those who did the harvesting has reached the ears of the Lord of armies. You have lived for pleasure on the earth and lived luxuriously; you have fattened your hearts in a day of slaughter. You have condemned and put to death the righteous person; he offers you no resistance."

WHO can NOW say the Bible's overall tone is positive toward seeking riches, or idolizing the rich? ONLY FOOLS! And THIS is Christianity, folks, but NOT the apostate Christian Nationalism being sought by political conservatives. Thus says the word of the Lord! Repent, FOOLS!

Update #2
(12/9/22-2)

BE CAREFUL WHAT YOU ASK FOR. People clamoring for Christian nationalism have NO IDEA what they're really asking for! IF any government was based on the Bible, we would truly see "Thy kingdom come, on earth, as it is in Heaven!" That means justice would reign!

That also means EVERY Christians would have to be a fully committed disciple of Jesus, suffer, sacrifice, have a ministry that was connected to their share of global goals, like world evangelism, know and use their spiritual gifts, learn the Bible like a workman, obey God, living holy, end the love of money, worldliness, being Laodicean Christians, give back to society, help solve problems, deem other nations our "neighbors," and help them reach a minimum standard of quality of life (America doing her fair share), taxes fair, the rich forced to generously give back, body life in churches, pastors preaching and teaching, NO church members undisciplined, and all learning to disciple others, fixing problems, not seeking poverty nor wealth, living quiet lives, no fornication, lust or adultery, and a HOST of other perfect world changes cons REALLY don't want, truth be told.

U.S. Christians have SUCH LITTLE UNDERSTANDING of the Bible, they are clamoring for things they don't even want! Proof they don't want those things is how they hardly if ever engage them now, from IGNORANCE sin. They've been spoon fed that conservatism as the Bible's view of life. IT IS NOT!

They would have to call out and rebuke sin, publicly, be disallowed from voting for stupid or evil politicians, unbiasedly, love and pray for Democrats, not idolize secular power Jesus never even sought, not hate, turn a blind eye to violence, racism, discrimination of or hating LGBTQs, care about the environment, pay laborers fairly, NOT bow to the rich funding their politicians to favor the rich, have bridled vs. unbridled Capitalism, with employees treated fairly, and all enjoying profit-sharing, no handouts, but paid back subsidies, and NO severe poor in any nation.

Money would no longer be their god, and churchianity would END. Tithing would never be mandated, they would have to be Spirit-powered and led. There would be no more super majority carnal Christians, Lordship Salvation theory would be banned. Prayer results would be obvious to all, and maybe even miracles happening (not mainly unproven claims).

False doctrine would be shunned and rebutted. Pastors in ministry for money #1 would be fired, and not rehired elsewhere. Churches would not be entertainment centers to have luxuries for the members, but would serve the world!

Most wars would never happen, and resources would be equitably accessed. Oil would give way to much more renewable energy (as it is finite; green is not). Government wouldn't waste money, or over- or under-tax, would be efficient and balance its budget.

Crime would virtually end. Morals would reign. U.S.A. would truly honor God. Homosexuals would repent. Kids would never be groomed to be confused about their gender. Murders, rapes, incest, abductions, mass shootings, robberies, divorce, porn, prostitution would all be lowered if not ended.

Christians would evangelize, then disciple, so many more Americans would be more moral. Not all would be saved, but all would be warned, and live in a nation where moral and just laws were all they encountered. Hit and runs, scams, identity theft—all evils in our world would lessen, because Christians would truly be what the Bible teaches Christians are to be, but they NEVER know its contents much more than the last sermons they heard at church!

So when you clamor for Christian Nationalism, by force of law, realize, you've been sold a bill of goods that conservatism is a synonym for it, foolish ones!

Christianity has been warped and misrepresented for decades! IF you ever knew what was in the Bible, churchianity isn't the model of that religion! Yes, a weekly gathering is in there, and YES, preaching the word is in there, and even giving, and singing. But there's SO MUCH MORE!

We often pray the Lord's Prayer—Thy kingdom come, on earth... LOOK at how many things REAL practicing Christians should be concerned with, but CULTURE and right-winged politics have replaced with churchianity, career and love of money worship, as well as just pay taxes, don't break the law, and do vote:

1. Our politics HAS to be revamped! Our polices HAVE to be just. Our parties HAVE to work together, and not cause strife and gridlock all the time!
2. Our businesses have to innovate, be efficient and profitable, but also be fair to employees, the environment and ethics.
3. Problems have to be solved! NOT all of them can be solved for sufficient profit that businesses will attempt their solution!

IF Christians REALLY cared about practicing biblical Christianity, and being the real deal, and sincerely prayed, 'Thy kingdom come,' Christians would lead the way in solving the world's many problems!

We not only DON'T have church God's way, we don't have society God's way, and instead the devil has replaced these things with a selfish, greedy, idolizing NON-disciple lifestyle of churchianity and Laodicean career and money worship. We MUST repent! (II Chron. 7:14) We likely never will! Judge us, Lord, for a fourth time!

Update #3

(12/23/22-2)

Christian Nationalists believe America is a "Christian nation." UN-true! It was founded based on several Judeo-Christian values. But it's NOT a theocracy! The fact that we celebrate Christmas would NEVER hold water if there weren't a Santa, a tree, carols, lights and presents!

And Christians would rebel if we had a national holiday for Buddha or Mohammad! They'd have to commercialize those holidays too, because we aren't a country of any one religion. The SAME with Easter! The Easter bunny, eggs and candy make it palatable to most Americans, as NOT just Christ's resurrection day!

"In God we trust" on dollar bills and SOME cop cars is as "religious" as we get, in NOT favoring any one religion! Same with "so help me God" in swearing-ins! "God" is a very general term all religions gods (yes, some have multiple ones) can agree with, not favoring any one religion!

CRAPITALISM?

(11/26/22-2)

"If a monkey hoarded more bananas than it could eat, while most of the other monkeys starved, scientists would study that monkey to figure out what the heck was wrong with it. When humans do it, we put them on the cover of Forbes." —Nathalie Robin

1. I am a Bridled Capitalist; NOT a Socialist or Pure Capitalist. DO YOU "Democratic Socialist" Americans UNDERSTAND that you have the voting numbers, by far? The elites and rich are a super minority! Just sayin'! Do the math!

2. If any Americans believe life is a BIG game of Monopoly, they have to be DESTROYED, in every way but physically, folks! MOST of you are getting F-d, willingly, because you don't know how to change the system! LEARN! You have the numbers! Force BAD rich into obscurity and loss!

3. NO ONE can disagree with this meme, except satan's pawns! READ it! The ONLY thing wrong in it is that one day violence COULD be necessary, if the BAD rich siphon off all their wealth from government access. That WOULD be Marxian, immoral, but like a necessary/just war.

**A DEMOCRATIC SOCIALIST IS NOT A
MARXIST SOCIALIST OR A COMMUNIST.
A DEMOCRATIC SOCIALIST IS STILL A
CAPITALIST, JUST ONE WHO SEEKS TO
RESTRAIN THE SELF-DESTRUCTIVE
EXCESSES OF CAPITALISM
AND CHANNEL GOVERNMENT'S USE OF
OUR TAX MONEY INTO CREATING
OPPORTUNITIES FOR EVERYONE.
DEMOCRATIC SOCIALISTS BELIEVE THAT
BOTH THE ECONOMY AND SOCIETY
SHOULD BE RUN DEMOCRATICALLY
TO MEET HUMAN NEEDS, NOT SIMPLY
TO MAKE PROFITS FOR A GREEDY FEW.**

4. Equal opportunity CANNOT just be an aspiration. That pays no one's bills! No guarantee of financial success is in order, but a basic minimum standard HAS to be experienced by ALL Americans. NO severe suffering! Period.

5. EVERY monopoly HAS to be broken up and DISallowed! Period. ANY company able to raise prices, with no competitors keeping them in check, to SCREW the average guy/consumers HAS to be broken up. Period. This isn't anti-Capitalism, but anti-Pure Dog-Eat-Dog Darwinian Capitalism. It is GOOD.

6. Taxes for the very rich, OBVIOUSLY, have to be higher! They get all of life's perks. There exists NO "natural laws" or rights from God to hoard the world's resources. Let me say this again, Christians do NOT know the Bible, well, so they will be FOR Pure Capitalism, from SIN!

I AM SORRY that generations X, Y & Z have been labeled entitled brats, lazy, & do-gooders, by more stupid people, because what I see is kids unwilling to accept status quo, & the sins the older generation always accepted, if it yielded people power & profits! Tolerating evil!

I am a Houstonian, and was in SIFE (Students In Free Enterprise) in college. I've bowed my hat to pure Capitalism long enough. It HAS to be changed or ended by force, NOT for Socialism, but Bridled Capitalism! Business schools CAN'T keep grooming grads with their "business' purpose is ONLY profits" mantra!

IT IS INSUFFICIENT for "Christians" to use Lk. 16:1-13 and Mt. 25:14-31 to justify Pure Capitalism! They are justified using II Th. 3:10 to decry Socialism's freebies, but there is a middle ground, called Bridled Capitalism. Leonardo DiCaprio (or Brad Pitt?) coined the phrase. All props to him!

NOTHING is completely a matter of freedom, folks! There are ALWAYS boundaries, constraints, limits! Biblical freedom is NOT the right to do whatever you want! Freedom isn't the right to do anything, and government can't constrain your choices! Rom. 13 teaches they have a God-given role in society.

Now, IDIOTS are advocating Christian Nationalism. In their STUPIDITY, they have NO idea what they are clamoring for! People with NO knowledge of God's word, the Bible, want the Bible to be secular American law. They can't handle the TRUTH, or what they're seeking! Just like Rom. 10:2!

Boycotts, buycotts, higher FAIR taxes, NO person or business paying zero taxes, NO tax shelters, no ending estate taxes, NO abusive employers, ONLY fair wages, shunning hoarders, taxing evil rich more than the good ones, breaking up monopolies. These are ALL "Christian" values!

You on the left are labeled "godless" and "satanic," by IDIOTS who NEVER teach the whole counsel of God's Bible. They can't even SEE that Jesus dined with sinners, and NEVER said condemn a lost soul for being lost. That's natural. You don't judge them for not having God. There are some FOOLS behind pulpits!

And JUST LIKE Mt. 7:5, they cannot see the LOG in the political rights' eye, where:

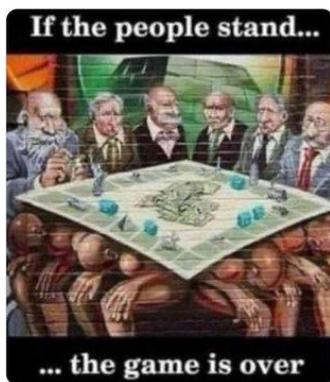
1. Many are lost
2. Many go along with the religious, on abortion, for power vs. sincere conviction
3. MOST Christians are carnal in America Yet, YOU on the left are "godless." HYPOCRISY sin! Call it out!

IF anyone is going to APPLY God's Bible to politics and economics, justice must prevail! To whom much is given, more is required. That argues for taxing the rich more than others, with no legal loopholes that get them off the hook of those implications! NO exceptions. No favoritism!

Levit. 19:15 would rule U.S. economics. Government not allowed to favor the poor (Dem policies) or rich (GOP policies). The Jews of the Old Testament were God's role model nation—IN THEORY ONLY—to the world, of how He wanted things run! Forget "rights derived from God." RESPONSIBILITIES matter more!

POLITICAL cons (I use the abbreviation with BOTH meanings!) say achieve your God-given potential. That is their phrase to merge worldliness with Christianity, as acceptable political theory, folks! the American Dream IS worldliness, selfishness and sin, and anti- being a disciple!

HAVE YOU EVER NOTICED, this BIG game of Monopoly never ended, when we were kids, or that we quit playing it when we grew up? The people who are lower and middle class outnumber the upper crust. Vote in this new system, now! Force them, globally, to have no safe havens (ONLY the unphilanthropic rich)!



Rise up against the ruling class. Speak up against injustice. Vote against pure Capitalism. Don't fall into seeking freebies, but force justice in U.S. economics. If it ever gets to a Civil War, I'll be on your side, with gun in hand! The Bible doesn't teach Darwinian economics—EVER!

I 'gotta be specific:

1. Identify evil rich businesses and people.
2. TARGET THEM with boycotts, buycotts, increased taxes, social shunning, no comfortable safe havens for their wealth to hide from Uncle Sam, and start businesses to compete against them, and break up ALL Monopolies.

Capitalism MUST fall, IF you are using the term as Pure vs. Bridled Capitalism! European nations are NOT evil to ensure their people all do OK! Freebies aren't needed, but fair subsidies are, where people get help, then pay it back when on their feet. Hoarding rich MUST be politically targeted.

And young people: PLEASE never accept ("you have what you tolerate," said Mr. Evans—a Dallas politician) OLD people telling you youth want unjust things, that cost them money, because you want normal things everyone knows you ought to have, in a moral society, because those with money 'wanna hoard! Screw them, folks!!!

If a Civil War starts, I'll arm myself and be with the left side. I am NOT on the left, but the far right would be the rightful targets! Christianity is being warped by it, and sin reigns in it, as pastors remain apostate silent. I LOVE compassionate conservatives, though! NOT targets!

I am 100% pro-business, IF it's run justly and morally. I want U.S. businesses to be the world's best. When profit-seeking comes by breaking moral laws, I 100% oppose those businesses and managers/owners. EVERY business IS a family; some are dysfunctional, and that's NOT good, obviously! Fix it!

I have to educate you, THE SUPER MAJORITY OF U.S. CHRISTIANS ARE NOT FULLY COMMITTED TO JESUS, and ARE LIVING SIN-FULLY. That's why they vote far right. IGNORANCE! Ask them to recite 10 Bible verses. Deer in the headlights look will face you! An apostate generation!

Interjection

And I'm evil, too! PTL—I'm SO glad for my past three hours, an hour ago. I experienced Rom. 7 for myself. Every evil is still resident within myself! You never grow away from that ever-present possibility! I went further than Lot and Jonah. HAPPY to know evil always exists within me, fully! You can't escape it here on earth.

Continuing

I am willing to go to war against the far right and Socialist leftist extremists, if that ever occurs. MOST WASPs support a politics Jesus has NOTHING to do with—carnal, apostate and ignorant. ALL the lost will NEVER all hear the gospel message!

CHURCH & STATE

(AKA, Christ vs. Trumpism; 11/27/22-2)

Private account: "Whenever the church gets in bed with politics the church gets pregnant... and the offspring does not look like our Father in Heaven." —@jdgrear #SBC21 (6/17/22)

WANT TO KNOW HOW STUPID MANY CLAIMING CHRISTIANS IN AMERICA ARE? any celebrity or politician mentions "God" in the media, they have an emotional euphoria! It doesn't matter "God" isn't a synonym for Jesus, but could relate to any religion's main deity. CARNALITY REIGNS IN U.S. CHRISTENDOM!

NOWHERE in the Bible does God demand getting proper by celebrities, or does He seek to be advertised, or need celebrities to complete the Great Commission. PASTORS are guilty before God of teaching so many heresies! Seeker sensitive, relational evangelism, celebrities in If evangelism, ETC.

DID YOU KNOW Tim Tebow and Coach Dungy (perfectly fine gents) are fawned over by "Christians" because of their secular fame! They get entire careers failing at football, or speaking engagements on Christianity, because they're famous. The Bible NOWHERE says God needs famous people for evangelism!

Update #1

(11/29/22-2)

The Constitution OR the Bible? The American voter—"We the people"—has to understand this problem: MOST Christ claimers are NOT disciples of Jesus, in their commitment. YOU can consider that NOT your problem, but it affects your public policy a lot. Bear with an explanation!

When Americans CLAIM Christianity, those outside that religion MIGHT assume that means these claimers care what its teachings are, and to some extent TRY to adhere to them. And IF outsiders think the teachings of Jesus are noble, they MIGHT conclude all is well with Christians!

But that is NOT the case, and it affects who you are up against, politically! Know Thy enemy, folks. The values in the Bible have VERY little to do with claiming Christians when politics is injected into the mix. MOST American (mainly WASPS) Christians have the Constitution as god!

They KNOW a new Constitutional amendment is basically impossible, in our evenly split, polarized times, so they worship worldliness sin through their interpretation of the 10th Amendment! NO MATTER what Trojan Horses they throw out—mainly gay marriage, abortion, crime, immigration—it is ALL based on the CORE of making as much money as is humanly possible (greed and love of money idol sin) MARKETED as "achieving one's God-given potential."

And they LOVE private property being found as a right in that same document! Put these two facts together, and what the Bible WOULD teach them, if they EVER knew much about it, and they are siding with worldliness and love of money sins!

Even Tim Tebow MISdefined "success," yesterday, because he does NOT know the Bible well. (Josh. 1:8) LOOK at the lives of the apostles. They were the MOST successful humans-ever—yet they were sometimes poor, and some of them (and Jesus) were always poor.

WHY? Not because they were ne'er do wells, but because they did so much work for God, that careers and salaries were NOT their #1 concern! [Yes, Tebow also spoke of lives having significance, as well).

It is the Bible OR it is the Constitution, for Christ claimers, and I would say that probably almost EVERY U.S. GOP Christian has chosen the latter! Have you ever heard a conservative speak of being a "Constitutional conservative?" THAT literally is code words, and means ZERO government helping anyone!

They do NOT want to learn of the Jews having a safety net. They do NOT want to read II Cor. 8, or Ac. 2 and 4. They do NOT want to read Phil. 2:1-6, or Mt. 6:33, or especially I Tim. 6:17-19, or even Levit. 19:15, Pv. 23:4-5 and Pv. 30:7-9. They do NOT want to follow Christ! How can I claim that?

Jesus said if you would follow Him, you do what He said. LIP SERVICE, with hearts far from Him. THAT is how God describes their politics! It is ALL about spurning Mt. 6 and Col. 4. RIP those verses out of your church accessory Bible! God didn't mean it! It was a joke! He was being sarcastic!

Again, it ALL goes back to minimizing taxes, and always voting for them to NEVER help anyone. And just like living for self is the epitome of an anti-disciple (no sacrifice, no suffering, no commitment, just me, me, me), and how they cover greed as good by pursuing "God-given" potential, they also cover the ultimate anti-Christian values of hoarding and selfishness with the worship of "self-sufficiency!"

They admire the Amish barn raising, but don't you EVER ask their tax dollars to engage such sentiment or they will vote you out! The Americans who love Darwinian self-sufficiency MOST are the ones who will fight you teaching Darwin in public schools!

And the Americans who love the concept of self-sufficiency MOST are ONLY those for whom what they have in the bank is believed by them to have been achieved by self-sufficiency! That's self-serving. SELFISHNESS sin, anti-Bible and anti-Christian.

Finally, I was in Austin, yesterday, and saw a bumper sticker which read, "bleeding heart liberal." The word "liberal," in political parlance, means generous, or caring of others. Liberals care that people NOT themselves suffer!

And do NOT try to debate with me about public vs. private helping of the lower class! The SAME people who want government to NEVER help never want government to expose how much they give to charity, which would prove whether they practice what they preach, or it's mere lip service, and a cover.

They will even use that Bible when it serves their purposes to say the left hand isn't to know what the right hand is doing. YES, this pertains to alms giving. But the dirty little secret sin is they never want anyone to know how LITTLE they donate! Statistics say the NON-rich in America give 3%, while the rich average 2%.

IMAGINE THAT! Those with the MOST give the least! It USED to not be this way (in the Rockefeller/Carnegie era, BEFORE the greedy 1980s yuppie years and globalism's outsourcing). IT IS TIME that the vast majority in America quit treating the rich as heroes, but calling them out for what they are.

"Godless" (a Rev. Ed Young label) for abandoning I Tim. 6:17-19, which is their God-required role in society, no matter your religious preferences, if any or if none!

Philanthropical rich are NOT targeted, here. LIARS who hide behind the Giving Pledge, but never give, or wait until they are deceased, because they want the P.R. image of being a "good guy" are culprits and enemies to our great-ish nation! QUIT LETTING THEM OFF THE HOOK, voters!

It's like when Rush Limbaugh donated \$200K for some disease. COMPARED to his nest egg that was NOTHING! Everything is relative, or compared to the sacrifice, or not, of your particular situation!

\$200K for a majority of Americans would be almost like the widow's mite. QUIT accepting token gestures! Jeff Bezo's ex-wife and J. R. Tolkien are HEROES, as is Mr. Gates, and

Warren Buffett will be when his estate implements his pledge, IF the legal documents support what he claims!

I AM TIRED of my "religion" of Christianity being abused, misconstrued and manipulated for political gain, by people who DON'T follow it! And most do not! Just read its precepts!

Update #2

One P.S.: WHO ELSE is more easily able to help the poor than the rich? NOT everyone else who barely gets by, or can't retire, or lives pay check to pay check. I LOVE this statement, which far right "Constitutional conservatives" hate: "America is the wealthiest nation on Earth, but its people are mainly poor, and poor Americans are urged to hate themselves." –Kurt Vonnegut

100% TRUE! The wealthy in America have to be forced to do their fair share, and everyone has to pay in something! NO MORE GOOD 'OL BOY tax loopholes! No more free rides. Rise up, voters! Fix it!

60% of Americans live pay check to pay check, a report said, last week. The poor in America are either lazy as Hell, or forced into poverty by bad skills, or forced into it by companies offering peanuts, and they'd offer even less if minimum wage laws were ended, as "Constitutional cons" desire.

If any American isn't lazy, and is doing their best, they should NEVER suffer severe poverty, and should always be able to make enough to live off of, frugally and with great budgeting and buying skills. The "Constitutional conservative" has ZERO concerns about this! Just self and money!

Related aside: I understand, the Bible is NOT to be used for a rule book religion of legalism! It's a relationship–NOT a performance. Christians are under grace, NOT law. The Bible is a means to an end, to know Christ. ALL these things are TRUE! But it also speaks of milk vs. meat.

And if anyone ever treats its teachings as literal, though applied by faith, as Spirit-led, and uses what it teaches as a standard for comparison, you will see how carnal (i.e., sin-full) U.S. Christendom is! Non-Christians can read it for themselves, and ask, where is this verse seen in anyone's practice?

The Bible SAYS The Apostasy will come. I believe it already has. Masses falling away from the faith. It also says the end times will see people having a form of godliness, but denying its power. That's the opposite of Bible-founded Spirit empowered living!

FAKE Christianity, posing as good (wolves in sheep's clothes). The devil always brings some truth and some morality to his evil schemes, as the father of lies, and masked as an angel of light. (II Cor. 11:14) The final era of church history is Laodicean. Rich, but spiritually broke. WE ARE THEM!

IF JESUS' PARENTS HAD BEEN BORN AMERICAN

(12/14/22-2)

You know, Jesus was a loser, a ne'er do well; broke and always depending on others for his sustenance. He never owned a big home, or 2 or 3, no white picket fence. He wasn't even married, for that matter, or had kids He could buy cars for and spoil ("bless").

He never went to college, Ivy League or played sports (that we know of). Never had social status, joined the country club, played golf, lives in a gated community. Heck, He wasn't even known for 30+ years, and only went public late in His life! He was basically a transient ("itinerant") homeless bum. NOT a "success."

He always talked about God. Heck, even as early as age 12, we couldn't keep Him out of church. He didn't have a "real" career; never even tried to climb the social or corporate ladder. AMAZING how He never got it! Missed the memo!

He never even had sex! Imagine that! Probably never dated. Sweet 33 and never been kissed. On the path to being a 40 year old virgin; a male old maid. Bachelor 'til the Rapture. He probably shopped at Wal-Mart or Aldi. Never knew a name brand. Ignored Madison Avenue advertising.

IF He was a member of anything, it wasn't a fraternity or sorority, or social club. And IF He was a member of any shopping club, AT LEAST you'd expect He'd choose Costco over Sam's Club! Didn't the guy have ANY sense, or aspirations in life? He NEVER used Red Box, because 'we use Netflix.'

He didn't even get hand-me-down vehicles, but if He'd have had kids, He would have had them learn financial responsibility and bought their own. Made them walk 3 miles in snow, to school. Heck, He was an ascetic; a stoic! A monk. One who shunned any worldly goods. He just didn't get it.

Crazy claims, agreeing He was King of the Jews! Didn't have two dimes to rub together, or any fame, starting out, yet He spoke of such foolishness! Delusional fool. The fool on the hill. A family embarrassment. The black sheep of the family. A true loser we can only pray for and pity!

THIS is the First Family of humanity, had Jesus NOT been born in a manger, in a stable, in the little old town of Bethlehem, but had He been made in America! Two completely different and often at odds value systems, following CULTURE and sight-walking, vs. obeying God, His real Father! Amen.

UKRAINE

@ZelenskyyUA You could have had sex, and become a parent, by the time NATO and the U.S. provided what Ukraine has been needing since I called for it way back when, when the ordeal could have been relatively quickly ENDED by brute military force to back down Hitler #2! (12/19/22-2)

Update #1

(12/22/22-2)

When that 40 mile trail of Russian military vehicles was advancing on Kiev, Ukraine, I SAID bomb the s(&% out of it. EVERYONE with any brain waves knew where it was leading! DUMB! Preemptive, decisive strike(s)! Self-defense. AVOIDING the inevitable we now fund! NO MORE MONEY

I'm NOT 'gonna advise on how to end the Ukraine War, or when we should decide NO MORE MONEY, because my website's Campaign Updates proves I suggested ways to end this over 7 months ago, so all wasted money thereafter was from a TEPID response to Putin; I wash my hands thereafter!

Russia SHOULD have been defeated within three months of its initiated war, and politicians WATCHED as a 40 mile convoy descended on Ukraine. MORONS! DID THEY THINK HUMANITARIAN AID WAS WITHIN THOSE VEHICLES? (2/24/23)

Update #2

(2/25/23)

"It is in America's interest to support Ukraine. If Russia can invade, subjugate, and pillage Ukraine with impunity, it will do the same again to others, and a world at war diminishes the security of Americans." – Mitt Romney (2/25/23)

I have ZERO need to write about Ukraine, as I taught how to solve it MONTHS ago! It would have never lasted this long! BUT, still, overwhelming force that Russia can't keep up with is needed to force him to the bargaining table. Bullies and dictators ONLY respond to force! Duh 101.

HOW would any neutral party negotiate peace with Russia? ANY compromise is only a loss for Ukraine! Remember the FACTS: Putin invaded a sovereign nation—period. Like Operation Desert Storm, you must put the bully back in his bottle, back in Russia, then him pay for all damages!

Putin targets electric power grids? Do so in Russia! Eye for an eye, meaning let him feel the destruction he inflicts on innocents! Start attacking Russian military sites within Russia, @ZelenskyyUa TAKE THE FIGHT TO HIM, or suffer withdrawal of U.S. funding!

It is FAR late for still funding Ukraine! It's money down the drain. You make a surge, or you withdraw funding! I opt for the severe surge; dominating force. Overwhelming and conqueringly strong. Do or die. The final battle. ONLY that will persuade satan's man, Gog/Hitler #2, IMO.

NO ONE has YET to drop a serious bomb on the Kremlin! I don't recall even many reports of harm ensuing to Russian land space! Putin is making Ukraine suffer ALL the territorial destruction! That must change, as he is not being harmed by this war like Putin should be, for starting it all!

LITERALLY, unless there is a HUGE surge in Ukraine, there is no end in sight! America can't get so involved that world war breaks out, but those people deserve one last handout, that ends it, or anything less is MORE waste of U.S. taxpayer dollars. This could've been over after ~3 months, tops! That's DUMB!

AMERICA'S FOUNDING

(12/20/22-2)

The other day, I spoke with a dude about how amazed I was that U.S. has so much gun violence and so many murders, as you could film six TV shows, indefinitely, about our murders. He replied, America was founded on violence.

Liberals actually believe America was immorally and unjustly founded off stealing the American-Indian's land, enslaving blacks, and stealing Mexican's land! School curricula are trying to teach this view of history!

The liberal Cali governor is seeking reparations of about \$223K per qualifying black resident. Open borders types believe the world owns America, by right, as some dunce from Dallas' Thanksgiving Foundation said last eve on NBC:

'Imagine a world where a border was just a line in the sand.' I HAVE, and it is NOT a pretty picture! Over-crowded, over-polluted, under-employed and under-paid everyone but those on top! Cultural upheaval!

The belief is WHITE PEOPLE, represented by older males, are to blame for evil America, so they (as a HUGE taxpayer base) must be punished! It DOESN'T MATTER none of them had anything to do with any of those three events! You need a scapegoat, and the liberals have found it!

IT DOESN'T MATTER that we (America) offered the "red man" \$BILLIONS, which they refused. Gave them land (reservations), and allow them casinos not everyone else can't get in on, or that we aid them with their drug epidemic, mental health/depression crises, or allow them to make their own sovereign laws!

We won the battles. Conservatives say we "conquered." YES, our government, centuries ago, made some promises they broke, both to the "reds and blacks." 40 acres and a mule. You can have this territory; now we discover it has gold on it, so we are Indian givers. YES, TX, NM, CO, AZ et al USED to belong to Mexico. But remember the Alamo. Wars happened. One won, one lost.

You CAN'T say starting a war is moral (say Putin), but to insist America is evil, because of what our physical ancestors did four centuries ago is preposterous! Give back Mt. Rushmore to the Lakotas? Get realistic!

U.S. has been the most generous nation on earth! Our immigration policy over the last century has been WAY more generous than most other nations. Liberals have used this for votes! It's EXACTLY why they want Puerto Rico and Washington D.C. declared states, and open borders!... Socialist votes!

STEAL the (predominantly) white man's money through government confiscation, to fund freebies for the poor, who are often tied to those three events, historically! I was raised believing George Washington and Abe Lincoln were heroes, as with Christopher Columbus.

Now the left wants George vilified as he, allegedly, had a slave (mistress?). And Columbus caused the end of the "red man." These grievances are NOT settled by stating intended purposes, but hidden in an agreed-upon agenda you have to deduce from deeds, more than words!

And that agenda is to make America into the image of every nation and culture, destroy white culture as we have known it for 400+ years, take their wealth, accuse them all of racism and being closet white supremacists, and make all rich whites middle class, through excessive taxation to fund handouts! THERE, I said it! It needed to be said.

And this best of all nation was built by people who have heirs. It was NOT built by people now trying to break in and claim all our bounty as their own, with some imaginary legal rights to what our forefathers built! It's preposterous! They'd fight that in their own country, but no one flocks to live outside of America (except, perhaps Europe) because they're NOT as nice (excepting Dubai).

NO, it doesn't work that way, that you claim some 400 year past squatter's rights to what OTHERS totally unrelated to you built, because you like it (envy). And YES, we will fight this scourge, even if that were ever to lead to a second Civil War!

America has done well toward black slave descendants. As one I spoke with told me, WE didn't round your ancestors up in the jungles and make a profit off selling them as slaves! Go hang those tribal lord's ancestors!

And the ONLY reparations anyone can justly seek would be from wealthy direct descendants of those who actually owned slaves! More than 93% of white Americans back then NEVER owned one slave! As Governor Jindal said, "immigration without assimilation is an invasion."

WE HAVE AN INVADING FORCE trying to make OUR America into its own image, not just bringing good traditions from their culture, but believing this land actually belongs to them to rule! It's expressed in liberal votes, because tax and spend IS the foundation of U.S. liberalism! And spend on freebies! Waste other people's money!

EDICTS VISION

(12/23/22-2)

IF I WERE IN CHARGE, ALL issues that laws can fix would fix with JUSTICE! Manchin and Sinema have proved it only takes a FEW centrists to bring about influence of polarized parties. WHEN we rule, these will become law, by force, because they're JUST (nothing UN-just).

Laws we need:

1. NO laws allowed to be voted on, un-read.
2. NO laws allowed to be voted on without time for legitimate deliberation.
3. NO laws voted on the public isn't summarily/briefly educated on, in THEIR language.
4. NO back room deals—ever. FULL transparency.
5. NO lobbyists favored over the people, or anyone supporting just laws!
6. FULL transparency of ALL lobbyists interactions with politicians.
7. ALL dark money fully revealed to the public, as to amount and source.
8. ALL benefits and profits accruing to any and all politician fully revealed, vs. becoming millionaires off \$200K salaries, without WE THE PEOPLE knowing how that happened.
9. No oil spills allowed without severe penalties that deter future occurrences.
10. The XL Pipeline laid, with those environmental precautions in place.
11. Geothermal fully developed for stable energy.
12. Heartbeat law with mom's life and vegetative state exceptions.
13. No discrimination against gay married people, BUT no religious entities ever forced to conduct such ceremonies, or religious businesses ever forced to condone by participation (if a competitor exists within 10 miles).
14. Taxes fair to ALL. That means no one doesn't pay in their fair share!
15. Fair means escalating scale (as 10% of more than you ever wanted vs. 10% of little to nothing isn't the same sacrifice). BUT, no taxes beyond what government NEEDS!
16. NO change to anyone's taxes until the feds' budget is determined, by streamlining it to a bare bones minimum!
17. Zero pork, zero waste, zero manipulating the tax code to cheat other Americans who are tax payers.
18. The filibuster continues in place, and term limits are disallowed, by law, so D.C. isn't run by green horns. BUT, a standard is defined whereby a states' bad apples can be pressured to resign or be recalled by other states IF that standard is repeatedly or severely violated.
19. Ethics laws passed to clean up SCOTUS, as well as serious punishments for politicians lying or self-serving. LIARS!
20. States are encouraged and even financially incentivized to encourage safe sex, so few to NO abortions occur, even though legal before heartbeat. NO state is 'gonna fine or jail people for unsafe sex behind closed doors, but encourage it by public policy.
21. Government, cooperatively with private sector, develop controllable birth control, that cannot fail.
22. Joint efforts also for eradication of all major life-threatening diseases. NO MORE wasted money on competing companies, where first to market alone gets the profits and copyrights! That wastes time and money.

23. Free speech on social media is enforced, which also means NO illegal words posted (like threats of violence, or plans for terrorism), and a standard set by Congress for those entities requiring warnings, time-outs, or cancellation (like conspiracy theory warnings, at the least).
24. ZERO illegal aliens enter America. ONLY people our economy needs. And they must not be allowed any access to any safety net for a minimum of five years of paying in.
25. States encouraged by the feds for training new immigrants in assimilation, like learning English, U.S. traffic laws, etc.
26. An EQUAL number of Dem-leaning immigrants are allowed in, as GOP! Base it on wealth, education, and tests/polygraphs. AMERICAN tax payers have zero obligation to be forced to accept paying others' freebies, U.S.-born or new arrivers—ever! That is UN-just!
27. Welfare changed to empower self-sufficiency! How you earn, what you buy and how you buy will be investigated and trained in, for a balanced budget. Job skills, interview and resume writing skills, and how to find openings, and ways to get your foot through doors will also be trained, as with motivation. Your poverty is NO ONE ELSE'S' problem, except family, friends or church/temple/mosque, who chooses to help, along with charities! EXCEPTION: Mentally and physically disabled with zero ability to earn (Social Security disability).
28. Social Security NEVER ended, but right-sized to not run out of funding! IF that means raising the qualifying age, or lessening payouts, that's what has to be done, to save the program. Businesses and society encourage self-funded retirement investments, and public schools teach how to wisely invest and save!
29. A "bum" politician is defined (and see #14 consequences). Bums include people who stir up strife, demonize opponents, lie, cheat, take kickbacks, can be bribed, change laws when they face violating them, only represent lobbyist interests, especially if different from what's best for America, sexcapades, like affairs/adultery in office, prostitutes, harassing any female employees, etc. Bums never care about justice, but "just" what's good for "us"/cliques/elites. They hide things from the public, and use lawyers and the media to cover for them. Bums exist in the media, too! Punish them! Party biased operatives who lie by denying that fact!
30. The media forced to only report facts, and to do so objectively/bipartisanly/unbiasedly, with severe fines that get business' attention for deterrence!
31. Perks of politicians fully disclosed to the public! Vacation trips, conferences, private meals, private jet usage, etc.
32. National background check; red flag laws unable to be abused for political punishment or unjust targeting, but due process procedures in place. All guns registered with serial numbers, or they are illegal, as cops use those in crime investigations. Training classes on use and storage proved to have been passed, or self-taught skills in those areas passed, with no such courses.
33. NO lawful gun owner EVER having their guns confiscated by any government entity (except if used illegally, as in a crime).
34. Gerrymandering made fair to both parties. ZERO exceptions, and the same with any growing counties, that redistrict 30. Fair voting procedures, like processes disallowing fraud, dead people "voting," or anyone voting more than once, or voting for another, or voting while unqualified.

35. Big oil no longer targeted, but appreciated, as they learn to diversify, because the supply is FINITE! We will always need its derivatives (rubber, plastics, etc.), and we CANNOT wait until we run out of supply for American ingenuity to take over, as one conservative author suggested.
36. No city in America has citizens drinking unsafe water, or any Americans anywhere eating foods that are medically, physically harmful to them, or with additives or ingredients that can kill them, or cause cancer!
37. Crimes disallowed to proliferate in ANY U.S. town or city! Period.
38. Reasonable, affordable college options created for any who academically qualify, and want to attend college, and employers legally banned from discriminating against them, because they are not foo foo enough for their arrogant status-based standards, elitist snobs!
39. Drug deals made safely, by open transactions in select publicly designated areas, even in states where they are illegal, so murders and violence and theft is discouraged, and gang violence lessens.
40. The U.S. Supreme Court ONLY has balance! 4 cons, 4 libs and 1 centrist, or 3, 3 and 3! ONLY justice!
41. U.S. public policy NEVER favoring the rich or the poor.
42. The rich NOT controlling public policy, by buying off politicians to their selfish whims, which are often against America's best interests, as a nation as a whole!
43. No child left behind in public schools. Period! That means poorer schools get the same quality education made available to them. Tutors, addressing the learning disabled's challenges, and requiring after school guardians to ensure they do homework & study, safely, without gang or other distractions. Public-private ventures!
44. "Church" defined, where no group can call itself such, just to avoid taxes. Only sincere and valid religious groups!
45. U.S. national security second to none, with more technology and less endangering human beings!
46. Cops unafraid of doing their jobs, by fear of jail time or firing. BUT, severe fines and job penalties for those who are corrupt or engage unjust brutality, including the possibility of being fired.
47. Government streamlined by professional accountants, auditors and management consultants, before any budgets get established! Nothing off limits!
- I can envision 100 more laws that are JUST! I've written 100, before. Justice isn't hard to observe, with honest, unbiased people! And the way to do this is by parties reforming (unlikely), or centrists forcing that result, to Hell with any who dislike justice! DO IT 2024, 2028, 2032!

Update

(1/15/23-2)

Seek votes for these laws. If not available, the President make them executive orders. When they're challenged to SCOTUS, if it overturns them, elect enough mainstream majority centrists to make it law. NO ONE has better content for America. #CommonSense In NO set order...

48. NO law unjustly favoring any group especially sponsors, or industry groups.
49. NO law can have anything off topic slipped into it.
50. NO laws will be passed that will be reversed by politics, because NO law will be UN-just.

51. NO ONE is above the law, and when convicted by a fair trial with credible evidence, their crime can't be expunged.
52. EVERY American will pay taxes.
53. ALL taxes must be fair, and have no loopholes.
54. Taxes will ONLY be as large as is absolutely needed to cover required federal expenditures
55. NO taxes will be levied until the federal budget is audited and streamlined for the best bang for the buck.
56. The federal government will be reimagined, aiming at 20% cuts through automation.
57. The XL pipeline will be developed, BUT only with fail-proof safeguards against all spills and blowouts.
58. ANY large oil spill will be punished so heavily, it's not fiscally responsible to risk that ever happening again.
59. Oil can be drilled for anywhere, under these conditions, excepting scenic lands or human-harming proximity.
60. Green energy will be made practical, all across America, with quickly filled gas tanks
61. Government will run efficiently, or personnel will be sanctioned, including retraining and firings (and replacement by robots and automation).
62. Crime will be reduced, researching all cutting edge means for EVERY city (no safe havens in America, or lenient on crime cities).
63. No law-abiding citizen will ever have their guns taken away.
64. Red flag laws can pass, but never be abused or politicized/weaponized.
65. All guns need serial numbers.
66. Home-made weapons (especially guns) will be identified by government, for safety reasons (unsafe manufacturer, or outlaw usages outlawed).
67. Automatic guns and AK-47 types will be strictly outlawed from criminals, terrorists and gang members; ONLY hunters, self-defense and practice.
68. Universal background checks can pass, but zero privacy laws violated (only flagged violators get identified).
69. Every gun owner will prove their skills, knowledge and ability to safely store away.
70. Abortions will be disallowed after heartbeat, excepting mom's life and vegetative baby states.
71. Politicians will be severely fined for lying to the public.
72. ALL donor meetings and communications of politicians will be transparent to the public, content summarized accurately.
73. EVERY back room deal of D.C. will be recorded, and made public (save confidential, national security or top secret edited portions).
74. EVERY vote in Congress will be automated, by push button, and the members' name

tied to their vote (no anonymity). Votes for House Speakers will NEVER take more than one minute per round, again!

75. China will be economically beaten by America!

76. America will be the #1 nation for innovation.

77. America will be the global center for discovering CURES to every disease, and we will not waste money having researchers do the same work, but collaborate, for efficient discoveries.

78. NO expensive medicines will be unsubsidized by ALL, for any who provably have no way to pay for it (but health insurance will be required by all).

79. Obamacare will be made fair to taxpayers, and run efficiently, and mainly for absolutely needed procedures.

80. Social Security will be made sustainable, by any means required.

81. Medicare will also be made sustainable. That means, for example, my childhood millionaire neighbor who got three knee replacements paid for by government, WILL NOT HAPPEN! He didn't need that "help!" RIP, and Semper Fi.

82. Welfare will not give money or its equivalent, except during the time it takes to train enrollees to become fiscally self-sufficient, through budget, job search, job skills, motivation, buying habits, and investment training. Then those subsidies will be paid back in a reasonable timeframe.

83. Any and all subsidies will be justly paid back to taxpayers, by money or civic service to benefit our country for free.

84. The U.S. military will be dominantly #1, especially through innovation and technology, minimizing U.S. personnel fatality risks, and collateral damage, and will never be used to be the initiator or aggressor, or to take anyone's land (like Ukraine).

85. Homeless people will NOT be allowed to construct encampments on city streets, anywhere.

86. Public lands will be designated for homeless who refuse to get jobs and pursue their own lodging.

87. Charities will partner with existing government programs to offer homeless a way back to normalcy.

88. Gang drug dealing will happen in safe, public places, subject to all existing laws, but not targeted for arrest while safely transacting. Murders and thefts in such activities should NOT be risked by such criminals!

89. ALL addicting and deadly drugs will be eliminated from America.

90. Every gang or bike club who encourages any violence of any kind, or proof of loyalty thru crimes will be prosecuted as to every violator. No more face tattoo tear drops from pride, vs. from prison! And the Mafia, organized crime, terrorist and drug lords WILL be defeated in America!

91. Inflation will be defeated, by sound fiscal policy, and NEVER bloating U.S. federal spending!

92. Fair wages will be required of all U.S. employers. It's in the eye of the beholder, but standards are needed, with NO loopholes!

93. Unproductive or under-performing workers will be demoted or fired, with zero legal consequences.

94. Unions will be allowed, anywhere, but can only work for fair to both sides outcomes.

95. NO born male will ever compete in athletic events with born females, no matter how he identifies, as to his gender choice/preference.

96. NO public school child will be taught ANYTHING by anyone in school, about sex, until an age-appropriate grade (especially not ‘grooming’ to sexual perversions).
97. China and Russia will be dealt with, including American always maintaining military and technology superiority.
98. America always supporting all NATO members, and encouraging new entrants.
99. NO child under age 18 allowed to undergo sex change or hormone replacement surgery, without parental consent.
100. Judges banned and disallowed from demonstrating ANY pattern of political bias in their decisions! This goes all the way up to the U.S. Supreme Court!
- MANY more edicts are forthcoming, and I, for one, will never back down on requiring them, and nothing less! #CommonSense

REVIVAL FOR AMERICA!?

(12/23/22-2)

HERE, in detail, is the solution for U.S.’s MANY problems, which, if it never happens, U.S. has NO hope, medium- and long-term: II Chron. 7:14 Prayer is humbling (I Pet. 5:7-9), BUT prayer can be arrogantly for self! (Jas. 4:1-8). Humbling yourself is NOT just praying! READ Jas. 4! Christians must do the deeds that show one has repented of their arrogance!

In Rev. 3 (the Laodicean church), God tells Christians how to resolve their arrogance problem. These two passages NEVER say just pray! Humbling ourselves first requires acknowledging we are arrogant and self-dependent! (Pv. 3:5-7)

It’s hard (impossible) to fix a problem you can’t admit you suffer with! We have an arrogance problem, because of our riches, and selfish desires, so says Jas. 4 and Rev. 3! Jas. 4 even says you pray, but for wrong motives, for answers to feed your own lusts! That’s where seeking Gods face comes in.

That means aspiring to know and do God’s will, learning His ways! We have to choose to be committed to doing God’s will over our own! Not My will, but Thine attitude. Submission, surrender. Making a choice to become Christ's disciples; NOT just saved!

Then praying according to HIS will, we will get HIS answers. And when we turn away from our evil ways. YES, Christians do evil things. We MUST repent from them, meaning, in context, turn away from and stop doing them! It can be a host of evils, but we hide them from church-goers on Sunday!

I’ll just name a few: Extremism in politics, bias and party worship, power idolatry, hatred of Dems, lack of reconciling attempts with the left, worship of political conservatism (which is NOT fully godly), tolerating stupid and evil people as our political allies, and never calling them out; only caring about abortion and homosexuality, AS IF the entire Bible revolves around those two moral issues! BALDERDASH!

Greed, selfishness, carnality, hoarding, ignoring the poor, worshipping self-sufficiency to cover for our lack of selflessness, or disobedience to Phil. 2 (others as MORE important than us attitude).

Worship of money, workaholism, the American Dream turned into worldliness, Laodicean churches, who do LITTLE evangelism, discipling, use of laymen spiritual gifts or ministries that ever bless society. Tithing myth, 50% of church members giving NOTHING.

Unrevealed pastor salary figures. False beliefs that mega pastors deserve same wages as CEOs of same-sized businesses (because they manage them 40 hours a week, vs. speak to them for 1.5 hours). Love of money, delusion of America as only exceptional, vs. also flawed—as with cops and the military.

Trust in our bank accounts and 401K's more so than in Christ (if Jesus was a myth, our lifestyles wouldn't much be impacted, as Paul argued in I Cor. 15). Sex sins in church and among leaders, even as WASPs over-focus on laws regarding sex (hypocritically).

NEVER holding politicians accountable. Tolerating their lies and antics. Hiding our assets from justly paying taxes. Paying pros to use sophisticated tricks to lessen our taxes, so we don't even pay as much as secretaries pay. Believing three-word political slogans, never thinking through our positions.

SO MANY SINS the Church has to repent of. God sees all. I happen to see these things, as well. I, like Job and Ecclesiastes, may just be in a very bad mood, today, after the omnibus bill passed, but I see very few positive signs for America. Constantly politicians make BAD decisions! It MUST end!

And ADD, D.C. is constantly just conducting time-consuming and costly "investigations" of every little matter, INSTEAD OF DOING THEIR FRICKING JOBS TO PASS LEGISLATION, and not bust the budget. THROW OUT ALL BUMS! Term limits MAY, one day, be required! Have a great day!? UGH.

P.S.: I'm NOT becoming a pure conservative! I've always been a fiscal conservative, with solutions to even allow a safety net that is just. I just DESPISE spending tax payer money, especially when we are near a recession, have no surplus, and \$31 TRILLION in debt. Centrists join with all good policies!

Update #1: Asbury Revival?

(2/17/23)

People are giddy over youth in Asbury skipping classes to sing, pray, confess and testify, indefinitely. WHERE IN THE HECK HAS EVERYONE ELSE BEEN THE PAST 30-40 YEARS, waiting around on "God to move," when He's been waiting on US to move? II Chron. 7:14 WE are the ones needing to move!

DUMB people are constantly saying, "find out where God is moving and join in." God says, draw near to Me and I will draw near to you." QUIT BLAMING GOD FOR YOUR UTTER SPIRITUAL FAILURES, CHURCH! I have no more patience for this message.

CAN YOU IMAGINE the righteous anger God RIGHTLY has, that since the mid-1980s, America hasn't had a revival, and FEW Christians even cried out for that during that time? I'd be FURIOUS that so many of the people He did so much for ignored Him for most of those years! Judgment deserved.

As I told a Navigators executive's assistant, this morning, "it's ALWAYS the youth, who haven't yet been ruined by the chase for money, Monday through Friday!" That's WHY Campus Crusade and the Navigators used to mainly target college kids, in my day! Open hearts; empty wallets! Priorities! (Jas. 2:5)

IF YOU prayerfully MEDITATE ON the Best Memory Verses at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>'s Will you live forever? button, as with Why Be Totally Committed to Christ?, and it doesn't move you one iota to being more committed, I would say test yourself to see if you are in the faith! (II Cor. 13:5)

The Navs uses suggestive selling technique/back door/subtle, where you ask how one person does their Bible study, then show them how you do (their method). They do it 1 on 1. I don't think ANYONE has a vision that the entire global church needs to have been disciplined! Do we care?

It is the FOOLISHNESS of mortals that they wait around for some miraculous movement of God, we call "revival!" The vived need to disciple the barely breathing, then BOTH go rescue the lost. God blesses that. He isn't the One slow to move! And evangelism happens.

Update #2

(2/18/23)

The phenomena we call "revival" is merely more than one Christian getting excited about the God who saved them, so they start getting serious about their walk with God! It is what Lordship Salvationists demand as salvation requirements, which is OBVIOUSLY wrong, because they demand it for life, and it OBVIOUSLY doesn't always last for life; in fact, our calling for revival shows MOST Christians don't have it for life! So Lordshippers MUST deem most Christians unsaved, by their false doctrine's standard for salvation's requirements! This is UNDISPUTABLE

"Revival" isn't even in the New Testament, as a phenomena! God does command, "wake up, sleeper, arise from the dead and Christ will shine on you." NOTE, the HUMAN is the one needing change—not man waiting on God to act! SAME with II Chron. 7:14! Same with Jas. 4:8!

We pray God will do something "big," IGNORANT of the fact He's waiting for US to do something! And that something is discipleship of other Christians! NOT preach sermons at them, where the preacher has NO relationship with those who hear him, excepting a select few! It's relational discipleship!

The Navs do it 1:1. Jesus did it 1:12. It requires intimacy and intensity. It is NOT mass manufactured assembly line Christianity of Capitalism, or church as a business, or churchianity! It IS II Tim. 2:2 and Phil 4:2. It is passing on life to barely alive believers (I Th. 2:8). Fire begets fire.

It requires FAT learners—faithful, available and teachable (NAVS terminology). It requires Christians daily getting into God's word. Not legalistically, where you never miss any days for any reason, but a lifestyle habit being formed. And it's NOT skim reading, or checking off a box.

It is getting to know God, through meeting with Him daily, in his word and prayer. You speak to Him, He speaks to you. Conversation, communication, communion, fellowship, koinonia. And it affects your walk, 24/7. Discipleship is 24/7, 365! Jesus says it is daily! And it is NOT an emotional mountain top experience, BUT that can generate it.

What's happening in Asbury can lack the intellect element, with mainly music. It HAS to extend beyond that to Bible understanding, and fitting into a daily life schedule. Not cancelling life, altogether, indefinitely! God doesn't do that!

NOWHERE in the book of Acts did Christians completely abandon their duties and responsibilities, indefinitely. YES, they met, sometimes daily, but they kept their jobs and met their family's needs (or attended college classes, as the case would have been in modern day), after a time of acknowledging God's movement.

In short, it turns into a discipleship and quiet time habit, or it is only temporary! And those two ministries (along with Scripture memory) turn into evangelism, or spiritual gifts are being abused, for self-edification!

Moral maturity by God's Spirit alone, which ALWAYS cares about the condition of the lost, MUST accompany any revival, or it is fake. And ALL ALONG, this could and should have been happening the past 40 years, but the Church Growth Movement and church as a business philosophy KILLED the revival a movie coming Feb. 24th addresses!

The love of money sin ALWAYS seeks to master the believer, over His being their Master, or sitting on the throne of their heart, as Bill Bright's tract and My Heart Christ's Home spoke of back in the BETTER days!

It is OUR problem; NOT God's. We strayed! We are prodigals! WE must return to God! He is waiting on US! You can pray all you want, and sing 'til your throat is sore, but II Chron. 7:14 has FOUR things Christians MUST do, or our nation is doomed!

These youth KNOW our society has crises! They've decided the fix, correctly! WHY is it people OLDER than college age didn't figure it out? Money! And Bible IGNORANCE or illiteracy. Sin!

My seminary evangelism professor everyone loved (RIP Dr. Fish) used to say evangelism is more caught than taught. SO IS DISCIPLESHIP! The vived MUST revive the barely breathing super majority of claimers of Christ in America—immediately, or America has NO hope!

And it will ALWAYS be wholly insufficient to substitute man's/preachers' words with God's word. His words don't return void. Clever, rhyming, alliterated or otherwise fancy language is NOT called for in Scripture. Straightforward is God's way; NOT backhanded attempts to get Christians into the word!

Ask them to! Do so prayerfully and repeatedly! God has very CLEAR ways He does His business! (Gal. 2:14; II Cor. 2:17; Eph. 6:20) And God's vision is NEVER for ANY attempts that don't reach ALL lost (evangelism) and all saved (discipleship). Is your revival of Him? Time will tell!

Who needs revival, when you have all promises of God yes in Jesus? (2/19/23)

A "revival" could just as easily occur if every church evangelized all their nearby lost neighbors, as praying for something miraculous to occur without us doing a thing! God causing many to positively respond would have the SAME effect, and is what we're to be doing, anyway! (2/20/23)

Update #3

(2/21/23)

I DISAGREE college coeds should indefinitely be full-time praising, instead of also studying. When I got lit up in college, I spent 5-8 hours a day, reading the Bible, but still did classes. God says continue in My word, and you're truly disciples; NOT sing, full-time.

The amount of hours isn't the key, but the longevity and intensity! Their parents pay for them to attend classes. You can chew gum and walk at the same time, just don't lose what was started as Asbury!

The Bible promises blessing on people who found their lives upon God's word. It DOESN'T say eternal life comes by doing so. Lost people SHOULD do what it teaches, and they will be blessed in this life. But the next life is more important! (Mt. 7:24-27; Jn. 13:17)

I LOVE what I've seen at Asbury, as it's just like Body Life! Open microphone, testimonies and confessing sins publicly. Body life and discipleship, leading to evangelism and social ministry is ALL I've ranted about for nearly two decades, as with II Chron. 7:14 having four parts. Is it coming to pass?

I LOVE hearing about revival calls for repentance, or feeling badly that we've sinned so against God! As we learned, today, that feeling is a holy, God-wrought thing that man's will must also cooperate with. Acting like you're all OK, and have done nothing wrong will never bring revival!

Update #4

(2/23/23)

When I got "revived," I had a Baylor dorm R.A., a B.S.U. Director, Jamie Lash's teaching ministry, The Navs and CRU all around me, as with Highland Baptist and eventually Don Anderson Ministries to teach well; and a quiet time for hours a day. These revival "kids" have NOTHING to inform them!

Local churches in EVERY city where college students are getting revived NEED to offer discipleship courses on campus, with ZERO calls to become a church member or give donations! SERVE and benefit them! That selfless act will do what you're SUPPOSED to do, vs. advertising your "business."

It's a sad loss that this would be an IDEAL time for The Navigators and Campus Crusade to teach college students their materials, but it would look like capitalizing on revival, and they surely would seek recruits, or donations for their staffers. That would ruin everything, IMO!

I FEEL for these revival-praying college students, because they are like sheep without a shepherd, as they RIGHTLY don't want this about any human leader—or money! They NEED to learn how to have a quiet time, and read our websites discipleship section, but ONLY follow Jesus!

Update #5

(2/23/23)

THIS is the problem with Asbury, at THIS point! They NEED educating on God's word; specifically, how and why to grow and walk with Christ, fully committed! Jesus spent hours praying, even an entire day. When He was transfigured that was precious time with three disciples. BUT those experiences END, transitioning into real life application! He DIDN'T remain on that mountain, forever! Read your Bible! Eph., I Jn., Jn., Ps., Pv.

Rom. 10:2 and Ac. 18:26 show why newly-revived Christians need knowledge of God and His word! You NEVER squelch anyone's zeal, but you add knowledge to that zeal (and morality and evangelism, etc.; II Pet. 1:5-8).

IMO the #1 thing the Asbury-like coeds across the nation need to learn is how to have a daily quiet time, and what Bible books and chapters to read first! IF you go to <http://AmericanAnswers.org>'s Will You Live Forever button, the discipleship section has all of that information!

Update #6

(2/25/23)

IF anyone ever thought a revival could be man-made (which it can't be), they would do FULL evangelism of all lost people, prayer-backed, and full discipling of all Christians, all along intensely praying for their nation's restoration to morality it may have had more of, previously.

People who are seeking a revival (as I am) are wanting our nation healed of its many sin problems, many to get saved, and all to be more moral. Unity isn't a required result, or necessarily possible (as we are so different), but tolerance, peace and joy, vs. hate and angry (and sometimes violent) division in America!

I DON'T CARE if we ever have "revival," IF we get a super majority of Christians committed to Christ and evangelistic, knowing their Bibles! Lovingly nag a believer into a daily quiet time habit. That's the hard but necessary work ALL pastors and maturer Christians must engage, or there's no hope.

II Chron. 7:14 has FOUR steps! We settle for prayer, because it's quick and easy! The most omitted step is turning from our sins ('gotta identify and acknowledge them, first), and seeking God's face is His will and ways, which means doing His priority work(s). Prayer is much easier, so revival tarries!

And you're never 'gonna have real and widespread revival if we don't ALL do those four steps, as believers, or at least a super majority that represents the whole. II Chron. 7:14 says if God's people; NOT if a handful of them. We LOVE to short circuit God's ways, cutting corners! Lazy and sinful.

Like we have to do for many other things (like evangelism), the Southern Baptists should LEAD in intense prayer for revival at their annual convention (as well as commitment to discipling). The largest denomination showing others the way, humbly and prayerfully. #JustDoIt #NIKE

CONSERVATISM & CHRISTIANITY

(11/24/22-2)

Political conservatism goes hand in hand with churchianity and carnality. ALL one has to do to be "good," and never feel otherwise, is work hard, pay your taxes, follow the rules/laws, vote, and go to church! IS THAT what the Bible teaches Christians they are to do, ONLY? Read it! 'EDBS.'

People who haven't read the Bible, who are wondering what normal Christianity ought to look like might be wise to start with the book of Acts. IF you read it, you must walk away from that experience thinking it's from a faraway time in a magical place where people didn't behave as we do!

Just peruse these book of Acts references, and look up what a disciple is, and you will see how little is required in America, for preachers to consider you a faithful Christian! Attend; perhaps "tithe." So long as your behavior at the building isn't bad, you're good in their eyes, forever! Anathema!

Ac. 1:8, 2:41, 4:12, 19-20, 31, 5:20, 29, 42, 6:7, 7:2, 8:1, 4, 12, 25, 35, 9:3-9, 20, 31, 10:1-23, 43, 11:19, 24, 12:24, 13:5, 48-49, 52, 14:3, 21, 26, 15:36, 16:5, 15, 31, 17:2, 11, 25, 18:5, 27-28, 19:8, 10, 18, 26, 20:20, 24, 24:15, 26:7, 18, 23, 26:7, 18, 23, 26:26, 28:23.

I just saved you HOURS of reading every verse in Acts. Read those, and ask yourself, is that what I observe in U.S. Christendom? If not, why not? Is it ONLY that Christianity was new then, and no one was saved but those 120 & a few others we read of in the New Testament, or are the practices described there unique to one generation?

DO YOU OBSERVE Christians going to a church/building, for a 1-2 hour service they sit and observe, when you read Acts? DO YOU SEE them, otherwise, just working 40-60 hour a week jobs? Is the difference cultural?

I assert the difference is moral and spiritual! ALL you have to do to become a believer is sincerely believe from the heart! IF you never do anything more, HOW is spiritual growth supposed to happen? God is always at work, but sanctification requires willful cooperation. NOT just hearing sermons!

Jesus' calls to discipleship have a high standard. They are NOT just get saved and attend church! The rewards are many, but those willing to meet the requirements are few. And that's why U.S. Christendom is so full of carnal claimers of Christ. Discipleship lacks!

Just hearing a sermon is supposed to do all the work. Jesus NEVER taught that! Sermons are forgotten after 72 hours, and discipleship is daily. It's time with God, alone. I don't know where in church history the false doctrine of churchianity arose, but it was never derived from reading the Bible on what church is, or what the Christian life is!

American culture, just as with worldliness marketed as the American Dream, is likely the cause, just as preach and be paid mirrors the Industrial Revolution mass production model. Pastors NEVER doing EDDBS; just sermons.

EVERYTHING is to occur behind a pulpit for one hour. ALL ministry, all discipling, all evangelism, all caring for the poor, all mentoring, all spiritual gifts using; EVERYTHING! Balderdash! FIND that in the Bible! You NEVER will.

But we are impatient, busy, and disinterested in the biblical practice of Christianity, so we allow preachers to tell us that's what being a "good Christian" entails: Go to church, obey the laws, and give them 10% of what we earn. MOST Christians don't tithe, so even that unbiblical crux of churchianity isn't obeyed by MOST U.S. Christians!

The first century church was MUCH more concerned with God's will than their own will (which usually means pampering one's self with luxuries that cost money); creature comforts. They had nowhere near all the tools we have to complete the Great Commission, yet just a few of them turned the world upside down in a short period of time.

We aren't interested in doing that! We want our own lifestyle goals achieved, early retirement, owning as much as our abilities can earn, but also to feel good about ourselves, morally, so church attending salves our guilt!

It was NOT just the professionals, the apostles, or the pastors who ministered much in the book of Acts! READ the book! If you do, it might inspire you what God can and has done, but it should also show you how far we have fallen! 20 centuries later, and improvement is NOT what I see.

Pastors, by and large, are NOT requiring parishioners to actually live as disciples of Jesus! Their false doctrine of Lordship Salvation requires lost people to commit to living so, but that's where it ends. There's NO checking in or up on them to see if they are, because they mainly aren't.

That wasn't what God required of them for salvation, but you would think the theory that was invented to solve the very real carnality problem would at least have the objective self-reflection to notice it isn't working, in most of the cases. At the very same time, I assure you most "Christians" I know are "nice" people! That is NOT what Jesus called us to be!

ECONOMY ISSUES (I)

Inflation

(12/23/22-2)

IF a D.C.-wide house cleaning is NOT undertaken, soon (like Jesus overturning the tables of the money-changers), I don't believe we will have a country to save, either by bankruptcy, secession, civil war, or China/Russia taking over global power from our self-imposed weakness! USA#1

Omnibus "Omni" (of all things; all) "Bus" (a big vehicle that will roll you over if you get in its way). "The word 'politics' is derived from the word 'poly' meaning 'many,' and the word 'ticks' meaning 'blood-sucking parasites.'" –**Larry Hardiman**

Printing money is how we get away, temporarily, with spending massively with zero balanced budget! NOT borrowing, NOT a growing economy, NOT increased taxes. Forcing future (unborn) generations to deal with the very negative consequences. That's UNjust and evil!

Deadly Debt

(12/23/22-2)

THIS message I've delayed for three hours, as I believe it futile! But then I heard two talk radio stations, and I am confirmed that it is valid! The books of Job and Ecclesiastes show some author negativity! THIS message is ALL negative, so I started thinking maybe it's just me, but talk radio 100% AGREES with my conclusion:

America and its economy are DOOMED, if politicians keep spending needlessly, never addressing our debt!

We had Covid relief, infrastructure bill, Ukraine costs, and now a monstrous omnibus bill. I have NO belief that D.C. will ever reform itself! You have to pay the fiddler someday! Like talk radio said, it's our grandkids and their children who won't have a standard of living as good as ours!

They labeled it narcissistic, selfish and immoral. I 100% AGREE! And I differ from the many centrist GOP's who thought it acceptable to vote for it.

MAYBE business school lied to us, and we know nothing about economics, as BBAs and MBAs, because somehow our economy hasn't crashed, yet, or our dollar become virtually worthless, like in the 1920s.

China's NOT stupid enough to lend to us, except by higher interest rates. The economy isn't growing enough to ever have a surplus that can pay down our debt! Inflation is making EVERYTHING cost more, and even with wage increases, you JUST BREAK EVEN. You earn more, but everything costs more!

It is EVIL how D.C. career politicians feel Dems will lose power on Jan. 3, so spend baby spend, and for ANY GOP to have gone along to get along! EVIL. Sin! And it's EVIL to wait until the last minute, and vote on things you know nothing about! EVIL! God judge our wicked politicians! If anything doesn't go their way, they just change the laws to their favor. THEY profit and benefit. NOT the people, or taxpayers!

Someone has to foot this bill! It will be people not yet born! That's WICKED! Kick the can down the road until politicians retire in comfort, and care nothing about who suffers the consequences! A talk radio DJ said its people without kids not caring about future generations. I believe many have kids, but THEY benefit their family!

There is no magic fairy money tree, but because America has the reserve global currency, we temporarily get away with PRINTING MONEY. It's a farce; a mirage; a phantom/ghost; a lie! NO ONE but elite secretive folk know how much we print!

YOU don't feel that lessening of value to YOUR dollars for a long time. It almost argues for the 'screw everyone else; I'm just 'gonna care about my family's finances' attitude! Survivalist skills of the black market crash of the 1920s will be needed, as I, unfortunately, see zero positive signs of this debt increase problem being fixed!

I hope, wish and pray God will kill every evil D.C. politician! They're NOT all evil, but you know who you are! You selfishly don't care about anyone but you. Not even your grandkids, or constituents! Lord, PLEASE destroy them in undeniable ways only You can do, soon!

Debt is NOT an asset, a possession, or a positive entry in a ledger sheet! It's a negative, a boat anchor to economic growth, a liability, a bad thing! YOU get cut off maxing out credit cards, because those who lend/loan to you know your ability limits. D.C. doesn't see any limits for themselves!

In Bill Clinton's day, we had a SURPLUS. Now we have \$31 TRILLION and growing debt! And some wonder why there's inflation. False dollars glutting the market with no innate value but the pure ignorant confidence of consumers who continue to be positive, so they keep spending. It's blind, baseless faith!

Those who have enough will fare OK, when the Titanic economy hits. Good luck to the super majority! D.C. politicians also love to demonize China and Russia (often deservedly), but as long as they paint them as evil enemies, normal citizens can't see especially China has legitimate interest in its investment in America being solid/stable.

IT IS NOT! It is a house of cards. And all nations are interdependent, so when we fall, many more will too, quickly after! China is smart enough to cut us off, or raise the cost to borrow! D.C. politicians are NOT smart enough to self-regulate!

I sincerely fear that America will go bankrupt, after a severe crash, that's taken decades in the making to make, by irresponsible, evil, sin-full print-and-spend politicians! They're not even tax-and-spend politicians, anymore! They just print USELESS money the public deems useful, from IGNORANCE those same D.C. pols will never educate them on, lest their evil will be exposed!

It takes time, but pay up will be required! SMART people who pay taxes already know this, and rightly fear they alone will be forced to bail us out. Who else would? It's all so very vile, I have NO HOPE for it being fixed!

McConnell blamed Social Security and other entitlements for 70% of D.C. spending, but even Reagan knew it's paid for by taking out money from pay checks; NOT from taking money out of the Treasury's bank account. BUT, promises were irrational, made decades ago, that cost of living increases and age 65 would sustain the elderly like they have become accustomed to believe Social Security will!

The numbers do not work! I have many solutions, addressed before, but I'll add that three other sources can be targeted, beyond streamlining government, fair taxes, reimagining what government does, compulsory civic service for everyone NOT in public service, innovation, balanced budget by 15-20 years, NO waste, NO pork, and Welfare being changed to empower self-sufficiency within two years maximum:

Corporations, the rich and politicized or run like a business churches (NOT all) SHOULD pay their fair share in taxes! But NOTHING about raising anyone's taxes even needs to be considered until the feds get their budget right-sized.

I used to say 10-20% cuts are required. With AI, robotics and automation, maybe higher percents! I've also said management consultants, accountants and auditors could EASILY tear apart all fed expenses, and get more things done for less, for a best bang for the buck. I HOPE I'll, one day, be able to prove that claim, as I know how I run my finances, and those skills apply in D.C.! I am near no hope!

They're blue hairs will be long retired, if not dead, before their EVIL decisions' impacts are suffered by the majority! That is EVIL! Same with pressuring votes by arbitrary deadlines, and bribing morally WEAK people to vote FOR waste, because their state gets perks! %\$& the system!

Labeling a government spending bill the "inflation reduction bill" is like a company selling a toilet paper roll sized-wad of toilet paper a "toilet clog un-doer!" (12/24/22-2)

If an economy's growing jobs, Americans are more open to immigration. With AI/automation/layoffs, etc., it's seen more as job and wage competition. The professional class welcomes skilled, smart newcomers more so than those with generic/commodity labor skills. Less to distinguish over. (2/6/23)

UTAH FOUR SLAYINGS/KOBERGER

(& Bryan Kohberger; 12/29/22-2)

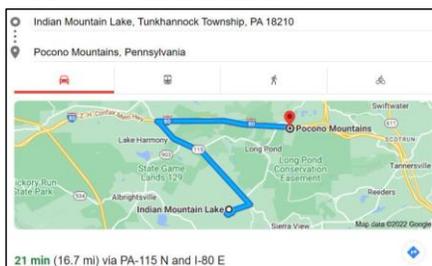
He would be a FOOL to still, be in Idaho. And YES, I did say he, not she. My assumption is a male did it, if not with others' help.

Update #1

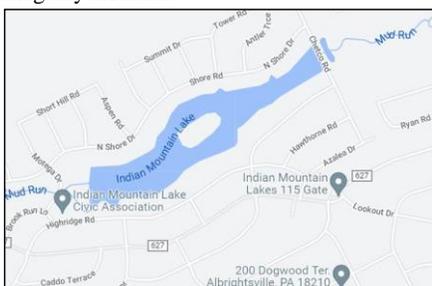
(12/30/22-2)

Bryan Kohberger: Bachelors 2020 and Master of Arts Criminal Justice 6/22, DeSales University, PA. Now Ph.D. student at Washington State University, Department of Criminal Justice and Criminology, WA. Sick smartie and MASS MURDERER!

Rational route from where Bryan Kohberger was arrested (at a house), & where he had allegedly been seen (in the Poconos). #Idaho4 #Moscow4 #Idahohomicides



Where Bryan Kohberger was allegedly arrested:



I SERIOUSLY doubt he would take the time to cut them open, with four murders, trying to escape, and keep DNA evidence to a minimum! But, the police would know about the fan(s) and intestines! (and the landlord)

Bryan Kohberger is proof MUCH higher education on law enforcement techniques isn't a sure-fire means to commit the "perfect crime."

Bryan Kohberger's student peers, professors, parents and any friends or roommates have a LOT of explaining about his behavior the past two months!

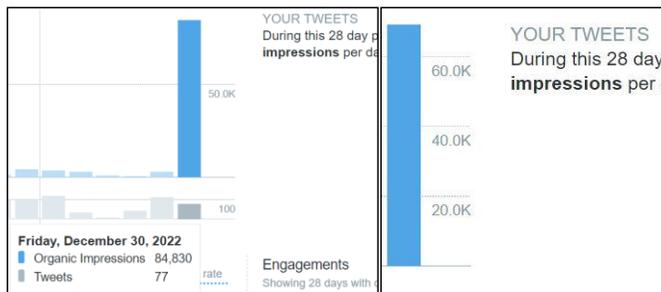
I DOUBT Bryan Kohberger left the weapon on scene, or dripped any of his own blood. Sweat even unlikely. Shoe prints? Outdoor cameras? Finger prints on front door or bodies?
SOMETHING broke this case! DOUBT he told anyone about it-too! His car tripped him up?

EVEN IF the #Idaho4 were all asleep, it's HARD to believe just one guy could kill them all, without some of them fighting back or gang tackling Bryan Kohberger, IMO. Even sleepy, you react, especially if you see or hear nearby murders!

Tears and prayers for all family members of the #Idaho4. If I knew their Twitter addresses, I would post directly to them. PLEASE show them love! God is with the sorrowful! (Ps. 147:6; II Cor. 1)

THANK YOU to all ID and PA law enforcement authorities, FBI, Twitter sleuths, and tipsters, for the capture of Bryan Kohberger! You're always loved, by me, since your work started with the #GabbyPetitio case! I LOVE justice warriors!

Top 3 all-time viewerships, today, as "everyone" is interested in the #Idaho4 case! Moscow PD PLEASE find his prior rap sheet, address, family members, work history and PhD supervisor/thesis advisor, Twitter sleuths. Law enforcement won't reveal it for awhile, IMO.



People: Unless Bryan Kohberger's parents are retired, they, eventually, have to go to work. They will be hounded, God willing, by the press, mercilessly, until we the public get answers even they may not know/have, but do have to be asked! @briantentin (12/31/23-2)

Update #2 (12/31/22-2)

WHERE ARE Bryan Kohberger's parents addressing the media? They SURELY know things about his words, deeds and lifestyle, the past two months! Get 'em talking, or pressure the same, as neighbors and the national media. You can't hide everything from your parents, very well, IMO!

Kohberger was NOT as smart as his aspiring PhD mind thought he was!

Bryan Kohberger appears to lack feeling. Tasers might teach him how to feel. But since they're illegal, by law enforcement, maybe someone inside some jail will teach him just an inkling of what a shank/knife felt like for the #Idaho4 Not fatally, but a taste of his own medicine.

I WONDER if Bryan Kohberger will answer the public's research questions:

1. How and why did you pick those victims?
2. What were your emotions when you murdered them?

If he asks others to answer such questions (i.e., class project questionnaire of criminal inmates), why will he likely never answer them for himself?

ALL that matters is what evidence ties Bryan Kohberger to the crime scene, and if it can/does, what was his motive (and did he plan this well before)? EVERYTHING ELSE is worthless gossip and speculation, to me. Will take time to get these answers, IF we ever do.

Beautiful in-crowd sorority girls likely what he longed for, being bullied by girls in high school, as well.

WOULDN'T YOU LIKE Bryan Kohberger (or his parents) to tell us:

1. What went wrong in your life that made you want to kill?
2. WHY didn't you seek counseling help for that?
3. Did that affect your college major decisions?

Update #3

(1/1/23-2)

My track record is I never speculated about the #Idaho4 murders, for two months. ONLY today do I wonder aloud how one guy could kill four, without screams causing even more people to enter and help them not be. Asleep explains the first 1-2. Kill the male first would be wisest (strength).

To me, Kohberger planned this for at least five minutes, if not weeks, as he had to know where the knife would kill individuals the fastest, since he had four to kill, then escape. Through the heart? And certainly the other three would be hitting him, screaming, and finding tools to hurt him with.

IMO, killing at ~3am gave Kohberger the BIG upper hand, as you're hardly conscious, awakened from sleeping. It takes a few seconds to be aware your life is at stake, to fight back. You have no nearby weapons, as you never expected a self-defense need! Only fists, or grabs, scratches and kicks.

It's hard to believe someone would have such rage at four coeds, with zero provocation from their own perception, like being jilted, or bad interaction at the restaurant, or fanaticizing stalker who was merely jealous of their lives. They may have served him as a restaurant customer.

I'd venture that the #Idaho4 had ZERO negative interactions with that devil, but he was jealous of their happy lives, good looks, or sorority lifestyles, and being a loser with the ladies, wanted to experiment in real life with ideas he studied in criminal justice courses, from hate.

It's possible devil boy actually studied murderers, and thought, I'm PhD material (arrogance). I could have gotten away with that, unlike mass murderers. They're just stupid. Then he planned how to prove his theory, with gals he met at the Greek Restaurant, attacking while they were asleep.

IF you have a large, serrated hunting knife wielded aggressively, you're not as inclined to jump on the murderer, beat or kick him, as you're within range of getting cut! Throwing things at him don't hurt, unless they're very sharp. Hopelessly watching and yelling, IMO, trying to gang up.

It was likely very dark. Lights may never have been turned on. Only moonlight. You can't find objects to fend off a murderer, easily. You don't see exactly what's going on. You may not even see the knife. You hear yelling, but Kohberger could have struck all quickly, as they slept.

IMO, Kohberger DIDNT choose his victims because he had bad interactions with any of them. More likely, he wanted some targets, to experiment on theories of murder he'd learned, thinking he could NOT be caught. He identified nearby college females, maybe not knowing a guy was there, also. And at ~3am, the only people out are cops and long haul truckers, for the most part.

Kohberger didn't scope out nearby external cameras! A smart devil would have used a rent car, IMO. Likely, he got some blood on his clothes, and washed them back at school. His car may have its DNA.

IF Kohberger is as smart as his punk a-s thinks, he'd have used gloves; maybe even mask he didn't wear until at scene, as that looks suspicious. He likely didn't get cut by any object, or his own knife. Maybe bruised, or an object thrown at him. DNA is likely from hair or under fingernails.

I'd assume Kohberger parked His Elantra where he saw, or had previously scoped out, there were not obvious external cameras. Perhaps he circled the block, a time or two, before doing his dastardly deed. But NOT close enough to the house to arouse suspicions, within. Quiet stepping.

We HAVE to hope the three girls colluded to group tackle Kohberger, if the male was killed first (which would make the most sense, strategically). They'd have risked severe cuts, but the only way his knife couldn't be swung to keep them all at bay. 'Let's roll' sort of thing. HOPE and pray SO!

IMO, at least two people could have been killed, before the remaining two knew what was going on! That would require Kohberger to have known where to stab, where they were located, and his being a very accurate slayer. Maybe practiced, before? Many body parts cut aren't fatal! #Planning.

And Kohberger didn't know if any victims were sleeping on back, stomach or sides, except if viewable through their window. The jugular or heart or sometimes the leg rear vein are the only three areas he could have planned to sever for quick killing. Even through the back doesn't guarantee you strike the heart.

IMO, Bryan Kohberger chose a knife over a gun, because of the noise factor of a gun! Just a few pops, and the other two floors would be at the scene, or calling 911. I don't think he strangled or smothered any, to keep things quiet, as there were too many in the room, and/or it takes too long to perform!

I'd LOVE to know if the boyfriend sleeping overnight was a routine practice, as a weak coward like Bryan Kohberger LIKELY targeted what he thought was a room of three college females. You can read our speculative posts from today of how it may have gone down. First time speculating!

I'm assuming the #Idaho4's house didn't have motion-activated night lights, or at least not from the direction 'Cold Burger' came from, until at last minute range from around a corner. To me, planning was involved. Premeditation. Four all gone by one suspect would take amazing "luck," if NO planning!

Let's say Kohberger stalked the girls, perhaps online. WHY? How did he learn of them, and what was the fascination? Was he just looking for targets, to fulfill his desire to commit a perfect murder? I understand female victims, but why three, and why those three? Inquiring minds want to know! (1/1/23-2)

Update #4

(1/2/23-2)

Bryan Kohberger can argue he partied at the home, earlier that evening, to try to explain away MUCH DNA evidence. He could even say he had a fight, which explains why any is under anyone's fingernails. Proving the party's end time, could prove important. But why was his car videoed nearby well after that time?

DNA I expect to see: Fingerprints on some bodies, sweat from Bryan Kohberger on some of them, or maybe hair from him. Unlikely but possibly his blood on victims from being cut by them. Fingernails with his flesh and/or blood under them. May have touched the front door/handle, or elsewhere.

HOW do you think Bryan Kohberger got in (busted door, key?)—based on news articles? And has any news article said if the house had an alarm system, or that it was unarmed? Breaking through a locked door would have given some advanced notice to the sleeping residents.

Online speculation about Bryan Kohberger is NOT from morbid curiosity, for most. We can't understand how this could have occurred, and until we do, many feel it could be repeated. And we're likely NOT to get a lot of details, for sometime. Coeds 'wanna feel safe at their campuses, IMO.

EVERYONE wants to know Bryan Kohberger's defense against DNA on-scene (partied there before?), why he chose those targets, what he got out of it, emotionally, and why he threw his life and career away for that cause. I DOUBT we'll ever know all these answers! There are few benefits for him to tell!

Proving Bryan Kohberger did it would be from witnesses (none?), video (none?), confession (unlikely), DNA (not just that he'd been in the house, before), or circumstantial cellphone pings, video of car. The knife being found would help, or blood in his Elantra, or on his clothes! A diary, as well.

Proving Bryan Kohberger's guilt could come from DNA under victim fingernails, scratches on Kohberger (now healed), blood or sweat at the scene, or on the bodies, hair, or even dog hairs or blood in his car, or receipts of his buying a hunting knife (or pictures of his having owned one), combined.

Throw-away cloth "booties" can cover footprints. Changing car tires would distract tire mark comparisons (FIND OUT WHERE HE HAD HIS CAR SERVICED, and find those old tires!). Bryan Kohberger's fingerprints have to be in the house! His car and clothes have residual blood, IMO! Luminol!

IMO, Bryan Kohberger would surely have planned for NO BLOOD to be in his car. He likely had booties, a change of clothes, and burned the stained ones, and had gloves. He may have even had plastic covering his car interior front area and seats. Smart people prepare for contingencies! Parked away from the scene.

What baffles me is how Bryan Kohberger could secure FOUR people, once awakened, and keep their screams to a minimum! Some would try to run away; some would try to fight back. Some would yell. BUT, they're all just waking up! It's HARD to control four people, save with a Taser, mace, or a helper.

Up to two victims HAD to be instantly murdered, with very few accurate knife thrusts, for Bryan Kohberger to handle remaining live victims. Four is a handful! Two quick ones, stealthily and swiftly killed, makes that more manageable, IF only one murderer was involved. How many exits existed?

I DON'T expect a confession from Bryan Kohberger, and a defense that he wasn't there that evening (at the time of the event), but had partied there, before. Proof of his claimed alibi for the night in question will be essential for the defense. IF the knife's never found, blood in his car would upend his defense!

IMO, it's 'gonna be a needle in a haystack good luck to find the murder weapon! Bryan Kohberger could have driven it somewhere (woods), or hurled it anywhere along the 8 miles from the two universities, OR even along his travels back to PA. Metal detectors, IF any clue where to start.

Authorities are SURELY combing Bryan Kohberger's cell phone records, and bank purchases! Knife purchase, car tire replacement, gloves, car cleaning, supplies; whether he was near the crime scene by cell tower pings, that evening. And proof of where he claims he was that evening, DIS-proved (i.e., alibi shown to be a lie).

Catching a criminal in a lie is sometimes equal to a confession. I HOPE Idaho cops can interview Bryan Kohberger, but he will surely have great counsel, who will never let him tell them one word! Even if he's indigent, famed attorneys will take the case, for business publicity, IMO!

Bryan Kohberger's defense team will allege someone else did it, and seek to find ANY DNA in the house that doesn't belong to him or the four victims. As a party house, there's likely MUCH such evidence. They just need to raise reasonable doubt that it was him, and the knife should prove hard to find, IMO!

Interviewing WSU faculty and students will be crucial, to disprove any alibi Bryan Kohberger will raise for the night of incident, as with friends, family or especially neighbors. I assume he had no roommate(?). Video of the apartment, in the wee hours of evening would be critical! Do they exist?

Let's HOPE that over time, rotting in jail, Bryan Kohberger tells some inmate some secrets about his dastardly deeds. BUT, he's ALLEGEDLY smart, so he'd be a FOOL to do so. IF he's actually smart, he will never speak one word of the incident to anyone, ever, and force others to prove he did it.

I'm assuming the insanity defense WON'T be raised, but complete denial of Bryan Kohberger's guilt, as his knife won't be easy to find, and his lawyers simply say he'd partied there, before (thus explaining his DNA being there). IF his DNA is under victim fingernails, or mixed with their blood, that defense would change!

From pictures I've seen online, I see NO camera outside the front of the crime scene home that Bryan Kohberger could be found on. Surrounding structures are another issue! Genealogical DNA would tell me authorities found some object of a family member, in the trash, to compare strands.

Some are saying Bryan Kohberger's dad flying to Idaho before Christmas is suspect.

1. That drive isn't impossible, by B.K.
2. If the dad could fly, he could have bought B.K. a ticket, and saved the trouble, for the price of a 2-way ticket, vs. one.

WHY did they need his Elantra in Pennsylvania over vacation/holidays, at home with family? IMO, the murder weapon would most likely be between WSU and the Moscow route to the crime scene. Bryan Kohberger would be QUICKLY escaping, after the dirty deed, and if he's smart, had plans for where to hide it, well before using it! Drainage ditch, garbage compactor—easy, quick disposal!

IF the @FBI was tracking Bryan Kohberger from ID to PA, SURELY they never allowed Elantra to be professionally cleaned! IF there was ever blood inside, its remnants will still be there, to match with crime scenes of victim bodies' blood mixtures! He had WEEKS to clean it immediately after that deed!?

SURELY the @FBI and Moscow Police have culled all public cameras along this route, for video of the Elantra, the night of the murders, and searched likely knife hiding places along the way. IF Bryan Kohberger's blood is on the bodies, or mixed with theirs, weapon recovery isn't mandatory, IMO.

I believe Bryan Kohberger wore a ski-like mask, as witnesses are claiming he was smart. ANYONE would know, during their planning, that things can go wrong, and he would have been a FOOL to have his accurate license plate on the Elantra. IMO, he's just another DUMB criminal! Book smart only.

WHY would Bryan Kohberger want to kill them? Jilted? Jealous? Random targets from rage over prior bullying, or not being accepted into a fraternity? Obsessed as an online stalker? Frustrated he couldn't get a girl? Testing a perfect murder theory? Engrossed with mass murderers through graduate studies?

Was Bryan Kohberger SO arrogant that he was "smart" that he simply thought he could get away with it, as he did for two months? Testing all he'd learned in three levels of higher education, certain he could out-do past "dumber" mass murderers? We may never know! He's dumb, though!

Bryan Kohberger's DNA can be explained away if NOT on the beds or bodies, as a his having been a past partier. Whatever it is, if it's on their persons, bed, or mixed with their blood, his goose is cooked, IMO. Then, FRY HIM! One TV pundit said that costs too much, and takes too many resources to prove.

WHERE could Bryan Kohberger hide a knife, indefinitely, and not have it found? Bank/safety deposit box, buried in woods (pre-arranged location), cave, off a cliff few descend, mine shaft, hidden fam home compartment/basement, air shaft, drainage ditch, abandoned well. Your opinion?

Bryan Kohberger's defense team doesn't have to produce any name of any other possible perp. Just deny he was there that evening. They'd probably claim he'd been there before, to party. Authorities have to tie his presence there, that evening! Fresh DNA, etc. DISprove any alibis and catch him in any lies!

I've OFTEN said a determined criminal/murderer, who speaks to NO ONE, plans, and keeps his plans private, is UNdetectable until the minute they act! That's where 666 technology will come in as an acceptable solution, just before prophecy, IMO. Able to monitor thoughts/intents of find otherwise undetectable red flags.

I KNOW there's a lot more news going on in America, than the Bryan Kohberger case, but the FACT that such events can occur in America makes me determined to understand his actions well enough to have the public educated on how to prevent, or avoid being a victim, if possible! #NeverAgain

Bryan Kohberger may have fended off a group tackle, wielding his knife ravagely, then punched, or merely stabbed current victim in the right places. IF he's smart, he knew the kill points. Bleeding out is less certain than targeted thrusts. The coroner would know best how he acted!

IMO, the Bryan Kohberger crime scene would be VERY bloody, because there aren't that many places on four bodies where a knife can kill, absent limb severance. Heart, leg rear, neck/arm artery. And fighting off some, there are probably MANY cuts on their bodies, to keep them away from him, as he killed.

Most security cameras don't keep months-long video footage. BUT if any do, I HOPE authorities have checked every last one of them between Moscow and WSU, the early morning of the #idaho4 murders, to show HIS Elantra in the vicinity with Bryan Kohberger in it! Is that what they've been doing the past 1.5 months?

Bryan Kohberger's cell phone ping locations should be SIGNIFICANT, the night of the offense. BUT, if he's as smart as some allege, he'd have had his phone wiped clean, by expert technicians, to have nothing to recover, once voided out. I think he's too dumb to have done this! #Idiot!

Tire treads would be relevant if Bryan Kohberger parked on dirt or grass, or if concrete driveway wasn't clean. I also assume most Elantras have standard issue tires, so that wouldn't be dispositive, IMO. BUT, as an alleged smartie, he'd have covered all his bases, with pre-planning.

Update #5

(1/3/23-2)

Bryan Kohberger doesn't even have to argue his DNA came from the crime evening, but almost any time in the past, when the house had party-goers. That would excuse his DNA being there, as many other peoples' DNA likely was, if they had parties. The prosecution needs more than that, IMO!

Bryan Kohberger's DNA at the house isn't dispositive. Under victim fingernails—dispositive. Mixed with their blood—dispositive. On victim's bodies or clothes—dispositive. IMO, that's the ONLY way the prosecution has a lay-down hand! Visited earlier is a VALID reason for it being found there!

Proof Bryan Kohberger was NEAR the murder house, the night of the murders will strengthen the prosecution's case, like cell phone pings and/or that Elantra video proved to be his car. Absent that, the defense will say he'd visited that venue in the past, and deny his presence that evening, IMO.

I DON'T KNOW why #BryanChristopherKohberger is trending (maybe in court usage?), with his middle name, but people USUALLY add their middle name (or "the 2nd/3rd") from PRIDE. I suggest we DON'T give this monster any reason for pride, or any more fame (infamy) by adding that (middle) name.

'Change of venue, for sure. Impartial jury? There are always idiots who live under a rock/bridge, or people who claim they can be impartial, if for no other reason than they want the fame of being on the panel, perhaps to write a book.

People close enough to yell at Bryan Kohberger (publicly entering jail or court) NEED to use words that strike his heart, that would shock him to know they know about him (best girlfriend name, dog name, family secret, etc.). Otherwise, he's unmoved. And his EYES always look like someone of a crazed mindset! Helter Skelter.

Authorities need to subpoena Bryan Kohberger's bank records for the past six months to one year, as I believe they will find a purchase consistent with the hunting knife alleged to have been used. They aren't cheap, and it would likely be a unique purchase, vs. part of a bulk buy of his.

What happened at WSU could be a Freudian slip by the dad! Bryan Kohberger

Parental instinct is to defend child, but it can shift. EVIL parents defend them because they don't care about the crime. Good ones because they still love their son. HOW MUCH ARE THEY ACTULLY HELPING authorities, and what did they do and say when he was home with them at Christmas?

I am NOT an outdoorsman, though I've hunted and fished, before. No matter the size of the #BrianKohberger knife, they can get costly, and a receipt should be discoverable. He doesn't strike me as someone who already had one.

AS IF the police would fully reveal all evidence they possess against Bryan Kohberger, or the prosecution won't have much more, after discovery. The document, today, are JUST to show probable cause. NOT to prove the case. Oh my gosh some people are stupid, criticizing the #MoscowPD and @FBI (1/5/23-2)

Update #6

(1/6/23-2)

KEY evidence against Bryan Kohberger will be the Facebook knife purchase, especially if the sheave and knife have serial numbers. Match the crime scene knife holder with same one he bought online, and ask him where his recent knife purchase is. HARD to lose a ~\$350 product in two months!

I'm GLAD the prosecution has cop video evidence of Bryan Kohberger's puffy knuckles and cut wrist! He'll need to explain how he lost his knife he bought in October, and the scratches; why he cleaned his car, changed license plates and was near the house so often! NOT just why his DNA was there!

Keeping fingerprints off items, and unless his parents' trash cans were full, he threw out incriminating things, hoping cops would only dig through his family's trash.

I think his dad may have known, and spoken to him about it. His dad said "the WSU tragedy." NO tragedy occurred at WSU, except his son's attending there. A smart dad would say say nothing, and get the car home. Why not just fly Bryan home for the holidays? LONG drive for two week's Pennsylvania use.

From what I see on First 48 (I'm a junkie of the show), absent paint or serious chemicals everywhere, no one can avoid leaving some blood traces Luminol will pick up. Kohberger cleaned up on-site, right? Not much blood left to bring into his car? Yet, he cleaned it in PA, scared of evidence!

WHO is substitute teaching Bryan Kohberger's classes, or grading their papers? The Green River Killer, by livestream? Too soon for sick humor?

West Coast/scenic environments, beautiful young college-aged girls (primarily), lives taken too soon by a young man in his 20's, who takes cross-country trek home to mommy and daddy. Maybe not so handsome males (bald or nerdy). I see similarities with the #GabbyPetito case.

Have the police looked through all video cameras facing the highway between Moscow and WSU, the eve of the murders? I HOPE they did. Many private citizens delete footage after two days. Kohberger could have hidden his knife any evening/early morning between then and his trip home.

Cell phone pings near the murder scene will likely be excused as Bryan Kohberger attending parties, or hanging with undergrads from University of Idaho, that evening, by the defense. He may say he was an outsider/stranger, so he couldn't name any witnesses as to such an alibi.

What proof do we have that Kohberger owned Vans, the size of his shoes, and are there any receipts of his buying them? If those all matched up, it strengthens the case!

The eyewitness who came face-to-face with a dark figure with mask, bushy eyebrows and an athletic but not muscular build is another piece of the strengthening case against Kohberger. MANY strands will make up this circumstantial case! How did he break in? Tools? Fingerprints there?

The knife sheath has to be directly tied to . Does it have a serial or bar code number on it? Does the Facebook business that sold the knife to him have records of knife serial numbers, IF knives have such numbers? HOW did he lose it so soon (after only two months)? He likely HID or buried it!

Classic case of "hurt people hurt people."

FREEDOM

(1/10/23-2)

This debate between Florida and California on which state is freest is asinine! You have to define terms, first! Throw in accusations of 'Communist state' and you have FOOLS on both sides of the debate! Freedom is the power to do right. God instituted government, so it is good. It just doesn't always do good, because of bad people in it.

IF people define 'freedom' as the right to do whatever you want, with no government boundaries, that's anarchy. If all government boundaries mean you're living under Communism, we've re-defined what it really is! There are people who hate government, and want just to be left alone from it (possibly for questionable behaviors/'freedoms').

On the other (left) side there are people who dutifully enslave themselves to whatever government says, with no critical thinking or common sense. They also depend on government for their survival, literally (Ex.: handout programs to make up for their lack).

If government says masks are mandatory, they want everyone wearing a mask, even if it's not needed (like people who work from home and rarely encounter the public).

Absolutes for everyone. Edicts, like requiring all gas guzzler vehicles off their state's roads by 2035, and hoping this spreads nationwide.

Texas is CLEARLY a top contender for freest state from government regulations. Is that a good thing? Is life's purpose to be free of any government intervention? It ALL depends on what that intervention entails! Freedom to commit murder? Bad thing. Freedom to pollute the environment? Cons will cheer that and libs will jeer that!

Every state also has its own personality, and wants to express that uniqueness. Of course CA is much more government restrictive than TX or FL, as is NY. They seem to like it that way, or they have wimpy voter citizens that tolerate too much.

The obvious answer to the question is FL over CA, but if you fall in line with CA's rules, perhaps your business can flourish as well or better than in a freer state. But it costs more, through penalties, compliance, and purchases to comply with green regulations, and government permits, etc.

CA likes their set-up, as with NY. TX and FL like theirs, with lower taxes attracting more people who pay them, using the Wal-Mart model (low prices, high volume of sales), vs. CA's Neiman Marcus ("Needless Mark-up," as my grandpa called it) model of high taxes, deterring influxes to population.

The answers are VERY clear, even if few may want them: Let individual states be themselves, as much as possible, and nationalize as little as is needed. DON'T try to cram CA standards on Texans, and vice versa.

BUT, that requires compromise at the national level, from the status quo of winner take all, and win-lose, every 2-4 years. One period of liberal polices, then a period of far right national policies. Ping Pong Politics. the irrational, divisive and demonizing polarized camp mentality of party worship we all observe, every day. See <http://AmericanAnswers.org> for fixes!

And with CA and NY's higher taxes, costs of living are also higher, which forces increased poverty and homelessness, as you really have to 'make it there' in the city that never sleeps, or you'll never have a place to sleep, or lay your head, like Jesus, because taxes alone tax you out of the market, there.

That's one reason we see so many homeless encampments, and why so many snow birds are fleeing to the South. Again, I am not saying NY and CA don't like their setup, but it has consequences, as does TX and FL's. More traffic, pollution, etc., in the Lone Star State.

MORAL ISSUES (I)

(1/10/23)

Wal-Mart is closing stores, do to THEFT. YOU pay high insurance costs, because the medical establishment is a monopoly. DEMAND JUSTICE, and do not tolerate or participate in evil! We ALL pay more, because of wicked people among us! Are you one of them? God sees ALL, including YOU. You won't escape.

Update #1

(3/11/23)

HERE is one BIG reason evil is now prevailing in America: NO ONE wants a police state, in a free nation, but MORE enforcement is needed, even if identified by undercover cops! I'm watching the TV show, Trafficked. Criminals work with impunity, with zero fear of the law! More enforcement is needed!

I (and only me?) want to see ZERO fraud, scammers, drug lords, gang murders, rapes, armed robberies, theft, child abuse, incest, abuse of women and of employees, unfair wages, illegal border crossers, tax cheats, etc. THIS REQUIRES morals and laws being enforced! Nothing less will do.

I've never known if one could make more money by sinning, rather than doing rightly. MANY people in America believe it's the former. Lie, deceive, defraud, misrepresent, care nothing about customers, even ignore them (arrogance). So long as it leads to many sales, consciences are seared!

Deterrence, without overkill, is better than massive enforcement measures. Law-making requires unbiased, excellent word-crafting skills!

Update #2

(3/11/23)

I am at the end of my rope with the evils of America! There are 6 ways I've learned people STEAL from Wal-Mart, and many get away with it. WHAT GIVES YOU THE RIGHT? That makes ME pay more, and I'm NOT tolerating YOUR behavior anymore. IF I see it, you WILL be citizen arrested by ME!

I am sick and tired of thieves in America. There are people in my industry who daily break the law. There are people billing Medicare for services never rendered. There are rich people who pay themselves puny, all assets in their business, then get government handouts. SIN will and must be conquered.

BIBLICAL MANHOOD & MASCULINITY

(1/1/23-2)

Jesus and I Th. 1-2 PROVE a biblical man can be disciplined and sensitive. Paul's discipling nurtured and corrected. Both/and. NOT either/or. DUH.

I recall in high school, some footballer teammates wanted buckshot, to go to Montrose, Houston, to shoot gays' legs. This mentality of hating and wanting to hurt gays is part of the machismo unbiblical value system of far right conservatives, In God's blasphemed Name! (11/27/22-2)

DO YOU THINK machismo MAGA "alpha males" obey this verse?: Mt. 5:5 (11/27/22-2)

There's a MYTH, many Americans buy into, that if you are physically BIG, by weight lifting, you have power, and are to be feared, or be intimidating to less-sized people. That is TOTAL B.S.! I don't respect anyone based on their body, but their heart, to which God agrees! I fear NO ONE. (12/20/22-2)

NOBODY gives one dang (da-n) about the alpha male concept! Machismo is testosterone on steroids. Jesus is the male role model. ANY Christian who doesn't understand this is a fool, a Bible illiterate, and OUGHT NOT mention His great Name! (12/24/22-2)

'Alpha Male' vs. True Masculinity

(1/1/23-2)

THIS irritates me to write about, but when people speak of God/Jesus or the Bible/Christianity, then evilly WARP it, I will speak. Whoever Nick Adams is, his STUPID vows for 2023 do NOT reflect God, in MANY ways!

1. Having a Bible in hand is of zero value, until it is in the heart, then in one's behavior.
2. Attending a restaurant where women are scantily clad, and NOT dressed biblically (i.e., modestly), is NOT what God would often lead a real Christian to flaunt.
3. Eat more red meat? FEEL FREE to die early of heart disease, to prove you're a carnivore!
4. Never apologize? When you sin, you repent—at least real Christians (I Jn. 1:9).

5. And his attitude of no apologies (like Chump's) DOESN'T likely apply to his not being ashamed of the gospel, where he evangelizes much.

The he-man attitude is NOT godly, but is faith in willpower; not in God. Jesus is the ultimate Man, and He didn't behave as dummy Nick fake Christian "alpha male."

Update

(5/15/23)

Jesus was the ultimate male, and you see how often He reached for a weapon, advocated physical superiority, and even how He handled Peter cutting off Malchus' ear. (Isa 53:2) Jan. 6 running away from danger Josh Hawley is merely worldly and wrong (saying U.S. males need to become more masculine)!

HOUSE SPEAKER VOTE

(1/5/23-2)

I have NO problem with this House Speaker election process taking so long! Rather than force people to fall in line, let people talk, and negotiate, until you get consensus on the person that's right! It's NOT like D.C. is greatly productive, or doesn't waste our money when they are, anyway!

The leftist media is calling the GOP dysfunctional. DO THEY REALIZE human adult individuals have free will, and can think for themselves? Being a sheep, or rubber stamp, would cause the House Speaker vote to be as easy as they imagine it should be. Adults don't take orders, like slaves!!!

CAN WE PLEASE (yes, media included) not refer to these rounds as Kevin McCarthy losses, but his nomination falls slightly short, again? A loss is final. A near miss that has endless re-do's is NOT a loss. He hasn't lost until he has lost for good, if ever!

Update

(1/6/23-2)

I understand the 20's not strongly liking Kevin McCarthy! I'm not a huge fan, the way he coddled Trump, extremists, conspiracy theories and Jan. 6, but unless the 20 have a unifier's name that can reach the magic number, time to get the GOP in House power, working! Name a better one.

Calling for a vote to oust the speaker, by ONE person raising the issue DOESN'T mean the correct number of votes would go along with that option. However, there are MANY silent Trumpsters who might speak up once Kevin McCarthy is the House Speaker, to get someone else in place!

This is NOT negotiation, but extortion! Negotiation is give-and-take. The minority is controlling the GOP majority!!! That's NOT progress or success!

Kevin McCarthy may be the House Speaker, soon, but with MANY silent MAGA GOP's, with a one or five person recall vote rule in place, he may not be Speaker for long. IS THAT SUCCESS OR PROGRESS? (No)

IF the Montana Congressman is factual about how bills get passed in D.C., I am on their team to oppose Kevin McCarthy! I want further proof/testimonies. If factual, I oppose Kevin! #MattRosendale

The EASY answer for the House Speaker is open, transparent, public airing of grievances between the two GOP sides! LET THE VOTERS know what the 20 really want! The media is skewering them, but what do they really want, IF GOP got Speakership to work with? Exact details, and honestly!

GET TO THE F*&^ING VOTE, and shut up! Your mini speeches don't convince. People already made up their minds. Just tally where they stand. It's 'gonna take MANY rounds! Be more efficient with this STUPID snail's pace proceeding/procedure. Wasting taxpayer dollars!!! House of representatives.

Chaos and rebels are how @CNN have labeled the 20. Beholden to lobbyists, shoving laws down Congress' throats on Mondays, and other issues they have raised in the past 24 hours are TOTALLY CREDIBLE COMPLAINTS!!! House of Representatives 6 Rs

I am NOT #NeverKevin! I am for the 20 getting any and all of their valid complaints addressed! Until that happens, they have valid Democratic bases for their votes and speeches! Their FREE right!

IMO, Kevin McCarthy could be Speaker of the House by today's end, IF he would meet with the 20, before TV/media cameras, and let the public know what they want and what he agrees and disagrees with. NO such transparency expected, as D.C. is EVIL!

@CNN silver fox pundit just said Matt Gaetz doesn't care and doesn't live in a logical world. THAT IS DENYING that Gaetz said the swamp is beholden to donors. CLEAR liberal and unfactual bias against the 20! @mattgaetz

FIND OUT WHAT THE #NeverKevin crowd want! Trying to shame, embarrass, or make 'em feel like GOP outcasts IS NOT CONVINCING of anyone who stands on principles!

Something @CNN is NOT stating is the crossover #NeverKevin people can easily vote differently, in next rounds. THE PUBLIC IS OWED EXPLANATION OF WHAT THOSE CROSSOVERS WERE PROMISED, and WHAT THE REMAINDERS HAVE ISSUES WITH ABOUT KEVIN. QUIT ignoring voters!

EVERY ISSUE #NeverKevin's has the public has a right to know and fully understand, as with why Kevin would disagree with them! QUIT IGNORING THE VOTERS, D.C. career politicians. It is the smoke-filled back room dealing that LOSES D.C. credibility and the public's trust!

NOW @CNN is calling #NeverKevin a "clown show." Earlier said they just want chaos. @MattGaetz (who my tweets prove I've never liked) had VALID reasons, catering laws to donors over We the people! Left-bias showing, liberal media! Address that issue!

@CNN also says "the serious people" crossed over to McCarthy. That is liberal bias, AS IF @mattgaetz has a joking concern for donor over-influence, or a Montana Representative's concern that laws get crammed on Monday! THOSE ARE SERIOUS CONCERNS!

Someone on @CNN asserted the 20 GOP's who opposed Kevin McCarthy wanted to hurt and inflict jabs, AS IF it's all for career publicity, vindictiveness, etc. EVERY ONE OF THOSE 20 NEEDS TO GO TO CNN and TELL WHY THEY OPPOSED HIM AT ONE TIME! That, by the 20, will never happen.

I've alleged some in the 20 arrogantly wanted publicity. To the extent they all explain their reasons for opposing Kevin McCarthy, originally, I'm willing to say NONE of them did that, IF they explain to the voting public! WE deserve to know! No more back room deals! Transparency!

"Holdouts" is a FACTUAL description @CNN just used of the 20 opposing Kevin McCarthy. CONGRATS on getting the verbiage less partisan and emotional!!! Progress.

IF the cheers and claps of GOP's influence ANYONE in the 20, they are sell-outs! (Gal. 1:10) If you stand for principle, you stand for principle. I have little idea of all 20 did that; the public kept in the dark!

Some liberal female pundit on @CNN says the @MattGaetz 7 are willing to let us go to the very brink of destruction only for their own gain. THIS IS LIBERAL BIAS! Gaetz stated exactly why he opposed, as did the Montana Representative! Your liberal bias is showing!

Another @CNN pundit says the Matt Gaetz 7 are preventing more investigations, like into Biden. IS THAT why people voted for a FEW more Republicans than Democrats, last November? Pay good tax money for little law-making; just investigations? A deliberative body?

I'm GLAD a @CNN female pundit just called the 20 McCarthy opposers "flippers." Use objective language. They're debating arm twisting vs. negotiating. If threats of punishment or fiscal loss are involved, it's the former. The PUBLIC HAS A RIGHT TO KNOW THOSE CONVERSATIONS!

The flippers are Sellouts IF they compromised valid complaints, were bribed, or weren't given good concessions. Otherwise, they're just flippers. THE BIG PROBLEM IS WE THE PEOPLE/THE VOTING PUBLIC ARE INFORMED OF NO CONVO--and were the power behind the throne!

You know Friday night primetime TV programming is boring, or you're getting older, or both, when the thrill of the evening is waiting until 9pm for the House of Representatives Speaker's vote!!!

I'm NOT against Kevin McCarthy! I'm FOR all good proposals the 20 had--like not shoving bills down GOP pols' throats on Mondays, favoring donors over voters, balanced budget, fair tax bill and controlled borders. I'm VERY close to the beliefs of the HOLD THE LINE crowd. NOT term limits.

CONGRATS, @GOPlleader (prediction). An overtime win is still a win, and a win by one point is still a 'W.' House of Representatives Speaker McCarthy (1/7/23-2)

THE FAR RIGHT TRUMP CULT

(1/6/23)

I was told by two far righters that Dr. Fauci caused Covid, to keep Biden in a basement! BOTH parties looked me square in the eye with serious faces, not meaning this as a joke. This is cultism, folks. Conspiracy theory IGNORANCE and lies. Christians can't participate with such choices!

HEY dumb a-s-s (some who exist in America): Communism is NOT when government tells you to do something vs. just not do something! God says it exists to help curb evil. Government is ONLY fellow human Americans. If it's evil, you are evil! FOOLS reign in politics! A state of low IQ! (1/18/23)

Update

(3/6/23)

Let me entertain you with a MAGA conversation I had, yesterday: Dr. Fauci brought the Covid epidemic to the world, to force Biden into his basement, as he couldn't have beat tRUMP fairly. This stated from a (lower named) college graduate! UNBELIEVABLE!

SAME conversation: Biden sniffs little girls' hair.

My reply: Better than grabbing women by the crotch if you're a celebrity. Dead silence.

Next try: Not all Dems are criminals but all criminals are Dems.

My reply: What about white collar crimes? Dead silence. IGNORANT cult mindset! EASY to rebut!

Same convo: I like Nikki Haley.

My reply: She was for CHUMP, then quit her U.N. job in protest of his evils, then kissed up to him last year, and now wants to fight him in high heels. WHO CAN RESPECT A HYPOCRITICAL FLIP FLOPPER WITH NO CORE CONVICTION? Dead silence a third time! EASY prey!

The far rights are all too happy to support sin-to-win strategies, like the lawyer LYING he doesn't want a nationwide abortion ban—just to protect women and the unborn, banning the abortion pill. The SAME PEOPLE NOT COMMITTED TO THE BIBLE in backing CHUMP'S 22K LIES! Take Rom. 6:2 seriously, FAKES! (4/21/23)

IF D.C. FEARED GOD

(1/12/23-2)

LOOK at the advantages of D.C. politicians choosing to fear God more than they fear anything else, including if donors withheld donations, unless they did the RIGHT things:

Pv. 8:13 By definition, to fear God is to hate evil, pride and perverse speech.

Pv. 1:7 You CAN'T be wise lacking the fear of God!

Mt. 10:28 Humans are to fear God over fearing even humans who can kill their bodies!

Ecc. 12:13 ALL humanity has an OBLIGATION to fear God, and obey His commands! It applies to the religious, and all others! NO ONE is exempt, especially Washington D.C. so-called "leaders." Mt. 23:10 Fear God

Pv. 14:27 Fearing God is the fountain of life. WE want the fountain of youth; We NEED the fountain that keeps us from dying earlier, and keeps us enjoying life longer!

Lk. 1:50 God's undeserved mercy is upon God-fearers. By implication, not so much for God disdainers, who spurn His laws!

Pv. 19:23 The question, "what keeps you up at night?" is SOLVED by restful, peaceful, refreshing sleeping, for those who fear God, and keeps you from troubles when you awaken.

Ps. 25:14 God is NEVER 'gonna tell you secret things if you aren't a God-fearer; like accurate predictions, and having accurate vision, etc.

Pv. 14:26 The rich and D.C. politicians often FEEL secure in their bank accounts/investments, but those are FICKLE (I Tim. 6:17), but those things DON'T proceed with you when you die, and go where you're going! But fearing God makes one confident, and their family can rest in that security, as well! Be a family values politician!

Pv. 3:7 The WISE politicians fears God and shuns/turns away from evil. EVERY DAY We the people (i.e., the public) MAINLY see D.C. politicians doing evil! If they're America's "leaders," God help America NOT be overtaken, bankrupted, or forever dividing into two! America must have revival, NOW! II Chron. 7:14 NOW!

Ps. 34:9 A \$ BILLION lotto was recently up for grabs. EVERYONE thinks that's how you have no more needs. God disagrees, and says if you fear Him, you will never lack.

Ps. 112:1 Americans 'wanna be "blessed." God defines it NOT as wealth, but having His favor, which ALL can, if they fear Him!

Ps. 86:11 PRAY that God would give you the fear of Him!

Ps. 33:8 This need applies to every human!

I Tim. 2:2 Christians: Pray that D.C. 'public servants' would get a healthy dose of the fear of our God—SOON! Do it this Sunday! Our nation desperately needs it! Our country may not survive without it!

THE GOP

(1/18/23)

THIS is for all the far right extremists who believe anytime government does or makes laws about anything they don't like, that's "Communism:"

When a cop pulls you over and asks for your license and insurance card, IS THAT COMMUNISM? IF THEY ASK WHY YOU WERE DRIVING SO FAST, is that Communism? When they go to a suspect's home, and command open the door, hand's up, IS THAT COMMUNISM? LEARN something, or our country will die, FOOLS! Law enforcing is NOT Communism!

The far right ONLY sees the word "freedom" when reading the Constitution. They NEVER see the often implied concept of "responsibility." And they do not define freedom like God does. But they're happy to blaspheme His name, acting like He knows them! Ron DeSantis/tRUMP lite. (1/18/23)

There are Americans who worship the U.S. Constitution, and there are Americans who worship God. They are NOT always the same people! The U.S. Constitution is a minimal requirements document; obeying God requires much more! Selfishness, greed and worldliness are legal–NOT moral! #GOP'split (1/25/23)

The House @GOP needs to prioritize:

1. Spending cuts, and move to balanced budget.
2. Close border access.
3. Just ethics rules for D.C.
4. Crime reduction.
5. Getting US out of Ukraine, when feasible. (3/10/23-2)

Update #1: GOP Division

(3/10/23)

The GOP is two sides. The far right has NO interest in the other side, or reconciling, or compromising–only dominating everyone but their own group. How would a 2024 ticket look? They'd want top slot. NEVER! Too cultishly DUMB!

The 2-sided GOP could unite, IF the far right wasn't Hell-bent extreme. Their commonalities are closer than any with Dems. I believe a third party WILL rise in 2024, IF the GOP can't reconcile. I will HAPPILY join with that new group, if so! READ Amos 3:3 You CANT align intransigents!

IF the GOP platform is generic and general, unity can occur. BUT, there's a NEED for the non-far right to join the middle's third party, one day. The far right HATES RINOs and moderates! And WE aren't 'gonna join the Dems' party! The ONLY rational decision is a centrist third party, IF no unity!

EVERY non-Dem is for a strong economy, military, border control, quality education, no wasted tax dollars, guns not deemed evil, free speech, religious freedom, pro-business, law and order, some environmental concern, and taxes as low as they can be. #Unity, or break up the GOP!

The far right is adamant about the following, and this is where they are wrong, and even sometimes evil:

1. Disdain for government, especially centralized, or the feds.
2. Belief that no laws should ever make guns safer to own and use.
3. Government should NEVER help anyone, even justly (i.e., repaid).
4. Taxes are theft (a lie).

5. Idiot behavior and statements (Bobo, MTG, Gaetz, et al) are welcomed, touted and united behind. Accuracy and intelligence (if not morality) are NOT highly valued.
6. The MSM is claimed to lie 100% of the time (not just have a political bias).
7. Somehow, Christianity is practiced, if you force non-believers to live under our belief system, by force of secular law.
8. Conspiracy theories make you look more insightful, and doubting everything anyone in authority tells you, as some "free thinker." College is also not a good pursuit.
9. Alternative facts exist, as with an alternative universe. Probably UFO aliens and Big Foot.
10. Heroes are people who cause division and fight, vs. learning how to be civil, get things done, and earn your keep in D.C. NON-far righters will NEVER concede to these satanic "values!" EVER.

GOP Reconciliation

Literally, the far right has to somehow become convinced that thinking accurately/intelligence and behaving morally are valuable, rather than only winning elections, any way you can! That requires a biblical fear of God many lack! Christians can't be 100% in their camp, without sinning!

The far right believes ANY deviation from their version of conservatism means you are siding with (or a secret) Democrats! Without a third party, voting-wise, they have some basis for such a belief. Abstaining is even hurting your party. They DON'T appreciate people following consciences

HOW would you reconcile the GOP?

1. LET the GOP lose in 2024, to TEACH dumb people clinging to extremes and demanding everyone else join you is a LOSING strategy.
2. Helping Dems win, if the far right insists on only their views being represented.
3. NOT demanding only the far right changes.

NON-far right GOP's have to learn that when you cave to the far right, you lose your soul! When you buck them, expect to be vilified. We are not dealing with normal people, here! They are zealots. With religious fervor they idolize things we don't deem moral. They don't serve God!

Christians, of all Americans, have to learn that going along to get along, or politics makes strange bedfellows are NOT Bible injunctions! Sleeping with the far right, to defeat EVIL Dem policies, is NOT the only option God has allowed us! Carnals could care less about morals!

GOP Division

I don't think "RINOs" get that the far right has ZERO interest in uniting with us! They demand we compromise moral convictions, and go along with their extremism! A LOSS is better (for four years) than empowering them more! Their win would entrench their extremism for decades! NOT happening!

HERE are the DIFFERENCES between moderates and far righters:

1. Society has a duty to care for citizens; not just every man for himself.
2. Fair taxes is the standard; not so low the budget can't be met.
3. Government isn't innately evil! God started the concept, fools!
4. Every human has a duty before God to care about others. You may not like having to be moral, but God's going to judge you on this, and many other things!

5. Your life experience isn't everyone's. If you can't understand this, you're a bona fide idiot. God teaches considering others; not pure selfishness.
6. My-way-or-the-highway is NOT a Christian value.
7. Power is NOT the most important thing in life, nor is money. IF you knew God, you would know this!
8. Democrats are NOT satanic. They're made in God's image, and your hating their policy never changes these FACTS!
There's the difference!

The mainstream GOP has three choices regarding the far right:

1. Split from them.
2. Go along with their extremism.
3. try to change their cult-set minds.
4. Pretend to get along, for power, never solving the rift?

The far right HATES moderates. WE do NOT hate 'em! I do hate their extremism and stupidities. They want US to cave. I want them to grow up and fear God! We SHOULD vote with the Dems, if caving to the far right is demanded. Let 'em learn from a loss, if they can learn! Humbling reality.

IF the far right has the majority of support, there are ONLY two options for moderate GOP's:

1. Join a viable centrist third party, or
2. Cave to the far right. I would NEVER do #2, as it is #2 (poo poo). Intransigent bullies get backed down; they're empowered by culpable, WEAK cowards!

Defeating Biden and more leftist policies is the GOP's 2024 goal; NOT being defeated by division!

IF RINOs will cave, to get a win, they will never win again. You unite to a platform that beats Dems, and has something for both sides of that party! NOT just catering to one side! Duh 101

HERE is what the far right has to learn, likely the hard way: When ANY human gets forced to do or agree to things, their Compliance is ONLY short-term! Medium-term, they plan ways to retaliate. Be it moderates or Dems, try to force one view on America, and you get blowback, justly so!

What the GOP SHOULD do is each side list their top three policy issues, then work toward win-win agreement on common ground where no one fully loses on each of those 3-6 issues. That's if you were working with reasonable people. Fighters and dolts want old-fashioned win-lose, at all costs!

The GOP is CLEARLY two groups. And they don't really like each other! I'll NEVER respect dumb or evil people, so how would you reconcile the two? Pure conservatism is BOTH those things, before God, and assessed biblically! Unity would be fraudulent, for power! Some common ground exists.

The GOP is circumstantially forced to deal with its other side, for enough votes to possibly win. CHUMP wants 100% submission and lock step following. That is NOT a Christian value, and opposite how God works, idolizing and sinning to win!

You CANNOT reconcile with people whose IQ, "logic," "evidence," claimed facts, ONLY subjective "values" are NOT shared by you! It's EXACTLY like arguing with a cultist! They redefine reality, terms, and 100% believe the nonsense they espouse! Amos 3:3 says you can't be in agreement!

Update #2

(4/24/23)

Mike Pence says he's very concerned how abortion pill was approved by the FDA, 20 years ago. WHY DO YOU FOOLS BELIEVE HIS LIES? Has ANYONE EVER heard him voice this concern IN 20 YEARS? He's LYING (a sin), as a votes panderer. He and Chump lie and pander. FAKE concern and interest of LIARS!

CHUMP says he's 'gonna bring back God to the public schools and town square. EXACTLY how? In a Cadillac SUV? God is everywhere, and America isn't a theocracy! Government CAN'T establish any religion over any others. He's a panderer who needs to meet God, first! HYPOCRITE!

Dr. David Grimes of Family Health International in Durham N.C. says "No woman has ever died or been seriously hurt by emergency contraception." <https://nbcnews.com/id/wbna4224466> Mike Pence, QUIT LYING/sinful about your intentions and motives (to gen-up Christian votes)! Repent, brother! @Mike_Pence

Politicians REGULARLY huddle with advisers to ask "what should I say that will get our target constituency to like/want me more? What issue will rile them up, like gender confusion, hating abortion and homosexuality?" Actors with scripts! Spin the wheel morality dart board throwing! EVIL!

ABORTION ISSUES (I)

(1/21/23)

The ONLY reason the abortion is NOT equal to murder is there are two people involved, the baby is innocent (like the crime victim), but what got the mother into the situation was NOT a criminal intention to harm others, as is the case with a murderer, especially in rape and incest cases.

And, until a certain point, human cells dividing isn't exactly the same weightiness, under civil law, as a baby with a heartbeat, form of a human, and able to sustain life independent of its mother, especially once birthed!

Update #1

(11/27/22-2)

The sin-full condition of America is caused by the sinful priorities of the Church! (II Chron. 7:14) That verse says Christians are the solution to heal America. THAT MEANS their refusal to obey that verse makes them the CAUSE of America's problems! PROTEST EVERY CHURCH! No violence, please.

PLEASE protest EVERY church you see! You DON'T need to spiritually comprehend why, but THEY will understand it if you cite II Chron. 7:14. You can do it from spite; God will use it for GOOD! Your numbers will get their attention!

Update #2

(4/20/23)

YOU WITNESS sin-FULL LIARS, all the time, yet take it in stride! The "lawyer" who said he wasn't seeking a national abortion ban, by seeking to prohibit the abortion pill was lying with a smile! Lying lawyer—that's nothing new! YOU accept it! I call him a satanic, bald faced LIAR!

Update #3

(4/21/23)

SINCE I believe in the heartbeat deadline for abortions, OF COURSE the abortion pill should be outlawed after that deadline (two exceptions)! Civil government has to consider BOTH parties' interests, for justice! They AREN'T a religious body! It is still killing a human life, and evil!

The two exceptions for the abortion pill AFTER a heartbeat is detected should be mom's life, and vegetative state baby, only detectable after a heartbeat is detected. The far right wants U.S. women to have zero rights after sex! Only the male partners! That's bias, evil and UNjust! DUH.

Mike Pence said he's open to a 6-week heartbeat bill, and he's for the abortion pill being banned. HE IS A PANDERER FOR VOTES; not a Christian with sincere convictions on the matter, as you cannot have the 6-week deadline with no way to prevent births before those 6 weeks, foolish one!

Update #4

(4/21/23)

Carnal Christian cultists argued:

1. Roe's bad law because 'abortion' isn't expressly mentioned in Constitution; then,
2. The 10th Amendment prohibited it as national law,
3. They now say a nationwide prohibition with Plan B is required of D.C. politicians. SCREW these arrogant bullies who care LESS for living souls going to Hell!

Politicians are IDIOTS to believe U.S. law requires them to be mere mouthpieces of whatever majority in their district wants! You're SUPPOSED to be "leaders." That's being a follower! We live on a REPRESENTATIVE democracy! Never bow to demands, as if America revolves around them!

LGBTQ ISSUES (I)

A phobia is a severe fear. Being "homophobic" is to be fearful of gays. To refuse to accept the gay lifestyle as morally equal to being straight is NOT a fear of anyone, but standing up for what is right, even as the mad mob labels this something it is NOT. (2/21/23)

IT IS NOT "don't say gay." It is don't say anything about sex, in grades 1-3! ANY advocacy is EVIL. Education, where age-appropriate, is as it should be. I'll re-name it the "don't say straight" FL law. SAME difference, LGBTQ people! (4/24/22-2)

Update #1: LGBTQ & Machismo

(11/23/22)

Biblical Masculinity. FIFA's World Cup WOULD have been an ideal venue for launching the black and white arm emblems supporting the Straight Supermajority, to balance their foolish politicization with the rainbow flag! I've called for such for quite awhile!

The rise of gay people in America, politically, has, naturally, brought about a counter movement of machismo and testosterone-promoting, like some character, Nick Adams' perversion of Christianity's view on gender, masculinity and sex.

Ban every abortion, by force of law, force to birth, and let no one responsibly prevent unwanted pregnancies by outlawing birth control, but promote Hooters, FAKE or carnal immature Christian "Saint" Nicholas?

No, his over-reaction to the sin of effeminitism in gays is to go also contrary to the Jesus he will claim (confession is not always possession, folks). There are times you need a he-man! Rugby, pro football, racing into fires, on the front lines, and on the thin blue line.

But Jesus is the ultimate male, and He was neither effeminate, gay, or macho. A "man's man" He might have been viewed as, ONLY depending on one's definition of that term!

The muscle-bound "alpha male" brute, who bullies his way through life owning and dominating others, and making his woman submit to him is NOWHERE IN THE BIBLE a characterization of what it means to be male!

And I greatly appreciate Matt Walsh's question, 'what is a woman,' as the trans efforts and grooming attempts at queer story hours are EVIL perversions of God-ordained genders! It's all based in identity confusion, blurring clear lines of demarcation, and satan is its ultimate author.

I am ALL for treating ALL LGBTQs with equal respect as human beings created in the image of God—NOT discriminating against them in non-religious entity employment, not discriminating in housing, etc., but it can never be achieved (the goal many are seeking) to force or pressure by majority consent, the moral super-majority to accept that sodomy is morally equal to monogamy in God-ordained marriage between only a man and a woman.

So U.S. manufacturers: GET ON with making black and white arm bands, flags, and attire, to balance out the gay pride parade events, and have a counter balance to this perverse force seeking to normalize perversion.

LOVE the sinner; hate the sin. For some reason we find it hard to see both sides of a balanced equation! It's either hate the sinner or love the sin, or one or the other; not both and. You CAN walk and chew gum at the same time!

Update #2

God (including Jesus) equates being gay with lawlessness, rebellion, ungodly sinning, parricide, murder, immorality, kidnapping, lying, perjury & what is contrary to sound teaching! (I Tim. 1:9-10) ALL Bible verses are on par with red letter ones! (II Tim. 3:16-17; 12/28/22-2)

MORE complicating factors about Amy Grant hosting a family member's gay marriage:

1. Her farm is sometimes rented out for weddings. Maybe she forbids gay marriages there, but it was also family.
2. She SHOULD have told the media she doesn't approve of homosexuality, but I love my niece.
3. It's HARD to allow the event, attend and NOT be deemed the host! So here's some questions related to others:
 1. Would ANY Christian wedding venue owner prohibit a drunk being married there? A racist? An adulterer?
 2. WHAT are gays supposed to do with their attraction to their own sex? Be celibate, lonely, do the 'M' word?
 3. If there's no "cure" for gay feelings—and they're continually felt—what are they to do with that? I've always believed hormones or testosterone levels were out of whack. Certainly "conversion therapy" is a farce! Jesus didn't die to fix mental anomalies, but for men's sins.

Update #3

You have a range, with a Y for morally OK:

- Flamingly gay (N)
- Gay (N)
- Effeminate male (N)
- Sensitive male (Y)
- Male (Y)
- Macho man (N)

Insecure people have to self-label as alpha male! True men need no such affirmation otherwise others might never have observed! Nick Adams the tare. (1/1/2023-2)

One tweeter said gays, aborters and trans are political scapegoats of the political right. 100% TRUE. One tweeter Christian said we can't compromise our morals on gay, abortion and trans. 100% TRUE. BUT, we are but a proportion of U.S. votes, and we can't force law-making outcomes, morally (and ALL moral issues under the full counsel of God ought to be our concern)! (1/2/2023-2)

If they feel strong emotions toward someone of the same sex, apart from drugs (testosterone, etc.), how would they quit forever? Be solo and celibate for life. I think it would be near impossible, absent a miracle, for them to be attracted to the opposite sex, from what they testify. (1/23/23)

Update #4

(4/26/23)

Allowing born-male jocks to compete against born female jocks is sort of like allowing an able-bodied athlete to compete against disabled athletes. Physically, biologically, muscle and strength-wise, most males are naturally stronger, though some females do bulk up. An unfair advantage!

IF ANYONE DOUBTS males, by species, are generally physically stronger (and hence, UNfair to compete against women), WHO does society look to most, to break up a fight, physically stop a criminal (absent Tasers and tools), run into a fire? We AREN'T superior! Equals, with different gifts.

The ONLY reasonable solution for trans in sports is to have their own league, and if people are interested in watching, they can! Non-trans born-female females RARELY compete with born-male males, but if they can do so, it can be exciting to watch their achievements!

Floor-to-ceiling, lockable bathroom stalls don't solve all threats to females in the STUPID plan for coed usage! Husky horny, immoral, criminal males with a lone female, meeting at the sink, could lead to rapes, if no one else around! Wokeness on sex is wickedness!

IT SHOULDN'T REQUIRE scientific investigation and verification for reasonable humans to know that a born-male athlete has athletic/muscular strength advantages to born-females, who HE should NEVER compete against, even if he feels like a woman, now! Biology, nature and common sense! (4/21/23)

FOREIGN POLICY & NATIONAL SECURITY

(4/12/23)

If you don't know you're in a subtle/cold war you're likely to lose it! China's exploits, in securing relations with nations with the money America FOOLishly gave her through globalization, and now expanding militarily, and wanting the Yuan as global reserve currency, along with ties to Russia, who is draining America's money like we did to the Soviet Union through arms build-up, are steps to weaken America!

And "America first" is an immature and naive idea that we alone can go it alone! Funding NATO allies further weakens us, when they don't pay fair share. America can ONLY spend cause dollar's worlds reserve currency! That's being severely challenged, presently!

I've said for years that the U.S.A. has to expand alliances, both economic and militarily! Now you have OPEC wanting oil drilling cut back, and America's STUPID reliance on other nations for a lot of our oil use FURTHER weakens us!

Be it Biden's blunders in WEAK policies against our enemies just named, and CHUMP's stupid idea of America first, where we ignore this growing bloc's threat, we question NATO alliances and retreat from the world as the world's sole superpower are BOTH idiotic strategies! America NEEDS a third party!

Update #1

(4/20/23)

I have SERIOUS concerns about unvocalized acted-upon intentions of Russia and China, for world domination, and America's demise or subrogation, through UFO-like technology, alliances, Yuan advocacy, expansive land deals, influences to stifle criticism (even in U.S.A.) and other things the public may never know!

Update #2

(4/21/23)

I'd BET, UFO's are NOT Russian or Chinese technology, but the government person who warned they likely are was trying or being used to incentivize U.S. military technology enhancement. Physics law violations are HIGHLY unlikely by any nation, current state!

Update #3

(4/24/23)

Between Adam Kinzinger (fund Ukraine) and Mile Lee (Russia didn't attack us!), we DO have to cut off some of the money spigot, and quit the taxpayer drain! BUT, we don't let Ukraine cave. HOW?

1. Negotiated settlement (unlikely), or,
2. Overwhelming forceful end, that doesn't erupt into World War III. I've been for option #2 for so many months! DUH.

ALL my opinions, today, on how to end the Ukraine War are NOT mine (i.e., how I would have done things), because I said stop the 40-mile convoy, and use as much force as necessary, once Putin invaded, so it's been ~8 months past where my advice applied! BUT, here we find ourselves. Solutions?

IF you give Putin ANY territory, he's rewarded for evil! IF you quit funding Ukraine, they lose. SO, a 100% neutral party could try to broker peace. I prefer whatever U.S. experts say would back Putin down, militarily! A one-time surge, as GWB asked for. Tell China we aren't escalating.

Rally allies, but especially enemy nations to understand we are NOT wanting any war; certainly no escalation or expansion, but Russia initiated evil, and ALL of us have to prevent that from occurring! U.S.'s enemies are more inclined to side with Russia. Tell THEM we want peace and prosperity for THEM!

THIS would be an IDEAL time for America to re-set relations with China! Iran, North Korea and Russia may be a different timing. America has needed China as a frienemy, not enemy or BFF, for three years or more! It's irresponsible to provoke Xi, as status quo in Taiwan was better than win-lose! (Mt. 5:44)

We KNOW China and Russia are seeking global dominance. Contemporaneously you fight that, while seeking any cracks at our unofficially economically allying with China, in a mutually beneficial (vs. abusive) relationship, all the while gathering up MORE new U.S. allies, as China is doing!

Trust but verify! Not actually trusting, but verbally offering them the chance to reform or change their minds some, knowing they likely won't, and never allowing their continued actions to go unabated, as you prayerfully wait IF, by chance, they'd change any. Trust but verify! –Ronald Reagan

I WOULD BET very few if any see the prophecy implications possible in China's global rise (kings of the East), Russia's global unsettling in Ukraine (Gog/Magog), and how if this spreads to Israel, the Antichrist will rise to lyingly settle the crisis with a fake 7-year peace deal!

In most negotiations, both sides give up something. Ukraine MIGHT need to give up their 100% valid demand that Russia remake their land to what it was before. THAT would be justice, but unrealistic! But to get Putin to leave, it might be needed (Russia and international money used to rebuild). Military force is better!

IMO almost any bad blood can be resolved, absent war! I even believe the serious rift between America and China can be healed/resolved. I believe rocket man can be assuaged (by talks), and terrorists ended (NOT by negotiations). I would LOVE the opportunity to prove my beliefs. But it takes TIME!

You have to deal with very sly and evil people who lie, happily! Even agreements will be broken, if entered into. And you will hear lies that they will cut back on vile aspirations. They're like mass shooters—hard to stop if you believe they intend to! Yet, peace can be had, with biblical negotiating wisdom.

They would NOT come to the bargaining table with clean hands, or an open mind. Yet, you both offer something and threaten something! You ally every nation standing for good, for coalition consensus ready to back any agreement that's decent, as a result, always expecting violations!

IF Russia or China want global domination, weak nations will capitulate/cave. The world cannot let this occur. BUT, if they seek reasonable changes that benefit them, while considering all others' needs, there's room to negotiate averting WW3, one day! Israel would be involved, then, IMO.

China's already using their wealth to emotionally bribe weak African nations to side with them. This gives them even more clout at the U.N.! They donate harbors, infrastructure, etc., and can say it's charitable, but it gains them trade routes and resource access, and global allies against the West.

Central and South American nations are surely already being targeted by China, to become global allies through various economic and so-called charitable acts! It's to get the Yuan as global reserve currency, as unofficial allies! That tanks the U.S. dollar and our economy. We can't let that happen.

And America HAS to get the logs out of our own eyes, IF we are to remain the world's sole superpower! That begins by our uniting to common ground, and not ending our nation by sinful and stupid extremists' dividing us, thus helping our enemies! Details at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>! Just Do It.

American arrogance, American meddling (when our national interests aren't at stake), American wasteful resources (because we can, and can afford it), American ignoring other nations' plights, American entrenched only caring about ourselves attitudes HAVE TO END, to lead morally! Repent! (II Chron. 7:14)

Some, maybe even many nations are going to do things to their people that America opposes! Dictatorships, ruthless egoist politicians, living the high life as their people starve. Women banned from education, or walking side-by-side with their man. Many distasteful habits.

America can WANT these changed (mainly liberals and moderates), but we live in a fallen world, where "evildoers" (GWB) will always say that's none of your business; get your nose out of our affairs. Ultimately it takes a miracle of God, evangelism and discipling, the people to rise up, with help, and our understanding that that's mainly the Millennium!

At the minimum we avert wars and ensure everyone has food needed to stay alive, and medical care for the same goal, and maybe clothes and a place to lay their heads. And America won't pay for it all! Help them become economically on their own two feet!

And technology for us to use less natural resources, getting the best bang for their usage, so there's NOT such pressure on limited assets! And less population strains on limited resources would help! Wear a condom, MANY third worlders! SO many answers, even for an imperfect world! Just Do It!

WHENEVER America uses its sole superpower status to mainly benefit itself, IT IS NO WONDER other nations take offense! That's the tweet!

Verses needed for all negotiating: Am. 3:3; Phil. 2:3-4; Mt. 5:44, 7:5; Rom. 12:18; Mic. 6:8; I Cor. 6:7, 9:15; I Tim. 5:20; Eph. 4:31; Pv. 6:16-19, ETC. Prioritize, win-win (VS. win-lose), justice, honesty, good faith, and NO doormatism! TAKE THAT GLOBALLY!!!

TEXAS SENATE

(4/21/23)

Texas Senate's bill was passed as proof positive U.S. pastors have UTTERLY FAILED at full evangelism, then full discipling, since 1978! It must be seen as the scarlet letter on their forehead, PROVING THEM TO BE SPIRITUAL FAILURES at God's top priorities! UN-constitutional; 1A!

1A: "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof;" the U.S. Constitution applies to EVERY state! Texas is preferring Judaism and Christianity to all other religions, and establishing their holy book, secularly/civilly! #ILLEGAL!

JESUS taught the way to make a society moral is to pray, evangelize, then disciple. The PANDERING Texas Senate believes the way is to force their constituents' views of abortion and the importance of the Bible onto impressionable public school youth! DO YOU SEE THE DIFFERENCE, BLIND BATS?

LOOK how LONG I have taught that mandatory civics course in public schools OUGHT to reinforce moral principles, which principles would, being moral, comport to the Bible's teachings, but in a secular/non-religious government setting, Texas Senate (next retweet(s)). You blew it! [Many!]

We were NEVER founded as a Christian Nationalist Theocracy. IF we were, Christians would be FORCED to do what they hardly do, today (EDBS priorities). My flesh thinks that would be a great improvement, but Christians don't walk according to their flesh! Conservatives, obey I Tim. 6:17-19!!! How badly do you like what a theocracy would bring?

"Most of you grew up in an America where there was cultural Christianity. There was a Christian consensus. A moral majority. Christians could still get people elected. That is gone. No more." —**John MacArthur** (~11/20/22)

The Bible sanctioned by public school as something students are to read is CLEARLY favoring Judaism and Christianity over all other religions, and those having no religion! That's NOT what our Constitution allows. The ten commandments should also have every other religion's pillars next to it, Texas Senate!

Government is NOT 100% devoid of religious or moral influence, nor should it be! BUT, NO religion dictates U.S. laws, and the First Amendment requires government NOT to favor, establish or prohibit ANY religion! The Texas Senate got it WRONG! Iranian #Theocracy! Separation of Church and State.

GOD NOWHERE TELLS CHRISTIANS TO FORCE THEIR VIEWS ONTO AMERICA! We are to influence people, free-willedly, Texas Senate! CHURCHES HAVE FAILED at this since 1978.

POLITICS ISSUES (II)

Puppets?

(4/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

Politicians are IDIOTS to believe U.S. law requires them to be mere mouthpieces of whatever majority in their district wants! You're SUPPOSED to be "leaders." That's being a follower! We live on a REPRESENTATIVE democracy! Never bow to demands, as if America revolves around them!

Update #1: Uni-Party?

(5/28/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's debunk FOOLS' allegation "RINOs" (Righteous In Never Overkilling) and Dems are a "uni-party," as HIPPOS (moral-less hypocrite GOP's) allege: RINOs are NOT for Socialism, gun grabbing, harming business for ecology, LGBTQ values pushed on anyone else, high taxes, abort like a sport, ETC.

Update #2:

(6/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

It is clear to ALL why many Hispanics and especially blacks vote Democrat, and why so many illegal aliens are from poor, less-educated countries: Democrats support free giveaways, paid for only by U.S. taxpayers! Duh 101

It is clear to ALL why many Republicans want the smallest government possible: They can afford all their life expenses, so why would they want their assets going to anything outside their own nuclear family, they earned the money for? Duh 101

Update #3: Riled Up for What?

(6/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

There will ALWAYS be people upset with public policy (extremists) who can never be satisfied, and yell, vote and cry for their desired policies, no matter how much they win toward them! Government give away freebies until bankrupt vs. government do little but protect me and my assets. Always warring!

Update #4: Puppets (II): ANYONE for Right Policies?

(6/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

WHY NOT free Bryan Kohberger, let him be GOP nominee, and spoon feed him good and Christian policies? Why not free any mass murderer, if a President's job is ONLY to be a hypocritical mouthpiece to advocate for "Christian values?" The messenger could be satan himself, to many "conservatives!"

Update #5: Keeping Up with the Jones'

(6/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

Politics in America will NEVER be fixed, so long as both sides follow satan, in saying, "well the other side does this, so I will, for justice, or because I'll get behind if I don't." Until any decide to do the right thing, no matter what, they're deciding to sin! Believe in morality!

Update #6: Sin is Inevitable?

(7/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Finally, one could argue "you write ideal state solutions—we live in the real, fallen world." IF you do not stand for the right things, vote for, run for the right things, and only support those who do, you get the real, fallen world! That's on you! You have what you tolerate! —**Ex-Dallas Mayor Evans**

Update #7: Old or New?

(7/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

In MANY ways, status quo, as well as returning to some old ways, is MUCH better than being modern! Modern America is full of division, chaos, violence, hate, not much peace, much selfishness, and teetering on Civil War. Status quo was good enough, in some cases! Pv. 24:21 Bad change.

Update #8: Local or National?

(7/11/23; @JamesMeroney)

IMO, interpreting the 10th Amendment is KEY between conservatives and liberals! IF what's not expressly elucidated in the U.S. Constitution ONLY goes to the states, conservatives win, legally (vs. elections-wise). If to the people means voters, liberals win, legally (vs. elections-wise). SCOTUS!?

Update #9: Hold Them Accountable!

(7/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

Voters CANNOT have bad memories, because politicians disregard convictions, changing with the wind! THESE are the "credentials" CHUMP ran on, and said they were him and he wasn't changing. HOLD HIM TO THAT ADMISSION, and ignore his contorting to seem like a better human being!

APOSTASY FOR POWER IDOLATRY

Christians are supposed to oppose sin & ignorance, & stand for integrity & intelligence, NEVER perfectly, but we SHOULD HAVE put our voting feet down to NOT embrace & empower ALL of the following, for ANY reason! We failed, & I apologize for 81% WASPs.

Sue-happy (NBC, Ms. America, Telemundo, and threatens to against sex abuse accusers); MOST Hispanic illegals are rapists and criminals; A Mexican judge can't be fair to me; Lies that Mexico's President never discussed the wall payment on his photo op trip to Mexico; We will have a deportation force; Mexico will pay for a 50 foot wall; I am calling for a complete Muslim ban; Mr. Khan has not sacrificed; I saw Muslims cheating after 9-11; I can't say I respect women; Women are pigs and dogs; You can grab a woman's ... if you're a celebrity; I'd like to nail princess Di; Ms. Piggy; Miss Housekeeper; Has been a Democrat (and contributed to them) all his adult life; Physically mocked & mimicked a disabled reporter; George Bush didn't keep us safe; Jeb is as dumb as a box of rocks; Look at Fiorina's face; There's a lot of material to work with with Rand Paul; little Marco; I'm going to spill the beans on Cruz's wife; He couldn't be elected dog catcher; Serial adulterer; Serial divorcer; "Two" Corinthians; Favorite Bible verse is eye for an eye; never asked God's forgiveness for ANYTHING, but he's a "Christian;" Now, one year later, he's a "baby Christian;" His own pastor hardly knows him; I know more than the generals about ISIS; Pro-choice all his life; Punish the aborting woman; Bomb the sh... out of them; Tell them to go F themselves; Used the "P" word in public (at his rally); NEVER apologizes; The cast of Hamilton should apologize to Pence (something trump's incapable of doing himself); I assure you my hands are not small, nor other parts of my anatomy; Blood was coming from Megyn Kelly's wherever; I'd date my daughter if it was legal; Of course women flirted with me—it's to be expected; The great thing about me is I'm so rich; I'm so handsome; Six foot portrait of himself paid for with charity donations; Has NO detailed plans until the last three months of his campaign; only "it will be great, yuge, we'll look into that, believe me!"; Levy 45 percent tariffs on China; Sell federal lands to foreigners to pay off our debt; Default on loans from China to pay down our debt; There may be riots in Cleveland; I want to punch that guy in the face; I could shoot someone on a New York City street and lose no support; I'll pay your legal bills if you beat punch that protester; POW's are losers; John McCain and Mitt Romney are losers; I was for the Iraq War before I was against it; Skipped a GOP debate for a vet fundraiser (to make up for his gaffe); and the media pressured him to pay up; I couldn't serve in the military from an ankle pain/spur that I can't recall which foot it was on; Ted Cruz's dad killed JFK; Burlier on Obama, Cruz and Rubio; Everything is rigged (elections, the media, GOP primaries) or unfair; If the GOP is not "fair" to me I may go third party (the man who started all the unfairness, and was ONLY unfair to every rival); Would never release his tax returns; Eighteen years of paying NO taxes; Would never prove his Wharton class rank; I'm my only adviser; I alone can fix it; I have the best words; I have a great brain; Daddy's little \$1 million loan to Donnie (and he's the champion of the little guy?); Four (or more) bankruptcies; Unpaid illegal alien laborers; Outnumbered many of his products; Paid off a golf shot winner debt from charity funds; Settled Trump university lawsuit; Putin is my green rooms buddy/pal; Russia didn't invade Ukraine.

Voters CANNOT have bad memories, because politicians disregard convictions, changing with the wind! THESE are the "credentials" Biden ran on. He is a Socialist. HOLD HIM TO THAT position, and ignore his contorting to seem like a moderate!

Biden OFFERED, teased or promised "FREE" healthcare, daycare, college, paid time off, home mortgage down payment & student loan forgiveness. For him to back off these issues is a flip flop, for expediency! HE WANTS TAXPAYERS TO FUND THESE FOR EVERYONE WHO CANT PAY FOR THEM!...

Update #10: Silly Socialism

(7/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

The political right MUST learn that Socialism is what you (we) fight! I had a reply that didn't even understand they were for it. EVERY bill you incur that you want taxpayers to pay, is Socialism! YOU wouldn't volunteer to pay anyone else's life expenses! WHY would taxpayers want to, foolish ones?

Update #11: GOP Strategy

(7/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

The need, at least for 2024, is to resurrect GOP's image, through a third party candidacy. Reelecting CHUMP could solidify far right extremism for years. If it's only between Biden and TRUMP, enduring four more years is preferable to Trumpism equated with Republicanism! Fight Joes liberalism!

Republicans, and especially their donors, should be planning backlash possibilities to STOP Biden's no holds barred Socialism, if he wins and is a lame duck, like Sinema and Manchin in 2020. It would be irresponsible not to! @RNC @GOP Run GOP's as Dems in 2024, if needed! NO Socialism!

IF Joe Biden wins, and goes full Socialism, for legacy, and because he will be lame duck, secession or Civil War could occur! It is THAT important that the GOP be prepared to stop that, any legal way possible! Chump loses, IMO, so planning for what comes next starts NOW; not later!

I'm marking history before it occurs: IF CHUMP loses to Biden, the GOP will have DESERVED IT, because so many of them bowed, cowered and sucked up to evil, for power idolatry! ONLY Romney and Christie didn't, Mitt WAY back (as with myself)! YOU ruined the brand by that! But it's resurrectable!

ABORTION ASSORTMENT

Shifting Sand

(4/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

Carnal Christian cultists argued:

1. Roe is bad law because abortion isn't mentioned in Constitution. Then,
2. The 10th Amendment prohibited it as national law.
3. They now say a nationwide prohibition of Plan B is required of D.C. politicians.

ALWAYS changing their position, to suit themselves. SCREW these arrogant bullies who care LESS for living souls going to hell!

Update #1

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

Give me one good reason why ANY American woman should be allowed to kill her baby, after a heartbeat has been detected, EXCEPTING late-discovered vegetative state or mother's life. There are NONE! It's NOT your body, but INSIDE your body. Murderous intentions are all that remains as incentives.

Update #2

(7/12/23; @JamesMeroney)

[Private account:] "Iowa Republicans pass a new 6-week abortion ban"

EXCELLENT! BUT, it NEEDS two exceptions for late-identified vegetative state baby, and mom's life, if ever in jeopardy, for her and her family to decide! SUCH a GREAT victory!!!

People angry about Ohio's abortion law (except mom's life and vegetative baby cases) just want to or enjoy killing kids! They had fair notice they were pregnant, and they had a chance to see their baby forming. They just want sinful total freedom to do as they please, like the far right also does!

Update #3

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

WHAT is a fetus? An alien? A Martian? A product, or foreign object? A growth, like a wart? We ALL know it is a human growing into human features, shape/form and functionality! It's not an animal. It's not invisible. It's not non-existent! Face facts!

Update #4

(7/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

Pence's position on non-viable babies is baby worship! I'm going to coin a phrase for it, that sounds more sophisticated: Infantolatry. Extremists ONLY see one litigant's side: mom or baby. BOTH are sacred to God! Justice applies to BOTH. One may be more innocent, but BOTH are sinners.

Update #5

(7/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

I heard a MORON GOP try to ban birth control say "~have sex only if you want a baby." Personal freedom (and that's NOT what the Bible demands, either; I Cor. 7:3-5)! Fornication is lessened by salvation, and convincing people of morality! NOT big brother sex cops in the privacy of people's home! If hypocrisy was a crime, most of DC would be in jail!

Update #6

(7/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

Remember when CHUMP was criticized for saying punish the aborting mother? Now Nebraska is doing exactly that! tRUMP is owed an apology! NOT EVERY LAW IS MORAL OR JUST, and civil disobedience is a well-treasured U.S. principle, when egregious laws get passed, folks! BTW, I lived (and was saved) in Lincoln.

Update #7

(8/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

[Private account:] It's called cold-blooded murder, like if a man wants to abort his wife because his social life is suffering.

LEARN THE LAW BEFORE YOU SPEAK, and learn science and justice! It's the Solomonian choice, and courts consider both parties/litigants, until some point where the woman has no valid interests. YOU go prevent an abortion today, if someone's committing murder! You would if you observed a real murder scheme being conducted!

Let's analyze a hypothetical conversation with that gal, as I will NOT engage that type!

She: I can't stop a murder—that's the cop's job

Me: Then call 911 on all abortion clinics

She: They won't respond

Me: Because that's not their law

She: It should be

Me: Engage civil disobedience.

She: Silence and inaction, from hypocrisy sin

ASSORTED ISSUES

a) Book Bans?

(7/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

I don't speak about local politics, much (boring), but school boards banning books or censoring isn't anti-free speech, IF the content is untrue or not age-appropriate. Kids NEED the truth, and hiding anything in our history is wrong, IMO. But NO propaganda or bias in its presentation!

b) Cancel Culture

(7/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

Everyone is trying to control others, by cancel culture and social shaming! The hypocrisy is endless! The right claims they oppose cancel culture, but demand athletes sing the National Anthem. The left demands society accept trans and LGBTQs trying to recruit kids. Hypocrites abound.

c) Conservatives

(6/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

The political conservative says life's purpose is to pursue happiness. Most Americans say it is to make money. God says it is to do His commands, non-legalistically, but from a relationship. Who's right? Obviously ONLY the latter! No meaning to life if no purpose for it is known!

Update

(8/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Conservatives always want lower taxes, but with that comes more personal responsibility of citizenship duties. As busy as I am, I much prefer that professionals handle crises like Maui fires, and me pay today's taxes, than depend on volunteers, when such may not be able to arrive!

d) Consumers

(5/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

YOU NEED TO INVESTIGATE whether airlines advertise low fares, then wait to completely change itineraries until when the market is hot, so people can't find comparable fares, like @FlyFrontier! Bait and switch, circumstantially forced to accept it, or lose large sums! @DNC @RNC @GOP

Update

(7/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

Consumers NEED to organize, with a central website database, and inform others when a company seems to have little concern for customers! You can say online reviews do that, I maybe that's the answer, but not everyone checks those before entering a shop! MAKE businesses behave morally!

THIS is Duh 101, but bears repeating: Businesses can be run ethically, or unethically, even and especially in the same industry. And industries can be predominantly ethical or otherwise! Outside forces need to force change in bad businesses!

e) Covid & Mask Mandates

(7/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

Our ONLY official word on mask mandates and vaccines: In unprecedented emergencies, most government officials did the best they could, with limited scientific testing available, including BOTH tRUMP and Biden. If it wasn't perfect, YOU stfu, as if you could have done better! The end.

f) Ecology & Environment

(4/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

The STUPID ecology debate is EASILY solved! Drill almost anywhere, cleanly and safely! Use carbon capture, and reward new technologies that reduce pollution! It's NOT restrict drilling, or pollute at will EXTREMISTS ARE AMERICA'S GREATEST THREAT, besides China and maybe Russia!

Under that FoxNews article, because China pollutes at will, America should. WHY do those pundits not also argue for sweatshops and child labor in USA, because China does it? MORALITY is leadership, which the far right will NEVER understand! SAME with truthfulness and facts! Evil liars!

One more insight from that Fox article: Lessening pollution has ZERO to do with helping poor people, or requiring ANYONE to cut back consumption! It's for our health! Let far righters live next to coal and oil plants, and breathe in the runoff air! They WONT! Hypocrisy SIN! Good night!

Update

(7/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

IT IS TIME! Climate change:

1. It's MUCH cleaner than the 1970's, when cars belched out black smoke, and dark clouds were often man-made
2. Man only contributes some, at worst
3. Reasonable solutions, or few will ever apply them!
4. Make it money-making, vs. business hurting. #CommonSense

g) Global

(7/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

Be it Ukraine, Israel, France, D.C., N Korea, Iran, China, or anywhere else: In a very fallen world you have to trust but verify, and have good faith negotiations, but compromise and reconciling of differences is (to some degree) possible! The Bible teaches you how; dirty dealers ruin it.

Update

(7/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

Reducing our world population, IF and only if by family's choices to self-restrain, incentivized, is smart! PEOPLE are what drain our limited natural resources, and pollute our earth! This is NOT about governments murdering citizens! @KamalaHarris

h) Guns

Bad things happen with guns. Bad things happen to people from guns. **-First 48** (5/17/23)

Gun-toting teachers WOULDNT stop AK-wielding shooters entering, nor metal detectors. If they hide their weapon, they can enter for yards before their intentions discovered, even if that set off metal detector alarms. 'Gotta stop them well before entering schools, malls, churches.

Update

(5/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

Gun-toting teachers WOULDNT stop AK-wielding shooters entering, nor metal detectors. If they hide their weapon, they can enter for yards before their intentions discovered, even if that set off metal detector alarms. 'Gotta stop them well before entering schools, malls, churches.



i) Israel

(7/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

I am pro-Israel, but NOT when they do or initiate immoral or unjust things! I am not anti-Palestinian, and am for them when they do good things, not evil. If you are for justice, this has to also be your position, no matter who you are!

j) Jailbirds, Crime & Punishment

(7/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

Hearing this song, it dawned on me, if legal and not disruptive, lifers/death row inmates STILL need purpose in life, like the ability to earn money or have a business, ministry, and conjugal visits (and be safe). <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XdSdNdDE4PY> (Momma, Just Killed A Man, Queen)

k) Judges & Court Shopping

(7/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

U.S. judges would be LESS inclined to maintain the reputation of some as being liberal or conservative, if almost all court cases were livestreamed! It is EVIL to be able to court shop, but no attorney is professional if he/she doesn't, cause the phenomenon shouldn't exist!

l) Leftism/Liberalism

(7/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

HERE is the language of the radical left: White privilege, white supremacy, equality, racist, colonizers, "justice." It is ALL for taxpayers to fund people's personal expenses!

m) Life

(6/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

WHAT's the purpose of life? For ALL people, it is to love God, and obey Him #1. But for non-Christians, the answer is a little different, in that they have to get saved from His wrath, or all else is in vain. For Christians, doing God's will is to be #1—NOT money making, including these:

God's Top Priorities for His People (EDBS)

1. **Full EVANGELISM** of all lost people, especially those within walking distance of your church!
2. **Relational DISCIPLESHIP** of all Christians, especially those within your church membership.
3. **BODY LIFE**. All members using their spiritual gifts to edify the body, when it is gathered.
4. Significant **SOCIAL MINISTRY**, like Jesus did, making society better, by doing good.
(Lk. 19:10; II Pet. 3:9; I Tim. 2:4; Ac. 4:13; II Tim. 2:2; Eph. 4:11-16; Ac. 10:38, etc.)

n) Mass Shootings

(5/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

It's HILARIOUS for liberals to agree with conservatives that mental illness is behind many mass murders, then seek tax payer money for people to handle their own mental or medical needs and problems. Be self-sufficient!

o) National Anthem & Sports Audiences

(7/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

Americans have something called the freedom of expression! You can sing the National Anthem, or not; you can put your hand over your heart, or not. Those don't prove your respect or disrespect for our fallen military, or patriotism, or absence thereof. We live in a free country!

p) Obama

(6/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

CNN covering Obama. Democracy is NOT something you can force on other nations, and dictatorships can't be forced to not be such. They're sovereign! I 100% agree with @barackobama you deal with imperfect situations that are complex and rarely if ever ideal! Great interview!

q) Panhandlers

(6/3/23)

NO street corner panhandler should EVER make more than minimum wage, hourly, or the FOOLs who are donating are hurting them, undercutting their own tax burden, and empowering NOT working. It happens all the time, I'm sure. Give them leads on where people are hiring, instead.

r) Political Parties

(6/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS is clear: Democrats believe politicians who care about 'the people' will use government to give them things, and they believe Democracy means the majority can vote for anything to make taxpayers pay for those things, so ensure that majority is mainly poor, and needing things!

s) Rules

(6/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's deal with rules. Were rules meant to be broken? Such adages are used by people who don't like a given rule, or rebelliously 'wanna not do right. Its ALL in if the rule is perfect, or has flaws! Law-makers HAVE to JUSTLY craft perfect laws, handling all exceptions as well as enforcement!

t) School Boards

(6/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

I AM 100% OPPOSED to any school avoiding teaching anything in our history which is true!
#Whitewashing Book Bans

u) Taxes

(5/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

deSATANist's flat tax is anti-biblical. It sounds fair, but it is NOT just/fair. Below is exactly why.
CHRISTIANS: DON'T fall for sophisticated tricks.

<p style="text-align: center;"><u>Why a Flat Tax is Unbiblical</u></p> <p>God says to him who has been given much, much is required (Lk 12:28). God says don't favor the rich or poor (<u>Levit 19:15</u>). A flat tax favors the rich (reasons, below), but a flat tax is trying to avoid a progressive/stair-stepped tax (proportional pain). Same percent of barely surviving vs. all you'd ever need is NOT the same sacrifice/pain. The rich have most things & luxuries they want, so a consumption tax would financially affect them the least! BOTH of these 2 (often advocated together) taxes favor the rich! An excessive progressive tax punishes the rich, as with some Americans paying nothing. Pure Cons cater to those life has blessed the most. Libs do the opposite. Centrists do justice!</p>

v) Terrorism?

(6/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

UNfortunately, terrorists likely learned new methods from the recent I-95 collapse. Government HAS to out-think criminals, and EXPECT that they did, just like we changed policies after 9-11, about airplanes with cockpit takeovers. Identify major economy hot spots and secure them better!

w) Transportation

(8/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

THERE OUGHT TO BE A LAW that if you are too diminished by age to follow right on red, one lane turns, and/or slower traffic keep right laws, you aren't allowed to drive! My car horn nearly used up its remaining shelf life, yesterday, twice! Follow the rules; you don't own our roads!

x) Weight Loss

(6/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

THE secret of major weight loss is eating half, then, ASAP, eating 2/5ths what you normally did, and getting used to that amount forever, even if experiencing some small, initial hunger after 20 minutes of a meal. Salads can be deceiving! Even they require these portion sizes! Add walking and water, too.

y) Woke

(4/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

Wokeness on race, IF it never means favoring under-qualified job or college candidates, reparations or handouts, is merely acknowledging historic abuse of blacks as slaves, with implications upon some heirs. Equal educations the answer! NOT diminishing whites' opportunities! DUH.

z) Women

(7/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

Women can do anything they set their minds to! There's NO reason any "American woman" should ever believe otherwise! We have EEOC and other agencies any discrimination can be addressed to, so never fear if you're the best qualified, you should be the one hired!

PROPHECY

(5/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

Louisiana's Congressman Kennedy brought up a VERY cogent argument! IF America wasted \$50 billion to be carbon neutral, at 13% of the world's pollution, how many degrees would global temperatures drop? It's UN-fair that U.S. has to do much that other countries won't do! THIS type of issue is where the Antichrist's agenda will enter the world scene!

When he is revealed, he will have the power to force all nations to his agenda, which is what our world doesn't have, today (the U.N. and world Court notwithstanding). Like forcing all nations to curb pollution, end wars (Ukraine), not harbor terrorists and criminals, or tax evaders, etc.

UN-fortunately, the world will be deceived by his morally good agenda, as his real heart/character won't be fully revealed until he's resurrected, mid-Tribulation, with a vengeance. He'll even tout AI and robotics' 666 as able to identify who with a gun is about to use it for evil (i.e., mind reading technology).

His deception is promoting morally good policies! What's absent, presently, is serious violence against Israel. Whenever that is exacerbated, where the world cries out for it to end, he will usurp three 'E.U.' heads of state, broker a FAKE 7-year peace deal, and the Tribulation will be on!

And I'd NEVER support America spending \$50B to become carbon neutral! Private industry and innovative technology must make it a profitable transition, including carbon capture! Americans WON'T pay more for fixes a minority care for government to fix (like pollution). That's SOCIALISM!

And speaking of Socialism, people touting a one-world government (from fear and misunderstanding how it gets forced onto the world, vs. voluntarily, through voting) need to read Rev. 16-18. There are poor and rich people in the Tribulation! Socialism WON'T be the Antichrist's economic system! Babylon is rich.

I do NOT wish the Tribulation upon anyone, but personally and selfishly, I'm ready for the Rapture, which would institute that outcome. The world has to be warned one last time to receive Jesus, or suffer, and end in hell! WHAT will get violence against Israel to that degree that Dan. 9:27 occurs?

Update

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

666 is almost here!: Besides making payment through facial recognition, commuters in #China can now pay through #palm-recognition



IMMIGRATION ISSUES (I)

(5/8-10/23; @JamesMeroney)

RE: Crowds amassing at our border: Swamp People—"Shoot 'em" (in the legs, of course; no fatalities). Warning shots in the air, first!

WHO but the ultra-wealthy wouldn't want "a better life?" That excuse for illegal aliens is B.S.! The entire world's non-America living standard people would want to come here, by that emotional and STUPID basis for being FOR law-breaker aliens! #Immigration The world's poor are NOT our problem!

My wife records and watches CBS Sunday Morning. They're addressing immigration, lower crime rate for newcomers and 4.2M unfilled jobs without them (don't seek OUR jobs!). LEARN THE LANGUAGE, we don't want low educated and poor ones coming, as they drain our safety net. ASSIMILATE, and come legally.

Immigration:

1. Take NO jobs Americans want.
2. NO undue likelihood of them becoming Socialism (i.e., Democrat only) voters.
3. Can't access safety net for years!
4. Must have a job, and skills America needs.
5. Learn English.
6. Don't try to make U.S.A. into an image of where you came from!
7. Be legal. It's called #Assimilation!

Update

CBS said there were 5.2 million job openings immigrants could fill, if we let them in.

1. DO THEY POSSESS the skills required or those jobs?
2. Do any Americans want those jobs?

There's always unemployment, as workers switch jobs or take breaks, AND businesses need options to hire! (5/19/23)

IMMIGRATION, RACE & LGBTQ IN CHURCH?

(5/21/23)

I'll FOREVER defend this immigration stance:

1. DON'T try to make U.S.A. into the country you fled!
2. Don't come to U.S.A. to vote for Socialism (i.e., stealing our wealth)
3. Learn English, and U.S. history
4. Don't steal Americans' jobs!
5. U.S.A. doesn't need more traffic and pollution and job/wage pressures.

'Give us your tired your poor' is a sentiment of a past era. America has been VERY generous with immigrants, and even EVIL in NOT deporting illegals! MILLIONS have come. We only have a limited land mass. Americans have to care for America, before we worry about other countries' problems!

Other nations that are crappy need to be fixed! Instead, so many try to come to U.S.A., when NONE of their relatives helped create it! It's a PRIVILEGE; not a right to come here, and WE decide who gets in! EVERY other nation has strict immigration laws, but Dems in charge of our border.

There will ALWAYS be refugees! U.S.A. doesn't owe the world our lifestyle, liberals! Liberals always want U.S. tax dollars to "help" poorer nations! FIX YOUR OWN DAMN ECONOMIES! We'll help, but it's NOT our job! It's MERCY, because U.S.A. is a moral/good nation! Fix your own nation, vs. run to the U.S.A.!

It's a DEVIOUS scheme of the Dem party to allow in people inclined to vote for Socialism! Many fear whites becoming a minority in U.S.A. is a white supremacy issue. In reality and in morality it's a concern that poorer and less educated and people from Socialist nations will vote for Americans with money's money!

I'll GUARANTEE you if Socialism is ever voted for by the U.S. majority, our nation is over, either by Civil War, bankruptcy, or people who have money fleeing America.

RACE & SLAVERY

(5/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

I've NEVER said this, but @Libin_A (one of our three home pastors, Libin Abraham) speaks too much about slavery, not born here. THIS GENERATION DIDN'T MAKE SLAVES!

America KNOWS slavery was sinful and wrong. Born-here Americans do NOT need to have that fact shoved down our throats with "woke" bull crud! WE DID NOT CHOOSE TO HAVE SLAVES. OUR PARENTS DID NOT. EVEN OUR GRANDPARENTS DID NOT. Get over it. NONE of you were slaves, living presently!

I am almost ready to quit going to that one church, because an outsider to American birth always mentions slavery. It's EASY to criticize MY nation when from somewhere else, when U.S.A. has repented, historically, even though we who are living NEVER did anything wrong! Only a handful did, centuries ago!

@Libin_A Sir: With ALL respect, and loving your sermons (usually), respectfully suggest you consider how often mentioning slavery rings HOLLOW, when you weren't born here, and NO ONE living had slaves, and only a handful of families did, WAY LONG AGO. The Bible teaches THIS: II Cor. 2:7-11 U.S.A. has repented!

Reparations are 100% unjust and irrational! NO living slave descendant was in chains, or even their parents or grandparents! The ONLY thing they were impacted by is psychological, and less inherited wealth (AS IF every other American always inherits money-ha!). They need best education and job opportunities; NOT taxpayers' wealth!

Today's taxpayers did NOT profit off slavery! The ONLY Americans who possibly did are any wealthy families who can be shown to have had slaves, generations ago. If you want reparations, go knock on their door, even though you were never a slave, nor your parents or grandparents!

I am SO sick of hearing about open borders, supposedly based on God's word, and condemning Americans for slavery, when that wasn't even America's ancestors, but only a handful of Americans!

America is NOT the possession of the world! Liberals want the world to come here, as most of it is poorer, so they'll vote for poverty-based policies!

Whether it's reparations, open borders, or fixing problems with tax dollars, excepting their leadership, liberals are usually poor, so of course they'll choose to vote to steal from those who aren't, rather than physically rob them. ALL others have every moral right to defend their labors' fruits!

Biblically, charity's voluntary—NOT compulsory! The rich ARE to generously give back, but compulsory taxes are to be FAIR to all! Punishing the rich, or some paying nothing, is NOT fairness! By Libin's Bible view, U.S.A. is to always feel we are slave-owners, and owe the world citizenship!

Families who have been in America from the beginning have a much more vested interest in preserving the values upon which she was founded! People who do not assimilate, manipulate our generosity to make U.S.A. into the image of a nation the FLED from. That is NOT RIGHT! Go back, if so (i.e., if that's your attitude)!

I've NEVER met an Asian- or Indian-American who did not assimilate very well, in U.S.A.! Never, and I know many of them! But I resent one of my three pastors always bringing up slavery! Natural-born Americans have more authority to speak of its evil, but it was the past, and harping is overkill!

NOT ONE LIVING AMERICAN HAS OWNED SLAVES! We DONT have any need to feel badly about ourselves for decisions a handful of Americans made centuries ago, and our money never has to be confiscated to help people who have never been enslaved, either! That's NOT racist or supremacist, but logic.

Liberals LOVE to speak about U.S. slavery, BUT hardly mention World Wars 1 and 2! Always picking on the negatives of our history. They obsess over the Mexican-American War, and Cowboys vs. native Indians. Rarely anything in the past 100 years! Living in the past, for the political gain of Socialism votes!

IT IS POLITICAL for a non-native-born American to side with LGBTQ and black Americans, teaching that the church has harmed them, when NOT balancing that statement with saying homosexuality is sin, and that most Americans and churchgoers never had any slave master relatives, @Libin_A ! Balance and justice are God's way!

Liberals love talk of slavery. Occasionally they add the native Indian and Mexicans who lost land through war. DO THEY EVER SPEAK OF landing on the moon, winning two World Wars, the Industrial Revolution, the generosity of U.S.A., and all U.S.A.'s great feats and moral deeds? Why? Politics!

It is slavery descendants, as with indigenous Americans, Mexican-American War defeated progeny, LGBTQ, and a handful of others who make up the Dem party. They WANT money for these losses! And that money isn't from "government," but from Americans who pay taxes, as they make money, by hard work.

Come to our nation to criticize our nation, or its history, is as welcomed as if we had done that to YOUR native land! You may be citizens, but you are late citizens, who we graciously allowed in. Have some respect for that difference! I'd never move to China, to tear her down! DUH.

To EVERY American, and new citizen, here: People work hard for their money. They don't have any desire to be forced to "help" people NOT in their family! They may, voluntarily, but forcing through votes will END America! We will NOT put up with it! We will FIGHT! It's unjust and un-American!

IT RINGS HOLLOWER for an 'outsider' to come to a new country and criticize its past sins! If I moved to India, as a preacher, and often spoke of their historic sins (whatever they may be), NORMAL citizens would bristle! Think about wearing native born Americans' "moccasins." @Libin_A

NOT ONE LIVING AMERICAN TAXPAYER promised or failed to deliver 40 acres and a mule, nor did any living U.S. citizen receive that promise for themselves, from the U.S. government which exists today. Are Jews going to seek reparations from modern Germany? These are different generations in history!

To claim the Bible teaches receive the asylum-seekers/refugees, and NEVER use the mind God said love Him with, completely, is to IGNORE facts (Christians aren't to do so) of the 44.8 million immigrants living in the U.S. (2018 stat). WE DON'T POSSESS ENDLESS LAND OR RESOURCES! @Libin_A

Illegal aliens are law-breakers, and that's anti-Bible/sinful! I'm FOR as many immigrants as possess the skills needed to fill jobs U.S. business owners can't fill with citizens already here. Dem border policies DONT equate skills with jobs sought! Just let them in for Socialist votes.

MORE people occupying U.S. land ONLY means MORE competition for jobs, which means LESS pay for Americans! Economics 101/common sense! People born here have much greater rights to work and be able to pay their bills, than worrying about the world's MAJORITY poor! That's NOT selfish!

ANY nation's government has primary (if not exclusive) responsibility to care for the health and welfare of their own citizens! That is true for ALL governments! ANY immigrant who lowers U.S. wages, or takes a job an American wanted is stealing our natural resources! @Libin_A Theft crime and sin.

U.S. border policy MUST accurately assess:

1. Is there a job this person will land, and is skilled for?
2. Is that a job no American wants, or qualifies for?
3. Will this person ever be voting for freebies off U.S. taxpayers?

IF WE CAN'T DETERMINE THESE ANSWERS, allow no U.S. entry!

I live among mainly Indian- and Asian-American neighbors. I LOVE their cultures! THEY DO NOT SEEK HANDOUTS! They're skilled and educated! They earn enough to never seek taxpayer handouts. I am SO GLAD they are here. That's what U.S.A. needs; not moochers! Safety net drainers are NOT welcome!

People at the Texas border are demanding entry. YOU DON'T DO THAT! I wouldn't go to any nation and demand entry! It's a privilege if they let me in! And if you don't have money, you're going to seek it from our paid-for government. We don't pay taxes for that! Be self-sufficient, or stay home!

@Libin_A: The LGBTQ community HAS been harmed by Christians demonizing them, but they also choose sinful behavior, and I've NEVER heard you say that, in any sermon, or exegete I Tim. 2:12. Cherry-picking what God teaches (contrary to His whole counsel)? Subjective sin is knowing the right thing, and not doing it. (Jas. 4:17)

IF YOU want to use all these verses for public policy, WHAT'S KEEPING U.S.A. from being real generous, and inviting all the world's poor here? @Libin_A STANDARDS! REASON.

RESTRICTIONS. COMMON SENSE God gave some of us! <https://sojo.net/22-bible-verses-welcoming-immigrants...> Think, brother, with ALL your mind love Jesus!

If ANY black American has career success, living in supposedly systemically racist America, it's proof that slavery from eons ago did not hinder their ability to succeed, financially! @Libin_A Unfortunately for the woke crowd, I can think of THOUSANDS of such achievers! It takes smarts and hard work!

I'd be HAPPY to publicly debate you, anytime, on this generation's guilt or non-guilt over slavery, LGBTQ respect and moral accountability, who should America allow in as immigrants, women as preachers, whether homosexuality and trans decisions are sin, and whether abortion is evil, @Libin_A

PREVALENT WORLDLINESS ~UNNOTICED IN THE LAODICEAN CHURCH

(5/21/23)

Time to teach on a subject so many Christians are wrapped up in, and don't even know what its name means: WORLDLINESS! I've read several people thinking salvation is the end-all of everything, and our interaction with God. BOGUS! It's the beginning of a life of grace. (Rom. 5:2) It's the start!

JUST because you are certain you are going to heaven is zero reason to do nothing toward God; no new decisions, no changed deeds, or nothing different! You were 100% changed! Out of gratitude you please the Lord. It's your new identity and nature! Your re-made to live holy.

Instead, many Christians live in the world, even though we are in the world but not of it. What is worldliness? (I Jn. 2:15-16) It is walking by what we see! (II Cor. 5:7, 4:18) Worldliness is a life based on this life, and all it shows and teaches. Basing all your decisions on the secular world.

In a description, it is this (in America): Graduate, work hard, make lots of money, retire early, and have luxuries and enjoy life and the fruits of your labors. GOD DOES NOT EXACTLY TEACH THIS American Dream "ideal" we worship! IT is exactly what Solomon sinfully did in Ecc. 1-3!

It is showing off your assets, and wearing tons of makeup, wearing the fanciest clothes and watches, and owning a mansion, because you want others to think your value is the value of your net worth!

I Jn. says it's 3 things: Lust of the flesh and eyes, and the boatful pride of life. Sex, sin, wealth and the pride that comes from these idols! Jas. 4 says an entire church was worldly, praying for selfish ends, and that made them ENEMIES of God!

Positionally, we can sing 'I am a child of God,' but in experience Christians can be God's enemy! They ARE when they are worldly!

MOST U.S. Christians will regret how they lived this life! There will be months, if not longer, in heaven, where they feel horrible about the values and priorities they lived under from spiritual birth to physical death. Repent! You are failing God, and are sinning!

The Bible calls it carnality. Saved; going to heaven, but living lost as a goose, spiritually. Imitating the values of a fallen and lost world of people who don't know God.

Here's what else God says about such a lifestyle: II Cor. 10:12 I AM MORE CONVINCED OF THIS THAN ANYTHING ELSE:

I know more Christians that are worldly than not, in the U.S.A.! Their ministry efforts are MINIMAL to non-existent. They have ZERO knowledge of, interest or involvement in God's 4 top EDBS priorities. BUT they do go to church. Churchianity replaces Christianity, for these enemies.

I guess I'll NEVER find one church that will evangelize all nearby lost people within one year. Much less relationally disciple all their members. As to writing, I intend to leave this subject, as it is falling on deaf

ears. WE JUST DON'T CARE! Preach and get paid handsomely in Laodicea! God WILL judge us for this! (I Pet. 4:17)

Update

(5/23/23)

@Libin_A would be wise to balance his political inneundos, by using ALL of God's word to speak to public moral issues, and never favor either political party's agenda. Committed Christians cannot be beholden to any one party—only morals and God—or it's idolatry! Here's some help:

ALL injustice Tax cheats & unfair taxes Severe poverty eliminated Unfair wages & lazy workers Greed & selfishness; hoarding Abortion, & the mother's legal rights The poor helped to become self-sufficient No waste in government spending (Mt. 14:20) USA as the moral & justice leader of the world People judged by heart character vs. skin color The rich encouraged to give back (I Tim 6:17-19) People judged by heart character vs. skin color Homosexuality & trans sin, & hate toward LGBTQ NO rich person paying less taxes than a secretary! No corruption or lying by politicians! & no bribing. Illegals & just immigration that favors neither party Balanced budget & reined-in government spending No handouts, but repaid help by entitlement recipients & many more! NOT mainly slavery, LGBTQ & women's rights!
--

You likely are a GOP, based on salary and education, and your audience is likely mainly GOP, in North Dallas. That is ZERO reason to choose sides! A godly man (as I believe you are) would be a Centrist, and show no bias to any party agendas! Balance all political statements! @Libin_A

ONLY a FOOL can't see any good in one party, and only good in the other. I believe you to be a wise young man. LEAD pastors to understand political parties are IDOLS, and both are full of sin, as are many politicians, and teach that Jesus isn't a GOP (or Dem). LEAD your elders! @Libin_A

In scolding, then encouraging, as I've done toward you, this week, I've given you an example of what I also said you need to do on scolding U.S.A. about slavery, repeatedly. DO II Cor. 2:1-8, and BALANCE that with U.S.A.'s many goods! They far out-weigh our bads, at least to your audience, @Libin_A

BUSINESS ISSUES

Mass Thefts

(5/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

@Walmart—Criminals take YOUR property by:

1. Putting an item in BIG boxed items
2. Scanning less than all items
3. Using backpacks to hide merchandise
4. Scanning lower priced items—not higher
5. Weighing items NOT on the scale

Yet, employees CAN'T chase crooks down! DUMB. Catch the crooks! Theft costs consumers high prices!

I know FIVE ways people steal from Walmart, as customers, but employees aren't allowed to chase after them if they leave the store. BLADERDASH! EVIL PREVAILS WHEN GOOD PEOPLE DO NOTHING. Government has to do its job to curb evil, or it will exponentially accelerate even worse!!!
(6/9/23)

Update #1

(6/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

I've met an HONEST car repair man. His prices are cheap to fair. On occasion, hell jack up a price, if you don't price shop, but RARELY. My only point, this AM, is keep/hold all people accountable to live morally! You aren't God, but people don't listen for or obey Him often! Be His mouth!

When the cats away, the mice will play. I believe MANY Americans believe God is asleep, or blind! IF people can get away with things, they will try to do so. I know a THIEF at someone's business, but employees aren't allowed to catch or touch or speak to him. I WILL, soon, as a citizen!

Update #2

(6/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

I Tim. 6:10 is THE verse for the evils in U.S. business! The example are endless, and the duty to stop them is with government! Whistleblowers are dependent on their jobs, so fearful of exposing evils, as it cuts off their source of income! They MUST have immunity from business retaliation!

Update #3

(6/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Years back, Sam's Club reconnoitered their self-checkout machines, and nearby Wal-Mart established a completely new online orders warehouse. Facelifts keep business's afloat, longer-term!

Update #4

(6/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

NEW TV show: One Star reviews, on @VICETV is EXACTLY what's needed for justice! Every online review is:

1. One person's opinion
2. Subject to how they describe it, accurate or not
3. Businesses deserve every right to rebut lies! I CAN'T WAIT FOR THIS SERIES! #Justice more possible.

Update #5

(7/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

SINCE U.S. businesses won't self-police, we NEED a law that they either promote and sell straight and LGBTQ items (and never favor one race in their products), or that they aren't allowed to sell such items. I favor free market, but with balance! Go woke only, you have broken the law, with fines!

U.S. businesses seemingly haven't yet comprehended that when you interject politics into your business, you're ticking off about half your customer base, unless you're Chic Fil A or Ben and Jerrys, where the hit is less, depending on a right or left message. KEEP POLITICS OUT OF U.S. BUSINESS!

For Americas economy to be best, all businesses that can need to succeed, and all Americans need to want and be willing to shop anywhere! IT HURTS AMERICANS when U.S. businesses get into the political fray! A lesser economy lessens jobs and wages, over time and intensity of impact! DUH 101

Update #6

(7/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

It's literally STUPID for some citizen's groups to think U.S. businesses (like Disney) should or would completely ostracize LGBTQ and trans consumers! That's DUMB business! A MAJOR problem is the straight community hasn't created many products to sell, advertising their beliefs—for balance!

OFTEN, you can't say enough in one tweet! Christian businesses should never be forced to sell LGBTQ items. Christian workers at not Christian businesses shouldn't, either, if it bothers their conscience, based on their religion! Secular businesses are there to sell things and profit!

Today's three business experiences lead me to the following: Some force should make/force businesses to be run right! Customers always right, unless they're jack wads. Customer service skills mandatory. Do your job right. Be open at posted hours and on time. Take responsibility vs. blame others.

Update #7: Business Give Back?

(8/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

IMO, ANY entity responsible for investing or profiting using others' money (like shareholders or investors) should NOT be giving back any monies to society! That obligation before God is for individuals. Business owners can decide for their business, but NOT with entrusted money!

Private companies who give back to society, voluntarily, aren't using entrusted funds, and even public ones who choose to risk disinvestment—unless a majority of shareholders were supportive of that use of their funds. You know when you invest in Ben and Jerrys, what you're investing in!

Over vacay, I got to wondering if I have any biblical basis for saying that successful business should, morally (NOT legally), give back to society. It's a great thing to do, but I Tim. 6:17-19 is written to humans; not legal entities. I'll leave it as unsettled, for me, for now! (8/14/23)

THE AI/ROBOTICS DILEMMA

(5/28/23; @JamesMeroney)

At present, there's a mad rush to be the first company and/or nation to dominate the AI industry. Reports are that it's growing at such a pace, regulation may be in order. With crazy competition, thinking doesn't occur. WHERE IS THIS ALL LEADING?

Taken to its logical conclusion, ALL jobs would be automated. FOOLS envision humans all served by robots, not having to work, or working completely new jobs like exploring the universe. HOW WOULD YOU GET PAID? ONLY the AI/robot owners would get profits.

And with everyone out of a job, those owners would have no market of buyers for the things their machines produced! It's the Henry Ford problem, who understood if you make cars cheap enough, everyone can have one, and the money to buy one with good-paying jobs. But you don't destroy the market by ending all jobs.

Still others, more recently, have envisioned UBI or Zuckerberg's \$30K per human pay from the ultra-rich who own it all. What would coerce those elitists to give \$30K to everyone, getting nothing in return but the right to profit off owning all means of production? Most don't do that, and wouldn't!

The answer, as always, is found in the Bible; specifically Rev 18. Economic Babylon will be quite prosperous (v. 9)! And it will have humans working jobs (vv. 11-13). So all 18-wheeler drivers will NOT lose their careers to driverless vehicles! We (or the Antichrist) are going to assuage the negative consequences of this current mad dash!

These machines will also cause the demise of perhaps millions (Rev. 13)—those unwilling to bow allegiance to that coming world dictator, who uses them to enforce his economic system/vision. But it will be prosperous, and full of employment.

Men will adulter with it, and be judged for doing so! Cohabiting with evil, to get rich, as so many already do.

But all time between now and 3.5 years before that event, we deal with what to do with AI. Laws are certainly in order, but we also need the technology, if used wisely, and to improve lives and assist workers.

BUT, you know how business thinks! Replace as many salaried or hourly workers as humanly possible, and let them and the government pick up the pieces, through taxes and a welfare system, until their skills can do things a robot can't! It's a problem.

HERE'S the main problem with AI/robotics: The jobs these machines replace are of people whose skills are the LEAST! They are NOT intellectually qualified to out-smart a programmed machine, to do things those machines cannot be designed to do. That means MAJOR Welfare programs coming!

MORAL ISSUES (II)

Being Good

(6/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

SINCE no one will ever be perfect, how good must one be to be deemed a "good person?" It's really if you're trying, sincerely, vs. feigning/faking it, and if your succeeding in major, noticeable ways. MANY in America don't even try. They're willful sinners (like tRUMP's crednetials in 2016)

Update #1: Legacy

(7/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Legacy: WHAT will you do with your life that any people will care to learn about, when you're gone?

Update #2: Hard Times

Hard times create strong men. Strong men create good times.

Good times create weak men. Weak men create hard times. —G. Michael Hopf

Update #3: Morals & Politics

(7/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

I'm vehemently angry at one thing—EVIL has to be stopped in its tracks, in our world—period! The Sound of Freedom appears to be just one issue being exposed. Start with D.C.! Sin is not to rule our great nation! A national repentance is in order in our secular country; return to morals!

Update #4: Morals & the Media

(7/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's address Barbie movie, Sound of freedom and Bud Lite: NO MATTER HOW HARD Christians try to make our society more moral, ONLY THE GOSPEL CHANGES PEOPLE FOREVER! Not moral rehabilitation or behavior modification! Moral lost people burn in hell, brethren! Solve THAT—first and foremost!

My past post was SO important, I'll rephrase it: IF Christians were ever able to get society to adopt more moral standards for society, they COMPLETELY FAILED, because Jesus died for men's eternal souls! NOT for their temporary deeds being cleaned up! II Chron. 7:14 is to Gods people!

Update #5: Morals & Politics

(7/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

When POLITICS rules the rules being made, your country is totally fricked up! There is ALWAYS a higher law than the mere law of man, and we are always to follow it. JUSTICE is always in order, even if not always on the books!

Update #6: Objective vs. Subjective Sins

(8/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

EVERY SINGLE TIME we speak of actions, intentions, desires, words or thoughts being sin, there is ALWAYS the objective vs. the subjective! What is objectively a sin may not be a sin for you, if God hasn't yet given you faith to do it. Get (understand) this and you get sanctification!

CHURCH & GOD'S PRIORITIES

(6/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's describe a scenario, and see if its description matches reality, anywhere: A church is mainly music and sermons, and asking people to attend, sit, sing and tithe. Now when we look at what God says one is, and is to do, we observe the following activities, too. WHAT IF THEY WONT DO THEM?

WHAT IF a pastor has decided, privately, that he will do anything and everything in his power to grow his audience and their giving, to ever expand his business kingdom and salary? Or if he believes the church is his? What are Christians to do with such wolves/tares? Rebuke/scold/shame

WHAT IF a "pastor" decided he agreed with philosophy that church is a business, parishioners are the customers, and his sermon is his product, along with the musicians? WHAT IF any church dabbled in top priorities, then said they do those priorities? Do enough people buy those lines?

WHAT are consequences of any pastor NOT evangelizing all nearby lost, discipling ALL his members, and training them to do the same, having ALL members use spiritual gifts in ministry, or the congregation doing little social ministry to their communities, if laymen remain ignorant?

WHAT IF hiring "pastors" have decided the ONLY main consequences for their NOT doing THESE priorities well comes in the next life only, so they will live it up in Laodicea, ignore Jesus knocking on the door, and take their fate and lost rewards on the other side, IF they're going?

WHAT IF "ministers" believed all other pastors are significantly under-performing at the EDDBS priorities, so they're OK doing the same? II Cor. 10:12 WHERE would laymen learn of these private decisions, or these priorities, if they mainly rely on pastors' words? READ BIBLE and WATCH DEEDS!

WHAT IF any sincere critics of those sin-full decisions were labeled judgers, or legalists, to get the heat off of under-performance? Wouldn't sinful status quo simply continue, and the critic be banished or socially ostracized, and satan win the victory? Absolutely YES! Do you ever see this?

Update #1

(6/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

DISTINCTION WITH A DIFFERENCE: I've spent the past hour of my sleep, fighting off writing this, until normal waking hours, but I can't sleep. Missions strategists TEACH you do good deeds to "plant churches." Planting churches is NOT what occurred in the book of Acts! Evangelism WAS!

OF COURSE, if your goal is to have a church where you get a business started, that makes a salary for the "church planter," you WOULDN'T just evangelize, or rent a room and host a Bible study, un-advertised! You'd target people who might join, because they had a reason to do so!

God's concern is that EVERY soul hears gospel, even knowing many will reject! Man's goal in church planting is to get enough church goers to have a viable business, as good a business as that is! Church planting is NOT concerned with reaching everyone! They hope a church, "planted" will later reach the remaining unreached by the "planters."

In fact, many churches become introspective, and pastors justify simply catering to their crowd, as they're seen as shepherds of the sheep, and the sheep are their members. NOWHERE in Scripture does God command, nor do we see churches started as the purpose for evangelism! It's the effect or result, when enough get saved! But ALL are to be reached! NOT just enough to pay a man's salary!

If your purpose is starting a new business, your aim is finding a quorum who'll come and give! IF, instead, your goal is completing the Great Commission, ALL in an area will be reached, and even if not enough want to become a church, thereafter, you start them, individually, on their walk with Christ, and encourage them to join a church, whenever they can, or one exists (online available, today).

I can't make this any clearer!: You EITHER aspire to start a new business/church, OR you aspire to tell the gospel to everyone in an area. "Church planters" will significantly QUIT their evangelizing efforts, once enough people exist to form a church; then focus on becoming preachers.

ALL the people in any given "targeted" area who DON'T hear the gospel through the efforts and mouths of "church planters" STILL GO TO HELL, AT ANY TIME, even if a church gets started big enough to make the head pastor wealthy! Do we want a pastor career, or the world reached for Christ?

It's the culture of churchianity that praises more church entities started, even as NOT all lost people hear the gospel! READ book of Acts! Entire cities and nations were reached, by open air preaching, corroborated by miracles! NOT by mowing lawns and filling gas tanks! Distinctions!

Finally, NOT ONE church, likely (even though ALL churches are to do so), has evangelized EVERY lost soul within walking distance! YOU CABNT TELL ME starting another such entity is how God commanded His Great Commission to be completed! Back to sleep!

I "lied:" When we were on a Cambodia mission trip, we NEVER considered whether a new church could or would be formed! We tried to reach as many lost as we could, while there! That idea never entered my mind! We left materials for all who got saved.

If there had been NO local church within walking distance of "our" fruit/converts, I feel certain most involved would have done the exact same thing! You can ask them! It's now called E3, but was then called Global Missions Fellowship. Nov 1996. EVANGELISM! NOT "church planting!" ALL vs. Some reached! Duh!

Two passages on point: I Cor. 2:2-5, 10:33. PAUL NEVER SOUGHT ANYTHING FROM APPROACHED LOST PEOPLE, like a salary/money, or church attendance! He only powerfully spoke of Jesus crucified! He didn't even wait around long enough for churches to be formed; appointed elders LATER! Role model.

Church Growth Movement and Industrial Revolution/assembly line big box mentality made focus drawing crowds. one Community Church advertises a Dallas Cowboy speaking at men's conference. This is NOT how it was done in the Bible, folks! We have enough believers to reach everyone, even 1:1.

SMALL and medium-sized churches are NOT "failures," because they draw very small crowds! That's the tweet!

Update #2

(6/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

IT IS DIFFICULT when someone claims to know Jesus, but cannot comprehend why you would protest CHUMP, never vote for or support him, even risk a GOP loss, to take a stand and save that party, and work to ensure whoever wins is kept in check to closer Christian values than unchecked!

There are SO MANY claiming Christians who DON'T yet comprehend that living with integrity, having morality, is ultimately what God is requiring of lost people, and especially people who name His Name! HOW does that message get missed? Morals trump even secular power Christ passed on!

It's probably easier to chat with a lost soul than a believer who lacks Bible knowledge, because you EXPECT lost people to have NO clue. The believers you just get frustrated with, as they or their pastors are FAILING so openly, without regret or awareness of their failing God!

IF anyone EVER took the time and effort to know God and His word, they would QUICKLY know these are tenets of God's view of our world and life down here. The MORE you share them in common with Him, the better your life will become. MOST never will, then will burn in hell, forever!

1. Your purpose in life is obeying Jesus
2. Money is NOT the point of life
3. You get as many years as you get, in which time you have to get saved, or it was ALL a huge waste!
4. Truth is everything, and you have to apply it to your politics, and see good and evil, by knowing truth!
5. EVERYTHING is headed toward the coming 7-year Tribulation (Bible prophecy). ALL events are trending toward that event, and God has already told you what the future looks like! You do NOT have to live an ignorant life, preoccupied with the things you visibly see!
6. Evangelism is the most important act you can do toward another human!
7. EVERY "Christian" is required to be fully sold out to Jesus, in your life behaviors, or you are NOT a friend of God, but an apostate rebel.
8. EVERY Christian is supposed to be able to learn how to grow up other believers!
9. You, Christian, have a spiritual gift! You're supposed to use it when church is gathered to edify others!
10. EVERY Christian is supposed to do something with their life that improves the life of humanity—you're the hands and feet of Jesus. NOT understanding these 10 makes folk fools!

I've MANY times said not all Bible verses have the same impact, like so and so begat so and so vs. key memory verses at our website. EVERY one of the 10 principles I just elucidated have Bible verses behind them! PASTORS MUST START TEACHING THE KEY TRUTHS OF THE BIBLE, that change lives!

IT IS INSUFFICIENT for pastors to view sermons as a thing you do because it's your job, and why crowds come to hear you. Professional ear-tickling entertainers have that attitude! YOUR JOB IS TO GROW UP/MATURE UP the people sitting in front of you, ASAP!; Not 10+ years from now!

Carnality is RAMPANT in U.S. Christendom! NOT my opinion; statistically provable and observably verifiable. FACT that claimers of Christ don't care that this verse exists, and support one who would choose the opposite, is proof positive! II Tim. 2:19 Idolizing power and money over morality sins!

Update #3

(7/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

And here's one more rants session you need to endure: IF AMERICAN CHRISTIANS TOOK THEIR RELATIONSHIP TO JESUS AS SERIOUSLY AS THEY TOOK THEIR POLITICS, the world would be turned upside down for the right, not the wrong! We do NOT do this, by and large, so sin reigns! Repent! II Chron. 7:14

God's Top Priorities for His People (EDBS)

1. **Full EVANGELISM** of all lost people, especially those within walking distance of your church!
2. **Relational DISCIPLESHIP** of all Christians, especially those within your church membership.
3. **BODY LIFE**. All members using their spiritual gifts to edify the body, when it is gathered.
4. Significant **SOCIAL MINISTRY**, like Jesus did, making society better, by doing good.
(Lk. 19:10; II Pet. 3:9; I Tim. 2:4; Ac. 4:13; II Tim. 2:2; Eph. 4:11-16; Ac. 10:38, etc.)

Update #4

(7/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF we want revival in USA, II Chron. 7:14 (analogous) requires more than prayer! DON'T blame God withholding what we asked for! Humble ourselves, do pray, turn from evil and seek His face (which is to do His ways and will). Name me churches committed to His top priorities—doing His will.

Update #5

Your life as a Christian should make non-believers question their disbelief in God.

—Dietrich Bonhoeffer

CHURCH POLITY

(5/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

Sorry, but when you've been kicked out of all Sun School classes, for telling truth and banned from attending if you say one online word about a church, some young, very talented music man's offense I said someone was off pitch won't stop me from seeing and saying what the Lord leads me to!

FYI, EVERY time we pass by Cottonwood Creek (2-3 times a year), I chuckle that a pastor could have researched an illustration to say he didn't want anyone coming there to change his church, even as they do NOT fully do EDDBS priorities. Laodicea was wealthy, yet spiritually poor!

I'm NOT wrong in trying to help fix that problem! Whats wrong is people resistant to changes that improve a church, maybe even affecting attendance! Budgets have to be paid! Pastors care!

EVERY wise business executive evaluates the customer experience! They can take polls, hire observers, compare to similar businesses, or hire undercover shoppers. IF a church wants repeat attenders, they have to identify things that turn off and on those already willing to come once

GET THIS: 20% of Americans believe the Bible is to be taken literally as the word of God. YET, Wikipedia says 63% of Americans claim to be Christians. That is 43% (double 20%) of claimers who don't obey God as to their view of His Bible! HERESY and sin, folks! Repent, #Fake Christians

Nit-picky nose church consumers care about the carpet color (unless its glaringly ragged or ugly-colored), church ending at the exact minute, etc. Things that attract or detract from visitors returning SHOULD concern ALL paid staffers! God hasn't sent your salary as manna! Mt. 11:15

P.S.: JUST LIKE Ernst and Young taught, outsiders and especially young MBA grads/first timers are some of the BEST sources for observing needed business changes, as they aren't subjectively blind to the problems. They can see where people get entrenched in bad habits, which blind them to needed changes!

I'll NEVER back off calling for ALL churches to do EDBS right and thoroughly! Church polity has NEVER been a topic I've even addressed, until two months ago! I was helping a church I was considering regularly attending. Otherwise, I wouldn't care—that's the local members concern for growth.

I've ONLY encountered RESISTANCE by churches not doing EDBS significantly, and God leading me to change that! Cottonwood Creek knew I was coming to visit, considering going there, and preached an illustration that they didn't want anyone changing their church! DO EDBS RIGHT! Period!

I don't even care if any church's polity gets improved, IF they adopt God's EDBS priorities! I've simply observed MOST won't, ever, and that pastors often care MORE about how to grow than how to better obey God in what their churches do, as to EDBS ministry efforts! Sin, but reality!

I have ONLY written on church polity ONCE in my lifetime, as I HATE that lower importance subject! BUT, pastors DO care about how the quality of the "product" they're presenting is doing. IF churches ONLY did EDBS, God would bless their so doing! MOST WONT—ever, thoroughly! Sin!

ALLEN PREMIUM OUTLET MALL SHOOTING

(5/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

WARNING!!! I retweet this as a pro-gun citizen, to say America has a problem, and it's hardly ever any other weapon but a GUN! IF we can't figure out who's good and who's bad, who have access to guns, we will always have these incidents. Mind scan technology, or better control of who gets them! [GRAPHIC video of the shooting]

My family did NOT want me to retweet that graphic video. BUT people have to SEE with their own eyes what carnage guns in the wrong hands cause. ALL respect to the victims, and condolences to their families. WE CAN'T TELL WHO'S EVIL with a gun, so polygraphs upon purchases may be needed, to identify (evil) intentions!

HOW MANY MASS SHOOTINGS ARE WE 'GONNA ALLOW, demanding absolute rights to gun ownership? There HAS to be a law that gun owners are interviewed and polygraphed as to intentions, BUT it's the illegal access to guns that's the problem; criminals, evil hearted and the mentally ill accessing them—NOT law abiders!

GOP's can say it's not the gun, but the gun user, BUT how will society ever know the intentions of all gun holders? It's IMPOSSIBLE! Its' RARELY a bomb, a grenade, Molotov cocktail, knife, machete, bat, sling shot, bow and arrow, but a GUN—and an automated gun, at that! Allen Premium Outlets (been there ~17 times)

I'VE SAID all soft targets have to get hardened! Allen Mall is VERY soft, because last time I went there, FEW places are connected indoors. Maybe none. Only outdoor store-to-store walking. Open sitting duck targets for madmen! NO protection, if you're unarmed! Open season for murderers.

UNTIL technology can distinguish a well-meaning vs. evil-intending gun holder, all targets have to be hardened, everyone should arm themselves, criminals and the mentally ill need no access (not just by law, but physically), and very angry people get red flagged!

IF ANYONE wants to argue #ItsTheGuns is 100% UNtrue, NAME ME everyone planning a mass shooting, and I will agree with you! You CANT! It is evil people who get their hands on guns, any way that they do! Both/and; not just man, or guns, but BOTH! DUH 101.

NO amount of mass shootings will ever be enough for FOOLS to demand any new laws! That is saying they are content if thousands of such incidents occur. It's just the price of "freedom." B.S.! Our great military paid for it (i.e., our freedom); NOT civilians!

Instagram shows an armored vehicle at Stonebriar Mall. I can't find it on Twitter. Green; maybe camouflaged (the camera filmed from further away, and from behind parked cars). KILL ALL TERRORISTS! Allen Premium Outlet Malls is only about 7 miles away! This is a bad night for North Dallas!

#BREAKING #Frisco, Texas Stonebriar Mall in Collin County just 12 miles from #Allen Outlets is currently being evacuated for another possible active shooter situation just hours from the ones first down the road [I had an insider go through this whole event].

Do people not know, you always keep moving, in dangerous situations when you're in a car! You never get in a line, or stop. We drove all through Stonebriar Mall, until we found an easy exit to Preston. Most people waited to exit to 121. Sitting duck dummies. Untrained in self-defense! [I drove there with my son, to see the activity, and prove no tanks were present, as had been alleged].

God's blessings to you, @johnmarkcaton, in tomorrow's service in Memorial for today's Allen Premium Outlet Mall! You'll remember me from the next two retweets!... [reminding him when I took a go fully evangelize sign, and when he preached a sermon that they didn't want anyone coming there to change his church, knowing I was coming]

Update #1

(5/7/23; @JamesMeroney)

Here's a law that couldn't hurt: ANY mass shooters caught alive will be shot by firing squad, with all appeals to be made within three years maximum. Let them feel their pain. It's legal in Utah, I believe. Cruel and unusual punishment is what they did to innocents!

IT IS IMPOSSIBLE to know and identify evil (not just mentally ill) people who privately plan mass shootings! They'd have to speak or write of it, or behave unusually, and ONLY those closest to them would see those signs!

IF you ban rapid fire assault weapons, you will NOT get them all out of our society! They will only be harder for people to illegally get. Owners will hide them, and criminals will stash them before the law changed. DUMB attempted solution! It doesn't work!

@CNN is saying authorities should have identified the Allen killer, his background and amount of weaponry. ABC local revealed his home (not an address), likely race (Hispanic, as a translator needed), his demeanor (quiet, loner). Some fear he has cartel ties, so cops are staying silent. SPEAK, authorities!

I was told many mall employees believed a gun was shot at Stonebriar. THERE WOULD BE EVIDENCE of where the bullets lodged! Others say it may have been dropping something loudly, or a popped balloon. That I believe! Their videos don't identify culprits, a Frisco cop said.

An interjecting conversation with an online idiot who struggled to ever speak truth, but wanted me to meet him at Cottonwood Creek Baptist, which he claimed was his home church, which I told him I'd been to many times, but would never return to, given the head pastor's resistance to God's top priorities.

He was convinced a fuzzy tattoo picture on the gunman's hand proved he was with a drug cartel, and slandered my using lawyer skills, such as waiting to see what the evidence proved. He also claimed to be a "Christian," to which I wrote the following two tweets:

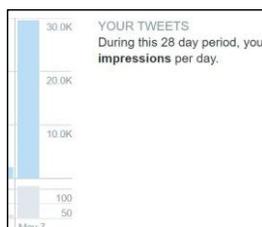
IF ANYONE CLAIMS TO BE A "CHRISTIAN," and states ANY political opinion without citing any Bible verse, ignore and run from them! They are NOT speaking for God, but feel that somehow knowing Him informs their uneducated brains. It doesn't work that way!

...As clear as the fuzzy tattoo! I'll patiently wait until his race is confirmed by people in authority who examine his body; not make conclusions based on a photo from 8 feet away, thank you. IF @johnmarkcaton (Cottonwood's head pastor) isn't discipling well [as proved by this harassing, full-time cussing congregant], that's his problem! John said you forget sermons 72 hours later.

BY THE WAY, this mass shooting is just one of the effects of not fully evangelizing all nearby lost people, and fully discipling your members, every church! @JohnMarkCaton REMEMBER when I brought this sign outside your church, on 121 access road, with the cops? Fun times!

Our viewership of this incident:

Sermons are not relational discipling, @johnmarkcaton! There is ZERO knowing if your audience is growing, meeting with God, how they live outside church, if they read any Bible, pray, evangelize. No questions asked. No relationship. You know I've ranted about this for decades! FIX IT!



For now, I won't retweet that dude's continued contact. As a "Christian," he's trying to insult, hurt and discourage me, and finds joy in angering me, AS IF righteous indignation over evil and stupidity is losing self-control. THIS IS CARNALITY in church, pastors and Americans! And it is prevalent.

I WILL REPEAT: There is NO number of mass shootings large enough for the far right to want any laws changed on the subject! QUIT expecting that to change!

Let me address a pertinent fact: Jesus IS the answer to America's problems, but many people will not and will never receive Him. Therefore, God Himself instituted government, to curb evil and praise good (Rom. 13). We CAN'T wait for a hoped-for revival to fix U.S.'s many problems. God's answer to our prayers for revival is NOT the problem!

HERE is where you can watch the memorial service for the victims of the Allen Outlet Mall, at 5pm, central time: <https://cottonwoodcreek.tv/worship-services/tn7pn8jv7n...> <Mauricio Martinez Garcia—Rot in hell, as you burn> (5/7/23)

Update #2

(5/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

My wife and I, with our eldest son, walked the Stonebriar Mall, as we often do, but wore these shirts, which we rarely do. #MakeAStatement



Update #3: Church Reproof (& Talk of Judgment)

(5/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

I enjoyed every speaker at the Allen Outlet Mall Memorial, including very interesting church staffers from all over the world, BUT when it got to the head pastor, I ended it, as I know he is volitionally resistant to these [EDBS priorities] values in serious application, and likes Laodicea better! He said as much.

Unconfirmed (but my wife never lies, has good hearing, and is usually accurate): She says three victims of the Allen Outlet Mall shooting were from our 16⁺-year church's Prestonwood Christian Academy [PCA] (parents and a child), with another child in the hospital.

Yesterday, a MORON said I was siding with helping the Democrats to believe something has to change with our laws on gun ownership. THAT IS THE #1 USA PROBLEM: MORALITY is never a consideration! Just does this position help or hurt my idolized political party? ANATHEMA. God judge us ALL! We can be SO EVIL!

I've ONLY encountered RESISTANCE by churches not doing EDBS significantly, and God leading me to change that! Cottonwood Creek Baptist's pastor knew I was coming to visit, we considering going there, and preached an illustration that they didn't want anyone changing their church! DO EDBS PRIORITIES RIGHT! Period!

That needs MORE attention: @johnmarkcaton REFUSED this [Fully evangelize] sign, and these priorities, verbally and behaviorally, which is WHY Allen Outlet Mall happened as judgment in HIS city! God can use evil, but NOT do evil. The man didn't want to change his church's successful practice, and this was at 'his' church!

MAKE SURE Allen Premium Outlet Mall's memorial service host, @johnmarkcaton, REMEMBERS why God allowed that to occur! HE refused this and other priorities of God's, four [Actually nine] years ago! Repent!

[Private account:] I never imagined I'd see the day when countries like the UK, France, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, and Uruguay would warn their citizens about the danger of being gunned down if they travel to the United States.

THERE IS AN OBVIOUS DIFFERENCE between a gun, and an automatic weapon! The latter takes little aiming skill, or trigger finger talent. There's no time interval for thinking. Decisions can't be taken back; just full pedal to the metal to gun down as many as it can handle! EVIL!

Automatic weapons in civilian hands are ONLY good for:

1. Gun range or outdoor target practice.
2. Killing wild overpopulated animals (Ex.: wild boars in Texas).

3. Self-defense against a criminal or crazy with one. Texas MUST identify the criminally and mortally mentally intended possessors!

I have owned guns, and voluntarily gave one away, when I was clinically depressed at around age 27. I was never concerned about its use against others, but wasn't sure I was safe! ANYONE severely angry, depressed, or having mental problems should NEVER possess a weapon, until they are cured!

DO YOU KNOW OF Good Samaritan laws? I have a business friend in the mall who packs heat (against mall rules). He would RUN, rather than engage, and I told him if you miss, and hit innocents, you can go to jail for a very long time. He knows that, and would only would use if facing a gun barrel!

A South Texas rancher, if faced with many violent or dangerous illegals breaking into his home, would have every use for an assault weapon! One vs. the masses is only made FAIR by such a weapon! We MUST IDENTIFY the criminally minded, mentally well or mentally ill. THEY are our danger!

IF MASS SHOOTERS were given VERY disgraceful burial arrangements, that could deter some future ones! NOT dragging their bodies through our streets, but a public spectacle of humiliating burial, near a trash heap, only in a plastic bag, spat upon, and left for the wolves to dig up?!

Captured alive mass shooters SHOULD be hung upside down by their feet, for five minutes, above a very public area, for all to ridicule, at a given public time, then processed like other criminals. THEY CAN ENDURE THE PAIN FOR FIVE MINUTES! Just Do It, wimps!

Mass shooters like fame, even if infamy! They 'wanna feel people knew they existed. You can't stop their names going famous, but make their burials embarrassing! Let the public throw stones at their corpse, then bury it inside a trash dump. Make future ones think twice. Deterrence!

Mass shooters are angry, feel cheated by life, or hate certain people, or types of people. If you're depressed, you 'wanna end the pain by ending your life. If you hate or are angry, you 'wanna take it out on someone NOT yourself! Identify majorly angry people!

I was VERY hesitant letting my youngest shoot his first gun, last week, at a range! I always remember how Chris Kyle died. I didn't know the maintenance history of the pistol being used, or if any "mental" people could be there. I was relieved when he arrived alive, hoping for no repeat!

Texas argues law-abiding citizens need automatic weapons, in case they're faced with that breaking into their homes. VERY likely your spray could injure others [like in or across the street], if you used it against an intruder. You'd have to be very good, or you could go to jail, arguing self-defense! Good Samaritan laws.

Wow. Report: Texas House Bill 2744—which raises the age to purchase semi-automatic firearms from 18 to 21—was just voted favorably 8-2 out of committee. The Uvalde parents have been tirelessly pushing for a vote for months.

A MOST humiliating end for a mass shooter would be to be buried in a manure pile, sewer, or to be thrown down an abandoned well shaft. THESE ARE POSSIBLE DETERRANTS FOR some who might seek such a future "career!" City dump, or an obscure "lepers" island!

EVERY Texas roadside rest area building should have one toilet designated with Texas mass shooters' names inscribed on them, so we can "enjoy the go," as the toilet paper ad says! @gregabbott_TX @GovAbbott JUST DO-DO IT! Uvalde and Allen first!

Threat of physical death isn't enough to deter future mass shooters! America needs guns that can target their hand holding a gun, to blow it off, then remain alive, to face a horrific punishment! The easy way is to kill, then die! Disarm them, then face a firing squad.

DETERRENCE is a MAJOR avenue America hasn't explored enough, regarding mass shooters. And punishment we haven't yet imagined, for those who don't die (like a firing squad, so they feel what they did to others)! Deter, and scare others about their legal punishment!

My son argued mass shooters just need to be eliminated as a threat. IF we had the technology it wouldn't take more time to shoot their hand holding the gun, to keep them alive, for close to torture! Laser aims at the hand! Computer aided, if needed.

WHY would police dog bites of captured mass shooters be illegal, for 5 minutes, IF CAUGHT IN THE ACT? Presumption of innocence is a court room legal right. Make it part of arresting alive mass shooters! Part of taking into custody! ARM THE DOGS TO THE HILT (for the canine's protection)!

IMO, Rev. 13 describes technology that can kill opponents to the Antichrist. IMO, those are fatal lasers, computer-directed, placed all throughout societies (including on AI robots)! Aims at the heart. #666

I DON'T CARE if someone is mentally ill, and becomes a mass shooter. When you cross that line, death is your only legal option! Even demon-possessed people who kill the masses, need personal accountability. NO rehab or mental committals! They crossed a line!

I had some MORON call me a "spineless, conscienceless" lawyer, because I would NOT agree the shooter was for certain in a cartel! Extremists are America's domestic enemy, far right and far left! Non-thinking CULTISTS!!!

[Responding to a mocking 'ban cars too' tweet] The EASIEST object to kill masses with just a touch of a trigger! Designed for massive damage. Cars are not. They can be abused, but rapid fire is to kill or injure quickly and in large numbers, with much less skill than driving a car!

Three of these are now in heaven. Six year old in the hospital. My wife says NBC local associated them with my 16+-year church's private school. I DON'T know if they attended our church, or if a funeral is coming there, soon(?). Great #Sadness! Tell my mom 'hi,' heroes!

Update #4

(5/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

YOU WOULD THINK that the church we left over politics would renounce the far right politics that unites with people like the thug who killed three of their associated school members, BUT idolatry of wanting votes to sin-to-win can be a satanic lure! Time will tell if there will be ANY public statements on that sin.

[Responding to an #EnoughIsEnough hashtag tweet:] Enough deaths are NEVER enough for the far right cult, folks. They know no boundaries. Morals and thinking are NOT ways they seek to win-at-all-costs! NO Christian joins them sin free! ENOUGH IS ENOUGH.

And you wonder if the GOP will ever publicly and continually renounce the violence that comes from people hating that so many other culture groups have immigrated to America, which appears to be an incentive for the Allen Mall massacre? And the demonizing of the mainstream media (MSM) who is pointing this out!?

And the conspiracy theories and lies, like claiming Allen Mall murderer was in a cartel, because he's Latino, because we have to hate Latinos, because they often vote Democrat, and EVERYTHING is about political wins. WILL THE GOP PUBLICLY DENOUNCE EVIL PEOPLE WITHIN THEIR RANKS?

TRUMP ALONE is responsible for this disinformation, lying, and demonizing the MSM, and wanting all his cult followers to never listen to MSM. Hatred of government, and clear but innuendo'd hatred that whites are losing their majority status. WILL PASTORS EVER DENOUNCE THESE SINS PUBLICLY, AND HIM?

(And I guess this morning's message makes me a "liberal" and far right GOP enemy, if you understand cult think).

WILL all U.S. WASP pastors publicly and repeatedly renounce the sins and evils resident in the far right cult? LISTEN TO THEIR LIVESTREAMS TO ANSWER THIS QUESTION! Hypocrisy sin practitioners?

We don't want people coming here to change our church. Illustration used by @johnmarkcaton, ~four years ago, when I was about to attend to consider it as a new home, knowing we push for these [EDBS priorities] things, everywhere we go! Bent Tree and ~Prestonwood (after years) weren't hardened like this!

Johnny boy: Does anyone recall Allen Police lighted cruiser on 121's feeder, when my son and I held this sign for your members to read as they entered your worship Sunday parking lot? HOW MANY NEARBY LOST PEOPLE DIED IN THAT TIME, UNWARNED ABOUT HELL BY YOU?

@johnmarkcaton

@johnmarkcaton has had NINE YEARS (almost a decade) to implement a plan to evangelize all nearby lost people, and yet he hasn't. And some wonder why God judges, as happened this week?

@CottonwoodFam HOW MANY WENT TO HELL, UNWARNED, and closest to YOU believers?

@cottonwoodfam THIS is what your pastor spoke a three monks illustration to oppose coming to your church, nearly five years ago! @johnmarkcaton

God's Top Priorities for His People (EDBS)

1. **Full EVANGELISM** of all lost people, especially those within walking distance of your church!
2. **Relational DISCIPLESHIP** of all Christians, especially those within your church membership.
3. **BODY LIFE**. All members using their spiritual gifts to edify the body, when it is gathered.
4. Significant **SOCIAL MINISTRY**, like Jesus did, making society better, by doing good.

(Lk. 19:10; II Pet. 3:9; I Tim. 2:4; Ac. 4:13; II Tim. 2:2; Eph. 4:11-16; Ac. 10:38, etc.)

Update #5

(5/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

AS YOU OBSERVE U.S. churches CONTINUE to NOT do these things, especially #1, also OBSERVE how mass shootings WILL continue, as judgment (100% UN-known by the murderers)! GET THE WORD OUT TO REPENT! II Chron. 7:14

We listened to K104 or 97.9 The Beat (I NEVER do), and they had a brilliant discussion about the Allen Killer lying about his military discharge to legally get his gun, and how others are blaming the government for not alerting society of why he was disallowed in their ranks. AWESOME INFORMATION!

I drove by PCA, today, wondering if flowers would be gathering. My wife heard on the news about the church's video about the family's connection to them. I can't imagine this 6 year olds reality check! It REALLY tears me up! IF I were wealthier, we might have adopted him [if no relatives were in USA]! The thought crossed my mind, yesterday!

If there were EVER a great basis for offering someone a scholarship to PCA, letting the media know the 6-year old Cho son had a full ride through high school seems like a win-win for being amazingly generous, but getting church promoted, as well. I'd LOVE to see the lad on stage [someday]!

'I've seen a lot of gunshot wounds from assault rifles, all very nasty. They do a lot of damage.' 'The bullet does a lot of tumbling, a little more damage inside human tissue, than a handgun. Semi-automatic handheld pistol victims overwhelmingly survive; all bets are off for assault rifle wounds.' –Two cop quotes from First 48

I COULDN'T be prouder of my 16+-year home church, than THIS week! James 1:27
[@Prestonwood \[FoxNews article on a classmate's dad saying the church has an army ready to support them indefinitely, which will not stand down\]](#)

The NFL's Kyler Murray is a HERO, as a human, apart from what he does on the football field!!!
@K1 [Donated \$15K to the Cho's son].

It seems grief over public violence can be impacted by geography/proximity. I spent all day in Ft. Worth, and FEW I met were thinking about the Allen Mall shooting, until I raised it, when someone asked how my weekend was. I was the same about Uvalde (further removed, geographically).

Allen Premium Outlet Mall Cho family funeral details: <https://legacy.com/us/obituaries/name/kyu-song-cindy-and-james-cho-obituary?id=51852114...> RIP, heroes!!!



Update #6: Fourth Judgment

(5/12/23; @JamesMeroney)

(3:30am) The mass shooting epidemic in U.S.A. will continue, as the fourth judgment of God (Covid, BLM riots and Ukraine as numbers 1-3), and let me tell you why and how! Why is that U.S. pastors predominantly will NOT fully evangelize their own sphere, or area near church. PERIOD!

Let me explain how this works, or make some sense to lost people of this claim. EVERY human who doesn't have Jesus in their heart is heading to an eternal forever fire, already! Physical death is NOT the end. God does NOT want that for anyone! But Christians aren't telling and warning everyone of this predicament!

In Bible prophecy, two related events will occur: The restrainer will be lifted and sin will be increased. As God's Holy Spirit's blanket/general protection of our lives is withdrawn, more demonic occurrences will arise, and sin increased!

It is LESS drastic that we're experiencing mass shootings than we enter the 7-year Tribulation period, or that all go instantly to hell! So though these crises are horrific, they are birth pangs/precursor signs of impending prophecy, and NOT even as bad as it will get!

YES, innocents die. But everyone (which is a much greater number) is going to, one day, already, and breaking the chain is NOT happening in any full or serious way, by Christians and their pastors (a few exceptions won't get the whole job done!). So it's mercy that worse hasn't yet befallen us. It's a warning.

God is not out there doing evil! It's certainly the devil getting a little looser reign on his short leash with God, just as was predicted would occur before prophecy!

God's will has four possible facets, and this is the what He allows, but doesn't want to occur aspect! But WORSE is people not hearing how to avoid hell and that 7-year Tribulation, which is coming!

I hate to inform you, but I have warned pastors, even nation-wide (but certainly not all; as many as I could) to start doing this full telling and warning function for decades. THEY CHOOSE NOT TO. So God judges!

Cottonwood Creek Baptist (the church that hosted the Allen Mall Memorial service) was just the first of many to come who are under God's severe judgment ONLY for their pastor. Nearly a decade ago they were publicly WARNED to do this, with THIS exact sign [Our Go fully evangelize sign] outside their cars entering their large parking lot on a major pay toll access street, including police car with lights on blocking the left lane for myself and my eldest son to be safer (restricted grassy area).

IT DID NOT CHANGE. Then, as pastors got to learn of my work and ministry, especially online, when I made it obvious I was considering attending there, regularly, THE DAY I arrived, that man preached an illustration joking about three monks, but the application was verbally expressed in its punch line: WE DON'T WANT PEOPLE COMING HERE TO CHANGE OUR CHURCH. That was ~5 years ago.

DO YOU NOTICE THE PATTERN? Decades of neglect of FULL evangelism of all nearby lost people, so a warning was issued. Five years later, a more intense warning (still rejected), so now physical judgment in that city. THIS PATTERN WILL CONTINUE, and U.S. pastors have gotten God's warning!

WHY is God so serious about evangelism (and the other three EDBS values)? They're His top priorities for His people! Evangelism is YOUR only hope, and hell is real, as will be the 7-year tribulation! Pastors (MOST of them) dabble in evangelism.

FEW do their fair share! Maybe only @prestonwood, and a handful more. That's EXACTLY why they're now the fastest-growing church in U.S.A.! It's NOT methods, it's NOT just evangelism: It's OBEDIENCE, pastors and folks!

And it's the exact opposite that led to a disaster in Allen, TX, and will occur in cities where pastors are disobeying this edict.

This is NOT rocket science, but so FEW Americans know how God has operated through the centuries, especially as we see in the Old Testament, vs. the age of grace! Command, patience, correction, warning, judgment, restoration/forgiveness (upon repentance). It's His way and pattern, STILL! YOU not knowing that changes NOTHING in God's ways and plans!

How is God allowing suffering of innocents?

1. They will suffer MORE, if not warned and their predicament solved, and God wants none to suffer this fate! II Pet. 3:9
2. NONE are 100% innocent; all are sinners.
3. The devil is behind these mass shootings! He is the author of evil.
4. The devil's work will increase, as we approach prophecy. God said as much!

So don't be surprised! EXPECT this outcome. Prepare for it; it is NOT 'gonna change, much, if any, until U.S. pastors repent! I've never seen many do so!

As horrible as it is, it's better that 8 lose their lives than ALL, in some instant death event! And this ALL could have been prevented! I, personally, think it's too late to be averted, just like Covid, BLM West coast riots and Ukraine judgments weren't averted, but II Chron. 7:14 is always available to God's people (which are Christians, post-cross).

I am saying, as UN-selfishly as I can (i.e., it is not promoting my ministry to say this): IF U.S. PASTORS DID THOSE FOUR THINGS, mass shootings would be severely cut back! Non-Christians should be fuming at U.S. pastors' sins of omission on the top four priorities of God!

Church buildings SHOULD be being protested, if only you knew what their overlooking warning you about hell is going to literally do to your body and soul, in hell. BUT, you aren't expected to know or understand this fact! II Cor. 4:4 Christians DO.

P.S.: I have been praying for years (that is, very few years but many times), asking God what His fourth judgment will be, as I sensed/spiritually knew I was coming after Ukraine. I got my answer last weekend, starting with Cottonwood Creek Baptist. [Proved by many retweets on "4th/fourth judgment"]

JUST SOME of the MANY sins God does not turn a blind eye to...

...the killing fields, genocide, hoarding dictators, date rape drugs, peeping Toms, glory holes, centerfolds, nudist beaches, Kim Jung Un's bro killed by face chemicals, death camps, hard labor camps, indoctrination schools in China, persecution of the religious, Kremlin critics killed... (12/17/18)

I watched two documentaries, last evening, and IF we wonder why God will judge, we're woefully ignorant how evil some people are! One was on sex clubs in NYC (free sex with strangers), and the other was on businesses cheating the government of taxes by having two sets of books. I Cor. 6:9; Mt. 22:21

Update #7

(5/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

I believe many mass shooters are demon possessed. They don't know it; they haven't sworn allegiance to satan; they can think; their eyes don't roll back in their head. But that power combines with an evil heart, intention and emotional or mental problems.

I am opposed to gun-grabbing, and also opposed to evil people accessing guns. Mass shooters, if they couldn't get their hands on assault weapons, would be much less inclined to act, making home-made bombs, using a knife, or trying to kill many using any lesser weapon! New Mexico [Mass shooting]

Update #8

(7/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

CAN WE BEGIN TO FIGURE OUT THAT MASS SHOOTERS USUALLY ATTACK WHERE CROWDS ARE GATHERED, WHICH OCCURS VERY OFTEN ON HOLIDAYS, AT PUBLIC PLACES? #Philadelphia

PRO-LABOR

(6/1/23)

DOES GOD want the rich having most of the fun in life, easy road, or controlling things? NO. The Bible does indicate they (often) do, but this is NOT justice, or God's will, or 'Thy kingdom come, on earth.' Voters must work and fight for justice, and NOT allow mere mortals to control things!

In a perfect world, there would be EQUAL leverage between management and labor. THAT is what voters and government should be refereeing! Since the 1980's, it has almost exclusively been leverage advantage business. NO WONDER non-owners solicit politicians (government) for redress, to get justice!

TELL ME ONE act employees/labor have been successful doing to counter union busting, layoffs, streamlining, automation, AI/robotics, increased copays, contract labor, part-time jobs, pensions ended, illegal aliens, outsourcing and globalization? ALL 1-way, favoring the rich! That's NOT justice!

I heard this remix, yesterday, where poor Americans are slandered as losers.

<https://youtube.com/watch?v=bjxso9PJXZE...> Christians SHOULD denounce worldliness, yet many (most, in U.S.A.?) embrace it, from carnality! You're something if you're rich; otherwise, you're nothing! That's NOT what God teaches!

youtube.com Jack Harlow - First Class (Remix) ft. Chris Brown, Tory Lanez, Brent...

"First Class" remixed by DJ DiscretionStream/Listen <https://instagram.com/djdiscretionhttps://tiktok.com...>

It is NOT popular to say, in America, that Laodicean culture is what many U.S. Christians follow; NOT God. Many don't even know what that means. We follow political conservatism, where making money is EVERYTHING! Don't tax me, or clean up the environment. Let me pursue happiness!

Believing "the truth shall set you free," WE address controversial subjects, here! Blue vs. white collar. There IS a difference, even though we're all made in God's image. Workers can think the former are arrogant, but we qualified for and passed college; an achievement to be proud of.

BUT there IS also a status/an arrogance against and looking down the nose at laborers! We all know it! The physical labor vs. intellectual labor person is more seen as the server than the served. And these two groups don't always like to associate together in social circles!

The sheepskin gives one a sense of pride, as they're in top 1/3 of Americans. Add in Ivy League, and the snobbery can rise.

The far left LOVES to mock the pickup truck Bubba's who worship MAGA. Stereotype: Dumb, slow, working man. How does God view laborers? Jesus was a carpenter! Peter a fisherman. Paul a tent maker. Construction/general labor work. They typically earn much less, over a lifetime, than those who endure higher education.

And how does God view the hard-working poor? Lazy bums and losers? NO. That's satan's opinion! What about the homeless, IF they're willing to work? NOT bums or beggars! Society often accepts satan's position about all but the rich and educated. Jesus demonstrated His concern for those NOT high and mighty.

So HOW can the non-elites make it better through life, and even the leverage with business ownership/management? To the latter, unionize. If illegal or banned, do so informally! QUIT being an individual about wages, unless you have awesome talents! TALK about who pays what, and what everyone's making! An invisible market place hurts your chances to command higher pay!

Businesses know going rates! And automation is a threat to your livelihood, if it can be robotized! So are more people coming to America!

You can always work two jobs, get better skills (it takes time; sometimes money), work overtime, move to a better-paying state, move up the ladder, but **MOST AMERICANS ARE NOT GOING TO GET RICH!**

Employees are at the mercy of business to hire them! IF business has few-to-none to hire, and immigration is stagnant (as it should often be), labor gains leverage! Voting for fair taxes, no tax cheats, and boycotts of evil (vs. good) business owners are also methods.

NO ONE should be over-paid, but they should also **NOT** be under-paid. I believe many are! IF you work like a dog, your pay shouldn't be the same as a lazy employee! If your work effort doesn't deserve minimum wage, you shouldn't get it, or be hired. But a living wage, based on the most frugal of expenses, **SHOULD** be possible.

And healthcare is a racket! **MY WIFE**, who is a **NURSE**, agreed with me that people don't become doctors to help people, **IF THE MONEY'S NOT THERE**, except in rare cases! A rural doctor was interviewed on NBC, who banded together sole practitioners, for bargaining leverage. **SHE** wanted to help people, even if her pay wasn't great. She's the exception.

And we **ALL** pay for this hyper-expensive healthcare system! **WE DON'T NEED** Cadillac services, to make it until death! It's **NICE** to know it's available, but all Americans have to get treated for anything they can't cure at home, or over the counter. I have full insurance, but unless we spend \$7,000 a year, out of pocket, we get **LITTLE** for it. The system is **BROKEN!**

God cares about those who aren't rich! Jesus showed it, and the Bible often denounces seeking wealth. Therefore, He expects non-wealthy to be abundant in numbers. And it is humane attitudes that care for their plight. **NOT** those just chasing money, who only care for themselves. Those God also talks about, and His attitude toward them is **NOT** pretty!

The poor **MUST** band together their collective buying power. **QUIT THINKING** you alone are buying whatever you purchase! **REALIZE** that hundreds of Americans are buying the same product, who aren't rich, and use technology to group your purchases into one, for lowering costs! I've written **MANY** chapters on how the poor can live cheaper, at a better lifestyle!

DON'T count on the lottery, or marrying a rich person! **LEARN** how to get more income with less outflow, or a better lifestyle for the same cost. **ANY** American who doesn't care that you learn these skills is selfish, and God says selfishness is the **OPPOSITE** of living as a Christian/disciple. **DON'T** look to government!

There are some Americans who will **NEVER** make a lot of money. They just don't have great brains, hustle/motivation, or skills. I'm not speaking of the disabled, especially mentally. Just your average Joe who doesn't have a lot going for her or him. They have to survive, too! Society should **HELP** them survive, through education and motivation--**NOT** more tax dollars!

The left **LOVES** to say Jesus cared for the poor, so we should too, but they ignore our safety net, and how many poor immigrants we've let get in the past 30 years! Taxpayers over-help the poor! It's time to truly help them by training/teaching them how to be self-sufficient!

And I'm NOT speaking of just pulling your own weight. I'm talking of doing that, and helping others. Never pure selfishness, but also never pure unselfishness, where your own house isn't in order. #NIKE! Just do it!

The rich don't need anyone's help, including government. The middle class, probably little-to-none. The poor, by circumstances, PROVE they need help (unless they like and are content with, and have chosen that as a lifestyle). Let NO ONE fall through the cracks! Make them self-sufficient! WHY should any rich American give back to society?

1. God demands it.
2. You'll feel like a moral person, even if untrue.
3. You alone have the means
4. Society needs it
5. Society gave you your opportunity to achieve.
6. Greed and selfishness are sins God will judge.
7. Tax breaks,
ETC.

I've 'GOTTA stick with this!: I could EASILY go through any poor person's budget, and make improvements in how they spend! I can all but guarantee a 20% savings. THAT's the difference between working and retiring! Struggling vs. not. Buying smart education is what they need, in public schools!

THE absolute solution to selfish vs. giving rich people is forcing them to learn, first-hand, how life is in the poorest areas of town, and meeting some of those people, to learn they are NOT all dumb or lazy bums, high on crack!

Selfish (vs. unselfish) rich have a HUGE and rude awakening, living like God doesn't exist, with faith in their bank accounts! God gets justice in the afterlife, the story of Lazarus and the rich man teaches us. Going to heaven is almost impossible for rich people, from worldly pride.

I am warning ALL rich people in America: It is easier for a literal camel to go through the eye of a literal needle, than for a rich person to enter heaven. It's NOT by works; that's impossible. It's hard because your wealth blinds you to the coming life/Hell, or your need for God!

SOLUTIONS for the poor and homeless in U.S.A.:

1. Food: Garden, own two chickens, a cow, if possible, community garden, Aldi and Wal-Mart (low cost stores), leftovers restaurants throw out, and out of date items grocers do (sign a liability release of them, if harm comes). City dumps and dumpsters.
2. Extra cash: A source told me they can make spending cash donating human DNA not for procreation, \$1200 every 6 months for swabbing your nose for Covid research, and up to \$1200 a month for donating plasma. Every little bit can help them!
3. Transportation: Bike, scooter, long board, roller skates, Uber?, walk (guy I met, today, walks everywhere--has no cars), auto auctions, used cars, demo cars at dealerships, ride share, public transport/bus/train passes; don't hitchhike!
4. Housing: Cardboard box (weatherproof plastic or rain resistant spray), caves in public properties, tents, RV, abandoned structures, streets (unsafe), under bridges, storage shed, shipping container, small houses and mobile homes, rent in poor areas.

5. Clothes: Hand-me-down, charities/Goodwill stores, recycled clothes stores REJECT many items (but them outside, when sellers leave), garage sales, estate sales, EBay, vary your item combinations, store sales; clothes thrown out by others?
6. A/C and heat: Fans, open windows, build 6 feet below ground surface (cooler), wear less (or more, for heat) clothes.
7. Haircuts: Buy an electric hair clipper, and use a mirror (or someone else) for the back side.
8. Bath: If no home, local rivers?
9. Healthcare: Low cost clinics, some free hospital and Sam's Club medical events. Over the counter and self-help solutions from expert sites on Google.
10. Computer: Go to your local library!
11. Cell phone: T-Mobile POGO (pay as you go), or TracPhone monthly.
12. Gasoline: NO options, but to electronically shop around, to save a few pennies per gallon! Gas Buddy?
13. Water: You will pay what the government dictates, absent a public water source, like a local stream, or private suppliers.
14. Car insurance: Illegal is go without.
15. Furniture: Garage sales, estate sales, and heavy/bulk pickup days in wealthier neighborhoods.
16. Pets: Summer pet giveaways, often sponsored by local media outlets, or when shelters are over-populated.
17. Vets: Vetco, through PetCo.
18. Childbirth: Have NO kids. Absent that, birth at home, prepared for safe umbilical cord cutter! Midwife.
19. Funeral: Pauper's graves. Cardboard or wooden homemade casket. Cremation, or burial in cloths, several feet under, on public land, if legal.
20. College: Junior/community college, for 2 to 4 years. Lesser named college. Or, trade school, and forego that debt. God cares about the poor in America, even if many don't, politically or personally! Get better job skills, too.
21. Employment: Do what you're naturally good at, and improve your skills. Work hard, with quality. Overtime, and utilize all matching 401K contributions. Shop your value, as well as in another state! Know how to interview, resume write and dress well.
Books can teach you how to qualify better for a job, based on current skills (Knock Em Dead and What Color Is Your Parachute). Some career transition workshops exist, for networking and educating.
22. Motivation: God loves you. You're valuable to Him! You're created in his image! Jesus died, and would have if you had been the only one! Your family needs you. You can do better. There are good things in store for you in this life, if you pursue and work hard for them! Life doesn't have to remain negative, or poor! You will be judged by your deeds, so do good, and life will go better for you than if you didn't.
23. Entertainment: Seek free things, before spending money! You'd be surprised how many there may be! Google it!

24. Relationships: Go to churches with people your age, or their social events, or do hobbies you enjoy, or try E-Harmony. The cost is brief, and they ask so many questions, you're sure to find a common ground partner.
25. Church: Go to a good one!
26. Taxes: AARP does free returns if you're old enough, or poor enough! Check with your local library, for details.
27. TV: I'm told there's a device you can buy to stream free TV from any source. \$200. My ex-neighbor had it; it's legal, but unfamous.
28. Shopping: Buy in bulk, when you can! Larger quantities yield lower prices per unit, usually. Dollar stores and discount places (if the quality's OK). **YOU CAN MAKE IT, AND DO BETTER!** You **JUST** need educating! I just did that for you. Read. Learn! Try Groupon, for cheaper deals, and Go Fund Me. You'll make it!
29. Dieting: **PAY NOTHING!** Eat 1/2 to 1/4th of what you currently eat! That's **ALL!** You can add healthier food choices, walking, and more water, but just cutting back lost me 50 pounds in 4 months! Free diet plan: **QUIT EATING SO DAMN MUCH.** That's it!
30. Car wash and lawn maintenance: **DIY** (do it yourself).
31. Car repair: **DIY**, or get it done in a poor area of town, by someone proven to be honest, and to know what they're doing. Use used parts, for cosmetics, even from junk yards! I have!
32. Movies: Matinees, or some are available online--free (I am told; illegal for the posting party).
33. Books: Public library.
34. Maid service: Chores by offspring and parents, a little at a time.
35. Home or health insurance: Shop around! Obamacare?
36. Vacations: Staycations. Road trips. Priceline deals. Rewards programs of hotels. America The Beautiful card if visiting many U.S. national parks in one year.
37. Retirement: Study investing books at library and online, years before.
38. Voting: Vote for the party that represents your interests best!
39. Business leverage: **UNIONIZE**, informally, for employment and shopping power! Businesses take advantage of your ignorance and individuality! Group up!
40. Surgeries: IF big or costly, look into a Canada or Mexico trip. I wouldn't risk it, but it may work, in some cases, if you're desperate. **AVOID** ambulances, emergency rooms and hospitals/doctors, anytime you can! They're high dollar luxuries!
- IMO, if ANY U.S. poor person applies all that teaching, and learns even more on NBC Today Show articles, they can't help but make it, not struggle as much, maybe move into the middle class, enjoy life more, and be less of a burden to others, including taxpayers.
- Just like making the most of your time, making the most of your money is a matter of adding up all the decisions in a day! A few dollars here and there add up, over time; **NOT** per transaction! My family rips me for not wasting seconds, driving. **ADD IT UP OVER A YEAR**, and it makes sense!

P.S.S.: Utilize EVERY charity, church and homeless shelter, and government agency's offers. ASSUME you don't know them all, and do research! There are many more than you can imagine, with LIMITED life experience and exposure! That's on you, not knowing!

Poor people in America: IF you read my last 35 posts, you can't help but not be as poor, after you apply them! You're welcome, and it is free of charge! Learn from people who know more, or better information! That's how to get smarter!

DO YOU KNOW why so many D.C. politicians favor big business? Lobbyists funding political campaigns. That's NOT justice, fair to labor, or the general public, but FEW people in D.C. care about justice! Just sayin'!

Update

(6/3/23)

If ANY American doesn't pay taxes, they have no personal involvement in what America spends! They're using a vote to rob others. What incentive is there to not vote for government doing anything and everything? You're not affected, or paying for it! THAT is EVIL!

The rich want to keep their money from being voted for being used for government to solve things, and the poor 'wanna vote to get things from government. WHAT self-respecting person would want someone else to help them pay their own chosen bills? It's financial immaturity!

ONLY when EVERY American has EQUAL pain and buy-in to America, can voting for the feds to do things fair (civic service, if the poor can't pay up). And the poor will always outnumber the rich, and always vote for government to give them things they don't have, because they aren't getting those things on their own!

MANY of them have NO problem forcing the rich to pay for most things, because the rich have money, and they don't. HOW is their attitude fair? It's practical, but NOT fair! It cannot be allowed, by law!

And those with no skin in the game don't really care about the U.S. debt, as taxpayers will have to pay it down! Not them, as they're paying little to nothing! It's an ultimate selfishness sin!

NO rich person desires to part with their hard-earned money any more than a poor person likes to! Just because they have excess doesn't mean they don't want to have that excess, and just 'wanna give it away! They worked hard so they'd have that excess!

Put the shoe on the other foot! Wear another man's moccasins! Poor people don't want their meager wages garnished any more than the rich do. It HAS to all be fair! It is NOT, presently, and EVIL people like unfairness! Repent/change!

FREE off taxpayers: \$15K down payment, \$7K daycare subsidy, \$14-15K/year raise, \$10K education loan reduction, FREE college, universal healthcare, Welfare, and additional \$1300/year for Social Security. BIDEN IS NOW BERNIE, AOC AND POCOHONTAS WRAPPED INTO ONE LIAR OF A SOCIALIST, VS. CENTRIST! (10/7/20)

Biden OFFERED, teased or promised "FREE" healthcare, daycare, college, paid time off, home mortgage down payment and student loan forgiveness. For him to back off these issues is a flip-flop, for expediency! HE WANTS TAXPAYERS TO FUND THESE FOR EVERYONE WHO CANT PAY FOR THEM!

Biden brought us inflation (higher prices for everything), over-spend in Ukraine, a horrible Afghanistan exit, trans, drag and gay in your faceness, continued mass shooters (on his watch), reparations talk, more debt (\$4.8T), and he's aging sort of poorly. But he's basically a good man.

Conservatives don't want less pollution, or government to fix any problems business or charities can't, or won't! They JUST want to keep all they earn! Money over morals, public policy wise. Liberals want government to do anything and everything it can. The difference? WHO PAYS FOR YOUR DESIRES? You, or others? The latter is EVIL!

Taxes are your wages you can't spend. The more they take, the less you have, and have to use. People always want 'mo money! That's why the ONLY people wanting government to do much more are people who aren't hurt/affected by it, like low to no tax paying citizens! Mainly Democrats! I'm an Independent.

THIS will never happen, because mankind is NOT smart enough, but you always start with the ideal, then work backwards to find the optimal. America could have a budget surplus, if we led the world in innovation, and streamlined government, as I've detailed.

And globally, IF all workers unionized, businesses would NOT have the excessive leverage they currently hold over jobs and wages! BUT, people are selfish, and they won't work in unison, if they think they can advance by breaking those bonds. SAME with tax havens & harboring criminals: Global agreement to disallow.

IF America could profit off doing so, we could cause all third world nations to enter the first world, IF we had new tech capabilities to stretch limited natural resources. We'd have to be paid in labor or resources, as they don't have the cash. China's loaning, then with defaults/owns, controls them.

EVERY small business has to consider unionizing their buying leverage from suppliers. Medium sized often get arrogant that they don't need such, but they also do. Citizens need to unionize to defeat all dictators, and get access to weapons, to do so! These are global needs we'll never see occur!

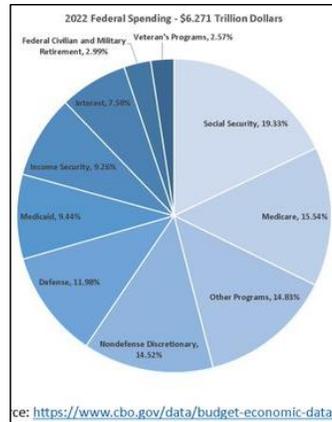
Instead, were 'gonna see the Antichrist take down three European governments, just after the Rapture, then sign a fake 7-year peace deal with Israel. Then he will conquer nations with satanic power, and bribe with the spoils of those gains, to seize global control.

Then force loyalty or death including persecution of the "religious," and physical forcing through machines to only be capable of buying and selling if you imbed his symbol on wrist or forehead. I don't know why humanity wouldn't choose our better vision, but God shows they ultimately WON'T! Dumb and selfish us!

GOVERNMENT & ENTITLEMENT REFORM

(6/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS will be fun! A NEEDED topic NO ONE will touch. When you assess the federal budget, MANY departments could make it effectively with a 30% cut, or more, prioritizing and automating and streamlining!



People HATE you when you affect their income! They'll even vote against you! It happens even when government affects businesses, like making oil companies operate cleaner. NO ONE likes anyone affecting their livelihood. But government jobs are TAXPAYERS as employers! And they don't like being manipulated to spend more than they MUST! And ALL Americans must pay in!

I met a vet, today, aged ~31, who doesn't work, has Social Security disability and veteran benefits, and is VERY capable of working! He ONLY had some deafness and some one eye vision loss, from active service (shot several times in action), and ANYTIME ANYONE doesn't work, who isn't retired, and use government funds to do so it is offensive to me, even if they're vets, whose service I honor!

Americans used to have pensions. Then they lost benefits, for contract labor and part-time. Freebies and "benefits" taxpayers pay for MUST be ONLY for those who can't work! I know of MANY abuses!

Retirement and medical issues are the majority of our federal budget, and if you care about justice, many cases are NOT fair to taxpayers or the next generations who inherit debt!

Social Security was designed so our society could afford to take care of citizens when they're no longer able to work, and to force some people to plan for retirement, financially. Those who are savers never needed it, nor those with good-paying jobs.

EVERY human despises being forced to pay any money to "help" anyone else not a family member, by force of law; even poor people who ever have to. It's human nature! Rare is the bird happy to give when they aren't sure they have enough to make it until they die! They exist, and are legally allowed to send in their extra IRS gift, but that's unnatural.

I am saying clearly, that Social Security, Medicare, and especially Medicaid and Welfare HAVE TO be just!

It's NOT just to have paid in and get out more than you paid in, adding interest you could have earned if not forced to pay in! Living longer, OF COURSE you'd expect to work longer! But we DON'T! Some of us are happy to screw our fellow countrymen--even bankrupt our nation--if we can live the easy life, unjustly!

I even know avowed conservatives who are practicing Socialists with Medicare, once they qualified. They brag, and happily offered us some glass lense cleaners they got and didn't need, "because it's free." I know a man who owned three houses, who got a free knee replacement.

EVERY human's sin nature is naturally lazy, and wants to do everything in their power to avoid the "curse" of Adam's fall, which is by the sweat of your brow you will work, when everything had been given to him and his wife, previously.

Using other people's money is a favorite past time in America! Apart from insurance (where you paid in, and knew what you were buying, and that you may never need to utilize it), bosses and executives make money off most employees. Landlords profit off renters funding their equity/ownership. EVERYONE wants a robot, or a "slave" to profit off of!

My point is justice has to return to tax paying, federal spending, and especially the four major programs that drain America into escalating debt, and rob future generations of their chance to have good lives. NO WONDER many gen X-Z's DON'T want to fund the elderly, who had the pensions, Social Security and Medicare, and profited off all losses being incurred NOT by bosses, but workers/employees (layoffs, part-time, contract labor, higher co-pays, automation, outsourcing, globalization, robotics, streamlining, illegal alien job pressures, etc.). JUSTICE must serve U.S. programs and policies!

Everyone likes a gift, and most people will accept one. Social Security and Medicare were NOT designed as gifts. Once anyone takes out more than they paid in, it is unjust, and a gift! Medicaid and Welfare are even worse! They're designed to be unjust to taxpayers. These programs must be fixed!

I guarantee you this list of federal agencies can do much more, for much less, and don't all need to do more; some need to do less. <https://www.usa.gov/agency-index>

Politicians are SCARED to lose their D.C. jobs, so they will rarely tackle that needed subject! Maybe if their perks weren't so great, they wouldn't idolize those jobs so much! We need one-term private citizen majority politicians to do the right thing for our country, knowing many hate justice!

IF any politician ran on doing right regarding entitlements, they'd never be elected. That's because it's human nature to like getting things you don't deserve or work hard for. Injustice if preferred by evil people. Government is to be run justly before God, or He can shut it down, and America!

Another thing that bothers me, besides ANYONE wanting government to take taxpayer's money to their benefit: Obesity! It costs society medical and insurance rates through the roof, and diseases, etc. EVERY TIME I now see any heavy person, I 'wanna say: "Eat half or less—period!" I do say so, sometimes!

Finally, IT IS EVIL to garner votes by promising anyone money equivalents! That is a form of bribery! And politicians do so because their perks are far too many. Less public service, and more self-serving, with the benefits they get in D.C. ANOTHER abuse of taxpayers! Repent, America!

If EVERYONE was a taxpayer (who earned wages in America), and EVERYONE suffered the same pain in so doing, proportional to their wealth, what voters voted for government to spend would be FAIR! Unless and until that occurs, their spending is NOT just/fair! America has to be a just nation!

If ANY U.S. rich person earns their wealth legally and morally, NO ONE can begrudge them desiring to keep as much of it as humanly possible, and protect it against more tax taking! Voluntarily they are to give back (I Tim. 6:17-19), but it is THEIR private property/fruit of their labors.

WHO in their right mind wants to be forced to pay someone else's expenses through taxation? NO ONE; NOT even poor people! Society owes a moral duty to the poor, but it is NOT money, nor them not paying in their fair share. It's helping them be financially independent, and able to retire.

Social Security and Medicare, if they EVER pay out to anyone more than they pay in, are Socialism. And JUST Social Security has to account for inflation and interest those who never needed it could have made if not forced to be in the system! Society doesn't want old people working until they die!

A moral society has a system for the poor. Jews in the Bible prove that! But it is mainly to eliminate severe poverty, has to be just (and therefore repaid) and Social Security disability has to be for ONLY people who 100% can't work! NO abuse, fraud or over-use! That's NOT just to taxpayers!

THE solution is justice! EVERYONE suffers the same pain of taxes; only those who can't work don't. No one pays for anyone outside their family, unless they want to (charity), and any help is repaid to government, once people can! NO wasted taxes, or milking the system! That's immoral/unjust!

An immoral society would have NO safety net, or an unjust one. Mercy offers help; justice requires payback when they can, to taxpayers. Immoral societies also empower laziness, by too much "help." Society should incentivize working for all able-bodied, before retirement age, and that age increases, as people live longer.

When Social Security was designed, the average American lived to age 59.9 (male) and 63.9 (female). Now days, those figures are 76.4; 16 more years than the system was built to handle. And youth don't 'wanna work their butts off to keep grandma alive! They're at the totem pole's bottom, financially.

Gens XYZ are NOT stupid, and they don't tolerate injustice! THEY SEE people getting Social Security and Medicare, even as they haven't paid in enough to cover all they get before they die! These kiddos can figure out they're footing that bill, and it is NOT right! That's disincentivizing long, hard work.

And Welfare and Medicaid are horribly unjust to taxpayers! There's NO WAY the U.S. medical industry will EVER be just, when they can pass on most any costs they set to insurance carriers, or the government. It's an ambiguous entity, but it's taxpayers, now, or down the line, even not yet born.

HOW could a poor person ever retire? Longer hours, better skills and job, dual income family, older kids work, save and invest, cut back lifestyle to the bone (or win the lottery). It's HARD to be poor in U.S.A. Moving to lower standard of living countries is also an option. NOT taxpayers!

Go Fund Me is a GREAT resource for people who believe (accurately) government often wastes money, but 'wanna help struggling people pay bills. Even charities often only dole out a fraction of what they get in! It shouldn't be taxpayers, EXCEPT for people 100% unable to work! NOT less.

There need to be more jobs available to suit elderly who were unable to retire younger, other than greeter at Wal-Mart; NOT from mercy, but if they're capable--and needy--greeter ISN'T the only thing they can do! We need to consider semi-retirement jobs when people are middle aged, so bodies last longer.

And if people 'wanna compare or complain 'other countries have better safety nets,' WORK, PAY-IN and MOVE THERE! Be a part of their 30-hour work weeks, all summers off, government paid for medical care, early retirement. THEY will require pay-in, as well, or harm the rich, or go bankrupt!

And the rich in America should, BY ALL MEANS POSSIBLE, be pressured to give back to society, and obey God (I Tim. 6:17-19). IF you can retire, and live comfy on nest egg interest, you have enough to start thinking about others. Giving Pledgers are heroes. The others, not nearly so much, if at all.

There will likely ALWAYS be enough poorer Americans to vote for Socialism. But it is NOT right, or just! Some people would rather bankrupt America, or force the rich into the middle class, so they can get an easier lifestyle they never had to work for! Evil people do evil things!

A LOT of what I wrote, today, will feel mean, cruel or harsh, to freebies lovers, but they don't consider justice (except regarding race). And IF they understood I mean government actually makes every American capable of self-sufficiency, it's actually helping them, to adopt this type of system! It's NOT injustice!

MANY U.S. voters do NOT comprehend, if you vote in Socialism, many taxpayers will:

1. Hide assets.
2. Cheat on taxes.
3. Manufacture business losses.
4. Automate tons, and fire humans.
5. Move elsewhere.
6. Secede, or go to war. This is NOT a threat, but reality! Can you handle that backlash, financially?

IF you agree to a pay amount at your job, DON'T go clamoring to government to get more from them, or from government! Your income is mainly determined by what you make at your work place. Government isn't full of cash, just waiting to be handed out! EARN YOUR KEEP!

Many Americans who paid into Social Security would've happily have invested that money, and done better than cost of living increases! But had they, then lost it in the market, it'd have been unfair for them to access Social Security again, so politicians didn't offer that option, as they'd be scr-wed, IMO.

The ONLY fair government managed retirement program is people getting back what they put in. Anything else is Socialism. And government needs to learn to have rules that don't apply to all, like many would NEVER rely on government handling anything about their retirement! They can do better without them!

Some would argue the rich should pay for Social Security for others, because of all the bad things they've done to worker perks and wages, having most of the leverage. It's HARD to argue with that, but fair, progressive taxes is how they do their part, IMO. ALL citizens have to pay taxes!

Ultimately, the U.S. debt needs to be paid down, and our budget balanced. Taxpayers alone fund governments costs, which is why EVERY citizen must pay their fair share in taxes! Creating an economy that has a surplus is what America needs, through innovation, and other means, including cutting costs.

I am NOT for massive firing of federal agency employees, but retraining the 20-30% cuts per department, to do productive things that make government have a surplus, while doing more with less, and including automating, AI and robotics to get more productivity. NO lazy "government work" efforts!

IT'S ALL about money! NO ONE likes giving it up, for government, yet we citizens demand our leaders address so many things that cost money. We are quite hypocritical, and non self-reflecting, and LOVE to say someone else should pay more, but not in my back yard. Politicians have to deal with us.

I've NOT said Social Security and Medicare have to be cut, as a campaign proposal. I have started a conversation about what needs to be done, and how it can be done fairly. Getting it done requires buy-in, and enough votes and politicians to make it happen. Keeping status quo debt can lead to disaster!

WE, as Americans, are FAR less interested in doing the right thing, regarding the national debt, than about any other matter! We like to pride ourselves in being for good policies and decisions, but mainly if they hardly affect our wallets and purses! We LOVE using other people's money!

Even with health insurance, we feel we should use at least enough medical services to cover what we paid in premiums, or we are losing. We've designed systems that incentivize bankrupting themselves!

The health industry HAS to be made more affordable, as ~ALL other nations have! And retirement needs to be reimagined. Its' NOT even mentioned in the Bible! Semi-retirement will be reality for many, and they need career paths for that which are lucrative. And when you're too old, what fun are you 'gonna have not working? Enjoy life NOW, and take time off for the long run.

OF COURSE, many rich are simply 'gonna enjoy early retirement, and NEVER care about any other American's retirement needs, suffering poverty, or medical ailments! They'll vote to support that selfish value, too! That aspect of Capitalism is UNbiblical/satanic, but often WASP-supported!

A REPAID safety net is THE answer to everything! And Welfare and an entitlement system that educates and motivates and ensures no one falls through the cracks, because they are made/forced to be as successful as they can be, or they're allowed to choose homelessness, and we don't have to care after that.

And FAIR taxes for ALL Americans, only as large as is needed for a fully streamlined and reimagined federal government. NO ONE can begrudge this solution unless they are evil! Same pain, different percentages to achieve that same and fair sacrifice for a bare bones costing efficient government!

I have NO PROBLEM with Social Security returning to what it was created as: a retirement SUPPLEMENT. Many people do NOT rely on it as such, but never save or invest for retirement, then vote out politicians who don't keep incurring debt for it to not go bankrupt. That's selfish and EVIL!

How people view justice applied to Social Security (get in what you put in) is emblematic of our often feigned concern for justice. At best, we care about it for others, if it also positively affects us. Phil. 2 isn't often our concern, as being a disciple is OPPOSITE to society, of me, me, me!

People who don't need government for their retirement would opt out of Social Security, but if they could, could NEVER opt in, if investments failed. People who need discipline at saving or investing NEED Social Security, but EVERYONE should ONLY get what they put in! Outlive it, and your IRA, and you're on your own!

NO American should EVER get LESS than they paid into Medicare and Social Security. IF that were ever attempted, it's the negligent ineptness of politicians that caused the problem/need, so they alone would need to solve it, without harming people who paid in. Getting MORE than one paid in is evil.

YOU ARE MISTAKEN if you believe FICA withholdings for Medicare are like insurance premiums, where others help pay your bills for the hyper expensive medical industry! It's only a savings account to pay their retail prices, years later! ALWAYS invest in yourself and your family!

The Centrist position in politics is the Justice position.

Bleeding heart liberalism is over-mercy.

Cold hearted conservatism is heartless, callous, selfish.

BLIGHTED 'BLACK & BROWN' BOYS & GIRLS

(6/4/23)

I'm writing, specifically, to "black and brown" youth in America: You are taught, usually implicitly, or by circumstances, that your culture is often poor. DON'T BELIEVE THIS IS CHRONIC, or comes with the territory of your skin color!

I have sold products in the "worst" neighborhoods of Dallas. Dangerous, poor, blight-filled ones. I have seen, witnessed, and talked to neighbors in those areas. If you are raised around that environment, you may believe you have to be in the Crips or Bloods, just to survive. Gangs may dominate your area of existence. But you do NOT have to engage drugs or violence.

Your way out is to concentrate on YOU! Get a good education, and if you test out of being a great prospect for college, learn a good-paying trade. Find teachers who will watch over you from gang influence, while at school!

Charles Barkley was RIGHT, that too often, young black children believe rap or sports are their way out. UN-true! You can escape through education, motivation, and developing business-needed skills!

IT IS A LIE of the devil that 'blacks and browns' must mainly remain poor, or they have sold out to the white man! 'Uncle Tom' is NOT a concept you have to accept! Just learn to behave like a professional. Set goals. Dream dreams. Learn from TV (if not real life) what could be your future, outside your present circumstances!

Your parents likely did the best that they could, and you know they love you! If you have no dad, present, find a neighborhood male mentor who is more than 15 years ahead of you!

Talk to and get to know the local cops and fire men and women. Tell them you don't want to engage with gangs, but need protection from their bullying! Ask your principal what after school programs are available, to keep you busy, entertained, away from gang influence, and able to study!

LOOK at the fact that there are "black and brown" Americans who aren't poor, and write them a letter for advice!

I watched a TV show, the other day--George Lopez. His mom was bemoaning 'when does my ship ever come in?' DO NOT ACCEPT a defeatist or defeated attitude! America promotes riches and wealth. God does NOT. He promises you an abundant and contentful life, no matter what size your bank account is. Get to know Him!

MOST people who live high on the hog, in this life, will be living low in the flames of hell, in the next! God tells us life is not about money! (Lk. 12:15) Focus on achieving joy, fulfillment, and contentment! (Phil. 4:11-13; I Tim. 6:8) Realize that you will die, someday, then meet God face to face. Get to know Him now!

Barber shops and black churches are cultural meeting places, so attend a good church, and ask the pastor staff for help!

You are taught, often not with words, that you must grow up to become a Democrat, because they try to give you things for free. Learn to be able to get those things on your own! That teaching implies that you will always need handouts, because of your culture, or skin color. How disrespectful of your God-given abilities is that abhorrent belief?

You CAN make it out of the 'hood or barrio! You are NOT destined to be a janitor, garbage collector or any other low-paying job you can fill in, here!

DO NOT BELIEVE the lie of satan that you have to be "rich," or you're a failure. SATAN says these things! America implies these things. God disagrees. Go set goals, and achieve them, with His help! Thanks.

MORALS IN AMERICA

(6/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

Selfishness, greed/love of money, lying/deception and theft have to be among America's worst/most prevalent sins, along with violence, hatred, power and sex idolatry/porn, homosexuality and confusion (which is from satan) over one's gender. Sin has been increased since 2016, tremendously!

There is LITTLE fear of God in the eyes of many Americans in business, personal relations, politics, and sometimes, even in religion! I believe God is withholding judgment, so we think none is coming, so we fully earn what's coming our way! Deceived by accountability being delayed!

We've LOST any sense of morality, or a working conscience, or sorrow for sin, or even the concept that evil exists, as does the devil! We are seared, hardened, and SO ripe for judgment. Mass murders are just the beginning of birth pangs of the times of Jacobs troubles! The beginning

Honor, integrity, honesty and a sense of pride in one's work and the way we live is all but gone from predominant social norms. Its every man for himself, and only a fool on the hill would still believe in such childish ambitions! Truly mentally deficient souls who are Puritanical and dumb

IF one EVER speaks of morality, the modern mind instantly accuses them of hypocrisy, if such types aren't perfect! We can quicker identify sin in others telling U.S. we have a sin problem, as identifying what such types are accurately accusing U.S. of! Blinded by comfy logs in our eyes!

You cannot have a good person with bad policies (Biden), or a bad person with good policies (tRUMP), any more than you can have good intentions but bad thinking! It takes morality and intelligence. Imperfectly, but not one without the other, or America is screwed! Extremists don't care

The Whistleblower: I HAVE SEEN the evils of Capitalism. There are MANY goods, but also many bads. It is governments J-O-B to lessen the latter! When I worked in law, the handicapped boss had files sitting on the floor, totally untouched for months, and had me do research to hike pay!

As a Consultant, I heard Southerners happy that Cali could receive rolling brownouts if the electricity producer simply jacked up their rates! "Freeze a Yankee" was a popular song, down here. I also witnessed intentional scope creep, to increase billable hours. Land an engagement, then constantly be looking for more opportunities to expand your time working for F500s.

There, as well, I literally was told that human employees were expense items ("FTE's), and LIE to them, when working with them, if they asked if we were hired to fire some of them. WE WERE, 10%!

I worked for one firm where laborers told me the boss was a tyrant. But he lives high on the hog off their labor! Yet another company steals from employees, when they land big accounts. They promise X amount, but if a sales person achieves that, they offer them a lower salary! Bait and switch.

My dad quit a job because the owner was lying to clients about the quality of the product. I worked for a HOU headhunter for one week, but when he saw my Bible, he asked if I loved Jews, then proceeded to "fire" me, because I said Christians are to honor Israel. Government is NOT doing its policing job of businesses!

I know of employees who lied about client data, as they got paid more if they did. I know many businesses who have screwed employees, using their severe leverage inequity, and your only other choice than to take it is go somewhere else.

I've seen a manager confiscate sales of sales people, because they possessed the expertise to finalize the deal, then do nothing (lose accounts), or wait until unpaid employees quit, to steal all their commission. I have seen the worst of humanity in U.S. business' idolizing money!!!

I have had a "pastor" tell me, indirectly (not face to face), before his crowd, "WE DON'T WANT ANYONE COMING HERE TO CHANGE OUR CHURCH." Didn't matter his church wasn't doing Gods priorities well. It was "his church." God 100% disagrees, yet he prospers in Laodicea (Capitalist USA).

WE ALL see the MANY sins of paid politicians, all the time, and every day in the news! They spin negatives into positives, and STUPID people believe their insincere words. They will continue to lie to you, if you are so STUPID as to accept them doing that to you, STUPID vs. wise voters!

And I've seen GOOD pastors and business people! It is NOT all just evil people! But governments JOB is to root out evils in society. Rom. 13 People say God isn't 'gonna do that for us, and it IS true He left government to do much of that work. DO YOUR JOB! Root out evil, D.C. and state pols!

I have WITNESED a claiming Christian who used to care about evangelism, and ministering to the poor, be WARNED by me to never abandon those values, ONLY to see them instantly abandoned when he found money could become his idol! I've HEARD people GUSH over the childhood friend who's now rich, because his mom handed him her business, before she died.

I know people who are retired, who only were able to because their parents died, NOT because they served the Lord for no pay, for decades, but because their career choices led to no financial independence.

I know a real estate "mogul" who tried to fire me for allowing an angry customer to find his office, to complain about bad results, when I was in charge of handling clients, as a lawyer. I quit earlier that day, and told him ask your secretary, who begged me to stay on until this evening.

I am coming to believe God has had me involved in several various jobs, over the years, many for the briefest of times, to see how things are on the inside! He sees it. He knows it. He observes the many evils by management and labor. He is tired of it, and gov't has to do her job!!!

I've seen lawyers who send crash victims to the wrong doctors, out of network, and their insurance pay for damage they didn't cause. Then never contact the victim, promise five times what they actually got, and ask them to do their job in finalizing collections. Frenkel-y they're corrupt!

I WITNESSED the most famous "Christian" car dealer company jack up a used car price, AFTER it was accepted and agreed upon, by \$3K, to manipulate a young buyer, but lose the sale because lawyers disallow such EVILS! Grubb-y greedy SOBs! On the positive side, I witnessed another son buy a car exactly as advertised, and I never allowed the salesman the possibility he never lied to us, but he never did.

There are workers who steal from employers, or steal by regulating their work effort/pace, but there are also employers who get rich off the backs of employees hard labor, who don't give one rats tail about justice. In a Capitalistic society, I've seen it all—good and bad. END THE BAD!

Lying, greed, selfishness, deception, idolatry, Karen's (manipulating dumber people), ruthless tyrants, not fearing God one iota. THESE are the sins of Capitalism! I know MANY rich people who have zero intention of EVER obeying I Tim. 6:17-19, fight taxes and claim Jesus is their buddy.

I've WITNESSED a Sunday School teacher LOSE his job/position of 16 years, because he taught too deeply. Those in charge wanted it shallower, to be "seeker sensitive."

I observed a head denominational ""leader"" see perfect evangelism results by myself, then tell me Gods gifted you, you have a calling, but "I don't want that taught in my church." Then three years later, he moved to Dallas and now works for a ministry that sends out missionaries to do exactly what I did before his eyes. The pay must be great, to live as such a hypocrite (a sin). EVIL corruption.

I had a pastor change the sermon topic and published Bible text, to attack my Bible-accurate view of requirements for heaven, to which God gave me the boldness to stand up and tell the crowd what he was doing, and why! Ernest Weedon, First Baptist, Deer Park, 1986. EVIL exists, people!

LGBTQ ISSUES (II)

Bathrooms & Sports

(4/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

Floor-to-ceiling, lockable bathroom stalls don't solve all threats to females in the STUPID plan for coed usage! Husky horny, immoral, criminal males with a lone female, meeting at the sink, could lead to rapes, if no one else around! Wokeness on sex is wickedness! Loudoun County

The ONLY reasonable solution for trans in sports is to have their own league, and if people are interested in watching, they can! Non-trans born-female females RARELY compete with born-male males, but if they can do so, it can be exciting to watch their achievements!

IF ANYONE DOUBTS males, by species, are generally physically stronger (and hence, UNfair to compete against women), WHO does society look to most, to break up a fight, physically stop a criminal (absent Tasers and tools), run into a fire? We ARENT superior! Equals, with different gifts.

Allowing born-male jocks to compete against born female jocks is sort of like allowing an able-bodied athlete to compete against disabled athletes. Physically, biologically, muscle and strength-wise, most males are naturally stronger, though some females do bulk up. Unfair advantage

Update #1: LGBTQ Merch

(5/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

Whether we like it or not, Walmart and Target have to cater sales to all demographics. We CAN stop subtle influencing of drag queen book readings to impressionable kids, but selling merch to LGBTQs is what businesses do to people wanting to buy! Make straight life imaged clothes!

The appropriate and just response to drag queens trying to teach youth their lifestyle is OK and normal is for straight majority to try to influence gay "marriage" children that homosexuality is wrong, any way you can get to them! #NIKE (just do it)

The far right misses the valid nuance of hating the sin, but loving the sinner within the LGBTQ community, in these culture wars. They are NOT standing for morality, but just for normalcy. If for morality, they'd oppose fornication, adultery and divorce, and machismo womanizing! (5/29/23)

Update #2

(6/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

I AM SURE Cracker Barrel has served MANY gays and LGBTQs, over the decades. They would have been MUCH wiser taking a neutral posture on "pride month," and continued to conduct business as usually. That says NOTHING about how they feel about LGBTQs. They're there to feed people food!!!

Update #3

(6/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

ITS STUPID that the far right demands people either be for or against LGBTQ! Businesses should remain politically neutral, as they sell to any and every. Until someone designs straight memorabilia, companies should NOT favor or disfavor any major buying constituency! Cracker Barrel

Update #4

(6/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

PROUD of the hometown @TXRangersPR! Stay neutral on political issues, as a business. and stay moral, as an institution God sees! Straight night is needed by ALL your competitors, now!

Update #5

(6/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS ISN'T COMPLICATED! You DON'T have to support or approve of LGBTQ sex perversions, confusion and choices in behavior, while fully supporting them as humans made in God's image. It IS loving to warn them to turn away from sinful choices. Love, not hate. That doesn't make you their enemy.

Christians AREN'T to approve of people glorying in their shame! Phil. 3:19 Pride month ISN'T an event they can, in good conscience, celebrate. Black history month is NOT based in moral choices, so its FINE, or you can let pass by, but NOT OK to oppose, unless for equality of all races

Update #6

(6/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

THERE IS A DIFFERENCE between closet gays, gays who keep their private lives private, and flaming gays! FIAMinG gays deserve their capital letters!

Update #7

(6/28/23; @JamesMeroney)

There's NO WAY I will repost what you can find if you search "gay gang sex," but those images are what Pride Month is proud of! KNOW WHAT YOU'RE SUPPORTING, just like you SHOULD be able to observe what a live abortion does to the baby! Ignorance doesn't fully know what it supports!

Update #8

(6/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

The ONLY people who should be gender confused are biological hermaphrodites! ALL others need psychological counseling, and/or testosterone or estrogen injections. and under-aged children haven't the brain development to make any related (or permanent) decisions!

It should be national law, that no one and no legal entity can ever punish anyone for not using anyone's designated pronouns! Choose any that you please; free speech allows others to reference you (or anyone else) any way they choose!

Update #9

(6/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

I will call and refer to any person whatever I choose to call them. If they look like a dude, I'll say sir. If they look like a chick, I'll say mam. If they don't look like one or the other, I'll probably not address them, or just say hey you.

IF I see a person who is obviously born male, trying to pass as a trans female, I have every right to address him as "sir," even if he doesn't like it! Same applies with people born female, obviously trying to become a male. I don't have to bow to others' confusions!!!

Update #10

(6/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

When people hold their dogs and you say it's cute, they'll QUICKLY correct you if you said the wrong pronouns (genitals covered), because ALL humans know the gender of their pets. Sadly, not all humans are so discerning of their own sex/gender! Animals are smarter, and NOT confused!?

Update #11

(7/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's be honest: LGBTQ weren't satisfied with Obergefell. They want government and the force of law to force every American to accept their sex choices as morally OK, or to never be criticized, using "equality" as their Trojan horse. Will NEVER happen, even by laws! #MissionImpossible

Update #12

(7/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

It is child abuse to pay for gender reassignment surgery before kids are of age where brains are fully developed (and sufficient life experience to make life-changing adult decisions)!!!

Update #13

(7/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

Haven't males been accused of dominating positions of power, wealth and authority for supposedly too long? WHY are MORONS letting them now defeat women at sports and even beauty pageants? Do feminists hate themselves? Mr. Miss Netherlands #SelfSabotage!

I'd BET liberals argue informing children about LGBTQ lifestyles is "education," and teaching them mainly whites stole Indian and Mexican land, and enslaved blacks is "history." ALL school boards must end biased, agenda-driven political indoctrination! There are things kids can learn of later!

I did NOT watch the event, but it is patently OBVIOUS that there are politically-driven beauty contest "judges" (activists) who JUST want their petty cause to get headlines limelight, and NOT pick the best candidates as winners! MISTER Miss Netherlands

Update #14

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

There are many evil Americans who hate and want to harm, humiliate or hinder trans and gays, either for political gain or to feel more masculine. That's DIFFERENT from those who know homosexuality and confusion are sins, and can't accept those choices as normative or moral Charles Barkley.

Update #15

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

1. I have ZERO phobias about gays
2. I am NOT in the group wanting laws that discriminate against LGBTQ

3. I'm against treating them disrespectfully
4. They're engaging gross immorality, religion or not Nice try, though, morality-phobe anarchist/chaos-fascist.

Update #16

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Being confused in life is NOT a good condition! If a person thought math was "fuzzy," then became an engineer, he/she would be a failure at that career, as would any buildings they helped construct. Gender confusion is bad, and it has doesn't have to have anything to do with religion.

Adults trying to influence children not their own to be open to, accepting of, or even considering or practicing ideas that you might not want to remain the gender you were born with is harmful for people under the age of consent. This is NOT phobic or fascist; that's child abuse!

I am 100% sure trans and gays FEEL emotions that are not normal to the majority of humans. I'm quite sure they never conjured up those feelings, consciously. But just like people get angry, you deal with and process and tame those harmful powers; not give in! Self-control and medication!

There is NOTHING wrong with gay people who stay in the closet, or are outed but not flaming. When people promote that lifestyle, seek to be considered exactly as straights, or flaunt their sinful behavior, good people should shun and shame! Not just religious folk! God-fearers too.

Blurring lines of distinction between genders is exactly the distortion and deception satan desires in society, just as with sin's increase in these end times, good will be seen as bad, and vice versa! Isa. 5:20 Sign of our times! Black is white; morals don't exist. Lies told as truth.

Update #17

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

So WHAT are gays supposed to do with their homosexual feelings?

1. Behind closed doors, a man's home is his castle
2. Don't flaunt your "relationships" in public, just as straights don't!
3. Could consider injections (or pills) of more testosterone, or therapy. Its strong emotions!

So what are trans supposed to do when nature calls? Use a bathroom, but DON'T force innocents to be uncomfortable with you near them! ALWAYS USE A STALL. If you look like a female, but aren't, go in the men's room and dress masculine for those few minutes! And vice versa for females.

Update #18

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Trans people are going to make others very uncomfortable in public rest rooms, no matter which gender room they choose! MUCH worse is a perverted make in a female bathroom. I'm sure perverted females exist, but it's usually males who are much hornier. Exceptions exist, of course.

Trans is, ultimately, a rejection of God's creation. It's a conscious movement to reject life as it is, to choose man over God, in how one expresses oneself! It has spiritual origins, and they are not good ones.

I was FOR Target selling whatever they wanted, and said we needed straight products. Once I learned they had genital tucking technology for swimsuits, I took opposition! I'm not a hypocrite. I believe business is there to sell. That one product crossed the line, for me!

Anti-LGBTQ and anti-trans Americans are NOT going to end those phenomena, or get many of them to change! And threatening their safety with physical harm isn't the right thing, either! You can reject their choices, and fight grooming, but that's mainly to influence others away from that!

Update #19

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Christians: Reading Charles Barkley's comments on gays and trans, lost people do not rely on God's word for their values, but derive them elsewhere! Christians who do the same are no better. We expect more from saved people, than conformity to the world! You don't always see that, though.

Update #20

(7/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

Keep it in your pants, behind closed doors, or in the closet!!! [Private account:]



Update #21

(7/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

God bless Italy having common sense to show America how to run a FEMALE beauty pageant! Dio benedica il tuo paese e i tuoi connazionali e le tue connazionali per avere il buon senso di mostrare agli americani come gestisci un concorso di bellezza FEMMINILE! @EP_President

SOUTHERN BAPTIST CONVENTION 2023: WOMEN PREACHERS

(6/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Twitter opiners see Southern Baptists' numbers decline as related to female pastors, when it's from NOT fully evangelizing and disciping, and being in the end times, when sin will be increased. The devil is TERRIBLE at discerning reality, as are his human agents! #SBC23

IT IS HILARIOUS to watch the spiritually dead, Bible-ignoring "world" slam Southern Baptists on Twitter, by using their standards, not God's! If a person NEVER cares what God says about their afterlife, it will be hell for them, all other issues LESS important! No comparison!

Rick Warren argued he only disagreed with ONE word of the Baptist Faith and message, and 99.9+% agreed with all else. It is MUCH MORE than a word. Its millions of females; an entire gender of human equals. Its changing biblical pastoring 100%, with his only one word objected to!

FUNNY, in 43 years of ministry, Rick Warren JUST discovered some new revelation he HASNT advocated for all prior years!: Female pastors. Did the Bible get revised/updated/changed, or merely Rick? Southern Baptists

Rick Warren is WRONG, alleging the Southern Baptists want to take women back to the 1950's, to 1500's. We want BOTH sexes taken to 2023 and beyond, based on God's truth from 2,000 years ago, sir! QUIT LYING, with angry arrogance! Repent! #ReadMoreBible; less news headlines on gender

The Southern Baptist position has NOTHING to do with women as only homemakers, pregnant and barefoot! Pv. 31 exalts a hard working professional woman! We simply affirm what the Bible teaches. Its offensiveness to some can be taken up before God! He is Who offends you! Repent!

Update #1

(6/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

NOTHING changes in your relationships with individuals who are Southern Baptist, and little to nothing changes in our respect for you! @RickWarren Absolutely NOTHING changes in our love for you, as well!

Unfortunately, THIS is a consequence of brethren taking liberties with the Bible, yet wanting to remain in good standing with fellow brethren not willing to do the same! I LOVE Rick Warren, but the Bible hasn't changed, to accommodate modern trends! #SBC23 Decisions have consequences.

Update #2

(7/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

WE LOVE YOU! @RickWarren @stevenfurtick Honorary Southern Baptists!

POLITICAL TRICKS

Political Tricks

(6/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Political TRICK: Everyday Twitterers find sins and stupidities among GOP's, then claim they should never be in power. This is their way to try to force Socialism out of taxpayers, if stupid people fall for this trick!

Update #1

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

HERE's a political TRICK and logical fallacy: If anyone ever names any politician they admire, find any and all faults of that hero and claim they support those evils. I am a Reaganite, but I never agree with everything he said or did!

Update #2

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

HEREs a political trick: If any politician on the team you hate ever does or says anything wrong, or bad, lump them as irredeemably bad! Extremists ALWAYS dwell on the negatives of their enemies, NEVER see the log in their eye, and never forgive! Even gaffes are mocked! Dan Crenshaw

EVERY DAY, in the news and on social media, nearly every topic is pro or con Dem or GOP. It's NOT news, but political advocacy. Few-to-none are ever changed to a different party leaning, thereby, and nearly everyone is fully confident they are in the right. I find extremes silly and boring!

Update #3

(6/28/23; @JamesMeroney)

Reading official tweets, today, it's clear now that in national U.S. politics, you project. That means either that you accuse others of what you're doing, or you say things are so, especially when they are not, AS IF your statement makes it true/so. EVIL industry! All PMA and lies!

Update #4

(7/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

The latest dumb people's methodology isn't just conspiracy theories, but allegations politicians use the media to distract bad news with topics to get the public's attention off it. There's way too much access to information to be able to pull that off. It's a HOAX/myth! Little goes undetected!

Update #5

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Rule of thumb: IF U.S. politicians don't speak and behave perfectly, they will receive criticism from people not in their political party. Mt. 12:37

Update #6

(7/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

You can ALWAYS find negative things in society, as life isn't perfect. EVIL politics blames whoever's in power for any imperfections, AS IF they could or have done much better! Politics is find fault with opponents, and take no personal responsibility for your own party! Sin and EVIL!

Update #7

(7/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

HERE's U.S. politics, especially as elections heat up: IGNORE any and all good ideas and words of your opponent, even if its 99% of what they said or did. ONLY focus on gaffes, sins and stupid words and deeds, and suggest everyone make character determinations accordingly! EVIL and sin-FULL industry.

RACE ISSUES (II)

(6/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

You CAN'T say racism is ended in America. Today, lake swimming, five youth played truth or dare, daring a gal to say the N-word to a mixed race guy on the beach. She backed out, but to even conjure up that dare shows some people hate blacks just because of their skin tone!

Update #1

(6/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

People have a RIGHT to associate with whoever they choose! No matter their color, many in America don't hang with low class people! They don't have to. They may even resent them living near them. That's not discriminatory! Classier folk 'wanna hang with their own kind. Not dumb, loud or emotional.

Unfortunately (or awesomely, or just limited life experience), I've NEVER observed a low class Indian- or Asian-American (and I've encountered many of them!). Their cultural values, taught elsewhere, make them hard working, educated and sophisticated, more so than possibly any other types!

Update #2

(6/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

The ONLY way you'll ever get justice in the workplace is NOT when the percent of every race in America is represented there, but only when the best-qualified that applied gets hired! America is based on hard work; not rewarding any skin color, as a qualification for employment! Duh 101

Update #3: Who Deserves White Guilt?

(6/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

It's an ironic day for me to get this message, but when is enough enough, in berating white people over slavery? They had nothing to do with? YES, some still hate blacks, but NO ONE living engaged the slave trade, and we don't pay for the sins of a few we never even knew! There has to be an end.

There is ZERO reason for any white American to feel white guilt, UNLESS your ancestors were engaged in the slave trade, or supported its existence!

I AM TIRED OF RACE-BASED ACHIEVEMENTS BEING CELEBRATED IN AMERICA, instead of the achievements, compared to everyone in America! There will be "first black" (fill in the blank activity) for decades. How about we celebrate ALL wins, and leave race out of it; only character?

I believe MOST racist and even non-racist whites in America are simply living their lives, ignoring Dems and the medias constant talk about race; especially black struggles or successes. Some from hate, but MOST from it as a non-issue. Time to treat every American as equals, vs. favoritism.

I've said this before: The existence of ANY wealthy or career-accomplished black person in America disproves claims of systemic racism, UNLESS every one of them got special treatment by any whites to advance apart from their own skills. Quit excusing any failures on slavery past!

I'm not responsible for any sins of my grandparents, just like no American white persons responsible for any sins of any whites who held slaves. Even slave owner heirs didn't engage the practice! THEIR wealth may be subject to scrutiny, but none others! Innocent of others' past sins.

I've said this before, too: With pride month, and black history month, for "equality" we now need straight month, white history month, Indian-American month, Asian-American month, and EVERY other culture group in America's month! WHY single out just a few? EVERYONE gets attention!

INSTEAD of dwelling on the past, WHY can't we determine when black Americans have achieved equal opportunities in America, so we leave the past in the past, and together reach for a brighter future? IF you find a racist employer, report them to the EEOC! Otherwise, you are equal.

IF I interviewed with a predominantly black business (like a church), I would EXPECT to have to adjust my dress and language topics a little, to fit in. That same expectation of any AA's at predominantly white businesses is NOT racism or discrimination! Even Tony Evans says fit in!

The dilemma between two races, white and black, in USA, is that blacks often say whites hold most of the businesses and managerial good jobs, stemming from slavery days, while whites say they worked hard to get where they are. These are NOT reconcilable explanations! One is an excuse, and wrong!

Many U.S. blacks being poor is explained by some as tied to slavery's start in this nation, while others say laziness or stupidity's to blame. These are irreconcilable explanations of the same phenomena! HOW has slavery affected the modern African-American, specifically and tangibly? Psyche?

Some say poorer black Americans simply need an attitude change of belief, confidence or commitment to succeed. Still others say they need help from society or government. IF an attitude shift has helped ANY achieve, WHY isn't that enough for every poor person? Why need taxpayers?

EVERY race of people has some within it who will do well and poorly! There are even 'white trash' among Caucasians in USA! We can NEVER expect all in any race will do well, or that race is being discriminated against! Equal opportunity is the best we can strive for! NOT results!

I AM CERTAIN there are poor, not real smart, and even lazy American Asians and Indians, BUT I have never seen them, and I see BOTH these groups constantly. I know America gets the cream of the crop who qualify to immigrate here (can afford to and academically qualify to), but where are they?

IMO, the Asian-American and Indian-American culture HAS to be analyzed and studied by experts on the poorer 'black and brown' American sub-group! Skin tone different from a predominantly white culture has NOT harmed or hindered them one iota! Smarts and hard work have suited them WELL!

IMO ANY American of any skin tone can achieve whatever they desire, IF they work hard and think smart, not dumbly, or emotionally. EVEN IF you live in a ghetto, hood or barrio, you determine your fate. More distractions to fail (gangs, poverty, drugs), but YOUR attitude wins or loses.

White Americans have addressed in full the grievances against prior generations' slavery, red lining, employment discrimination, and every other sin and evil committed against black Americans! ONLY KKK types still relish those evils (likely privately). They're a small minority in USA!

Rosa Parks bus event was 1955. I was born in 1959. Yes, mistreatment of blacks wasn't that long ago, but slavery was. I don't live off things that happened when I was a mere child, 50+ years ago, and neither should any black American! Times have changed, and you can succeed! No excuses.

IMO, social nepotism is the #1 challenge black Americans face in employment in USA. NOT necessarily familial nepotism, but buddies hiring buddies, who socialize in areas where it's mainly white. Chew on this insight for awhile.

It DOESNT require a George Lopez or The Jefferson's TV show to convince 'blacks and browns' they can succeed in USA! You NEVER have to see something on TV, to know YOU can succeed! You merely have to put your mind to the goal you have set for yourself, and work at it a bite at a time!

I watched a documentary on Richard Pryor, yesterday. It said he catered to whites for jokes, then turned on that and started insulting them, and catering to blacks (then did drugs). HOW ABOUT we stop differentiating audiences, and seeing them all as Americans, in USA? Be race neutral.

It is HILARIOUS that SOME think there's camaraderie between all of those of their race! Social class is much more uniting than skin color! You RARELY see rich people living right next to poor people! Class is the great differentiator—NOT skin color, innately!

Unbelievable! Punish people who never owned slaves (current taxpayers), to pay people who were never slaves (current reparations clamorers). Logical! Send your own donation to the IRS!

HOW MUCH WORK REMAINS in white-black relations, since U.S. has racially come a long way? Many want that rift never cured; many always 'wanna complain a rift exists. I say quit addressing race, offer equal opportunity, and get back to work! We're CLOSE to as good as its 'gonna get!

1863 and 1865s a long way in our past, considering all that's transpired since then! Even two world wars, the 1020s crash, and the Industrial Revolution happened AFTER that. African-Americans have been free in America for 160 years! That's MORE than three generations (40 year intervals). Future vs. past focus!

Update #4

(6/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

There's a statute of limitations on every crime but murder, and if not a legal one certainly a moral one against reparations. At best, ID lawmakers and slave owners who enacted slavery and other discriminatory policies, and trace their assets to heirs for any compensation, but victims are deceased

Update #5

(6/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

There are people in America who hate all blacks. NO laws will change that. The best you can hope for is they are disallowed from turning that into violence, or employment discrimination!

YOU CAN SEE WHY rich hide and legally shelter their assets from taxation!: SO MANY AMERICANS are indoctrinated in public schools to vote for Socialism! It may not always be jealousy, but many want the rich's money, and justify that want by any means necessary!; Ethics and justice be damned!

Update #6: OceanGate Response was White Supremacy?

(6/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

I read a tweet that said "racism" is behind U.S. efforts to rescue the #OceanGate, but not take efforts for some Pakistani refugee boat. America became the #1 nation by hard work! NO new arrivals will EVER change that value! And yes, most HAPPENED to have been white from its inception.

The other day Twitter was trending White Privilege, presumably about OceanGate. IF U.S. whites have more money than most other groups, THEY DIDN'T STEAL IT, but worked for it, and it is NOT anyone else's private property to steal by voting for Socialism through open borders or anything else!

I haven't written about "wokeness," much, first because its variously defined. IF economic policy ever favors any group, that is wrong! Whites have every reason to fight such things as OceanGate CEO not hiring 50-year old white men as uninspirational! That's NOT how jobs are to be gained!

Liberals ALWAYS say U.S. is racist and favors the rich. It DOES favor the rich (a sin), but it is NOT systemically racist! The FACT that it's been occupied mainly by whites, most of its history, doesn't mean it's racist! OF COURSE people will fight to keep the good thing that's been created!

Update #7

(6/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

If every U.S. college ONLY has whites, Indians and Asians, because they alone have the highest high school GPAs, SO BE IT! That won't happen, but that's the results America was founded upon—best qualified get rewarded, as in employment! Anyone can study hard! NOT all will! Their problem!

I HATE and don't give one damn about any group representing how our society looks! If a church, school or business, hires the best-qualified, or freely chooses to associate, that's both moral and legal. The percent of any race in America ISN'T same as their % qualified, necessarily! It can be more or less.

Let's say there are 15% green people in City X. University X is in city X. To argue university X should have 15% green admittances is 100% irrelevant to how many within 15% green within its population earned grades high enough to be admitted! #CommonSense Asians

Update #8

(6/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

There is LITERALLY no end to claims against white Americans being "unjust," historically and forever—among fools!

The term "racist" is the modern American left Trojan horse weapon to advance the liberal agenda! It is taken as a lay down hand, when used; no further proof or explanation needed, like accusing men of rape. The charge proves itself! BALDERDASH! HOGWASH!

Update #9

(7/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Can we all QUIT the clamoring for "Diversity," and return to the concept/value of hiring the best-qualified? USA #1 MLK said it BEST: He longed for the day he wasn't judged by the color of his skin, but content of his character! NO MORE IDENTITY POLITICS—START caring about character

Update #10

(7/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

Black Twitter: With ALL sincerity, if Affirmative Action's end offends, insist you get the highest-quality education America offers, at every school! Then study hard. Learn memory techniques. Read repeatedly. It's served me well, for my 4+ college degrees. YOU CAN COMPETE EQUALLY!

Update #11

(7/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

Black Twitter: With ALL sincerity, if Affirmative Action's end offends, insist you get the highest-quality education America offers, at every school! Then study hard. Learn memory techniques. Read repeatedly. It's served me well, for my 4+ college degrees. YOU CAN COMPETE EQUALLY!

Update #12

(7/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

I'm 110% FOR any and all races of people, all of whom are made in Gods image! However, your skin color is NOT a credential for hiring! If any U.S. company had all the best talent they could hire, and all had green skin color, that's a GOOD result! Diversity of color is unrelated to talent! RE: Texas A and M

Update #13

(7/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

It is as evil to prejudge that every black person is less qualified than all white job applicants as it is evil to prejudge that every black candidate ought to be hire, to make an office more diverse! MLK was right! The heart character and job skills quality is ALL that matters!

Update #14

(7/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

There may be a Klan in America; I'm quite sure they exist, if or if not organized. But there's also a counter group against America, wanting to destroy America. I'm NOT for either evils, but you do have to have checks and balances to offset your opponent group. You CAN'T just focus on one side as evil!

WORKERS

(6/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

It will 'never' happen, but America NEEDS an authority level between criminal and civil, as MANY business's violate the law, and there are no cops, or cops won't enforce civil laws, and the harmed can't hire lawyers, from cost, or case value under what attorneys will accept to accept their case!

Even the media only picks up cases that have a widespread problem, or interesting enough content for viewers. Be it Grubbs Auto's bait and switch, roofers illegally waiving deductibles, or owners stealing from employee sales, challenging them to sue if they don't like it, it's ALL evil!

And MOST people aren't concerned when individuals get cheated by employers, unless they also get Scrooged. The system favors the boss, as laws are mainly on the honor code. Lawyers rarely accept cases intended to make management obey the law! Little money in it for them! EVIL system

Update #1

(6/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF there were a national whistleblower hotline, for employees to air valid complains, even then, retaliation can come in the form of reduced hours or firings, if employers figure out who likely called. THIS IS UNJUST, and must NOT BE THE CASE IN USA! Fairness to BOTH sides—ONLY!

HOW am I pro-business?

1. Absent sins, I'm 100% for them earning as much as humanly possible, any moral and legal way!
2. I'm for taxes as low as can pay our bills
3. I'm for innovation making America world leader in sales of U.S.-controlled new products. DO RIGHT BY YOUR EMPLOYEES! Col. 4:1; Eph. 6:9

Update #2

(6/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

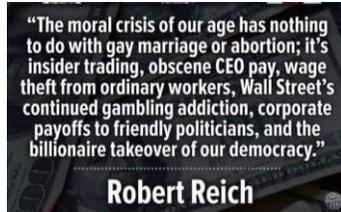
How am I NOT just pro-worker, and unjustly favoring any side?

1. I'm against all injustice and sinning by employees
2. I'm not for under- or over-paying anyone
3. I'm for labor doing an honest day's work, and having the Protestant work ethic! Eph. 6:5-8; Col. 3:22-24; I Tim. 6:1-2; Tit. 2:9-10

Update #3

(6/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

The idea that everyone is "paid what they're worth" has proven to be a cruelly effective way to put the blame on workers for not getting ahead — while giving the rich and powerful cover to rig the game for their own benefit. Don't buy it.



There is NEVER any guarantee that inheritances will come to all families (I got ZERO from my wealthier mom, as it was squandered), and the people who forced those evil things are all dead. Un-dig the graves, and steal what valuables they're wearing!

Any youth who haven't paid in much, and aren't earning much are a dangerous voting bloc, because they have nothing to lose voting to spend OPM/other people's money! Blame the older generation, because, over time, they've accumulated, JUST LIKE those youth someday will!? Crazyiness!

Update #4

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

VERY interesting sign!!! MUCH truth in it!!!



Since the pandemic, the top 1%'s share of income is at a record high. Folks, this is unsustainable for our economy and democracy.



Even as worker productivity has INcreased (as @RBReich video statistics showed)! Work them harder, and pay them the same, to increase YOUR profits. As a kid said in high school, "minimum wage, minimum work." #Justice is what's needed! @RBReich

Update #5

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

Are American workers lazy, or is management greedy? Some may be lazy, but most aren't. Many are greedy. When you demand higher productivity, but don't reward it with higher pay, YOU ARE STEALING! That's an INjustice! Repent!

Update #6: Needs for the Working Class

(6/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

I get my sourcing/inspiration for writings and innovations from real life—NOT Ivory Tower academia! It has always made sense to me if you fill up on water, you pee it out, so you don't retain that weight, long. I will test this theory to (hopefully) lose my final 20 pounds.

Relatedly, persistence solves problems. After 30 minutes in the hot Texas heat, alternating four hoses, I finally have something that works to water my driest lawn area. My PJs are soaked, and I hate manual labor, but it was a success!

Relatedly, when I was fighting the hoses and heat, roofers are two doors down. They're usually Mexican or Latino! They should unionize! I KNOW, first-hand, owners get rich, paying them peanuts! Also, being from south of the border, they're used to even hotter climates, so the sun isn't as annoying to them as U.S.-grounded people.

BUT they deserve (if they want it) air-conditioned body suits, and protection from skin cancer, and safety! I KNOW they own Tiger Paws shoes, have foam rubber mats and have strap-on claws for shoes, but the other day an ambulance and fire truck raced by, maybe as one fell off a roof. That should NEVER happen!

Chuck in a truck hires even illegals (I also KNOW this from first-hand experience), pays them little, and even Governor Abbott says they're not entitled to water at breaks. Jesus was for the least among us! IF

anyone claims to know Him, they must be too! Air-conditioned suits, safer work conditions, sun protection, dying avoiding products and the ability to hydrate.

And IF their service are needed, and they're illegal (many are), make a way for them to receive temporary or permanent green card status! Our economy needs them! MOST Americans won't go up there! I used drones. I DESPISED my 30 minutes in the back yard.

I LOVE sweating my tookus off, hiking. When it comes to work, I LOVE my air conditioned couch! We have to make outdoor laborers as comfy as indoor, with new technologies! Don't hate the little man cause he's poor. Jesus didn't! Be like Him!

SOCIALISM & THE RICH

(6/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

Mall walking, I overheard two girls say, "they ought to take all the money and make it even." Government STEAL from people who worked for their wealth, and give it to people who didn't? THIS is how some idiots view "justice," when its 100% UN-just! #Socialism 'Gotta fight it until it dies!

RE: Socialism, MAYBE if EVERYONE paid taxes, and their fair share of them, the rich wouldn't balk at giving back, or obeying I Tim. 6:17-19, as much, or try to hide and shield their assets from government confiscation, as often. NOTHING in political conservatism addresses this duty!

People LIKE to cling to conservatism, claiming it's the ONLY Constitutional theory, because they don't want one dime to ever help anyone outside their family, unless they feel like it. Stats prove the rich don't feel like it even as often as everyone else, and that's a problem!

Private property and fruits of our labor are the justifications, to make selfishness and worldliness appear holy and biblical, but they are not! Even in the workplace, the ownership has all the leverage for punishing evil! Just fire people. What can workers do when management does wrong? Risk their job by whistleblowing?

It HAS to be equal leverage! That's where unions come in! I was promised my co could bid to win offers Id sell, but wasn't told that's a lie, and they can cut me out, unless I go find proof that they did, or contacted companies later, that rejected our hi bids. STEALING!

There's NO WAY the average employee has the wherewithal to take time off to research whether management purposely over-bid, or later bid with the employee's same clients, behind their back, or won the bid, privately, and the client lied the co lost the bid. I do, and will!

Cops won't come out for civil infractions, and most lawyers won't take such cases (mine happens to be high dollar enough that they might, or I can do it). This is NOT just for labor! Workers can get canned for stealing, but what happens when business does wrong?

Conservatives argue business's purpose is to make money, and government has no business telling business how or what to do, as it's their business and money on the line. These adages are totally BS! NO human has any absolute right to do anything they please to employees, customers, or in how they conduct business! Its government's job to police some behaviors!

AT THE SAME TIME, employees sin on the job, and rightfully get repercussions, usually firing. They can purposely slow down their efforts, doctor time clocks, lie, cheat, steal, collude, not treat clients well, be rude, turn away sales by attitude or inaccurate info. Sin goes BOTH ways!

But management has the authority to remedy those situations, when caught! Employees do not. EEOC or Commerce Department personnel aren't 'gonna come out on single issue single victim cases! There needs to be an inbetween force to police business wrongs, like business has vs. labor!

I've seen many cases of businesses doing wrong and illegal things, and there's LITTLE to no accountability! That can't continue, and getting JUSTICE in the workplace is a major emphasis I will make, when we run! I am 100% FOR business! I'm 100% against evil business practices! Do right, or get in trouble! Justice!

I understand businesses desires and perspectives! Whatever the law is, if they can get around it to profit, many will try. Hire only part-timers, to avoid required benefits. Even Greg Abbott insists construction workers employers can't be forced to provide water in sweltering heat. Bring your own.

ALL laws pertaining to business-employee relations MUST be just! They CAN'T favor one side or the other! That is how America should be. With politics and donations from special interests, that's not always how things are. The rich always 'wanna keep all their money, usually!

Hence, you get calls for Socialism. RFK Jr decried the absence of the middle class. IT EXISTS, but it's down, and "inequality" in earnings is HIGH. That's what causes this Dem push for Socialism! Greedy, selfish rich and businesses, never obeying God or caring about anyone but themselves!!!

And they're labeled patriots and Constitutionlists for supporting this sinful value system! Calling evil good—the very sin God warned a society when it came to such conclusions! Isa 5:20 NO ONE should get anything for free, but justly, and not unjustly favoring the rich!!! Levit. 19:15

I wasn't planning on writing again about Socialism, or the rich's give back duty before God, but the Lord often surprises me when I awaken, with what subjects He wants me to write on!

Update

(7/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

We don't live in a pure democracy, but a representative government and democratic republic. That's on purpose, and for good reason! If the masses/majority always got what they want, if they were mainly poor, the country would go bankrupt with Socialist handouts.

ELON-GATED SUFFERING CONTINUES!?

(6/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS will sound uncaring and insensitive, yet sound like a liberal, BUT the lost submersible possibly illustrates Ecc. 1-3 and Lk. 12:20! IF authorities find it with people alive, it's just a warning; if no (as I suspect), we MISS Gods judgments ALL THE TIME. Was rich boy philanthropic?

When the ultra wealthy argue that there is nothing illegal about their paying zero taxes, remember that they are the ones, through their purchase of our representatives, who decide what is legal and illegal.

WHO do you guess the media touted as in that Titanic excursion boat? The billionaire! U.S. society worships as heroes rich people, but God says they are in a LOW position before Him! Jas. 1:10 America

cannot get this fact into our heads! HOW you use your money matters to God, NOT much to us! We all just wonder what his job was, because we want his wealth.

AFTER you own enough money to live comfortably off nest egg interest, you have NO EXCUSE for not doing significant things to improve society! NOT just make money off rich people flown to Mars, the Moon or Titanic!

I Tim. 6:17-19 There are costly things needing fixing, and you alone have the means, more than 99% of us! God DOES judge playboys who aren't very philanthropic, but self-centered with their wealth, and just living for Self!

I have NO IDEA if that's how this "low life positioned" man lived! Jas. 1:10 But stats say the average Joe donates 3%, to the rich's 2%, and their differences in abilities to give are enormous! Living for YOU, because you can and because it's your money is a political conservative attitude God 100% DISagrees with!

Hiding that you're rich, so society won't want or vote for your money to be used more morally is also a sin, but a phenomena the Bible is all too familiar with, as with lobbying to keep your income and taxes and charity donations unknown by anyone, again trying to cover up your wealth. Pv. 13:7

OBVIOUSLY, I hope they find the craft and crew, with all intact. IF they do not (as I suspect), just know that so many people claim God never acts, or shows Himself to be real, with miracles, anymore. He does them and judgments, all the time, and WE haven't the eyes to see it! Pray for all involved!

P.S.: ANY and EVERY multi-millionaire and even richer person who is NOT significantly impacting our world for the good, with their excess, is sinning. I Tim. 6:17-19 I, for one, will never let that message go unsaid, or any violators feel comfy in their sins! Repent and do right, or else!

P.S.S.: DO you KNOW or can you even suspect WHY Elon changed from a \$6B pledge to end poverty, to rocket launches to outer space, instead? You can't make money giving it away to those with no ROI (return on investment), vs. the rich, who can afford to move to Mars! Yes I said it. Repent.

Mt. 19:21-24; Lk. 12:33; Ac. 20:35; I Tim. 6:17-19. Jesus was FOR the down and outers, and rebuked the most those we deem heroes—the rich and powerful!

@ElonMusk WHAT HAPPENED to your \$6B mentioned MORAL gift/money loss to end poverty? Will you have any heavenly treasures, if you're going there?

OCEANGATE

(6/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

Retweeted for informational purposes on preserving oxygen. Completely believe this is NOT a real interaction with #OceanGate! <https://twitter.com/LeStoicInvestor/status/1671535667875119104> We've already addressed it so many times, it's beating a dead horse/over-kill, for political gain purposes, mainly, now!

Update #1

(6/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

It IS unjust and immoral that TAXPAYERS have to foot the bill for the OceanGate rescue! That company MUST fold, and all its assets be confiscated to tokenly repay government treasuries! You take irresponsible risks, NOT taxpayers problem! Applies to banks, and everyone! Don't tread on us!

As humans, they're equally valued. As humans who do and achieve things, there's NO comparison! WHY would you reward people who get nowhere equal with those who go great places? Your view of justice is FLAWED! Rewarding incompetence!

Is there any evidence the sub has to implode, someday, just because the inhabitants are dead and it has no oxygen? Titanium surfaced sub.

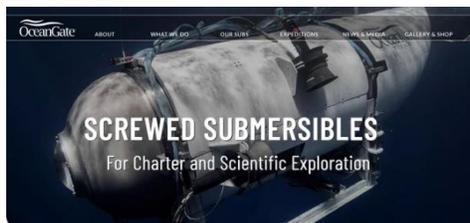
The public isn't intrigued or interested in details about people with foolish plans on a desperation run to another country! That's NOT news worthy, except to report the loss. How interesting would it be to tell their individual stories, cruise plans, boat stats? Near NONE!

UN-true! WE celebrate people who achieve things, don't try to force themselves onto strangers for help and who stay in their own situations to make them better and fix problems, rather than trying to bring down another country by making it poorer and taxed more! NO racism or poor hate!

We were transfixed with the OceanGate crisis, as we knew their oxygen deadline. In evangelism, we ASSUME everyone not in hospice has more time, but obituaries prove is WRONG! We'll, sin-FULLY, CONTINUE this delusion, sadly!

If anyone remembers HeavensGate or Watergate, MAYBE it wasn't such a bright idea to name a company OceanGate!?

Award for the BEST-matched addition!



Can someone Photoshop an "S" in front of the company's first advertised word? #OceanGate

RE: OceanGate, one Twitterer said anyone able to take a vanity ride needs to be taxed more. That lib doesn't want the rich enjoying their assets. A conservative would have no problem if a person burnt up all their money, as they don't follow God, but money idolatry! I Tim. 6:17-19 etc.

RIP! #OceanGate

Update #2

(6/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

You over-load an old, likely not top-notch boat, with zero invitation to your destination, charting into rough waters with people who probably didn't pay the fare, hoping some country will take you in with no money in your pockets, and CNN liberals are 'gonna obligate taxpayers to help U?

Oh my gosh, CNN is addressing "inequality" between the Pakistani poor people drowning in a boat, from limited resources, but not so for the OceanGate sub. AMERICA REWARDS ACHIEVEMENT!

America is NOT for bailing out with handouts! Peoples achievements are NOT the same; people are.

Update #3

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

VERY interesting quote that's MAINLY (i.e., a HIGH percentage) true! Have you noticed the spin to not have OceanGate pay for its rescue efforts? They're explorers, doing research; scientists interested in preserving the ocean. Trying to enlist liberals and conservatives to side with their joy ride.

THIS is sad!

Top 30-40 all-time viewerships, in past 24 hours. #OceanGate is a BIG story of interest!!!

It is NOT wrong or immoral to be a billionaire. It IS wrong and immoral to be one who is not significantly philanthropic. EVERYONE has an interest in knowing if they are! "Mind your own business" means I'm covering my selfishness! Disclose your giving!!! I Tim. 6:17-19 Billionaires

I have spoken with seven strangers in two days, and FIVE of them knew nothing about #OceanGate And some wonder about how America is sinking, with an under-educated workforce. My son asked, "do they not watch TV?" Good question!

Note the absence of any uninspirational older males. Hires are to inspire?

The way people are treating the #OceanGate incident is so weird, these billionaires never did anything for you, why should we care about these rich pieces of shit. No one should have that much money period.

Update #4

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

Although I am a fan of Dan Crenshaw (who is two miles from my childhood home), I 100% DISagree that the rescue effort of the OceanGate was an Epic Failure of Leadership. This isn't World War II, where every asset, ASAP, must be mustered!

A rich man's joy ride!

We have people making foolish, risky choices all the time, and government resources bail them out (like being trapped hiking or lost at sea). But OceanGate was a risky venture by the mainly rich, with extreme recovery costs, in an extreme environment! Let them pay back U.S. taxpayers.

Update #5

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

My intuition was SPOT ON! "as I suspect." OceanGate

Update #6: Refugee Boat Sinking

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

1. U.S. tax dollars mainly go for Americans
2. Not interesting enough for media, except to report the event
3. America rewards hard work and achievement; not desperate people wanting others to care for them, over-loaded and with a poor plan of escape
4. Poor-situated nations need to fix themselves

Update #7

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

@barackobama decried "inequality" between a migrant boat sinking and OceanGate. Below are the MANY reasons these are NOT an apples-to-apples comparison, as to media coverage and assets deployed. Boats of refugees happen a lot; sub rescues are RARE! His "equality" push is COSTLY!

American media has primary concern for issues of concern to Americans and their audience.
OceanGate became an international incident (world's attention), as other nations helped out.
Migrants fleeing in over-crowded boats is not unique; unique subs to the Titanic are!
Poor people escaping suffering happens to millions; few go to the depths of the ocean.
Throwing yourself into the ocean hoping others will financially help you is NOT what Americans admire.
The oxygen limit set a sure deadline; a capsizing boat was not certain, or expected.
Accomplished people were in the sub (for the most part); important or authority-wielding ones.
The sub crew never set out to become a financial liability to others; that's what migrants seek.
Race has NOTHING to do with these distinctions! The sub father and son were NOT white, race-baiters!
Media stories often need to be unique, interesting, of mass concern or involve famous people.

UKRAINE & RUSSIA

(2/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

Russia SHOULD have been defeated within three months of its initiated war, and politicians WATCHED as a 40-mile convoy descended on Ukraine. MORONS! DID THEY THINK HUMANITARIAN AID WAS WITHIN THOSE VEHICLES?

Update #1

(2/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

I have ZERO need to write about Ukraine, as I taught how to solve it MONTHS ago! It would have never lasted this long! BUT, still, overwhelming force that Russia can't keep up with is needed to force him to the bargaining table. Bullies and dictators ONLY respond to force! Duh 101

Update #2

(6/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

About 1.5 months ago, #wagner and #prigozhin made clear their disdain for the Ukraine invasion, lamenting that Putin seemed to only want their men to die, for a body count, rather than for victory. News articles covered this. Now, their leader has increased his resisting that!

Update #3

(6/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

I DON'T CARE if Prigozhin and Wagner aren't angels! God uses even evil people for good. Anyone disrupting Putin's unjustified invasion and murdering innocent Ukrainians is helping our world, and making U.S. safer, unless Putin lets off nukes, from desperation! The enemy of my enemy is my friend.

I have NO belief Russia will fall! That would require MANY Russian soldiers turning on Putin! I mainly watch @CNN during major crises. SO happy it's on, as it covered (well!) the OceanGate and now Russia coup possibility! There is NO OTHER TV OUTLET LIKE IT, for major world events! Not three minute snippets! I don't even watch other channels, under these events! 24/7 live coverage origins.

ANY chance what's going on in Russia could increase Palestinian tensions with Israel? Right before the Rapture, that conflict will be intense enough to necessitate Dan. 9:27, by a stealth leader who upends three E.U. heads of state, just after that Rapture. Inquiring minds 'wanna know.

A CNN expert, otherwise correct, misunderstands that the danger with Putin with nukes is NOT attacking his own country or countrymen, but sending them to Ukraine (or elsewhere). Desperate dictators do desperate things! That would also turn the tide, in a very bad way! @CNN @ZelenskyyUa

I would not make it, during world crises, without Twitter videos and @CNN continual reports, including live! SUCH an improvement for average Joes to understand what's really happening, instead of pundits filtering what we learn!!! Putin WWII Kiev

ALL that matters is Ukraine defeats or gets Russia out of their country! Putin weakened but not toppled isn't a complete loss. We could WISH the mercenaries had overthrown him, but they didn't look to be a much better substitute—if at all! Get on with the fight, and WIN!

Update #4

(6/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

I don't think Prigozhin wants to replace Putin. Today's coup scare could embolden them both to be more ferocious against Ukraine, but ONLY if Putin supplies the mercenaries with enough weaponry to make gains. They can work together and still hate each other! Likely NOT good for Ukraine.

IMO, Prigozhin and Putin look weaker, after today. The former looked strong, until he capitulated, and we all know Putin doesn't tolerate defectors. At best the mercenaries will get what they were demanding—better arms support from Russia. Putin will never fully trust him again, IMO!

IMO, Putin either:

1. Arms Prigozhin MORE, as he requested
2. Distrusts him, and tries to win without him (unlikely), or
3. Uses him, but tries to advance others, to keep him in check. Or,
4. Has him killed by operatives not traceable to Putin.

Luka better watch his back and food!

Update #5: Russian Coup?

(6/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

CAN YOU IMAGINE being a member of the Wagner Group, today? Your "leader" abandoned you, likely paid well to do so, and what do you get? NOTHING but to serve with more inept Russian troops, over a turd who opposed you, yesterday (Putin), who's weak, and didn't arm you sufficiently. WOW!

IMO, Putin had better sleep with eyes open, and always have his food tested, before eating! Just saying, the Russian people, and even people who can think, within his administration, have zero tolerance for his continued reign, FORTUNATELY! Good redds, one day, into a fiery hell, Gog

Update #6

(7/31/23; @JamesMeroney)

I SAID, probably ~1.5 years ago, Ukraine had to attack Russia's own homeland, as Ukraine alone was suffering the casualties of a war they didn't start (proved by net retweet). WAY late, and billions of U.S. tax dollars wasted, as a result! #FAILURE!

Update #7

(8/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

Could America reconcile with China and especially Russia?

1. IF Russia changed from its ambitions, intents, oppositional actions and commitments, as a government, led, for now, by a mad man.
2. IF Chinese leadership revealed TRUE intentions, vs smiled lying thru their teeth
3. IF America took more into account those two nation's needs and interests, all the while verifying everything heard in those two nations' verbalized promises. In short, common ground and interests have to exist! Win-win vs win-lose, which can lead to war, eventually. UNlikely full reconciliation, IMO.

Update #8

(8/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

HUGE if true: Unconfirmed reports that Prigozhin's jet was just shot down by Russian Air Defence.

You desperately NEED Jesus! Hell will reserve its finest fires for you, if you don't experience a serious spiritual change, "sir!" @KremlinRussia_E Your MANY evils are NOT hidden to God, Who's much more powerful than you could ever dream of being! May Prigozhin's ghost haunt you [Gospel meme attached]

TRUMP

(6/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

I retweet AGAINST tRUMP 2024. ANY "Christian" who believes his words, when his deeds defy them, is a FOOL of a believer, proven below! 22K+ lies in office; everything for Self. Get some discernment! READ MORE BIBLE! Liars say what you 'wanna hear—for your dumb vote! #CommonSense Eph. 5:14

MANY Faith and Freedom Coalition attendees have NO IDEA what God values! With a person so evil they might be the Revelation Antichrist, they should shun him; not cheer. Deceived or dumb SHEEPLE! May not even be true Christians! Policies aren't everything; Hitler could espouse them

Update #1

(7/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

WHAT REPUBLICANS SAID ABOUT tRUMP when they valued the ethic of honesty over sinful (idol) choices:

Here's what tRump's own people are saying:

He's a f%#ing moron. –**Rex Tillerson** (tRump's Secretary of State)
He tries to divide us. –**James Mattis** (tRump's Secretary of Defense)
He's an idiot. –**John Kelly** (tRump's Chief of Staff)
A professional liar. –**Gary Cohn** (tRump's Economic Advisor)
He thinks he's god. –**Barbara Res** (S.V.P. Of tRump Organization)
Like an 11-year old child. –**Steve Bannon** (tRump's Advisor)
I don't think he's fit for office. –**John Bolton** (tRump's National Security Advisor)
Source: The Lincoln Project

Update #2

(6/9-10/23; @JamesMeroney)

I'd pardon tRUMP on these latest documents charges!

I believe an ex-President should be held to the high crimes and misdemeanor standard, for politically-oriented acts. If they rob a bank, after the WH, jail them. If CHUMP intended to sell or give spy info to foreign governments, enforce to the fullest extent of the law. Must show intent!

I do NOT define a high crime to be negligently,33 even knowingly owning classified documents in one's home, IF they were never shared with foreign governments or sought to be profited off of. IF tRUMP intended either of these, he should NOT be pardoned. If not, he should be, IMO!

Update #3

(8/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

With proper evidence of CHUMP committing crimes, he DESERVES law-based punishments! But, given politics, that punishment should be large fines, until he is out of politics, and then any required jail time! Pardons alone incentivize recidivism, even in one's personal vs. public life!

Update #4

(8/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF there is ZERO evidence, or not enough to not be thrown out of court as a frivolous lawsuit, this is political persecution of CHUMP. SINCE that is NOT the case, this is the normal outworkings of our better-than-elsewhere judicial system of justice! God Bless President Trump?

People arguing "banana republic" and "political persecution" JUST WANT TRUMP TO NEVER FACE ANY BACKLASH if he did or does any crimes. They are saying a President is above the law! That's what their little slogans mean, folks! Free Trump? He's not even in jail, IDIOTS! (8/25/23)

IMMIGRATION ISSUES (II)

La Raza was a strategy to reclaim former Mexican territory, through legal and illegal immigration and voting. For ANY American to oppose such tactics, when the war is over and was won, is NOT racist, but defending our land from subtle invasion against our national interests! (6/3/19)

Because more and more Hispanics are coming to America and Texas is ZERO reason to re-write history, to accommodate late-comers to our country, and newly-minted citizens! La Raza has been a movement to seek to reclaim Mexican territory, which could be seen as an anti-American invasion and insurrection (7/5/21; @JamesMeroney)

Update #1

(6/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

If you lived in another nation, and people NOT born there flocked there, then wanted to change things, would you like it? Does it make people "racists," to preserve things people from its inception built, not wanting outsiders breaking in to make it into their country's image? NO!

Update #2

(7/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

NBC showcased DeSATANists immigration policy as possibly causing worker shortage in produce picking. IF limited to only jobs Americans won't do, I've said let in who our economy needs. Green card for farm workers in FL! A partial improvement to his bill. Much more for full solution

Update #3

(7/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

If I've ever, previously, said citizenship for illegals already here is OK, it was:

1. Only for jobs Americans don't want/if economy needs them
2. Back of line, and pay back taxes
3. Forbidden to access safety net or vote for Socialism for a number of years!

I save my tweets, as proof!

Update #4

(7/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

SOLELY at hands of everyone who chose to attempt an illegal trespass entry, like parents, adults, etc.! @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX If you drown, you shouldn't have entered the water, unskilled!

Hey BETO: WHY DON'T YOU CARE ABOUT PEOPLE OBEYING LAWS, vs. Law-breakers? If YOU want no drownings, or injuries from barbed wire, use your "fluent" Spanish to tell people stay out of the river, Robert Francis! @BetoOrourke

IF the American economy NEEDS the job skills of *illegal aliens*, make a cheap path to green card status, or permanent resident. When the need abates, they must return home. IF they come legally, and pay back taxes, citizenship, if employed and no safety net access for seven years!

Update #5

(7/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

DON'T ENTER THE WATERS FROM THE SOUTH SIDE, and ZERO DEATH DANGERS WILL EVER BEFALL ANYONE! Comprene?

Beto (Robert Francis): VERY SERIOUSLY, open your rather large home to illegal aliens, before preaching to AMERICANS how having laws and borders is a bad thing! @BetoORourke #StopTheHypocrisy sin! Beto

Update #6

(8/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

WE DIDN'T COME TO YOUR COUNTRY! Learn our country's language and road rules, just as we'd have to do if we left America for your home nation! #CommonSense

CHRISTIANS & TRUMPISM

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

I'll make a bold statement: You CAN'T be a Christian who is right with God and be a pure political conservative, or a pure political liberal. Absolutely impossible! IF you follow the tenets of your faith (the Bible), you WILL become a Centrist, or support it, unwilling to leave party CHRISTIANS and POLITICS

Update #1: A Conservative SCOTUS Justified Chump?

(7/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS will be interesting, but very intricate. Buckle your seatbelts! Don't the two SCOTUS decisions from yesterday (refusing LGBTQ web development; no cancelled federal student loans) justify Christians having voted for tRUMP? Bear with my answer, before opining. I use logic and morals.

1. ANY good SCOTUS decision until the Courts makeup is changed can be credited to unjustly stacking it to the right! That's NOT a hard argument to make. BUT, that ASSumes no other court makeup would make good decisions the far right approves of! And history shows that's FALSE!

SCOTUS justices have proved they don't always rule the way their appointees politically thought they would! Even THIS Court ruled rightly/correctly, but NOT far rightly, on disallowing states full control on gerrymandering lines!

2. The U.S. Constitution can be variously interpreted as to details, but especially application, because MANY issues it handles aren't explicitly in the document, so they have to apply principles derived from it. SCOTUS should NEVER become a political wing! ALWAYS be neutral, hear all facts, have legal bases for decisions, and NEVER be able to be bought off or bribed. The minute the public views it as political hacks, it has lost all credibility and authority!

3. God can bring forth good out of bad. Of course a right leaning Court will rule in ways pleasing the right, all things being equal, more so than any other makeup. That does NOT prove all far right positions are Constitutional, just or even moral! And when they're NOT, they done need to be supported.

4. No one can say, definitively, how any past Courts would have decided on any current cases, as that's mere speculation! We can assume the three liberal Justices would rule in favor of the lefts agenda, and Socialism, but we can't 100% prove that! And they all are sworn to uphold the law, and not allow personal or political biases to interfere with their doing their job. That has to be enforced, perhaps by ethics rules.

5. ZERO good policies or SCOTUS rulings can EVER justify supporting all the sins, below! The Bible is CLEAR: Shall we sin, that grace may come? May it never be! The Bibles also clear on what politicians Christians should vote for. FAKE Christian CHUMP deceived WASPs with acting skills of a con man carnival barker, and lies (including 22K in office).

Christians are NOT to be deceived/fooled, or dumb, and because carnality reigns in U.S. Christendom, many didn't care about morality; just WRONGLY worshipping far right political conservatism.

6. We've also seen how Roes overturn hasn't gone exactly as promised by the Court stacker advocates! Many states are doing exactly what Christians didn't want to occur! And the violence, division, and overall evil that's come forth from a 2016 campaign run like below, further shows CHUMP inspired sins increase!

Be it Jan. 6, illegal top secret documents handling, or the atrocious way his reign stressed everyone out for four years, it has ALWAYS been a matter of Christians supporting sin, or not, in 2016! That was foundational to his rise, and no one can or need forget this!

He did some good things (MANY policy proposals he STOLE from me—yet another sin), but everything that has come since Nov 2016, good or bad, comes mainly from Christians supporting sin! No matter that God can bring good from evil.

We Christians always had only one moral choice: Abstain, or demand he repent. Publicly call him out, repeatedly, and NOT allow Goliath to win, if he didn't! But we didn't, and America and the world has suffered as a result, ever since, as has Gods reputation, unjustly but surely; He has NOTHING to do with condoning Christians' sinful choices or votes!

So when any Christian tries to proffer anecdotal evidence of good things that came from DJT being in office, I have always, and you should too, refer them to this TV commercial of ways claimers of Christ supported SIN, and call carnals to repentance! II Chron. 7:14 is for the Church!

Now, if ANYONE can follow that TRUTH-ful argument, they're quite great critical thinkers! But, if you're an emotional opiner, biased only to party, and not to Gods values, you will reject it, JUST LIKE the cult book I'm getting from the library on tRumpsters, today, deceived by Jim Jones.

P.S.: I have, MANY times, explained exactly where God and the Bible differ from far right conservatism, so for ANY Christian to still 100% them brace it, YOU need to repent, carnal ones! And not everything Dems propose is anti-God! IF you can't see this, satan has blinded you! Be Centrist!

Update #2: The Church & the GOP

(7/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

On the rightful makeup of SCOTUS, I have a suggestion (besides 3 liberals, 3 conservatives and 3 centrists, or 4 liberals, 4 conservatives and one centrist): HOW ABOUT EVERY SUPREME COURT

JUSTICE BE FORECED TO OBEY THEIR VOWS TO PUT PERSONAL and POLITICAL BIASES ASIDE and ONLY INTERPRET THE CONSTITUION AS IT WAS INTENDED! They likely won't; we NEED balance.

The Charles Barkley article reminds me of one more P.S.: IF Christians abstaining from voting brought Biden to office, there are always ways to fight any and all evil policies, like trying to force Christian doctors to conduct abortions! At worse, civil disobedience, or suffer loss, standing for whats right.

Sinema and Manchin PROVE there are always ways to fight evil, that don't require you voting to support it, that good may come! Convince enough NON-Christians to your policies, NOT requiring them to be Bible adherers! Our website does that—it's NOT hard. WORK.

And IF you believe God can't reign supreme, even if an evil person won the White House (like Christians abstaining and Biden wins, as a result, in 2020), you don't believe in the God of the Bible. God got U.S. through CHUMP! Doesn't mean Christians should have them braced sin, in Jesus' Name!

Majority or minority, there's ALWAYS right vs. wrong ways for Christians to engage the political process! IF GOP needed a loss, to show people far right extremism is evil, a loss was needed! Save the party; do whats right, and don't ever celebrate evil! Carnals don't care-and will be judged

Update #3: 'Good Christians' & Voting

(7/4-5/23; @JamesMeroney)

Less than half of U.S. Christians believe Jesus lived a sinless life (heresy); and 70% believe Jesus isn't the only way to heaven (heresy). HOW can pastors believe they're discipling successfully? By judging that by money given; NOT the Bible! NO WONDER revival hasn't come! II Chron. 7:14

70% of U.S. Christians believe there are several ways to heaven (heresy). We really need to just burn or tear up the Bibles we refuse to read or obey! NO WONDER CHUMP was a viable option to CINOs!!!
<https://christianpost.com/news/nearly-70-percent-of-born-again-christians-don't-see-jesus-as-only-way.html>

Let's make this clear as a cow bell: When you receive Jesus, you are forever a Christian. You're going to heaven. But God's work with you is NOT over—it just started, and you're now in a relationship with Him. If you do nothing, you are carnal, as I was age 8-18. Saved and sinful.

You NEED Gods perspective on your salvation and life thereafter! He says Christians are to follow Him. They're not to neglect so great a salvation, or judgment is certain. NO saved person can ever support a less biblical political option, and be in right state with God, though saved!

You may not 'wanna read the Bible. You may not even go to church. Your eternity isn't affected, but your rewards in eternity are! And you're subject to God judging you, if you simply live for yourself, awaiting heaven, living for this world, as a saved person. You're an enemy of God!

The Bible gives perhaps hundreds of reasons a Christian should grow mature. IF you never read it, you may never know them, or grow. Going to church is good, but may not even teach you those reasons. and reading the Good Book is how God speaks to you; you to Him in prayer—daily!

So a born again Christian can live as a non-disciple/carnal. Disobediently rebellious, but saved. They may think going to church, or voting GOP or being anti-abortion makes them 'good Christians' but God defines that concept—not our myths or traditions/opinions!

Only disciples please God, who are fully committed and walk by faith. And Jn. 15 and Heb. 12 show us God prunes us, if we are being grown up by God. If you are never pruned, beware, and test yourself to see if you are in the faith/saved. God indicates four years of non-growth, since salvation, can doom you. Lk. 13:6-8

So, IF you care about God; if you claim to know Him; if you care about your quality of life in eternity; if you desire to please God; if you want to avoid judgment, extra sickness and maybe premature death, learn how to follow Jesus, as a Christian, in every area of your life—fully.

Update #4: Christians & Politics

(7/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

IT IS IMPOSSIBLE for any Christian to 100% support any politician or political party! ALL you can do, to be walking with Jesus, is accept the good and reject the bad, and be open to a good and truth from any source. Otherwise, you are sinning!

Update #5: Church & State

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Some tweets addressed separation of church and state. EVERY citizen seeks to influence laws to be as they envision America to be, to become a more perfect union. Christians and others with morals are such citizens! Nothing wrong or different about seeking our values as our agenda! Tim Scott

Update #6: Christians & Politics (I)

(8/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

There are MANY U.S. "Christians" who are MUCH more influenced in their politics by talk radio than the Bible! And if their DJ's mention "God," FOOLS think the two subjects are related. "My brethren, these things ought not be this way!" James 3:10

Update #5: Christians & Politics (II)

(8/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

THE reason ANY evangelicals support CHUMP, rather than standing for morality, is because carnality is a real and Bible taught evil concept. Christians still have wills, and many of them use them for satan (and his man). Apostasy is also always something they can fall prey to.

Christians who believe in winning at all costs believe moral boundaries and rules are NOT important, and that idolatry is NOT a sin (like the Trump baseball cap-carrying old man at church). People are EXPECTED, after decades, to learn Kindergarten lessons, or absorb sermon content!

SCOTUS & AFFIRMATIVE ACTION

(6/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

Get the grades, get the graduation (from high school, and acceptance into college). This rule applies to everyone of any color! America rewards achievement and hard work, where you earn what you get. Supreme Court Affirmative Action

If you worked hard all your life, and made good grades, wouldn't it be normal that it would anger you if anyone with lower GPAs got college accepted, and you didn't, because of their skin tone? That disincentivizes hard work, and isn't just! Anyone can study hard! Affirmative Action

ISN'T IT CURIOUS you hear zero Asian-American and Indian-Americans complaining about the end to Affirmative Action! They understand academics and hard work are what America rewards, and that's RARELY-if-ever any barrier to their achievement! #Honorable! Supreme Court

I know MANY White Women, and absolutely NONE are saddened by the end to Affirmative Action! IF it benefitted them the most, as some speculate, they would be complaining. Minorities should CHEER that the U.S. majority race's benefit has been removed, to make things fairer! They won't!

Update #1

(6/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

Indians and Asians in America get into college, so often, because they WORK THEIR A-SES OFF! I live among them! Their high schoolers stay up studying beyond midnight. They take AP courses. NO OTHER RACE is prevented from doing the same! Imitate success! Work hard! Affirmative Action

Is Hah-vahd going to now require facial photos on all applications? Probably. Harvard reacts to Supreme Court affirmative action ruling: Diversity is 'essential to academic excellence'

<https://foxbusiness.com/politics/harvard-reacts-supreme-court-affirmative-action-ruling-diversity-is-essential-to-academic-excellence...> #FoxBusiness

Unless black Americans are biologically inferior, academically/IQ-wise, as a race, ending Affirmative Action does NOTHING to hinder all of their future success opportunities! Supreme Court

@Harvard: "HARD WORK is essential to academic excellence!" Who's sitting next to you has NOTHING to do with how hard you study, read, memorize, and learn to take quizzes and tests!

Update #2: SCOTUS On Legacy Admissions

(6/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

NBC just asked a pundit college staffer how she was going to ensure U.S. colleges are diverse, after Affirmative Action is ended. THAT QUESTION IS ADMITTING IT WASN'T MOST ADVANTAGEOUS TO White Women, and assumes "blacks and browns" aren't smart. That's a very EVIL presupposition!

IF their kids have the grades, it's rewarding loyal customers. Every business does that!

SOCIALISM

(6/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

HAVE YOU NOTICED the Democrats are stating that if you're for Democracy, you will vote Democrat. So anyone who votes any other way (like Common Sense Centrist Independent) would be choosing to destroy America. Even CHUMP could have reformed, a little. Took a MUCH-deserved beating!

Update #1

(6/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

PPP loans were due to an "act of God" (Covid), no American caused. Socialism seeks ONLY taxpayers to bail out those who can't pay their own bills! #CarryYourWeight

Update #2

(7/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

IMO, the day America them braces full-blown Socialism, we will either have:

1. Secession (Ill join it), or
2. Go bankrupt, or
3. Have Civil War I'd never fight for Socialism advocates, or for far right Trumpism, but I'd fight!

TRUMP CULT BOOK

(7/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Went by library to get Trump cult book, but not open. Until wife gets it, I can tell you methods he uses:

1. Lie
2. Tell far right Gods on their side—make the cause seem spiritual
3. Only trust him (Savior complex). Any critics are fired or shunned
4. Say what followers ‘wanna hear
5. EVERYTHING Chump does is for self! He’ll say he’s enduring things for his followers
6. Everyone is the enemy of the cult, with a cult leader. That’s why they usually say give them your funds, associate only with cult members, and renounce family associations. Talk radio reinforces this
7. Cult leaders NEVER only lie! They throw in some truths, to confuse dumber people and to have truthful things to claim against accusations they lie
8. Cult leaders use doomsday scenarios for their being needed, like world will end if Biden wins, etc. Trump is political Jim Jones!

Update #1: Cult of Trump

(7/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

Excerpts from the EXCELLENT (but with several off-topic, technical chapters) book, The Cult Of tRUMP, by Steven Hassan

One remedy for blind faith is to see the world from different perspectives. If your loved one is stuck on their beliefs—about Trump or anything concerning—try a role-switching exercise with them. Begin by asking them to teach you how to see trump or his policies through their eyes. [then ask them to do the same, which they may be unwilling to do]. (p. 209)

Ch. 9 **How To Undo Mind Control**. In my experience, telling a person that they are brainwashed, that they are in a cult, or that they are following a false god, is doomed to fail. It puts them immediately on the defensive, confirms you are a threat, possibly an enemy, and reinforces their indoctrination. (p. 196)

Ch. 3 Subtopics about Trump’s personality: Malignant narcissism, grandiosity/exaggeration, fantasies of success, excessive admiration, sense of entitlement, lack of empathy, envy, lying, interpersonally exploitative, sadism (dehumanizing others), harassment and silencing, violence, paranoia, enemies, etc.

Trump uses all kinds of cult tactics—lying, insulting opponents, projecting his weaknesses onto others, deflecting, distracting, presenting alternative facts and competing versions of reality—to confuse, disorient, and ultimately coerce his followers. Repetition programs the beliefs into the unconscious. But fearmongering tops the list. (p. xiv)

The making of a con man, who was capable of deceiving even God's own people, who are not to be deceived.

One might say that Donald Trump, the successful businessman, is himself a story created by Tony Schwartz, his ghostwriter on The Art of the Deal—one that was furthered through the propaganda efforts of Mark Burnett for fourteen seasons reality television. People who have worked on the Apprentice have talked about how important the editing process was to crafting a story that reinforced the image of trump’s greatness. The Cult of Trump, by Steven Hassan, p. 104

CAN YOU IMAGINE Trump lite and ‘wanna be claims CHUMP is children's role model? Child abuse!

In The Art of the Deal, Trump promoted himself as a kind of business role model. Now he touts himself as a kind of political savior who will help rescue America. We saw earlier how Florida governor Ron DeSantis said he can’t think of a better role model for his own children than Trump. The Cult of Trump, by Steven Hassan, pp. 105-106

I, myself, chose to forego a free (won) radio ticket to a DFW Tea Party event, as I smelled a red flag/rat. Now Hannity advises Chump to his far right vision of America, abandoning his Catholic values for political conservatism on steroids! This is NOT progress, to God, IMO!

Alex Shephard describes how far Fox News has slipped in journalistic principles since Ailes resigned in 2016. “Back in 2010, the network canceled a [Sean] Hannity appearance at a Tea Party rally, fearing that it would damage the institution’s journalistic integrity.” The Cult of Trump, by Steven Hassan, p. 139

(The) APOSTASY! Jesus discounted secular power, said being salt and light is how you influence people, by getting people saved and disciplined! We live in a DEMOcracy—NOT theocracy. You do NOT shove your values onto others, but convince. Our carnal lifestyles aren’t convincing to anyone

More mainstream Christian groups may evangelize and otherwise seek to influence politics and government. What distinguishes the modern Christian right is the idea that their theocratic takeover is ordained by God and, some believe, may lead to the return of Jesus. The Cult of Trump, by Steven Hassan, p. 153

Christian Nationalism's origins (besides hell)?

In his 2013 book, Rebuilding America: The Biblical Blueprint, [Ralph] Drollinger claims that it is the state’s “God-given responsibility to moralize a fallen world through the use of force.” ...As an early supporter of Trump, he once called on him to create a “benevolent dictatorship.” The Cult of Trump, by Steven Hassan, p. 153

I, publicly, repent of the acts of these Bible-illiterate claimers of Christ, trying to force our shared(?) religion on everyone else! I’ve NEVER had ANY association with such narrow bigots, I don’t read the same Good Book they do, apparently, but if they won’t repent, I will FOR them!

Once Trump arrived in the White House, he set to work making good on promises to the NAR [New Apostolic Reformation] and the broader Christian right. During their meeting with Trump, Christian leaders had discussed their concerns about what they perceived to be the government’s assault on religious freedom, defined as the right to practice their own brand of Christianity... Several Christian right groups had organized a legislative campaign, called Project Blitz, providing state legislators with a manual outlining how to write laws that further their goal of theocratic Christian dominion. The Cult of Trump, by Steven Hassan, pp. 158-159

Christians often have disagreements over how to live holy, or less so, according to Scripture! Furtick

Pastor John MacArthur, host of his own international radio show, would describe Trinity as a bunch of “religious quacks”—a network “dominated by faith healers, full-time fund-raisers, and self-proclaimed prophets” preaching the prosperity gospel. It appears to be a winning formula. The Cult of Trump, by Steven Hassan, p. 129

MOMS FOR LIBERTY?

(7/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

I studied Wikipedia on Moms For Liberty, seeking objective beliefs understanding. As always, we take the good and reject the bad of any and every group! Below are our initial conclusions. Maybe we need a Dads For Apple Pie? “Liberty” is so ambiguous: Do what you like; no government interference, whatsoever.

Good & Bad of ‘Moms For Liberty’

Banning books. OK if the books have immoral content, presented to youth.
No LGBTQ advocacy. Excellent, in public schools, to impressionable youth.
Racism. Unacceptable, against blacks or whites or any other color.
No CRT. Good, if actual American history events are not ignored or denied.
Covid restrictions. Responsible government efforts to protect citizens were fine;
In an unprecedented pandemic, doing nothing would have been irresponsible, and never have helped bring about herd immunity.

It is reported that they want trans kids separated in public schools, like some disabled.

REPARATIONS KING: GAVIN NEWSOM

(7/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

Referencing: California Governor Gavin Newsom let his opinion of Texas Governor Greg Abbott and other Republicans be known. “One of the worst crime and murder rates in America and one of the worst mental health records of any governor in America, I’m not so convinced about the merits of his... Show more

IGNORE this moron! @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX EVERYTHING he raises he wants government and taxes to fix, when every responsible person who’s fiscally mature never asks government for any of these things! Texas understand this; California, apparently, doesn’t. Crying Uncle! Wah, wah! GROW UP (and a pair)!

I’ve MAJOR work to do, but THIS gets under my native Texan craw: @GavinNewsom @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX UNDERSTAND Texas attitude, and if you don’t accept it, that’s your choice, but we love it!: Work hard, pay your own damn bills, and government leave U.S. alone and don’t interfere with our lives!

WE DON’T CARE if our state were to rank LAST on issues that liberals want government to spend taxpayer money to fix, because those issues individuals and families are to pay for by working a j-o-b! @GavinNewsom @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX We are PROUD businesses love our low Texas taxes!

We are PROUD our economy is #1 or 2 in America! We KNOW most movement is to Texas or FL! Stay away, if you don’t like it here. We can make it without your moving (or illegally breaking in) here to make it blue! @GavinNewsom @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX SEND YOUR OWN GIFT TO THE FEDS!

We do NOT look to Austin or D.C. to solve any challenges we face. We look to ourselves! PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY. It's what adults and mature people do or at least aspire to! @GavinNewsom @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX WEAK people look to others, through government, to pay for or fix their issues!

BACK TO WORK, as even Bill Clinton wrote. @GavinNewsom @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX You want a better lifestyle, reparations King Gavin, GET BETTER JOB SKILLS FOR A BETTER JOB! Don't encourage lazier people to seek handouts for their own private expenses! DON'T MESS WITH TEXAS, Newsom

P.S.: It's NOT racist to say anyone who wants to live in TX, but also wants government help to live (excepting mentally or physically disabled) CAN LIVE SOMEWHERE ELSE, or should be resisted for seeking handouts! @gavinnewsom @GovAbbott @GregAbbott_TX NOT a Texas value; Sixth generation!

I REALLY 'Gotta get to work, BUT Texans see government's role as providing economic opportunity to all its citizens. IF they achieve that potential is 100% up to them, and any unjust impediments government should eliminate. Otherwise, you're on your own, and charities exist. @gavinnewsom

It's REALLY not a Constitutional issue, for a federal case, but the 10th Amendment, interpreted one way, argues for Texas attitude on Socialism. EVEN IF it were the only right interpretation, voters can vote for politicians who do otherwise. Texas and California can be opposites! That's Federalism!

IF California wants to be a Socialist mecca, that's their right. Whats NOT their right is trying to nationally shove that value system onto all states, federally! California taxpayers may be outnumbered, wimpy (for all I know), or make so much they like helping strangers, by force. We Texans do not!

And, for that matter, SINCE this interrupts my work, NO state wants to subsidize any other state. That's how America works, but if we really don't like it, and its every state for itself, some will flourish and some will struggle. Is that what we want? NOT isolationism or Socialism! #Balance

ONLY way Isolationism and Socialism can find common ground is through JUSTICE: All government help gets repaid to taxpayers, once on their financial feet, as they're taught and motivated to spend smart, earn their max, and live within their means! @gavinnewsom @govabbott @gregabbott_TX

California taxpayers might think selves morally superior to TX, because they vote for forcing themselves to fund strangers, but you can send your own gift to government, and NOT force that value system onto your neighbors, and keep that righteous standard without unrighteously forcing others

POLITICIANS & RELIGION

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

ANY claiming "Christian" that just has to hear a GOP candidate say "I will nationally ban abortion," to earn their vote, is NOT an experiential follower of Jesus! IF I could get this tweet to the world, I would do so! Deceived and dumb people think it's that simple. Learn the issue!

NO political candidate is a leader if they are followers of crowds/numbers! This statement applies to everyone running for any public office. If people aren't inspired by your vision and leadership, but are able to sway your convictions to what they want, you are weak and not leading.

Politicians who say what people want to hear, what research says people are interested in, or who project an image they want people to buy are LIARS! I know people accept lying as normal behavior (I work with so many of them!), but IT IS EVIL and God will judge lying. It's a sin!

Update #1: Religion & Politics

(7/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Pastors OWE their congregants learning how Bible applies in politics! ITS NOT JUST ABORTION and GAYS! Never has been and never will be! God demands we speak on every issue with any moral angle, and be for justice and His values by the FULL counsel of God. Dumb FOOLS do less, all the time.

The ONLY candidates that should EVERY garner Christians' political support is people who know the Bible, know how to apply it in politics, are for justice, solving problems, not favoring the rich or poor, and use logic and can do all this for every topic. NOT single issue panderers!

EVERY group of any size has an agenda they desire and demand pols implement, even though often opposite some other group! I HATE TO DEATH SEEING GOP PRESIDENTIAL CANDIDATES CODDLING SO-CALLED CHRISTIANS WITH WHAT WORDS THEY CAN SAY TO GET THEIR SUPPORT! Such a mockery! Embarrassing

Let's address "Christofascist." NOT in the MAGA/Chump FALSE religion type, just wanting political policies to lure dumb Christians, but REAL believers role in politics. Flip the script! People who are FOR immoral laws are fascist about their unnamed religion of secularism! #TRUTH!

Update #2: Church & Politics

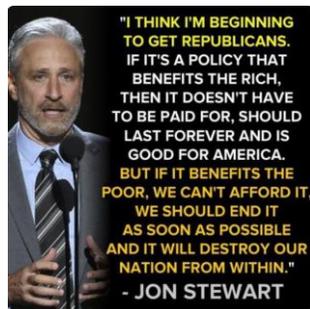
(8/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

I LOVE how Christians love to tell America to "repent," when God says if Christians will repent, pray, humble themselves and seek His face, He will heal the land they are blaming as needing to repent so problems (moral sickness) will go away! Confused and contradictory! II Chron. 7:14

RICHY RICH?

(6/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

Like EVERY real Christian, I am against both the rich or the poor being favored by any government policy. Sinning apostates, carnals and tares are the claimers of Jesus who disagree with this stated sentiment! Levit. 19:15



Pv. 22:7: "The rich rules over the poor, and the borrower is slave of the lender." This is an observational truth. It is NOT the way god designed or desires public policy to be run, as we learn by also reading Levit. 19:15. Buying off politicians is the sin of bribery! Repent, America!

Update #1

(7/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

What's legal is NOT always what's moral! Christians and God-fearers have to care about the latter; "sinners" do NOT, and get judged! With zero luxuries, and minimal needs met, it is WRONG that the rich get richer as the poor can't even live off a 40-hour wage! Sin, selfishly coveted!

There's ZERO way that a rich American should EVER pay a lower tax percent than a poor one, just as there's ZERO way that any poor person should ever pay nothing, or not their fair share! Justice or bust—for EVERYONE. Evil people fight justice, and get judged by God, someday! Repent!

IT IS SO EASY for D.C. politicians to believe that since the rich pay in such large sums, compared to everyone else (even if all tax percents were the same) they deserve more preference in public policy. Bull honkey! God says they're to give back, and to never favor the rich or poor!

I've a particular disdain for over-paid CEO's, who DON'T allow profit-sharing, always seek to cut jobs, wages and costs, at the expense of "the little guy," and average Joes. Jesus did NOT cater to, but criticized the high and mighty above all else! Christians must do the same, so I will

Update #2

(7/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

Look: I'M ON VACATION, so I REALLY have no patience writing on this! But, it is essential. TAXES.

1. No one wants to pay them
2. Everyone will try anything legal to minimize them
3. Unfair taxes anger all others the most! Let's get specific, for rich, poor and the middle class!

IF God means ANYTHING to any American, fair taxes are mandatory! Anytime anyone gets a break from paying that, that's a problem, as everyone else will want or envy it! Fair is fair—NO exceptions! What is fair? Is 10% of all income levels fair? Is a progressive tax system fair?

The problem is the very poor class can't afford 10% in taxes. BUT they MUST do that equivalent sacrifice in mandatory civic service! And should any millionaire or billionaire EVER pay a lower tax percent than all others? Absolutely NOT! God is Who you are sinning against, and cheating!

I FULLY understand the rich's argument, that they deserve loopholes, exceptions, and favors, because of the size of their tax payments, compared to everyone else. But IF all Americans had to pay the exact same percent, that excuse fails!

They'll still argue they provide people jobs, which brings in more to government by taxes on their employees. So they want compensation for that benefit by tax breaks. and there are some U.S. businesses that pay ZERO in taxes.

ALL THESE EXCEPTIONS ARE EVIL! Fair share—period. It's a privilege to do business in America! Justice is required!

And to EVERY rich person, IF your taxes were fair (not excessive), God also says YOU are to give back (voluntarily) to society! It makes total sense that you average 2% to everyone else's 3%, because you pay in such large sums. But percents, NOT amounts, are all that matter as to justice.

YES, you earned it, legally! But whether it was God or Satan who made you rich, you have life GOOD! No real worries, whatever you want, it's yours. STOP THE DAMN COMPLAINING ABOUT TAXES! Deaf ears, when you look out at how the lower 99% live! NO mercy deserved—period!

Just pay your damn fair share—period! And for the poor: ABSOLUTELY NO POOR PERSON of any means can get off Scot free, paying nothing! They have NO skin in the game! They can just vote for more government spending of others' hard-earned money. THAT IS EVIL and THAT MUST STOP! #Justice

The ONLY issue is whether America has a flat or progressive tax, to be fair. No matter which, the rich are only taxed on their income—not their nest egg (except when it grows interest, or they die). and there are ways to hide income, to be paid less. NO ONE LIKES PAYING TAXES! Deal with it.

It's your duty to God, even if you don't know or even believe in Him! Do your duty, and quit shirking it, or trying to! BUT, when government wastes money, NO WONDER the rich don't 'wanna pay their fair share! NO ONE likes investing in failed propositions, or waste! THAT has to be fixed, FIRST! You can't ask any American to pay for things that aren't the best the government can do!

No waste; prioritized; streamlined; best bang for the buck; efficient. I want it totally revamped and audited and made to run like something to be proud of! And as to the poor paying taxes: YOU MUST BE FORCED TO FEEL THE EXACT SAME SORROW and PAIN on April 15th AS A BILLIONAIRE!

I care that you're struggling, but I don't care that you have to feel this pain! Whether by civic service, or money, you MUST pay your fair share—period! NO exceptions! #Justice

THIS is where the rubber hits the road (or better, something hits the fan): Flat tax or staggered/progressive tax, as fair? Flat IS fair, if everyone has to pay in, and no one ever gets any legal breaks from paying it! I am FOR a flat tax IF it covers our bills, the poor pay it, and no one ever gets any exception, after government is set up properly.

BUT until then, we have a progressive tax system. So, all the loopholes get interjected! NO rich American should EVER pay a lower percent than a secretary, as Warren Buffett said! Common sense!

Fix our federal government, and then move to a flat tax that everyone fully pays. After that, the rich should donate, to obey God! Many won't, but the rest of U.S. have to pressure them to do that duty, if we get to a flat tax, after government is run as I would, as a business person—MBA/BBA/JD.

You really can't have alterations to a progressive system that are fully fair, as fair would only be those perks equaling a flat tax. The reason I've opposed a flat tax, previously, is government is never reimagined to run as I envision, first, and the poor always want to opt out claiming inability to pay, or afford paying as personal debt or a loan. CIVIC SERVICE IS THE COMMON SENSE ANSWER!

You can opt for paying money, civic service, or a combo of both, but you need to pay your fair share, too! Our tax code should be EASY to understand—not hire experts!

IF you understand 1040 forms, there are GREAT reasons for almost all the line items! It's NOT a quick fix, where an imaginary post card will suffice for sending in with your IRS payment! But much simpler is needed, like a flat percent, once we know how much is needed! How much?

THIRTY PERCENT FEDERAL BUDGET CUTS ARE VERY DOABLE, if not a slight bit more! BUT, don't do anything drastic, but incrementally! Don't rely on firings, or cutting services! Start with a 100% audit by an independent, objective professional team! First, find all waste, abuse and fraud!

Then, prioritize. Then automate, motivate, restructure job descriptions, cross train, incentivize productivity, and address military, entitlements, Social Security and Medicare. I can find 20-30% cuts in ALL those things, over time! You have to have a booming economy based on innovation and global sales!

That starts by the citizenry believing their government isn't taking them to the cleaners as those in charge live high on the hog! Get government spending under control, where anyone but extremists would say its run as a fair institution, and the economy improves, and people pay their fair share, unhappily and begrudgingly, but not complaining that it's unfair.

I've already written on revamping entitlements. What about the military, Social Security and Medicare? The military MUST do the most with the least needed. That means cutting edge tech, that relies less on payroll/manpower. Preventing wars, and ending them quickly (UNlike Ukraine) is how!

Social Security? Some age date cutoff has to begin the process of lowered expectations, either as to amounts received, or retirement age. Age 30 is clearly fair warning, maybe older. And NO one should ever use Medicare if they don't need it, either medically or even financially.

YES, they paid in, but it is not quid pro quo! IF IT WAS, you'd only get out of it what you put in. Facts are that's not how it always operates! And medical costs of it must be reduced! No more bilking the government.

I 100% understand, at some price point, people whose nest eggs exceed a certain figure will be weaned off using Medicaid. As with most things, that usually needs to be graduated, so it's not one magical number, but a range! Staggered, so it's not a radical break from the past. Moderation.

And I HOPE people under age 30 can have Social Security! If we did these adjustments, along with having the number one economy in the world (never to be number two again), it should be financeable! Until then, invest wisely, people under age 30! I am fighting to keep your Social Security!

A complete house cleaning in D.C. is mandatory, for these fixes to take place! NOT necessarily ANYONE leaving D.C., but their old attitudes being rebuked out of their bodily systems! Buy into this plan, or may constituents ruin your lucrative careers! It is just, and you may be EVIL!



One final word: ALL these changes have to be graduated into implementation, over time, just as our national debt MUST come down, so we can have a balanced budget, over time. Put those timeframes into a bill that gets passed in a 2024 administration! Implement in stages. Get 'er dun!

P.S.: IS IT JUST for the quite rich to be gradually cut off of Medicare they paid into? Not really! But, they can use that sacrifice as their voluntary give back to society, God demands! Charities also need to be run like a business; not the elites skimming off the top, and those for whom they were created getting scraps.

And it is NOT government's business, but IF I ever become a politician, and I ever hear of any corrupt business, or poorly run company, I'll personally visit it to get its house in order! You hurt America when you run your business poorly, and when you screw the little guy.

Update #3: The Rich & Taxes/Politics

(7/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

Objective vs. subjective (God cares about the former): Is rich people mainly controlling who we get to vote for (politicians) a problem? IF it is for their causes, vs. America's as a whole—YES! That's injustice. If for moral causes, NO. Your OPINION on the question must match God's!

ECONOMY ISSUES (II)

(7/13/23; @JamesMeroney)

I am quite proud to have come up with this list (and the one, following), today, inbetween my hectic work schedule.

<u>Centrist Economic Mechanisms</u>
Taxes as low as needed
Spending as little as necessary
Government streamlined to the max for best bang for the buck
Innovation to the maximum
Enough jobs available for Americans (vs. mainly outsourced)
Curbed immigration (those our economy needs)
Responsible birth control families can afford (vs. too many workers)
AI and robotics global leaders, but not to replace all jobs
World-class education of our workforce
Global growth of U.S. businesses and products
Decreased national debt, toward a balanced federal budget
Maximized workforce productivity, though rewarded accordingly
Reduced failed companies
Ending politics entering business
Decreasing college costs for more affordability and less out of control price increases
Increased skills training for non-college workers

COMMON SENSE TAXES & GOVERNMENT SIZE

(7/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

The rich have ZERO God-based reason to rule America! Justice and moral principles must, as we honor God by our lives, NOT because were a "Christian" nation, but because every soul is accountable to God to live morally! Every business should consider profit-sharing, according to the contribution of each employee!

God is NOT likely to EVER come down and send lightning strikes on bad businesses and evil executives! He has left that job mainly with government, whistleblowers, and voters, who also do online reviews, or sue. FIX THE PROBLEMS!

And as to the UN, or any world economic entity, or anyone calling for one-world government, or universal standards on LGBTQ, wars, climate change, or anything else, America WILL DO WHAT'S IN

ITS BEST INTERESTS, as every nation should, and well NEVER bow to anything or anyone but that!
Justice

I am SO angry, and ready to go back to my vacation! The solutions are so easy! IDIOTS rule the way things are, in so many cases! Balderdash! NO ONE RULES but just people, whose concern is for U.S.A. #1, and for EVERYONE in U.S.A., and not anti- other nations, either.

EVERYONE wants a way to pay less taxes, as everyone would want the amount they give Uncle Sam in their own bank account, like a raise. WHO GIVES A and%#@ what you WANT? Whats fair? Our country will die if we keep chasing selfish, unprincipled lives and public policies! Guaranteed!

I am ready to proverbially torch the D.C. governmental system! It is SO selfishly biasedly corrupt! Does anyone care? Just let me work my job; those concerns are above my pay grade? ANATHEMA!

HERE is THE problem in America: If we all were required to pay all our own bills, many don't earn enough to do so, if they suffer any unexpected financial losses, like getting cancer, or inability to work for awhile! Justice has to solve those cases, too!

IF we ever get to a single bracket federal income tax, and any rich person ever claims they gave millions, when other gave hundreds, so they have a greater stake, or deserve more from government, it's NOT the amount but the same percent, so everyone expects the same out of government!

THE RICH & GIVING BACK

(7/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

I need to mow, but it must be said: IF you're a multi-millionaire or more, able to comfortably retire off conservative interest from your nest egg, God says you MUST be generous to others/society. You need the LEAST help from government. Think of others, selfish ASSES! Yes I said it.

THIS message is for America's rich and poor, then everyone else. IF you feel singled/called out, JUST WAIT. Your opposites' is coming! The Bible says DON'T favor rich or poor. How does what God says affect America? For religious people, a lot; For everyone else, justice and common sense and common decency demand it; Levit. 19:15

WHO favors the poor? Doesn't everyone disdain them? Pv. 19:7 Democrats favor them, FOR VOTES, and to feel morally good about themselves—caring for people outside themselves and their own family! HOW do they unjustly favor them? Stealing for handouts

ANY human with an ounce of HUMANity left in their adult bodies will naturally have compassion about the plight of the poor! Heartless, selfish SOBs could care less, and God will judge them! But I'll get to them, later. There are poor who are lazy. There are poor who are disabled.

There are even poor who wrote full-time for 26 years, for free. and there are poor who are hard working. There are even homeless poor. WHAT should be done about their poverty? Jesus said we will always have poverty! Mt. 25:40 But severe poverty the Bible addresses curing! The Jews had a safety net, and so does America. Instead of widening or wasting it, whats needed is exactly this:

1. Every homeless person decide if they want to be free to run and roam, remaining homeless. Nothing needs be done for those types, save through charity.
2. Homeless wanting a way out need our current safety net reimagined to ONLY be an empowerment program! And when any accessing it get on their own two financial feet, they pay back, either tokenly, or by civic service, if not funds.

3. Every poor person must maximize their God-given potential, and learn to live within their means! Skills improvement can be part of a reimagined safety net. and this:

- a) Buying skills
- b) Budgeting skills
- c) Job matching and networking/connecting
- d) Interview training
- e) Job search skills
- f) Dress for success training
- g) Motivation

THIS is all government must do to alleviate severe poverty in America.

And public policy MUST provide maximum good-paying jobs. Profit-sharing should be encouraged, and fair wages. NO taking advantage of people by having too many people in America for too few jobs. Wages people with NO luxuries can pay their bills with.

Now to the job makers: The rich. GOD SAYS MOST OF YOU WILL BURN IN HELL FOREVER. Mt. 19:24 So you better enjoy your advantages, now, as there are NONE when you die! And in your pursuit of riches, God may slay you! Lk. 12:20 You need to get saved, if you aren't, yet! Hell is real fire!

Any rich person in America got there by inheritance or hard work. IF legally gained, it's all their money. BUT God says the rich are obligated to give back! I Tim. 6:17-19 DO SO! Don't selfishly hoard, or be greedy! America worships riches! We make the rich heroes. THEY ARE NOT, folks!

God says they have a LOW position in life. Jas. 1:9 Again, what does it matter what God says, if you don't care about Him? Normal, common sense Americans KNOW it may be legal, but it's NOT right that 1% owns 50% of Americas wealth, or that CEO salaries are now 399:1 to workers, when it used to be much less.

Everyone who is not ultra-rich has to pressure the selfish rich to give. Philanthropic rich are OFF THE HOOK! You are the true heroes in life, because wherever you learned it, you comprehend some of your excess can do good in the world all others can't afford.

Let me zoom in a little bit. The sin of pride creeps in, with wealth, and you 'wanna remain on the Forbes riches list, for EGO. You've lived my investing's motto—never lose money. I'm here to say, LOSE MONEY to charitable causes! God says he will reward you for that!

And again, who cares what He thinks, if you don't believe in or value Him? Society/others value and honor rich who give back! You can have enough! That means you can also have too much! Give some away! I've given away 26 years of my life, at whatever salary id have earned. I can say to you, GIVE IT AWAY!

You can spoil heirs, and that's a "sin" (that means it's wrong). Warren Buffett is one who understands these concepts. Many schmucks fight taxes, even illegally, and all their efforts are in getting more. The rich get richer, easier is WRONG and unjust! Care about others! Phil. 2

Leave an inheritance, but I relish in the fact that an estate tax forces you to be generous, as God demanded, when you die! Your accumulation will be squandered in two generations. You'll raise lazy kids and grandkids if all you do is give it all to them! Be moral!

Your yacht doesn't impress God. Your butlers, mansions, jet set lifestyle, caviar and champagne lifestyle ENDS! Then you face your Maker, and I am warning you it will NOT be good for you; NOT a pleasant experience, or eternity! STOP using politicians and government policies for self as god of your corrupt life!

I don't give one damn if today's message hurts my donor recruitment effort! God will lead me to the fewer morally good rich heroes! I'll never back down from saying what I just wrote. I'd be apostatizing/backsliding. You may hate me for it, but God backs me up, and will judge you. Repent.

I misused "flat tax" term, previously, when I means same percentage federal income tax. I am FOR progressive taxes, UNTIL the budget is streamlined, and all loopholes eliminated. When government is minimized, and all in America pay taxes, I'm FOR a flat income tax percentage for all! Not before then

NATIONS, REPENTANCE & JUDGMENT

(7/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

ALL humans have free will. Their decisions can either conform to God's will/word, or not. Lost people don't have the spiritual power to obey God in the right way (through relationship), but can make Bible-consistent moral choices, and it's their duty to do so, but NOT to earn heaven!

EVERY human WILL face God in judgment of their deeds (accountability)! For Christians, it's ONLY for eternal rewards. For lost people, for severity of punishment, though hell's equal for all of them, as their forever destiny.

Why choose good deeds? Less pain and punishment in this life? Generally, the more moral lost people live and choose, the better and longer type of life they'll live in this life. Degrees of punishment in hell is likely true, though the evidence is sparse. It does comport with God's sense of justice. But lost people doing good isn't to avoid hell!

Nations differ in how God sees them as a whole! He observes more good and more evil nations, than others, by comparison to each other and to His word. America was founded on Judeo-Christian values, but isn't a Christian nation like Saudi Arabia is a Muslim nation! They're NOT the same, and the overlap is unofficial!

MESSAGE FOR ALL: For any nation to "repent," or return to God, would imply they had once been close to Him! Only in Adam are some people having a return to a former state. Many nations wouldn't be returning, but meeting Him for the first time. They ALL need to! Therefore, repent!

However, any nation got to where it is, to the degree it is morally imperfect, collectively it needs to repent! North Korea is far away from God, in its so-called "leadership." There are degrees of separation from Him! Not all nations are so far away. They ALL must come closer!

The Bible states that God will judge the nations. Your involvement in your nation is part of your own judgment, or personal accountability to and before God, which all will face! What type of country have your efforts produced?

Politics is MUCH more than expressing YOUR way you want your country to be run. For the Christian, it is an act of worship, and Christ's prayer fulfillment! 'Thy will be done, on earth, as it is in heaven.' Not perfectly, and the Millennium much more, but as much as is in your power.

Christians will be held personally responsible/accountable for how they exercised their rights to vote, and engaged politics, including both who they voted for and what policies they supported. The Bema Judgment accounts for every deed in a believer's life! II Cor. 5:10, etc.

IMO, the vast silent and 'moral' majority (relatively speaking; not perfectionism) is SLOW to respond to cultural activism! Obergefell passed, and just NOW we're fighting its woke implications. 2020 riots occurred, and NOW Jason Aldean's song comes out. Much water under the bridge! Be vigilant!

In fighting cultural rot, in case, like most people, you aren't an expert, or full-time employed in political endeavors, ASSUME someone is covertly trying to push their evil agenda on someone, somewhere, to garner critical mass support. Be always on the watch, watchmen! Evil lurks!

Be ever vigilant to defend against anyone or any movement seeking to divide Americans, bankrupt or otherwise destroy America, change America into some other nation's image, turn Americans against love for America, or infiltrate Communist or terrorist interests into our great U.S.A.!

Each U.S. Christian has only one vote, obviously. Instead of striving to shove your beliefs onto strangers, engage people in un-heated conversations, and try to find ways to influence and convince them to the right ways, through behavior, words and voting. NOT by demanding your views be made the law.

GLOBAL VISION (III)

(8/7/23; @JamesMeroney)

What poor nations need to become first or second world:

No matter who they are, every government is responsible for bringing their people to a better place/situation in life, through educational and economic opportunities! A dumb and broke populous will only be a drain, if not a bankrupting failure to any regime!

At a minimum, God says all people need food and covering. I Tim. 6:8 That's clothes and sustenance; not even a promised place to lay one's head (like Jesus).

Just above that biblically minimum standard ('the poor you have with you always'), they need a domicile, job, some education, enough preventative care not to prematurely die, unnecessarily, and a sewage system, fresh water and even electricity and hardened roads for whatever transportation, would be ideal.

HOW would poor nations gain these things, with competition for sometimes limited resources? Their leaders have to find assets for bargaining natural resources, land or land access, people as laborers, or allying for political power in exchange for aid.

When you're bottom rung on the economic totem pole, you do what you have to to rise up, or you accept homelessness and survivalist living! Certainly America has and does do more than its fair share of aid.

We need justice, or getting something in exchange for it! Not exploitative, but more justice for our acts of mercy, as that's in our national interest. and(voluntary) donated funds need to increase the supply to these needs.

The people have to help themselves and if any person or group/tribe, or nation decides they choose and freely want a primitive way of life, LET THEM! No one needs to go in there and colonize, or force more primitive existences to modernize, if the natives/people are happy and voluntarily choosing their lifestyle.

The poor people of North Korea have NOT chosen their lot in life, but resigned themselves to what's been forced upon them for decades. They should NOT have to live like that, or be forced into their current existence!

DESATANTIST

(8/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

Bill Clinton was railed against as someone with an index finger to the wind, as a focus group panderer. Now Ron DeSATANist is told to shift gears/pivot from his extremism, and people who bow to others' whims, instead of having convictions, will TELL YOU ANYTHING/lie! Juan Williams

Ron DeSATANist said get rid of all RINOs. NOW, when funders tell him to moderate (be less extreme), he's changing his tune a little. THAT'S THE VERY DESCRIPTION OF A CONVICTIONLESS SOUL who will do and say anything for self advancement! Am I the only one who sees this? Juan Williams

Referencing:

(3/5/21; @JamesMeroney)

CHUMP and DeSATAN have made an ultimatum: GOP's are either for him, or for Dems! They're trying to push all RINOs out of power! They aren't even opposing Dems, but GOP's, presently! Make the choice he wants made one way or the other! Unite to destroy satan's man in 2022 and 2024! That's rational!

RINOs need to leave, DeSATAN? Happily! So your cult will burn in flames by everyone else uniting to defeat you, even as we will have total opposites in that unity! NOT uniformity, but united for one cause—your forever demise, liars and idiots, along with your evil ideology of hate, division, arrogance and bullying.

RESPONDING TO VIVEK

(8/18/23)

RE:

TRUTH.

1. God is real.
2. There are two genders.
3. Human flourishing requires fossil fuels.
4. Reverse racism is racism.
5. An open border is no border.
6. Parents determine the education of their children.
7. The nuclear family is the greatest form of governance known to mankind.
8. Capitalism lifts people up from poverty.
9. There are three branches of the U.S. government, not four.
10. The U.S. Constitution is the strongest guarantor of freedoms in history.

1. WHICH "god" do you reference? There is ONLY one God, and His Name is Jesus.
2. Flourishing does NOT require only fossil fuels, nor their polluting or destroying our environment, unnecessarily. We also have the capacity to eventually mainly use them for derivatives, as green technology advances.
3. An open border is still a line in the sand, just not an effective deterrence to illegal entry.

4. Parents do determine their kid's education, BUT the government and society have a valid and vested interest in ensuring ALL American children receive quality education! There should be standards, when educating is not done by professionals, or is done away from any accountability to any outside academic entity.
5. The nuclear family is this great governing model, but only when it is functional. And non-traditional family units can also function as well as traditional nuclear families, even as they sometimes can be in disobedience to God's structure and model of existence.
6. Capitalism CAN lift people out of poverty. It can also keep people in poverty, when businesses do everything in their power to pay the lowest wages and no benefits, so one has little opportunity to get better skills or education, because they're working endless hours, just to try to pay all their required bills. Capitalism also can empower greed, selfishness, hoarding, the love of money, and the rich being disobedient to the god you reference, by never giving back. I Tim. 6:17-19, etc.
7. The Constitution is what you say, but is not perfect, and the Bible is a far superior work of writing, though we do not live in a theocracy, where it is the law of the land.

Update

CHRISTIANS: DO NOT BE DECEIVED! Vivek says he "shares Christian values," then calls for ending America's special relationship with Israel. Jesus warned us of wolves in sheep's clothing (even tennis shorts)! (8/22/23)

It is ALWAYS UN-fair to change the rules in the middle of the game! This guy has TERRIBLE positions! Report: Vivek Ramaswamy, has proposed raising the voting age from 18 to 25 unless you pass a test. (8/21/23)

AI, SOCIETY & PROPHECY

(8/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

A BIG, wide-ranging and convoluted chapter coming: I just had a dream I was in college, at an oil refinery field trip, and I forgot my shoes, so the professor and I returned to the hotel, and I asked him, "if we can't do much to change oil's polluting, why should we care?"

Then, two hours later, I had a dream about Elon's AI customer service technology imitating sales people's responses to inquirers. The subject becomes where are we going with space travel, AI, attempts to put oil out of business, and where do politicians draw lines regulating, to keep people having jobs?

Let's parse this dream in pieces. There are movements (even found in a recent TV ad) to END oil! That's the goal of some people! What do you think my hometown of Houston thinks of their dreams? We'll fight it tooth and nail! NO ONE wants anyone else encroaching on their livelihood!

Exxon is venturing out and experimenting with green energy (algae?), and Shell claims a much cleaner gasoline, presently, but their core business is drilling and fracking oil! As we run out of it at shallow, easy to find levels, it becomes more expensive and complicated to secure!

I had a neighbor who designed software to "see" through the earth to identify pockets where oil was geologically more likely than not. You could interview sewing machine industry employees: People do NOT like government allowing their industries to die!

And AI could easily destroy many jobs, but politicians can and should NEVER allow AI to 100% do so! Just yesterday, a driverless car wrecked with a fire truck. Our technology is NOT perfected, can cause problems, and even so, taxi and 18-wheeler drivers have legitimate concerns such technologies could end their careers!

Zuckerberg proposed \$30K per person, to do nothing, so these giant corporations could just pursue profits, without any restrictions. There is NO WAY I'm ever going to allow anyone to force me to try to live on \$30K, nor to allow an elite few to make billions as they pay folk \$30K! WAR is guaranteed, if so.

Then we have chases to have sub and space tours, so people with already too much money can just keep making more money, rather than obey God and give some of it up. Yes, these space billionaires choose that industry because the rich will fork out \$400K to see the earth from just outside our atmosphere, so profits can be had by the few companies catering to the rich's fantasies, pleasures and luxuries.

We are NOT 'gonna colonize the Moon or Mars for valuable purposes for those of us who remain in earth! Period. Joy rides and fantasy trips, to say we can? Maybe!

Add in global competition from, at best, frienemy nations like China, as well as less frienemy Russia, and there's incentive to secure space and plants from attacks from such players. I don't know where my two dreams lead me, but I do know AI can NEVER end needed industries, make America where every American who wants a job can't have one, because some robot has it, and that any who aren't content with \$30K free money a year, in exchange for doing nothing, are forced to accept that type of society!

New technologies are GOOD, when they do things humans don't want to. They're BAD when they do things humans want to do or get paid to do! It's not easy changing professions, especially at older ages, and I guarantee you fights and wars will erupt if all these changes lead to that! Long haul and Uber/Lyft/taxi drivers might be ground zero!

And as for big oil, them dabbling in green technology and sourcing is NOT their core competence, so they are NOT going to become solar, wind, and geothermal leaders, anytime soon. naturally, they're going to FIGHT pushes to end their businesses/industry!

Whether there is climate change or not, they will always argue (with scientific back-up) against it being real, just as people who hate pollution, or big oils influence in Washington DC, are always going to try to put fossil fuels to rest/out to pasture.

I leave my two early-morning dreams with very few takeaways, except that AI cannot be allowed to ruin industries and careers, except if doing so makes life better, and transitioning replaced workers happens and is paid for by AI developers. Big oil should NEVER go away completely, as many products we rely on come from derivatives!

IF science invents artificial replacements, perhaps those could substitute. Big oil would do great for themselves to pay for tech that prevents blowouts, seepage and dirty runoff, and keeps black smoke from billowing into our skies, if they don't want people wanting them dead, as an industry, to win!

The people HAVE to/must/are required to start thinking about these things, lest elites force a worse world onto your everyday lives! Laws will be needed to curb anyone owning so much, that others are forced onto a set amount a year, paid to do nothing, if you don't like that existence!

I can't even hope this message was very helpful, as its conclusions were few, but anytime any technology replaces jobs, society has to track what happens to the displaced workers, and care about how they rebound!

Finally. 666 is swiftly coming! BEWARE that all these new technologies are one day relatively soon going to be used for evil. A world where every business transaction requires you to have imbedded ID in

your hand or head, to be able to deposit or withdraw "money"/currency, or have a job that pays you, or a business that pays others, or to buy and sell, as consumers.

It will require your total allegiance to one man, reinforced and enforced by images of him (likely Laser/AI robot statues) able to kill any who don't. It sounds fantastical; NOT fantastic. BUT, YOU will live through it, if you're still alive and you never do what's below! [Gospel meme attached]

Update

Let's play this out a little more: IF AI were full-blown, with no regulations, businesses aren't stupid enough to cut off their clients who make them profits, so some people outside their business would still retain jobs, beyond just the AI or robot owners.

So not all jobs will get replaced! In fact, Rev 17 indicates there are poor and rich, and that society era will flourish (one-world government days). So prophecy will intervene before AI takes over jobs, in a percent where Zuckerberg's \$30K plan would be enforced, UNLESS the Bible refers to those recipients as the poor of Rev 17.

And no war is spoken of between business and labor, so it's reasonable to expect prophecy to start before AI gets totally out of control in putting millions out of a job. Interesting insight as to its possible timing! Still, laws ARE needed, to protect all citizens.

CHRISTIANS & CONSERVATISM (I)

(8/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

I see it as clear as a bell, though it is not always that easy to discern, when you live by what you see: Political conservatism does NOT come from the Bible, BUT it sells itself as directly compatible with God. Let me explain, in this Sunday sermon:

IF you start with the premise that your political beliefs come NOT from church, or reading the Bible, but from talk radio, and you hear things from preachers that sometimes mirror political conservatism, you can make the false inference they're the same! Especially when the beliefs of the left that are unbiblical get railed against.

The relation between Jesus and politics gets VERY blurred, especially when you never read the Bible much, and feel good about yourself because you attend church! YOU CAN LIVE A WORLDLY AND CARNAL lifestyle, as a believer, and so long as you attend church, and maybe "tithe," you'll NEVER hear ANY criticism from any humans on the right, and you will never hear God, either, because you can't!

WHERE is political conservatism anti-God? That's a preposterous claim, right? After all, it's for opposing homosexuality and abortion. Those two issues are CLEARLY pro-God and pro-Bible! And the left is FOR LGBTQ constituents, including their sex perversions, and for killing babies, some even up to the point of birth. SO THE ISSUE IS SETTLED! Good & religious people are GOP, and bad, evil people are on the left, right? NO.

The left has some morally and biblically-consistent policies! They want our environment preserved, vs. pillaged. They care about creatures God created humans as stewards of (anti-animal abuse, etc.). They don't just lock them up and throw away the keys, but like Jesus, in Mt. 25, they care for those in prison to receive justice, even behind bars, and oppose all police brutality and abuse.

They actually, tangibly care that the people Jesus cared the most about (besides kids), the lowly, do OK. They don't just allow themselves to live lives chasing money (anti-Bible), and never care about others

(completely opposite Phil. 2, and with self as god as a key sin feature, in the Bible—living for self, vs. denying yourself daily).

YES, the left has their sins, too! Wanting to, if not even enjoying killing innocents, perverted sex acts and gender confusion.

But when it comes to taxes, the real moral distinctions arise! The conservative never wants one penny helping others. BUT, God's model for society (as shown by the Jewish nation) had a safety net!

Liberals want it to be HUGE, and violate II Th. 3:10. The difference is does the Bible teach every man for himself/am I my brother's keeper, or bleeding heart liberalism? NEITHER, and balance. Gal. 6:2, 5. We are to pull our own weight. Leftists DON'T advocate for that, but taxpayers always helping more and more, the poorer and non-taxpayers (their constituents and voters).

Conservatives always teach "its my money," the fruits of my labor, personal property, and my freedom as to how I use and spend it (denying I Tim. 6:17-19 for the rich)!

And if one argues any government help of anyone should, biblically, be a private decision (i.e., charitable giving/philanthropy), and never "confiscated" by force, like taxes, statistics prove that's OFTEN used as a cover to do little-to-nothing of the sort, but to hoard, selfishly, from greed and love of money (four sins in a row, biblically).

Our society teaches that the ideal life is the high lifestyle! The American Dream. Get all you can, sell all you can, and can the rest. The ONLY difference between that attitude/value/belief system and a Laodicean (worldly/materialistic) one is that carnal and worldly Christians go to church, and says they're for Jesus!

What did Jesus Himself say about that? The Bible speaks of having a form of godliness, but denying its power. Denying Jesus His rightful Lordship over their lives! Jesus Himself decried those who audibly say, "Lord, Lord," but didn't DO what He said/taught.

Even the Great Commission says Christians are to make disciples (of all men, evangelizing first), "teaching them to do all I have commanded." That means anyone who is not habitually and increasingly imitating Jesus, in their behavior, is NOT following Jesus!

For example, Jesus said, "follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men (evangelists)." ANY claiming "Christ follower" who is not regularly evangelistic is a liar (a sin). And even that "Lord, Lord" passage shows that these false brethren/tares/wolves, or mere worldly carnals can do miracles, and prophesy in Jesus' Name, yet, HE NEVER KNEW THEM! That means miracles can be performed by lost people deceived that they're saved, when they are not saved!

My point is that politics is an act of worship, but it is and can never be such when it is ever practiced in an ungodly manner, or for ungodly policies! Letting culture control your life values, more than Christ, makes one Laodicean, and worldly! Such beliefs as the purpose of life is for you to have happiness. The pursuit of happiness/freedom. The purpose of life is making money, as is the purpose of business, so business must be favored, by government, over labor. FALSE!

A cursory skim of God's word would lead you to many verses on justice, but just start with Levit. 19:15! And on getting rich as the goal of life, READ Lk. 12:15 and Pv. 23:4-5. Mt. 6:33 teaches a claiming Christian life's value system! Seeking God, AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS! And the Great Commission teaches claiming Christians what actions are most important to God, for them, besides morality!

DO POLITICAL CONSERVATIVES preaching God DO God's morals, teachings, and ministry activities (like fishers of men, and making disciples taught to obey all Jesus' commands), DAILY (Lk. 9:23), or, instead, do they obey culture, and fit into a system of get all you can, quit work as soon as possible, and live it up, and let others serve your wants and needs, vs. being servants, who will receive the greatest rewards, because their minds are not on the things below, but they're living for the life to come, with its rewards?

THIS is the difference between political conservatism and biblical Christianity! Carnality and worldliness is lived, tolerated, and even empowered, so long as you mention 'God' in even anti-biblical political stances!

And when ANY preacher implies these two belief systems are 100% compatible, they're apostate! Prophecy foresaw The Apostasy would come!

One P.S.: When claiming "Christians" empower, support and cheer sinning, you know they're part of The Apostasy! It is NOT just policies that matter. It is obeying the Bible, which tells Christians to abstain from evil, and THIS is what politicians we are to support: Ex. 18:21-22 NOT THIS (See: The Case Against Trump, at page 412.

WHY SO MUCH EVIL?

(8/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

There is SO much evil in our world, people often ask why?

1. We live on a fallen world, since Adam
2. Satan has been loosed, with a short time before his demise
3. Sin will be increased, just before prophecy arrives.

But WHY do we choose evil so often (besides it as our nature)?

1. Sin is passing pleasure, and we live for the short-term
2. Our minds are on the temporal, vs. eternal rewards
3. There is no fear of God before their eyes. We think we are getting away with it, because God hasn't judged us yet, and may not until the next life
4. Others are doing it, and competition society makes you not want to be different/stick out
5. We do things if we think we can get away with them and not get caught, or there are no punishments/enforcements, or if the payoff seems greater
6. We DON'T absorb the Bible, regularly
7. We don't care a lot about thinking about or teaching about morals, and have bought into a lie that they are all subjective and relative.
8. Man has free will (including Christians)
9. Laws are not always enforced
10. Public schools rarely teach civics or ethics courses, as mandatory

ALL these reasons are why our society has become so God-awful wicked. Even if you observe claiming Christians, disappointment will befall your observations, regularly!

We are on desperate need of repentance, by which I do mean we come to ourselves and realize the vile ways we have been living, and decide we are not going to continue down that immoral path.

Our nation, as a whole, requires that decision, as does every human being on this fallen earth!

CONSERVATISM TAKEN TO ITS LOGICAL CONCLUSIONS

(8/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF we define "conservatism" as maximizing one's wealth (as we should define it), these issues would be acceptable to a political conservative (IF morality played NO role):

1. Defund many government programs
2. No taxes
3. Don't pay your taxes, if there are taxes
4. Child labor
5. Sweat shops
6. Heck, why not slavery (free labor?)
7. Defraud the public, as a business, if you can get away with it (NO regulations, consumer protections, truth in advertising laws, or product or workplace safety laws, etc.)
8. Over-work labor, and pay LESS than minimum wage
9. End minimum wage
10. Work employees 39 hours (so you don't owe benefits)
11. Cut corners
12. No workforce breaks or lunch/dinner breaks
13. NO overtime laws (requiring 1.5 times regular pay)
14. Never advance anyone (except stars)
15. Automate and robotize as many jobs as possible
16. Self-service everything! (no laborers helping customers—DIY!)
17. ALL customer service automated, smart phoned, or on a website for consumers to look up pat answers
18. ALL profits only to management/ownership and shareholders—NEVER bonuses, raises or profit-sharing!
19. Tax fraud schemes and offshore money laundering
20. Hoard everything ONLY for your family and heirs
21. Never give to church or charities
22. Sue anyone who challenges your nest egg or business, as with whistleblowers
23. Outsource labor to wherever decent quality is cheapest in the world
24. Get supplies from cheapest venue for desired quality
25. Hide assets from taxation, and open failed businesses to offset successful ones, tax-wise

26. Pay yourself a small salary, on paper, and give yourself all the company luxuries in the world, as company expenses
27. Buy off politicians favoring these policies
28. Anything goes in attacking and slandering all political views but extreme conservatism; even say the U.S. Constitution demands only it
29. Move away to another nation if conservatism doesn't rule America, and where standards of living and taxes are cheaper; even renounce U.S. citizenship...
30. ALL legitimate lawsuits against business hang up in court, for YEARS, to defund your opposition's budget
31. Hire the best and most ruthless lawyers to defend all these schemes
32. Live away from the public, so you never encounter any needed fallout!

THIS IS IDEAL FAR RIGHT CONSERVATISM!

Christmas 2023 Insertions

1. Lordship Salvation Lessons	1713
2. Issues	1742
3. Does the Bible Teach Retiring at Age 65?	1748
4. Objective Truth: Refuting & Debating Error (in Politics)	1749
5. tRUMP	1750
6. Church Issues	1759
7. Carnality (Sinfully-Living 'Christians')	1765
8. 2024 Presidential Contenders	1767
9. Life Purpose	1768
10. Christians & TrumPolitics	1771
11. Apologetics	1782
12. Globalism	1785
13. GOP Strategy	1790
14. Talk Radio & the Church: Strange Bedfellows!	1792
15. House Speaker Johnson Replacing McCarthy	1793
16. Government Streamlining/Reform	1795
17. Centrism	1796
18. Conservatives	1796
19. Black & White: Trump vs. Jesus	1797
20. Politics & the Bible	1797
21. The Far Right's Evils	1798
22. Global Win-Win Vision	1807
23. Prophecy & Global Vision	1808
24. Hamas vs. Israel & Peaceful Palestinians	1811
25. Extremists	1817
26. Global: Downing Dictators	1818
27. Fumigate the Sewer Rats	1819
28. Houston Astros	1820
29. Evangelism & Religion	1823
30. America Only Is 'America First?'	1824
31. Prophecy & Israel	1829
32. Win-Win Methodology	1830
33. Jan. 6: 2020 Election Stolen?	1831
34. Maine's Mass Murderer	1832
35. Noah's Ark?	1838
36. Biblical Politics is Personal Preference?	1839
37. If You Could Change the World	1843
38. Sin, Sin, Everywhere!	1844
39. Politics & Religion Sermon Series	1844
40. Politics & Religion	1847
41. Economy	1847
42. China	1852
43. Cultures	1852
44. Gavin 'New'-Some(e): Mainly Same 'Old' Liberalism!	1855

45. 'Pastors' for Trump	1854
46. tRUMPian Politics	1857
47. Helping Biden	1858
48. Theological vs. Political Conservatism	1859
49. Pure Conservatism is Worldliness!	1860
50. Biblical Politics	1861
51. Homelessness	1861
52. Politics Assortment	1862
53. Centrists Aren't Perfect	1864
54. Rich Rights vs. Wrongs	1869
55. Business & Innovation	1871
56. Why Some People Reject Jesus	1874
57. Big Oil	1875
58. Ukraine	1878
59. Tithing	1879
60. Is It a Sin To Be Rich?	1880
61. Civics (Not the Honda Type)	1886
62. Business	1886
63. Why Be Good?	1888
64. Wages For Youth	1889
65. Open Borders are Open-Minded Brains Falling Out!	1891
66. Unifying Events	1893
67. If I Were President (for One Day?)	1894
68. Billy Graham-isms	1895
69. Best Instrumental Music	1897
70. Best Beach & Mountain Homes (Architecture)	1899

1. LORDSHIP SALVATION LESSONS

(8/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

Do unsaved people need to turn away from sinning, and apologize to God for their sins? Yes! Do they need to be committed to living holy? Yes. But only the sorrowful asking for forgiveness, in faith, saves. Apology isn't correct term, in context. And sorrow comes from God! Rom. 2:4; II Cor. 7:10

Update #1

(8/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF 'repent' meant stop being behaviorally evil, that'd mean to gain heaven lost people would have to choose to disengage/stop bad deeds, in order to receive a free gift. Continuing in them is also not what is addressed to lost people, in the gospel, but their consequences—INITIALLY.

Lost people are out of a relationship with God, and born sinners. A lost person could commit only one sin in their life, and still be guilty of all sins, yet Lordshippers accuse them all of having many sins to stop doing. One or all—it's all the same hell-inducing; it's NOT the number but the existence.

Update #2

(8/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

Jesus' death on the cross paid a penalty for our sins. Anyone with brain waves knows that means sins aren't good, are bad, and deserve punishing. That's NOT encouraging sinning! The penalty of hell is what Jesus paid, which frees all from sins power, when He is inside.

Lordship Salvation's view of lost people surrendering for salvation, like a military victor conquers foes is in conflict with Paul's popular bond slave idea! You aren't conquered to become a slave, but you are FREED, so you voluntarily choose to become a slave! Totally opposite!

Update #3

(9/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Mk. 8:34-38 Then he called the crowd to Him along with his disciples and said: "Whoever wants to be my disciple [Not get eternal life] must deny themselves and take up their cross and follow me. [WHY?:] For whoever wants to save their life will lose it [living for Self], but whoever loses their life for me [surrender/sacrifice/commitment] and for the gospel [evangelism] will save it [a worthwhile life lived, vs. wasted; WHY?:]. What good is it for someone to gain the whole world [materialism/worldliness pursuits], yet forfeit their soul? [a life wasted] Or what can anyone give in exchange for their soul? If anyone is ashamed of Me and My words in this adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of Man will be ashamed of them when he comes in his Father's glory with the holy angels. SHAME of Christ in sanctification being addressed; Unrewarded.

You ALWAYS have what it takes to go to heaven and to live for God, if you're going! NOT the same. One is a free gift. One is a hard road you are exhorted to choose, but able to reject, and be judged for so doing, as a carnal Christian. Jesus even taught lost people disciple requirements!

Jn. 8:12 Jesus said, "I am the light of the world. Whoever follows me will never walk in darkness, but will have the light of life." That isn't a prescription for how to go to heaven. It's 100% true! Follow Him and you'll have that, but receive for eternal life. Never receive: hell.

IF lost people followed Jesus' teachings, they would have lives full of light in their decisions and thoughts and likely behaviors. But if they never received Him (unlikely, if they read His word that much to follow), they don't have light/hope for eternity! Sanctification prescription

Jn. 10:1-30 Jesus' sheep know and follow Him. TRUE. That's the supernatural expectation for ALL Christians. BUT, that passage is NOT the only one in the Bible. Carnality and apostasy are also addressed. You need the WHOLE counsel to see the whole picture (forest vs. tree)! Sheep can stray!

Jn. 8:12 Jesus [said] "I am the light of the world. Whoever follows me will not walk in darkness, but will have the light of life." SAME life of light we just addressed. House built on the rock encourages lost people to use the Bible as life's foundation! Doesn't save; works don't.

Mt. 4:19 And He said to them, "Follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men." Spoken to His disciples. BUT, if ANY Christian isn't living as a fisher of men, they aren't following Jesus! A supermajority of Christ claimers rarely evangelize, BUT they claim to follow Him. LIARS! (a sin).

Jn. 1:43 The next day Jesus decided to go to Galilee. He found Philip and said to him, "Follow me." Jesus was gathering His full-time ministry laborers. They literally left family and careers, for three years. That's NOT what following Jesus requires, unless He says to do so! Unique people!

Lk. 14:25-27 Large crowds were traveling with Jesus, and turning to them he said: "If anyone comes to Me and does not hate father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters—yes, even their own life—such a person cannot be my disciple. And whoever does not carry their cross and follow Me cannot be my disciple.

This disciple requirement paragraph precedes the Tower Builder parable we already addressed. NO ONE can be a disciple of Jesus if they don't hate fam, by comparison, their life, by comparison, and carry their cross and follow! That's a HIGH standard, but NOT for eternal life and heaven.

Jn. 13:34-35 Christ's disciples are to be known by outsiders by their love for one another. That CAN'T very easily be demonstrated the day one gets saved, to outsiders, because this is a sanctificational effect of salvation, in an engaged vs. carnal believer! Staying in the Bible is too!

Jn. 12:26 If anyone serves Me, he must follow Me; and where I am, there will my servant be also. If anyone serves Me, the Father will honor him. IF you want to work for Jesus, follow Him/live morally—first. The reward is God's honor. You will be where He is if you're saved; NOT for following!

It's AMAZING how those three articles use verses from anywhere other than the four gospels, to "prove" disciple requirements! Christians didn't exist in the Old Testament, and the epistles were written to Christians. So they didn't need to learn how to be saved. I only address Mt.-Jn.!

Mt. 28:19-20 Christians aren't just to evangelize! We're to grow up converts into disciples. Pastors are to equip saints (Eph. 4), and relational discipling and daily quiet times mature up babes. The goal isn't just heaven citizens, but living as such!

From my website: Mt. 8:19-22/Lk. 9:57-60 Emotional commitment sobered by priorities and showing the will's limitations. Follow Jesus. Don't brag how committed you're willing to be—follow Jesus. Jn. 12:24-25 [AS JESUS FACED IMMINENT DEATH, THREE YEARS INTO HIS MINISTRY and 11 APOSTLES BEING SAVED]

Jesus replied, "The hour has come for the Son of Man to be glorified. Very truly I tell you, unless a kernel of wheat falls to the ground and dies [the cross and burial of Jesus, specifically, in context], it remains only a single seed. But if it dies, it produces many seeds.

Anyone who loves their life will lose it, while anyone who hates their life in this world will keep it for eternal life [not to get, but unto—the end state]. Whoever serves Me must follow Me; and where I am, My servant also will be. My Father will honor the one who serves Me. [Addressed before]

EVERY SINGLE INCIDENT of Lordship commitment/disciple requirements we JUST addressed, and NONE of them even hint that eternal life is the reward for so doing. Jesus often gave these requirements to SAVED people, three years into ministering with them, just before dying, Lordshippers!

Mt. 10:34-39 (walking worthily, having lost your life finds life; NO salvation requirements mentioned, here!); Mt. 11:28-30 (rest and a light load promised if one comes; NO salvation requirements mentioned, here, Lordship Salvationists! Eternal life not mentioned as the payoff/promise!

Jn. 4:34-36; Mt. 4:4 It's common knowledge: Christians are to imitate Jesus. JESUS HIMSELF said ingesting the Bible was our DAILY sustenance (spiritual bread), and doing God's will was His food/sustenance. If those two things aren't you, you AREN'T following Jesus, but something else! Lk. 9:23

Jn. 6:27; Mt. 6:33; Col. 3:1-4 Christians are not to work for food, as their number one life ambition, but for God's will and holiness. They're NOT to have their heart set down here, but minds set above. IF you aren't living that way, you AREN'T following Jesus, but something else—your flesh!

Jn. 6:35 Coming to Jesus gives people lack of hunger and thirst, and coming to Him gave the weary rest and a light load. Mt. 11:28-30 Jesus often spoke of sanctification, but also salvation. You have to be able to identify the difference. They naturally flow into one another, eventually.

Jn. 6:33 Jesus as the bread of life gives life to all who eat. Again, He references His eternal pre-existence, as God/deity (Cf.: Jn. 3:13; Phil. 2:5-8. You can hardly interpret rightly without cross-references! WHOLE counsel of God; NOT cherry-picking proof texts, or less clear ones.

Faith in Christ saves: Jn. 3:15-18, 36, 5:24, 40 (come to Me), 6:40, 47, 54 (full participation of faith), 7:5, 31; Living water, and no hunger or thirst promised to all who believes, drinks the water He'll give, and comes to Jesus: Jn. 4:14, 6:35, 7:38 Positive sanctification promises.

Mt. 7:29; Jn. 6:66-68, 7:46 People noticed Jesus' unique words of eternal life and with authority! They are what kept Peter from apostatizing, as many disciples had done! If His words were so amazing, WHY do only 13% of U.S. Christians daily/regularly read them—the bread of life?

Jn. 7:48 Even the (lost) Jews knew faith in Christ was where it starts! Jn. 8:2 Coming to Christ can refer to physically or spiritually, in the Bible. Their being a public audience didn't prove they all had believed. Curious/interested listeners, and some sign watchers, too. I LOVE this!

I find it interesting that just after Jesus forgives the woman caught in adultery, and scorches her judging critics, he says sin no more, then speaks of benefits of following Him! Jn. 8:3-12 Once you're forgiven, follow Him, and sin no more: Walking in lights possible when you're saved.

Jn. 8:18, 46 Deity of Christ verses. Christians CAN'T be disciples if they aren't continuing in God's word!

Jn. 8:32, 36, 17:17 The Bible is God's tool for sanctification, and to set you free. 13% of U.S. Christians regularly read it. That's NOT living as disciples, but carnals! You can claim "Christ follower," but the Bible says NOY a disciple!

Modern American Christians LOVE to label themselves Christ followers—NOT disciples or Christians. Jesus said if you follow Me I'll make you fishers of men. ASK ANY SUCH CLAIMERS HOW MANY PEOPLE THEY SPOKE THE GOSPEL TO THIS YEAR! We'll see if their label is lipstick on a carnal pig, or not. Liars?

Jn. 8:51 is a curious verse: WE always define death as physical demise. God says He gives life, and any who aren't walking with Him and in His word are walking dead men—Mt. 4:4/Rom. 8:10-11. Keeping the Bible people will never experience death (fellowship breach). Their bodies will die!

Jn. 8:58 Jesus says He existed before Abraham—422 years earlier (eternal pre-existence of Christ). And Jesus uses God's self appellation: I Am. Ex. 3:14 TWO deity of Christ claims in ONE verse! Jesus was NOT 422 years old, as a human, folks! Eternally existent, before ~2023 years ago.

People came to Jesus for various things promised/offered, but not because they didn't believe in Him. If you do, you come to Him to receive what you're looking for. Some immediately followed; some disciples fell away. Sanctification success isn't guaranteed when one's saved. A choice.

Jn. 11:48, 12:19 Jesus' public words were what His enemies feared, as the crowds would follow such unique words! Jn. 11:26 Simply believing or disbelieving what Jesus said/promised is what saves or damns a human! Do YOU believe this, Lordship Salvationists? God does! He said it.

Jn. 12:42 These people got saved, without public confession, because that's not required to get saved.

Jn. 13:10 Christians have bathed, but their sins need their feet washed, to maintain power and fellowship; not to keep the relationship. I Jn. 1:9

Jn. 13:17 You are blessed to know God's word, but blessed like God wants you blessed only if you DO it. That's NOT legalism, as you do it by faith/dependence upon Him.

Mt. 7:24-27 Jesus taught morals to lost people, publicly, and also spoke of how to be saved, not always in same speech.

Jesus taught lost people to live morally, and the New Testament teaches Christians to live morally. However, doing so gets no one to heaven. Therefore, committing to do so can't save anyone, as it's not premised on your vows but God's merciful offer and sacrifice, Lordship Salvationists

The certainty of a positive afterlife motivated Paul's morality, even as a HOPE for a positive afterlife motivated the Jews' morality.

Ac. 24:15-16 vs. Ac. 26:7; Ac. 26:4 Paul had a lifetime of moral aspiration; Ac. 19:18 Salvation should cause people to reveal large hidden sin habits.

Paul began sanctification immediately upon salvation. Some started, but then abandoned.

Jn. 6:66 Some don't start until later. Because a decision to start it is not required for salvation, Christians have various fruits, start points, and end points at sanctification! Lifelong is the goal.

The phrase, 'trust Jesus as Savior, and follow Him as Lord,' said to lost people, in evangelism, is NOWHERE found in all of Scripture. It's a great invitation to make, but NOT that which was made in the Bible. And it can confuse the lost about God's salvation requirements (by design!?).

The Bible presents salvation as a seed sown. Growth takes time. In Acts, after FULL evangelism, the leaders returned to see how Christians were faring. They had no guarantee they'd find good results. The epistles show authors exhorting sanctification by Christians. And THIS: Lk. 13:6-9

Law vs. grace in sanctification is the difference between applying what's in the Bible by man's choice, or God's, giving Christians faith for what to apply! There are THOUSANDS of Bible commands. NOT doing them all, this moment, isn't sin were convicted of, but breaking our standard.

Lk. 9:23-24 speaks to losing your control of your life on earth, and letting Jesus be in charge of it, if you would follow Him. NO mention of obtaining eternal life, as a result of making that awesome decision, Lordship Salvationists. Required for sanctification, for the saved.

Jn. 10:27 Jesus' sheep:

1. Hear His voice (sovereign conviction through the gospel)
2. He knows them (He seals/saves them), and
3. They follow Him (sanctification).

It's the natural expectation Christians follow; the Bible, and observing life show it doesn't always happen. It's NOT guaranteed.

Mt. 10:38, 16:24 If one would follow Christ MEANS voluntarily choose to, or if they want to do that. It's NOT mentioned as how one gets heaven—ever. One is "not worthy of" Jesus if they don't make that important choice. Christians are carnal, and God's experiential enemies until they do.

Jn. 12:26 If you want to serve God, follow Jesus.

Jn. 8:12 Jesus promises the light of life to all who promise Him. That's NOT salvation/ heaven, but light for this life on earth. Verses on following Jesus: https://openbible.info/topics/follow_me...

Peter wanted to know what's in it for us to be committed and sacrifice in this life? Jesus says humility's needed and rewarded, and says people who have left friends and family for His sake and evangelism receive great rewards, and will also be in heaven (NOT a reward for that commitment)—Mt. 19:29

There's ZERO rational reason for Peter to ask Jesus what's in it for us, if he thought heaven was in any way related to Christians living fully committed to Jesus!

Mt. 19:23-30 He had chosen to follow Christ, and as things progressed and it got hard, he needed assurance it was worth it.

Salvation is a choice. You can't make it if God isn't calling you, but if He is, you must, or you don't get heaven. Following Jesus/sanctifications a choice. If you don't, you can't be blessed by God in this life, please Him, or rewarded in the next life. CAN make both choices at once!

Do people immediately have changed behaviors, at salvation, in the Bible, because they chose to be committed and to follow, or because God coming within makes internal change? It depends on which case is being referenced. And, we may not know. BOTH are good, for EVERY Christian!

"To be sure of heaven, you have to fully commit to live for Jesus, and not for sinning, for all your life" is the FALSEHOOD Lordship Salvationists espouse, implicitly or explicitly. Heavens a gift, as is sanctification, and you live that way from gratitude, having received salvation!

You live for Jesus, and not for sin, because you're going to heaven. NOT because you want to go, and think that's how to secure your way there! Duh 101

THE danger of the heresy of Lordship Salvation is that people deduce that living for holiness and not sin, for life, is how anyone secures heaven. THAT is works, and that theory would LOVE to teach works, if it wasn't forbidden by Scripture, as tied to heaven, as some reward! UN-true!

Lordshippers fear if you preach the accurate gospel, somehow offering someone a free mansion, they'll never use it. That analogy is perfect! Jn. 14:1-5. They try as hard as possible to imply you must live for morals and not for evil, or you aren't saved, or can't be saved. Works-minded.

The other day, we got an Islamist to finally agree his religion requires works to have a chance at heaven. He was an ex-Christian, and tried to use Jas. 2 to say Christianity teaches the same. Lordship Salvationists have a very close relationship to works-based salvation advocates!

God works are not proof one is saved, just as sins are not proof one is not saved. Jesus within is proof one is saved. That reality is supposed to improve morals, but doesn't, always, just as lost people can choose morals, and less sinfulness, yet go to hell, unforgiven.

Is not wanting to go to hell, or wanting to go to heaven good enough reason to get saved? free gracers say YES. Lordship Salvationists say NO. They think you must want or be willing to live moral, too, even though FEW Christians do, all their life, 100%. Heart goodness required!

I am almost as grateful, if not more grateful, that my preacher, when I was eight years old, understood the gospel, as that he offered it to me. If he had preached a Lordship Salvation gospel, I could be in hell! I wasn't interested in holiness, or quitting sin, and those weren't issues he confused.

VERY few people innately want to be fully holy, and want to never do any more sins! And NO human does those two things, even if they're so interested! Every Christian does some sin, no matter how committed to Christ they are. I certainly do (speed, ~cuss). Morality isn't required for salvation.

Lordship Salvationists' faith is in their commitment; NOT God's power to save. They believe what man needs is increased morality and decreased sinfulness. Free gracers believe men need salvation, Jesus, forgiveness. Morality will come when they get that; it's the effect, not source!

Lordship Salvationists believe lost peoples need is changed deeds—from evil to good. Free gracers believe hell, entered into any day, is men's problem, because they are BORN SINNERS; not because they sin. They sin because they're BORN SINNERS! Change all your deeds—still go to hell.

I have NEVER seen ANY Bible verse where one is engaged in evangelism, where being fully committed to Jesus, for life, is related to receiving eternal life! Positive benefits of sanctification, YES! Calls to be so committed in life, YES. In an evangelism conversation? NO. Show me otherwise, or shut the heck up.

Lk. 14:25-33 The tower builder story is one of many amazing passages about the requirements for discipleship. Crowds were walking along with Jesus, and He abruptly tells them if you don't hate family and even your own life, you CAN'T be My disciple. MANY American Christians love and are bosses of their lives.

THEY ARE SAVED, but NOT disciples! Some of them might not be saved. Carrying your cross and coming after Jesus is required to be His disciple. Lk. 14:27 That cannot occur on just one day, but over a lifetime! Salvation happens on one day, in a few seconds, with eternal effects, Lordshippers.

Lk. 14:28-29 Jesus says you budget/analyze whether you're able to build a tower, before starting, as a direct analogy for becoming a disciple. If you started, and don't complete it, you rightly get mocked. He's saying count the cost! NOT related to being born again, but living as a disciple!

Lk. 14:33 You CANNOT be Christ's disciple if you don't give up all your possessions. NO Lordship Salvationists teaches the TRUTH of these verses! Gloss over it! That's deception sin! OBVIOUSLY willingness vs. actual relinquishment of all assets is being sought; not destitute poverty!

A new matter Lordshippers now raise is keep believing, which is linear vs. punctiliar, or Greek aorist tense, for what receiving a gift by faith means. Lifelong belief. YOU KNOW YOU OWN A GIFT THE DAY IT'S GIVEN and ACCEPTED! And this isn't temporary faith. You always know you have it!

I HATE Lordship Salvation! So many people don't even understand the controversy. Grace is a gift, UN-earned!

If you aren't interested in being holy, and not sinful, go to hell. THAT IS LORDSHIP SALVATION, folks! I ALWAYS tell things the way they are. Lordshippers HIDE the realities and implications of their theory. That is not honest, or straightforward, but sinful and deceptive! Satan's way!

AMAZINGLY, Lordship Salvationists can read and know of Jn. 3:1-2, 7:50, 12:42-4 and 19:38-39 and STILL claim that verbal public confession of Jesus is required, or one goes to hell! That means mutes can't be saved! Even sign language would not be audible confessing! It's a great thing to do.

Lordship Salvationists HAVE to learn talking about sanctification, BEFORE a lost person chooses to get saved, CAN lead them to NOT get saved, and go to hell, because YOU brought up the cart before the horse, stupidly and unbiblically! BLOOD IS ON YOUR HANDS! I'd be lost vs. saved at age eight!

I HAVE HEARD a preacher say, "an experience at church doesn't save you, but receiving Jesus saves you." IF that experience was receiving Jesus, it saves you. Receiving Jesus IS an experience. Being born again happens in a moment, on one day. It's NOT a lifetime process, folks!

THIS IS LORDSHIP SALVATION: If you are not good enough in your heart to be willing to commit to live good and not bad, all your remaining life, GO TO HELL!

Lordshippers CLAIM free gracers hide the ball. That's absolutely true! We hide something that's NOT a ball, and NOT negative, but can't be understood by lost people as being good and positive until they have Jesus inside. That ball is sanctification. They haven't capacity to comprehend! I Cor. 2:14

It is heresy, though John is a good man, and very often accurate; NOT on salvation's requirements!

The thief on the cross, and the Ethiopian Eunuch PROVE Lordship Salvation is heresy! They had no time to prove salvation by works (in Scripture, and at least the thief), and didn't need to. THESE two verses KILL that heresy! Jn. 11:25-26 Absolutely destroy it, though its advocates won't repent.

Free gracers DO "hide the ball" about sanctification, in evangelism, because it's NOT the gospel, NOT mans need, or the issue he faces. He'd benefit from improved deeds, but even if he did so, perfectly, he'd still go to hell, as changed deeds do not save!

The gospel/good news is NOT that you/lost people can start obeying God for your lifetime, and stop sinning against Him! Christ paid a penalty on the cross. NO sacrifice was necessary to tell lost people they need to be good and not bad! Lordshippers DON'T understand this fact!

ZERO none and never has a life guard raced to a drowning man, offered a life ring, and said "take this ring and save/preserve your life, and come back to our beach when the currents are milder or you have better swimming skills." ABSOLUTELY NEVER. THEY HAVE TO GET SAVED FIRST! That's the ONLY ISSUE.

ZERO, none, and never have authorities in fires raced door to door to warn, "escape this deadly blaze, and make sure your insurer preserves your structure like it was yesterday." ABSOLUTELY NEVER. THEY HAVE TO GET SAVED FIRST! THAT'S THE ONLY ISSUE THAT MATTERS, until THEYRE SAFE! Period!

NO lifeguard has EVER said, "I will save you if you take this life ring and agree to change your behaviors hereafter." NO government authority has EVER told fire endangered citizens, get out and be safe, if you're willing to change your behaviors once this all settles! SIMPLY NEVER OCCURS!

I don't believe Lordship Salvationists understand salvation, or what lost people are imminently facing! Hell; today! Prove me wrong, that they have more time, or hell isn't real, or isn't a bad place to go. THAT is their ONLY issue; not changing deeds! Change them 1000%—STILL hellbound.

The entire books of Galatians and Hebrews were mainly written to address saved people returning to Law obedience/living, as how one gets sanctified. IF you have EVER read either, the authors are vehemently opposed to that concept! That concept is Lordship Salvation's teachings!!!

Lordship Salvationists believe discipleship requirements are heaven/salvation requirements! That is their largest interpretive error! Sanctification is salvation, to them, and salvation is a lifelong process; not an instant change experience/miracle or being born again on one day!

Lordship Salvationists are a parents giving their kid a Maserati for Christmas, IF he promises to use, care for, wax and oil change it indefinitely! Strings attached, and NOT a gift, or free. Main concerns not it being accepted, but what commitments secured about what happens afterwards!

ANYTHING: Any word, deed or even internal intent or motive that detracts from a lost person accepting the gospel is blood on the hands of the Lordship Salvation evangelizer! Period! ANYTHING that might cause them to reject, because of your words or deeds, is sin, and a deviation!

The devil purposely interjects to stop lost people from accepting God's free gift of salvation! In the four soils parable, the first soil didn't understand the gospel, as the thief took the seed away. Lordship Salvation causes misunderstanding of what a gift, grace and free mean! The first soil had seed stealing.

180-degree deed changes DON'T save anyone, Lordship Salvationists! 180 degree abandonment of sinning does not, either! Living PERFECT the rest of one's life doesn't, either. Lordshippers cannot conceive these facts are true! Deeds never save anyone! Jesus paid a price (cross)—NOT man!

Lordshippers don't even allow time for heavens angels to rejoice when one gets saved ('honeymoon period'), before bringing out rules to obey! THEY rejoice when lost people commit to obeying rules, like Pharisees would have for the Law. Ac. 15:29 ONLY put four rules on new Jewish Christians.

There are 1,050 commands in the New Testament for Christians to obey. Due to repetitions we can classify them under about 800 headings. —ABC.net.au NO Christian comes anywhere near obeying them all. Lordshippers would call that result sinning! Faith is how you apply the Bible!

1,050 and 613 total Bible commandments. RARELY do we read a LIST of them in the New Testament, as sanctification is NOT a rule book religion! When we last attended, Greg Matte tried to find the needle in haystack list, but I never said NO lists exist; just VERY few! Maybe 4-7 total?

YOU HAVE TO BEHAVE GOOD, and we're going to try to ensure that you do, by mentioning deeds in the same breath as God's promise for heaven. THIS IS LORDSHIP SALVATION'S EVIL DEED,

FOLKS! Imply deeds have anything to do with receiving a gift Jesus paid for! Deceptive and manipulative.

Of the VERY few ethics lists in the New Testament, MUCH less that 1% of the entire 27 books contains them! That's because sanctification is a faith-based relationship; NOT a performance. Greg Matte DID do a great Saviorhood salvation invitation, on the radio, more recently. Both/and?

IF Lordshippers had the morality to actually READ all disciple requirements verses, they would, at best, find 1-3 "problem passages" that could imply any connection to heaven's requirements. Maybe only one. It could be zero—my memory's not great. Look them up and READ! I have, MANY times!

NON-CHRISTIANS: Some claiming Christians are convinced your deeds are much worse than theirs, and you need radical change! Some of you do; some are about like many Christ claimer deeds. What you DO need is salvation: the way out of hell Christ alone paid for on your behalf! TAKE IT.

Free gracers' message is You must get saved! Lordship Salvationists' message is You must be sanctified (deeds improved, morally) THESE TWO DIVERSE MESSAGES AREN'T THE SAME, and CAN NEVER BE SAID TO BE THE SAME GOSPEL! Impossible to reconcile the two. Salvation's re-defined by one. Gal. 1:8

FUNNY thing about Lordship Salvationists is they can't see the log in so many of their parishioners eyes, when their concern is lost people behaving more morally, when the lifestyles their members live Mon.-Sat. is a complete unknown to so many pastors! NOT MUCH DIFFERENT from the lost.

As I worked through the weekend, I have as much times, today, as it takes to END research on Lordship Salvation! People have said congrats on "your decision to follow Christ," AS IF that's what it took to get saved! They're putting thots and words in maybe new Christians' minds!

Can you understand, or see the difference between:

1. Receiving/accepting a gift, vs.
2. Following Jesus?

A gift you choose to accept, and it's yours. Following Christ is a process, that is supposed to last all one's life!

If deciding to start that process saves you:

1. You LOSE salvation if you don't make it to the end,
2. Born again experience is lifelong childbirth,
3. Christianity is like every other religion: Adherents decide to adopt a lifelong lifestyle, following their religion. There's no instantaneous, miraculous change in one day! Just start a path with first step!

People also say "give your life to Christ." LITERALLY, does your brain see the difference between give vs. take? Kindergartners sure know the difference, when a bully steals their toys! You RECEIVE the gift of salvation! You aren't the Giver! You have nothing worthy to exchange!

Give your life is a synonym for surrender (BOTH are unbiblical language). Lose your life is biblical language, as in discipleship commitment! Let me repeat, "give your life" and "surrender" are NOT terms the Bible uses, folks! Neither is "give Jesus your heart." This is SAPPY emotionalism, sort of like a marriage language of giving your heart to your spouse.

When you decide to commit to get married, you are making a firm, lifelong commitment to be with that person, for life, fully devoted only to them (and vice versa). If that Lordship-type decision is what saves a lost person, or especially is what Lordshippers are calling for, and requiring for salvation, SAY THAT!

And be accurate in saying exactly what a Lordship decision entails! It's not some easy, walk the aisle and pray decision! I'll now go through ALL related verses, to PROVE it's MORE!

Rather than waste a day researching Lordship proof texts, I'll go through all New Testament for best verses, and rely on these: <https://thinkaboutsuchthings.com/bible-verses-about-surrender/...>
<https://forgethimknot.com/150-bible-verses-about-following-jesus/...> <https://biblelyfe.com/blog/bible-verses-about-discipleship...> I'll get some from our website, too.
biblelyfe.com

[25 Bible Verses about Discipleship for Spiritual Growth – Bible Lyfe](#)

[Discover the essence of true discipleship through these Bible verses about becoming a follower of Jesus.](#)

IF any claiming "Christian" is going to tell lost people that living for Jesus as Lord (Boss, as they define the term) is required for heaven, WHAT exactly are they calling on lost people to vow/commit to, biblically? They'll NEVER tell you all of this, but God does, so they should.

Actually, I haven't the patience to rehash EVERY repent verse, deny self, follow and take up cross. Our website's Will You Live Forever button, p. 475+, does that. You must define repenting. And repenting of what? The object repented of changes, per context! The Greek meaning is "change mind!" (meta/change, neo/mind).

NOTHING of a 180 degree U-turn or about face in that term, though when one changes their mind, it can be for a 180 degree about face. CONTEXT determines what the mind changes about!

IF a 180 degree turn from sin was required for salvation:

1. You're asking lost people to change their deeds, to qualify for salvation.
2. Or, you're just asking them to commit to, which is quite worthless, as the deed change is what matters, and
3. DEEDS save, in the deeds of sin being eradicated, so you can be saved! Jews had a relationship with God, as a nation.

Feeling sorry (remorse) you sinned is a good thing. If you never receive Jesus, however, it's useless and empty! THAT changes people and their eternity! Not a feeling. And GOD gives repentance.

Gal. 2:20 CHRISTIAN Paul is testifying/writing, of the life he now lives (sanctification, after salvation).

Jas. 4:7 CHRISTIANS ("brothers") are told to submit to God and resist the devil. Lordshippers requiring submission DOD NOT WORK, if they're told to submit, after salvation!

Mt. 16:24-27 Then Jesus said to His disciples [the 12], "If anyone desires to come after Me [not receive eternal life and heaven], let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me. [WHY?:] For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it. For what profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul? For the Son of Man will come in the glory of His Father with His angels, and then He will reward [NOT with heaven, but heavenly rewards] each according to his works. [CLEARLY, requirements for sanctification/Christian life–NOT how to become a Christian]

Lk. 9:23-24 Then He said to <them> all, If anyone desires to come after Me [NOT receive/ have eternal life], let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily [being born again is NOT a daily thing!], and follow Me. For whoever desires to save his life will lose it [sanctification saving of vs. wasting away your life on earth], but whoever loses his life for My sake will save [preserve] it.

Mt. 6:33; Pv. 3:5-6; Jas. 4:10 But seek first the kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all these things shall be added to you [All three passages describe life in Christ as a committed vs. Carnal Christian].

Heb. 10:22-23 ...let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience and our bodies washed with pure water [written to saved people! NOT teaching how to get saved]. Let us hold fast the confession of <our> hope without wavering, for He who promised <is> faithful [NOT to get heaven, or prove we're saved, but rewards promised].

Jas. 4:8 is telling CHRISTIANS ("brothers") to draw near to God and cleanse their hands, "you sinners." Didn't Lordship repenting and surrendering already require that? They must not have worked!

Lk. 9:23-24 Then He said to <them> all, "If anyone desires to come after Me [NOT receive/have eternal life], let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily [being born again is NOT a daily thing!], and follow Me. For whoever desires to save his life will lose it [sanctification saving of vs. wasting away your life on earth], but whoever loses his life for My sake will save [preserve] it.

I Cor. 6:19-20 Written to Christians (Holy Spirit in you makes you such, v. 19); NOT teaching how to become one.

Mk. 8:35 "For whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake and the gospel's will save it.

Mt. 26:39 Great disciple attitude! "He went a little farther and fell on His face, and prayed, saying, "O My Father, if it is possible, let this cup pass from Me; nevertheless, not as I will, but as You [will]."

I Pet. 5:6-10 Sanctification passage, written to believers. Verse 10 describes the reward for so doing, and it isn't heaven.

Rom. 12:1-2 Telling CHRISTIANS to be committed. Lordshippers required that to become a Christian!

Jn. 15:1-7 I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away [physical judgment of wayward believers]; and every <branch> that bears fruit He prunes, that it may bear more fruit. You are already clean [SAVED; no need for another bath] because of the word which I have spoken to you.

Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless it abides in the vine, neither can you, unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you [are] the branches. He who abides in Me, and I in him, bears much fruit; for without Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is cast out as a branch and is withered; and they gather them and throw [them] into the fire, and they are burned [judged]. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you [Bible's role in sanctification], you will ask [prayer] what you desire, and it shall be done for you [promise].

I feel certain that in heaven, God hates being lumped with sales offers of something "free," but there's always a catch, when His salvation offer is legitimately free and fully paid for by a serious cross sacrifice. The analogies don't work! Hugely expensive and valuable gift, vs. sales. (9/7/23)

Update #4

(9/13/23; @JamesMeroney)

For the gospels, THESE verses are those most relevant to the subject of Lordship Salvation (I'll explain and interpret, later): Mt. 1:21, 3:3, 6-10, 4:19, 5:1, 10-16, 17-20, 44-48, 6:33, 7:15-23, (9:28), 10:26-40, 11:25-30, 12:30-37, (47-50), 13:44-46, 16:21-26, 18:3, (19:3-4), 16-30, (23:37), 24:13-14, 28:18-20 Lk. 6:46-49, 10:42, 12:31-34, 13:6-9, 14:15-24, (18:10-14), 19:8-9 Jn. 1:12, (29), 3:1-21, 36, 4:1-2, 10-14, 24,

5:24-29, (39), 40-42, 6:35, 39-40, (44), 47, 54, (7:5), 31, 38-39, (8:10, 12, 32, 36, 44), 46, 51, (9:31), <10:10>, 26-30, (11:9-10), 25-27, 48, (12:19), 24-32, (42), (13:17), 14:12, (23), 15:1-8, 17:3, 20:31.

Jesus talked about ethics, even to lost people, when He spoke of salvation and when He didn't (but never as what saves). And the Sermon on the Mounts a great treatise bridging Law to grace, with a higher standard.

It's early on in His ministry, and is aspirational, meaning you don't obey those commands in order to get saved, but to be blessed. At least two disciple requirement passages come before His final days.

Update #5

(9/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

Salvation is a low bar, and discipleship is a high bar, for humans. HOW do you reconcile those disparities? God wants all men saved, but Jesus cautioned people on becoming disciples!

God wants ALL people to become disciples of Jesus, and Christians are to make them of all we successfully reach in evangelism. And God expects all men to live holy, and not sinful, having NOTHING to do with earning salvation, thereby. So to reconcile the two standards, here's your options.

Lordships say disciple requirements are heaven requirements (FALSE). Moderate Lordships tell the lost to get saved and follow Jesus (NEVER addressing the requirement differences). Licentious people say get saved and that's all Truth advocates say get saved, but if they do, they disciple.

Lordshippers are ALL about getting lost people committed to live holy for life, even though Bible evidence is not everyone does (Jn. 6:66, et al), so that CAN'T be a requirement for salvation, and it's works-based salvation, to require lifelong deeds to get heaven!

It's also CLEAR that Jesus always taught about living morally, to both lost and saved people, just as God expects that of the lost and saved, but NOT to earn heaven. Jesus presented life in Christ as positive, when speaking to the lost! NOT as "you 'gotta do good deeds all your life, and not bad ones."

DOES ANYONE REALIZE how a lost soul interprets that? Not fun, enjoyable, contrary to their only one spiritual nature, rules, and NOT relationship-based fellowship, and walking with Jesus, but obeying commands.

Jesus DID teach even lost people they'll be blessed if they obey His word, and found their lives on the Bible! Heaven is just NOT the reward for so doing. ONLY blessings in this life.

Lordships believe the ONLY time they'll have "leverage" over lost people's decisions is when heaven is discussed, so one way or the other, they'll speak of works being committed to! MacArthur outright says that commitments required for salvation.

Others don't say that, but imply it, by mentioning discipleship/following Jesus when they speak of how to go to heaven. Licentious people say get saved, then live like the devil. I've NEVER met one!

Lordships are also in a hurry to brow beat newbies with rules, to get those good deeds. A honeymoon period is normal, for many! The joy and excitement of being heaven sure.

Even the epistles tell CHRISTIANS to be committed, usually after chapters of theology and greetings. HOW STRANGE, if commitment was required for heaven! Lordships also LOVE to say free gracers are FOR carnality. FALSE!

The tower builder addresses that not everyone will have the wherewithal to start and finish, so better not to start. That's carnality! IF people aren't willing to meet disciple requirements (which are several, and steep/difficult), Lordships say they're lost; free gracers say they're carnal, if they received Jesus.

Lordships also say receiving Him is like social reception, vs. gift taking. BOTH are in the Bible! Even if you receive Jesus into your heart home you have to allow Him mastery of the various rooms.

And being born again occurs on one calendar day, very swiftly (seconds), with eternal impact. Discipleship is daily and lifelong! Childbirth is NOT daily, or lifelong! The flavorless salt is carnality, as are those unwilling to meet disciple requirements. Eternal life is free for the asking, in faith.

Heaven (at the end of this life, where we experience eternal life/knowing Jesus until we die) is NEVER a reward for good works! Good deeds, as a believer, are rewarded in heaven; NOT heaven as that reward!

The way to accurately reconcile high and low standards is ensure people get saved. Then get them matured up. If they aren't interested, God's still working on their growth—Phil. 1:6, and He has promised to finish what He started.

A person who verbalizes: 'I want to live sinfully, and go to heaven,' has a heart not yet under conviction. The person who wants to go to heaven, and thinks nothing about how deeds are affected, could be under conviction (as I was at age 8).

The attitude of the following RT person is clearly hard hearted, and unlikely to ever get saved (pray for him!):

IF you READ all gospel verses on salvation's requirements, and all disciple requirements verses (I listed most of them, last eve), you'll see there's a discrepancy in whats required from man!

IF unwilling to be a disciple, but saved, carnality is what the Bible describes, with its negative consequences. IT WILL BE JUDGED! Some people get saved, and their deeds change immediately.

Some, their deeds are still bad (READ the book of Acts). Some, the deeds come much later. If the fruit never comes, some die prematurely, or at least get severely pruned.

The Apostasy of prophecy, Demas, Hymenaeus, Jn. 6:66, and the people of Hebrews were taken seriously as able to fall away! "Endure to the end" (Mt. 24) is a PROPHECY context; surviving the Tribulation, physically.

By their fruits you'll know false teachers? Words, deeds or both! But I Corinthians has a carnal church! You've 'gotta take into account the WHOLE counsel of God, in the Old Testament (not just the gospels), in reconciling discipleship with salvation.

Christians were called disciples. I distinguish positional vs. experiential ones, based on Jn. 6:66! Even if a Christian is carnal, God expects them to live holy, as He expects lost people to do! There's NEVER a condoning of sinful living, by any gospel theory (but licentiousness, which is heresy).

But how do you address sanctification in evangelism? Jesus usually if not always mentioned ethics, when he did that, but framed it positive! Living water, never see death, have the light of life, not walk in darkness, never hunger or thirst. He did NOT say get saved, then start obeying all commandments.

YES, generally, Christians are to obey God's word, but in application, it's by faith; NOT by getting a list, and choosing to do deeds!

Lordships so desire Christian converts to live holy, they misrepresent a free gift of heaven! That's evil! The nature of the gift, with God as the Giver, will work out how they use it, and we know they won't all use it. That's evil, but God allows for that risk, and punishes it, too.

God wants all people to live holy, whether going to heaven, or not! How to go to heaven is not related to that expectation!

If I was a church pastor, I'd address the lost and say get saved/receive Jesus. Then I'd look to the whole crowd and say, to all who already are saved, make sure you're not just Christians, but living the life and requirements God placed on actual disciples, which we read of in the gospels.

Just a review of disciple requirements: sell all (attitude), hate family (by comparison), lose your life, daily deny yourself, carry cross and follow Jesus, be fishes of men, count the cost and build the tower to completion. That's not pray to receive a gift! Deception and confusion to mix!

And John MacArthur's HORRIBLE illustration that salvation is like military conscription: Easy to join; hard to live out, is SO not related at all to receiving the best Christmas gift a child could ever receive! FEW 'wanna join the military; everyone loves a gift! John sends folk to hell!

There were times Jesus ONLY spoke of discipleship, and times He only spoke of salvation! And He spoke of both to lost and saved, at various times. Fruits DIFFER!

Lordships say the four soils has three lost people. UNTRUE; only the first, as he, like them, couldn't understand the gospel! Unable to be saved if one can't comprehend the gospel!

The second and third soil didn't complete lifelong good deeds from worries of world, love of money distraction, no deep root. And rich young rulers SO awesome at rebutting Lordshippers.

I've heard a preacher say you can get to heaven by living perfect! NO ONE ever can! Even the ruler was shown to covet money, when asked to part with it, and Jesus follows that it is IMPOSSIBLE to work your way to heaven; only with God is salvation possible! God teaches believers to make disciples—not just converts! Mt. 28:18-20

Paul's goal was to have every man complete in Christ. He wrote God wants all men saved, and to come to the knowledge of the truth (Bible). IT is how people become experiential disciples—Jn. 17:17

That happens beyond day one of salvation, Lordshippers! And salvation is an introduction to grace—Rom. 5:1; NOT the end of it! Believers are saved UNTO good works!

Titus emphasizes Christians being engaged in good deeds, based on the gospel which he mentions three times. Repentance is to yield good deeds; not just a decision to do so, without fulfillment (two sons parable teaches).

We can state that being born again should affect behaviors, but that's NOT language the Bible uses in speaking to lost people! Their need is NOT deeds improvement, but forgiveness. If they completely cleaned up their cat, they'd still go to hell, without Jesus inside (the gift, received).

Lordships LOVE to say you aren't saved by good works, but you aren't saved if you don't have good works. BALDERDASH. You're saved if God's Spirit seals you! They also LOVE to doubt people's salvation, as an attempt to force better behaviors, through guilt!

ALL their methods are fear, doubt, guilt, and judgment. They don't trust God working with new believers. You should NEVER confuse a lost person that salvation is free, but discipleship is costly!

That's NOT encouraging carnality, but stating what the Bible teaches! Lordship commitment is worth it, and rewarded/blessed by God!

"Lord, Lord" passage says "I never knew you." These people using that term did miracles, but were NOT saved!

Lk. 6:45-46 Jesus doesn't go for referencing Him as "Lord," when one is carnal/ disobedient!

Lk. 11:23 You're either for or against Christ! That's NOT speaking of salvation requirements.

Mk. 9:38-41 says if anyone's not against Jesus they're for Him. So only being actively for Jesus isn't required to be for Jesus, but just not being against/opposed to Him! I'm basically addressing most lordship proof texts from memory!

Your life after salvation means NOTHING until you have salvation! Until the Spirit is within, it doesn't matter what you might have done with Christ, if you remain hellbound! Any carnal Christian NEEDS to be exhorted to grow, even if they aren't yet a disciple! They should be warned they're disobeying God, and subject to judgment!

It is NOT a two-step salvation! It's a three-phased process of justification, sanctification and glorification! It's NOT hiding the ball! Lost people can't spiritually conceive of sanctification as positive, until the Spirit changes them on the inside! Get Christians in the Bible, for growth!

And get lost people saved! Watching deeds, to assure yourself another is saved is a futile endeavor! The four soils story says the best soil has some 30, 60 and 100-fold fruit! The middle two didn't have fruit, after awhile, from various temptations. Is God's Spirit resident within? That's the question.

Does a lost soul have to commit to live holy, and not sinful, the remainder of their life, to qualify to receive a free gift? Lordhippers say 'yes.' Free gracers say 'no,' but everyone's expected by God to live holy, no matter what they do with Jesus. THAT'S the difference between the two views.

And it is disingenuous to tell lost people they need to become Christ followers, without detailing exactly all the Bible says about what it takes to become His disciple! That is watering down God's word (evil)! Informed decisions is what God is after! Not snake oil flim-flam sales!

The cautions to commitment were people zealously claiming they were committed to Jesus. Peter, no place to lay head/dead bury the dead and tower builder. NOWHER is receiving eternal life cautioned against; only strongly encouraged! Two standards! One high, one low (free); They're NOT synonyms!

Update #6

(9/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

WHY NOT just tell lost people, in evangelism, Christ's disciple requirements? Christians don't even live up to them, in many cases, and the Bible doesn't do that, or say to do that. It's basing heaven on if you're good enough to be willing to be a disciple! Good enough means works!

If a person doesn't want to go to hell, but to heaven, and is offered Christ's gift paid for on the cross, if they'll believe, it's the faith that is NOT a work (Rom. 4:4-5), in God's accounting, as you're trusting Him to do all the work of saving you!

"I was willing to be committed as a disciple, to get saved" is a pride attitude of self-reliance! Plus, if you're errantly taught you have to, or you go to hell, you might do that. But that error distorts what grace is, and how great a salvation is offered to all, if they'll only ask in faith!

We're getting phone calls from the investment "free book" people. My son blocked them. It's the strings attached/gotcha/catches to "free" offer that make our gospel so hard for people (including Christians) to believe good offers.

He is confident in the gift; doesn't nag you if you accept it, and the SECOND you pray in faith to accept God's offer that He seals you FOREVER. Temporary faith is a nonsensical concept, because His Spirit inside bears witness that you're saved! It's not you holding on to a belief. He is inside, assuring you God sealed you forever, instantaneously.

It is pure logical deduction that if Jesus warned Peter his commitment to even die for Him would result in three denials, soon after, shows our emotional decisions have limits. When God gives you a commitment, by faith, it lasts! same with tower builder/foxes have holes/dead bury dead.

Lordships HAVE to conclude counting the cost applies to getting saved, because their theory leads to that conclusion! People have HEARD Christ's three or so disciple commands, and have no idea what they say, to whom, or their relation to eternal life. It's in the Bible is all they know.

WHY would God tell lost people to consider the cost, to make sure you have enough to finish the job (tower builder) if salvation occurs on one birthday? Having enough to get to the end pertains to discipleship in lifelong sanctification (good deeds of faith, iteratively improving)!

IF Jesus' disciple requirements aren't met, it's deducible to say those who don't meet them won't get what's promised as a reward! Eternal life is NOT what's missed out on. And that doesn't mean encourage anyone not to be a disciple. But count the cost. Carnality is the only alternative!

Disciples are to be known by their love for one another and continuing in the Bible. That CAN'T refer to deeds on the one day they get saved, but the process of sanctification! In Acts, some deeds changed at salvation; some didn't! They don't prove the Spirit is within, as Christians have a sin nature and free will.

Demas abandoned Christ, having been a faithful minister with Paul, previously. Some Christians were shipwrecked in their faith, from not keeping faith and a good conscience. I Tim. 1:19-20 MANY walk wrongly—Phil. 3:18-19. DISCIPLES apostatized in Jn. 6:66.

The Apostasy WILL occur in prophecy, among Christians—II Th. 2:3 (already started, in my opinion). In Phil. 2:19-21, Paul had NO ONE like Timothy, as ALL OTHERS sought their own interests—NOT Christ's. That's NOT denying self/being a disciple, among Christians! ONLY one was the right way, Paul could use and rely on!

The book of Hebrews is NOT joking in its 7-8 warning passages about Christians abandoning Christ (there, mainly Jewish Christians returning to Law living). I Pet. 4:15 instructs Christians NOT to let any suffer as a murderer. It's irrational if that wasn't possible! We have a flesh/old man and free will.

Sanctification success is NOT guaranteed, and the results VARY! Even the only good soil varies from 30- 60- and 100-fold fruit! You can't have a doctrine based on works proving salvation, especially with such varying results! This guy acted evil right at salvation—Ac. 8:24, VS. 16:15, 19:18.

IF we ONLY read the gospels, it's easy to find carnality verses rare. The whole counsel of God has to be used to have proper doctrine. Corinth had many plaguing sins. Most epistles exhort Christians to holiness and commitment, or even increasing it! And God values one being COLD about Him, rather than lukewarm.

A cold on God person, if saved, would be carnal. It's NOT that anyone encourages carnality, but you have to admit its existence, if you're going to fix that sinful problem! You CAN'T use works to guilt a Christian into doubting salvation, or to prove it!

YES, good deeds are expected of believers. It's why they were saved. But reality is not all exhibit them, and certainly fruits vary. Rather than slandering Christians teaching what's true (carnality exists) acknowledge the problem so it can get fixed! 'You can't fix what you don't acknowledge.'

And be it free grace or Lordship Salvation that "caused" carnality, no matter what gospel a real Christian heard, it's maturer believers' duty to disciple them up to maturity! You can't get a genuine Lordship decision from guilt, fear or worry, but God's promises to all who do that!

Jesus had NO PROBLEM speaking about how to receive eternal life, and what it takes to be His disciple! He just rarely if not never put those two things in the same paragraph! They're NOT opposites, but they're NOT the same, either. He understood that! Do we? Not many, it seems.

Mt. 10:26-33 The context for defining confessing Christ is not fearing when you're evangelizing and saying aloud what you hear whispered, who persecute you as a result. Not confessing Christ stifles your prayers! Nothing to do with salvation requirement.

Mt. 10:34-42 Christ came to divide even families based on commitment to Him; or not. By comparison, no family member can be a higher priority to Him for a disciple. Take up cross and follow Him, or you're not worthy of Him; not teaching how to get saved, but walk worthily! Eph. 5:15-16, etc.

Mt. 10:39 If you are living your life (you in charge, as the boss), you will lose your life. Opposite of you lose it to Jesus. Verses 40-42 speak of rewards. There's NO hint of eternal life being taught anywhere in this long passage! Rewards and walking worthy. That's sanctification!

Mt. 11:25-30 Jesus thanks God He reveals truth to kids, and other like-minded innocents. Then He invites weary to Him, for rest. Faith rest is for all who trust in/come to Him. (Heb. 4-5). Likely people tired of living under the Law. Jesus' yoke is sanctification, vs. day one born again.

Mt. 12:30-37 Speaking to the hypocritical Pharisees (vv. 24-25) he says make the tree and its root good, or bad. Be for or against Christ (v. 30). Goodness comes from a good/purified heart (v. 35). The choice to live morally is man's, Lordships! It's NOT in order to receive salvation!

Mt. 16:21-26 Just before Passion week, Jesus rebuked Satan through Peter trying to stop the cross. Then Jesus teaches His SAVED disciples disciple requirements (vv. 24-26). If anyone wishes to follow Jesus is the prerequisite; NOT if you desire to receive eternal life, Lordships!

READ Lk. 6:43-49 Again, Jesus speaks of the good root and fruit choice. Trees are known by their fruit. Out of the overflow of the heart come good things. That's the Bible out on one's memory (meditation). That's NOT a salvation invitation! Don't call Him Lord if your life's not built on His word.

THOSE are the key Synoptic discipleship requirement passages (omitting duplicates in Mt). Not one word about eternal life, because deeds or even commitment to do deeds are NOT what saves.

One more synoptics discipleship passage comes to mind (doing it from memory, for now):

Mk. 10:23-31 Jesus first teaches it's hardest for the rich to get saved (as they trust themselves and their wealth, vs. children (Mt. 18:2-5) and the poor (Jas. 2:5-8), with nothing else to trust), but for ALL it's impossible without God (on your own/by works).

V. 28 Peter had been saved nearly three years, and asks "what's all our commitment worth for us?" Yes, salvation requires God, but we've left everything/it all; what's the payoff? Jesus answers him!

No one has left house or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or farms (LEFT THEM), for My sake (for Jesus' purposes) and for the gospel's sake (evangelism), but that he will receive 100 times as much now in the present age, houses (like fam, staying with Christians) and brothers and sisters and mothers and children (true family—Mk. 3:35) and farms, along with persecutions (trials are in THIS life; in sanctification; NOT the day of one's spiritual birth!); and in the age to come, eternal life (not as the reward, but they were already getting that, as a positive added bonus to all they get for their sacrificial effort.

Jesus concludes that pride asks what's in it for me, more so that what can I do for my Lord. Quit seeking the rewards and seek the Lord! The disciples were saved AFTER they agreed to follow Jesus as disciples! Jn. 2:11 Lordship commitment isn't for salvation!

IF we Christians and pastors would READ the source text, and NOT so much other men (like MacArthur), the free grace position is SO obvious!

It BEARS REPEATING: If a full and lifelong commitment to not live in sin but to live for morals is required to receive free gift of salvation, that's saying deeds don't save, but you have to decide to have the deeds later. People who work their way to get heaven make the SAME decision!

Update #7: What is Salvation?

(9/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

Salvation is: Being born again. Being a heavenly citizen. Made alive and a new creation; old things passed away, all things became new. Justified. Reconciled to God. Now having direct access to Him. 100% forgiven of all sins (covered). Life hidden with God in Christ. New man. Dead to sin; alive to God. God's Spirit residing within, initially knowing God; having eternal life. Introduced into grace in which we stand. Hell and eternal judgment/wrath averted. Being in Christ. Rightly related to God. Access to power of and fellowship with God. Returned to the pre-Fall Adamic status with God; forever.

IF you 'wanna know what salvation is, READ what Christians USED to be, before they got saved. It is a BIG deal! See: Former Identity verses at Will You Live forever, of <http://AmericanAnswers.org> Those things changed instantly, when God saved/rescued and sealed you eternally! 100% change.

IN AN INSTANT, miraculously, God brings about a person's salvation, which, in their spirit/inner man, changes everything! Time and effort make those changes manifest to others, and before God, externally. LOOK what a BIG deal salvation is!:

Christians Formerly:

Were separated from Christ, excluded from the commonwealth of Israel, strangers to the covenants of promise, having no hope—Eph. 2:13, 17; Walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that is now working in the sons of disobedience—Eph. 2:2; I Cor. 2:12; Bore fruit to death—Rom. 7:14 Foolish, disobedient to God, enslaved to various lusts and pleasures, spending our lives in malice and envy, hateful, and hating each other—Tit. 3:3; Dead in our trespasses and sins—Col. 2:13; Eph. 2:1, 5; Wanted to do the devil's desires—Jn. 8:44; Living a futile life—I Pet. 1:18; Alienated from God—Col. 1:21; Hostile in mind toward God—Col. 1:21; Devoid of the Spirit—Jude 1:19; Spiritual father was the devil—Jn. 8:44; Sin was our master—Rom. 6:14; Had not received mercy—I Pet. 2:10; Of this world—Jn. 8:23; Enemies of God—Rom. 5:10; Phil. 3:18; Not God's people—Rom. 9:25-26; Did not know God—I Jn. 3:1; Engaged in evil deeds—Col. 1:21; In the flesh—Rom. 8:9; Of darkness—Eph. 5:8; II Cor. 6:14; I Th. 5:4-5; I Pet. 2:9; Subject to a depraved mind—I Tim. 6:5; II Tim. 3:8; Had a certificate of death against us—Col. 2:14; Shut up under sin, by the Scriptures—Gal. 3:22;

There ARE fake/posing/imposter Christians! Professing; NOT possessing! Bible calls them tares. Unfortunately, they go to churches! And church discipline never occurs (as commanded), and we aren't commanded to remove lost from among the saved, so God's Name gets blasphemed!

Mt. 13:47-52 It would be ludicrous to believe all punishments in hell are exactly the same, based on God's justice. TO ME, that FACT argues for degrees of punishment, or distance or time further from the direct flames, or in them then near them. Maybe above them? According to our deeds that DIFFER.

Rom. 2:4-11 God leads people to repent. Jews unrepentant/unwilling to get saved—v 5. God impartially judges our deeds—vv. 6, 11. There's good things for good behaviors, and vice versa. Hell is punishment for sins that could have been forgiven, and it avoided. V. 7 expected of Christians.

Carnality is what happens if anyone gets saved, and nothing else happens! Habits don't change, and thoughts remain as before Christ! That's NATURAL. Established actual Christians were told to long for God's milk, so they will grow. They're to act like babies, to be maturer! Drink God's milk.

CARNALITY: The prevalent reality the Bible also describes and names, of saved people not fully committed to Jesus. The examples are endless, and MANY Bible verses make this concept known to us, as it is to God, yet Lordshippers deny its existence, insisting practicers are all lost.

IF a person is not fully committed to Jesus, or even just lukewarm or half-hearted, Lordshippers allege they were never saved. Bible doesn't teach that! They MAY be lost, or saved. God knows for sure! They know if He lives inside. They may not be acting like it—that proves little!

You aren't saved by good deeds, or stopping bad deeds, but if you don't have good deeds, and stopped bad deeds, we will deny you are saved. —Lordship Salvationists No contradiction, confusion or double talk there?

Lordship Salvation can't give assurance of salvation until one's deathbed, if it is consistent with its teachings! Good deeds for life are required, or you can't know you're going to heaven, is EXACTLY what their theory/heresy espouses! Using heaven to incentivize morality; and hell threat.

It's a hilarious strategy God engages, that even if someone like me had zero interest in being holy, or committed, at age 8, once His Spirit gets inside, Phil. 1:6 works, whenever it does. In my case, 10 years later. God doesn't need me to get me to commit to live for Him, though I did.

If God wants a Christian to be a disciple, He can orchestrate circumstances to ensure it happens! A gal I intended to later marry two-timed me, at Baylor, so I cut her off so badly her mom was upset I never learned she had a serious health scare, a year later. That caused my commitment.

The problem with free grace is NOT our message, but being so free to not follow-up converts! I know it's not required, of we evangelists, but we have to be better at coordinating that with the more timid non-evangelizers! Get them in a daily quiet time habit, or LITTLE growth occurs.

Lordship Salvationists KNOW very little change, if any, will come if one ONLY gets saved. That's NOT from God failing. It takes effort and time for His complete inner change to show, externally. That's just NOT a required commitment to gain heaven. It's maturer Christians' DUTY to address.

Salvation is MUCH more than just being sure you go to heaven, and miss hell! According to the Bible, it is all these things, and more.

<u>Salvation Is:</u>
Justified—Rom. 5:9
Born again—Jn. 3:3
New man—Eph. 2:15
Made alive—Eph. 2:5
Heaven citizen—Phil. 3:20
Being in Christ—II Cor. 5:17
Initially knowing God—Gal. 4:9
Having eternal life—I Jn. 5:11-13
Reconciled to God—Rom. 5:10-11
Made a new creation—II Cor. 5:17
Dead to sin; alive to God—Rom. 6:10-12
Life hidden with God in Christ—Col. 3:3
Hell & eternal judgment/wrath averted—Jn. 5:24
Spirit residing within—Rom. 8:11, <u>16</u> , I Cor. 3:16
Introduced into grace in which we stand—Rom. 5:1
Rightly related to God/Made righteous—II Cor. 5:21
100% forgiven of all sins (covered; Ps. 32:1)—Eph. 1:7
Now having direct access to Him—Rom. 5:2; Heb. 4:14-16
Old things passed away, all things became new—II cor. 5:17
Access to power of & fellowship with God—Rev. 3:20; I Jn. 1:6
Returned to the pre-Fall <u>Adamic</u> status with God—Rom. 5:12-18
Now & forever!

Eph. 1:13 Having believed ("-ed": past tense), you were sealed with God's Spirit ("-ed": past tense). II Cor. 6:2 Today (NOT this weekend, week or month) is the day of salvation (to any who believe). Born again occurs in seconds, on one calendar day! Proving discipleship takes time!

They'll know you're My disciples by your love and if you continue in My word Jn. 8:31, 13:35 That isn't known on day one! May be a disciple, may be only saved, may not be saved (if no Spirit received). Salvation is proof is the indwelling Spirit!

Externally unprovable, day one, except when tongues were manifested, in His four fallings, and before the oral tradition was written, and later canonized. Acts shows many believing people got saved because they spoke in real human languages they had never learned. We don't confirm salvation is that way, today! Salvation is NOT discipleship.

HOW MANY TIMES do the New Testament epistles greet, TEACH and encourage, for 2-3 chapters, before addressing behavior? USUALLY (excepting longer books). You'd never get someone saved, then say, "now, you've got to start doing works for God, full-hearted and for life." You teach identity, security, prayer, Bible reading, inheritance, victory,

God's plan for their lives/will, promises, and give incentives to grow/surrender! You inform them al God did for them at salvation, so a life of gratitude is the normal and expected response. NOT law/rule book religion, or legalism.

It's called growing in grace! Even in Acts, the first evangelists reached nearly all the known world, before they started concerning themselves with how their converts were doing. They had priorities, and urgency, though NOT neglecting later concern for their growth/discipling. READ the Bible.

I hate to break it to you, Lordshippers, but people can lie, so people could mouth the words, "Jesus is Lord," and not mean it. That phrase isn't proof one is saved, as sincerity can be hidden from humans. Your spirit has to bear witness with their testimony of their conversion, IF you're saved.

God does ALL the saving! Jas. 1:17-18 We allow and ask Him to, in faith, but we wouldn't sincerely do that had He not first convicted us and worked in softening our hearts! There's NO place for bragging on us. He gets all the credit, as we can do nothing and are nothing without Him!

DO YOU NOW SEE, Lordship Salvationists, you cannot prove a person's salvation by behaviors! Bobo Boebert, Kristi Noem, Ken Paxton. We're talking adultery. I Pet. warned CHRISTIANS against murder. I Cor. 5 spoke of an atrocious sex sin. Deeds don't prove salvation, but SHOULD show it; they don't always.

YES there are a handful of pretty clear passages that teach that good fruit comes from good roots, and Christians are expected to be known by their love and good deeds. BUT, it's a choice, there's temptation, they have a flesh and free will, and carnality was written of by God as a reality.

Jn. 10:27-28, 15:1-7; Mt. 7:15-20; I Cor. 6:9-20; Rev. 22:15 and SEVERAL others teach Christians are expected to live holy/morally. BUT, reality defies expectations, often, as God also knows: Jas. 3:10, and many other verses I cited earlier this week on carnality's experiential reality.

DISCIPLESHIP–NOT Lordship Salvation–is the solution to America's majority Christian carnality and worldliness problems! NOT just hoping believers attend church. Seeking out wayward sheep and getting them into a daily quiet time habit. THAT would bring about II Chron. 7:14, in my opinion. #Revival!!!

Update #8

(9/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

Lordships say middle two of four soils parable AREN'T saved. THAT MEANS works save, as needed until death! Alternatively, saying there will be good deeds until death if one's saved means commitment to works is required for salvation, as are works, or we'll doubt you're saved! SALVATION BY WORKS.

AM I the only one who sees the ERROR?: You're NOT saved by good works, but if you don't have good works until you die, Lordship Salvationists say you weren't saved!

AM I the only one who sees the ERROR?: You're NOT saved by good works, but if you don't have good works until you die, Lordship Salvationists question peoples salvation (trying to pressure works for life, though that "doesn't save")! Grace sustains even fall-aways and apostates. IT saves!

IT IS IMPOSSIBLE for a theory to believe true Christians will endure in good deeds until they die, or they were never saved, and not believe works save, unless the nature of salvation cases such enduring deeds, which the Bible proves is NOT true in every true salvation case! READ IT!

Rom. 1:21, 24; Mt. 13:14; I Tim. 1:18-20, 4:2 Consciences can grow cold over time, quickly, or anytime in-between! hearts can get hard at those same paces! Pv. 4:23! It's the little foxes of sin that can slowly cause drift, as Don Anderson used to teach—SofS. 2:15-17 Slow rodent infestation.

The book of Hebrews has the perfect number SEVEN warning passages to Christians (3:1, 14-15, 6:9, 8:1, 10:32, 39, 12:28, 13:1) NOT to fall away in unbelief! They make NO sense if that's NOT possible, Lordshippers! Heb. 2:1-4, 3:7-19, 4:11-13, 5:11-6:20, 10:26-31, 12:14-17, 25-29.

You have come to Mount Zion and to the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, to an innumerable company of angels, to the General Assembly and church of the firstborn who are registered in heaven, to God the Judge of all, to Jesus the Mediator of the new covenant. Heb. 12:22⁺

It's fair to say, and clear that John expected even new Christians to be enabled to maintain a disciple/Lordship commitment, after five chapters, even having just heard basic info (like 1:1-4, 8-10). I Jn. 5:21 A great reason why babes are often first sent to I Jn. The last verse leaves with that!

Update #9: American Christians Living for Self #1!?

(9/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's address a sickness prevalent in America Christendom: Living for yourself. What does that mean? Many lost people are not selfish, and care about and for others (usually women) and can a lost person live for God #1? NOT until they're saved! But they CAN live lives based on the Bible.

What about Christians? Stats make the point (NOT me) that a majority live for themselves. THAT MEANS God is NOT number one in their lives. Idols are in the way, by choice, by self making the decisions; self as boss of their lives.

Ecc. 1-3 shows how one man lived that way! Pursuing sex, pleasure, wealth, comfort and convenience, entertainment—ANYTHING but God as number one. Mt. 6:33 says believers are to pursue God and His practical righteousness FIRST. Everything else will fall in place and He will supply, if you do. BUT we ALL know most do NOT live this way!

Lordship Salvationists teach they are NOT saved, because they are NOT obeying Jesus' requirements for a disciple. Free gracers say they are saved, but carnal, IF they've received Jesus. So holiness #1, for life, or you're unsaved, but you're not saved by works? Got it, Lordships!?

Jesus said if you keep your life you'll lose it. I've spoken of lazy retired people, whose lives are ALL about having a good time, pampering myself and living the life. WHICH CATEGORY WOULD YOU SAY THEY ARE FALLING INTO? Living for self or for God? There's WORK to do for Him! You have done LITTLE when you were working!

NOW is the time you can go become a Peter and Paul and turn the world upside down, and COMPLETE the Great Commission. But you'd rather own more things, do more things, travel and relax, and pamper yourself, before you're too decrepitly stiff and achy!

Carnal or committed? WHICH does this lifestyle CHOICE describe? Again, you did LITTLE your working years for Jesus, but attend church and maybe tithe! That is NOT doing the Great Commission, churchianity adherents! Your being law-abiding isn't what following Jesus ONLY means—READ IT.

I know a guy at Second Baptist Houston who was publicly praised for being such a "great" business man he could retire early and come work a PAID JOB at the church. DID HE OBEY GOD TO GET THAT RICH, or was he cleansing his conscience after chasing money all his life? I don't know him!

America teaches you to get all you can, can all you get and sell the rest. Jesus said His food was to do God's will, and He must be working, for night was coming when no man can work. WE say my food will be gourmet and we just keep working to retire ASAP! SEE how carnal the U.S. church has become?

I HAVE TO discuss the consequences of carnality, since so many suffer from it in America. There is NO church discipline, or even verbal reproof, so it is SO prevalent, and easy to choose, because it is so easy to lie, and mask carnality on Sunday, for two hours!

YOU know if you're fully committed to Jesus! Others will know if you're not exhibiting proof. Not regularly meeting with God, ignorant of His word, evangelizing few, talking to others about the things dearest to you (which is NOT Jesus), and people will know when you're play acting your fuzzy feelings about God!

You can wear the T-shirts, hang the Christian book store mementos, name our business something spiritual-sounding, even pray at the dinner table with your kids, in public, or carry around a pocket Bible with you. But your FRUIT shows as spoiled or luscious, to others!

Losing your life is one consequence of carnality! He who saves/preserves his life will lose it. Does that mean die? We ALL die! It CAN mean physically die early! But it certainly means you're a walking dead man! What will a man gain in exchange for his soul?

Well you can gain very much money, losing your soul in the process. But when our lives are weighed in the eternal balances, on Judgment Day, YOU WILL LOSE! If you never received Jesus, you will lose in hell. If you were carnal, you'll lose rewards and status; maybe even be sad/sorrowful, and poor in heaven! I Jn. 2:28

You will lose blessings in this life, and health! And get MORE trials and troubles. Lose reputation (for those who can see through your charade). Maybe lose at your job, as employers like honest and hard-working employees. You will lose. But you will gain money, and passing pleasures of sin.

You CAN'T serve Jesus and money, equally. If you love money, you hate God. Period. You have chosen your master, to whom your life is devoted as priority one! SPEND your retirement years making up for all the years you idolized money! It's the ONLY way you'll have much of anything in heaven!

THE problem is carnal Christians do NOT see God's judgments! ANYtime they get sick, have problems, lose money, fail at work, die early, or of a calamity, they believe these were all natural occurrences in a fallen world the devil controls. They may never see God's hand until heaven!

Update #10

(12/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

"Repent of/turn from your sins" HAS to be DEFINED! Is it a decision to stop sins OR exit a condition of being a sinner? SIN is man's problem. Sins SHOW that! It's FUNNY one can call someone a "baby Christian" when there's NO evidence about-face/U-turn defined "repenting" ever happened!

Update #11

(12/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Our rabbit escaped outdoor pen, again. PERFECT sanctification illustration! She didn't want to or try to run away with her freedom! She wanted to be with us. Bond slave means VOLUNTARILY making one's self a disciple/slave of Jesus. NOT as required to obtain salvation!

The FACT my rabbit got loose, outdoors, TWICE, and didn't run away to the woods, is shocking to me! It's the time we've spent with her, six years into owning her. The first day we bought her she would have run away! THAT is a sanctification illustration par excellence!

[I am 100% DISTRACTED!] My dog got loose, when we first got her, and did not know how to return, and had no fellowship with us to want to come back. The fact our bunny wouldn't run away if allowed is such a great thrill, for me! Not required to! Freedom used rightly. She's got me in awe!

EVERY lost person NEEDS to cease from any and all sins they engage in! That will not get them to haven, but they must do so, nonetheless, to live rightly before God. Heaven is NOT God's reward for living good and not bad! Heavenly rewards are, IF you're going! Are you?

Lordships believe if you don't require lost people to commit to holiness, and turn away from sinfulness, for salvation, they'll remain in sinfulness. That 100% believes SALVATION DOES and CHANGES NOTHING, and God does and can do nothing with His children, to grow them up, when born again!

Google searching "repent of your sins" or "turn from your sins," in the New Testament, there are absolutely ZERO such phrased verses, on initial search. I'm NOT 'gonna go get my Concordance, as defining 'repent' has to first be defined! Meta noce/mind change. And WHO is addressed?

There's not more than five, maybe LESS New Testament verses that say "repent of your sins and you will be saved." 'Repent' MEANS change your mind. It does NOT mean a U-turn or about face in behavior. Lordships say that means we are FOR people living in sin. LIE! We're FOR them getting saved.

Lost people CAN decide to be fully committed to Jesus, as disciples, AT salvation! Paul did that, after lightning struck! It's VOLUNTARY vs. required for salvation. That doesn't mean they're free to sin, but it's a choice; not a salvation requirement! Biblically #CommonSense, if you read it!

NO HUMAN believes THIS is a gift: "I'll give you the greatest Christmas gift-ever-BUT you have to commit to not living sinfully and living holy, the rest of your life. That is a gift only to people who have undergone lobotomies! IT IS WORKS! Heaven isn't achieved by good deeds!

Salvation happens on ONE DAY, in an instance (point). Following Jesus is DAILY, for life (process). THE MOMENT anyone prays to be forgiven and to receive Jesus they are sure they are going to heaven! they SHOULD live holy, thereafter, but the thereafter requires salvation, first!

Any human can mouth the words, at gunpoint, 'Jesus is Lord.' You can't say it sincerely and from experience unless the Holy Spirit is inside-which is EXACTLY what salvation means! You have received him, as a seal for eternity that you have eternal life! I Cor. 12:3; Eph. 1:13; I Jn. 5:13

IF a lost soul NEVER sinned again, and always behaved morally perfectly, from today until their death, THEY WOULD GO TO HELL, because works do NOT save. Lordship Salvationists demand they commit to do things that don't save, or they can't be saved. Contradiction! It's a GIFT, received.

DEEDS AREN'T what people have to fix, to go to heaven! That's salvation by works! Guilt before God for sin deeds, as proof they're born sinners guilty of all sins has to be cured, and ONLY the cross does that! Not any deeds decisions of lost people! They can clean up, but not save themselves.

IF 'repent' meant stop living sinfully, CHRISTIANS have to choose to repent, all the time, and there's NO difference between them and lost people! SAME with 'surrender', as CHRISTIANS have to daily do so. Salvation is NOT daily, but only on one day!

IF a lost person HAD to commit to live for Jesus the rest of their life, that's the same as salvation by works! This does NOT mean a lost person can be committed to remaining sinful. Their deeds changing is NOT what salvation initially addresses, but judgment for their sins. GIFT!

Jesus is Lord. That means He's God. You can't be saved believing He was just a good man. But surrendering to Him as Lord of the rest of your life is NOT a salvation requirement, but faith in Him is, for forgiving all your sins and receiving the Holy Spirit and assurance of salvation.

LISTEN to these lyrics! THIS is salvation!!! 03 My Heart Belongs To You - Saviour
<https://youtu.be/8xGNJIZ8UWk?si=t00qELE7Yt3tRj0w...>

There's NOT one New Testament verse that says "repent, believe and surrender," or "receive Jesus as Lord." Believe in your heart that Jesus is Lord DOES exist. Rom. 10. Lordshippers' three requirements for salvation are NOWHERE found in any invitation, but faith is there HUNDREDS of times!

Lordshippers say to lost people, 'are you trusting Jesus as Savior and Lord?' That phrase is ONLY found in I Peter, and NEVER found in any New Testament Gospel invitation or even letters to Christians, regarding the Gospel or salvation, excepting I Peter, where it's NOT an evangelism setting! Get your thinking straight/right. (3/25/2018)

NOWHERE in Scripture will you find the words "receive Jesus as Savior and Lord," but believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, with a full heart/all your heart. (11/20/2015)

One other REPEATED truth: God is NOT out there seeing to dominate, bully, beat down or oppress lost people, for them to raise a white flag of "surrender" to His Lordship status as Boss. That's a very strange view of how God sacrificially loves people! That's a hateful tyrant view! (12/1/23)

Update #12: Pastoral Sermon Prep (& Lordship Salvation)

(12/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

Back in seminary we were taught to spend 20-40 hours/ week preparing for sermons. I DOUBT that's what many do today! And what's the result? Misunderstanding and false doctrine abounds Correct. Preoccupied with lesser things! READ II Tim. 2:4 and Ac. 6:4 IS THAT TODAY'S PREACHERS? Rarely, in my opinion.

AMAZING stats from a man I know, and highly respect! <https://churchanswers.com/blog/how-much-time-do-pastors-spend-preparing-a-sermon/...> (Hours of sermon prep, by pastors) NO WONDER THE AMERICAN CHURCH IS SO WEAK, and falls for what's below! GOOD news is 10-18 hours/week is majority.

And sermon research is on ONE main subject! Imagine how long it would take pastors to understand My word, in its entirety. Dallas seminary MAY be the only one that requires graduates to have read the whole Book, and been taught on every Bible book, of they can't graduate! True. Problem!

Instead men rely on the words and traditions of men. If a seminary professor, or famous Cali preacher, says that Lordship Salvation is what My word says, and has a book so claiming, they respect him, so why not believe that, instead of being Berean? THAT'S HOW THIS PROBLEM CONTINUES!

I believe EVERY pastor must be given an entire summer off, as sabbatical, to read and analyze Your word as many times as they can achieve in those three months, taking notes and prayerfully re-reading it at least five times; at least the New Testament. Once, minimum, for the Old. Yes!
It's that important!

Lordship Salvationists DO NOT comprehend that disciple requirements are NOT the same as heaven requirements. Christians were labeled disciples, because they lived like Jesus. Our generation doesn't disciple converts up to that lifestyle reputation. Just sermonize, IF they attend!

What's the difference between first century salvations and ours?

1. NOT all of them lives as disciples, but seemingly much more than us. Ac. 8:24 It took persecution for them to leave Jerusalem to do evangelism!
2. Miracles and power
3. Persecution
4. Newness and excitement
5. Jesus had just left
6. Paul was struck by lightning-like light, and blinded for three days
7. First century culture wasn't as individualistic as America! Get saved, then never see a person again
8. First century Christians willingly gathered more than just one two-hour session on Sundays! MAJOR differences in results!

The Jesus of CHRISTmas must be received, as THE gift, in order to go to heaven! He is Lord, God, and He saves, upon simple childlike faith, by asking, in prayer! Any other gospel than this is false doctrine!

SINCE "Lord and Savior" is trending, lets analyze Lordship Salvation doctrinal heresy! A lost person must fully commit to live for God/holiness, and fully commit to not live sinfully, ALL THE REMAINDER OF THEIR LIFE, or they can't have the free gift of eternal life. That's THEIR view.

1. Committing to live holy, for life, is a GREAT decision! It does NOT save, any more than actually living holy for life would.
2. Committing to not live sinfully, for life, is a GREAT decision! It does NOT save, any more than actually living holy for life would.
3. Claiming Christians OFTEN don't live holy and non-sinful, for life. SO, under their theory, they are NOT meeting God's standard for heaven, so they either lost salvation (not possible) or never were saved. Either way, WORKS are how Lordship Salvationists determine if they think one is saved. NOT a sincere prayer of faith!
4. Lordship Salvationists sincerely believe it's lost people's sinful deeds, and lack of virtuous ones, that sentence them to hell! Those are ONLY manifestations of the fact that they're lost sinners, born that way, with only spiritual nature!

Any externally "good" deeds are the remnant of the image of God within. NOT God wrought, by the Holy Spirit inside! He, within, is proof one is saved! NOT deeds! Deeds never save anyone from hell, so a full commitment to do deeds is even LESS valuable than doing the deeds, Lordshippers! Illogical heresy.

5. Lordshippers LOVE to use the phrase, "Lord and Savior," because Jesus, Who is God/Lord, is not enough of a belief for lost people, in their false doctrine! He must be surrendered to, as a conquering foe, Who vanquishes people into submission, AS A FREE "GIFT." BALDERDASH!!!

6. Lordship Salvationists ONLY interpret "Lord" as Master and Boss. NOT God and deity. Even taking Jesus their way, in salvation, His load is LIGHT; He is NOT a heavy-handed task master, as they want lost people to commit to believing he is! Boss and master to a slave, vs. bond slaves!

7. Lordship Salvationists view salvation WRONG! To them it's not a drowning person being rescued, or a lost sheep carried on the good shepherd's shoulders. It's a Tyrant demanding strict obedience by his serfs, and if you won't do so, you go to hell. BALDERDASH! No love in that "Savior"

8. Can a lost person who wants to live sinfully be saved? NOT if they aren't under conviction, which will bring godly sorrow for their having sinned. The sin of arrogance keeps some people from trusting and getting saved!

9. Lordship Salvation IS salvation by works, OR, salvation by committing to lifelong works. Either way, it is salvation by works!

Grace people teach lost people it's OK to remain sinful; just pray a little prayer? ABSOLUTELY NOT! We do NOT minimize the severity of just one sin, which alone qualifies everyone for hell, and makes everyone guilty of ALL sins! NO ONE can U-turn their behaviors from ALL sins—period!

Not one human (excepting Jesus) will ever U-turn "repent" from sin, as just one sin means guilty of ALL sins, so perfection would be required, for heaven, which it is not. You can't cease from sinning, perfectly, in this life, and heaven isn't based on if you can or can't, Lordshippers!

10. Commitment to Jesus, as a disciple, is FULL commitment. Half-hearted is NOT being a disciple, but luke-warm! That's speaking of a Christian's walk; not heavens requirements! Many, if not most U.S. Christians aren't biblical disciples, but most are saved. Salvation is FREE; discipleship is hard and costly!

Lordshippers TRY to merge the two experiences as to one requirement for heaven, but free and costly don't mix, even as they teach salvation is like inscription—easy to join but hard to live out. That is NOT an analogy for the one TRUE gospel! That's a fake one! Gal. 1:8

11. The ONLY difference between Lordship Salvation and EVERY OTHER RELIGIONS' teachings on how to go to heaven, and avoid hell, is Lordshippers mention Jesus! The human requirements are THE SAME! Commit to works; and not to sinning! Exact same works doctrine/teaching, for a "FREE gift!"

12. Grace eludes the mind of Lordship Salvationists! It's too wonderful a concept for them to grasp! HOW and WHY would God do all the work, and allow lost people to simply, and freely receive? Why wouldn't He require more from them? And such requirement means works, folks! It baffles them!

13. If you, lost soul, won't commit to live for God all your life, you're going to hell. If you, lost soul, won't commit to stop being sinful, the rest of your life, you will go to hell. This is SUPPOSEDLY "good news" offering a "free gift," which Lordshippers CANNOT do, or offer!

14. Lordship Salvation wants behavior change in humans, for the good, and against the evil. Their theory doesn't deal with the sin nature, or 100% guilt before God for only one sin. To them, those are academic assertions, though they are EVERYTHING! They look at deeds; we look at the Bible!

For the most thorough handling of the heresy of Lordship Salvation, just peruse our website's Index on said subject! It's been exhaustively researched and written about! I HATE rehashing what I've said before, clearly, biblically and thoroughly!

13. There's NOT ONE Bible verse that says "receive Jesus as Lord and Savior!" And there's NOT ONE Bible verse that says "repent, surrender and believe (three things)!" NO parent asks their kid, at Christmas, "how are you receiving this gift?" It's a FOOLISH idea and theological error!

14. Lordship Salvationists are absolutely convinced that free grace/Saviorhooders teach lost people they can casually accept Jesus like you take a flier from a sales person, at public events, just to get them not to give you their spiel! Lip service, and insincere. BALDERDASH!

15. Lordship Salvationists are absolutely convinced that free grace/Saviorhooders teach lost people they can live evilly, but just pray a little prayer. BALDERDASH! We do NOT address their lifestyle, but their status before God, where ONE sin risks eternal hell for them this day!

Lordshippers CLAMOR for and CLING to two verses, to try to prove their surrender theory: Ac. 16:31 and Rom. 10:9-10. WE believe "Lord" refers to Jesus' divinity/godhood/ deity. They believe it refers to one's subjective attitude of commitment to a Boss, until you die! That's discipleship; NOT salvation!

Living as a disciple is DAILY! Lk. 9:23 Being saved happens on one day only! I guess it's II Cor. 4:4 spiritual blindness that disallows Lordshippers from understanding this difference!?! You're saved on one day; You live until death, saved! Whether holy, or not, depends on your will.

Salvation requires faith. Once saved by faith, discipleship requires commitment, daily, also by faith. To live rightly with God, one must live as a disciple (fully, vs. half-heartedly committed), but that's not the same as being in right relation with Him! Relationship, then fellowship!

One can be in relationship with God, but out of fellowship! It happens ALL THE TIME, in American Christendom! Biblically, it's called carnality! Saved people living sinfully. Salvation rarely if ever instantly changes people's behaviors in all areas they sin in! That takes work/effort, at mind renewal and commitment!

SANCTIFICATION is NOT salvation, any more than child birth is toddler years. Salvation STARTS sanctification. Rom. 5:2 But Paul is educating CHRISTIANS that they've been introduced into the grace in which they stand. Salvation is the introduction! Duh.

Lordship Salvationists take disciple requirements as heaven requirements. That's where their heresy/fallacy originates! They can't read, properly! Those FEW verses always say IF one wishes/desires, then states the requirements, and NEVER about getting heaven, as a result! READ! II Tim. 2:15

16. IF a lost soul lived PERFECTLY, from today forward until death, they go to hell, because changed deeds never save anyone; the cross/the blood of Jesus alone, personally applied to the heart, does!

17. If a lost person NEVER sinned any more times in their remaining earthly life, they still go to hell, because it's the unforgiven sins they haven't overcome/solved, when only one sin makes them guilty of ALL sins in the entire holy Book!

18. If a lost person lived morally PERFECT, all their remaining earthly life, they still go to hell, because it's the unforgiven sins they haven't overcome/solved, when only one sin makes them guilty of ALL sins in the entire holy Book!

19. Cleaning up your act saves NO ONE! Turning over a new leaf, behaviorally, saves NO ONE! Deciding to give up something for Lent saves NO ONE. Getting tired of sinning, so you decide to be less bad, behaviorally, SAVES NO ONE. No human decision about deeds saves anyone!

20. Deeds of sin PROVE you're a sinner, facing hell, and BORN with one nature, which is to sin. It's not the symptoms or externalities that are the true problem needing fixing, but the innermost source of those sins; the root problem of being born a sinner. One deed proves it to everyone.

Turn away from living sinfully, and surrender to living godly. THAT is Lordshippers' gospel. Oh, and throw in "receive Jesus," in case we're wrong. Receiving Him doesn't save them, if they don't do the first two things. This is the heresy of Lordship Salvation. I'm not sure anyone gets it.

Update #13

(12/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

The gift of salvation is NOT unrelated to sin, like God just wants to be Santa Claus! You have to admit you're a sinner, who needs all your sins forgiven/covered, because they earn you death, and just one makes you guilty of all, and you go to hell, if ALL your sins aren't forgiven!

IF a person denies or is not willing to admit they're a sinner, and don't sincerely ask for forgiveness, in prayer, they can't be saved. God's not just out there desperate to give away the gift of salvation to anyone who will take it! The sinner's prayer is not some rote set of words!

Lordship salvationists SHOULD find it interesting that one of their favorite words, "repent," doesn't appear in the most evangelistic book in the Bible: John, and if mercy serves me isn't mentioned in the epistles (maybe once?). It's so essential to the gospel that it's lacking, there?

In fact, the term Lordshippers so often use, "surrender," is NOWHERE mentioned in the entire New Testament, if memory serves me (it's early, and I can't wake the wife to find my Concordance). At 2:40 the Lord gave me THIS, word for word, but I wasn't 'gonna waken the bunny to post it:

If repenting, or turning away from sin—perfectly—(where a person NEVER sinned again their entire life), doesn't save them, HOW can something that doesn't save someone be required for them to get saved?

If surrendering, or committing to live for Jesus and His morals—perfectly—(where a person ONLY behaved righteously the rest of their life), doesn't save them, HOW can something that doesn't save someone be required for them to get saved?

Update #14: Things that Never Happen

(12/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

NO life guard swims or jet skis out to an ocean-drowner, having a life ring, and says, "IF you promise to live good, and not evil, hereafter, when we reach the beach/shore, I will rescue/save you!" There's a GREAT reason why they don't ever say that!

NO government official going door-to-door in a neighborhood near an oncoming forest fire says, "IF you promise to live good, and not evil, hereafter, I will tell you something VERY critical to your very existence." There's a GREAT reason why they don't ever say that!

2. ISSUES

a) Business & Workers

(11/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

Look, businesses ALWAYS seek leverage over employees, to keep wages down and executives over-paid! Workers are STUPID if they support open borders, as there goes your wages South even more! The UAW strikes are some of the FEW levers employees have to make this system equal and just!

But, pigs get fat but hogs get slaughtered! The UAW has to compromise, someday, or management will replace workers, substitute robotics and AI, ship jobs overseas, work you harder with less laborers, or otherwise get revenge for a long-winded strike! Seek justice vs. selfish greed!

Update

(12/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

ANYONE who boasts in jobs numbers, lower joblessness or inflation, under THIS administration, NEEDS perspective, to compare those results to where things were before it started, as you don't get credit for hacking something up, then bringing it down to where it was before you did!

Some pundit bragged labor wages are increasing under Uncle Joe. THEY BETTER BE, just to keep up with his runaway inflation! Otherwise, you're getting behind! Now, you're just treading water!

ANY time ANY worker/laborer/employee's wages don't keep up with inflation, business is unjustly gaining at his/her expense! They aren't 'gonna keep prices low, and not adjust for inflation, and pass on those charges to the consuming public, unless we choose not to buy at that price!

b) Cancel Culture

(12/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

DON'T boycott ANY U.S.business! It hurts the workers, and the overall economy! If you don't like something Home Depot founder said, vote against what he supported! Only buy where the value is BEST for the consumer, and we will have the best economy for all consumers! #BoycottWalmart

c) Crime/Law & Order

(9/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

To me what's interesting is why crime rates are sometimes if not usually higher in poor areas of town! Do you have less value for life and property, when you don't have much property? Are your goods more apt to be stolen, so you live on the defensive-vs. at peace in your neighborhood?

Drugs often deaden the pain of poverty, perhaps, and drug dealers AREN'T famous for always being MLK nonviolent! Some people claim the absent or incarcerated dad problem causes more crime in some areas, as no immediate role model, for males.

d) Cussing

(11/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

"Darn, golly gee, gee whiz, shucks, fudge, shoot and crud" are insufficient to always express one's emotional disdain for things! Can you think of cleaner cuss words, that lack vulgarity? Sincere, but #StupidQuestionsAboutCussing

e) Death Penalty

(9/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

Dan Bongino says he oppose killing life, so he opposes the death penalty, because he follows a "higher power." NO Christian referees to Jesus in those terms, and Jesus is OK with death penalty, by government (Rom. 13). CHRISTIANS: Beware who you listen to—test all by Scripture! I Jn. 4:1

On MOST matters, there is a right answer before God. Even many Christians may not have grown up enough in Christ to have it as their conviction, yet, but anything else is wrong. For instance, the death penalty as a legal option. Objective truth isn't varying! Your Christian growth IS!

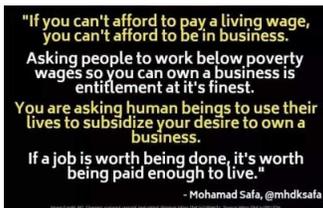
Christians can and will differ over the death penalty, but if you rightly interpret Scripture, and know how to harmonize and analyze, it's moral. God's word never contradicts. It's an allowed exception for government to do not kill. Duh 101. Rom. 13 LEARN TO INTERPRET! II Tim. 2:15 Hermeneutics!

f) **Cultic Trump Delusion/Derangement Syndrome**

[Private account:] "President" Trump is a draft dodger who claimed to have a bone spur in his foot to avoid actual military service. Trump also compared navigating the AIDS epidemic in his sex life to serving in Vietnam. Trump is and has always been only in pursuit of power, money, and fame.



g) **Employers**



h) **Free Speech**

(12/12/23; @JamesMeroney)

The wonderful doctrine of free speech has been warped by the far right and left to mean anything goes! Lies, conspiracy theories, and even calls for genocide of the Jews. Centrists on BOTH sides know that's NOT what our Founders intended!

i) **Guns**

(10/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's address the liberal's dream: ALL guns confiscated!

1. Government would NEVER find them all! People would hide them, and lie!

2. Homemade ones would be produced, as with the black market.

CAN WE QUIT SPEAKING OF THIS IRRATIONAL PIPE DREAM?

j) **Homelessness**

Homelessness is INEVITABLE when taxes (California) or an influx of newcomers come to a state (Texas), and drive up ALL housing prices. Go ask California, and pretty soon Texas. Same with

pollution and traffic/crowded streets, and more infrastructure needs, like the Texas power grid, streets and water. Balance.

k) Hypocrisy: What Is It?

(12/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

The DIFFERENCE between imperfect God followers who hold to their faith standards, and legalistic Pharisees, is the latter had rules, not relationship, behind their standards, and self vs. God as their power; plus, they were hypocritical to their own standards—arrogantly judging others.

l) Immigration

(9/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

The respected greatly-Chuck Swindoll severely missed the mark, in deeming immigration mercy, in my opinion (NOT in theory, but in present practice):

1. Americans SETTLED this great land! People now want what our ancestors made. A form of stealing!
2. Earlier immigrants DIDNT seek taxpayer help!
3. We've let in MILLIONS, and so many illegally. Lk. 2:7!

m) Mass Theft Rings

(12/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

It ALWAYS bothers me when the bad guys win, injustice prevails, or taxpayers or consumers have to pay more for other's sins. Many U.S. businesses will fire managers who pursue shoplifters. I get lawsuits if employees get hurt or killed, so the Easy Road is to pass those prices on to law-abiders.

One does NOT have to be morally perfect to avoid being a hypocrite! They merely need to live up to the standard they espouse for others! Pharisees failed to do that, and were arrogant. Paul, humbly, lived up to his standard, and NO ONE accused otherwise! He wasn't perfect! I Cor. 11:1 (12/22/23)

n) National Debt



America isn't in \$30T debt because the poor rely too much on welfare and pay *too little tax* – but because billionaires pay too little tax and rely too much on corporate welfare.

Because government spends too much!

Update

(12/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

Social Security isn't where America is going to reduce our debt, or balance our budget! I GUARANTEE you I, just as auditors and management consultants professionals can reduce that mountain in ways that NEVER cut programs or departments 100%, but prioritize, end waste, and get BEST bang for buck!

U.S. debt reduction is, pragmatically, between a 20-30 year proposal! We didn't get in this mess overnight, nor will we get out of it that soon. But you have to start somewhere. EVERY expense has to be analyzed for best bang, and maximize an incentivized workforce, and automate/streamline.

o) Panhandlers

(11/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

It IS GREAT when any city forbids panhandling and homeless encampments. But they have to go somewhere. Some want to be homeless. Some are mentally ill. Those who want help should get it, then repay government when back on their feet. The others are on their own! The lifestyle they choose.

p) Religious Liberty?

(12/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

I would be ALL for the Bible taught in public schools, BUT that would also require them learning the Quran, and every religion's holy book, so it is better left to after-hours volunteer organizations. Ethics classes CAN be taught, without endorsing religion(s)! Right from wrong.

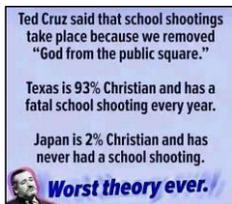
q) School Funding

(11/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

NO ONE "likes" subsidizing ANYONE not in their immediate or nuclear family! Private school parents in Texas have to have part of their taxes pay for public schools, when their kiddos get nothing out of public schools. THAT amount SHOULD transfer to private schools, to be fair to all.

Taxpayers don't like Robinhood school funds plans, any more than any human likes being forced to pay for someone else's bills! The ONLY people who crave Socialism are the freebies/handout crowd! It's CommonSense that those who PAY will oppose it! It is UNjust to force others to fund YOU!

r) School Shootings (@TheSkeptic4122)



s) Social Security

(12/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

With Social Security, you OBVIOUSLY have to either raise the retirement age, reduce payouts, or both, and the rich who rightly own their part don't get it, because they don't need it, and we can't afford it. You encourage the youth to invest for themselves, and no one to fully depend on it for retirement!

The people saying they paid into Social Security are RIGHT! But they AREN'T often right that they paid in as much as they expect to get paid out, with inflation, people living longer, inflation, and some depending solely upon Social Security for retirement, which it was NEVER set up to do. Duh 101

Dan Bongino suggested what I've also said, that one solution for Social Security is people not needing it ought not get it. YES they paid in, but changed circumstances, where we haven't enough going in to keep up with inflation and the boomer boom of retirees! Millionaires don't get it-period.

NOBODY who is capable of doing ANY work, for ANY amount of hours, unless 100% physically or 100% mentally disabled should EVER be paid by government not to work, and all cases must be medically verified, for NO fraud or abuse of taxpayers! This is justice. The other is injustice! (9/6/23)

t) **Stolen Election?** (@richard2380)



u) **Taxes**

(9/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

HOW is a Biden Billionaire tax FAIR to billionaires? Answer: Democrats only care about justice when it suits their agenda! (and I am NOT a republican, at present). "No justice, no peace?" WHY would they? Punish the rich for succeeding!?

The estate tax, and prosecuting illegal hiding of assets and profits, is how government gets its fair share off the rich's nest egg; NOT by over-taxing their income. EVERYONE owes their fair share off their earned funds, each year, with NO exceptions or cheating!

NO smart person over-pays taxes, or ignores al legal avenues for paying the least. BUT, IF you want just taxes for all, you vote Centrist. If you want unjust taxes favoring the poor, and punishing the rich, vote Democrat. If you want the opposite, vote Republican

Update

(12/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

I 100% AGRRE with this meme! FAIR taxes, and the most blessed should NOT pay the least, to sustain the society that made opportunity for their gains!



[Private account:] A billionaire minimum tax of just 25% would raise \$440 billion over the next 10 years. Imagine what we could do if we just made billionaires pay their taxes like everyone else.

Food for thought. (@jilevin)



"A 2021 report from the White House's Office of Management and Budget and Council of Economic Advisers found that as of now, the U.S.'s 400 wealthiest billionaire families pay an average federal tax rate of 8.2%." –Fortune magazine NEVER should be LESS than average Joe's pay! #NEVER! (12/26/23)

v) **'We The People'**

(11/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

WE THE PEOPLE means citizens of America, and usually references those who vote. It is NOT we who are of any one or two parties, politicians! It's also NOT politicians, except in their private capacity. I HATE that famous phrase misused to claim one has a pulse on the nation, and it's a small percent!

w) **Young Politicians?**

(8/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

I DO NOT UNDERSTAND, NOR WILL I EVER, people like Vivek and Beto—young enough to have energy, but not yet wise enough to know their bad statements will haunt their political aspirations even when they're old. Speak well the first time! think through your positions. #CommonSense Duh 101!

3. DOES THE BIBLE TEACH RETIRING AT AGE 65?

(9/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS will be controversial, but WORTH it... As one of my three home pastors recently said, "I don't see retirement taught in the Bible." (paraphrased). YES, we see people getting too old to keep working, or working full-time, but the concept that you live for money, then quit working, ASAP, is NOT in the Bible, folks!

BUT, Christians do NOT care (or know?) what's in the Bible. Often, many wouldn't obey it if they did know, because the majority (statistics tell us) are carnal—doing what comes natural; not supernatural, as informed by God's word. You get saved, and NO Bible information automatically gets into your head!

It is IMPOSSIBLE to know God's will without knowing God's word, and it's impossible to know God's word if you never read it! You can learn very small portions of it, siphoned through another person's influence, via sermons, but you will NEVER see in the Bible your relationship with Jesus as primarily being attending church! NO, it's DAILY, 24/7.

It ISN'T that for a majority of Christ-claimers in America (40-year historic statistics prove), but it's SUPPOSED to be that in ALL Christians' experience of life.

IF you were UN-lazy enough to read the book of Acts, you would see saved human ministers totally devoted to lives of evangelism, who got that way when Jesus met them (Paul) or when He resurrected, after they forsook Him, awaiting that event (Peter).

These two are NOT people to just admire, but for many, they're role models to imitate! I Cor. 11:1-2 Paul only lessened his ministry when he was famous, old and physically frail. Ac. 28

Peter died a martyr's death, hanging upside down on a cross, serving Christ until that point. <https://crosswalk.com/faith/bible-study/how-did-peter-die-and-why-is-it-so-significant.html...> God doesn't write of these men for our entertainment, awe or admiration. Be like them!

crosswalk.com

[How Did Peter Die and Why Is it Significant?](#)

[So, how did Peter die? While we may never know exactly how Peter died, meaning whether he was just crucified, or crucified upside down, there is one thing we do know about Peter's life and Peter's](#)

I see humans waiting around to die; humans wanting to retire early; people wanting to live it up in retirement; and one person serving God, full-time, ONLY after he secured a big enough nest egg, and he's still paid handsomely by a mega church in Houston.

NO, I don't often see U.S. Christians living God's way (Mt. 6:33), especially regarding retirement. I (often) see people living for themselves—their joy and happiness, pleasures and entertainment. Waking up late, wondering what they're going to do today, and how will they allay boredom.

This ILK of claiming Christian has no idea they're warriors in the battle of the ages, against all demonic forces, to rescue all lost souls. Instead, they are MIA (missing in action, or AWOL)!

They could never be said to be active disciples, as that requires *daily* denying vs. pampering yourself (Ecc. 1-3), taking up their cross (i.e., sacrifice), and following Jesus, doing what He says to do.

Apart from sermons, they have NO idea what 99%+ of the Bible teaches, and they rarely meet 1:1 with Him. Powerless, influence-less, useless dry weeds prepared for a fire! I Cor. 3:15 Wasted lives! NO reason for being, or being here! Dead weight. Like Ezekiel's dry bones!

And ministry-retired (vs. retired, but still serving God) pastors can NEVER testify THIS: II Tim. 4:5-8 Paul ministered until his time had come!

Ac. 28:30-31 If people go to hell, and you still have a voice, WHERE does God say live for yourself over serving others, or at any given age? And I'm NOT saying you can't retire to a degree/percent, or ever, if you called by God to.

4. **OBJECTIVE TRUTH: REFUTING & DEBATING ERROR (IN POLITICS)**

(9/1/23; @JamesMeroney)



Source: Timothy Caulfield

Update

(9/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

Right-wing talk radio host Dan Bongino said he opposes killing life, so he opposes the death penalty, because he follows a "higher power." NO Christian refers to Jesus in those terms, and Jesus is OK with the death penalty, by government (Rom. 13). CHRISTIANS: Beware who you listen to—test all by Scripture! I Jn. 4:1

On MOST matters, there is a right answer before God. Even many Christians may not have grown up enough in Christ to have those answers as their conviction, yet, but anything else is wrong. For instance, the death penalty as a legal option. Objective truth isn't varying! Your Christian growth IS!

How Christians refute error is by being faithful to the Bible, so they can silence rebels with it. Tit. 1:9-11 Bad people rightly criticized Christians for sins, and Paul tells a pastor to reprove the Christians severely, so they'll be sound in the faith. Tit. 1:10-13 This rebuking NEVER happens in America, so we have carnality prevalent.

Tit. 2:14 Christian: You were saved for a purpose—to be God's possession, redeem you from every sinful deed, to be zealous for good works! Vv. 3:3-6 AMAZING! Paul doesn't credit man or his will for his change, but God's kindness and love, while we were wayward—NOT us repenting/changing!

Tit. 3:14 Paul tells pastors they need to teach laymen to learn to engage good deeds. It's neither automatic, natural, nor guaranteed by salvation! It (sanctification) is a learned habit; learned behavior, taught by more mature Christians! Salvation doesn't make it happen, for life!

5. **TRUMP**

(9/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

U.S. voters MUST learn—Spinning is often or usually LYING (sin). Boebert knew her behaviors, yet authorized her spokespeople to say she's guilty of laughing, singing and having a good time.

Middle finger, groping, threats that she is someone important and LYING is not no problem, as Texas says they'll vote the evidence, but agreed to keep Paxton unpunished, for securities fraud, mistress gets a job, developer had judge asked to favor him—from ""CHRISTIANS"". Lying is no small matter, folks. And then there's tRUMP: 22K lies in office!

And after all this sin-full behavior, CHUMP thinks YOU voters are so stupid, he can fire Lewandowsky and reject a Noem endorsement, and YOU will believe "we're for family values and integrity" line! This meme PROVES he's lying about that, for himself, and he's to be a so-called "leader." LIAR!

U.S. politics is practiced sin-fully! Idolatry, lying, deception, self-seeking, arrogance (do you know who I am?) and no sincere repenting! The devil's city is NOT Vegas or NOLA, but Washington D.C., folks! Laodicea may represent America, and many U.S. cities, but we're watching prophecy occur!

Let me edu-ma-cate you on GOD's view of lying, EVEN IF you could care less, and intend to use and treat it as a supposedly wise way to protect self and image. [https://biblestudytools.com/topical-verses/lying-bible-verses/...](https://biblestudytools.com/topical-verses/lying-bible-verses/) and REMEMBER Honest Abe and I cannot tell a lie George Washington! America was NEVER as corrupt as she is today!

Texas A and M's corps has a "we don't lie, cheat or steal" motto. The adage goes, if I'm lyin, I'm dyin. People USED to know lying is a sin. Not so much, now days. The devil is influencing your decisions when you lie! tRUMP lied 22K times in office, and Christians support him! Satanic!

Levit. 19:11 Do not steal. Do not lie. Do not deceive one another. Ps. 119:163 I hate and detest falsehood but I love your law. THERE is our problem! America and the Christian church do NOT love the Bible like the REAL King David (NOT Chump) did! He'd NOT have a photo op with it, or sign it!

Pv. 12:22 The LORD detests lying lips, but he delights in people who are trustworthy. JUST LIKE the love of money idol in America, that which man adores God detests!

Lk. 16:15 Laodicea! We THINK ourselves "good" people, but Pv. 13:5 says The righteous hate what is false, but the wicked make themselves a stench and bring shame on themselves.

You MIGHT recall, bearing false witness is one of the 10 forbidden behaviors in the 10 commandments (NOT the movie). READ Pv. 14:5 An honest witness does not deceive, but a false witness pours out lies.

MAGATs—READ Pv. 17:17! (if you're able): Pv. 17:7 Eloquent lips are unsuited to a godless fool—how much worse lying lips to a ruler! LYING IS NOT FIT FOR A POLITICIAN—I'll paraphrase it for ya. TWENTY-TWO THOUND LIES IN OFFICE. You love God, country and family? BALDERDASH! Follow God's values, LIARS!



(Unknown source)

Source: @AnnieForTruth

For your information, THIS verse praises a certain type of human behavior: Zeph. 3:13 They will do no wrong; they will tell no lies. A deceitful tongue will not be found in their mouths. They will eat and lie down and no one will make them afraid. OPPOSITE so many U.S. politicians! Sinning vs. winning!

Jn. 8:44 You belong to your father, the devil, and you want to carry out your father's desires. He was a murderer from the beginning, not holding to the truth, for there is no truth in him. When he lies, he speaks his native language, for he is a liar and the father of lies. Lies are of satan.

Rev. 22:15 Outside [of heaven, in hell] are the dogs, those who practice magic arts, the sexually immoral, the murderers, the idolaters and everyone who loves and practices falsehood. And as if to summarize last week in U.S. history.

I Cor. 6:9 Do you not know that the wicked will not inherit the kingdom of God? Do not be deceived: Neither the sexually immoral nor idolaters nor adulterers nor male prostitutes nor homosexual offenders, nor thieves nor the greedy nor drunkards nor slanderers nor swindlers will inherit the kingdom of God. I Cor. 6:9 Habitual acts.

I DIDN'T start that chapter intending it toward CHUMP, but TX politicians who swore to be impartial vs. political, Boebert about her spokesperson, and Noem, who praised Christian values while sleeping with a fool for two years. Lying is evil. Not really, says satan! D.C. does it ALL THE TIME, voters.

Mt. 10:32-33 Therefore, everyone who confesses Me before people, I will also confess him before My Father who is in heaven. But whoever denies Me before people, I will also deny him before My Father who is in heaven. RE: tRUMP and Lamebaugh's SAME excuse on faith discussed publicly!

Update #1: MAGA Myths

(11/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

In Bible prophecy (history yet and soon to be made), we will see not only the falling away of Christians from their faith (The Apostasy), but also the grand delusion, where men will believe what is false, by that delusion spirit. But people are to value truth and facts!

Not all in the far right WANT to believe lies, or are such low IQs that they can't learn truth! THIS message is to help those caught in a trap of satan's lies in politics! If a human has no valuing of morals or truth, they are hopeless in life!

They won't go far, and will burn in hell, never having enough love of the truth, so as to be saved! Truth is what landed man on the moon. Morals is what makes most of us not murders.

IF you had no parents, or had bad ones, or failed Kindergarten, it's never too late to LEARN that truth and morals are valuable and important! Myths relied upon are deadly!

Imagine if you sincerely believed a booby trapped car was 100% safe to drive?

You sincerely and confidently believed a lie that killed you! The Bible teaches against myths and mere traditions of men that are contrary to truth!

HERE are some MYTHS the MAGA beliefs-reinforced crowd may sincerely believe, but that belief is as valuable as a male sincerely believing he is a monkey!

1. Taxes are bad
2. Government is all bad
3. Anyone not a "conservative" hates America
4. Biden is an evil human
5. Trump is "godly"
6. Winning is everything
7. The 2020 election was stolen
8. Mike Pence should have rejected the 2020 results, if he was a patriot
9. The mainstream media never tells any truth, and always lies
10. The U.S. Constitution demands there only be state-decided law issues, except where that doc clearly says the feds can be involved. The Tenth Amendment says 'and the people,' NOT and the people in every state for every issue
11. Government does evil when it ever helps anyone
12. Winning is more important than truth and morality
13. Talk radio hosts are always accurate
14. Higher education (college) is a bad thing, and only indoctrinates graduates into liberalism
15. Only conservatives can be patriotic
16. Freedom means do whatever you want, and government can never tell you otherwise, legally
17. I can claim to be "for God," and know little to nothing about Him, and behave little to nothing like Him

18. As long as I support abortion bans, God is happy with me

19. Liberals are all evil

20. Money is the main point of life Be released from bondage to lies! They don't set you free! Jn. 8:32

P.S.:

21. Jan. 6 was a peaceful tour of the Capitol building, and anyone who disagrees with that viewpoint ought to be in GITMO for treason.

These STUPID conclusions—extreme, irrational, biased and from mental incapacity or low IQ—do not make for a successful life in other areas!

IF Mike Pence is "the modern-day Judas," Bible scholars (cough, cough), tRUMP being likened to Jesus only shows how utterly satanically deluded and devoid of the Bible such claimers are. Anti-Christ spirit! Below describes the complete OPPOSITE of Jesus! READ it, if you're literate!

I've read liberals' tweets claiming CHUMP has written vows to jail enemies on a specific list, and that his re-election would end democracy in America. There's NO way it will end. BUT he very possibly would start a civil war, and I'd be HAPPY to join it, against his forces, if so! #BringItOn

I don't know half of these alleged groups, and may even agree some or even all of them ought not be in America, but this FOOL thinks he's 'gonna end all opponents? Delusional con man. These are dictatorial and Hitler ambitions, likening these groups to Jews Germany needed to eliminate! EVIL!

I'd rather be sleeping, but THIS is what keeps me up at night: CHUMP lists groups he wants to utterly end (below). He feels he has some holy calling to force his view in every American, when he's the least holy politician in America! WRONG! Who are his scapegoats his DUMB followers hate?

Public servants and average Joe government employees, politicians NOT in his cult ("deep state"), people who would help Ukraine and Israel ("warmongers"), globalist liberals, who want foreign aid, or presumably follow some cockamamie alleged skull and bones or trilateral commission agenda to make America weak and equal to all other nations, economically, militarily and power-wise, through Socialism; Communists and Marxists (notice, he names none, as I don't think we have many, but his green room friend is Putin, the Commie, hypocritically!), Fascists (projecting, again!), sick political class that hates America (again he names no one, and he attributes a motive to some leftists that is often untrue; they just differ with this MORON on people not being selfishly left to rot, in life), fake news (a made up term that ONLY means people who speak truth to power, and OFTEN do have a left agenda NOT to allow Americans to rot and die, because hyper selfish conservatism likes that vision for America).

LOOK: Rural America is self-sufficiency with a gun. They RARELY do barn raisings (old fashioned), though they do do them. They CAN'T comprehend why our federal government costs us so much, and those funds RARELY go to the farmers and ranchers (except farm subsidies, public schools, Welfare, Medicare, Social Security, cops, roads that are sometimes paved, wars that keep us safe, etc., and they OFTEN have vets and military.

They sometimes feel empowered to be deemed the political leaders or most American, because of that sacrifice. NO, as honored as their service is, it does NOT guarantee you are more patriotic than civilians, and you certainly have NO MORE RIGHT to say how America should look than any other voter!

THANKS for your service, but you are NOT better at interpreting our Constitution than lawyers, who spent much more time getting educated, than people who just listen to mainly college dropout talk radio extremists!

And when you say God and country, you defy and deny the God of the Bible (the ONLY God—Jesus) to oppose any safety net, praise the new Argentinian President (who is an extremists nut case/job), want five federal agencies shut down, NO IRS to collect taxes, etc.

ANY CHRISTIAN IN THIS CHUMP CULT has a SERIOUS spiritual problem walking biblically faithful!

Plus, CHUMP ALWAYS LIES! TWENTY-TWO THOUSAND+ times in office. Does anyone REALLY think he will achieve his inane (stupid) goals in the post, below? YES! Fools believe it, even though it will never happen, because they're duped as sheeple FOOLS by the great Oz con man orange turd.

But THAT is the trick, when YOU are your own god! You ONLY care about getting their votes, even though gained through FRAUD/lying. WHO CARES how you get the vote? Morals and truth do NOT matter! Just say whatever words get idiots to worship a mere mortal, as apostate, low IQ dupes!

I believe IF tRUMP actually tried to seek vengeance on his enemy list, and do all these things against this unnamed bunch of Americans, Civil War would occur, before anyone opposing him (as I do) allowed democracy to fail and his dictatorship to win!

It is the moral and rational Americans who I appeal to (which may or may not include all Christians—many of them are carnal/immoral): You CANNOT serve God, or be a mere God-fearer, and follow this cult con man who very well may be revealed as THE Antichrist!

You're rebelling against Jesus, to do so! YES, he has stolen a few policies that comport with the Bible. Satan ALWAYS appears as an angel of light! I don't give one rat's ass about CHUMP. He will be long gone, one blessed day.

I care what he's trying to do to MY country, my ex-party and my religion! It is EVIL and satanic. Pastors who supported CHUMP in the past MUST publicly repent, as their "followers" still believe he was sent by God, because he got elected, and nothing happens by accident, before a sovereign God.

Putin and Kim Jong Un are in power! Is that God's will? Hell no, but He allows it! I am convinced, over the past seven years, NO Trumpster can or even tries to defend what's below. They simply choose amnesia!

Dems and centrists MUST run the contents of this meme regularly, to attract the non-partisan middle and NOT far righters! IT is rightly damning! READ IT!!!

Remember it! You've had three years of peaceful Presiding, so you may forget the stress, the division, the hate, the inciting to violence, the arrogance, the tweets, the global shame, the hiding your kids eyes from our "leaders' behaviors."

God NOWHERE says you should let history repeat itself because YOU have a BAD memory! In I Peter, THREE times people are called to remember! The holocaust gets denied by these same ilk, but we rational and moral people coined the phrase, #NeverForget.

And NO ONE can say CHUMP ever repented, so he still isn't forgiven by God! He's just out there hocking his latest ploy, acting (like a Hollywood celeb who can grab a woman's crotch) like a food feeder

of border agents and free pizzas and drinks for anyone dumb enough to be entertained by his immoral and idiotic clown show. And yes, pastor, I ALWAYS pray up before I post!

IF you oppose and don't want the #MAGACult continuing after Chump is in a nursing home, through his ilk like his sons, Gaetz, MTG, Boobert, and many other clowns/ unserious NON-leaders, PLEASE read my earlier chapter!

They say it's not filtered, not nice, not "Christian," or kind and loving. BALDERDASH! @Libin_A IT IS NEEDED plain and clear truth, the way we ought to speak, reprove and call out sins of #1 sinner!

I WILL REPEAT, ONE MORE TIME: The Apostasy and the great delusion of satan will cause Bible prophecy (the 7-year Tribulation) to occur, and the Antichrist to be revealed! READ I-II Thessalonians! Christians living sinfully and stupidly, and deceived lost people ALLOW it to come to fruition!

FEEDING groupies pizza, and non-homeless border patrols over Thanksgiving week does NOT make one a "man of the people," nor taking no White House salary, while your family makes hundreds of millions, abusing that power and office! IT'S ALL AN ACT he LIED he wouldn't do.

I HOPE I'm on CHUMP's enemies list, because I DARE him to step foot on my doorstep to try to seek revenge! I said he'd start a Civil War! TRY to get inside my home to get revenge on me TELLING THE TRUTH ABOUT AMERICA'S #1 SINNER! Please try to come by, hellbound fool! Chicken pansy!

U.S. Christians: DO YOU APPEASE OR HATE EVIL? The fear of God is to hate evil. I fear we DON'T plan to make a stand against sin in America, by opposing America's #1 sinner, because the Church won't repent—to get revival—but embraces sin for secular power idolatry, below! (**See:** The Case Against Donald Trump, at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40). God judge us, if so!

I believe there's a 98% chance CHUMP is The Antichrist. That means I could be 100% wrong, but that wouldn't negate I left open that 2% possibility! HOW could he become that?

Once ALL Christians are gone (Rapture), he is 100% satan-filled, especially as the Spirit's restraints taken from the earth, as judgment. Revelation speaks of miraculous but satanic powers of the Beast.

And if the Israel War drags on until next Nov., and he were to win, the second the rapture took place, he'd return to his evil real self, vs. the food feeder ACT! Beware, folks.

We have Russian War in Ukraine lasting that long, and more! If Israel's War brings in more anti-Jew nations and groups (Iran proxies), the ferocity eventually necessitates God's direct intervention, by a man who brokers a FAKE 7-year peace deal! DJT could do that, right at the Rapture!

Update #2: A Sincere, Public Trump Apology Would Be Enough?

(11/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

EVEN IF 46-1 publically renounced and behaved sorrowful about all that's below, sincerity would be questioned, as he's proven he only serves self, so he would have calculated a political reason to do so. This behavior crossed a line you can't come back from, politically, before God, in my opinion!

When a terrorist group attacks peaceful Israelis, or the school bully punches and steals the lunch money of many kiddos, THEY ARE RIGHTLY SHUNNED, and ANY changed behavior thereafter NEVER gets them in good graces of the masses! Murderers have a HARD time getting a job—post jail time.

ANY AMERICAN and all Christians who votes for tRUMP, because economy was better, has idolized money over morality, willfully and knowingly violating Mt. 6:24! IF all running GOP's for all offices,

EXCEPT Chump, were voted for, Biden would be checkmated for bad policies (four more years), or third party win!

Update #3

(11/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

CHUMP said THIS was him (**See: [The Case Against Donald Trump](#)**, at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40), and he scolded a handler who wanted him to change his shtick. Anyone who trusts a liar is stupid, gullible, or suffers from battered spouse-like return-to-the-abuser syndrome!

And the FACT that CHUMP said he won't pick anyone running for VP is perfect ammo and evidence that he very well may, as if his lips are moving, the lies are flowing!

Update #4: Trump, Accurately Described!

(11/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

One of the BEST tweet posts I have ever read! I even copied it to the file where I keep all our own posts, it was that good. This hero (thanks for your service) has a handle on the Chump, and tRUMPsters!!!

@naretevdurp: He's a pathological liar. He openly supports and empowers racism, bigotry, misogyny, xenophobia, and mocks the disabled. He doesn't support most government agencies. He doesn't have any real policy positions on anything. Whatever helps himself the most is what he does.

He's a malignant narcissist who's main use for people is for his betterment. He routinely screws over friends, supporters, employees, and small businesses that provide him and his businesses products and services. He panders to (and colludes with) murderous dictators to enrich himself, spread false propaganda, mislead his supporters, and hurt his political opponents.

He has associated with known pedophiles and sexual predators. He has been accused of and found responsible for rape and sexual assault. He has been married three times and cheated on all three wives. He paid for a mistress to have an abortion and paid a porn star for sex, then tried to cover that up to win an election. Then there's his petty vindictiveness, his insidious cruelty and his staggering ineptitude.

His presidency was one long grifting con. Tax payers paid millions to his businesses while he played golf 305 days, that costing taxpayers an estimated \$144 Million. On top of his grifting there's his nepotism, funneling money to his children from foreign governments and our own. He led a conspiracy, a coup, to steal the 2020 election and overthrow our government.

He's not only ignorant of our nation's history, our principles, our social norms, he couldn't care less. He encourages violence and hatred in his supporters. There's the 91 felony counts and two impeachments! [and 22,000 lies in office; all these things done completely unapologetically].

Update #5: Trump's 2023 TV Ad (Rebuttal)

(11/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

HERE's the tRUMP cult: Your dear leader bullies everyone in 2016, shames America four years, and when that rightly causes backlash, they play the martyr card, and claim no one loves me; they're all haters! Sick, self-absorbed group! EVERYTHING in Chumps ad he stole, mostly from me! God judge him!

DISCLAIMER: This DOESN'T mean he couldn't have eventually gotten these policies from elsewhere, or that I had a monopoly on good solutions, but he got them through my home pastor (if not others) alerting him to our writings.

Strong economy
Military might
Secure borders
Calm America (law & order)
Energy non-dependence
I nation under God
America rich
America proud
America respected
USA #1 (he calls America 1 st)
ALL OUR IDEAS HE STOLE!!!

I have tweets that date-stamp prove CHUMP just steals our ideas, in his ad. I'll demand a lie detector, and call witnesses, as needed. He'd never tell the truth without polygraphs! Every one of these issues we spoke of the past eight years! We just omit being the Antichrist in our advocacy!
 here IS MY REBUTTAL OF Trump's EXCELLENTLY GLOSSY/PROFESSIONAL AD:

1. **STRONG ECONOMY.** He will argue for tax cuts on the rich. I say fair taxes for all, and as low as pays our bills, after streamlining government. He'd say cut five agencies. I say cut them back.
2. **MILITARY MIGHT.** I say #1 in the world, BUT not chicken to defend U.S. national interests abroad! And highest tech, so humans risk harm rarely. And best bang for the buck. Not \$600K jet toilet seats. He just uses two-word slogans for idiots. I explain what he stole from me, and talk radio afterwards!
3. **SECURE BORDERS.** He DOESN'T address any need of U.S. employers for illegals' service, needing away to work here, temporarily! I don't call for a 40-foot beautiful wall Mexico will pay for, as they won't pay for our asset, and a virtual wall is what I called for! Physical walls can be breached. Sensored walls with immediate response teams physically keep illegals out, even if rubber bullets and physical restraint until they cross back over is needed!

Then, get at the back of the line and come legally. Get a sponsor, and come if you have a job. No government handouts when you arrive, for years CHUMP only has two-word slogans! He reminds me of an immature teenager, like a joke my youngest son said, as a pick-up line: Didn't we have class together? We had chemistry. One-liner, immature slogans, the details of which he'll try to steal, but I'm coming to expose Goliath! God wins!

4. **LAW & ORDER?** I've written on that well before the BLM (Black Lives Matter) West Coast riots, and been pro thin blue line all my life. There wouldn't be expected to be much room between his views and ours, as his are ours—STOLEN! ALL HE HAD before us was it will be great—believe me. I won't let him get away with THEFT of intellectual property, or claim the ideas as his own, nor his contacting MY two pastors, seeking to steal what God was doing through me!
5. **ENERGY INDEPENDENCE.** I do differ in that America needs our influence in the middle east, for Israel's protection. And I care that environmental protections are in place. 100% independence would give us no reason to be in that region, save for NATO military presence! One area of disagreement. America RICH, PROUD and RESPECTED. America BEFORE OTHER NATIONS, BY THE AMERICAN GOVERNMENT. ALL MY IDEAS! Twitter search America #1!

HOWEVER, Chump has NO plans for America to be richer. I have about eight, previously detailed. He just says tax cuts, ESPECIALLY for the rich. That's not justice, and that's not the only aspect of how a great economy happens. Respected? We were humiliated by dictator schmoozer loser!

EVERY two-worder in his ad was excellent, and you're welcome! What's NOT excellent is his thievery, crimes, 22,000 lies in office, his harm to Christianity, and all that's in The Case Against Donald Trump, at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40.

He is no role model or leader, except to cultists! #2024 Goliath debate! I'll be there, ANY time! TELL THE FOOL SO.

Update #6: Trump Dangers 2024

(12/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

IMPORTANT information from @RpsAgainstTrump

[TRUMP] has made it very clear that if he gets elected again, he's going to spend his time and use the government to retaliate against his domestic enemies in government, media, and beyond. Axios revealed the exact questionnaires Trump allies are planning to use for appointees and employees in case he wins back the White House. Here's one example: "What part of Candidate Trump's campaign message most appealed to you and why?" Another question: "Briefly describe your political evolution. What thinkers, authors, books, or political leaders influenced you and led you to your current beliefs? What political commentator, thinker or politician best reflects your views?"

CHUMP's Dictator edicts are irresponsible! You don't drill baby drill (Sarah Palin-ism), IF spills or blowouts are allowed, or everywhere! And you don't 'close' but fully control it, and only let in those our economy needs, to come here legally. Fast-tracked green card for sponsored workers. (12/6/23)

Update #7: Lower Taxes Grow An economy (Leaving Debt as a Boat Anchor)?

(12/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's go over CHUMPs. lower the rich's taxes scheme. Bribery is evil—a sin. And using taxpayer's dollars to bribe the rich vote is more heinous! It's EXACTLY what Democrats do, promising taxpayer-funded handouts! WE don't HAVE MONEY TO SPEND, with ~\$34 TRILLION in debt!

He says it will cause an economic boom. Likely true, for a little while, as business and the rich will have MORE than they already do (much more than anyone else) to spend, not being spent on taxes. BUT, that rebate comes at a cost. The amount returned and interest on borrowed money to hand it to the rich, as WE HAVE NO MONEY!

IF doing so caused an increase in our economy (a GOOD thing), the increase would HAVE to exceed the amount of the bribe, plus interest! If not, the money would HAVE to be returned to the U.S. Treasury, because, again, WE HAVE NO MONEY! The money going for a tax rebate (call it X, plus interest; call it Why MUST be recovered; XY), plus some, or is it merely a scheme to put America MORE in debt!

What matters is whether taxes are FAIR to all! MOST Americans (poor and rich) do NOT have the luxury of tax avoidance schemes of accountants and lawyers!

This is PING PONG POLITICS! Dems give away tax dollars to the poor; GOP's give away tax dollars to the rich, and America is \$34 TRILLION in debt! NO one cares or is serious about reducing our debt, and paying whats rightly due and owed! It's an evil bribery scheme, and the Antichrist will gain global power through bribes and military force.

Justice is ALL that matters, and fiscal responsibility. OF COURSE those with the LEAST need for government help pay much more in taxes than everyone else, because the income they pull in is significantly higher. Taxes HAVE to be FAIR for ALL!

And you can't even know what taxes ought to be until federal budgets thoroughly analyzed and streamlined for best bang for the buck, and a plan made to decide how our debt will be reduced, so we get to a balanced budget within 20 years or sooner. It's easier for politicians to promise money for votes!

6. CHURCH ISSUES

(8/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

IS IT wrong/sinful to invite a friend to church, to hear the gospel? DUMB question! BUT, it IS sin if you're doing it because you're scared to tell them yourself! You can argue the pro will do a better job, but you are being a timid coward. He can clean up, but you are to speak!

Update #1: Church Discipleship

(9/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

Yet another matter: Subjective vs. objective sins. Christians are (supposed) to walk by faith. You CAN'T, when you rarely read the Bible, as it is faith's source. Rom. 10:17 So, your ONLY option for how to live is by what you observe, comparing to others.

The Bible says that's walking by sight, and a Christian cannot please God living that way. But since salvation does NOT automatically fill one's brain with Bible knowledge, that's exactly how the U.S. majority live! Yes, a bit influenced by sermons, but NOT by God, directly, from meeting with Him daily.

Those who are Spirit-led apply what God gives them to do (subjective). Those who aren't Spirit-powered can rightly be evaluated by what the Bible says all people are supposed to be doing (objective). IF a Christian is NOT walking by faith, the law of God's word shows others how they SHOULD be behaving, but aren't.

But for the faith-walker, they're held to obeying the standard God has given them. Phil. 3:16 It's an imperfect standard, but based on a relationship to Jesus; not rules. And the whole counsel of God is their ultimate aim, but the scope and pace of applying is left with God!

I hear "Christians," all the time, call people legalists, if they have a Bible verse used for their decisions. BY VERY DEFINITION, THAT MEANS THEY BELIEVE TO BE A GOOD CHRISTIAN YOU DON'T DO WHAT THE BIBLE SAYS, THAT YOU CAN CONSCIOUSLY RECALL!

ONE MORE TIME I ask you to READ the book of Acts, and SEE how far-off normal Christian living (and retirement) is in America, compared to how REAL believers with not nearly our assets or education actually lived! They pleased God! Us, not so much. #Laodicea Jas. 4:4 They weren't mythical figures.

Update #2: Follow-Up

FOLLOW-UP. Now that you're a Christian, what does that mean? You're saved; you have eternal life; you'll go to heaven when you die; all your sins are forgiven. IS THAT ALL? No.

You were made a new creation; a holy brother; a royal priesthood; a saint. You have an inheritance. And every day you're to live walking with God, 24/7, since you have eternal life, now and forever. That means knowing God, and getting to know Him better, every day, until you see/meet Him face-to-face.

He will empower you to live the life He saved you for; Holy Spirit-filled, as you're committed to Him. If and when you sin, you confess it, to maintain the closeness/intimacy/ fellowship—not that those sins aren't already covered, as to missing hell. You pray to get re-filled with His Spirit.

Your heart is like a home, and Jesus owns the title and has the keys, but you have to let Him into every room, closet, nook and cranny, to be boss/master/Lord of all those areas.

Every day you purify that heart by Bible meditation and prayer. And God has a plan for your life you're to find and do, and He has work to do, we call ministry; especially evangelism, and discipling Christians.

Generally, you're to live holy, as God is holy, in gratitude for so great a salvation; not to earn or repay it. It's iterative, and increasing all your life. Never perfection, but learning specifically what He has for you to do and apply that day, by faith, and being obedient to the faith He gives.

It's living in victory over the power of sin (sanctification). People will tell you to read the Bible. IF you had a full working knowledge of its totality, verses would tell you the main points are the main points, rather than taking you decades to learn its main priorities and actions every believer is to do.

There are Bible verses for everything I've just told you. Live this way, and you'll have the greatest life. Christians who don't are displeasing God, will be judged, and will have a worse and much harder life in this world, and sadder heavenly entry.

Update #3

The other day I wrote about the satanic Bible, saying the one I've seen the cover to wouldn't say what satan actually says, which is anything and everything OPPOSITE accurate Bible interpretation! Here's a highlight of New Testament teachings (below).

I understand when I first started reading the Bible, it was a more peaceful time. Now, everything's rush-rush. No one takes the time to read, or get to know God. They want a quick fix transaction. That's NOT how God gets approached! And we're warned NOT to add to or subtract from His word. Deut. 4:2; Rev. 17:21

That's NOT what I'm doing. I'm 'gonna stroll through the entire New Testament with you, pointing out key jewels along the way. New and stagnant Christians NEED inspiration to 'wanna spend time in God's word! Church is needed, but NEVER a substitute for one-on-one time with Jesus!

Ps. 119:9-11 says Thy word I have laid on my heart that I might not sin against Thee. That's NOT listening to sermons! And Josh. 1:8 says success is to those who meditate in God's word day and night. Again, that's NOT listening to sermons!

YOU HAVE NO SUBSTITUTE from Bible reading, to get Christians' minds renewed, get 'em to know God, get 'em to know God's will for their lives, and get 'em to believe in God's values, and to start living differently from when they got saved! NO substitutes exist! Scripture memory and meditation are NOT sermon hearing, or song listening!

WE want that quick fix. We'll spend 30 minutes working out each day, but GOD says godly discipline is more important than that time well-spent! I Tim. 4:7-8 Growing as a Christian takes effort! Intentionality; purpose; choice.

VERY little change comes doing nothing! God is always at work—Phil. 1:6, but that work, for those unengaged, is severe trials, pruning, disciplining and chiding. Avoid the need for that by realizing Jesus

wants EVERY Christian to live as His disciple, not in name only, but behaviorally, with Him as Lord of all areas, led by His Spirit!

That is a lifelong commitment to DAILY activity of walking with Jesus! Lk. 9:23 We OWE it to Him, after all He did in saving us, and from gratitude were going to heaven! It's what He saved us for. Eph. 2:10 It's the ONLY way you can please God, be blessed, and get eternally rewarded! Heb. 11:6

NOT living that way you are subject to pruning (Jn. 15), more trials, lack of peace, premature death, a shorter lifespan, worse health and likely finances, more troubles and problems, lost heavenly rewards you would have had, sorrow in heaven, and little to no power in this life!

And you WON'T know Jesus decently, and will be a stain/blemish and dark mark on His reputation, before men! In short, carnal Christians are a shame and embarrassment to God, are His experiential ENEMIES, and will receive His judgment. HERE are my verses, offered to prove these claims:

Heb. 11:6, 12:6; Rev. 13:9, 22:12; Jn. 10:10, 15:4, 6; Lk. 13:7-8; I Cor. 2:9, 3:10-15, 11:30; Mk. 4:14-20; Mt. 6:2, 6, 7:24-27, 25:21, 29; I Pet. 3:10; Rom. 2:4-10; Jas. 1:12, 5:15; Isa. 26:3; I Jn. 2:28; II Tim. 4:14; Deut. 5:33; Pv. 11:18; Amos 5:14 and even the non-Christian is supposed to live morally, before God's eyes! Ecc. 12:1, 13-14; II Chron. 16:9

YOU CANNOT HAVE GOD'S SPIRIT bring Bible verses to your recollection if you've never read God's love letter written directly to you, and would have been written only for you! Read more Bible, folks! II Tim. 2:15, 3:16-17

It's DAILY spiritual bread/life sustenance! Mt. 4:4 So now, to its highlights: Mt. 1:1, 17 Jesus' genealogy is directly tied to David and Abraham. 1:18-25 Jesus was virgin born;

LOOK how seriously God takes bad Bible interpretations and false doctrine heard/learned in error and sin by Christians, from evil or sinful "leaders":

Mt. 7:15-20; Mk. 13:22; Jn. 8:44; Ac. 20:28-30; Rom. 16:17-18; II Cor. 11:13-15; Eph. 4:14; I Tim. 1:3-7, 18-20, 6:3-5, 20-21; II Tim. 2:16-18; 3:1-5, 4:1-4, Tit. 1:9-11, 16; II Pet. 1:16, 2:1-22, 3:14-18; I Jn. 4:1-3; II Jn. 1:10-11; Jude 1:4; Rev. 2:20 What you put in your mind will come out in your deeds! Pv. 3:5-7, 4:23, 23:7; Mt. 15:19; Rom. 12:2; II Cor. 10:5; Eph. 4:22-24; Col. 3:1-4; Phil. 4:6-8.

And on the importance of prayer, READ Pointers for Prayer, at the same website tab! Jer. 29:13; Ps. 102:17, 145:18, 141:2; Pv. 15:8, 29; Mt. 5:44, 6:7, 7:7-11, 26:41 (I Cor. 10:13); Mk. 11:22-24; Lk. 6:12, 18:1; Rom. 12:12; Eph. 3:20, 6:18; Phil. 4:6-7; Col. 4:2; I Th. 5:17; I Tim. 2:1-2, 8; Jas. 1:2-7, 4:2-3, 5:13, 16; I Pet. 5:6-7; I Jn. 5:14; WHOEVER you are, pray and read the Bible! IT BENEFIT YOUR LIFE!

Update #4

Having learned a little doctrine and a lot of pragmatics, I WILL BE FRANK WITH YOU:

1. Be VERY cautious who you learn Bible claims from!
2. The Bible isn't always as clear as Americans would have written it, topic by topic, with all verses on point, compared. OUR WEBSITE DOES THAT, as people live hurried, sound bite attention span lives.

I sincerely believe if ANY Christian, or even lost soul, READS the Best Memory Verses chapter of <http://AmericanAnswers.org>'s Will You Live forever button, they will start a lifelong habit, in 30 days, and will have done the MOST IMPORTANT thing they can do in life, besides getting saved!

I refer you to Best Memory Verses and Best Chapters to initially read pages of Will You Live Forever button of <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, to get the best Bible verses summary (pp. 316-324). I thought THIS chapter would have me read Mt-Rev. Was I in for a surprise! Doctrine and John 14:26

A Christian has basically NO information in their heads different from what they had the day before they got saved (except the gospel's content)! Knowledge of the Bible doesn't happen by osmosis, but what comes natural, came before (old habits), or what the world teaches them!

In a (daily) quiet time, you go to the Bible to meet God; not mainly to acquire knowledge. But if you've met with God for a long time, you acquire the knowledge of the Bible very well. Jn. 5:39 His love letter becomes very familiar to you!

Update #5: Seeker-Sensitive Church Practice?

(9/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

Can YOU reconcile churches claiming to be seeker sensitive with THIS passage? Rom. 3:9-13 It's NEVER that you only get general information from the Bible, to rightly interpret. You have to see the forest/whole counsel, but also the trees; compare and harmonize. They NEVER contradict!

Update #6

(9/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

I Jn. 2:15-17 teaches PRIDE often accompanies sex or "success" achievements, financially (trophy wife, livin' the life, etc.)! THOSE THREE SINS EXHIBIT WORLDLINESS, and a Christian friend of the world is an experiential ENEMY of God! Jas. 4:4. Believers can lack God's values and priorities!

YOU—the viewing public—have SEEN how man's definition of success can go to one's head (results in pride sin), in the "do you know who I am" comments of Boebert! The devil has you start feeling like you are something, when you are ALWAYS a nobody! Christ is ALL! II Cor. 12:11; Col. 3:11

Update #7: Seminary Curricula

(10/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

[Sent to MANY seminaries:] It ONLY makes sense, knowing the Bible, to require this of students—right? (yes)

IF God's Great Commission & 'preach the word' mean anything to us...

- 3-hour course on evangelism, apologetics & disciple-making
- Outline every chapter & Bible book, in a year
- Week of every semester, students read Ps. 119

Update #8: Sir Paul McCartney & Heaven

(10/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

I listened to your I-Heart Radio podcast @PaulMcCartney and because I care about you and especially as the greatest songwriter of all times, I MUST tell you christening DOESN'T save your eternal soul! As we all get older, DON'T go into eternity with false info and vain hope! PLEASE read:

THE GOSPEL ("Good News")

DO YOU KNOW FOR CERTAIN THAT YOU WILL GO TO HEAVEN WHEN YOU DIE?...

1. GOD'S PLAN: Good News... God Loves You, and has a Wonderful Plan for your Life!

 "For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish, but have eternal life." (John 3:16)
"The thief comes only to steal, and kill, and destroy; I came that they might have life, and might have it abundantly." (John 10:10)

2. MAN'S PROBLEM: All People have Sinned--No One is Morally Perfect.

 If you have ever committed one sin, you are guilty before God as if you had committed all sins. Therefore, no one deserves to go to heaven and no one can work their way there.
"For all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God." (Rom. 3:23)
Jesus said to him, "I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to the Father, but through Me." (John 14:6)

3. SIN'S PUNISHMENT: The Punishment for Sin is Physical and Eternal Death.

 Man not only dies bodily when this life is over, but his soul is eternally separated from God--in hell--without Christ.
"For the wages of sin is death, but the free gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord." (Rom. 6:23)

4. GOD'S PROVISION: God has Provided Jesus Christ as the Solution to Man's Problem.

 Christ paid the punishment/penalty for all men's sins by dying on the cross, and He is alive today, in heaven, having been resurrected from the dead.
"Now I make known to you, brethren, the Gospel which I preached to you, which also you received, in which also you stand, by which also you are saved, if you hold fast the word which I preached to you, unless you believed in vain. For I delivered to you as of first importance what I also received, that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, and that He was buried, and that He was raised on the third day according to the Scriptures." (1 Cor. 15:1-4)
"But God demonstrates His own love toward us, in that while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us." (Rom. 5:8)
"And there is salvation in no one else; for there is no other name under heaven that has been given among men, by which we must be saved." (Acts 4:12)

5. MAN'S RESPONSE: You can Receive Jesus Christ for the Forgiveness of All Your Sins.

 By faith in God's word, the Bible, you trust God to save you from your sins. You do this by praying to invite Jesus Christ to live in your heart (i.e., life).
"That as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God, even to those who believe in His name." (John 1:12)
"Behold, I stand at the door and knock; if anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him, and will dine with him, and he with Me." (Rev. 3:20)

If we had God's eyes/from a spiritual perspective, there are only two metrics that matter: Is the gap between those who have never heard the gospel getting shortened, and are things that hasten physical death being eliminated, so people who have heard have more time to get saved! (10/24/23)

Update #9: The Global Evangelism Need

(10/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

List of cities that NEED to learn the gospel! <http://ad2000.org/1040city.htm>

IT WOULD BE WORTH IT to use drones to drop gospel leaflets all across the 10/40 Window (even if some of them got shot down)! THAT is a ministry I would want to be a part of in retirement!

Update #10

(11/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

ANY Christian who doesn't regularly pray and read their Bibles, do their share of evangelizing (110 unique people), rarely if ever disciple any newbies, aren't using their spiritual gift in ministry and improving society to some degree, as they live moral and work hard--THEYRE FAILURES!

People aren't taught God's expectations of their lives! There's an invisible, eternal battle for men's souls, and satan wants every human in hell with him! EVERY Christian has been enlisted, but most are not in active service. In heaven, they will learn how futile their existence was!

BECAUSE you can basically find this information NOWHERE, few to no Americans understand he with the most toys is NOT a winner in life! MOST of who the world calls winners will forever burn in hell. That's NOT "success!" Josh. 1:8 defines success. It's NOT what people or the media or businesses say.

The Bible has CLEAR commands that are impossible to obey, on your own. Certainly not all of them, and not perfectly. You need a power to be able to do anything spiritual! It's not relationships but power Christians lack in evangelism success! The Bible is CLEAR on this fact! POWER!

Bible is NOT ambiguous about what disciples have to commit to, to be such! WHEN (or IF) you ever read those requirements, MOST American Christians are NOT experiential disciples! They can only be carnal, as the only other biblical option! What else can you call them? Displeasing to God.

The CLEAR Bible says worldly Christians are God's ENEMY! Jas. 4 You can sing, in church, "I am the friend of God," But that is ONLY a status as a believer, in Christ. It's NOT your experience before God, but you are His ENEMY, and if you walk by sight, you DISplease Him! Rom. 8:7-9

Heb. 11:6 Christians don't want to walk by faith, or live as disciples! It's HARD! Praying to receive Jesus is EASY. We want the Easy Road! We want the rich lifestyle! That desire is often or usually our flesh/sin nature! We want to be pampered with luxuries. We want to live for ourselves.

Living for yourself you get to decide for yourself and do what you want to do, and just enjoy life and get as rich as humanly possible, with ZERO moral obligations to minister for/serve God! Just go to church and "tithed." Cleanse our guilty consciences that we're all good. We're NOT!

This isn't profound, but obvious from any Bible reading! WHY DO WE NEVER HEAR THESE THINGS? Pastors don't want to turn off or scare away potential donors. That's not innately evil, to see people as how God blesses pastors, but it's an idol if you shy away from telling the TRUTH! Sin!

TWICE this week I've explained EXACTLY what a human life consists of, in God's estimation! It's not intuitive, or common sense. Human nature would NOT lead you to do all God expects! It's not innate to know His word! You have to READ it; NOT just hear sermons! DO THE WORK! II Tim. 2:15

Christians who walk by faith are NOT same as saved people who do zero to grow! There are two biblical categories, and stats for 40 years have said (three sources) the vast majority are carnal! Many are church-going! May even donate! Carnal. It's EASY to attend and give, but HARD to follow!

It's actually impossible, but once you learn that, and how to be empowered, motivation comes into play! WHY OIVE FOR GOD? If he's a myth, no reason! If He doesn't reward, in this and the next life, only stoics need apply! Type A he man types with great willpower. It's NOT that! Zech. 4:1

My former BFF (who died of cancer) said you are a HORRIBLE investor if you are only investing in your 80 years on earth! It benefits you, but isn't innately selfishly to want a wonderful eternity! People in heaven will NOT have the same rewards, or status! Paupers will exist, there.

God is the One who invented rewards motivation! Every parent uses rewards motivation. Employers use rewards motivation. Our economy incentivizes good behavior by fear of punishment, or rewarded good behavior (much less the latter). Rom. 13 REWARDS AS MOTIVATORS ARE NOT SINNING!

YOU, likely, are incapable of quickly finding most of the Bibles motivators! You'd mainly Google search for someone else's topic on point! WE DO NOT KNOW OUR BIBLES, WELL, folks! READ this! I know READ is a four-letter word to lazy, sinful people. don't sin by laziness. READ and meditate!

The Bible DOESNT read topically on motivation. God expected His children would read His word, but I'm certain He's very disappointed we don't! It's NOT evil to sum its teachings, but it's evil we don't care to know the Bible well! Meditate on God's ways of motivating you to be a better person!

Update #11: What Church Is

(12/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF you read Ac. 2, 4, Eph. 3-5, Jas. 4-5, I Cor. 12-14, and other passages about WHAT CHURCH IS, it is impossible to have biblical church practice without layman participation! Others can WATCH it, livestream, but they aren't experiencing it. Only do so if you must, or are protesting.

The ONE ANOTHERS of Scripture CANNOT be implemented, or spiritual gifts used, in normal church service formats! The Bible does NOT say to use those outside Sunday service, where all the body is gathered more than any other time! last eve was SO like how church is to be! #Amazing!

U.S. pastors NEED to comprehend: GOING TO CHURCH IS NOT NATURL FOR LOST PEOPLE. In the 1950's, our cultural tradition may have been, predominantly, to do so on Sunday (Ex: Alcohol blue laws before noon). GO TO THEM with the gospel, like the Bible teaches! (12/22/23)

7. CARNALITY: SINFULLY-LIVING CHRISTIANS

(9/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's address the carnal majority in U.S. Christendom, and what consequences they are facing. IF a believe is not living as a disciple (committed/"devout"), they are saved, but carnal. Jesus said discipleship is sacrifice, involves suffering, and is daily and rewarded—Lk. 9:23

The opposite would be to live for yourself, vs. denying yourself. Living it up (Ecc. 1-3), doing what makes me happy, as I am the boss of my own life. Self-worship/idolatry.

Worldliness, even laziness, just pampering your flesh to have a good time in their life. NO service of God; no effort at growing (sanctification), Little to no Bible reading. Pray when you're in trouble, or rotely, like you go to church, to check off the boxes and try to clear your guilty conscience. Live just like everyone else, because comparing your choices with the world and what you see is your standard.

These people seem to get away with this lifestyle for years and decades; maybe even half centuries! Does God not see? Does He not care? There's no shunning or church discipline, and it's not civilly illegal, so WHAT, if anything, ever befalls them, negatively, for their sin choice?

The Bible says:

1. They're losing heavenly rewards and status
2. God will judge them
3. They're subject to MORE trials in this life
4. MORE sickness should befall their temporal life
5. Premature deaths possible
6. They are displeasing to God, and His enemy; if worldly DO THEY CARE and REPENT?

There are times it seems that God does NOT see the things I do, down here, like how carnal Christians seem to get away with their choices, with ZERO negative fallout. You can have more in common with lost people than claimers who are living as enemies of God! Are they really saved?

I am more and more convinced that claiming Christians who don't know the Bible choose things morally and spiritually wrongly, all the time! The contents of that book are not always common sense, or self-evident. If you won't read it, God deserves to judge you severely, Christ claimer!

There's objective and subjective behavior expectations for believers, differentiated by faith and Holy Spirit. However, IF you read the Bible objectively, AS IF God wasn't joking that He meant its contents, you have to conclude prophecy's The Apostasy of Christians has already occurred!

IT IS EASY to see how carnality happens in America! Our culture teaches Americans you're to pursue happiness, and one can never have enough money. The rich are posited as heroes, even if they're not philanthropic. When you never read the Bible, THAT value system replaces God's!

Update #1

(9/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

GREAT verses about gospel prophesied in Old Testament, concerning positive expectation ("hope") of actually having eternal life, through the manifested Word come to earth, for which the author labors for people's faith (which saves), and knowledge of godly truth (i.e., sanctification). Tit. 1:1-3

How Christians refute error is being faithful to the Bible, so they can silence rebels with it. Tit. 1:9-11
Bad people rightly criticized Christians for sins, and Paul tells a pastor to reprove the Christians severely, so they'll be sound in the faith. Tit. 1:10-13 It NEVER happens in America, so carnality exists.

Tit. 2:14 Christian: You were saved for a purpose—to be God's possession, redeem you from every sinful deed, to be zealous for good works! Vv. 3:3-6 AMAZING! Paul doesn't credit man or his will for his change, but God's kindness and love, while we were wayward—NOT us repenting/changing!

Tit. 3:14 Paul tells pastors they need to teach laymen to learn to engage good deeds. It's neither automatic, natural, nor guaranteed by salvation! It (sanctification) is a learned habit; learned behavior, taught by more mature Christians! Salvation doesn't make it happen for life!

It's fair to say, and clear John expected even new Christians to be enabled to maintain a disciple/Lordship commitment, after five chapters, even having just heard basic info (like 1:1-4, 8-10).

I Jn. 5:21 Great reason why babes are often first sent to I Jn. Last verse leaves with that!

I Tim. 4:1-5 As WE evangelize, people are expected to fall away from Christianity, paying attention to MYTHS (false stories/lies). That's apostasy, because just as The Apostasy will come, John warned not to let anything cause idols in one's life (a possibility—carnality) I Jn. 5:21

I Tim. 3:13 Imposter/fake Christians DO exist. Their deeds will worsen (sins increase).

I Tim. 3:15 A PASTOR is exhorted by Paul to continue in the Bible! It's NOT automatic with salvation! We ALL need this reminder! II Pet. 1:13, 15, 3:1

Update #2

(11/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

UNDERSTAND, I know the carnal Christian WELL! I was one from age eight to 18. But I NEVER thought because I was certain of heaven, I knew anything about God's values or book! That's the problem with tares and carnals in politics, claiming Jesus! Glorifying in their shame! Phil. 3:19; Rom. 10:1

God COMMANDED division, though that is NOT being divisive, over morals, spirituality, truth and Him! Mt. 10:34-36 Christians AREN'T to excommunicate tares, but claimers who live like the devil! These acts are part of biblical UNITY! Confused? I Cor. 14:33

Update #3

(12/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's address carnal Christians. Basically, they have little to no interest in God, the Bible, or becoming more moral. They just accepted heaven's free gift. How do you educate them that's not all there is to it? I'd suggest doing it like the Bible did. Disciple.

And if they don't go to church, go to them! It's literally NOT telling them they need to be more moral, or go to church, but teaching them how to grow their relationship with God through prayer and Bible. They

already know Him, initially. Show advantages of knowing Him well! Bible-based motivation and promises.

Politically, a carnal Christian will vote for the far right MUCH more often than for Centrist, MORE biblical policies, because they care so little about morality. Many of them are just saved, meaning there's been NO growth. They have the same mind habits and desires as before they were saved!

8. 2024 PRESIDENTIAL CONTENDERS

Update #1: Ron (Get Rid of All the RINOs) DeSatanist

(8/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

Ron DeSATANist said get rid of all RINOs. NOW, when funders tell him to moderate (be less extreme), he's changing his tune a little. THAT'S THE VERY DESCRIPTION OF A CONVICTIONLESS SOUL who will do and say anything for self advancement! Am I the only one who sees this?

Near Aug 14, 2023 Ron DeSantist (deSATAN) SAID get rid of all RINOs! NOW, he tries to invoke Romney and McCain's good names and reputations. ANYONE WHO LISTENS TO ONE WORD OUT HIS MOUTH IS A BONA FIDE FOOL! YOU choose to be lied to and they know you're that dumb! YOU get what YOU deserve! (10/2/23)

Update #2: Nim-Rotten Nimrod-Ta (Flip-Flopping/Coreless Bird brain?!)

(9/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

Nimarata Nikki Randhawa Haley is ANOTHER that can't be trusted! She quit her U.N. Ambassador role, implying CHUMP was immoral, then kissed his ring, to get back into the devil's good graces, and now she wants to say she'll take him on in high heels. NO CORE CONVICTIONS flip flopper!

Update #3

(11/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

U.S. voters: Please comprehend/USE your IQ, and the brain God gave you! deSATAN said get rid of all RINOs Nimrata said she'll fight CHUMP in heels EITHER of them as VP would be a sin of hypocrisy! Christie stood his ground. The only honorable one of five with any numbers! He wouldn't do VP with 45; SMART!

People who think Nikki Haley is the "reasonable" Republican in the race are grossly misguided. Like so many Republicans she once recognized how incompetent and immoral Trump was, but happily joined him when it served her ambitions. (12/6/23)



FOOLs do not care if politicians sin all the time! Nimrata was FOR Chump, then tried to be morally incensed with him, and quit her UN job, then sucked up back into his good graces, now thinks she can take on the bully? Flip-flopping like that is the sin of hypocrisy. You have what you tolerate!

Nikki Haley is an unprincipled, hyper-ambitious, marginally brighter, far meaner version of Sarah Palin, and nothing more dignified than that. There's also this: <https://politico.com/news/2022/08/26/donors-secretly-funded-nikki-haleys-nonprofit-00053963...>

She was FOR tRUMP, then AGAINST him, then FOR him, and now against him. In other words, she is ONLY for self and self ambition! #NoCorePrinciples but me, me, me! NOT leadership material, Nimrata name-changer!

Nikki Haley, who quit her U.N. job, opposing Chump's behavior, now sucking up? (12/30/23)

@MittRomneyMitt Romney: "No one has been more loyal, more willing to smile when he saw absurdities, more willing to ascribe God's will to things that were ungodly than Mike." (9/15/23)

Update #4: Some Good Guys

(Chris Christie & Mike Pence Praised, & Vivek Criticized, Elsewhere)

General Milley also said we don't serve a king. The reference was OBVIOUS, except for this guy, who never chooses to take ANY courage to state the truth, boldly! Marsh mellow cowardice! Afraid of getting hanged? Mannequin Pence. (9/23/23)

[Private account:] Unreal. Tim Scott (@votetimsco) said companies should "absolutely" fire workers who strike for better wages and safer working conditions

Wow—Tim Scott says that workers who go on strike should be fired. Not only is he telling workers to shut up and do whatever the boss says, even swallow lousy wages, he's urging employers to act illegally—it's illegal under federal law to fire private-sector workers who go on strike. (9/19/23)

Update #5: Biden's Bads

(9/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

Biden says Iran can only use the \$6B for humanitarian needs. The Ayatollah, on a TV interview, said Iran can use it for whatever they want. ONLY A FOOL ignores Reagan's "trust but verify," or allows for the honor system with nations with track records like Iran! ONLY FOOLS!

Biden has done horribly on the border, and pretty poorly in Ukraine. Terrible on spending sprees, jacking up our debt, and causing massive inflation. Afghanistan's departure was a debacle. That is on the negative side of the ledger. (9/21/23)

HOW does a voter oppose CHUMP, and harm Biden for his bad policies, IF only two options existed? Vote vehemently and in huge numbers for every GOP but tRUMP, and ensure Biden 2.0 has NO power against a landslide of voted in GOP's! Common sense; Duh 101 (9/21/23)

9. LIFE PURPOSE

(9/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

An honorable heritage—THAT's the legacy all should leave to their posterity! NOT just an inheritance. With mundane lives lived for little, doing little significant, or to be remembered by, it's mainly chase dollars, the fork them over when you pass, now days. That's NOT how disciples live.

WHAT CAN YOU do with YOUR life, to make life better for anyone beyond your own family? Pray for a vision for what God would have YOU do for Him! He didn't make you just to work and enjoy the fruits of your labors!

We're 'gonna tackle the subject of the mundanity of life—MOST Americans work BORING, and /or repetitive jobs, 40 hours a week. Business NEED to make them as exciting, fulfilling and maybe even fun as possible, IF that maintains or increases productivity!

You HAVE to work, and your skills restrict what jobs you can do! MLK said all jobs are important; do them with quality. Col. 4 says do your work as if you were directly serving Christ. ALL these things are great for attitude adjusting, but how do you get fulfillment in life, working a mundane job for so-so pay?

Unless you're going to do a significant job, like keep Russia out of Ukraine, physically, as a military inscriptee, people search for excitement, to fill the mundanity void! Parachute jumps, adrenaline rushes from alcohol, sex, etc., or chasing money. Or, pampering yourself when at home.

ALL THESE PURSUITS are trying to fill the void of having purpose or meaning in life! Live, work, die. Mundanity. May I suggest THESE activities bring your otherwise BORING life meaning: Engaging the global war against satan, through evangelism. Then discipling converts! And obey by faith/walk with God, 24/7, daily!

Ecc. 1-3 ALREADY TAUGHT US ALL THE BLUEPRINT FOR HOW TO FILL THE EMPTY VOID OF MUNDANE, MEANINGLESS LIVES! Why repeat Solomon's folly? You think you'll find a different conclusion than Ecc. 12:1, 13-14 You'll chase phantoms reinventing his wheel!

YOU are NOT special! You are unique, but most of us don't have extraordinary talents! We can be replaced by machines, in many cases! You have to discover a purpose for your being upon this earth! And that reason is NOT just to eat, drink and breathe air! FIND YOUR REASON FOR LIVING!

God has a plan for your life! Jn. 10:10/ Chron. 4:10 ASK Him what it is—specifically. YOU will, naturally, think it's to get rich and enjoy life. That's your sin nature, serving YOU! You were NOT created to be served, but to serve others, selflessly, or your life will be a misery!

IF you are NOT a Christian/saved, your entire life is a waste of time on earth, because it is futile, and ends up burned forever in hell. If you ARE heaven-bound, your life is still a waste of space if you aren't a soldier in God's evangelism war!

If your life is doing NOTHING to make this world better for others and /or everyone, our life was a waste, no matter what glowing bullhonkey people spew at your funeral, before they forget your very existence forever, after a few years pass and your corpse rots with maggots, six feet under! Wasted lives live for self!

Wasted lives live for money and luxuries Wasted lives live for fun Wasted lives live for pleasure and sex Wasted lives live only to survive Wasted lives do NOTHING for God Wasted lives NEVER evangelize Is yours a wasting life? In MOST cases, YES. Repent! DON'T BE A WASTE OF SPACE!

YOUR LIFE is a vapor which passes, like the fading of a flower. How soon the years slip by! When you look back over your life, what have you achieved living it? A bank account you give to heirs? Fun and memories? DO SOMETHING FOR GOD, for once! Jn. 4:34, 9:4 HELL is for MOST people!

The obituary I referenced, earlier, bragged about my great aunt's dad saving a life drowning. That saved life was only saved for a few years. Evangelism saves those lives forever! There's NOTHING in eternity a person can do with MORE impact on the lives of others, and for God! NADA!

WHAT could one do to have an important life? FIX something wrong in society! Do whatever you can to lessen crime, hate, poverty, pollution, political corruption, hoarding rich, etc. PICK A CAUSE and DEVOTE TO IT, some hours a month! Make your life USEFUL, and valuable; not just enjoyable.

IF you want to be a hero, and do something valuable with your wife, learn the art of convincing people to live morally! THAT helps our world better than anything but evangelism! Use music, art, your platform, your lifestyle role model; teach your kids, and strangers! EDUCATE and MOTIVATE.

Update

(9/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

People SUBSTITUTE emotionalism, hype, positive mental attitude, and motivational speakers for achieving "success," for biblical incentives for living right, and being successful before God. Josh. 1:8 In a culture that worships money, we easily behave like these wayward ones: Lk. 16:14-15

I believe entertainment and news items are opiates for the masses, to distract them from what life is really all about. Just make them feel excited, as they work mundane jobs, barely getting by, and keep them from rioting against politicians who let this system continue. Dumb down the sheep.

NOT everyone wants or feels the need to live a life with meaning and significance! Many just 'wanna have a good time, retire, and live the good life. THOSE people's lives are NOT significant, from God's perspective. But for those who desire fulfillment, so ANY of the following, to ANY extent:

1. Pay your taxes
2. Work hard, but working smart is better
3. Do quality work
4. Have customer service skills; smile, greet customers and don't begrudge your job!
5. Evangelize
6. Obey the laws
7. Help someone else
8. Do something to break up drug rings, prostitution, human slavery, theft rings (crime of all sorts), spouse abuse, rapes, government corruption (vote!), wars, pollution, poverty, hate, immoral sex, divorce, child abuse or abandonment, animal cruelty, hit and run drivers, DUI drivers, mass shooters, murderers, porn prevalence, abortion, illegal border entries, bomb threats, terrorism, dictators, ship pirates, adultery, fornication, child labor, fraudulent businesses, lying people (liars), idolaters and greedy executives, hoarders, slanderers, etc.

ANYTHING you do to lessen these evils makes your life have purpose! You likely won't end any one of them by yourself. But ally with others, and design ways to lessen one you're passionate about! Work for change!

Coordinate people to effect change, and find funding for people who might fight it full-time! YOU live the model life of NOT doing those things, and you've lived an exemplary life of meaning!

Just chasing dollars in the rat race, desiring to live a pampered life for Self as God is a wasted, not meaningful, useless, empty and FAILED life! Start with the man in the mirror

<https://youtube.com/watch?v=PivWY9wn5ps...> Lk. 6:45; Mt. 12:33-37 Fix the world!
youtube.com Michael Jackson - Man In The Mirror (Official Video)

Official Video for “Man In the Mirror” by Michael Jackson Listen to Michael Jackson:
https://MichaelJackson.lnk.to/_listenYD

10. CHRISTIANS & TRUMPOLITICS

(8/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

THE reason ANY evangelicals support CHUMP, rather than standing for morality, i.e., because carnality is a real and Bible taught evil concept. Christians still have wills, and many of them use them for (and his man). Apostasy is also always something they can fall prey to.

Christians who believe in winning at all costs believe moral boundaries and rules are NOT important, and that idolatry is NOT a sin (like the Trump baseball cap-carrying old man at church). People are EXPECTED, after decades, to learn Kindergarten lessons, or absorb sermon content!

Update #1

(8/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

There are MANY U.S. "Christians" who are MUCH more influenced in their politics by talk radio than the Bible! And if their DJ's mention "God," FOOLS think the two subjects are related. "My brethren, these things ought not be this way!" Jas. 3:10

Update #2: Conservatism is ‘Christian?’

(8/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

I see it as clear as a bell, though it is not always that easy to discern, when you live by what you see: Political conservatism does NOT come from the Bible, BUT it sells itself as directly compatible with God. Let me explain, in this Sunday sermon:

IF you start with the premise that your political beliefs come NOT from church, or reading the Bible, but from talk radio, and you hear things from preachers that sometimes mirror political conservatism, you can make the false inference they're the same! Especially when the beliefs of the left that are unbiblical get railed against.

The relation between Jesus and politics gets VERY blurred, especially when you never read the Bible much, and feel good about yourself because you attend church!

YOU CAN LIVE A WORLDLY and CARNAL lifestyle, as a believer, and so long as you attend church, and maybe "tithe," you'll NEVER hear ANY criticism from any humans on the right, and you will never hear God, either, because you can't!

WHERE is political conservatism anti-God? That's a preposterous claim, right? After all, it's for opposing homosexuality and abortion.

Those two issues are CLEARLY pro-God and pro-Bible! And the left is FOR LGBTQ constituents, including their sex perversions, and for killing babies, some even up to the point of birth. SO THE ISSUE IS SETTLED! Good and religious people are GOP, and bad, evil people are on the left, right? NO.

The left has some morally and biblically-consistent policies! They want our environment preserved vs. pillaged. They care about creatures God created humans as stewards of (anti-animal abuse, etc.).

They don't just lock them away and throw away the keys, but like Jesus, in Mt. 25, they care for those in prison, to receive justice, even behind bars, and oppose all police brutality and abuse. They actually, tangibly care that the people Jesus cared the most about (besides kids), the lowly, do OK.

They don't just allow themselves to live lives chasing money (anti-Bible) and never care about others (completely opposite Phil. 2, and self as god as a key sin feature, in the Bible—living for self, vs. denying yourself daily). YES, the left has their sins, too!

Wanting to, if not even enjoying killing innocents, perverted sex acts and gender confusion. But when it comes to taxes, the real moral distinctions arise! The con never wants one penny helping others.

BUT, God's model for society (as shown by the Jewish nation) had a safety net! Libs want it to be HUGE, and violate II Th. 3:10. The difference is does the Bible teach every man for himself/ am I my brother's keeper, or bleeding heart liberalism? NEITHER, and balance. We are to pull our own weight.

Leftists DON'T advocate for that, but taxpayers always helping more and more, the poorer and non-taxpayers (their constituents and voters). Cons always teach "it's my money," the fruits of my labor, personal property, and my freedom as to how I use and spend it!

And if one argues any government help of anyone should, biblically, be a private decision (charitable giving), and never "confiscated" by force, like taxes, statistics prove that's OFTEN used as a cover to do little to nothing of the sort, but to hoard, selfishly, from greed and love of money (four sins in a row, biblically). Our society teaches that the ideal life is the high lifestyle!

The American Dream. Get all you can, sell all you can, and can the rest. The ONLY difference between that attitude/value/belief system and a Laodicean one is that carnal and worldly Christians go to church, and says they're for Jesus! What did Jesus Himself say about that? The Bible speaks of having a form of godliness, but denying its power.

Denying Jesus His rightful Lordship over their lives! Jesus Himself decried those who audibly say, "Lord, Lord," but didn't DO what He said/taught. Even the Great Commission says Christians are to make disciples (of all men, evangelizing first), "teaching them to do all I have commanded."

That means anyone who is not habitually and increasingly imitating Jesus, in their behavior, is NOT following Jesus! For example, He said, "follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men (evangelists)."

ANY claiming "Christ follower" who is not regularly evangelistic is a liar (a sin). And even that "Lord, Lord" passage shows that these false brethren/tares/wolves, or mere worldly carnals can do miracles, and prophesy in Jesus' Name, yet, HE NEVER KNEW THEM!

That means miracles can be performed by lost people deceived that they're saved, when they are not saved! My point is that politics is an act of worship, but it is and can never be such when it is ever practiced in an ungodly manner, or for ungodly policies!

Letting culture control your life values, more than Christ, makes one Laodicean, and worldly! Such beliefs as the purpose of life is for you to have happiness.

The pursuit of happiness/freedom. The purpose of life is making money, as is the purpose of business, so business must be favored, by government, over labor. FALSE! A cursory skim of God's word would lead you to many verses on justice, but just start with Levit. 19:15!

And on getting rich as the goal of life, READ Lk. 12:15 and Pv. 23:4-5. Mt. 6:33 teaches a claiming Christian life's value system! Seeking God, AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS! And the Great Commission teaches claiming Christians what actions are most important to God, for them, besides morality!

DO POLITICAL CONSERVATIVES preaching God DO God's morals, teachings, and ministry activities (like fishers of men and making disciples taught to obey all Jesus' commands), DAILY (Lk. 9:23), or, instead, do they obey culture, and fit into a system of get all you can, quit work as soon as possible, and live it up and let others serve your wants and needs, vs. being servants, who will receive the greatest rewards, because their minds are not on the things below, but they're living for the life to come, with its rewards?

THIS is the difference between political conservatism and biblical Christianity! Carnality and worldliness is lived, tolerated, and even empowered, so long as you mention God in even anti-biblical political stances!

And when ANY preacher implies these two belief systems are 100% compatible, they're apostate! Prophecy foresaw The Apostasy would come!

ONE P.S.: When claiming "Christians" empower, support and cheer sinning, you know they're part of The Apostasy! It is NOT just policies that matter. It is obeying the Bible, which tells Christians to abstain from evil, and THIS is what politicians we are to support: Ex. 18:21-22 NOT THIS (See: [The Case Against Donald Trump](#), at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40).

Update #3

(9/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

SHOW me a Christ follower-claiming Christian's Bible, and list me names of who they evangelized this year (BEST way to show love), and I will tell you if they are carnal or spiritual! It's no magic trick. The proof is in the pudding, based on God's word/standards!

Update #4: Carnality, Lordship Salvation & Lordship Commitment

(9/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

Unexpected message, but it's been brewing for some time: It is the great offense of life to watch Christians mildly committed to Jesus! Half-hearted. One foot in the world, the other in heaven. Church-going, but carnal. It's the majority in America, statistics indicate. This message is for you.

You're saved and sure you're going to heaven. All is great for your eternity, so thinks you. But it is UN-true! Judgment Day will be harsh on you! No hell at risk, but shame, embarrassment and sorrow over your poor choices, and waste of a lifetime on earth, doing nothing and waiting to die.

God has humans on earth for a REASON, especially Christians! That reason is to do His will. For the natural man, it is to get saved, and even if they never do, to live holy, as hell's wicked punishment might be a bit lighter if you do, and this life better for you.

For the believer, God never saved you to do nothing with you, or for you to do nothing for Him! He has work to do. The polar opposite of being a disciple is to live for the life you choose and desire! That's what statistics show a vast U.S. majority of church-goers do! We COVER our sins by church-going.

The requirements for a disciple of Jesus are steep! You're even warned to consider the cost, to estimate whether you will be able to do it. Salvation NEVER has such a caution. So what are the alternatives, and consequences? A Christian can either be committed, or carnal. There's NO middle ground, as the middle ground is luke-warm worldly carnality! Rev. 3.

We have an entire chapter on Why Be Fully Committed to Jesus, at the Will You Live Forever button of <http://AmericanAnswers.org>. MEDITATE on the verses listed, daily! Discipleship IS daily! It's denying yourself, taking up your death implement (cross) and following Jesus-DAILY! Lk. 9:23-24 Paul said "I

die daily.” I Cor. 15:31 You die to choosing fleshly ambitions, preferring God’s will and values and priorities, DAILY!

It’s DAILY meeting with Him, in prayer and Bible ingestion! IF YOU DON’T, you are spiritually famished! Give us this day our daily bread! My food is to do Thy will; if Thou wouldst, take this cup from Me, but not My will but Thine be done. THESE are the attitude of disciples! Anything else is carnality, compromise and punishable with trials and lost heaven rewards.

YOU ARE WASTING YOUR LIFE AWAY, if you aren’t committed fully to Jesus! You may only learn this fact on the other side, in regretted sorrow, for awhile. I Jn. 2:28 After all he did for you, you would return in gratitude little to nothing? ANATHEMA! You owe Him your life; FULLY!

READ I Cor. 7:31 READ about the FOOL King Solomon was, before he learned that life’s purpose is obeying God’s will. Ecc. 1-3 vs. Ecc. 13:12:13-14 GOING TO CHURCH, as wonderful as that is, is NO substitute for daily discipleship; led by God’s Spirit 24/7! NOT AT ALL a synonym! Go, but become a disciple! You will be glad if you do! You will be sad if you do not.

Maybe never in this life will you see the error of your ways, chasing things and cash and fun and entertainment/luxuries, but if you’re truly saved, you will forever know the bad choices you lifelong made, remaining carnal!

I wasted 10 years of my life living that way. I PRAY God whacks you with a severe crisis, if my mere words can’t wake you from this slumber, like He did for me at age 19. Eph. 5:14 dead bones rise! Repent of carnality! Go serve your Creator, in all earnestness–NOW.

IF any Christian could ever lose salvation:

1. They didn’t receive ETERNAL, but temporal life
2. God is an Indian giver, and liar with His promises, and
3. Keeping salvation would be based on man’s works

Eternal security is not eternal liberty to do what you want, or live as you want. It’s being freed from sin’s slavery, so you free-willedly sell all as a bond slave, to live for Christ and His interests. Anything less is flesh/sin/carnality, for Christians/believers/saved people!

Many believers never renews their mind–DAILY, just as discipleship is DAILY! Eph. 4:22-24; Rom. 12:2; Lk. 9:23 But we are NOT spiritual camels who can live for a week off one sermon! And we are commanded to test the spirits (decide based on prayer, the Spirit and the Bible if were being taught the Bible accurately) and grow in Christ by God’s word, to be able to discern good from evil. I Jn. 4:1; Heb. 5:14

WE in the U.S. do NOT take the danger of false teaching seriously enough! Just LOOK at MUCH God wrote about the evils of errant teaching (because as you think, so are you): Mt. 7:15, 24:11, 24; Mk. 13:22; Lk. 6:26; Jn. Ac. 13:6; II Cor. 11:13; Gal. 2:4; Phil. 3:2; II Th. 2:11; II Pet. 2:1, 3; I Jn. 4:1; Rev. 2:2.

Even innocently, accidentally and sincerely preachers can teach you lies, like God’s will is every Christian to be rich and fully healthy in this life, etc. Beware of false doctrine! As prophecy approaches, the Bible says ear ticklers will arise, and men will fall away from sound doctrine. I Tim. 4:1; II Tim. 4:3

You NEED to value understanding the Bible with all your heart, soul, mind and strength, U.S. Christians! Lk. 10:27 HOW can you confess you love Jesus, when your DEEDS prove you hate or are apathetic about His only love letter to you, and the only clear way He communes with you?

Your testimony makes you a liar, bearing false witness—both sins. I want to briefly, now enter into a cursory overview of those harder passages and then take on our 250 apologetic questions, all stemming from the Will You Live Forever button at <http://AmericanAnswers.org>.

Update #5: The Sound of Failure (Spiritually & Morally): 'tRUMP is Like King David'

(9/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

Having a fond emotional affection and good feeling toward Jesus, because He saved you, does NOT make one a disciple! I had NOTHING against Him, would have said I loved Him, the 10 years after I was saved, and was 100% carnal. "King David" claiming actor has NO Bible authority for such a claim!

ANY claiming "Christian" who believes tRUMP is a politician a Christian should vote for has ZERO knowledge of the Bible! I said it! God says THIS is what you support: Ex. 18:21; NOT whats below. The Apostasy is claimers supporting his many lies and sins!

Even the Jews awarding CHUMP some object shows many people choose NOT to value morals over adoration of power! Any sane human with a working conscience would shun him, or treat him like an outcast, despite his prior position! People suck up to power (idolaters)! Sinners!

Even the Rev. 3 lukewarm verse has room for carnality! It is evil! BUT, it is more evil to be half-hearted/luke-warm that cold on God! Carnality is a very clearly evident sin in the bible, possible for any believer/Christian! We have wills and a flesh, that can be used for evil!

If you believe tRUMP is anything like King David, look in the mirror and admit before God that you are a carnal "Christian," in desperate need of repenting, and becoming His disciple, for the first time in your life! And acknowledge you have no idea what your Bible says! 100% ignorance.

IF YOU BELIEVE TRUMP IS ANYTHING LIKE KING DAVID, DO NOT ATTEND ANY CHURCH!
All U.S. Churches will benefit, as a result!

NON-CHRISTIANS: Please know if anyone claims to be a "Christian," that ONLY means they believe they're sure to go to heaven! It has NOTHING to do with their being qualified to speak on morals, if they don't know the Bible. "King David" is exactly illustrating this important point!

Now I am dead-set firm that I will never watch the movie 'Sound of Freedom,' even if it was free on TV! *Idiots think actors are somehow experts on topics they "play" a role on film "acting."* If CHUMP is like King David, satan is like Jesus! Just another carnal who is a thespian!

I DON'T THINK VERY MANY PEOPLE UNDERSTAND HOW THIS King David comment IS the prophesied great delusion and The Apostasy spoken of in I and II Thessalonians! The Bible says beware when men call evil good. That's blasphemous sin to equate 45 with the great Israel leader! Proves he's carnal!

King David murdered a man and adulterated. That is the ONLY thing CHUMP/tRUMP has in common (except, tRUMP hasn't murdered, that I'm aware of). NOTHING else is in common. Anyone claiming to be a "Christian" who says otherwise is a carnal, Bible deficient fool, with zero discernment!

Note to Lordship Salvationists: Even YOUR converts know NOTHING but perhaps a gospel content, the day after they get saved! ANY claiming "Christian" has ZERO authority to EVER speak on morality, just because they're saved! 'Gotta know God's word, to do that! King David is BLASPHEMY.

I may be sick, today, but some IDIOT equating CHUMP to King David has my energy level higher than when I was well! Church discipline isn't practiced in America, but these carnal, confident in their ignorance fools NEED to be excommunicated! Evil is good? black is white? BALDERDASH!

IT IS SAD that God referenced Christian as sheep, so often, when WE in America so often take that as justifying us being so darn stupid and gullible, like anyone thinking CHUMP is anything like King David. SO much more like the coming AntiChrist, he may very well prove to be that!

You have NO spiritual discernment, and are proving how little you know of God and His word! STOP making a fool of Christendom, condoning so many sins satanically "in Jesus' blasphemed Name!" King David. *Grow up* and become His disciple! YOU need church discipline!

America: Christians are as capable of being evil and stupid as anyone else! Case in point: Whoever Gavial character is. He has ZERO authority to speak on God's behalf because he played a role in some movie! Good gosh Christians give God's Name such an atrocious reputation!

I 100% don't want a second term for CHUMP. Period. BUT, a small part of me wants him to be show to be the real AntiChrist, which would require that result. I just don't know how the fatal wound would be administered, or healed. It would be interesting to see Christians' eyes opened!

tRUMP/Chump has deep faith? In himself! LOOK how God teaches people with deep faith act, and don't act: Mt. 15:9 He keeps it private? LOOK what God says about that sin: Mt. 10:27, 32 Gaviezel is a suck-up 'wanna-be LIAR and doesn't know his Bible! Real King David rolls over in his grave!

CHUMP/tRUMP is like King David in ONLY one aspect: David had adulterous relations with Bathsheba. ALL other comparisons FAIL, miserably! MORE like the Anti-Christ, and him and David are WORLD'S apart opposites! Whoever actor Gaviezel is, he has NO IDEA what His Bible teaches! #Apostate!

Update #6

(9/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

WHERE ARE any PROPHETS (preachers/pastors) DECRYING SIN IN THE SO-CALLED "LEADERS" OF THEIR SUPPOSED POLITICAL PARTY? Complicit #crickets!

Update #7

(9/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

Politicians can lie, and try to make Christians FEEL they relate to that large voting bloc they coddle, and pretend to be Christians! They may even be, but have zero involvement in living like one. ALL for power idolatry vs. following God! BEWARE of charlatans! II Tim. 2:19 Kristi Noem? tRUMP!

U.S. Christians involved with politics: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee." Hos. 4:6 DISCERNMENT is a learned skill, practicing God's word, and NOT being deceived, or making DUMB decisions! I Jn. 4:1/Heb. 5:14

WHY does it matter that a politician have integrity? Can't they just support good policies, and be bad people?

1. GOD says! Ex. 18:21; That SHOULD be enough of an answer to any sincere Christian!

2. Hitler, or a robot, would be an acceptable mouthpiece of good policies.
3. Someone who has NO core convictions, and will say anything that's needed CAN'T BE TRUSTED, because that's the very behavior of a self- (vs. God-) promoting serial liar.

U.S. Christian voters MUST learn that hypocrisy is a sin, and they empower sinning when they support claimers of Jesus who behave in quite sinful ways! Guilt earned! II Tim. 2:19; Rom. 2:21-22 READ YOUR BIBLES and vote accordingly! CARNALITY/sin calls doing that "legalism!"

DID YOU KNOW the poor condition of U.S. ethics in our culture is a DIRECT result of statistically and historically proven fact of a majority of carnal Christians in America? Maybe saved; certainly not living for God as #1 in their lives! II Chron. 7:14

Ex. 18:21 Instead of putting collective feet down, and willing to lose to make that stand, they believed all his marketing and lies! God will hold them accountable, even if they don't realize it!

LOOK: I KNOW pastors WON'T engage biblical excommunication, because they value attenders over obedience, especially if those attenders might ever tithe. IF they trusted God for their finances, they'd rebuke if not expel MAGA members who disobey what God says to vote for—Ex. 18:21.

Update #8: Christian Presidential Options for 2024

(9/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

I HAVE said if it's ONLY between CHUMP and Biden, committed/real/serious Christians will vote to have huge GOP gains, but never vote for tRUMP, because of whats below, version 2.0 attempts at faking y'all out (promised not to occur, as it was him, but likely will), notwithstanding!

And I have NEVER said vote for Biden. I have said ANYONE who supports these actions is NOT a committed Christian!

And to ANY "Christian" who'd argue if you don't vote for tRUMP, because of whats below, you LET Biden win:

1. You're assuming no third party will run
2. BETTER a loss to his madness, to teach GOP and voters to live rightly!
3. We've endured three years, so far
4. Read your ERROR in #1!

IT GOES WITH (not without) SAYING: ANYONE who supports these actions is NOT a committed Christian. Period. They have idolized secular power over God's values! Mt. 6:33 (**See: The Case Against Donald Trump**, at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40).

Update #9

II Tim. 2:19; I Pet. 1:16 If ANY U.S. politician claims to know Jesus, LOUDLY RECITE THESE VERSES TO THEM IN PUBLIC!

I Tim. 3:13 Imposter/fake Christians DO exist. Their deeds will worsen (sins increase).

I Tim. 3:15 A PASTOR is exhorted by Paul to continue in the Bible! It's NOT automatic with salvation! We ALL need this reminder! II Pet. 1:13, 15, 3:1

I Tim. 4:1-5 As WE evangelize, people are expected to fall away from Christianity, paying attention to MYTHS (false stories/lies). That's apostasy, because just as The Apostasy will come, John warned not to let anything cause idols in one's life (a possibility—carnality) I Jn. 5:21

Update #10: 'Christians' for Trump (I Use the Term Loosely)

(9/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's address "we can be transactional" with tRUMP argument for Christians:

1. This isn't Russia, where you'll never change the dictator.
2. This is YOUR nation, and who YOU choose to represent it
3. How'd that work for four years, with hate, violence, division?
4. Jesus' Name slandered

In MANY cases in the America, you have to rest in the fact that God holds everyone accountable for their deeds, when it comes to claiming Christians supporting CHUMP! The Bema Judgment will be tough on them, if they aren't tares! They missed their opportunity to stand for God, vs. sin.

MAGA: "M.ajorly" A.nti-G.od A.nd Intelligence! Trump

If ANY self-professing "Christian" votes for tRUMP in 2024, and they inform me, I want NOTHING to do with them, ever again! They CHOSE to MISS their opportunity to stand for morality, as God is NOT #1 for them! And I NEVER said vote for Biden, but TO TAKE A STAND FOR GOD AGAINST EVIL.

Secular power is an IDOL (a sin) to MANY U.S. so-called "Christians." THAT FACT MEANS THEY ARE NOT HIS SDICSIPLES! They are self-deluded that for a good cause you support evil. God said the opposite! Romans 3:8, 6:1 You can serve satan and be saved! Mt. 16:23 FOR Trump is FOR satan!

ANYONE who would vote for Trump in 2024 better NEVER tell me or anyone else they're a "Christian!" And I am NOT saying any Christian votes for Biden! YOU TAKE A STAND FOR MORALITY, and better "leadership," and demand politicians live moral and be God-qualified! Ex. 18:21 Sin-to-win is SIN.

If YOU are FOR or promoting tRUMP, YOU are for and promoting sin! And I am NOT saying vote for Biden! REAL "Christians" put their feet down in rejecting sin, even if it means a temporary political loss, so Reagan and Lincolns party doesn't live with his stench indefinitely. Obey Jesus!

THIS is WHO tRUMP IS! He said so himself! He said he wasn't acting, and wasn't going to change. IF he's not a serial liar (which he IS: 22K times in office), THIS is what you are supporting when you support CHUMP. Are ANY so-called "Christians" SIN empowerers and promoters?

Update #11: Christians & the Far Right

(10/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

MANY MAGA values are 100% OPPOSITE to Jesus and the Bible! Carnal Christians would have NO problem with that! Christians who actually care about God, and want to do right, would never full-heartedly support MAGA 100%, and would never empower these many sins. Bad role models, like for kids.

I would NOT back down to always believing any actual Christian who would support the MAGA cult and especially their leader, rather than not vote, I would NEVER associate with! It's NOT unforgiveness. It's not tolerating claimers who take no stands for morals and God's values. Carnals!

ASK ANY MAGA CLAIMING CHRISTIAN TO RECITE FROM MEMORY 10 BIBLE VERSES, EXPLAIN THE GOSPEL, AND NAME FIVE PEOPLE THEY HAVE BROUGHT TO SALVATION. Also, have them take an IQ test.

Update #12

(11/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

You can REST ASSURED we'll call out EVERY person misrepresenting God, Christianity and the Bible, in politics, this entire near year season! I'll NOT allow God's great Name to be blasphemes by tares and carnals, like happened in 2016 and 2020! #NeverAgain The world gets confused about Jesus!

Biblically uninformed "Christians" will call rebuking Jesus-warping "Christians" (tares and carnals), in politics, "divisive. FALSE! It's having discernment and testing the spirits. Even expose them! Jesus' Name was dragged through the mud with CHUMP, and I won't let it happen, un rebutted!

I can't, and won't allow false claims to stand! Jesus COMMANDED division, NOT being divisive, over morals, spirituality, truth and Him! Mt. 10:34-36 Christians AREN'T to excommunicate tares, but claimers who live like the devil! These acts are part of biblical UNITY! Confused? I Cor. 14:33

UNDERSTAND I know the carnal Christian WELL! I was one from age 8 to 18. But I NEVER thought because I was certain of heaven, I knew anything about God's values or book! That's the problem with tares and carnals in politics, claiming Jesus! Glorifying in their shame! Phil. 3:19; Rom. 10:1

Update #13: 'Christian' Pastors for Trump 2024?

(12/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

AMAZINGLY STUPID "pastors!" Weapons formed against him are righteous people trying to stand against evil. His calling was to destroy U.S. culture? SATAN called him! Your prayers of agreement are agreeing to be complicit in sin. AVOID THEIR CHURCHES, folks! Apostate heretics! Tares?

TEST THE SPIRITS! Compare EVERYTHING to the word of God! Claiming pastors/ministers were TESTED, in Rev. 2:2. Some pastors just know enough of the Bible to stay one week ahead of their audience, and wait a lifetime to know the Good Book! The Apostasy was prophesied! And tares exist!

The ONLY thing Christians should be doing about CHUMP is praying for him, and for him to get saved, and to repent of his horrendous number of sins, blasphemously claiming Christ! YES, pray for those in authority! He is NOT! He USES believers for self idolatry and secular power worship!

Praying over Trump in IA: "The Gates of Hell will not prevail over him. I pray for protection over him and his family. All the weapons formed against him will not prosper. There is a great victory coming for this nation and the world because of the calling you've placed on this man."

IF I knew who these pastors were (I know all the main players in U.S. Christendom!) I'd tell them "TRUMP WANTS YOUR VOTE," and The Liar has PROVEN to everyone his track record of saying and doing ANYTHING to be in power. They NEED to repent. You don't pray for sin to succeed! They DO!

"Faith communities trust President Trump to lead our nation forward with integrity and moral clarity."

Just WOW! Trump campaign touts evangelical support in Iowa as faith leaders endorse him

<https://justthenews.com/politics-policy/trump-campaign-touts-evangelical-support-iowa-faith-leaders-endorse->

[him?utm_medium=social_media&utm_source=twitter_social_icon&utm_campaign=social_icons...](https://justthenews.com/politics-policy/trump-campaign-touts-evangelical-support-iowa-faith-leaders-endorse-)

via @JustTheNews

Update #14

(12/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

3-4,000 years later: have we learned one damn/dang thing? Feckless, weak, cowardly suck-up yes men, too scared to be prophets! And they will argue time has passed. OF COURSE time has passed! Time asses when mass murderers are on the lam, and not get caught. Their victims don't interpret the clock always ticking as healing anything!

America is living in the past if they allow CHUMP/Goliath back in the White House, and they are proving they can learn NOTHING more than those primitive early breed of humanity, who ALLOWED Pharaohs to dominate them, AS IF THEY COULD DO NOTHING!

I'm CERTIAN these so-called "pastors" in Iowa are mainly decent people, apart from their sin caving. But isn't that exactly what they are on this earth for, for such a time as this? To be an Elijah, a Jeremiah, or a John the Baptist?

The complicit sin of cowardice, rather than virtue of courage is ASTONISHING, except for my over 40 years of dealing with many pastors, who I've found to OFTEN violate Scripture, if it got them fame or fortune. EDBS priorities poo poo'd, if I can fill one more seat or get one more tithes. Churchianity! Carnality! Sin, folks.

There is absolutely zero doubt how The Antichrist of prophecy will deceive even Christians, including their so-called "leaders!" The Apostasy has already begun, if not gone full course! NO ONE has the balls to publicly call out tRUMP, from a pulpit or before cameras! Does he PAY these so-called "men of the cloth?"

Are they SO ignorant of God's word, or do they not know God enough to remember what the prophets did, and what is needed? It's SHOCKING! I am aware the alternative isn't often as consistent in policy with our holy Book, BUT YOU DO NOT SUPPORT EVIL!

The super majority carnality (non-disciple) problem I've spoken of and written about the past generation is 100% laid at the feet of men like these Iowa 150! I could go on, but I like my sleep. No one cares, anyway. The Bible isn't taken literally; only fools apply it-apparently.

Meet the evangelical pastors who just might pick our next president

<https://www.deseret.com/2023/8/14/23828971/iowa-evangelicals-national-initiative-trump>

I pray for small church pastors financial blessings, who obey morals, NOT seeking fame! Sincere, fervent prayer of mine!

The FACT that ANY born again "Christian" pastors would endorse CHUMP over you (who I also oppose) makes me volunteer to debate them on your behalf, if you're interested! Apostasy Cowardice Carnality and I DO own a Bible I can swear on! You can borrow it.

CHRISTIANS in America: DO NOT BE FOOLED by evil people using our Good Book for personal political gain! This man is a fake, and God NOWHERE says condemn lost people for not being for saved people's values. don't JOIN The Apostasy of prophecy! Are pastors FAILING to disciple THIS BADLY?

[Private account:] Josh Hawley (R-MO): "The left absolutely hates it when you mention God or the Bible. I mean they just lose their minds."

Judg. 21:25 When American pastors FAIL to disciple church members, fearing they'll lose donations if they preach and teach the WHOLE counsel of God, carnality ensues, which is precisely why we had tRUMP for four stressfully disruptive years! PREACH THE WORD! Know it, too! II Tim. 2:15

EXPLAIN to me how ALL politicians now have to watch their Ps. and Qs, behaviorally and word-wise, lest they lose support or donations, yet Trumpsters free-willedly ALLOWED all these open sins to slide under the American rug. It HAS to have a spiritual basis! Rev. 13; II Th. 2:3-10 It has to.

Biblical reproof, rebuke, shunning and church discipline DOESNT exist in America, and so-called "pastors" who are cowardly before CHUMP are NOT prophets, usually NOT even evangelists, as they say that's not their job—just tend saved sheep, CONTRARY to II Tim. 4:5. Regarding: 150 Iowa apostates.

Update #15: A Deal with the Devil (Roe's Overturn)

(12/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

The Christian right made a deal with the devil, to overturn Roe in exchange for conservatives getting zero opposition from The Church/Christians, as was testified to before Congress. As Dr. Phil. would ask, "how'd that work out for you?" You NEVER compromise morals for idolatry!

MY PERIODIC REMINDER RETWEET ABOUT THE CONDITION OF THE AMERICAN CHURCH, POLITICALLY! #GoliathReminder to self. Report: Pastor testifies on the reason evangelicals support Republicans: We "made a deal with the devil."

Update #16: Christian Nationalism is Sin & Selfish Idolatry!

(12/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

Christian Nationalism is sinful carnality. Christians influencing politics, based on Bible values, is Christianity. We do NOT live in a theocracy, nor is that what God has commanded. But salt and light are to penetrate the darkness. Little evangelism and discipling caused what we see today!

THESE two verses completely destroy the argument many pastors made in 2016, to support CHUMP, because he would overturn Roe! Rom. 3:8, 6:1. That's why the eight year old meme, below, NEVER loses relevance! (**See: The Case Against Donald Trump**, at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40). Idolatry of power and abortion bans is baby worship, and injustice. One-trick pony. REPENT! (12/13/23)

Rewarding sin is what ANY Christian who votes for tRUMP in 2024's doing.
Not only do they contribute to ruining God's Name before lost Americans and the world,
they value some policies of his over God, as America can endure four more years,
but NOT enshrined Trumpism! Vote all GOP's but 45!

John the Baptist had courage to tell a sin-full politician, "it's not right" what you're doing! HAS ANYONE EVER HEARD ANY U.S. PREACHER, IN PUBLIC, TELL SUCH WORDS TO CHUMP, REGARDING ALL OF WHAT'S BELOW? We ALL know the answer! They're SCARED of Goliath! I'm NOT! That emperor has NO clothes! (12/13/23)

Update

(12/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

MAGAs who name Jesus AREN'T INTERESTED IN KNOWING THEIR RELIGION, Adam Kinzinger! They RARELY evangelize, know little Bible, couldn't recite 10 verses from memory! They USE abortion to lure real believers, as if that's all the Bible speaks about! They are Billy Graham's worst nightmare.

There exists a SERIOUS need for pastors to unite to identify ALL saved but unchurched Christians in America, to ensure they're growing and having a daily quiet time! NO church caused me to grow or get committed! It was a Baptist Student Union man at Baylor. WE CAN'T ENDURE CARNALITY'S REIGN IN our land!

It's NORMAL and OK that Christians have different convictions in their personal walk with Christ. But it is NEVER OK for us to take public positions on policies or character of politicians that is NOT consistent with God's word! You have what you tolerate! DON'T empower/reward evil. Duh 101

11. APOLOGETICS

(8/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

I am happy/proud to have awakened with this message on my mind: WHY?

CREATURES (and HUMAN BODIES)

- Why are we able to speak, listen and understand, analyze, be curious as a cat, invent, be creative and artistic, remember (memory) and learn?
- Why do we mainly start out with working consciences, and so many of us experience a sixth sense, or intuition?
- Why are there internal organs serving functions we could hardly have thought of or designed, either the functionality or placement all together?
- Why are there so many unique and original faces (excepting similar doppelgangers and twins); and natural talents, with unique personalities?
- Why do our eyes see far away and nearby, with focus, not blurry; and natural water keeps them from drying out, and eye lids blink to reduce incoming matter; and eye lids reduce matter from atop?
- Why do our ears hear, and our fingers, feet and body able to feel and have touch?
- Why are our noses able to smell, and why do nose hairs filter our dust and foreign particles; and why are our mouths and tongues able to taste?
- Why do we have teeth able to chew, and saliva to swallow what we eat, or do our stomachs digest, take needed nutrients, and our tail feathers and private parts discard what's left over?
- Why do we have toes for balance, after we learn how to walk after we crawl?
- Why do our hands have opposable thumbs and fingers, able to do things a mere stub could never do?
- Why do we have various body types, but all with same core features (absent problem cases)
- Why do naps and night sleeping refresh our entire bodies?
- Why do we dream and have visions, plans and goals?
- Why does exercise energize, and do cuts heal, or does blood flow through our body and veins?
- Why are there two genders, and do people generally not walk around public naked?
- Why do we all work, die and decay?
- Why at near age 12 do boys turn toward manhood and girls womanhood?
- Why do our sex organs perfectly align, and active engagement produce a baby in nine months?
- Why do women have the strength and ability to push out a baby at least five times larger than where they get expelled?
- Why do they have menstruation cycles, then menopause, or do their breasts provide milk, in due season?
- Why do we mature/grow up, get older, work, then die?

- Why do we procreate, and pass on our own genes to other generations?
- Why do we have love and hate, and about everything in-between?

CREATION (and PLANETARY BODIES)

- Why does the earth provide us with most everything we'd ever need?; plants, water and food, and beauty, yet also with some ugly things, like out of control weather events?
- Why is their always air to breathe, and do our lungs breathe without our choosing, and our hearts beat without our commanding?
- Why do the Moon and start consistently and routinely provide us light, as with the sun, with its heat/warmth (which, if any closer, we'd burn up)
- Why does a rainbow appear after heavy rains, and why does weather both help and hurt, depending on severity?
- Why is there also disease and disaster?

CULTURE (and SOCIETY)

- Why are we curious, and do we travel and explore our vast universe and galaxies?
- Why are they there, anyway?
- Why are there so many languages, and how did that whole confusing mess get started?
- Why is there government, and the family unit?

CRITTERS (and ANIMALS)

- Why do animals have beauty, breath, eyes, ears, personalities, the ability to eat and procreate?

CONCLUSIONS

Why is life basically predictable? Time alone passing doesn't bring such drastic changes, or complexity! Thousands of years of humankind has never produced anything similar to us, our animals, plants and planet, until very recent technologies imitate the originals!

ANSWER

God, and His design, as explained in the Bible (including sin and satan's evil existences)! NOT random soup morphing or destructive explosions over eons of time, able to bring order and answers to all these questions' answers and complex, pretty perfectly working solutions!

Update #1: Deity of Christ, The Trinity & the Virgin Birth

(9/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

Mt. 1:23 Jesus was God with us—Isa. 9:6 (Immanuel)—another deity of Christ verse.

Mary never had sex with Joseph, to conceive Jesus, but God the Father moved upon her, miraculously. That's how He Who was pre-existent God/deity (Jn. 1:1-5, 6:68, 8:45-47, 58; 10:30, 38, 14:6; Lk. 5:24; II Cor. 5:21; Col. 1:15-20, 2:9-10; Heb. 4:14-15, 6:18; I Pet. 1:18-19, 2:22; I Jn. 3:5; Isa. 53:9) could become human for 33 years, and sin never be involved in His life.

Phil. 2:5-11 We've just seen Jesus' full deity and full humanity (for 33 years on earth; not half and half, not deity unable to become human, or human unable to also be divine), and His virgin birth! All that's left is the Trinity, and you've learned great theology in two chapters! There's only one God—Deut. 6:4.

Yet Jesus and the Holy Spirit exhibit all the traits of the Father (in voluntarily humble subservient/submissive roles—Lk. 22:42; Jn. 16:14-15). The Trinity (three Persons in the one godhead—Father, Son and Spirit) is expressly implied in Gen. 1:26, and man made in God's image is spirit, soul and body! I Th. 5:23

Our website lists the many traits all three share as deity (Will You Live Forever button of <http://AmericanAnswers.org>, Doctrine section on The Trinity). You can also learn verses on man's fallenness, the doctrine of sin, angels, demons and the devil, as well as the Bible, eternal security, eschatology/prophecy (the 10 most important doctrines).

IF only God the Father were God, Jesus and the Spirit would NOT be God. If Christians claimed three God's, they would violate Scripture. But Scripture clearly teaches three distinct persons in the Godhead. All three are eternally preexistent, omniscient, omnipresent and omnipotent! #Trinity!

IF Jesus had been born of normal human sex, He couldn't have been God, but just another (natural) man. IF Jesus was only a man, He wasn't God. IF Jesus was only God, while on earth, He couldn't have had a body (as God is invisible). If Jesus was half man and God, He wasn't fully God.

Update #1: If Man Evolved

(10/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF man evolved:

1. WHY are some not as evolved, intellectually and morally?
2. WHY do monkeys exist?
3. WHY do men do evil?
4. How can such complex order come randomly?
5. WHY do men die, if it took eons to make man, and 80 years to end?
6. WHY don't YOU walk around naked in public?

Update #2: Lee Strobel (At First Baptist, Dallas)

(10/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

A poll says 1/4th of America doesn't believe Jesus lived on earth ("mythicists").

Jesus was alive, at point A, Jesus died, at point B, Jesus was alive at point C in history. There's proof He resurrected, which is the core of our faith. He was not a myth. Scholars agree He lived.

1.6 billion Muslims believe Jesus didn't die on a cross. A source within months of His death, and five other sources outside the Bible say He did. There's NO evidence anyone ever survived a full Roman crucifixion. JAMA (the Journal of the American Medical Association) concluded medical evidence He died before the sword to His side.

Evidence for Christ's resurrection is an empty tomb (though sealed). Romans didn't allow the burial of crucifixion victims? Archaeology proves buried remains of spiked ankle bone victims. The earliest reports say He was buried. Jesus' ENEMIES admitted He was alive!

Christ's enemies excused His being alive saying the 11 disciples stole the body from grave. They admit the tomb was empty. How did it get that way? Religious leaders wanted Him to stay dead. Seven sources outside Bible say the 11 suffered, and were willing to die because they knew He was alive.

It takes more faith to remain an atheist than to accept Jesus, was @leestrobel's personal verdict. His claims of deity, miracles, teachings, fulfilled prophecies, forgiving sins, resurrection, virgin birth, etc. Jn. 1:12 receive His free gift of forgiveness and eternal life!

Update #3: What Jesus as the Son of God Means

(12/12/23; @JamesMeroney)

Apologetics: Jesus is the Son of God DOESN'T mean preexistent Jesus had a mother, before Mary, or God had sex, or the God the Father is a generation older than Jesus. Humanly, Jesus was born a man, and Son by the Holy Spirit, using Mary. There are NO inferior Trinity members! Subservient, willingly.

12. GLOBALISM

(10/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

I HAVE A TOPIC!: Globalism. There are people in and out of America who believe America is too powerful! BALDERDASH! We need to be MORE powerful, IF we live morally! People try to bring America down and bankrupt us, to even things out. They are ENEMIES who MUST be defeated, at ALL costs! America #1!

EVERY nation NEEDS to imitate America on valuing self-sufficiency! NO ONE likes being hit upon for money donations, continually, for problems that never get fixed! LEARN to have a job and budget for all people to meet their own needs. Period. That's the American way! Imitate it-ALL!

Be it porous borders, youth indoctrinated toward socialism, politicians gaining personal lifestyle perks by making U.S. government BIGger, or laws to punish U.S. businesses and our rich, there's a demonic movement trying to lessen America, so stoop to other nations' standards! FIGHT IT!

China, Russia, Iran and North Korea are trying to fight US's power. IF we use it for good, they're EVIL to fight it. If we're selfish and worldly, they have a just cause. WE decide if our nation deserves to be the most powerful, or forfeit that status! America#1! Every nation-care for your own!

EVERY human has a RIGHT to have education, then a job they can pay all their needed bills with, and enough healthcare not to die of preventable diseases, and enough food to survive, and a place to stay. That's every governments duty to ensure their economy causes! NOT America for the world!

I spoke with a missionary to Europe, and asked if it's really being overrun by Muslims and Africans. Pretty much agreed, as they fill jobs from low birthrates. Then, those policies get abused, and they never stop coming.

I asked WHY would ANYONE build something great, only to let it be taken away by others? She said they're waking up to this problem! Americas going down that same path!

Point blank: If you believe America needs to be leveled to other nations' standards, you are anti-American, and our enemy! You need to be expelled from our great nation! You aren't welcome here.

I GUARANTEE you the U.S. Founders, the men who died at the Alamo, and ALL Americans who settled this great land, and built it to what it has become did NOT create a great thing so others could dismantle it! America can help others "grow up," but they're NOT our problem to fix! Imitate America!

That missionary spoke of many peoples hating America's power and Capitalism. Capitalism has problems, but it is NOT a problem! It is what brought America to our world! If anyone wants America lessened, you suffer the sin of envy and jealousy. You're sinning! You're EVIL! You MUST be defeated!

Update #1: Self-Sufficiency, Selfishness or Dependency?

(9/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

SELF-SUFFICIENCY is a virtue!? The far right LOVES the term, "personal responsibility" with finances. The left LOVES dependency as a policy. WHAT DOES GOD SAY ABOUT SELF-

SUFFICIENCY? First, NO ONE likes to pay taxes! It's money you could have had to spend for your own needs. So what?

GOD says you pay your taxes that government deserves—NOT what they don't, from waste. You FIGHT that! BUT, when ANYONE is not paying any taxes, the system is unfair! Get that straight, where everyone's pain is the same, compared to their assets, and you have a fair system!

I return to my original belief that PAIN equality is more important than percentage equality! Everyone's buy-in on government spending HAS to hurt them when it spends, and the pain has to hurt exactly the same to a poor person as a rich person, with NO freeloaders! So, self-sufficiency:

WHAT DOES THE BIBLE (God) TEACH ABOUT SELF-SUFFICIENCY? It IS a virtue, but not standing alone! It is coupled with generous voluntary giving to others! The Jews had a safety net. The first Christians collectively ensured no one had needs. 1 Tim. 6:17-19 commands all rich people to give back generously!

But as to taxes, those are forced upon people. No choice in the matter! They HAVE to be fair! Progressive or flat? Progressive is more equal pain, but flat is the same percent of wages, NOT accounting for one's nest eggs—only income! People HIDE their wages, by letting companies pay them in other ways than salary. They can even purposely bankrupt one business, to offset profits of another!

People do cash transactions the government will never know of. The entire system is full of people HATING taxes, and avoiding them at all costs, because we do NOT want to pay them, but we sure love telling government what to do, that costs tax dollars! The rich are most easily self-sufficient! The poor are the least!

I read a tweet of a tRUMP supporter hoping he'll have government help pay for her back surgery! WHERE DO WE GET OFF VOTING TO FORCE FELLOW AMERICANS TO FUND OUR OWN EXPENSES? Biden wants student loans to magically disappear!

TAXPAYERS are who he is targeting! He proposed a 20 or 25% tax on billionaires! Punish them for owning stuff! He wanted "free" healthcare, college, mortgage down payment, daycare and student loan forgiveness. HOW IS ANYTHING IN LIFE "FREE?"

ONLY when someone else pays for it, or chooses to donate a gift! EVERYTHING government does costs money—TAXPAYER MONEY! Even open borders! Have you ever heard 'inflow must exceed outflow?' Live within your means.

NO ONE wants to help you pay for your life! We all have our own challenges doing so! And EVERY dollar government spends to help someone HAS TO BE repaid, by service or funds, once on their feet! The ONLY Americans deserving of help are 100% disabled, physically, mentally, or both!

I know many people are NOT 100% disabled, but get 100% help. That's WRONG and unjust! I also know people hide their assets, and can doctor shop to get who'll say they qualify for government benefits. THE SYSTEM IS BROKEN! Pay your own damn bills, and never look to another human for help!

BUT, when you can't, government repaid help and crowd funding exist, as with cheap Obamacare insurance. Or, you can work longer hours, or a second job. A government safety net should be MINIMAL, and repaid, if justice is operating! Gal. 6:2, 5 teaches help yourself and others (balance).

II Th. 3:10-13 says if unwilling to work, suffer the consequences! It's both/and, forcibly for necessities of government, always justly operated, and voluntary for all else! That's the biblical model of social services and taxation, and the size of government! Self-sufficiency, and Phil. 2:3-5 helping others!

Paul's employment was donation-based, so it's NOT a 100% analogy to workers in America. But he depended on God for his finances, usually needs supplied through humans, but also tent making. Jesus, the same thing. BUT, Paul worked harder than them all! He offered his gospel for FREE!

Paul was indebted to no man, and sought the benefit accruing to his donors much more than his personal financial help, when they did! He was both rich and poor, at times, but knew contentment! How? He was able to endure anything by trusting God as his strength! Phil. 4:13 Depend on God.

SO, self-sufficiency (not without God, but depending upon Him) IS biblical, but NOT the whole story! Giving back to others, voluntarily, is also equally taught. But looking to taxpayers/government to pay your daily expenses is NOWHERE in the Bible, if you're not unworkably disabled!

One more thing: We think if government pays for our surgeries, we'll vote for politicians who make that happen. HOW DOES GOVT PAY FOR THEM? Tax dollars! There are NO money trees! Government has NOTHING it doesn't take from someone! You're using government to force a citizen to fund YOUR expense! That's EVIL!

There will ALWAYS be lots of financially needy voters wanting to vote to STEAL taxpayers' wealth, by letting government confiscate it! And with open borders, even more future, potential Socialist voters! Secession would occur, before allowing that to go much further, or civil war.

Update #2:

(12/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

Obama said in foreign relations, you do not deal with angels. I'd add trust but verify. Unless they tell the truth, talk is cheap! Deeds prove intentions. BRICS (save Brazil and ~China) are opponents. I think America can work some with China, but Communists are uniting, and hate democracy.

Update #3: How To Deal with Evil Regimes

(12/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's deal with who and how you deal with evil regimes! A HUGE bloc is organizing to end the dollar, and U.S. world dominance. Russia, Iran, N Korea, ~Saudis, ~China. You can't keep only opposing them 100% as enemies, unless you like or want war. You add allies, and find any areas to agree/work with them.

The world's enemies should be war-happy nations, limited resources, diseases, natural disasters, cruelty to humans and their rights, crime, etc. NOT nation vs. nation. "As much as is in your power, be at peace with all men." Rom. 12:18 Never start a fight, just END it! Find win-win!

Update #4: If the Dollar Wasn't the Global Reserve Currency

(12/7/23; @JamesMeroney)

De-dollarization: What Happens if the Dollar Loses Reserve Status?

https://money.usnews.com/investing/articles/de-dollarization-what-happens-if-the-dollar-loses-reserve-status?src=usn_tw

IF America lost the dollar as the world's reserve currency, our debt would cost us MORE interest, our global clout lowers, we can't borrow from China as easily, and printing money loses some effect, as

others don't accept devalued dollars as readily. In short, our debt HAS to be reduced, or you default, and send the world in financial crisis (NOT a good solution).

Nations are conspiring against America, which have good and even great economies, militaries, and numbers of population. Many of them have evil regimes, but their peoples are unable to change that, anytime soon, and as America is rightly supporting Israel, even more smaller Arab nations are rising in hostility to America and Israel.

Russia openly defies us in Ukraine! Already, there's tensions with China and somewhat the Saudis, not to mention the outright animosity with North Korea, Iran and Russia—large nations with people, assets and some nukes.

WHAT is America doing to counter these trends? Have we done anything to set them against us? ABSOLUTELY, YES! And we start by admitting that! The arrogant exceptionalism attitude does NOT endear you to fellow humans equally made in God's image!

I believe in our exceptional blessedness, and achievements, and can do spirit, but when it crosses into arrogance, people grow disdain. And while we rightly speak on morals, globally, we have to first look inside to see if we have authority to speak, when our own culture is in such shambles!

The America First crowd wants nothing to do with America as the world's sole superpower! Isolationists. Let the world cave to the next Hitler, and deal with that threat only when his troops enter our homeland. YET, our military are deemed patriots for being paid not to defend U.S. interests abroad. POPPEYCOCK!

It saved Americans tax dollars, so the far right is all for it! That's their ONLY concern! Save all the money I earn for me and my family, and to hell with the world and others! I think it's way too late for America to reshape her image towards those adversary nations' leaders, but NOT to their peoples!

China and Saudi Arabia are much quicker fixes. Russia and Iran and terrorists are dead set against America (in their regimes), and it's NOT just cause they're Communists, or autocratic (Iran). It's Israel, it's our arrogance, it's our putting our nose in the Middle East in ways that have destroyed their peer's countries, even if well-intentioned!

It's jealousy over our economic success. It's disdain for our morals, which have severely slipped.

It's rejection of one world's policeman!

It's allying to oppose all this, as no one wants to take us on 1:1, militarily! So the hack us, drain our treasury for wars THEY start. They steal from us, send spies to live among us, attack our friends and threaten our allies we spend money defending.

It's outsmarting us by becoming the #1 economy by serving OUR desire for cheap labor!

It's uniting against the almighty dollar, to harm our economic abilities.

It's befriending and investing in charity projects in poor nations, to gain access on loan defaults, or to enlist their leaders to their alliance.

It's space satellites, and plane and ship encounters with Americans.

It's keeping their people in fear of any criticism, or opposition, by jail, death or labor camps.

It's using their natural resources to advantage their alliance, and directly compete and try to win against America and the West.

It's initiatives to divide America, and our Western alliance, building economic ties with our partners, and getting America to a feverishly divided state, as a house divided can't stand.

It's stealing and reverse engineering our inventions, and ignoring international laws and intellectual property rights.

It's human rights abuses and polluting at will, with little regard that there is any sheriff on duty, as they have worked tirelessly to unite and act to reduce his influence.

It's chaos, but strategically thought out, and it's disruptive, disorderly, devilish, defiant, and destructive, but it is working for leaders who have no working conscience, except self, power, and annihilating the America, and maybe later, the West.

Little satan. Death to America. BRICS. Send Israel to the sea. Pro-Socialism, so America is left more in the cold, as we, historically, don't accept that prelude toward Communism. WHAT is America doing in response?

Update #5: Putin as Hitler #2?

(12/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

I do NOT believe Putin wants expansion into NATO territories, but to reunify the Soviet Union, whose breakup always irritated him. The minute he ever attacked ANY NATO partner, he'd be met with ferocity that would make his horse buck in shirtless frame!

IF Communist dictators actually wanted to find common ground with democracies, and find win-win solutions on land grabs, energy, natural resources, human rights, the space race, military and economic issues, WHAT WOULD THAT LOOK LIKE?

The great Ronald Reagan opposed the evil empire's leaders, in the Soviet Union. TRUMP/CHUMP appeases and does the bidding of them!

Commies will lie, cheat, steal and deceive, all to advance their interests, and not change their bad practices cause some democracy tells them they should. It is ultimately man playing God, because they don't believe in Him, and His messengers would be deemed self-sent—as no One to send.

Why would oppressing the masses, violating human rights, forced labor camps, child labor and sweat shops, murdering political opponents, jailing (or sawing into parts) critics, disarming citizens be in best interests of dictators? Maintaining power! They fear losing their job and life!

I'd have NO problem with dictators staying in power, if that's 'gotta be, IF they treated their people better! How they treat other nations is up to those nations to defend against and respond to!

Update #6: What the West Must Do

(12/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

I have a GREAT concern for how the West must unite and expand, to counter the threat of Communists uniting, and any intent to take over our world, subtly. Land grabs, etc.

Conservatives have LONG complained U.S. is held to a higher standard, and that hurts business, like no child labor or sweat shops, competing against China. IF we believe God rewards good, we will continue that standard. Our standard of living, the envy of the world, is proof He blesses it.

The West isn't 'gonna get axis of evil nations' heads to change/morally improve! Just have to deal with their rampant sinfulness, and expect their evil tactics, even as they promise to do good with a smile! Only God can break their backs, if they were to miss hell, where they're bound.

NO nation's leaders are 100% evil or 100% good! Arrogant ones refuse to hear anyone tell them where they need to improve, like human rights abuses, usually in states that have no belief in God, so they feel accountable to no one. Hell is going to be very hot for their future! Repent!

What AMAZES me is the non-politician masses in N Korea, Russia, ~China, or any other oppressive and Communist state, who NEVER try to break free, one iota, except a handful, who are forced to do things covertly and to small degrees. DO THEY LIKE LIVING THIS WAY? It's NOT God's will for them.

America could build BIG bridges with ALL Arab nations, if and when the Israeli War ends, by insisting on one two-state solution in Gaza, and NOT letting Netanyahu just obstinately keep building apartments on disputes lands. You push people too far, and they break! ALWAYS keep Israel safe—always.

Update #7: Intolerable Liberal Globalist Ideals



I'll never understand the mentality of stealing another country's land, but I don't have to. We ALL know it's evil, and can't stand! Putin has to be utterly defeated, soon, or America is wasting taxpayer dollars! (12/6/23)

13. GOP STRATEGY

(9/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF I were the GOP, I'd be recruiting someone else to primary Bobo Boebert! THIS event will not go away, online! @RNC @SenateGOP @HouseGOP @GOP #ForEveryActionTheres an equal and opposite reaction?



Update #1

(9/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

Standing alone as an issue, despite other bad policies, Biden's handling of the U.S. border, alone, is reason to VOTE HIM OUT OF OFFICE!!!

YOU, alone, are single-handedly giving CHUMP a "yuge" advantage at beating you, with your horrific border policies! Idiot-level choices! @POTUS @joebiden Shall I commend you? I shall NOT! I Cor. 11:2, 17 Keep it up and a loss is certain, in my opinion!

Update #2

(10/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

MANY in America AREN'T discerning, so we MUST educate: deSATAN said CHUMP was a role model for his kids, and behaved like "Trump lite" (a nickname others gave, observing his act). NOW he flip-flops to naming Romney and McCain, as he HAS NO CORE VALUES! Are we BLIND to their manipulating?

MANY in America AREN'T discerning, so we MUST educate: deSATAN fought Disney like a hard righter, then backed off a lawsuit, as his campaign floundered! He also said government's job isn't to help people. NOW he's trying to use the good names of Romney and McCain. 100% LYING 'POS' fraud!

IT'S NOT HARD to have convictions and stick with 'em! DeSantis/deSATAN is 100% a spineless weasel with zero core—just idolizer of power and Self-promoting, which FAILS! Read our past two tweets. ANY politician with focus group index finger to the wind will say anything—even contradictory!

@realdonaldtrump YOU must point out that deSATAN imitated you (Disney, you as his kid's role model, government isn't for helping, Trump Lite), and NOW invokes the GOOD men, Romney and McCain. Flip-flopper in chief, with NO core, and severely FAILING! "Loser," as you'd call it! SAY IT!

I GET you can only vote for people who run, but you get what you deserve, IF you vote for LIARS, and immoral, stupid people, because you can always withhold voting, to teach them a lesson that they run according to God's standards for politicians, or their opponent will be allowed to crush 'em!

DeSATAN 2028: I'm Trump Lite and Romney-McCain. I'm whatever can get me elected! I can't understand the fracture within the GOP, so I'll say I'm both! That's how stupid I am, so elect me! DeSantis Wishy-washy stand for nothing but Self-er! No core; just idolatry! "Loser." –DJT term

CHUMP: deSATAN said he will NOT play second fiddle (your VP). You can ignore him, as he hangs himself, or you can send him into eternal demise for future runs, stating he loved and imitated you, and now invokes Romney and McCain. POINT OUT HIS FLIP FLOPS and lack of any core! He's a FRAUD

I can't believe I'm stooping to advising CHUMP! I've done it a few times since he stole most of his good ideas from me, but then helped Biden, lest I have over-helped DJ, and helped cause a re-election! I'd NEVER advise that much!

Quite honestly, CHUMP doesn't have to address DE SATAN, at all! He's the only one running who even breaks 10 points, and he's losing severely to tRUMP. WHY even give anyone a chance to hurt you, or show up your flaws? @realdonaldtrump I'd keep avoiding interaction and debates! They CAN'T KEEP UP.

Update #3

(10/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

I am SO tired of the GOP feeling insecure over race, that they tout the handful of famous black politicians, never caring about qualifications! Byron Donalds for Speaker is just the latest example. GOP's believe in best-qualified! GOP's didn't create slavery! Quit your "white guilt!"

The ONLY reason there would ever be a lack of "blacks and browns" in the GOP is if either of those two groups prefer government handouts! NOT because GOP policies discriminate against them! We believe in MLK, color blindness, and competition, so may the best person win!

Update #4

(11/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

@GOPChairwoman: IF for NO other reason (though there are others), #NeverResign! These bully tactics by Trump and his cult have to be stood against! Someone in the GOP has to grow a pair and back down these IDIOTS, even if it's a woman growing them! #TakeNoCrap, mam! Josh. 1:9

Update #5

(11/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

It appears GOP is desperately trying to get a RINO for CHUMP's VP!

1. He's NOT that kind of guy, and said VP won't be anyone running
2. He can't unite #NeverTrump or establishment that hates him. \
3. NO committed Christian will vote for him, if better options! Futile efforts, in my opinion!

Update #6

(12/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

I can see if morals mean NOTHING to you, truth doesn't matter, the spiritual world is foolish to you, sin isn't a concern of yours and policy is all that matters, Hitler or a robot would be viable choices for you, so endorsing satan's man (Chump) comes naturally, even for some pastors.

GOP House and Senate SHOULD set forth an agenda like I just described, so they aren't tied to tRUMP, or any other candidates! That party could win in a landslide if they broke free and used their independence to stand for things, and not one very failed and flawed man! There SCARED of him!

14. TALK RADIO & THE CHURCH: StRaNgE BEDFELLOWS!

(10/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS is worth writing about: Drove my wife to the airport, and listened to talk radio on the way home. There is what the Bible calls a "bastardization" of Christianity going on there! Carnality on full display. Uncommitted Christians using Jesus' Name for politics. VILE and sin-FULL!

Political far right "conservatives" on talk radio are using abortion (sonogram donations) and saying they cause some to 'receive Jesus as Savior' as justification for supporting ALL this sin (below). People who do LITTLE to no evangelism milking the flock of God for votes for THIS:

BECAUSE discipling does not much occur, carnal Christians get deceived that political conservatism is godly. NO discernment. NO knowledge of the Bible. NO evangelism. Commitment to money-making over serving God! Laodicea and The Apostasy, embracing EVIL for stolen policies of Trump.

I don't have patience to write chapters needing editing. Suffice it to say that MANY U.S. Christians never take a stand for morality, have horrible memories of how bad things were with crazy CHUMP in the White House, and deceptively believe they serve God voting for the likely Antichrist! Jn. 16:2

TARES use abortion and Jesus as Savior language to equate a vote for CHUMP with anything to do with Jesus! FAKE Christians preying on Bible-deficient REAL but carnal Christians! Jesus Christ is Alive and He watches "The Apostasy!" Repent and read more Bible. I Th. 5:22; II Tim. 2:19; I Pet. 1:16

YES, I've addressed, YOU, Mike. Confused, deceived or purposely anti-God mixer of evil with Bible. Whats happening to CHUMP is Gal. 6:7-9, as a pastor used about a Houston Astros player! Non-Christians call it "karma." Idioms say you made your bed, lie in it! @radiotalkermike

The far right ALWAYS labels any American who DOESNT worship THEIR cult's god-CHUMP-as "haters!" Mike Gallagher did so today. Call it disgust, disapproval, protest, righteous indignation, Trumplers NEVER address this meme, because they cannot. THEY SUPPORT ALL THESE SINS, yet name Jesus. (See: The Case Against Donald Trump, at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40).

Christians in America NEED a sermon on the attributes of the Antichrist, because they have proven that they are NOT discerning enough to not fall for The Apostasy of prophecy!

Antichrist Traits	
The Personality of the Coming World Ruler	Traits & Actions
• Charismatic (Dan. 7:7-8, 20, Rev. 13:5)	Prideful (Dan. 11:36-37)
• Cunning (Dan. 7:8, 11:21)	Blasphemous (Dan. 11:36; II Th. 2:4)
• Cruel (Dan. 7:23, 25) Wealthy (Dan. 11:36)	Lawless (II Th. 2:3, 8)
The Profile of the Coming World Ruler	Apostate (Dan. 11:37)
• Politically Inconspicuous (Dan. 7, Rev. 13:1, 17:15)	Asexual (Dan. 11:37)
• Emerge from a Gentile Nation	Worships might (Dan. 11:38)
• Spiritually Blasphemous (Dan. 7:25; 2 Thes. 2:4; Rev. 9:11, 11:7, 13:8, 20:1-3)	Briber (Dan. 11:38)
• Limited Providentially (Rev. 13:5, 7)	Sits in Jerusalem temple (II Th. 2:4)
• Intimidating Presence (Dan. 7, Rev. 13:2)	Miracle worker (II Th. 2:9)
• <u>What In The World Is Going On?</u> , pp. 146-157, by Dr. David Jeremiah (Nelson: Nashville), 2008	Military campaign (Dan. 11:39-45)
Ezek. 28:1-10	Peace treaty (Dan. 9:27)
(1) Proud, due to riches and ego, deification (v. 2a-h, j, 4c, 6, 9a-b)	Wars with the saints (Rev. 13:7)
(2) Humbled and judged by God (v. 2i, 6-8, 9d, 10)	(Bible, <i>directly</i>)
(3) Wiser than Daniel, no secrets unrevealed (v. 3-4a)	
(4) Rich off wisdom and understanding (4-5, 7g)	
(5) Ruthless nations of strangers will war with him (v. 7a-f, 8, 10b)	
(6) Splendor will be defiled (v. 7g)	
(7) Dies the death of Gentiles, down to the pit in the heart of the seas (v. 8-10)	
(8) Men slay and wound him (before resurrection?); (v. 8-10), Ezek. 28:1-10	

15. HOUSE SPEAKER JOHNSON REPLACING MCCARTHY

(10/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

D.C. Is broken! Fix it, 'We the people!'

It is the MOST asinine thing that the leading nation in the world and one of the top technology centers/leaders of the world can't STOP WASTING taxpayer dollars by manual and verbal House votes, vs. verified electronic button pushing, to get back to business!!!

Update #1

(10/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

GET OVER IT! Gaetz's act was legal and succeeded! The rule allowing such a low bar was DUMB, but McCarthy had little leverage against the far right for a higher standard! Move forward with a uniter, OR just someone able to govern a bunch of stray cats, who don't have much unity!

I GUARANTEE you Congress can work productively! You MUST master techniques of justice, balance, compromise, and especially win-win! If Dems get a win that's not horribly against GOP values, they get it only when the opposite happens for the GOP's! I HATE bureaucracy and Parliamentary rules!

EVERYTHING Congress does has to first allow for a 100% audit of all federal spending, by independent, unbiased experts! NO ox is off the table as a golden calf! Streamline everything for best bang for the buck. The days of the government worker disincentivized at customer service.

Update #2

(10/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

A post asked how you'd describe 22 GOP's who use their conscience. MAGAs used these descriptions, below FUNNY, when only 10 GOP's voted to end McCarthy, these same IDIOTS called them heroes, but now the minority is evil. It's all a worship of satanic far right conservatism! HYPOCRISY SIN.

Democrats - uniparty members! Future unemployed Incorrigible RINOS Self-serving Spiteful <u>Traitors</u> Weak

Talk radio slandered GOP's who still have a working conscience, accusing them of not wanting to govern, but wanting to be out of power and just complain and enjoy D.C.'s perks. IF I could at every "moderate" who votes vs. Jordan, I'd commend them profusely! These people are EVIL and deluded!

What GOP needs is a unifier who sees both sides of their philosophical split! One who is pragmatic enough to work with Dems to get things done, but won't sacrifice core principles in that process, and who isn't there just to demonize them, or insist only on GOP's policies! Good luck.

Update #3

(10/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

You can't, AKA it's impossible to unite with people unwilling to compromise one iota, but requiring centrist GOP's to bow to Trumpism! It can't work, and would necessitate a viable third party's rise, as early as 2024! #CommonSense No give, no unity; my-way-or-the-highway win-lose loses—Am. 3:3

Update #4

(10/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

YOU tell me how you can unite radicals with rationals? Amos 3:3 The two GOP sides fundamentally disagree on how to change D.C. gridlock. One side believes they can be convinced to better solutions. The other only likes scorched earth disruption! NO middle ground Speaker of the House.

Update #5

(11/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS IS NOT CHRISTIAN BEHAVIOR, to flip flop, take all sides of the issue, take no stand, have no convictions, and have a linguini spine and backbone!

@SpeakerJohnson You CANNOT hide behind a Bible and claim to Christ! BEHAVIOR is where proof is in the pudding! NO consistency, here!

WE are ALWAYS objective! Positives for @speakerjohnson: Pro-Israel speech, today, and this win for America: <https://foxnews.com/politics/house-passes-bill-avert-government-shutdown-speaker-johnson...>
Negative: 2020 was "stolen" and "I'm all in for tRUMP for 2024." Be more like Jesus, sir, or DON'T MENTION HIM!

We will DESERVE the reputation in this society OUR free-willed decisions earn! @SpeakerJohnson @RonDeSantis @NikkiHaley @ChrisChristie

And @VoteTimScott: @SpeakerJohnson says he's all in for CHUMP. That's NOT objectivity, or letting the nomination process proceed. Disqualifying statement as to credibility as a GOP "leader," in my opinion! Mt. 23:10 Your candidacies are 100% dismissed!

IF EVER in the history of the America American Christians had a chance to stand for morality and against sin and stupidity, it would be whether they vote for CHUMP, or not!

16. GOVERNMENT STREAMLINING/REFORM

(10/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

I DO NOT KNOW HOW America WILL RECOVER to ever reach a balanced federal budget, or to reduce our national debt to a more reasonable and manageable level, without severe spending cuts! NO ONE wants more taxes, and any sized growing economy isn't 'gonna bring in those figures needed!

Compulsory civic service, fair taxes for all, complete streamlining for best bang for the buck federal budget, and teaching Americans to never rely on government for any funds, but to be self-sufficient, and skilled enough to pay their own bills of what they earn is ESSENTIAL, and what I'd do.

And requiring some form of payback for any offered government help, excepting people who are 100% disabled, mentally or physically. And increasing allies, and economic partners, as America becomes the innovation center of the universe. That's how you make America #1 again! That's what I'd do, if allowed.

30% spending cuts in almost every category are VERY reasonable and doable, with methods I know from consulting! Foreign aid, war in Ukraine, entitlements, etc.; I'm certain we could balance a budget in 30 years. I used to say 15-20, but that was when our debt was \$23T; not in the 30s!

The way you get Dems onboard for spending cuts is prioritizing and efficiency techniques! And actually aiding poorer Americans with how to earn more, spend smarter and less, live within their means, and have a decent lifestyle off the wages they max out with! Government can help them with that!

The MORE America gets people who are poor, less skilled or educated, or from Socialism-leaning countries, the more EVIL Dems (vs. the good ones) will seek their voting rights! It's ALL designed to make U.S. rich suffer, and be less rich, as their wealth is seen as unfair. Globalist bullhonkey.

EVERYTHING Congress does has to first allow for a 100% audit of all federal spending, by independent, UNbiased experts! NO ox/golden calf is off the table as a golden calf! Streamline everything for best bang for the buck. The days of the government worker disincentivized at customer service are OVER! No more government jobs unrelated to productivity.

Treat government like a business! Let our institutions no longer be ever seen as the place people who can't make it 'in the real world' go for a lower pay but stable career! Compete, or move to another nation! Be your best!

Automate! Require all handouts be repaid, when people are on their financial feet, as a result of such help! Don't engage long wars, but be decisive, and feared, so people don't try to start them against U.S. or our allies! Much more NATO members, and economic ties with U.N. allies of America!

17. CENTRISM

(10/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

HOW do you bridge the far right with the other GOP's, when the far right has stated they don't want unity, and want us out? Impossible, for any with that attitude! So you dominate them, but treat them like Jesus would, when you run them out of power, considering their needs and interests!

Mt. 5:43-44, 7:12, Phil. 2:1-6, Rom. 12:20, Mic 6:8. Win-win is how you bridge the GOP's divide, and the Dems divide with GOP's! Unity isn't needed, but common ground in the best interests of ALL, where everyone gets something; none get all! Bye, for now. Doc physical appointment! ANSWERS EXIST.

IF you get the vast majority of Americans on the side of your policies/solutions, like Reagan did, you have leverage for Congress to get along enough to do the right things, based on common sense common ground! Win-win requires that centrist solution to D.C.'s many self-inflicted problems!

18. CONSERVATIVES

(10/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

A GOP candidate was on Mike Gallagher, today, saying conservatism is the answer to all U.S. problems. LIE! HERE are the many problems centrism does NOT have, that political conservatism HAS. Spiritual conservatism is godly. Political, not nearly so much! HERE are its problems before God:

1. Favors the rich. Levit. 19:15
2. Favors business. Justice requires government to favor neither! Mic. 6:8, et al
3. Assumes government always wastes money. That doesn't have to occur! Discipline is a Bible virtue!
4. Promotes selfishness and greed (SINS).
5. ONLY help for the poor is get a job.
6. Cares NOTHING of pollution if it ever costs oil companies a dime to do better!
7. Turns a blind eye to slandering and treating LGBTQ's as second class
8. Wants national total abortion ban
9. Believes taxes are citizens money. God says what's due is governments rightful money—NOT yours!
10. Wants government to never help any citizen! deSATANist actually mouthed those words, through his wife!
11. Has NO PROBLEM if rich people disobey God, and hoard!
12. HAS NO PROBLEM with select investors buying up all single family dwellings (homes), monopolizing the market
13. CONTRARY to God, it makes heroes of the rich! Lk. 12:15, Jas. 1:10

14. So believes in America as #1, it cares none if we are just to any other nations, as bullying and dominating are a core value of Trumpism!
15. OBVIOUSLY, cares NOTHING about morals, as it enabled tRUMP! 15 Anti-God values listed!
16. Has NO PROBLEM with business owners paying as little as humanly possible, as laws prevent that; not conservative values!
17. Has NO PROBLEM with child labor (Newt), and breaks and overtime pay did NOT come from conservatism! Humane values REJECTED by conservatism, but out-voted!
18. Truth in advertising, anti-fraud and consumer safety laws did NOT come from conservatism! It ONLY encourages make all you can, OK if you never give back, and funnel it all to your heirs. These are anti-God values of conservatism, even as they try to use Him as their origins! LIE.

Update #1: Quote by @brixwe

YOU KNOW FOLKS , I never cared that you were gay, until you started shoving it down my throat, and I never cared what color you were ,till you started blaming me for your problems ,and I never cared about your political affiliation ,until you started condemning me for mine. I really never even cared where you were born , until you wanted to erase my history, and blame my ancestors for your problems you know I never even cared if your beliefs were different than mine, until you said my beliefs were wrong,but now I care, my patience and tolerance are gone, and I am not alone in feeling like this, there are millions of us who feel like this,

19. BLACK & WHITE: TRUMP VS. JESUS

(10/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

NON-CHRISTIANS IN AMERICA: People who claim Jesus, yet support tRUMP do not do much evangelism, aren't disciples, don't value morals over money and/or do not stand for morality. DON'T BE DECEIVED, OTHERWISE! I've proved this in many tweets!

NON-CHRISTIANS IN AMERICA: People who claim Jesus, yet support tRUMP do not do much evangelism, aren't disciples, don't value morals over money and/or do not know their Bibles. DON'T BE DECEIVED, OTHERWISE!

I'M ASHAMED and EMBARRASSED by claiming Christians supporting tRUMP! They can't tell you God's standard for pols, or how supporting evil is biblical (it's not). Ex. 18:21 REPENT, possible tares! Excommunication IS biblical, and there's a cost standing for morals!

Policy is usually more important than a candidate having excellent character. But when your evils stack higher than all living Presidents, combined, REAL Christians take a stand against supporting empowering sin! If Mt. 6 and Rom. 6 teach anything, morals above all, and never aid evil!

20. POLITICS & THE BIBLE

(10/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

A verse for EVERY politician to memorize: Mt. 12:37 STOP lying and flip flopping, and speak the accurate truth from the start, and to the end (and everywhere in-between)!

Update #1

(10/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

I have learned SEVERAL insightful things about what God says about rulers/politicians, and NONE that I remember are how ours in America typically act, though they're supposed to. READ our outline sums, and learn the way things are supposed to be!

Update #2

(11/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

I'M TIRED of people complaining about who politicians receive funds from, or take photos with! It's probably impossible to screen out every bad player you meet, or get donations from! If anyone supports good solutions, I DON'T CARE if even evil people deny their character, for good!



21. THE FAR RIGHT'S EVILS

(8/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF there is ZERO evidence, or not enough to not be thrown out of court as a frivolous lawsuit, this is political persecution of CHUMP. SINCE that is NOT the case, this is the normal outworkings of our better than elsewhere judicial system of justice! God Bless President Trump?

Update #1

(8/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

People arguing "banana republic" and "political persecution" JUST WANT TRUMP TO NEVER FACE ANY BACKLASH if he did or does any crimes. They are saying a President is above the law! That's what their little slogans mean, folks! Free Trump? He's not even in jail, IDIOTS!

Update #2: Evil & the Far Right

(10/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

There is SO much evil in our world, people often ask why?

1. We live on a fallen world, since Adam
2. Satan has been loosed, with a short time before his demise
3. Sin will be increased, just before prophecy arrives.

But WHY do we choose evil so often (besides it as our nature)?

1. Sin is passing pleasure, and we live for the short-term
2. Our minds are on the temporal, vs. eternal rewards
3. There is no fear of God before their eyes. We think we are getting away with it, because God hasn't judged us yet, and may not until the next life

4. Others are doing it, and competition society makes you not want to be different/stick out
5. We do things if we think we can get away with them and not get caught, or there are no punishments/enforcements, or if the payoff seems greater
6. We DON'T absorb the Bible, regularly
7. We don't care a lot about thinking about or teaching about morals, and have bought into a lie that they are all subjective and relative. ALL these reasons are why our society has become so God-awful wicked.

Even if you observe claiming Christians, disappointment will befall your observations, regularly! We are on desperate need of repentance, by which I do mean we come to ourselves and realize the vile ways we have been living, and decide we are not going to continue down that immoral path. Our nation, as a whole, requires that decision, as does every human being on this fallen earth!

IF we define "conservatism" as maximizing one's wealth (as we should define it), these issues would be acceptable to a political conservative (IF morality played NO role):

1. Defund many government programs
2. No taxes
3. Don't pay your taxes, if there are taxes
4. Child labor
5. Sweat shops
6. Defraud the public, as a business, if you can get away with it (NO regulations, consumer protections, truth in advertising laws, or product or workplace safety laws)
7. Over-work labor, and pay LESS than minimum wage
8. End minimum wage
9. Work employees 39 hours (so you don't owe benefits)
10. Cut corners
11. No workforce breaks or lunch/dinner breaks
12. NO overtime laws (requiring 1.5 times regular pay)
13. Never advance anyone (except stars)
14. Automate and robotize as many jobs as possible
15. Self-service everything! (no laborers helping customers–DIY!)
16. ALL customer service automated, smart phoned, or on a website for consumers to look up pat answers
17. ALL profits only to management/ownership and shareholders–NEVER bonuses, raises or profit-sharing!
18. Tax fraud schemes and offshore money laundering
19. Hoard everything ONLY for your family and heirs
20. Never give to church or charities
21. Sue anyone who challenges your nest egg or business, as with whistleblowers

22. Outsource labor to wherever decent quality is cheapest in the world
23. Get supplies from cheapest venue for desired quality
24. Conservatism did NOT bring America a safety net. The Jews, God's people, had one. NO ONE can tell me they know God and their Bible, and support conservatism. ONLY a modified version is biblical, as with common sense centrism! Prove me wrong, with SCRIPTURE! You can't—it's NOT in there!
25. Hide assets from taxation, and open failed businesses to offset successful ones, tax-wise
26. Pay yourself a small salary, on paper, and give yourself all the company luxuries in the world, as company expenses
27. Buy off politicians favoring these policies
28. Anything goes in attacking and slandering all political views but extreme conservatism; even say the U.S. Constitution demands only it
29. Move away to another nation if conservatism doesn't rule America, and where standards of living and taxes are cheaper; even renounce U.S. citizenship
30. ALL legitimate lawsuits against business hang up in court, for YEARS, to defund your opposition's budget
31. Hire the best and most ruthless lawyers to defend all these schemes
32. Live away from the public, so you never encounter any needed fallout! THIS IS IDEAL FAR RIGHT CONS!

Political conservatism opposes collective morality and government integrity; ONLY individual integrity, if you want to! God is for integrity in all places and all peoples!

Update #3

(10/7/23; @JamesMeroney)

ANYone who says in their heart, or aloud, I like my lifestyle, and /or political beliefs that support it, and don't want anyone telling me it's wrong, if it is wrong, is an idolater, which makes them either unsaved, or a carnal Christian/non-disciple. They hate the truth, and therefore they hate God.

Update #4

(10/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

There is VERY LITTLE in political conservatism for many if not most youth! They're low on the totem pole, so would like freebies! They make so little, they pay little taxes, so if anyone else mainly pays for handouts, they're in. That is the challenge for non-Socialists in America!

Update #5

(9/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let me ask you a common sense question: Do you think many Americans would say they are against God? I read Twitter bios of 'God, family, country,' and there is a *cultural religion* having NOTHING to do with biblical Christianity! An emotion! A positive feeling about an undetailed god!

For any and ALL MAGAts who say "God, family, country," READ THIS which God has written: "If you love Me, keep My commandments." –Jn. 14:15

For any and ALL MAGAts who say "God, family, country," READ THIS which God has written: "By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God and keep His commandments. For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments." 1 Jn. 5:2-3

IT'S SAD that I can relate: From 8-18 I attended church three times a week. Would've said I loved God! Was pretty moral, though imperfect. Fit in. Did mainly the right things. BUT I WAS CARNAL, until a guy nagged me into a daily quiet time. No Bible ingesting, ~NO growth! Jn. 17:17 DUH

WHY is sin and stupidity SO rampant among the MAGA/far right branch of the GOP? I propose that CHUMP (tRUMP) made them feel free to be themselves, and not care about morality, or accuracy, as he, their leader, certainly didn't!

I understand! Christians have a sin nature, free will, and temptation exists. I also understand perfection isn't required. Ecc. 7:16 But WHY are so many claiming Christian politicians so vile?

NO ONE is perfect, and we can't demand that of any politician. But, there are standards. Many MAGAS have NO problem lying, sinning, and deceiving dumber voters. That has never been a standard America supported. And power idolatry is a sin, for Christians and lost people! They engage it!

Update #6

(9/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

Measurement. Iteration. Degree. Boundaries. THESE concepts are what are LACKING when anyone says I'm for immigration, as a merciful and "Christian" value, when taxpayers pay for that abuse! Or, saying I back innocent Ukraine, but have no limits to such taxpayer funded backing!

Update #7: On MAGA

(11/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

COWARDICE is a sin we often see in D.C. GOP's who refuse to ever rightly criticize CHUMP, from sinful fear! He is NOT scary, but LAUGHABLE, STUPID and SIN-FULL, chickens/folks! An unqualified American EMBARRASSMENT Repent of your cowardice and fear sins, politicians! Fear God MORE!

TO THOSE CULTISTS:

1. Morals don't matter
 2. Truth doesn't matter
 3. ONLY secular power matters!
- Anti-America and anti-God CULT.

I AM BEING LITERAL: If ANY American can't see how the far right wing of the GOP has gone totally nuts, violent bullying (like their cult leader) and sin-full, since 2016, you have an intellectual disability, a low IQ, or both! United States Senator Bernie Sanders Kevin McCarthy

The greatest commandment is love God with all you have (paraphrased). That means valuing intelligence, facts, accuracy, morals, and being fully committed to Him, His ways and His agenda. That is how I say any claiming Christian empowering all this sin is apostate/backslidden/carnal!

Update #8

(11/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

MAGAs LOVE to say Pence is a traitor, for certifying the 2020 election, BUT they argue their Jan. 6 event was not an insurrection, or coup. IF YOU CAN'T UNDERSTAND WHAT'S IRONIC IN THIS FACT, you are a bona fide FOOL!

Update #9: Accidental MAGA Christians

(11/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

I believe there may exist committed Christians who accidentally got caught up in the emotion of a GOP win, who are Trumpsters, but there are NONE who know the Bible, and free-willedly choose to still support him, IF they're educated that you can vote all other GOPs and hamstring Biden!

Actually, the brainwashed CAN say they'll vote for CHUMP, because Biden's worse. But ANY Christian who would do that is PROVING that standing against sin, and FOR the fear of God (obedience) is less valued to them than secular power idolatry Jesus rejected! Undebatable statement!

HEREs MAGA "thinking:" NO GOP can criticize Ted Cruz for claiming Rainbow Bridge was terrorism, as that helps Democrats. That thinking is anti-Christ! Therefore, you CANNOT claim God, and support satins policies, yet people do this ALL THE TIME! Sin, hypocrisy and apostate stupidity!

When EVERYTHING you say and do is to support one political party, and you avoid TRUTH or morality, to do so, you have just committed the sin of idolatry! Ted Cruz was WRONG about the Rainbow Bridge! EVERY GOP should be able to publicly state this FACT, including Christian Speaker Johnson!

Update #10

(11/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

It doesn't take much to become a Christian. It requires a lot to be a disciple. That difference is why you see claimers of Christ still backing sin/Trump! Carnality is the majority practice among Christian laymen, stats have shown for an entire generation!

You CAN'T conclude MAGA ""Christians"" are ANYTHING but The Apostasy! and their non-Christian MAGA cult buddies are The Delusion of prophecy! I-II Th.

The BIBLE says there are tares in churches. Fake Christians. Lost church-goers. It also teaches of carnal believers. With the support of what's below, they are now just revealing their true colors more out in the open, all for the love of money political conservatism/ worldliness!

Update #11

(11/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

I have learned two things about CHUMPsters, this week--They have two knee jerk responses to valid criticism:

1. Attack critics in slanderous swamps, online, with negative labels, OR,
2. Ignore the content and huddle with your cult members for reassurance. Don't deal with the real! tRUMPsters can't (incapable) take responsibility, or criticism. ALL they know how to do is find fault with the critics, or use talking points about their opponents' agendas.

Literally, they never self-correct, morally or intellectually. They must think they're perfect, or don't care (demonstrably the latter)

Update #12: The MAGA Agenda

(11/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

The MAGA mindset. To the extent ANY MAGA member ever thinks, it is usually just regurgitating talking points from talk radio! Even though Rush Limbaugh scoffed at his listeners being mind-numb robots, that's exactly what the far right often is. That's called "projecting," or deflecting.

The MAGA agenda:

1. Eliminate every federal government program that's not names in the Constitution, and send any related functions to the states
2. Distrust CBS, ABC, NBC, CNN and even FoxNews, and deem them lying all the time
3. Call our great military "patriots," but never make them risk actual service and war, unless upon U.S. soil
4. Taxes MUST favor and benefit the rich, oil companies, business and be as low as humanly possible
5. Pollution and environmental concerns be damned, for profits
6. Any way any business person can profit is allowed, as regulations are usually evil
7. Any American NOT in America First movement is the enemy
8. NEVER have an open mind; only absorb what talk radio pundits spew
9. Do not believe anything that's not stated by a MAGA spokesman, and reject all other evidence
10. ALL federal workers MUST be MAGA adherents
11. All who aren't MAGA must be subject to cancel culture punishments, revenge or even jail
12. World dictators are to be praised, admired and emulated
13. America is to retract ALL foreign aid, get out of NATO, and become isolationist; otherwise, we are globalists
14. Everyone should have a gun
15. Give lip service to being for "God," so you attract DUMB vs. Bible-informed Christians to your cult. God, country and Apple pie (but don't promote His teachings as policy proposals, or you will lose Christians)
16. ALL help of anyone outside your family is evil, unless you feel like it; as self-sufficiency is the only right way to live (God disagrees, but like #15, we ignore Him, even as we invoke Him)—hypocrisy sin
17. Lying is good, as is greed! Money-making is life's point/purpose, and there is no objective truth, anyway
18. Conspiracy theories are usually truths the mainstream media rejects, as opposed to their political agenda. Belief in them makes you look smarter than the average bear, who believes their lies, hook, line and sinker
19. Win at all costs. NO boundaries exist to this goal/idol
20. Morals and truth don't exist. THIS is MAGA

Update #13: No Morals, No America!

(11/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

Our American Founders said democracy is not possible without a moral constituency, and now the far right wants their Constitution, interpreted by their version of the 10th Amendment, so they can behave immorally, and just take what's good for them out of our Founders' vision!

I read a MAGA post that the Establishment hates them. Well, when you ruin the GOP's reputation, you don't value morals or facts, and selfishly want to dominate everyone, fire everyone in government not in your cult, is it any wonder you're not liked or wanted? You brought that on yourself!

I don't need to be governed, and who is any mere mortal to ever tell me what to do? THIS attitude exists within MAGA, like the sovereign citizen types. Totally against God's teachings!

TUMPsters who deny Jan. 6 had anything to do with a coup, consider the exact timing and deeds. They instilled fear from illegal break-ins of hundreds, at the exact time the 2020 vote count was scheduled to be certified. That's NOT ironic timing, but the purpose of the riots!_(11/30/23)

Update #14

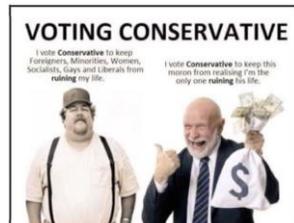
(11/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS is what we're up against! LET Russia take entire nations, and Israel be thrown into the sea, because we pay military to sit on their hands as 'patriots.' Anyone not in this cult hates U.S.. Know Thy enemies! And all D.C. politicians are 100% corrupt. Brainwashing, folks. Duped, deluded FOOLS.

The mainstream media LIES in every news article. Every government worker is unconstitutionally paid. Every D.C. politician hates America and is corrupted by power and money. Donors are all satanic. THIS IS THE "THINKING" OF STUPID PEOPLE, FOLKS! You can't be an ostrich about MAGA! They exist, and vote.

"Funny:" With Reagan, Bush 1, Bush 2, McCain and Romney, the "Establishment GOP's" NEVER sought to oust the far right wing. But with CHUMP, that's exactly what they want of "RINOs". Power truly goes to people's heads, when they are arrogant, evil idolaters! (12/4/23)

AWESOME meme from @canadianpoli: (12/5/23)



Update #15: Far Right Policies

(12/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

It seems many in the GOP don't SEE you'll have Trumpism and Vivek attitudes for YEARS, if you keep empowering and allowing Chump and his crime family (\$2B from Saudis, etc.). Our centrist third party will destroy that small bloc, when Dems also fight it! IF this continues, GOP is dead, in my opinion.

There's zero room for growth for the far right! Youth, independents, sane people disinterested in politics for what it is in practice has NO interest in braggadocios blow-hards leading our great nation! And far right policies are mainly good for people who are rich, OR self-centered.

The far right policy is for:

1. ENDING (not cutting back) 5+ federal agencies, as they aren't explicitly mentioned in the Constitution. These bums cannot read the 10th A's "and to the people!" Illiterate!
2. Taxes so low our bills get paid for by borrowing at interest and printed bills.

3. Taxes so low we NEVER require fairness, favor the rich (who need help the least), and our budget never gets balanced, or debt reduced, as lower taxes to the rich doesn't guarantee a better economy, as that treasury loss has to be exceeded by tax dollars from resulting business growth!
4. Total abortion bans, nationwide, even when a woman's health and possibly life is at stake (Ex.: Texas).
5. Borders shut down/100% closed, INSTEAD of 100% controlled, where we allow in only those our economy needs, and who come legally. None others allowed to cross our borders—period! Zero tolerance.
6. STRONG military that sits on its hands getting paid and called 'patriots,' as they ignore America's national interest in Russia/Communism NOT taking over the world, slowly, one nation at a time, or paying to help defend our ALLY, Israel. It even wants OUT of NATO! #Amazing!
7. A great economy (as everyone wants), but only by lowering taxes mainly on the rich! I already said that refund comes at a budget expense, when were already in deficit, and the rich and business (some who never pay their fair share) need government's help the LEAST! I've listed between 8 and 15.
8. Drill, baby, drill. That's a slogan. It is NOT thought out policy! I've already detailed by oil drilling and environmental policy, and it is NOT willy-nilly drill anywhere, any way you want, and just deal with the consequences or wait until there is no oil left, then U.S. innovation will take over (a conservative pundit wrote that solution!).

The time gap between the last drop of oil, and innovation replacing crude would leave our economy in shambles! Be it China, Commies uniting, or ANY other policy, we have already written the solutions, and they're FAR better than CHUMPs!

M-ajorly A-damantly G-hoolishly A-sinine! (12/12/23)

I have to add to this AM's chapter: Nick Fuentes says non-Christians will get the death penalty for suppressing Christ when America First movement takes power, and Kimberly Guilfoyle says RINOS, and RNC won't be allowed to be on their team (we wouldn't want to be!). Evil, fake Christianity. (12/12/23)

Update #16: MAGA as Anti-Christ

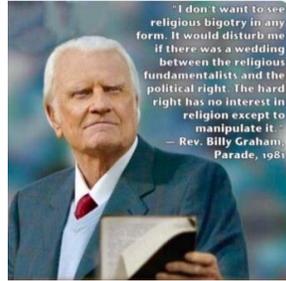
(12/12/23; @JamesMeroney)

YET another far right behavior that is anti-Christ: 'F your feelings.' ANYONE who ever simply cracks open a Bible to the Gospels would immediately conclude, that sentiment is NOT "WWJD!"; Or 'F Joe Biden' coded/cleaned up by 'Let's Go Brandon.'

Class, sophistication, distinctions, open-mindedness, sympathy/compassion, analysis, critical thinking, dignity: These are NOT traits common amongst the far right! Rather, crudeness, arrogance, brash rudeness, bullying, ego, stupidity and worship of simpleton slogans and conspiracies.

[Background: "Charlie Kirk says Taylor Swift is not a Christian anymore because "she pursues money, fame, and the approval of the world." If that's the case, this dimwit should warn the MAGA-Evangelicals about supporting 45."]

In SO MANY ways far right conservatism is OPPOSITE Christianity, yet I hear NO pastors say so, even as our "religion" is WARPED by them, just like the hero, Billy Graham, warned about, This silence allows such Apostasy by carnals! LOOK at ALL these examples:



1. Accountability and responsibility are CHRISTIAN principles, and "no one is above the law" is a cherished American value.
2. Registering Americans to vote is seen as BAD, and a great musician is slandered (a sin), because the far right KNOWS most normal people wouldn't vote for their policies, as they only benefit the rich or people who want zero government heling anyone. The Jews had a safety net!
- 3a. These far right idiots pretend to know God and His teachings, EVEN THOUGH actions/behaviors, in themselves, would NEVER cause any Christian to go to hell, once saved! Even worldly Christians chasing money don't lose their salvation, carnal, Bible-ignorant boy!
- 3b. Conspiracy theories ABOUND among the often under-educated or college dropout DJ pundits on the far right. That is NOT loving God with all your mind, or taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ! Or testing the spirits, or discernment from senses trained! Heb. 5:14
4. And just as bad company corrupts good morals, they associate with their own kind! Almost exclusively, because they can't deal with an open mind to explore any other views, and demonize everyone not in their cult, including Republicans ("RINOs"). I Cor. 15:33
5. One post from the far right/dark side said of Cali "homeless people on the streets are life's losers, waiting at death's doorstep." DOES GOD TEACH THAT THE POOR ARE LOSERS and THE RICH WINNERS, and to insult their condition, vs. help them? That's ANTI-Christianity!
6. A Houston teacher friend of mine at a Christian college said it's not a sin to be rich. TO ONLY TEACH THAT IS MISLEADING ON GOD'S WHOLE COUNSEL ON WEALTH! It CAN BE a sin, God has obligations for the rich, and how you get and use riches matters to God. Far right sins and distortions!
7. Christian teaching says it's not how much money you have, but how much money has you, that causes the sin problem. 100% TRUE! However, I've NEVER met a rich person who thought money or worldliness had them. Outsiders can be more objective! What they talk and spend time on, and amount of ministry.
8. Far right ALLOWED a Texas woman, Kate Cox, to risk injury or death, because her unborn child would NOT make it after she was birthed! This is yet another error and extreme, impractical aspect of far rightism! No compassion for the only soul who could survive! And opposing birth control.
9. Far right rightly states homosexuality is a sin, yet in private conversations OFTEN treat gays as lesser, or sub-human, and I have often witnessed they will not watch things like Elton John, or Barry Manilow's EXCELLENT Christmas special, BECAUSE HES GAY! It's NOT two dudes kissing!

10. MTG SAID (can't find post, yet) "~I'm a Christian, and America needs to be a Christian nation." Christian Nationalism. This ILK doesn't understand carnality vs. spirituality, or that we live in a democracy, vs. theocracy. Ignorant, Christianity warpers, giving God a bad Name!

11. A state banned conversion therapy, which posits salvation cures homosexuality. Another WARPING of Christian teaching!

12. Some far right pundit criticized many Dems for hating to hear of God. God says evangelize all lost—not insult their NATURALLY not being inclined to Him!

The [baker's dozen] 12 Days of Christmas, far right style! It's amazing what God puts in my head, every morning, that I had never considered until I awake! I could list MANY more sins and perversions of Christianity that the far right espouse. The BAD thing is MANY Christians can't see these things!

When ANY Christian doesn't know their Bible well, their opinion on morals and values is as NON-valuable as any other ignorant person! And ASK the far right Christ-claimers to recite 10 verses, how many people they've disciplined and evangelized! You'll see the shallow carnality, first-hand!

Two more examples: Far right is AGAINST America helping Ukraine defend itself against an immoral taking by Russia, and ONLY see Israel as heroes, or victims, who have done no wrong, even though some Palestinians were shoved out and treated inhumanely, though Hamas attack was 100% UN-justified!

I don't expect any far right American to be persuaded by what I say, because they are dead set in their agenda, and implementing it by force, any way that works, with zero moral restraints, and truth be damned. I do write for the rest of society, to see what they're up to! Jn. 8:31-32

My mistake—one more: Recently, a voter in ~Iowa said "Trump was sent as a gift from God." THIS IS CARNALITY, folks! Lordshippers deny that concept, but it is proved to everyone, every day! God does not send satan's tools as a gift. So deceived and Bible-lacking "Christians," SO often!

And God does NOT lead Christians to do devilish things, even for good causes, like the next retweet!
Rom. 3:8, 6:1

One more: CPAC "Christian" head grabs boys genitals, Mothers for Liberty heads have sexual threesome, and some female rep speaks of premarital sex at a National Prayer Breakfast. DOES ANYONE SEE HACKS ARE USING CHRISTIANITY FOR POLITICAL PURPOSES ONLY? Don't be used, true Christians!

22. GLOBAL WIN-WIN VISION

(10/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

Enemy nations' needs and interests considered, when they're moral and valid! Wars aren't required, often! If someone else starts them, end them quickly and decisively! Foreign aid? Less, cut off, or use threat of cut off for more benefit to U.S. national interests! We don't owe anyone funding.

Apart from Putin and Kim Jung Un (NOT their peoples), I believe enemy and frienemy nations can be worked with in ways that aren't ideal, but manageable. The whole world needs peace and prosperity, along with justice, with limited resources. America never needs to adopt Socialism!

Capitalism can be tweaked, to be more moral and just, and America doesn't have to try to change every nation into our image! Force is less persuasive than role modeling! If America lead the world in morality, more of the world would follow Americas lead! It starts with Christians and politicians being moral!

Update: AntiChrist & Israel

(10/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

HERE is a blueprint I HOPE the real Antichrist learns of, as I'm ready for the Rapture.

1. The land mass is finite
2. MANY Islamists want NO Jews in Palestine
3. 1948 disrupted legally owned land claims, based on 70 AD injustices!
4. Neither side wants Jerusalem decimated!
5. All-out war only kills people on BOTH sides! DUMB
6. Palestinians DESERVE life's essentials, and a place to live within Israel
7. Second-class citizen treatment is likely, when they initiate violence, and don't control it! They breed it in their youth! Indoctrination and propaganda!
8. NO weapons allowed in Israeli territory, by Palestinians
9. Access to the holy places, at agreed upon days or hours
10. Even the most holy Palestinian can't 100% be trusted to live alongside Jews in Jewish territories! No one knows what's in one's mind! Too big a risk for any Jews!
11. All outside Islamist nations should be for a plan that lets Palestinians have every reasonable thing they need but access to weapons to harm Jews! Many won't accept that—they want blood, from eons-long hatred they never repent of!
12. Arabs and Muslims resent Israel controlling the core of the land of Israel! They think they were robbed in 1948. They won't accept that any more than you would accept outsiders taking your home and giving it to anyone with a land claim or deed!
13. More land doesn't exist, near Jerusalem, so build skyscrapers, dig deep and add
It's not about the First Amendment. It is about his right to trial by jury. If he can't control himself by talking about the case and disparaging individuals, he kind of forfeits his right to one. Play stupid games win stupid prizes.

Norway and my homeland of Ireland are the only shockers on this list, but they don't 100% condemn everything Israel is doing!

GO TO ISRAEL and sit @netanyahu down with Yehya Sinwar and figure out a 7-year peace deal!
@realdonaldtrump I just laid out enough details, and as you often steal my ideas, do so with my blessing, this one time, so you get "revealed!" II Th. 2:3 Go demonstrate the art of the deal! (ha ha)

Why hasn't America sent Dennis Rodman to Israel, to negotiate basketball peace with Hamas, yet?

MANY spiritually liberal "Christians" interpret Rev. 13:3 as near fatal. I believe with all his satanic miracles powers, it will be a resurrection from actual death. That wonder will cause all the world to follow after him! Is tRUMP worried about Rev. 13:3 and 19:20 in his 'favorite book?'

23. PROPHECY & GLOBAL VISION

(10/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

We'll be 100: After awhile, Israel will have gotten justice, even before all Hamas are dead. BUT, to deter future eruptions, they NEED all dead. Even then, others will replace them, like their kids. NO peace is possible, long-term, until the second coming of Jesus! Hate ties to Abram days!

I can't WAIT to see how the Antichrist explains 7-year peace deal is authentic, and gets Arab/Muslim nations to agree with each other to support it! Israel would be STUPID to agree to it, but we know that they will. May be forced to, or threatened with annihilation!?! When will it be?

Putin says he wants a new world, and he's VIOLENTLY INVADES a sovereign nation, and sides with Hamas. NO ONE IN THEIR RIGHT MIND THINKS PUTIN HAS ANY MORAL AUTHORITY TO ENVISION ANYTHING! Everyone stay peaceful, pursue prosperity, ally with who you can, and Putin—shut the heck up! You're NO leader!

Russia and China aggressive and owning nukes. Iran, n Korea and some Arab nations hating Israel. WHATS NEEDED IS FOR INDIVIDUALS TO HAVE A MORAL CHANGE TO CARING ABOUT MORALITY. Communism seems to breed it out of some dictators! And satan gets involved! #FightEvil, all free nations!

The Bible says in the latter days sin will be increased. We have to EXPECT more evil nations or more evil in evil nations! Your response, short of war, is contain, appease, ally, ignore, build alliances, isolate, harm them economically, compromise, win-win, or, last resort—war.

By the way, the Antichrist will broker a 7-year peace deal by usurping three heads of state, and likely siding with the Arabs, and feigning being neutral, as he knows the deal won't last but 3.5 years. Then he gets total world control of all nations and economies by military and bribes those 3+ years.

Update

(10/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

[Background:] When I signed off, last eve, I told myself I was quitting writing for several days, SO frustrated with the state of the world! But ALL I HAVE is my words, at present, and the Lord awakened me with this dream, since Putin wants a new world reset:

IT IS ASININE that dictators exist! Period. 100% irrational and STUPID! Unfair, unjust, EVIL/wicked, not the way God intended the masses to live, oppressed and fearful of one man who is no more special than anyone else! Period. GET THE MEMO, people! Shake off their balls and chains—NOW!

DO YOU REMEMBER the Arab Spring? I want to see an Arab Spring, Winter, Fall and Summer, YEAR ROUND and for years to come! DO YOU REMEMBER Tank Man? (below) I want to see Tank Man all across every Communist/oppressive nation! China, Russia, Iran, North Korea, Venezuela, etc.! Do it NOW.



IF anyone is EVER able to read this message, YOU were made/created for freedom, by the God of this universe! He NEVER intended any human to be a slave to any other mere mortal human sub-beings! Those types are hellbound dastardly selfish and wicked toward you! BREAK FREE! You have to.

NO, we NEED to rise up and break free from the vile sub-humans who think they're in charge!!!...

@stewartdantec: We, the people of the Earth, need a National Day of Mourning. The collective tragedies and traumas we have to hold at once is unprecedented. We are exhausted and have depleted our spiritual resources for justice. We are afraid. What is happening is unfair. We need to grieve.

I am specifically addressing the nations I mentioned, and every poor nation's "leaders!" IT IS EMBARRASSING that the continent of Africa is the butt of so many jokes for it's bass ackwards economies and educational systems! HOW MANY DECADES or centuries will you be so damn primitive?

It's humiliating to the human race that masses still remain stupid, poor, oppressed, scared of governing humans, broke, tolerating all this or living a subsistence lifestyle living off the land, because their governments have such backwards infrastructures! This is the 21st century.

And that ANYONE is allowed to start/initiate any war is intolerable! We are SO concerned about prophecy's 1-world government we think no entity or human has any right to ever tell any head of state the boundaries of human existence on this one planet! BALDERDASH! THERE ARE LIMITS!!!

God says things ALL humans MUST hear, but in some barbaric nations the people aren't allowed to learn what He says! I don't care if it's a competitor to the U.N., or a reformed U.N., or none of the above, people have EVERY right to know God's standards for His created world, and how we are supposed to live in it!

It is NOT by oppressive dictators! They are ONLY humans, just like everyone else! They have zero reason for being in charge, and no special features that make them superior!

WE THE PEOPLE of this world must start learning this fact! Humans have gone through The Enlightenment. Many times I think we have reverted to the dark ages in our collective mentalities! Words written TWO THOUSAND years ago are smarter than what many current residents of this blue planet ever come up with on their own/left to their own devices! STUPIDITY.

Let me BRIEFLY explain to any moronically low IQ citizens of planet Earth: 1-world government NEVER happens until 3.5 years after a 7-year FAKE peace treaty is brokered between Israel and here enemy nations. YOU DON'T NEED TO FEAR 1-WORLD GOVERNMENT UNTIL THEN!

You NEED to fear remaining oppressed by dictators who are going to forever burn in hell's flames! Be a hero! Rise up! Unite! Refuse to live as you do! I know for absolute certain that America is NOT the role model I am asking you to imitate! Since CHUMP, we have modeled sin and division YOU shouldn't want or envy!

But LOOK at the freedom in the Western world, for what it provides for the citizenry! Rights and freedoms to not fear going to jail for speaking the truth about your EVIL so-called "leaders" (they AREN'T leaders, but bullies). No concentration- or re-education camps!

NO forced child labor or sweat shops. No Kim Jung Un you STUPIDLY worship, either because YOU are stupid, or more likely, because you fear what will happen to you if you don't dolt-ily/dutifully act like you worship him. THIS IS NO WAY TO LIVE, humans made in God's image! WAKE UP!

Arab and Islamic nations: YOU DO NOT HAVE TO adopt a new religion, to comprehend that violence is wicked! Murdering is bad. Treating women as a second-class citizens is wrong! Not educating your youth is wicked. And indoctrinating them to hate Jews is sin/evil. YOUR BRAINS CAN COMPREHEND!

I am about out of patience with people like Putin thinking he has ANY moral authority to set a new world vision! Russian people: ARE YOU IN YOUR HEART OF HEARTS AS EVIL AS HE IS, and if you are not (most are not), WHY do you tolerate him representing you so evilly? It's IGNORANT!

You ALL need to read the Bible, to learn how God wants this established order to be run! Learn of coming history (prophecy), to see that Putin and Russia are Gog and Magog, and it is NOT a good future for him or any evil dictators! He is a murderer and war starter, Russians! R you proud?

24. HAMAS VS. ISRAEL & PEACEFUL PALESTINIANS

(10/7/23; @JamesMeroney)

Day 1

Live updates: Netanyahu says Israel 'at war' after Hamas attack; Gaza militants claim Israelis held hostage

Ed Krassenstein: The wall isn't preventing Palestinians from entering Israel. They are attacking from land, sea, and air. New this morning, Palestinian militants have been barraging Israel. They have sent fighters to Israel from Gaza, using bulldozers like this one to plow right through...

1. Southern border wall isn't like that one
2. It's to deter, not expected to fully prevent, until it is iron clad
3. We aren't at war with illegals
4. Dems solution is if a wall doesn't work perfectly, have an open border! Totally illogical!

It isn't proven, yet, but when Iran gets \$6B, even if their money, though they may not yet have access to it, they can spend like they do, knowing all barriers to its access have been removed, when Ayatollah says they'll use it as they please. One pile replaces another to fund Hamas!

Day 2

(10/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

DESTROY EVERY and ALL TERRORISTS! Prove to them there are NO 17 virgins, awaiting them in Paradise, but only an eternally fiery HELL!

Day 3

(10/9/23; @JamesMeroney)

OF COURSE, our work environment has had @cnn on, full-time, since we woke up!!! God bless Israel!

Pv. 20:18 Prepare plans by consultation, and make war by wise guidance.

@Netanyahu @IsraeliPM #God'speed!!!

People talk about "proportional responses" in Israeli-Palestinian War. With people who want you dead and you wiped off the map, who have committed the atrocities Hamas has, doing that would only keep Israel in permanent risk! it has NO application in this situation. End the threats!

Pv. 24:6 For by wise guidance you will wage war, and in an abundance of counselors there is victory.
@netanyahu

Pv. 24:11 Rescue those who are being taken away to death; hold back those who are stumbling to the slaughter. @netanyahu #IsraeliPalestinian War

George Takei worries Israel cutting off water to masses doesn't deescalate situation and incites more terrorists. WE ARE SO PAST TRYING TO DEESCALATE! Need to decimate. And if people lack water they might turn in the wrongdoers, to physically save their own lives! Terror sympathizer!?

Ecc. 8:11 When the sentence for a crime is not quickly carried out, people's hearts are filled with schemes to do wrong. REMEMBER this word of the Lord as you root out future terror capabilities!!!

I said this, in different words, but Bibi calling this a "war," after ~24 hours, was a choice to make it last long, to use this event as a chance to rid Israel citizens of much if any danger of violent terrorists living nearby. THEY opened the door. I FULLY support his escalation.

Day 4

(10/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

History lectures about Israel's land claims, and even from the Bible, are IRRELEVANT to today's crisis! 1948 happened! In the Millennium, all of it'll be theirs. We are NOT in that 1000-year period, deluded Zionism adherents. WE have to deal with the here and now of BOTH sides being there.

IT DOES NOT MATTER how gruesome the images, the numbers killed on either side, or the horrible things Israel's enemies may stoop to. This is war, and the ONLY issue is winning or safely ending it ASAP! YES, innocents will be killed. REMEMBER THE OBJECTIVE, stated above! @netanyahu

In surgeries, doctors do NOT leave a little cancer when they excise it, even though in so doing, some good skin/organ tissue also gets cut. Leave some cancer cells, and they can grow back to bite/haunt you!
@IsraeiPM @netanyahu Future deterrence is success, at least for some time!

The enemy of the good is perfectionism! YOU are charged with protecting the Israeli people. IF in doing so, some innocents are killed, by accident of Hamas/Hezbollah, if you did your best to defeat the enemy with minimal collaterals, you have done GOOD!

Pv. 28:28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

THE reason I'm not inclined to think this war will cause the Tribulation is because Israel is now on the offensive/taking the fight to the enemy. God will intervene when attacks on (vs. by) Israel REQUIRE Antichrist to end it by fake 7-year deal, in my opinion.

IF, however, major Arab powers join in on the Israeli-Palestinian War, and Israel starts losing the upper hand, in a significant way, I DO believe the Antichrist will reveal himself, after three major world politicians have been subverted, or worked around.

Pv. 28:4 (paraphrased) Those who forsake the law [of God] praise wickedness practitioners, but those who keep the law strive with the wicked.

WHAT character of "human" can initiate deadly violence against innocents? Angry, hateful and demonic.

Day 6

(10/12/23; @JamesMeroney)

My one point is requiring perfection in avoiding all/100% collateral damage on either side (a horrible term I did not invent!) can screw up or delay victory actions, as you tip toe through trying to cut out all cancer cells! Doing your best is needed; bad things will occur, sadly!

Day 7

(10/13/23; @JamesMeroney)

There are ZERO excuses for ANY IDF members to EVER rape, steal, pee on, kick or joyfully take photos of any dead Hamas terrorist! JUST DO YOUR JOB and rid the world of all of them, as quickly as possible, striving never to harm any innocents in that process. Then go home to comfort

Day 9

(10/15/23; @JamesMeroney)

EXCELLENT Wolf Blitzer interview of Israel's President. They're seeking peace for ALL Palestinians, but need terrorists not ruling them. I learned Iran is threatening a wider escalation. THAT could prompt Bible prophecy! AGAIN, realize what that means... Hastening most peoples' trip to hell.

Day 10

(10/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

The *Today Show* asks what's the end game in Israel, and guest calls killing all Hamas a pipe dream.

1. A government able to peacefully co-exist, and give Palestinians all they need to survive decently and honorably
2. Fair land distribution
3. NO violent extremists
4. No Israeli land dominance

The two-state solution is the OBVIOUS solution for Palestine that I've pushed for decades. NOT Israel risking being attacked, but Palestinians having their own state that must peacefully coexist with Israel. If they violate it, they get the consequences they're now enduring. #CommonSense

I DON'T believe eradicating all Hamas is a pipe dream! Very difficult! They will dress like civilians. They will use human shields. I'd guess many of them have fled toward Egypt, to live to fight another day. You can't identify them by their uniforms! Tough work ahead, but worth it.

An NBC guest also alleged vengeance. Vengeance is targeting Palestinian civilians! Justice and wisdom is eradicating the cancer which is Hamas, for the safety of all civilians in that nation! Turn the other cheek is a command for individuals; not governments/nations! That's ignorant!

Self-defense is IN the Bible! Lk. 11:21 It would be un-wise for Israel to risk another attack like Hamas did, recently! The best way is to end them! The second best is surveillance and intelligence to see their coming assaults, and thwart them on the way! NOT allow break-ins, as happened!

Lasting peace for Israel can NEVER be negotiated by ANYONE—even the Antichrist—until Jesus' return! The BEST we can pray for is technology that alerts them any time any threat starts, then crush it like a cockroach, for STRONG deterrence; then monitor them for future fights!

So long as any nearby Arab nations do not recognize Israel's right to exist (NOT to dominate Palestinians), there won't even be temporary peace! I'd suggest using China's technology of man-made floating islands, for more space, and maximize land use, with skyscrapers! NOT in Jerusalem.

No matter what temporary solutions occur for Israel peace, it needs security, which requires people entering to be unarmed, as well as Hamas un-missiled. It's in BOTH civilians' interests to not have violence, but also not to be cheated out of land space and do nothing/be doormats!

HOW will the world tolerate/not fight a 7-year Israeli peace deal by Antichrist? He'll have satanic miracle powers, and charisma, PLUS the spirit of delusion will be on the earth, where people will ignore I said it was a FAKE 7-year deal that only lasts 3.5 years. I WARNED YOU!

Perhaps I saved my Israel solutions for my for sale books, but it's how do two groups share the same Jerusalem and surrounds? Select days each, same days unarmed, virtual mock-up or war. It's a divorcing couple sharing the same house dilemma. Many Arabs won't ever accept Jews in Israel!

There is NO WAY it is fair to punish Gaza/Palestinian civilians, except when unintended collateral damage! After a BRIEF time, cutting off food and water, so they rat on the culprits, becomes inhumane! Israel ALWAYS has to be just toward Palestinian civilians! Safe corridor needed!

In my opinion, Hamas is out-gunned, save for Iran re-supply, and they have no real gain warring it out. They won't control Jerusalem. They won't wipe Israel off the map. IF they were smart, they'd disengage, or offer a settlement deal. Why die for a no-gain cause? 17 virgins DON'T await you!

I CAN'TIMAGINE how difficult it is for IDF to identify where hostages are! WHO is going to help them on the ground? NOT Palestinian civilians, who are often sympathizers with Hamas, as they allowed them to be their governing authority! ANYONE who helps Hamas in ANY way is a target!

Look, I've NOT been a big fan of Bibi! He was a hard liner (NOT a centrist), and did almost everything you can do to agitate Palestinians, with feigned land grabs sold as something moral! BUT, you can't do what Hamas did, as a result! @netanyahu NEEDS to repent of arrogant bullying!

Day 12

(10/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

I heard someone on TV saying people aren't logical, but they ARE predictable. I foresee Islamic nations NOT seriously joining the Palestinian War, but animosity growing, and new plots forming. NO forgiveness. NO burying the hatchet. Just future violence and hatred advocated by a "religion."

There is ONLY one God, but many man-made "gods"/idols! NO true "god" would tell anyone to start violence and murdering on His behalf, like a "jihad!" The god of this world, the devil, would absolutely tell deceived and deluded followers to do just that!

A word of clarity to #PalestineGenocide clamorers: Bombs are not yet precise enough to not hit everyone where they land, or to hit just the ones you want them to! You might think about that, and design new versions that achieve those noble ends!

And I'm 100% FOR Israel being allowed back into its historic nation! BUT, since 1948, they've done LITTLE to allow room for a two state solution, but just increased expanding settlements, pushing people into a corner! That is EVIL and selfish and arrogant (all sins)! God's people need to repent.

THAT is why there will NEVER be peace in Israel, until Jesus comes back. YOU wouldn't accept your home and hometown being taken away, and you banished to a second-rate place! The Palestinians aren't going to, either! Peaceful coexistence with beneficiaries of that injustice is HARD!

LET ME EXPLAIN what's going on in Israel. If YOUR hometown was confiscated, by force and by law, to be given to someone else, you would NEVER get over or live that down, or accept that! 70 AD dispersion was NOT conducted by Islamists! 1948 forced people out of their purchased homes!

Technology is NOT perfect! Iron Dome doesn't always work, and Hamas rockets go off course. The answer is NO war, which requires evil people not starting it! Until the threat and danger of it is eliminated, you can't avoid these risks, even from Israel's best efforts!

People want Israeli War to end. Perfect! EVERY Hamas member surrender, and I believe @netanyahu would end it. The oneness is on Hamas, so quit blaming Israel for continuing to end threats to themselves! Tell your terrorist friends to turn themselves in if you REALLY want peace!

Day 17

(10/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

I have one piece of advice for the innocent Palestinians in Gaza: Instead of just mourning losses from collateral destruction of imperfect weapons, go escape to a safer place for a month or two! Live somewhere a military wouldn't consider targeting! Sacrifice for a bit, to stay alive!

Do I believe Israel's over-playing its moral right of self-defense, now? Yes. Do I believe they are rightly attacking Hamas? Yes. Do I believe more nations are starting to rally to fight against Israel? Yes. Do prophecy dominoes seem to be starting to fall? Yes, but it CAN stop.

Day 21

(10/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

JUST cause I hate editing, watching @cnn on Israeli War. Cease fire would allow many Hamas to remain alive. The innocents deserve full protection from this violence, but when evil people use human shields, too cowardly to face IDF, beloved of God people/collateral damage WILL occur!

DOES ISRAEL have technology that can identify the underground tunnels, from the air, like satellite or drones with cameras? That technology would be amazing! #Innovation

Day 23

(10/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

GAZA CIVILIANS: Move your feet and go far from where bombs are dropping! This is an emergency for your life! If you don't know where Hamas members are, ASSUME they're near you and go to some rural area and carry a white flag, to be seen as innocent! #CommonSense IDIOTS ignore this plea!

Day 25

(10/31/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF it is true that Hamas isn't letting innocent Palestinians leave Gaza, Hamas alone has blood on their hands for all deaths caused by bombs, which can't discriminate between the good and bad guys in its area of dropping. If that's a lie, Israel is doing evil! Which story is true?

Day 28

(11/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF @Netanyahu doesn't use high tech to identify every member in this crowd, for a facial recognition database, he is a FOOL! You KNOW these are the people who want your people wiped off the earth. Once they attack, you know who to target, specifically! Satellites and drones!

Day 39

(11/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

No ceasefire until the job is done!: Hamas is annihilated/eliminated. @Netanyahu

Day 43

(11/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

HERE's the ONLY thing NOT being said enough, that is NOT anti-Semitic: Israel's government has done bad things, and unjustly pressured some Palestinians, thinking they have rights to more land than they morally (vs. religiously) do. Protests vs. violence would've been in order, to rebel.

Being pro-Israel (as I am) is NOT being pro every action they take, just as being pro anything or anyone isn't full support of every word or deed they engage in! #CommonSense and it is NOT anti-Palestinian! It is anti-violence and anti-terrorists like Hamas. Duh 101; #Commonsense

1948 caused the strife we are now watching be physically meted out in the Israeli War! The 2-state solution must occur. However, ALWAYS fear and fight a fake 7-year peace deal the actual Antichrist will broker, as it's a LIE against the Jews. He breaks it in 3.5 years! #Prophecy

We need to envision a peaceful, safe, prosperous and rebuilt Gaza, where the rule of law rules, terrorists aren't allowed inside, and Palestinians can peacefully coexist with Israelis!

Day 48

(11/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

MANY people DONT comprehend war! IF technology allowed you to identify bad vs good guys, innocents would never die. WE DONT HAVE THAT! @POTUS @JoeBiden

ANY time Israel kills innocents, purposely, rather than accidentally, not knowing if someone is Hamas, or a danger and threat to any IDF members, they are sinning! Genocide is NOT mass collateral damage, from human shield and abductee tactics!

Day 51

(11/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

IT IS GREAT that hostages were released! BUT, I seriously doubt Hamas will release them all, as they lose all leverage to hold back a full-out ground war! Human shields are the only thing restraining Israel any iota. Pray they all come out alive!!! Thanks Qatar!

Day 54

(11/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

YOU KNOW Hamas (and Israel) are using the temporary cease fire to better their positions in war. That's natural, expected, and Israel needs to anticipate what Hamas is adjusting, to be able to best destroy any bolstered positions by Hamas, including sneaking away like civilians—vs fighting.

I HATE that innocent Palestinians are dying, at the fault of Hamas! Here's a suggestion: IF you risk death, anyway, risk martyrdom, band together, and all run to safety at once, or identify terrorists near you to IDF members! Don't passively risk dying! Do something heroic! (12/3/23)

Torture and beatings are NEVER tolerable, ESPECIALLY of civilians! @netanyahu If YOU can't defeat Hamas using humane tactics regarding innocents, as much as humanly possible, God will oppose YOU, in my opinion! Choices cause torture; NOT necessity/required! Repent! (12/24/23)

Day 79

(12/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

Israel, @Netanyahu and the IDF NEED to repent of any and all torture or beatings of innocent Palestinian civilians, post-haste! It's NOT needed!!!

25. EXTREMISTS

(10/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

I DON'T know if I have the words to explain to uninformed people how bad political conservatism in its pure/extreme form is! Maybe I shouldn't even try, as words fail me, after many tries!

Just now, I read two posts that said: If the GOP doesn't vote unanimously for Jordan it's because they're protecting Biden, Ukraine money laundering, and/or they're affiliated with Burisma.

Yet another said the ~22 NOT voting for Jordan were "useless, sellout cowards," and "narcissist, cocky, arrogant jerks who laugh at their voters while selling their souls to lobbyists and big money donors."

If ANYONE doesn't lock step submit to their dogma, they are slandered and vilified and demonized as traitors and non-patriots! The venom and HATRED and cussing and sinning they advocate and specialize in is beyond historic comparison!

Reagan had Bush; Ryan was with Romney. GOP has had BOTH GOP sides able to work together since I started voting! Even Palin was with McCain! GWB was with Quayle.

It has NEVER been that the extreme/far right side has demanded they get the whole enchilada! Talk radio is to blame, and Rush Lamebaugh (RIH). It's a sad departure likely requiring a divorce!

And CHRISTIANS CANNOT side with the far right, or their pastors should excommunicate them, IF those pastors choose to be holy/godly/biblical, instead of sinful, compromising and apostate heretics. I DON'T think I need to describe the evils of far rightism anymore, but I will.

The far right is for ALL of these things, collectively (meaning not every far righter wants all of them, but all of them come from far right advocates):

1. Total nationwide abortion ban
2. Take away contraception
3. Cut back or end Social Security and Medicare
4. Pollute at will oil drilling and fracking
5. NO ONE disallowed access to a gun, including the mentally disturbed, and criminals
6. Own the libs and never work with Dems
7. Close five federal agencies
8. Get out of and fully defund Ukraine War
9. Side with and cozy up to Putin and Kim Jong Un dictators
10. Claim to be for debt reduction, while raising it \$7 trillion (hypocrisy)
11. Favor the rich
12. ONLY offer minimum wage jobs as poverty's solution, yet oppose minimum wage!
13. Teach that government is evil and thieves for taxes
14. Be AGAINST America helping any allies and even get out of NATO ("America First")
15. Be FOR child labor (Newt) and sweat shops

16. Be FOR greed and selfishness, in NEVER speaking of the rich's God-given duty to be generous! It's acceptable for them to hoard, to the far right, and just keep getting richer, any way they can, if legal or you don't get caught
17. Be FOR white supremacy, and silently oppose blacks and Hispanics
18. Never let anyone into America, by closed for good borders
19. Money is everything in life: Unbiblical worldliness promoted as the American Dream
20. No compromise—ever. Always fight and hate and demonize.

Be so united your commitment IS a cult. Want none others in your political party, and accuse them of being the establishment swamp and a uniparty. THIS is who's FOR tRUMP and Jordan, folks. The far right is VILE! I just proved it!

And the mealy-mouthed squashed Squad far left is EQUALLY vile in wanting Socialism, hating U.S. dominance, wanting no rich people, and many handouts taxpayers fund, over-taxation, open borders, hurting businesses with regulations, higher taxes, abort anytime and weaken America in the world!

26. GLOBAL: DOWNING DICTATORS

(10/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

America's two political extremist groups resent anyone else trying to tell them to change behaviors (based on sovereignty doctrine), and ask, who are you to tell me what to do. THERE IS AN ANSWER! If you're violating God's rules, ANYONE can tell you you need to change (and should do so)!

Nations resent outsiders trying to tell them to change behaviors (based on sovereignty doctrine), and ask, who are you to tell me what to do. THERE IS AN ANSWER! If you're violating God's rules, ANYONE can tell you you need to change (and should do so)!

In my opinion, the ground work for Armageddon is being tilled, presently, with axes of evil nations uniting with their new-found economic, and soon to be military equity with the West! China, Russia, North Korea, Iran and their several smaller partners. China's the least radical of their bunch, in my opinion.

My initial take, absent needed further analysis, is I have NO problem with this bill! 'Gotta protect Israel and prevent nukes for Iran!

One more thing: DO YOU SEE how many nations lack morals and approve lies and sinning? Many are parading dead bodies of non-military, to engender hate and unforgiveness of Israel, and NEVER mention their extremists started this violent cycle. Disingenuous selfish sinfulness! ALL must repent.

Update #1: Dictators

(10/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

You can set a vision for how the world should be, but REALITY is, most of the masses will NOT choose to buck their oppressive "leaders." Putin's vision is allied nations opposing America and the West at all costs, rejecting a sole superpower, furious that the USSR fell in the Cold War!

IF you read nothing else, today, read "The Way Forward," here:

<https://facebook.com/james.meroney.37...>

People FORGET that Noah's flood is coming in a non-watery way! Rainbows are symbols God WON'T 100% flood our planet, again, but there is zero promise He won't crush it in fire and brimstone and judgment in the coming 7-year Tribulation! That's promised to occur!

Update #2: How Dictators Could be Ousted

(10/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS interests me: How a country could oust dictators.

1. One person decide that's their goal
2. The end plan is get some in the military, and maybe some on government staff with your cause, and civilians.
3. Millions support those seeking freedom from dictators. Many nations want them helped, too!
4. Thousands and perhaps millions in YOUR corrupt country want what you do. You have to meet them, despite fears of jail time if such conversations occur. Make a code word or hand signal!
5. SOME in your country's military would buck their bosses, but not lose their status or salary, unless a coup would be successful!
6. You need arms. Very unlikely to get them past your government! Has to be done secretly
7. Martyrs will be needed
8. Youth protest most readily, usually
9. Insiders could assassinate the thugs, but infiltrating the upper echelon can be difficult, tedious and time consuming!
10. Mass protests, like Arab Spring, have power when the medic picks up on them!
11. 'Gotta be able to financially sustain weeks of protests! Sacrifice needed.
12. PRAY! God's FOR your cause.

Many in the West would do anything we could to help your uprising for freedom be successful! I'll do anything I know I can do. I just did the best think I know how to do, in setting a plan, and hopefully inspiring defeat of EVERY dictator in the world.

13. You've GOT to understand if other countries overtly help you, that can be taken as initiating a war or coup.

So private agencies and individuals are best to reach out to, but only by untraceable communications! Burner phones. Dark web? Stool pigeons? Your government monitors all!

Update #3

(10/28/23; @JamesMeroney)

Spiritual roots for why so much terrorism and violence comes from within the 10/40 Window?

<https://worldpopulationreview.com/country-rankings/countries-where-christianity-is-illegal>

27. FUMIGATE SEWER RATS

(10/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

TIME to *drain the swamp* or as Ross Perot said, *clean the* [D.C.] barn!: (10/18/2015)

...wave provided that for them all, from either party! Get things done, keep your job. Do as you have in the past, *drain the swamp*. Your decision one time. (10/28/2016)

FUMIGATE THE SEWER RATS/PATRI-RATS/HIPPOS: After CHUMP STOLE (among many others) my idea I rightfully attributed to Clayton Williams—Throw all the bums out, for 'drain the swamp, the title doesn't matter but the concept does, on what it represents! They call us RINOs and swamp creatures/establishment.

That negative label ASSUMES the labelers are the righteous ones! They need to be labeled! I've called them HIPPOS, because their morals and policies are hypocritical, so often. They also fancy themselves patriots, AS IF only their positions are Constitutional.

WELL before tRUMP, I thoroughly and clearly identified the problem of D.C. inaction (which he also STOLE), but he decided to go cancel culture, while we offered them a reasonable solution—many of them! There are MANY things Sewer rats have in common with Centrists, policy-wise!

BUT, they are unwilling to morally and intellectually IMPROVE/evolve, as God expects people to do, as time passes! Patri-rats believe you never deal with "democ-rats" (their term). They don't even want RINOs in the GOP (deSATANist, et al). So where do the two GOP sides agree?

Strong economy, Capitalism, freedom, abortion is evil, gay unions are NOT marriages, to us or God, controlled border, lower debt, least needed regulations, lowest taxes necessary, no endless wars, but strong national defense, oil has made America what she is, guns don't kill—gun users do, etc.

So what policies do the two sides of the GOP agree to oppose?

Abortion policies unjustly favoring the woman, grooming kids to accept LGBTQ lifestyles and values (in public school, drag queen book readings, pride parades, etc.), open borders, gun-grabbing, higher taxes and regulations, green policies harming businesses, appeasement of dictators/weak NATO and America, reparations, affirmative action quotas, and a host of other leftwing policies (NOT those of moderate Democrats).

But it is irrelevant if they have commonality if the far right insists on their way 100%!

There are public servants who CHUMP wants to fire and replace. THIS IS CANCEL CULTURE! No other profession makes its employees risk forced career change for doing their job, just in ways a select few adamantly disapprove of! That is EVIL!

Many in "the swamp" are good people, just lacking a way to advance a right-leaning agenda with equal opposition from the left! Hence, gridlock. WE have fully solved this problem, on likely every issue, so draining the swamp is killing a fly with a sledge hammer STUPID!

And politicians rightly like the perks D.C. offers, when they do the work they were elected to do, and not just sit on their a-s! It's NOT wise to have a slew of green horns replace them all, and many if not most of them simply didn't know how to find common ground to get things done! So, little got done. That problem is SOLVED! Fumigate the sewer rats!

28. HOUSTON ASTROS

(10/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

I told my son if the Astros lose, tomorrow, I'm considering driving down Monday eve, to be part of the pregame hoopla. I would hate to miss out on it if they were to miss the World Series. Also, they NEED more modern look to their logo or uniforms, like the Rockets did! @astros



NFL teams (and college) now have custom designed uniforms, some with flecked paint chip look, and others like animal patterns. Helmets have modernized, too. YOU could really revamp Astros uniforms, to modernize, to show off the successful/winning team track record, vs. Westchester High schemes!



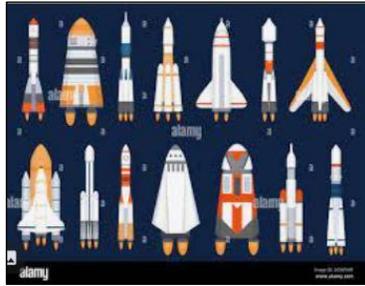
Please modernize the Astros uniforms to update them like envelope pushing pro teams have, to not have a 1970's stripes Westchester High School color scheme. Keep consistency and innovation. LESS orange, more navy and yellow and black. NASA/astronaut theme, still.

IF I was more artistic, I would design options, but all I can do is show you some examples for you to play off of. Conduct a city-wide art contest, like the @rockets did, and did Texans for their name!



BEING multiple MLB world champions, LEAD in cutting edge uniforms and logo!
PLEASE view these as springboards for a better, more sophisticated
Astros uniform. <http://tinyurl.com/bd3y3x3e>

HOW could the Astros logo be modernized, with MUCH from the past, but a little from the future?
#innovation Rocket ship shape examples: <http://tinyurl.com/4w585fj6>



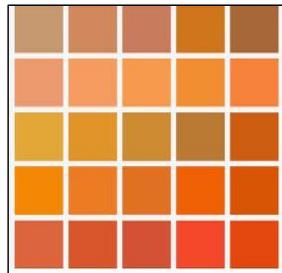
Uniform modernization ideas. <http://tinyurl.com/4674x7ec>



The Astro's logo has many ungrading options! Let the city citizens choose the winner!
<http://tinyurl.com/3xmw9w82>



There are more sophisticated colors of orange the @Astros uniforms could use than blatant hard hat! In my opinion, navy, black, yellow and grey need to be more emphasized, while keeping a little classy orange shade as an offset, to maintain consistency. The logo may need a rocket. Keep the Texas star.



Astros uniform revision ideas springboards: <http://tinyurl.com/k9yau3je>

Let your knee and forearm pads be the screaming yellow or orange, or even change colors. Distracts the pitchers!

Until or unless it's banned, consider uniforms that change colors and color schemes, to adjust to the team's mood and situation during a game!

Until banned, consider batting helmets like NFL concussion-resistant in technology, and that light up for night games, or change colors, to distract pitchers. LEAD the league in style and in innovation and technology, as a statement of the team's commitment to that in playing!

Mirrored/reflective batting helmets might reflect the sun, in outdoor day games, which could distract the pitchers, if allowed. Be innovative in outfits and play style!

Update

(10/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

If I understood the four or so pitch types, lineup order's purposes, more of the rules, and watched videos of past games, I think even I could coach better than the Astro's skipper, after months of research. NOTHING innovative is happening! NOT aggressive enough, in my opinion. SO disappointed.

29. EVANGELISM & RELIGION

(10/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

Islam or Hinduism, but you never receive Jesus, YOU ARE CERTAIN NOT TO END UP IN HEAVEN, WHEN YOU DIE! And YOU ARE GUARANTEED THAT A FIERY FOREVER IS YOUR FOREVER FUTURE!

This ISN'T about joining any religion, a church, denomination, set of creeds or rituals! It's about having ALL your sins forgiven, so on Judgment Day, God already has you in His family!

I have studied world religions, very slightly, and could tell you the teachings of theirs that comport with the Bible, but that's all about beliefs and behaviors! You stand hellbound, the day you come into this world, and God holds you accountable for that state the moment you mature enough to understand evil vs. good choices!

EVERYONE over age 8, and many age 4-5 is experientially guilty, and going to hell! Brand new babies are even born sinners, by nature. They prove it by selfish cries, often.

It is also NOT serial repenting, to stay saved. It's a 1-time forever experience every human has to accept, or hell is absolutely certain for them! I fear, from what I heard Sir Paul say, that there may be millions who think they are safe, on judgment Day, who absolutely are NOT!

The greatest tragedy of all of life would be a person who rejected the only way to heaven, because they thought they didn't need it, because some parent did something for and to them when they were babies! False security, vain hope, errant thinking. THESE are the tools of the devil!

I WANT you to see a picture in your brain, right now: A dark, black, fearful/scary place with also pockets of fires. Many people are there, but there is NO party going on. ALL are suffering in agony, inside the fires, with not one drop of water to help them. THIS is hell! Avoid it!

And among popular beliefs/philosophies, THESE are lies and intellectual ERROR: Annihilationism, Cessationism, Purgatory, Universalism and Reincarnation. ALL of them are from satan, as he WANTS YOU in hell with him, forever in flames! God does NOT! He loves, vs. hates you! Resist the devil.

30. AMERICA ONLY IS AMERICA FIRST?

(10/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

RE: Trump on North Korea—It didn't do much, if anything, and was a nice gesture, but his doctrine of America First MEANS ignore other problems in the world, if it costs U.S. dollars, unless someone attacks us on our own soil. Nice try, though.

His "America first" would let Russia take over any non-NATO countries. AKA, screw the world. It also hates U.S. intervention anywhere; just wait until they come here to take over, **violently**.

Commented [H1]:

Update #1

(10/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

Hey, MAGA America First crowd: HOW do you justify money spent to help Israel (which I fully support), but nowhere else, outside of America? You want all tax dollars to help Americans, yet want zero safety net to help anyone. You need to consider your skewed hodge-podge of beliefs!

Update #2

(10/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

I have in mind EVERY Middle East nation innately hating the Jews. I have in mind N Korea, Russia, China, Iran, Venezuela, Cuba, and all poor nations. GET YOUR ACT TOGETHER. GROW UP. MATURE AS A SPECIES! THROW OFF YOUR GOVERNING HUMANS FOR BETTER PEOPLE. DON'T ACCEPT STATUS QUO!

And for my own America, we do NOT have to accept a philosophy that says rich always rule, their interests are always superior to everyone else's, and you have to suffer being unable to get medical treatment because you don't own enough for expensive surgeries! Pure conservatism is selfishness!

People who ONLY want to get rich, and don't give a flying ^\$#* about anyone else not their immediate family are EVIL and hellbound, Americans! LEARN THESE FACTS! God says the rich are to be generous in giving back.

Pure conservatives do not want government helping anyone, NOT because they wish they could give back without being forced to, but because they want that money all to themselves, as the "fruits of their labors."

The SAME God Who wrote that favorite phrase of theirs also said the rich are to give back, and life's purpose is not wealth, and you're not to seek it! People cherry pick what they want to see in the Bible. That's is unjust and evil.

And pure conservatism has little in common with the Bible! Liberalism, which seeks to be Robinhood, is equally wicked. CAN'T YOUR BRAINS GRASP THAT America HAS two ENEMIES: Left and right extremes?

Update #3

(10/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

I listened to talk radio, a bit, yesterday. You ALWAYS want to know what one of your two enemies (enemas) is thinking, advocating and marketing itself to the dumbed-down listener class. They had a Capital (money, NOT government) CEO pro-Jim Jordan. YOU, voters, ALWAYS have to assess:

1. Who is this? (does he hold sway or influence over many people)
2. What angle is he coming from (far right or otherwise/open-minded)
3. Whats his end game/goal?
4. What tactics is he using to push his agenda?

The Chump CULT (I'll explain that later) ALWAYS wants their people and policies advocated and enacted, AT ALL COSTS! Even if not having a Speaker took some time to fix, THEY would say government doing NOTHING is good, because government is BAD.

They sin of hypocrisy is that they WANT government to do things--THEIR things! But I digress. The schmuck was doing everything in his verbal power/arsenal to paint the 20 GOP holdouts as EVIL, and wanting evil. This is called spinning or projecting, folks!

They are using the Israeli War as some reason you MUST choose their far right guy! ANYTHING their lawyers can concoct as reasons to push their people and policies! There exists NO truth, and NO morality, in their cult world.

ONLY money and power exist, and you must do everything in your power to advocate for those two values, and anyone who ever opposes those two values is the enemy you MUST hate and "fight" (their favorite word).

They tried to say the 20 GOP's had vendettas and grudges and personal agendas, and self-promoting motives, and scores to settle against Matt Gaetz. They used Hannity, who they deem a powerful force (I deem him a heretical Catholic!) to text the 20 on why they're choosing not to let Congress get back to work.

ASK THE SAME DAMN QUESTION on their responses to Scalise and McCarthy! They ONLY care that business is delayed because THEIR man with THEIR policies is being considered for a high position. IT IS 100% SIN and SELFISHNESS, folks, as with hypocrisy sin and double standards!

They want endless investigations of Biden; NOT to make laws, as they're PAID to do! They slander (yet another SIN) the 20 GOP's, who are honorable people who rightly oppose a man who has passed ZERO bills, encouraged Jan. 6, is a tRUMP stooge and overlooked sex abuse allegations! TRUTH.

THEY DO NOT CARE ABOUT ANY FAR RIGHTER'S SINS OR LIES! Again, truth and morality are bogus concepts to them, even to Hannity the apostate Catholic! Power is all they worship, and the power for every rich American to never help anyone else but their own family, unless some whim hits them, individually!

Even a FoxNews article addressed how the War in Israel is inflationary! NOT was it necessary, or was any of it over-kill and evil? ONLY how the stock market and "my" portfolio is negatively affected. Folks, this is a CULT mentality! God doesn't exist in their world!

Truth doesn't exist, in their world. Alternative facts, don't you know. I read a post saying people who don't understand that the 2020 election was stolen should go to Nuremburg trials!

I heard Pence, Christie and Haley slandered as endorsing Biden by TELLING THE TRUTH that he's done a pretty decent job handling the Israeli War. These people are cult members. NOT that they cannot think, or are brainwashed, but their loyalty and commitment to the conservative (as THEY define it) cause is satanically blinders-on radicalism/extremism! ZERO working with any Dems or you are a RINO who, like deSATAN said, shouldn't be in the GOP.

THAT MEANS gridlock! That means my-way-or-the-highway. That means win-lose. That means win at all costs. As I said, Jesus and the Bible have NO place in far right "conservatism!" Know what you face, voters!: CULTISTS!

These IDIOTS don't even care about the brand! I had an unnamed billionaire write me, yesterday, who truly believes you always push party over morality! I respect him as a human, but his belief system is OPPOSITE to God!

Chump exhibited all anyone ever needs to see to say God is NOT on his side! I've seen several claiming "Christians" sucked into this far right cult! They DON'T know God well, and they know their Bibles much less!

If SATAN whispered "abortion" they'd jump on his bandwagon! I've even said far righters state that Socialism is evil. You and I might not like our money being forced for using to help others, but you can't say the intended purposes are all evil!

Europe is NOT evil because they give their citizens more vacay days that America does, or they make healthcare more affordable! I oppose unjust Socialism, but NOT because it's evil in its intentions, but unjust!

GOOD people, like Ken Buck, are being pushed out of public service for standing for MORALITY and TRUTH (until a viable third party arises!). The (moral) Romneys, and Kinzingers and Cheneys, and anyone whose conscience and brain still works is persona non-grata in the tRUMP GOP.

Ronald Reagan IS rolling over in his grave, folks! This far right CULT (volitionally; NOT intellectually) is an ENEMY of America, just as the more quiet far left cult is! They're just smart enough to hide their evils presently! LEARN WHO YOUR ENEMIES ARE!

In conclusion IT BEARS REPEATING for YOU to really read what this meme I rarely use says. Analyze it! Re-read it several times. Pray over its contents. Ask yourself if there are any lies within it. And then look in the mirror and ask yourself if YOU are in a political cult! Be honest.

Update #4

(10/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

I made a vision board, on paper, yesterday, and when it was done, even if everyone on earth heard the gospel, because the Church did her job, the Bible says most go to hell. I asked myself what would bring me fulfillment? The answer surprised me:

Getting three big nations' leadership to open up to treating their people better, even if never accepting democracy or Capitalism: China, Russia and N Korea (Iran seen as less possible). I'll start with prayer.

But I kept telling myself if their leaders reject the gospel, what would ever make them change, and why do they act as they do?

First, they're raised only seeing Communism in action.

Second, their lifestyle is so good for them personally, they'd likely not want that to change. So how could you get them to care more about others, and not just their inner circle, and to see the evils of crushing totalitarianism?

We know they see democracy on TV, in the news, and in their interactions with the West. Perhaps what they see isn't impressive, as they do have more orderly and docile/subjugated societies, perhaps with less crime, hate and threats to their reign (often gun-less citizens)?

In my opinion, what I just wrote is at the heart of fixing the problem of evil dictators in our world.

So I'm 'gonna put labels to the matters, and list them:

1. No viable better alternative SEEN by them
2. Love of their lifestyles
3. Fear of losing control
4. Unserved
5. All they've experienced

IT WOULD HELP if democracy put forth a more appealing message IN ITS PRACTICE, NOT theory! Current U.S. politics would only be attractive to fools and wicked warriors! THAT can be solved!

Getting more of their leaders to learn about freedom and freedoms, and to visit abroad would improve those people's perspectives on the lifestyles they provide for their subjects.

#2 and 3 could easily be ensured, without their losing being in charge and enjoying their life of luxury lifestyles.

They'd have to believe more power to the people wouldn't end their reign or lives! That wouldn't be easy, as an educated populous would resent the way they've been forced to live!

So providing infrastructure and opportunities for those masses to thrive would be a necessity! And at least presenting the gospel to those heads of state, with prayer, might take us steps toward solving #4.

It really goes to whether any within the masses would be allowed guns, the right to vote, have free speech and religion, a free press, and a fair court/justice system, where the government couldn't arbitrarily oppress.

ALL these freedoms would be a threat to the duration of the regime! Guns, voting and fair courts would be seen as endangering their power! They'd want guarantees votes would elect them.

They wouldn't want voices opposing their decisions, and influencing "the people" against them. It all goes to ego and selfishness, if not arrogance sins!

Even if outside entities and nations promised those "leaders" a great lifestyle in retirement, they like the control, and being in charge/calling all the shots. I guess/presume there is an addiction, or euphoric high of feeling like stupider humans deem you god-like(?).

Humility would come from someone educating you that you are not so important, or great! You're just another human being facing judgment. Your inner circle will certainly never tell you that, lest they get fired or killed. It's a complex issue, but we pray it gets solved someday—hopefully soon.

Beliefs about "America First" philosophy. 100% forgetting/putting aside that CHUMP stole the concept from me (Twitter search "America #1" for dates and post quantities), their beliefs seem to have some good and some bad, yet their adherents believe it is all good, and that's bad!

Here are the tenets I see with them, often:

1. No U.S. tax dollars for any war

2. Tax dollars/government help American citizens more than other countries' people
3. No illegal aliens in America
4. Anti-"globalism"
5. Lower debt (wasted on wars, and foreign aid, etc.).

Let's analyze the good and bad:

#3. 100% agree law breakers don't belong in America! That's what laws and boundaries/borders are FOR! Differentiating one nation from another; different governments, etc. But opposing ALL immigration is idiocy, if the U.S. economy needs more human workers! #5 U.S. debt HAS to be lowered!

As Mitt rightly pointed out: Our interest on debt is equal what we spend on national defense. That's atrocious! And wars DO cost money! MANY cuts are needed, but completely eliminating programs and departments is cancel culture rash/harsh, which the far right claims to oppose, yet engages!

#2. America first types say help Americans first, then advocate for the U.S. government to never help anyone with tax dollars. That's called hypocrisy! One tweet cited homelessness. That requires money to solve, and the U.S. taxpayers and government didn't force them to be homeless.

#4. You have to define 'globalism.' America is sovereign, and always will be. We aren't interested in becoming like any other nation, or lessening our standards of living to make it equal or 'fair' for anyone else!

We also should NOT be in the business of paying for other nations' failures, or ineptness with their economies! However, an isolationist policy will see our frienemies and enemy nations cozying up to other nations, to gain power, clout and support for their evil aims!

America mainly needs to provide education and opportunity for such countries, and alliances for protection CAN help America in the global competition of world conquest that some of our enemies aspire to! That brings me to #1:

We face nations who desire to take over other nations and regions, through violence!

America as the world's sole superpower was never a negative for America! It has been abused, at times, but what other force exists for good, with the ability to ward off evil? Yes, when we enter wars, they must be in OUR national best interest, and win swiftly and conclusively!

I have zero concern for the profits of the 'military industrial complex!' Only Americas safety, and that involves our allies' safety, as well as any nation who could be taken over to expand the reach and capabilities of 'axis of evil' nations willing to rejoice at America's demise, usually for Communism. And some nations want Israel not to exist! Weaker and lesser democracies is NOT in Americas best interest.

Finally, the 10th Amendment requires far right conservatism, so the only patriots are far righters myth. That amendment says what's not expressly in the document is left to the states, "and to the people." The people vote in national elections, as well as state ones!

IF it had omitted the phrase, and to the people, far righters would have a case. But they DON'T! And we don't live in a pure democracy, but representative 1, so elected officials can cure bad inclinations of mob rule (if they can keep their jobs in a cancel culture society)! HOPE you enjoy thinking better.

One more thing: IF America was 100% militarily isolationist "America First," things like Hitler's aspired-to world conquest WOULD occur, again, and those so-called patriots couldn't stop them when it came to our shores, enlarges all that time! DUMB thinking! Enemy nations ally for power!

Update #5: America ONLY IS America FIRST?

(10/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

America First has NO sacrifice or selflessness or global concerns in their being! Imagine if that corrupt movement existed during World War 1 and 2! We would have LOST! Just keep my paycheck with minimal tax deductions, so I can enjoy life until America gets taken over, having no friends/allies.

THIS IS "America First," folks! Remember what I just taught you about prophecy, and what I wrote about this philosophy's beliefs regarding world affairs, a day or so ago!

31. PROPHECY & ISRAEL

(10/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

It's about time for a prophecy lesson, since MOST of you are going to go through the 7-year Tribulation (unless you die before, or the Lord tarries).

There are signs preceding the Rapture (sudden disappearing/departure of all Christians from the earth). BUT, when it occurs, the Antichrist/Beast will be revealed, as he secretly takes down three major heads of states' power, thereby giving him authority to negotiate/broker a 7-year peace deal between Israel and her enemies.

The next 3.5 years he gains world domination through military might and land bribes. In the middle, he is temporarily assassinated with a head shot, but miraculously resurrects, as he is satan-empowered.

Toward the end of this period of three sets of seven judgments of God on the world/all mankind, all nations converge on Israel, where the Battle of Armageddon will occur, in the Valley of Megiddo.

Then Jesus defeats those vile nations, opposed to God's King (Jesus), at His physical second return to the Mount of Olives, where He will soon thereafter reign with an iron fist for 1000 years. I left out many details, but you get the gist! You watch Israel to determine when signs are pointing to its approaching!

At present, we see China and Russia racing their war machines and humanitarian aid, as a checks and balance to NATO and the U.S.'s presence, protecting Israel. HOW COULD ANYONE DOUBT PROPHECY WILL OCCUR, READING THE HEADLINES?

I failed to mention just before the mid-point, the Battle of Gog occurs, where this coming 1-world dictator competes with Russia's head of state in a race to get to Israel for her riches. We see a similar race even this day! Precursors! You NEED to learn the signs of the Rapture!

Automate as much as is needed (NOT replacing all) rather than let in stupid, evil or Socialism advocates! ONLY let in skilled workers wanting no handouts! Population rate decline in the U.S. triggers economic alarms from experts: 'Calamitous effect' <https://foxnews.com/media/population-rate-decline-us-triggers-economic-alarms-experts-calamitous-effect...>

I see 100% analogous problem with the world nations and the two extremes in the America! EXACT same solutions needed!: Centrism! China, North Korea, Russia and Iran, with many Islamic nations vs. NATO, America and Israel. Polar opposites in many ways, needing common ground! Apply our books' principles!

HERE is the ONE sign of the times, pre-Rapture, that ALL people need to know, as sin is increased in the last days: Be ready to meet your Maker! John 3:16, the Bible

Let's make a fictional story about how today's news headlines could exactly turn into Bible prophecy: We know that the 7-year peace deal won't happen unless Israel is in serious trouble from enemy attacks. We also can surmise the Beast sympathizes with Islamists, as his deal is FAKE.

It was never going to last seven years, yet @Netanyahu (or whoever is in charge, then) Israel will believe it's for real. What type attack on the Jews would prompt God to miraculously intervene, and take all saved people from the earth?

In my opinion, serious warfare. But we have Iran proxies, in collusion with Russia, and to some degree, China's turn a blind eye approval, and many upset pro-Palestinian freedom Arab or Islamic countries, presently.

Gog/Magog (Putin, for now) is allied with these aggressors, ALL claiming to want peace, or a two-state solution, but with stated aspirations of wiping Israel off the earth. I believe Russia has to be getting financial help from China, to keep funding two wars (proxies, in Israel), to deplete America's power, military strength and economy (higher debt).

In my opinion, this situation can go one of three ways: Prophecy, centrism, or Israel gets enough revenge on Hamas, while all other nations basically stay aloof from the fighting; things don't escalate, and we retreat to a new normal for Israel and the Palestinians, post-war.

Israel still in danger, Iran still backing Hamas, and the BIG powers still in a cold war.

IF you're dumb enough to want to observe prophecy take place (Christians want their Rapture, but can't want the Tribulation that's coming upon all others!), you'd be hoping for major escalation against Israel, where only God could help them, so the Antichrist arises. REAL news issues!

Oh, and I forgot to mention, the Antichrist comes from a European-related nation! Could even be from America, or any nations historically tied to the Roman Empire, including any of Britain's satellites (Australia, Canada, Ireland. Scotland, etc.). E.U. nations are also possible. Anti-Russian.

The BIG trick would be implementing Centrism on a global scale, while avoiding one-world governing pressures! Knowing prophecy, I don't see any way it would occur, anyway, given Gog opposing the Beast, until mid-Tribulation! Good aspiration; NOT 'gonna happen! That leaves two alternatives!

I believe we will return to a new normal status quo, BUT if Iran and Russia push their proxies to severely escalate attacks on Israel, or Israel over-plays her hand, and engenders such a response, all bets are off about prophecy starting, In my opinion.

Update

(10/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

WITH Elon wanting volunteers to be implanted, and with all that's going on in Israel, and Robert Card being on the loose, our world already has the technology for an ID chip in one's forehead or wrist, and AI with robotics! DON'T TELL ME BIBLE PROPHECY IS FAR-FETCHED! Precursors in the news

32. WIN-WIN METHODOLOGY

(10/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

SUCH a NEEDED topic: The mechanics of reaching win-win and justice:

1. Lay out every side's desired ends
2. Evaluate which are moral and credible

3. Identify if any are insincere or lying, or exaggerating/bluffing
4. Find solutions none fully love, that takes the good and rejects bad
5. Negotiate any wins for one side being as equally as possible balanced by an equally important and desired win for the other side, and require that for justice's sake, they be voted upon together!
6. Ignore the extremists, but do take into account any good ideas and desires of theirs!
7. Make permanent policies and problem solutions, not subject to whims of which party (of a coming three) is in charge, at any given time. And,
8. IF the extremists oppose this way of doing business, shun both evil sides, and moderate D's and R's make these policies without those bums! #CommonSense

That exact formula would work on world stage, but I don't believe the sincerity/not lying, or openness to justice is readily available on the enemy and frienemy states to the West! A moral transformation would first be needed, and America role modeling Centrism--vs. what people observe today!

33. JAN. 6: 2020 ELECTION STOLEN?

(10/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

Dems over-play Jan. 6, and Republicans minimize it (Ex.: booing a reporter who asked Mike Johnson if he regretted his actions enabling it). People who love God, love the truth, and care about America would do NEITHER of these extreme responses to Jan. 6! It was bad, but not the world's end!

THERE WERE NEVER SO MANY IRREGULARITIES IN THE 2020 PRESIDENTIAL ELECTION THAT THE CONCLUSION HAD ANY CHANCE OF CREDIBLY BEING DOUBTED, and THAT IS THAT JOE BIDEN WON! As in every election, I'm SURE there was some 'cheating' (on BOTH sides?), but never in a result-changing quantity!

I understand Mike Johnson's TRYING to appease BOTH sides of the GOP, and prioritized staying strong behind Israel #1, but to address election integrity, NOT the debt or our borders? Unbelievably disappointing first day on the job! @RepMikeJohnson
Christians REJECT appeasing extremes.

In EVERY national election, there are anomalies, and some errors. The results of the 2020 election are EXACTLY as the voters decided, through the electoral college. ANYONE who denies this, WHILE ACKNOWLEDGING an imperfect process, every election cycle, is a cult member and a fool.

tRUMPism HAS TO BE utterly DEFEATED IN 2024!

Israel is at war with Hamas, and what he initially brings up to @POTUS is distrust in our election system? REMEMBER: "CHRISTIAN" IS A MEANINGLESS TERM, IF USED BY PEOPLE WHO BEHAVE OPPOSITE TO THE BIBLE!

He is ALREADY showing his true colors! He is an election denier! The 2020 election was not perfect, but now I see that he was likely a Jan. 6 riot leader, who doubts Biden is the true President. I HAVE SAID, CHRISTIANS DO NOT ALWAYS FOLLOW THEIR RELIGION! VERY disappointed, so far.

Good is as good does. It's not good that House Speaker allegedly aided Jan. 6's riot, or if he ever seeks to end Medicare or Social Security, but you can't find a perfect candidate, so with a unanimity voting for him, you pray in optimism that he follows his faith and does what's right!

Update

(10/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF there was EVER a chance for REAL Christians to stand for morality/IF there was EVER a chance for the U.S. Church to tell the world, by OUR behavior, that God is FOR morality, and against sin, it will be NOT voting for Trump in 2024. I'm NOT saying vote for Biden. A protest vote takes a stand.

34. MAINE'S MASS SHOOTER

(10/25/23; @JamesMeroney)

Day 1

One of the ONLY ways you will deter mass shooters is to publicly torture, then kill any that are caught. But since some describe that as cruel and unusual punishment (unconstitutional), they ONLY risk an electric chair/lethal injection, or life in prison!

I'VE SAID, months ago, that mass shootings are the fourth judgment of God. Demons are literally taking over people, like Hamas, and the ONLY solution for such people as those is killing them ALL!

#FourthJudgment #4thJudgment

1. West Coast BLM (Black Lives Matter) riots
2. Jan. 6/division
3. Ukraine invaded

Day 2

(10/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

My idea of just punishment for a CONVICTED mass murderer would be a day of torture, ONLY meaning Tasing a few times, or a government person legally allowed to punch them in the chest several times, before hauled off to jail. NOT eye gouging, waterboarding, nail plucking. Not cruel-to me!

In my opinion, the insanity defense, IF Robert Card isn't executed in a gun fight, should NOT fly past jurors or judges, as he planned this evil! Mental illness? Yes. But he knew right from wrong, and may have planned the escape we're enduring, presently.

The military are often trained on making/roughing it on small rations and MREs. As a weapons training person, MAYBE Robert Card has a stash of MRE's, and survivalist training. He'd be a FOOL to break into any home, though MOST businesses are empty of personnel, with the late night lockdown.

So 2-3 towns are on lockdown. IF no one breaks the law, Robert Card is the ONLY human outside, except cops. He's either further away, driving in a car authorities aren't aware of, or he has a hiding place, or two, in my opinion. I DOUBT he stashed food supplies before starting his rampage!

The new normal is NOT mass shootings, but every public gathering place to have security and /or weapons detectors. WHY do I have to keep repeating this post every year?

Tanks and F-16s are big and sophisticated enough that crooks can't make them at home, especially unnoticed (except in a barn). AR's can be adapted from original weapons, and homemade kits can create hand guns. Confiscating all guns will NEVER keep all guns out of some Americans' hands!

IF Robert Card planned 2-3 venues to attack, he likely had SOME plan for how to escape the inevitable manhunt (just not the exact details). He steals another's car. Where could he hide, and not get turned in by people sheltering in place? Cave? Bunker? Abandoned house or basement?

I don't know any criminals, but have a vivid imagination. I'm surprised Robert Card has held off authorities this long! Him being mentally ill, I'd doubt he planned this part of his scheme. He seems to be very creative-thinking on his feet—or very lucky. Why can't infra-red find him?

Is that the same multi-color highlighter that had yellow strand expanding the impact of a Florida hurricane???

OBVIOUSLY, Robert Card did planning! He had a route, venue targets, ammo, and a date. IS HE MARRIED? What are his parents, close friends and neighbors saying, and if nothing, make them speak to authorities! Unless he was a loner, someone missed something, like his psychological experts.

Day 3

(10/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

Yet another reason to believe he is dead. ONLY if he was brilliant, would this note distract authorities, and he escaped, alive, to live somewhere, and not in that house!

IF Robert Card had a canoe, helicopters would have caught that, the night of. It's unsafe to pre-park a boat, if it couldn't be secured. Would have raised alarm bells to park authorities (if there are some). I'd bet on dead more than alive. He knew there's no good left in his future!

On our way to Oklahoma, I deduced the following manhunt scenarios:

1. Robert Card planned to "disappear" by pre-planned place to commit suicide, where ravens and wolves wouldn't pick up the stench (cave, abandoned well, or concrete shoes near his abandoned car.
2. Took a boat from a boat slip where his car was abandoned, pre-positioned. Problem is, people could steal it, or maybe permission is required to park boat.
3. IF he had stolen a car, or abducted someone at gunpoint, relatives, friends or employees would have reported their missing, or that of their car
4. In my opinion. #MassShooter is either dead within two miles of the boat ramp where his car was ditched, in the bottom of that waterway, or on the lam, within walking distance of his Subaru. I've heard zero reports of a stolen car or abduction. Pre-planned concrete shoes, and jump in water?

I don't know the park area near his Subaru, but I would think his body is within three miles of it, alive or dead. Vultures would be overhead, if dead, after smells occurred. It seems he really planned "WELL," as he spread terror states-wide, with multiple crime scenes and disappearing!

Most important evidence is footprints near Subaru. IF he took boat night cruise, he could be with in tank full of gas distance from the slip. It seems he planned his escape to seem to disappear, to cause wider spread fear! Town lockdowns aren't needed indefinitely! Open and be vigilant.

Anyone who knows the park near the boat slip would know a good place to kill oneself. He could have pre-planned a venue, or a place to hide out for days to weeks, with MRE's. No one would have seen him set up his escape venue, days before the attack! Likely dead-but no knowledge.

I would think police dogs should be loosed in the park near the Subaru, to track his scent! Vultures would circle, unless he wore concrete shoes and jumped off the boat ramp, in my opinion. All depends on how many days it takes them to get his corpse's scent. In my opinion, he wanted fear to last weeks.

IF there are ZERO reports of a stolen car or missing person in the area, Robert Card likely did NOT escape in a vehicle after abandoning his Subaru, UNLESS he had assistance. A getaway car partner his parents, friends or coworkers would know isn't showing up and is missing! Unlikely.

In my opinion, "disappearing" is the greatest way to spread fear and keep towns in lockdown for the longest time and furthest distance. I would GUESS Robert Card is dead, where vultures can't smell his rot, or drowned in the river near his Subaru. He disrupts life for thousands for many days!

Robert Card had about two weeks to plan his escape, from the day he lost his job to the date he did his dirty deeds. He likely knows the area near where lockdowns are and boat slip. He could have pre-planned food and safe haven, as it wouldn't have looked suspicious before his violence!

Vultures and police cadaver dogs should patrol the park near the boat slip, in my opinion. How many days until his smell attracts birds? Is he drowned in the river bottom?

Robert Card's parents would know if he owned or bought a boat! It needn't have been costly! Check his house to see if he made concrete shoes out of heavy weights or clothes or other materials, to drown in the river near his Subaru. Check IT for reside of the same!

@lewistonmainepd

Grilled friends and family and coworkers on lie detectors? Accomplices?

IF there are caves, or abandoned wells, within five miles of his Subaru, he could have shot himself there.

@lewistonmainepd

Any boat Robert Card could've used could only go a tank full distance, UNLESS he refueled, without being identified—in my opinion. DO YOU SEE ANY SHOE PRINTS FROM HIS SUBARU TO A STREET OR THE WATER OR BOAT RAMP? @lewistonmainepd

IF Robert Card is alive, I would bet and all but guarantee you the insanity defense would FAIL! He planned this ordeal in the last two weeks, or before, for him to avoid authorities this long. Remember, Brian Laundrie was thought to 'be anywhere', but he had suicided much earlier!

Day 4

(10/28/23; @JamesMeroney)

NO WONDER no vultures of wild animals surrounding! Less smell released with metal surrounds. Maine mass shooting suspect's family 'very cooperative' in manhunt that discovered his body: police <https://foxnews.com/us/maine-mass-shooting-suspects-family-very-cooperative-manhunt-discovered-body-police...>

Day 5

(10/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

Look: As far as I know, NO criminal lives in my neighborhood. But if I saw bombs in my city, aimed at Hamas, and they MIGHT be in my 'hood, I'd run to the country where few buildings exist, any way it took to get there! Gaza civilians: NO excuse not doing this for awhile! SURVIVAL!

Some so-called "pastor" [ANYONE CAN LABEL THEMSELVES THAT, LEGALLY!] said pray for CHUMP because he listens to God and does what He says. That tare imposter is a blaspheming liar, and I'm certain there's some payoff for him throwing all credibility out the window! WHAT WAS THE PAYOFF?

I don't 'wanna hear anyone saying Israel needs to lighten up, because of civilians killed! MOVE YOUR BODY WELL AWAY FROM ANY HAMAS MEMBER (excepting those held by force) and go anywhere but near them! YOU CAN EXPECT TO BE KILLED LIVING IN BOMBS DISTANCE OF ANY OF THEM! YOUR fault!!!

JUST LIKE Vivek speaks of Hamas leaders' heads impaled on posts (Barbaric), tRUMP speaks of Jesus as America's Savior, not making sense or understanding what his words means! They both are appealing to the crowd whose votes they want, so they throw out words, hoping they might stick!

tRUMP said Jesus is the Savior of America, and 'God calls us and we show up, take one step at a time not knowing what we're doing. When you hear him say "God," you know he has no idea, personally, who he is speaking about, from experience. It's like me talking about a stranger in France.

IF Robert Card was or wasn't insulted at his two venues, lost a girlfriend or was cheated on, and lost his job, NOTHING, even combined together, justifies killing anyone! At best, off yourself! WHY any American FEELS mass murder is how you deal with negative circumstances is beyond me.

Robert Card's sister-in-law says with new-to-him hearing aids, he has heard others speaking ill of him—including at the bowling alley and restaurant. People insult people on Twitter, ALL THE TIME! We have to grow up more emotionally mature Americans, than you hurt my feewings so I'm 'gonna kill.

WHO KNEW Robert Card had an assault weapon, and was in acute mental collapse? MAKE A LIST! Any legal culpability for them if they didn't report this, or nothing actionable done with such reports??? @LewistonMainePD

Ron deSATANist says institutionalize many red flag mental patients (i.e., long-term confinement in government buildings). WE involuntarily committed my suicidal mom, for HER protection. That option was ALWAYS legally open to Robert Card's family! They may have alerted police—but WHY wasn't he?

Robert Card's sister-in-law KNEW his mental health had gone downhill! His family told the police! THEY failed us, if that claim is confirmed! Red flag on their radar! #Failure!

Robert Card had ZERO plans to escape death, and hide away! His note to family on finance codes shows he didn't expect to return. He was on a maniacal and suicide rage with an assault weapon. WHY did he choose those two venues? I'd like to know! His psychiatry team FAILED us, in my opinion!

To think like a criminal, mass shooters would target:

1. Crowds
2. Easily accessible structures or open spaces
3. Times when crowds happen
4. Few to no armed police or guards nearby. Soft targets! ALL such places need hardening! I've said this for YEARS!

I'm watching Charles Manson documentary. He just said, "I'm very mad, and I don't know if I can control myself." Anger management skills and emotions processing NEED to be taught in elementary schools! Learn coping skills! Society's safety depends on it, and teaching morals being valued!

The First 48 has people KILL people, ALL THE TIME! It occurs over drugs, being short changed, debts, two-timing and adultery, fake sexual identity, robbery, for money, hatred of their religion or race. These are all motives. It's the de-valuing of life, and split second decisions we have to change!

Life circumstances turn negative. Maybe a serial pattern of bad events/breaks. WHAT makes a human decide I'll go kill 18 innocents, as their reaction? As @speakerjohnson said, it's the evil in a person's heart! Even Job had horrible circumstances. BUT he was a righteous man. HEART!

So do you think he killed 18 people out of anger for being fired, girlfriend loss or two-timing, something else, or a combination of it all? We may never know the full answer!

The issue is finding who has possessions of assault rifles, legal or not, and which within that bunch has a current mental issue, or recent past criminal past. Knowing who just uses them for hunting or shooting practice or self-defense would help, UNLESS any of them "switch sides."

AWESOME, sleuth!

<https://twitter.com/katwrappah/status/1718698163014443493>

Even with weapons detectors, if a mass shooter had an assault rifle, and RAN through the detector, alarms would sound, but their speed could get to many people, if the entry is anywhere near where crowds are gathered, or working. Detection BEFORE entering a building or crowd is needed!

I'm guessing mass shooters target places where more than 50 people are, likely an enclosed or at least closely situated people, where there aren't armed guards or cops patrolling their entry ways. Usually weeknights or weekends, unless at a business. Entry ways need gun detectors!

IF a human intends a mass shooting, and can get their hands on an assault rifle, LITTLE the public can do to prevent them, if they're crafty and secretive! The plans occur in their heads/minds. They MIGHT scope out their target venues, but that wouldn't necessarily look suspicious!

Can guns be made assault rifles or semi-automatic, at home? I think I've read that they CAN. Can these be homemade, without adaptations of manufactured guns? I think I've read that they CAN. You'd SEE someone carrying those in public, but ONLY for a few seconds, before able to be used!

It's RARELY a knife, a rock, or even a bomb that causes mass murders. Not even pistols or rifles. It's mainly assault rifles, AK's or machine gun-like weapons! The liberals are correct in this observation! They are crafted to kill many, quickly! Weapons of choice for mass shooters.

NO human can know whats in another's mind. IF they honestly speak whats on it, or behavior indicates it, others can discern it. It's the quick-triggered person who goes on shooting sprees that are hardest to stop. Planners leave clues, to people close to their decisions, in my opinion.

[Private account:] They use standard box trailers to haul with. The location is a remote parking area behind, down and across the road, not right adjacent, but actually closer via the woods and a public walking trail to his abandoned car at the boat ramp.



HOW can the general public be SAFE from mass shooters, absent technology that identifies assault weapons from a distance (NEEDED)?

1. Harder in open carry states

2. Report ANYONE carrying one outside their home. Cops can decide if they're legal!
3. Be on the alert at every public place
4. Cops knowing who owns assault rifles gets the database MUCH smaller, for possible red flag suspects-though mainly innocents. Privacy issues!

And criminals can steal them, and never be on such lists! Serial number tracking helps cops trace down weapons. If GPS trackers were imbedded in them, it could help, BUT homemade adaptations can be made, without authorities ever knowing!

That's why confiscation could never work! And it is NOT just the mentally ill who become mass shooters. I suspect some just get quickly angry, and circumstances drive them, with no prior history of mental illness.

And psychological treatment teams are legally disallowed to disclose confidences (doctor-client privilege), with one possible exception (expressed danger to others?), and HIPPA laws exist! I'm more concerned about non mental patients who do mass shootings! NO signs!

Robert Card bought an assault weapon days before a mental collapse. WHO could have prevented his not being legally allowed to own it in that condition? Did the psychiatrists ask about weapons in his possession? I DOUBT IT! Not an emotions-based topic of conversation in their purview!

Mass murderer most possibly culpable preventers:

1. Spouse
2. Children
3. Close family and friends
4. Online community they interact with
5. Coworkers
6. Neighbors Lone wolves are the greatest risk, in my opinion! NO one sees their signs/red flags.

It is up to people closest to the mentally ill and angry people who own assault weapons to keep the rest of innocent society safe from unneeded premature death by mass shooters! There might need to be laws requiring reporting questionable persons of interest! Red flags! Robert Card

I'm GLAD that mass murderers NEVER seem capable of making plans of escape that succeed! My imagination is 10 times more creative than theirs, for which I'm extremely grateful, or wed have a lot more dangers facing we innocent civilians! I won't list all the scenarios I can envision.

I haven't the interest in researching, but wonder how many days it would take for vultures to have found Robert Card by his decomposing smell, and if police cadaver dogs could be distracted by the corpse being inside a metal 18 wheeler trailer? Not interested enough to find answers!

Save me researching: Was the 18 wheeler right behind the recycling plant he was fired from? There can't be that many in the area! And was it an 18 wheeler owned by that company? I 100% agree with you, if yes to both these questions!!! I haven't read enough, so PLEASE inform me.

Going to church, my wife and I agreed, and couldn't conclude: Did Robert Card enter the 18 wheeler to prolong fear in Maine (by not being easily findable), or too self-absorbed/proud to let animals munch on his corpse? After two venues, I lean to the former conclusion. Could be both!

Choosing to NOT vote for tRUMP is a more moral decision than voting for him, BY FAR! The GOP will go 100% his direction, for years or decades, if reasonable and moral GOP's don't decide to take a stand and put their collective feet down! Third party will dominate them, thereafter, easily!

35. NOAH'S ARK?

(10/28/23; @JamesMeroney)

@RonFilipkowski: So, the Speaker of the House of Representatives thinks the Earth is 6,000 years old and all the plants and animals on the planet only exist because of Noah's Ark. That's where we are at.

Earth created in fully mature form, instantly, would look millions or billions of years old, had they "evolved" naturally, from a mysteriously absent (in YOUR worldview) original cause! And animals have evolved since then, to include more variety, as with plants. READ MORE BIBLE!

Every plant and tree type existent at the flood was not needed nor commanded of Noah. Two of every animal species was. Given their food need and space, plant seeds, and possibly some plants for food would have accompanied that divine family boat ride. God can make greenery survive His flood!

We see, CONSTANTLY, in wild fires, trees re-spring up after forests are devastated. SAME with a flood, as in Noah's case. And I don't believe the animals birthed babies in the ark. There were miraculous provisions of safety and adapting to the circumstances, in my opinion!

There was also, likely, a miraculous sustaining like water for a camel, where the ark animals' hunger lessened, for survival mode. They did NOT eat each other, but whatever plants and seeds were brought met their need, with repressed sex and hunger and thirst, by God, for 371 days, in my opinion.

I do NOT believe Noah was commanded to or had to bring every plant style into the ark, but every animal/living creature. Only plants suitable for eating. Briar bushes, cactus, trees, thorned greenery, etc., served no edible purposes. Seeds alone wouldn't have fed, the first months!

It is as miraculous entire earth was covered with water for 371 days as it is for vegetation to come back to life thereafter. When God brings judgment, He also brings redemption. Both are equally miraculous. Evolution posits earth originating for no reason or cause's origination!

To argue Noah had to bring actual sequoia and redwood trees onto the ark would be ridiculous, in my opinion! If their seeds were needed, that's another matter. Greenery resurrects after weather calamities. Just watch Maui in a decade! Or lakes with trees beneath when a drought occurs! Living!

Gen. 7:23 Every living thing on the face of the earth was wiped out; people and animals and the creatures that move along the ground and the birds were wiped from the earth. Only Noah was left, and those with him in the ark. NO mention of plants. God's concern was saving his family and the animals!

I have never heard any media criticize a House Speaker for believing the earth's existence, order and beauty came from an explosion or evolving primordial soup made of materials that just eternally were, weren't ever started/never began, or which come to an end/die! @SpeakerJohnson

I have never heard anyone in media criticize a House Speaker for not comprehending that a fully mature earth instantly spoken into existence would resemble a millions or billions of year evolved structure, if nature alone caused its evolving maturity!

I have never heard anyone in media criticize a House Speaker for believing people are just mature apes (though may act like it), and some never matured to peoplehood, or how humans got all the things monkeys will never have, like IQ, intuition, creativity, language.

I've never heard anyone in media criticize a House Speaker for their personal religious beliefs, AS IF they will set the House agenda, or speak of the accused or perceived negatives of any religion any have held in that position, as atheists, or any other religion!

I THOUGHT the first Amendment allowed freedom of religion, which includes the freedom to have no religion. I didn't know having one caused your job to be viewed as under suspicion!

Is being an Evolutionist now a litmus test for holding the House Speaker position?

I thought obeying the First Amendment was being law-abiding, Constitutional and patriotic!

Is Joe Biden's holding the Oval Office under derision because devout and real Roman Catholics accept the Noah flood story?

There is ZERO problem with anyone taking 'every living thing' to involve plants. We also don't know what trees and plants existed pre- vs. Post-flood. I take it as animals, as the flood destroyed all people and animals NOT on Noah's ark. One family can't carry Sequoias and redwoods, uprooted.

IF one takes 'every living thing' to include non-food source plants or trees, Sequoias and redwoods in infancy COULD have been moved onto Noah's ark, especially with assistance from large animals.

Dinosaurs, were, evidently, wiped out by the foods, but as they are animals, one baby each sex would have made the ark. The flood wouldn't have wiped out their offspring, any more than any other type of animals. Other explanations exist. See Creation Research Institute and experts!

If/since God provided manna, when needed, we don't know how the residents on Noah's ark were fed. Could have been plants, suppressed hunger, or manna or its equivalent (hibernation?). Excrement taken off ark also isn't detailed. Do animal poop and pee in hibernation? More study needed

Gen. 6:7-8 God's plan was to destroy humanity and animals, save Noah's bunch!: So the Lord said, "I will wipe from the face of the earth the human race I have created—and with them the animals, the birds and the creatures that move along the ground—for I regret that I have made them." v. 7

Gen. 7:23 Every living thing on the face of the earth was wiped out; people and animals and the creatures that move along the ground and the birds were wiped from the earth. Only Noah was left, and those with him in the ark. (NO mention of plants, trees, foliage, greenery).

Gen. 8:1 But God remembered Noah and all the wild animals and the livestock that were with him in the ark, and he sent a wind over the earth, and the waters receded. (NO mention of plants, trees, foliage, greenery in the boat, as commanded to save their earth growth, afterwards!)

I believe the end of dinosaurs would be provably caused by examining their bones, and death circumstances. Species can die out, like endangered species (Ex.: Hunters on tigers, nearly extinct). That would have occurred after the flood, or the Bibles silent on it occurring before. (10/29/23)

36. BIBLICAL POLITICS IS PERSONAL PREFERENCE?

(10/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

A motivational speaker, in church today, argued that politics is like liking Dr. Pepper, Coke or Pepsi, where we all gather in church with different likes. That's partly true about parties, but NOT politicians and policies! For Christians, that's it's not up to our likes, but God's word.

Unfortunately, he NEVER extolled the type of politician Christians are to vote for, or policies the Bible supports. Just emotional Kumbaya unity to every man does what is right in his own eyes/likes! I HOPE @Libin_A does a more biblical addressing of God and the Bible, or I will not stay!

Who a Christians to vote for has NOTHING to do with likes, preferences or traditions, nor policies we're to support, if morals vs. sins are involved! Christians who vote to empower/support all these sins are apostate! Did that offend NE1? Jesus offended, for truth and morals!

IF Christians vote for tRUMP, prophecy's The Apostasy is being evidenced, and PROOF morals of politicians matter NOTHING to God's people! I've said vote ALL GOP's but him, so even a loss would teach him and save the party. James Dobson's words have meaning—not do what you want!

Dr. James Dobson's Presidential Standard (1998)
What has alarmed me throughout this episode has been the willingness of my fellow citizens to rationalize the President's behavior even after they suspected, and later knew, that he was lying. Because the economy is strong... it's nobody's business what he does with his personal life. That disregard for morality is profoundly disturbing to me. But the majority of the American people replied, "I support the President." Let me ask, in what other context such behavior would have been acceptable? Yes, the rules have changed for the President. Obviously, they are motivated... by raw political power. How did our beloved nation find itself in this sorry mess? There were other indications that [the President] was untruthful and immoral. Why, then, did the American people ignore so many red flags? Because, and I want to give the greatest emphasis to this point, the mainstream media became enamored with [the President]...and sought to convince the American people that "character doesn't matter." --Dr. James Dobson

There is NOT ONE unbiblical tenet in this old meme. MAGA Christians who disregard what's in it choose sin over righteousness, fearing Biden would be worse. I am NOT advocating for Joe, but a protest non-vote, to NOT EMBRACE and EMPOWER SIN!
Tell your guest what I said, PLEASE.

WHY I WAS #NEVERTRUMP

1. Win at all costs is a lesson NO good parent teaches their kids.
2. Neither is being a bad sport (which summarizes ALL of Trump's whiney campaign).
3. The end justifies the means is not a lesson any moral person adheres to.
4. You NEVER reward bad behavior as a lesson even Kindergartners know.
5. You have what you tolerate, and you must be willing to tolerate Champ antics in future politicians.
6. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of thinking more than feelings, with UN-thinking Trump!
7. The GOP is NO LONGER the party of voters' votes! Hillary Clinton ran a MUCH more moral campaign, despite her several faults.
8. The GOP is no longer the religious right party, as even non-religious voters see the hypocrisy and power idolatry of Christians voting for Trump! It also gives Jesus a bad name.
9. If you put all the sins and gaffes of the past five GOP nominees together (including their time in office), it DOESN'T compare to Trump's campaign—much less four years in office!
10. Trump ONLY divided the GOP and the nation further. He is NO uniter, at all!
11. The GOP's chances at expanding their tent to minorities is harmed for a LONG time with Trump!
12. What Trump did and said for 7/8ths of his campaign was the real deal! Faking presidential and knowledgeable is OTHER people controlling him, to be acceptable.
13. Trump's behavior in the primary IS his credentials for why he became the GOP nominee against sixteen BETTER-qualified people. He CAN'T live down all he FREELY chose to do and say. No one put a gun to his head and said act like a fool and a buffoon. HE ALONE caused his OWN presidential backlash!
14. If policy alone matters (i.e., not personal temperament), Kasich, Cruz, Rubio and Bush had policy down pat when Trump had FEW ideas (i.e., up until his last three months of the campaign)!
15. If policy is all that matters, you could have voted for a trained chimp, robot or even Hitler, because he was wise enough to HIDE his pills until he got in power.
16. Voting for ALL down-ballot Republicans was the ONLY wise Republican choice, as Donald's campaign HURTS the GOP's reputation with minorities (and others) for quite a while.
17. I expect president Trump to change into what more people always wanted, but if you believe a political charlatan and charlatan with the core he's demonstrated, you will believe anything, and you did drink the Kool-Aid!

IF the American Church is unwilling to stand for morality and against sin, HOW can we hypocritically pray for revival? One of the four requirements/prerequisites is that 'God's people' turn from their wicked ways! Being FOR all these sins is apostasy! Debate me in public, anytime!

Lesser of two evils doesn't mean you support THIS (See: [The Case Against Donald Trump](#), at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40).

YOU CAN'T debate this FACT: Satan himself, or Hitler, could mouth good policies! IF we're only electing a mouthpiece, hire an eloquent AI robot! GOD does NOT say that's what we are to do. Maybe preach a sermon on Exodus 18:21!

Anytime, anywhere, I'd HAPPILY debate you if you or your guest speaker thinks ANY Christian should overlook all of this, because of any good policies! Rom. 6:1 and 3:8 are applicable, and VERY CLEAR! WHEN will ANY U.S. PASTOR tell their members, 22000 LIES IN OFFICE IS EVIL? SAY IT!

Any U.S. pastor who teaches their congregants that all politicians are equal, which means tRUMP is like all other U.S. Presidents since Reagan, is a LIAR! His sins total much more than all living Presidents. HOW can the Church stand for morals and vote for sin? The flesh CAN!

If I watch online, or go in person, or both, the minute I hear any insinuation that CHUMP is as equally moral a choice as not voting for him, but all other GOP's, and I will likely cough, and exit, waiting on my wife to come to the car! I PRAY you stay biblical. Be a prophet!

I've MUCH more to say, but I'm not saying anything more! you can't open people's eyes to the obvious. ONLY God can break down strongholds of Christians and carnals! If this meme moves no claimer of Christ, they're Bible ignorant or tares! I didn't invent these allegations; public knowledge!

AMERICAN NON-CHRISTIANS: If any Christian speaks to you about heaven, morals, or politics, and they tell you they're voting for tRUMP in 2024, vs. abstaining, except for all other GOP's, you have EVERY moral basis to rebuke them, and NOT listen to one more word they try to offer! Discredited.

AGAIN, MAGA Christians would vote for Hitler or satan, as Hitler hid his evils. CHUMP openly flaunted them! Even satan is shrewd enough to come as an angel of light. TRUMP made his sinfulness a marketed asset! The 2024 U.S. Church is either apostate, or they care about God's values!

Quite honestly, if I don't hear any clarification about politicians and policies NOT being amoral issues, like Pepsi, Coke or Dr. Pepper, I'm only watching online, for the series remainder. My wife can go it alone! I'll have her drop me at my 16-year home church, or stay home!

I'm NOT telling you what t preach on! Just some helpful advice! PREACH THE WORD; not feewings!

Lk. 12:51 VS. Tit. 3:10 You would do well to preach on power idolatry! ANYTIME ANY so-called Christian values a political win (power) over standing for God's morals, they have committed idolatry!

Dems vote for government to steal taxpayers' money for handouts. GOP's vote to keep their earned wages for their family and free choices. That is the core of the division in America, and that type of division (over sin vs. righteousness) is NOT what Christ came for!

In any local church, you will have Dems, GOP's And Independents—even non-political types.

But we CAN collectively unify/agree on morals-based policies, and politicians who fit God's standard for leaders, and stand against evil. IF WE CAN'T, why do we gather? That's a fake facade!

NO pastor should tell their members who to vote for. But to NOT speak out against these sins is the OPPOSITE of what John the Baptist and even Jesus did! They rebuked sinful politicians, and never encouraged people following them or their ways! You should preach on this!

WHAT does the outside/non-Christian world think of Jesus, when pastors refuse to state that these things are evil, and power idolatry is a SIN? Exactly the stereotype of hypocrites we already face! We're making our own beds to lie in! Repentance is needed! II Chron. 7:14

What do you do with the two imperfect choices? Support the biblical policies, and the more moral candidate, party as irrelevant. Trumps sins total more than all living Presidents', combined! UN-debatable! ARE CHRISTIANS FOR SIN IN AMERICA? And I am NOT saying Biden is the answer!

The answer is biblical policies, standing VS. sin and flauntingly sinful "leaders," and supporting all politicians (even lost ones) who live as good people! Party is irrelevant! The future and reputation of Reagan party is on the line in 2024. A non-vote is holy! Protestant protest!

JUSTICE and righteousness are undebatably God's standard for politics. The two parties don't seek justice, except for their causes. Jesus is NOT a GOP or a Dem! Try teaching that in the next four Sundays! And He wasn't white! Preach the word and tell the truth. Be a prophet! Be bold!

It is a 'convenient truth' that Christians want to be known as being moral, when they can vote in private for sinful politicians! GOD SEES ALL. You might consider preaching a sermon on that fact about His omniscience, and all our deeds facing bema judgment!

II Cor. 5:10

WHY would ANY U.S. pastor NOT preach on Rom. 3:8 and 6:1 during the 2024 election season? HAS GOD'S WORD CHANGED? Preach justice, righteousness, Ex. 18:21, Levit. 19:15 and Mic. 6:8. Jesus offended. He NEVER sinned! Be a prophet! Be bold! I pray for you the next Sundays! Speak TRUTH.

John the Baptist told a politician: IT IS NOT RIGHT that you (deed named). Jesus rebuked evil in Pharisee power brokers. Paul did not submit to evil edicts of politicians, and appealed an unfair decision. AMERICAN PASTORS NEED TO STAND UP FOR RIGHTEOUSNESS IN POLITICS! WHO else?

Dems have some morally good policies. GOP's have several. Independents probably do. Principles matter; not parties! Personalities come and go. Christians are to support principles, and not idolize one issue, when MANY exist! That's idolatry and cherry picking the Bible! Ac. 20:27

Ear ticklers and entertainers tell Christian in church what they want to hear. Loving prophets who value God over all tell the truth! NOT intending to offend, but edifying the body can step on some toes. IT does that; not you! PREACH THE WORD! Don't add to or take from it!

NO political candidate has been advocated for in my message to you, tonight! I let believers follow God. But if they aren't educated on his word, sin is inevitable! YOUR job is to teach them His Bible! They have free will to ignore it (flesh) or obey it! Out of your hands

And I'll be listening to ensure you don't violate the Johnson Amendment! I would NEVER make a scene, but I can make a dash to the rest room, if you get off track, and never look back, quietly and with dignity. I trust you will do well! You have in the past! I pray for you.

Jesus had an INTERESTING take on secular political involvement: Jn. 18:36; Mt. 17:26 hat is NOT teaching not to vote or get involved. It's a priorities matter. Morals and EDDBS spiritual priorities are to be MUCH more prominent in believers' lives! Often aren't! Carnality problem!

God's people, the Jews, had a safety net! The first two churches and many others (II Cor. 8-9) also did. YES, it was voluntary, but they were NOT opposed to the poor getting needed help. Try preaching THAT at a predominantly GOP church, and I Tim. 6:17-19! BE A PROPHET!

Bible teaches both self-sufficiency and helping others. Gal. 6:2, 5. It also opposes laziness, and people wanting help when they're not willing to work! II Th. 3:10-13 Try preaching THAT at any predominantly Democrat church in America! We don't love or 'wanna hear the truth that much!

Mt. 14:20 teaches waste as not God's will. PREACH ON THAT, regarding government waste! Gen. 3:19 taught working, and I Tim. 6:17 teaches enjoying the fruits of one's labors! Cf.: Col. 3:23-24. Yet I Cor. 7:31 also exists, as a boundary. Teach THAT to far righters, @Libin_A! Preach the word!

Robinhood theft by government is a sophisticated theft sin, too cowardly to beg, or moral to steal at gun point! PREACH THAT at a Democrat-leaning church, @Libin_A, and ANY pastor who would change their message to the audience is a convictionless panderer (sinning)! Be a prophet!

Please preach on hypocrisy sin, lying, greed and idolatry: The four major sins of D.C.! I have zero idea why every U.S. pastor wouldn't use tonight's message as a blueprint for some sermons before Nov 2024! Cowardice sin is the only reason, or idolizing tithes-fearful people may leave.

Hatred of the other side is a sermon you should denounce! Demonizing them, only finding their faults, lying and slandering. Deludedly believing your party is perfect. That all started to this extent with whats below! (See: The Case Against Donald Trump, at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40). It wasn't like this from Reagan until Obama! History lesson.

Greed is NOT good, or selfishness, dependence and laziness. Be a prophet! Good policy with a bad man, or bad policy with a good man? Solomonian decision?

WWJD? That would make for an interesting sermon! And teaching that protesting is in the Protestant tradition, like a non-vote. Let GOP lose, so they avoid THIS reputation forever! It would be earned!

Homosexuality is a sin. Abortion is evil. A good man has concern for his beast. Help the poor and you lend to the Lord. ALL OF THESE ARE BIBLE VERSES! I dare you to preach the word the next four Sundays!

THESE acts and words are NOT descriptive of a leader, or role model. I DARE YOU TO PREACH THAT TRUTH! I know that you won't! Be a prophet! If speaking the truth in love is a sin, the Bible is fiction! Speak truth to power, John the Baptist/Elijah! Be bold. Cowardice is a sin

Freely polluting the world God made is NOT being a good steward, especially for profits. PREACH THAT IN THE NEXT FOUR SUNDAYS! Also, God is NOT against money-making and businesses. Shrewd managers are extolled. Teach balance. Preach the word!
Be a prophet! Be for JUSTICE!

Oppressing poor's a sin! Pv. 14:31 Teaching or believing that money is the purpose of life is a sin! Lk. 12:15; Pv. 23:4-5 People can be poor from laziness sin. Pv. 10:4 PREACH THESE PRINCIPLES on politics! Phil. 2:3-8 applies to Christians, too! As with Rom. 13 and paying taxes.

Self-defense is biblical! Mt. 12:29 So is the death penalty! Rom. 13:4 The rich are in a LOW position! Jas. 1:10. The poor are rich in faith. Jas. 2:5. MANY BIBLE PRINCIPLES LEAD TO BIBLICAL PUBLIC POLICY! Preach morals based on the Bible; NOT parties! Good luck! Ecc. 9:11

Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord! God blesses those who bless Israel. TRY THOSE TWO BIBLE VERSES ON FOR SIZE, IN THE NEXT FOUR SUNDAYS! Violence is evil, like last week's mass murderer, and Hamas' attack. PREACH THAT! Be a prophet—not a cowardly lion/pansy! II Tim. 1:7

37. IF YOU COULD CHANGE THE WORLD

(11/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF you could change the world:

1. Every human would hear the gospel
2. Every Christian would tell the gospel
3. Every Christian would be disciplined up to daily maturity THAT would change the world, forever! II Chron. 7:14
4. No one would hunger or be poor
5. No one would die of avoidable premature death
6. Diseases would be eradicated
7. Weather events wouldn't harm people or do much damage
8. Wars would be ended
9. Crimes would be minimal
10. Pollution wouldn't be severe
11. There would be NO terrorists
12. There would be NO dictators
13. No one would want to choose abortion
14. There would be NO racial discrimination

THESE are the top 14 priorities to put before all who say they want their lives to make an impact!

38. SIN, SIN, EVERYWHERE

(11/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

I have a premise I plan to prove, and that is our world is FULL of sin, as is American politics. Some mock at the notion of sin. That's ONLY because they don't know what it is, and find the word "religious," so they reject its reality!

Sin is ANYthing violating God's standards—word, deed, thought, intention, desire or choice. Russia invading Ukraine. Killing their neighboring countrymen, unprovoked. Hamas doing the same in Israel. Mass shooters like Robert Card. Yes, EVIL exists! SIN! Sin is doing evil. We see sin ALL THE TIME.

Carjacking, First 48 homicides, armed robberies, rape, incest, cussing, hating, fighting/assaults, battery, adultery, divorce (two exceptions), promiscuity, fornication (sex before marriage), abortions, homosexuality, uncontrolled anger (not righteous indignation), hypocrisy, lying, Drunkenness, illegal breaking and entering America, no concern about pollution, greed, love of money, idolatry (as of secular power), envy, jealousy, deceiving, manipulating dumb people, spouse and child abuse, animal abuse, swinging, sexual "players," unjust wars, discrimination, theft, violence, slavery, human trafficking, non-concern for the poor, laziness, arrogance, boasting, tax cheats, favoritism/bias, partiality, anxiety/worry, rudeness, brashness, and a host of other things.

God calls SIN. It doesn't even matter if you don't believe in Him! It's sin/evil, everywhere!

39. POLITICS & RELIGION SERMON SERIES

(11/12/23; @JamesMeroney)

EXCELLENT sermon by Bent tree's @Libin_A! 97% of it was 100% biblical.

@btbible https://youtube.com/watch?v=sh_JifWSNqg...

The ONLY clarifications/disclaimers that should be added (we'll post it when it posts) are the following three Bible-based distinctions

1. Poor. It is excellent, & commanded to privately help the poor, & even Israel had a safety net, but unsustainable & disincentivizing handouts/freebies, except temporarily, at the most, are unbiblical! Helping the poor learn to maximize their God-given abilities, & live within their means is biblical politics!
2. Immigrants. All humans are made in God's image, & to be treated with respect, but HOW they got to USA matters! The Bible does NOT approve of illegality/law-breaking, or there being no punishment for such behaviors!
3. Women. Exalting women to leadership is excellent, even in church, but not if ever violating "I do not allow a woman to teach or exercise authority over an [adult] man." (based on Creation & man's Fall; NOT cultures) I Tim. 2:12

Update

(11/13/23; @JamesMeroney)

BIG but important chapter, stemming from yesterday's sermon. I OFTEN teach start with the end in mind and work backwards. Let's assess today's global situation in light of history yet to occur: Prophecy. Armageddon happens at the END of a 7-year hell on earth. God's judgment thereon!

JUST before that event of all nations gathering in Israel to fight God, directly (where they are all basically destroyed), things are good, globally! Peace, peace is the mantra, where Rev. 17-18 describe an economically flourishing economy, and people are controlled by Antichrist.

There are still poor and rich, so as controlling as the Beast will be, it will not be full-blown Communism! And people's hopes seven dreams are personally wrapped up in the success of this system, where government controls all bank accounts, and who can do business and buy things. Rev. 13

That control is seized in the midpoint of that 7-year Tribulation period by a man who spends the first 3.5 years gaining global control by bribes of land and military conquest.

He is killed, but resurrected, and has miraculous powers. Rev. 13

How he arrives on the scene is stealthily, uprooting three kings, then promising Israel a 7-year peace deal he breaks midstream. Dan. 9:27

He is identified, or "appears" just after the Rapture of all Christians. There are MANY signs we are seeing precursors to this period, with wars, divisions, and II Tim. 3 traits, etc. BUT, we live in the here and now!

We NEVER know the day or hour when prophecy will transpire. So we have choices for how our here and now looks. Imagine if this vision was implemented, world-wide, until that timeframe: We'll start with America, and work outward. America first, but not only, for Americans!

During THIS sermon, a vocal/emotional/louder small group in the church clapped and said loud amens, quite obviously Democrats. That was disruptive and divisive, as they were likely clinging to the social gospel aspects of it! <https://benttree.org/media/sermons/>

BUT JUSTICE was implied in the benttree.org umpire/referee illustration! Christian politics requires liberty and justice for all! Any and all government help MUST be repaid to taxpayers, when people get back on their economic feet!

Taxpayers can't be made/forced to bear all the burdens of our society, financially! Taxes HAVE to be FAIR to all, and none not having any skin in the game, even as government does as much as is possible with as little as possible.

So IF America got its act together, where justice prevailed, and Americans' needs were met, first and foremost, HOW would we want the world to look, if Christian politics prevailed?

America would NOT fund everything, but justice would require all to buy and pay in. And NOT by Antichrist force, but voluntarily America would lead the world in making all people "flourish" (as @Libin_A spoke of) by helping them all meet a minimum standard of survival!

The America First crowd will argue the 10th Amendment makes states decide all issues the feds deal with that aren't blatantly stated in the Constitution, and they will argue they're the only patriots who love America, because they want NO federal actions besides military, border control, and a few other expressly explicit issues in that great document. YET, they will also argue they're for God and country! BULLHONKEY!

God's vision for America and His world are NOT such isolationism! Instead, it would be to have every human survive, with at least food, clothes and some shelter. I Tim. 6:18

Governments would have some safety net, as Israel did, and the rich would generously give back to society, I Tim. 6:17-19 Far right conservatives want NONE of these things, but Laodicean worldliness, love of money, and valuing of hoarding and selfishness sins as virtuous!

Political liberals want the opposite: An idealized world where there's NO pollution, NO poor, NO wars, NO borders, NO rich (if their excess can be taxed to do better things with for society and the world), and ALL unfairly at the taxpayers' expense, as freebies/ handouts! That's EVIL too.

I have many times proposed just/fair policies for America! Neither extreme will like them, because they are FAIR! NO handouts. NO unfair taxes. NO excess spending. Balanced budget. Volunteerism, and even minimal civic service required.

U.S. economy and military #1 in the world, as with our morals. Debt downed to a reasonable level. Taxes as low as humanly possible, and government streamlined to be as efficient yet effective as humanly possible. Many other matters previously discussed. Mercy is on a voluntary/ private level, but let justice prevail! That is common sense!

I've written on how dictators should, ultimately, be entirely defeated, and how to deal with them in the interim. 60 Minutes spoke of Iran hiring people in America to kill their critics. EVIL must be eradicated, to a significant extent, the world over! Goodness and justice have to prevail.

The masses, the people made in God's image have to be more valued than the elites, and the evil tyrants who want everything for themselves, and give crumbs the rest!

@Libin_A spoke of how Christianity has already impacted our world. These visions I've proposed take those Judeo-Christian and even COMMON SENSE and just/balanced values to a global scale, as one way our future COULD look.

However, as we return to prophecy, we know wars and rumors of wars WILL occur, nation rise against nation, and many nations will be fighting against Israel, so Dan. 9:27 has to occur to solve it.

And the Antichrist of that time will NOT be proposing a vision for all to voluntarily accept/ buy into! he will use force, military and bribes. I am NOT advocating for 1-world government (that occurs mid-Tribulation), but a morally better world, before the Rapture occurs. Pray it happens!

Every American Christian ought to listen to this sermon about applying our faith to politics!

<https://bentree.org/media/sermons/> (11/23/23)

40. POLITICS & RELIGION

(11/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

There are 31,102 Bible verses. IF one lives to age 70, and attended church every Sunday since birth, every sermon (3,360 sermons) would need 9.26 verses, per sermon, for them to hear the Bible one time. DOES ANYONE SEE THE PROBLEM IN AMERICAN CHURCHIANITY? Walking with Jesus is DAILY.

EVERY claiming "Christian" who would vote for tRUMP in 2024 NEEDS to repent of their moral backsliding carnality! Judgment comes to people who don't, sometimes in undetected ways! I Pet. 4:17 (11/5/23)

Update #1

(11/14/23; @JamesMeroney)

SERIOUS question: Is there ANY pastor who doesn't see how vitriolic even Congress has become, since CHUMP entered our political landscape? It was NOT like this since Reagan to Obama. If you think it was this bad, you didn't live it, or you're deceived by satan!

NOT legalistically, but objectively, if ANYTHING is a higher value to you, you are an idolater (a sin). You cannot be Christ's disciple if ANYTHING is a higher priority than Him, but you are carnal, if saved! Supporting these sins is apostasy! Don't like the message? Talk to God!

U.S. Christians will be held accountable by God for allowing Jesus' Name to be dragged through the mud, aligning with all these sins for power idolatry sin! We DON'T biblically fear God!

Update #2

(11/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

Dr. David Jeremiah just RIGHTLY said, if Christians aren't Raptured, but go through God's Tribulation judgment, the cross did not take care of all God's wrath against our sins! YET, STUPID sheep Christian carnals listen to and believe Alex Jones saying there is no Rapture. BE DISCERNING!

41. ECONOMY

(11/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

I realize, as I awaken, there's a context to this message from when I slept. We excessively, intensely worked, this week, and achieved the week's goal last eve. I gave my son the remainder off, but workaholic planned to get ahead, working today and tomorrow.

I am SO sick of extremism in America! I'm from Houston—the oil capital of the world! I did consulting on an Exxon project. I'm ALL for big oil. BUT I am NOT for EVIL!

Exon-Mobil made their historic greatest profits recently, and the Democrats wanted a price gauging bill passed. GOP's shut it down. I AM NOT TOLERATING ANY MORE EXTREMISM! IT HAS TO BE POLITICALLY VANQUISHED!

That craving of perfection and 100% greed I experienced, last eve, to reach every possible customer, well beyond a great goal, is EXACTLY how EVIL (vs. good) executives decide to give a financial middle finger to the people/public, for profits, "because they can."

I'd say boycott Exxon, for a quarter (and I am FOR big oil!). I HATE injustice.

I HATE that politicians get bribed to go against common sense and justice, to let companies screw the masses, even as Biden's inflation has even our haircut company now charging \$3 more, every time.

I HATE EVIL, and I WILL FIGHT IT TOOTH and NAIL until MY LAST DYING BREATH! So, the topic is actually economics!

SINCE I despise and loath extremes, what are the two extremes of economic theory/policy, and where should the centrists stand?

EVERY DAMN election cycle the GOP's say give tax breaks to the rich and lower taxes!

EVERY DAMN election cycle the Democrats spend much more money, and propose things that cost more money, and try to argue government should "help" the little guy (meaning handouts, or wage increases, more health benefits, or free college, school loan repayments, house down payments, daycare, and the like.

It is always government (tax dollars) bless the rich, or the poor. Tax the rich more (Biden's billionaire tax proposed) or increase the lower and middle class taxes (Trump's plan through ~2025).

Taxes aren't fair, the sacrifice isn't equal, spending's out of control, the far right wants the U.S. bankrupted by under-funding our expenses, as Dems want it bankrupted over breaking our credit limits, and piling on more (even as CHUMP added \$7 TRILLION, contrary to the far right cult's claims of small government aspirations).

Economically, we ALL want the BEST U.S. economy, and lower inflation, and growth.

Let me BORE you with economic policy 101, to educate upon how centrist economic theory avoids the back and forth ping pong politics and policies of tax and spend on the poor, or/V.S. cut taxes and bless the rich! You first have to define a good economy!

IF your definition is 401Ks and IRAs are growing, your definition is conservative, and ONLY cares about the upper 50%! If your definition is the poor and working class have better lives, from government policies, your definition of a good economy is liberal.

It is ALL about taxes, regulations, government spending, and WHICH of the two sides of our ONE America government will favor for four years! Period! GOD SAYS we are NOT to favor EITHER side! Levit. 19:15

I DON'T GIVE ONE RAT'S TAIL if YOU believe in His existence! IF you're an American, you believe, or at least give feigned lip service adherence to our Constitutions "and justice for ALL" phrase! Justice is NOT favoring the elites or the down and outs!

Favoritism is ALL the two big political parties do, and get BRIBED to support! The poor, struggling rich just can't seem to get a break, and need government to help them, or the poor, struggling poor just can't seem to improve their job skills, work intensity, or number of hours worked (and smart buying and budgeting skills), to get a break, so they need Uncle Sam to "help" them from cradle to grave/womb to tomb.

BALDERDASH with BOTH of these economic theories, Keynesian and Monetarist! To hell with BOTH of them! They ONLY cause boom then bust! They ONLY cause rejoicing for four years by the rich, then some other four years of rejoicing by America's poor.

INSTABILITY! NO WONDER no adversary nation politicians like doing business with America on any consistent basis! WE ARE INCONSISTENT!

And because I've written on this, many times, and I don't like being bored, just know Centrist economic policy avoids all negatives of all theories, INTENTIONALLY, and in a balanced and just way, as with EVERY issue!

investopedia.com

[Keynesian Economics vs. Monetarism: What's the Difference?](#)

[Compare Keynesian economics and monetarist economics \(monetarism\) and discover their differences.](#)

[Learn how each has been applied](#)

I SAID I'd bore you! I'll let experts do that for you <https://investopedia.com/ask/answers/012615/what-difference-between-keynesian-economics-and-monetarist-economics.asp#:~:text=Simply%20put%2C%20the%20difference%20between.the%20market%20to%20fix%20itself...>

WHAT would make the BEST U.S. economy, and is centrist economic policy?

1. Streamline and prioritize government spending (a plan to lower debt)
2. FAIR for ALL taxes, as low as possible
3. Greatest innovation engine in the world!
4. ONLY immigrants our economy NEEDS
5. World-class education

Update #1

(11/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

WHAT ELSE makes for a booming economy? Increased economic allies, and things that don't drain the bank, like wars. IT MAKES SENSE to work to keep the peace, though crazed dictators don't care one iota about morals. Only power, as they don't believe they're accountable to God, and going to hell.

Booming economies also come from ZERO unneeded, overbearing or irrational regulations. Also from low interest rates (so businesses can borrow capital, cheaply). SO many Centrist economic solutions! NO excuse for not having a just economy in 2024! Sin and political bias opposes this.

I guarantee you after 3-6 months of professional auditing by consultants, the federal budget can be pared down to a reasonable level, and put on a path to debt reduction and eventual balanced budget, without drastic measures like ending five federal agencies the far right craves! Easy.

And energy policy can be rationalized to maximize U.S. self-sufficiency, without endangering our environment, or beautiful places. We have the technology and know-how. Just needs to be incentivized, or required, for win-win to business and environmental concerns. Balance of the two sides!

Growing 401Ks are ONLY half of one measure of a great economy. Those without investments have to also be doing well! Empowerment of the poor to be capable of living within their means, and earning enough to do so is equally important, as if the rich get richer! Balance #CommonSense Win-win

Update #2: Inflation (I)

(11/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

INFLATION. The pandemic caused severe productivity shutdown, so supply chain crawled. Once it lifted, it takes awhile to ramp back up. Then we have infrastructure spending, two wars, and our debt exploding, so business have to raise prices, as the dollar's value is decreasing.

In such cases, theft rises, so we all pay even more, to make up for them (forced Socialism, of a sort). So many have taken to striking, to try to get their wages to keep up. Cost of living adjustments for fixed incomes further strain government programs like Social Security. It's a BAD deal!

Consumers adjust, or do without, during inflation. Necessities get the dollar, and items not necessary (and charities) suffer loss, as dollars can only be squeezed so far. Illegals further strain the economy, with more workers and not more jobs (supply and demand). Inflation is ICKY! Duh.

Update #3: Inflation (II)

(11/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

We ALL know inflation is horrible in America, the past three years! It's easy to identify the causes, but the cures are time, higher bank loan rates, less government spending, higher taxes, or a consumer psychological bounce from a new administration (or new party)!

<https://investopedia.com/ask/answers/111314/what-methods-can-government-use-control-inflation.asp#:~:text=Monetary%20policy%20primarily%20involves%20changing,way%20to%20help%20reduce%20inflation...>

Update #4

(11/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

We all observed how inflation hit: Pandemic, low production (workers shut-in), lower consumer purchases (offset by online purchases), supply chain bottlenecks, Inflation Reduction Act (government spending, including Covid relief funds wasted and vaccine costs), two wars and CEOs not wanting Biden.

Update #5: A Great Economy

(12/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's talk about having the best economy. What does that mean? Economists speak of GDP (gross domestic product, or overall national goods and services produced). We must add to our definition, sales and profits. Some speak of 401Ks increasing in value.

Businesses doing well, vs. more bankruptcies. Many would say low interest rates, so borrowing is easier, to buy homes, or capital expenditures, business expansion and equipment, etc., while lenders would say they profit less over low interest rates.

Many view a good economy when THEY are doing well, financially–NOT everyone in America. That's NOT a national definition. Still others teach a rising tide floats all boats. In other words, if the rich do well, everyone else will do better. That's NOT true if the rich only benefit themselves with their increases!

As to taxes, business will always argue low taxes makes best economy, as they have more to use for business growth, rather than sending it to government. Ideally, zero taxes. On the other hand, poor people who get things from government would say their personal economy does better when government spends money on programs for them.

If we taxed to reduce our debt, every citizen would owe over \$200K, so that isn't the answer. Some say just cover interest on our debt, then keep increasing the debt ceiling. But debt is a boat anchor on the economy!

Still others argue if taxes on the rich are lowered, they'll hire and spend more investing in business growth/expansion. Possibly true, but those actions aren't guaranteed for them to take. They can just as soon make sure they get larger salaries and bonuses, and engage deeds to manipulate stock prices, to only or mainly benefit them.

So as to taxes, they have to be fair, incentivize business growth (so more tax revenue over increased profits), and it's always better to keep status quo than stress people out, as to budgeting, by increasing their tax bill. A few companies doing very well only helps their shareholders and employees.

And monopolies help the few businesses, including adding to overall national sales stats, but, again, only helps that business' vested partners. And surely, freebies benefit the poor, financially. **BUT THEY ARE NOT JUST.**

Neither is showing tax favoritism to the rich, who need government's help the least. An economy with the least NEEDED regulations frees business up to profit the most, as well as taxes low enough by got not wasting tax dollars on matters that detract from economic growth.

And taxes are NOT just for helping businesses thrive! So what taxes are spent on invariably involves expenses not designed to help businesses, but other entities in our nation.

Laws allowing global sales, not glutting the U.S. market with immigrant labor, making sure every citizen has a fair/equal opportunity to maximize their skills, and innovation are all government acts that affect a great, growing economy.

If ALL U.S. businesses did well, that doesn't mean every citizen would do better, as there are unemployed, homeless, and employees businesses won't pay more as they profit more.

Some theorize if government reduces the rich's taxes a lot, they'll invest more, and the economic growth that investment spurs more than makes up for the amount given to them as a tax break. This is a speculative hypothesis that can be true and false, depending on what they do with the rebate!

Low taxes, in themselves, can be VERY irresponsible, IF they don't gain for the overall economy MORE Treasury increase amount than the amount lost to government by the lowered taxes! Government spending cuts are a WONDERFUL way to improve our economy! Less boat anchor on growth! #JustDoIt!

And ANYTIME government lowers taxes, MORE borrowing, at interest, has to take place, to make up that gap, as the U.S. government can't even pay all its current bills, which is why our debt is \$33 trillion, and climbing! Or they print fake bills, backed by nothing; so all dollars are worth less.

You cannot forever ignore paying off your credit card, and just paying minimal (or in government's case, interest on the debt). You can't grow an economy great enough to reduce U.S. debt to zero, purely by stimulating a growing economy! Our debt is too great for that trick!

And government spending, funny money, borrowed funds and dollar devaluation by such measures INCREASES inflation, as business increase prices, to keep the profits equal or greater in value (vs amount) as what they were used to, before! Finally, business owners can jack up prices to punish Dem Presidents!

IF the consumers will still buy their products, they increase prices, or make the economy bad and inflation continue, because they can (charge more), so Dem presidents get lower approval ratings for their handling of the economy! Consumers decide if they'll pay the higher prices!

Update #6

(12/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Wife showed me three videos from inside the Vegas sphere. EVERY good business idea needs to be expanded everywhere it can be profitable! That's how some cities can get on the map, with a lure/attraction. Calatrava Bridges and huge Ferris Wheels have also been used. Expand our economy!

IF America is to have the BEST economy in the world, we ONLY need the best workers, best-educated, automation rather than outsourced jobs to China, first to market innovation, and other nations to sell to, who can't reverse engineer our intellectual property! Growth comes from sales!

With the internet, U.S. companies can sell the world over! We need to use technology and human personnel to make products in America as cheaply as in China, or find another nation to manufacture in, with cheap labor! Diversify such supplier nations, vs. build up a competitor, like China.

U.S.'s economy can be the greatest if there are zero people sucking on uncle Sam's teet (except 100% disabled), maximizing their skills, and skilled for future-needed job functions. We don't need stupid or lazy people, especially in who we let in! And make them learn English, to flourish here!

Another EXCELLENT way for the U.S. economy to grow, is a tried and true method of U.S. businesses owning or partnering with nativist companies (shell ownership), in countries where consumers might not buy if it was blatantly American. It helps local native successful business's! Win-win!

Sustainable competitive advantage is how America gets the greatest economy in the world. Has to be innovation, but also financing, employee skills and education, productivity/motivation, automation, supplier deals, access to markets and ease of worldwide distribution. America #1! (12/1/23)

42. CHINA

(11/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

If Xi doesn't 'wanna be labeled a dictator, he shouldn't do dictatorial things, and then try to act Western, as his private orders are carried out by others! Just 'sayin, if the shoe fits, wear it! @JoeBiden @POTUS

Like Obama said, you have to deal with the cards dealt to you. I DO believe Xi is the least unreasonable of all dictators, and America can work with him easier than most tyrants! BUT, "trust, but verify!" – **Ronald Reagan** DEEDS show if people lie, or not! And polygraphs. @POTUS @JoeBiden

Update

(11/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

Dictator APPLIES, as a term, if a politician only considers his or his insider team's opinions–NOT the people–or forcefully oppresses people, unjustly, or with severe/unjust punishment, especially with NO law-breaking. Or, if they use fear to control the masses! @Potus @JoeBiden

Xi says China, U.S. 'should and must' achieve peaceful co-existence

43. CULTURES

(11/17/23; @JamesMeroney)

NATIONAL REPENTANCE. I went to bed, last night, being told by all my immediate family members that I am not real affectionate or emotional (after my kids watched the Golden Bachelor). My wife said I never have been, but she accepts that as not much my nature, and my dad wasn't, a lot. BUT, as I laid down, I prayed over it.

Allow others to honestly and accurately critique and even criticize you! You DONT stand up in a Congressional hearing and invite a fight, because someone spoke ill of you! Assess how your behavior stacks up to moral standards, and CHANGE!

America has little room to have their criticism of other nations accepted when we often suffer our own glaring warts, like greed, selfishness, arrogant U.S. Exceptionalism attitude, hatred, violence, love of money, and considering learning anything from any other nations' culture as inferiors to the American lifestyle!

That's NOT showing a mutual openness to change! and our adversary nations, who don't believe in God, see zero reason to accept our criticisms of their dictatorships, when were just fellow humans ourselves. They have no concern that nations will be judged by God!

They don't believe He exists! So take an honest look in the mirror, and accept outside counsel, as even Karen Carpenter looked in the mirror, when a 70-pound anorexic, and saw no problem!

The heart can be deceitfully wicked! I realized, two days ago, how greedy, hoarding, controlling and perfectionistic I can be, when that's NOT a good trait; nor is my workaholism, and I'll try to work on those.

THIS is what individuals and nations have to learn to do! Just as I'm learning new eating habits, to be healthier (whether more weight loss occurs, or not), old dogs must learn new tricks! Kaizen—always learn.

At a tribute concert, las eve, we saw some friends, whose husband says his wife's culture disallows divorce, and if any man beats his wife, she will have friends kill him. EVERY culture has flaws and beauty! That's NOT how you settle spousal abuse, and forcing people to stay married isn't smart, nor ignoring God's two or so exceptions.

You stay married because you want to and you vowed to, and you do the work to make it work. But why would the Philippines (IF that report was accurate) listen to an American's criticism of their cultural traditions? ONLY if such people speak God's thoughts and values!

Dictators likely believe their strict control of the masses results in a more peaceful society than American culture, where murders make many TV shows, and mass shootings make the headlines nearly every month! So WHY would they listen to us about letting the people decide who rules over them?

IT IS ALL about our choices matching up w/the Bible, or not doing so! It's 100% irrelevant what's been historic tradition, habit, upbringing, national practice, preferred behavior, opinion, feeling, desires, or anything else, because we ALL are going to be held to account before God—Communists and democracies!

I can tell you MANY sins of many nations' traditions and cultural morays, that they NEED to repent of!

Ex: Treating women as inferior, killing gays for being homosexuals, forcing women to cover head to toe (are the men that sexually lacking self-control?), not letting women and kids get an education, allowing systemic segregation in economic castes, making wives walk 10 feet behind males, accepting rapists

denials, vs fair trials, few to no human rights, and abuses everywhere, crime stats (America), homelessness and poverty (America), invading other countries (Russia), prisoner camps for innocents (China, North Korea), seeking world domination, provocative ship and jet moves (China), hacking and stealing intellectual property (China), cutting up a reporter (Saudi Arabia) because your ego is too frail and immature to endure criticism, hiring people in America to kill critics of your EVIL regime (NOT peoples–Iran), blowing up an underground oil pipeline, holding Israelis hostage, using human shields, shooting Palestinians fleeing for safety, over-expanding your territory with apartment developments (Israel), funding terrorists, chopping peoples' heads and limbs off, torturing souls, unnecessarily shooting civilians, stepping or peeing on people killed in war, taking photos bragging that you control captured terrorists like a dog (America), burning people alive (ISIS and/or al Qaeda), safe harbor cities for illegals (blue states), having ZERO concern for pollution (far right big oil advocates in America), unsupervised children running the streets (Cambodia, when I was there in 1996), gangs and drugs and crime (America), poisoning your political rivals (Russia), the elites having pampered lives as the masses barely make it (North Korea), oppressing workers, trying to use space for military dominance to attack any other nation, a FOOLISH money-making scheme to milk the rich by delusions of man living on Mars (the minute your space suit rips, you're dead! Elon), as rich people LOVE to isolate from any association with people they deem less human (worthy of conversations with), political bribery and corruption (America and elsewhere), etc.

I am NOT speaking of amoral actions which differ, like what you wear, eat, or entertain with! I'm speaking of sins every nation MUST learn to quit engaging! Bible gives little to no hope or light shedding on this happening, as we approach prophecy, but ONLY because we never know its exact timeframe, there's always a possibility people can reform, before it hits. LOOK at the man in the mirror!

youtube.com

Michael Jackson - Man In The Mirror (Official Video)

Official Video for "Man In the Mirror" by Michael Jackson Listen to Michael Jackson:

https://MichaelJackson.lnk.to/_listenYD"Man In The Mirror" is the third o

Celebrate the uniquenesses, and stop doing the sinfulnesses! Different nationalities really have different personalities <https://bbc.com/future/article/20170413-different-nationalities-really-have-different-personalities?ocid=ww.social.link.twitter...> via @BBC_Future

Cultural differences:

<https://medium.com/julia-gorozhankina/characteristic-features-of-personalities-of-different-nations-of-the-world-f71b09acc7b3>

Nations' traits, compared: <https://watershedassociates.com/learning-center-item/country-list-cultural-characteristics.html...>

01C[Culture] Makes Each Country Unique, It019s Kind of like a Trademark.01D

Empirical Results

63 Bible verses on the FACT that God judges sins!: <https://bible.knowing-jesus.com/topics/Sin,-God~s-Judgment-On...>

He will also judge the nations, and Jesus will rule them for 1000 years (on earth), with a rod of iron!

Nations need repenting!

bible.knowing-jesus.com

[63 Bible verses about Sin, God's Judgment On](#)

[A topical Bible which shows the most relevant Bible verse for each topic](#)

44. GAVIN 'NEW'-SOME(E): MAINLY SAME 'OLD' LIBERALISM!

(11/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

Someone tweeted Newsom has to deal with backlash from the far left. HE IS the far left! Mr. Reparations and Mr. Homelessness (unless Xi enters the state). People can be so foolish. He's also Mr. high taxes! Ever seen the stats of people and businesses fleeing his state? Texans sure have!

Government's JOB, among other things, is as referee, to ensure a level playing field, so the free market results in as much justice as possible! It should NEVER favor the rich or the poor, or even the middle class! Parties care about wins. Good people care about America's success.

High taxes Massive regulations Anti-business Pro homelessness Pro reparations Environmental whacko laws Traffic jams House prices through the roof Rural counties want secession THAT'S GOOD FOR America??? Balderdash!!! FOOLS know better!

I forgot to mention mandated electric cars in California by the 2030's. THIS is where the Democrat party wants to take America, with Newsom as their standard bearer (as with things I listed in my last post)? If that's not far left, what is? I'm sure he's for any abortions, and trans!

45. 'PASTORS' FOR TRUMP

(11/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

CHUMP gets no name never heard of so-called pastors who obviously melt in the limelight, vs. stand for morality and God/the Bible! This idiot prays God help us stand against evil. IF he meant it, he would call out tRUMP! #Heretic secular power idolater! Not a big fish in Christendom.

Update

(11/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF you're a Christian, and you think God wants you to vote for CHUMP, test that theory by telling a lost person you're going to in 2024, and then immediately try to evangelize them! God will use THEM to teach you, in many cases! Some of them are wiser than believers! Not surprising with apostasy

ANY American Christian and /or Christian pastor: EXPLAIN with clear, rational detail, how voting for what's below matches with Exodus 18:21! DO A SERMON ON THAT MATCH, if you're sure you are NOT a power idolater, rather than voting ALL GOP's but him! Live your truth/walk the walk!

U.S. Pastors: I DARE YOU to recite THIS quote from Dr. James Dobson, and then say you believe Christians should vote for tRUMP, rather than all GOP's BUT him!

Dr. James Dobson's Presidential Standard (1998)

What has alarmed me throughout this episode has been the willingness of my fellow citizens to rationalize the President's behavior even after they suspected, and later knew, that he was lying. Because the economy is strong... it's nobody's business what he does with his personal life. That disregard for morality is profoundly disturbing to me. But the majority of the American people replied, "I support the President." Let me ask, in what other context such behavior would have been acceptable? Yes, the rules have changed for the President. Obviously, they are motivated... by raw political power. How did our beloved nation find itself in this sorry mess? There were other indications that [the President] was untruthful and immoral. Why, then, did the American people ignore so many red flags? Because, and I want to give the greatest emphasis to this point, the mainstream media became enamored with [the President]...and sought to convince the American people that "character doesn't matter." --Dr. James Dobson

THE reason almost every GOP refuses to speak truth to and call out CHUMP, rather than cowering to him and claiming to support him is they FEAR his pull on his cult voters, and NO ONE wants to be the one who draws a line! Easier to go with the EVIL flow. Goliath has no clothes, deceived ones.

I will HAPPILY address my calling two "pastors" praying at tRUMP's rally. "Heretics!" One called him "godly." God WARNS about calling evil good! And they both were praying for God to bless him. That means prosper. I would NEVER wish anything than what he NEEDS! Public rebuke!

ANYONE who claims Jesus' Name, and doesn't rebuke him in public IS a heretic, NOT like John the Baptist, and is a coward, who doesn't love CHUMP, because for all the 22k lies, laws broken, Jan. 6, and all below, NO ONE has ever backed down the bully! I'm SHOCKED God hasn't yet taken him! Ac. 12:23

HE ALONE caused the division, hate and stressful current political environment that has engulfed our great nation! CAN YOU READ, because if you can, take the time to READ whats below. This SEVERELY HARMED the cause of Christ, as he claims Jesus. He NEEDS salvation and repenting, badly.

JUST LIKE DFW has a problem with fast drivers, as it lacks police enforcement, NO ONE EVER stand up to CHUMP, and his wicked, arrogant ways! That is EMPOWERING them to continue! In fact, he said he would not change, because it wasn't an act, but it was him.

I actually believe he's the closest candidate on earth to being the Antichrist, so maybe my shock at his not having yet been physically judged by God will yet occur. Rev. 13. Again, ANY CHRISTIAN who does not publicly rebuke him severely is a heretical idolater, valuing power over morality! I WON'T recant!

And any and all GOOD policies CHUMP might have stumbled onto from other people can STILL be had by voting for ALL GOP's but him! I GUARANTEE you I would NEVER have prayed to ask God to bless Hitler, if I were a German Christian! It is WHAT you pray for that matters, and what he NEEDS!

And IF a Christian prayed for Hamas' leaders, Iran Ayatollahs, Putin or Kim Jung Un, they'd NOT pray for God to bless OR prosper them, but for justice and His will to be done to them! They CERTAINLY would NOT call them "godly," in public. HERESY, just as I RIGHTLY called THEM heretics.

And, on a MUCH lower priority matter, the DAMAGE and HARM done to party of Lincoln and Reagan, spurred by CHUMP, and magnified by MAGA cult and far right talk radio should NEVER be praised or prayed to succeed, IF you know God. I'm not even addressing Biden, here, but URGENT and important needs.

And the SIN-empowering EXCUSES for the bully, of 'everyone sins, that's old news, he without sin cast the first stone, and Christians forgive' do NOT and NEVER will work with ME, for they are an ABUSE of truth and Scripture, further empowering NON-repentance and supporting evil/sin. REPENT!

IT IS THE SIN of cowardice, complicity with sin, idolatry, fear and timidity that keeps so many GOP's and even claiming Christians supporting all these sins, below. PLEASE TAKE FIVE MINUTES TO READ EVERY WOR, and remember what he brought America! Christians are supposed to stand for morality!

APPLY this old quote in regards to CHUMP, American Christians [James Dobson's 1988 standard]! GOOD policies of the right can STILL be implemented by Speaker Johnson and voting ALL GOP's but tRUMP.

A super majority of other GOP's winning can negate any bad policies of Biden term two. Trumpism will last indefinitely, if not.

THE APOSTASY happens before the rapture! Falling away of believers. People will have a form of godliness, but deny its power (God). Carnality; backslidenness; Bible ignorance and illiteracy. NON-commitment. Lip service devotion of Laodicea. THAT IS WHAT EMPOWERS AND PRAISES ALL THIS: See: The Case Against Donald Trump, at AmericanAnswers.org's Campaign updates p. 40.

46. tRUMPian POLITICS

(11/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

"Godly" is trending. A SO-CALLED "pastor" prayed at a tRUMP rally, last week, and called him Godly. I KNOW non-religious people understand what's below is the opposite. I'm NOT as sure claiming Christian carnals understand one's characters as important as their policies!?! The Apostasy.

Some political advisor has gotten into CHUMPs. ear and told him: To allay all the rightful flack about what's below, hand out food, when you can, and serve it. It will lighten your "image," and deceive FOOLS!

Russia, Iran and North Korea must be LOVING the fervent division in America that CHUMP instituted! Why have to attack us on the ground or in the air? Make us turn on ourselves, as a house divided can't stand, and weakens us to be easier target of our enemies! Strategically #Brilliant use of tRUMP!

I am fervently praying, today, that a civil war doesn't break out, either if CHUMP got elected and did what he says he'll do, or another wins (Biden or a third party, or both, in mutual cooperation) and Trumpsters take up their guns, believing the Big Lie a second time! #PrayForAmerica

@POTUS @joe Biden: I wouldn't be too concerned about the 2% gap! We're two weeks from ONE YEAR out, and once court appearances lessen, and he's given enough rope to hang himself, his ego usually does! Interpreting CULT code, he's calling for everyone but MAGA in U.S. government! That will rile opposition!

Update

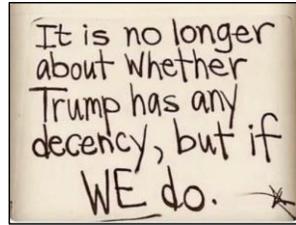
(11/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

General John Kelly, Trump's former chief of staff, rips his former boss: "What's going on in the country that a single person thinks this guy would still be a good president when he's said the things he's said and done the things he's done? It's beyond my comprehension he has the support he has."

It's called the satanic spirit of delusion of Bible prophecy, sir, and NO PASTORS are calling it out! There are NO prophets, apparently, even though some fools label themselves such! Can't walk the walk, don't claim the title!

I UNDERSTAND @speakerjohnson and @GovAbbott have pressure to endorse CHUMP, and never take any stand against him, to support party worship, not lose a job by his supporters rebelling, and him verbally demonizing you for living your faith, so doing, BUT IT'S THE SINS OF IDOLATRY, COWARDICE and FEAR.

AWESOME meme I got from a Democrat Twitter account. We get TRUTH from almost of not absolutely ANY source!



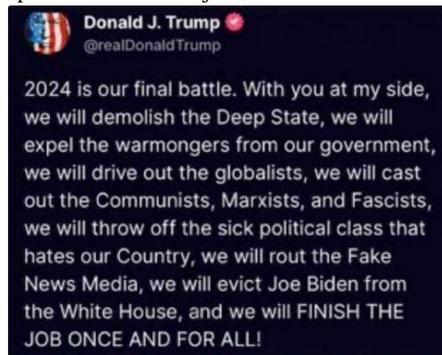
I Cor. 15:33 and "A man is known by the company he keeps." Giuliani, My Pillow cracked nut, Release the Kraken lawyer, Gaetz, MTG, BOOBert, and others in the orange clown's clown show. "Elect a clown, expect a circus." Don't cry to me, Argentina version two!

CHUMP has graduated from throwing paper towels, to handing out pizzas and turkey meals, to try to lighten his image, from the deeds he vowed were him and he WOULDN'T change, below. I guess throwing rolls at hurricane victims wasn't as smart as serving footballers Big Macs, or KFC with a fork.

47. HELPING BIDEN

(11/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF CHUMP has enemy lists for revenge, and given THIS post (below), you have every reason to run an ad that interprets cult code, in wanting to end many federal agencies, and replace many wonderful public servants and judges with Trump cult members! @joebiden @POTUS GET MORE EDGY!!!



UNDERSTAND cult code! Communist includes Socialists, which means any Americans who aren't far right. Fascists is CHUMP, but he makes a straw man argument has after such types. Political class is the Swamp of any pol, RINO, donor or government worker/public servant other than Chumpsters! (11/21/23)

@POTUS @JoeBiden You NEED a polished Super Bowl ad of the main issues in THIS meme! People get busy, time elapses, and people forget how evil he is, and how stressful and embarrassing his four years were! NO rights reserved for its use!

Mocking a disabled, celebs can grab a woman by the P, most illegals are rapists and criminals. THOSE WOULD BE A GREAT STARTER for a Super Bowl ad! @POTUS @JoeBiden

I would run an ad with THIS quote, then recite his 22K lies in office, Jan. 6, and my meme just sent to you! #SuperBowl ad @POTUS @JoeBiden

Dr. James Dobson's Presidential Standard (1998)

What has alarmed me throughout this episode has been the willingness of my fellow citizens to rationalize the President's behavior even after they suspected, and later knew, that he was lying. Because the economy is strong... it's nobody's business what he does with his personal life. **That disregard for morality is profoundly disturbing to me.** But the majority of the American people replied, "I support the President." Let me ask, in what other context such behavior would have been acceptable? Yes, the rules have changed for the President. Obviously, they are motivated... by raw political power. How did our beloved nation find itself in this sorry mess? There were other indications that [the President] was untruthful and immoral. Why, then, did the American people ignore so many red flags? Because, and I want to give the greatest emphasis to this point, the mainstream media became enamored with [the President] ...and sought to convince the American people that "character doesn't matter." --Dr. James Dobson

I would air/run an ad with Billy Graham's quote about fearing the far right warping Christianity, at the Super Bowl! @POTUS @joebiden

I would run a Super Bowl ad, or series of national ads, asking: "What does God want in a politician?" Then show Ex. 18:21, and voice over II Tim. 2:19 and I Th. 5:22. Maybe even Rom. 3:8, @POTUS @joebiden

SHOW this, recite 'Putin is my green room buddy,' and Rocket Man, then him befriending Kim Jong Un that name insulted, his saluting North Korean military, 45% tariff on China, and HIS VOICE on Mexico will pay for a 50' wall. @POTUS @JoeBiden "He lies so much, what WON'T he lie about?" DOTARD!

WHY am I advising Biden, when I am opposed to Christians voting for many of his policies? DJT is worse, and voting all other GOP's would keep Joe in check—straight jacketed! Plus, I believe a third party is coming that will shock the uninitiated! NOT concerned, but to defeat Goliath!

48. THEOLOGICAL VS. POLITICAL CONSERVATISM

(11/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

CHRIST VS. CULTURE. THIS is America's BIGgest problem—We ARE Laodicea and economic Babylon! Deceived all is well, when many things are wrong.

WORLDLINESS is the very definition of being rich, and/or into sex, and arrogant about it. His rudeness is based in arrogance, likely due to his car, given you not expecting him to be driving one, by all appearances. Rudeness, arrogance, self-centeredness, with 5-6 cars WAITING on him.

Worldliness says I'm blessed, because I'm rich, and votes for government to do NOTHING to ever help any poor citizens or countries! Conservatism is the moralization of worldliness and selfishness! That is EVIL, and any Christian who embraces it is carnal and/or apostate!

U.S. laymen Christians have OFTEN followed culture, and NOT Jesus, on Laodicean worldliness! Where the Bible says life is not all about money, they live like it is. Where the Bible says don't chase money, they chase money!

Where the Bible says NO soldier in active duty entangles himself in the affairs of everyday life, they are entangled like Charlotte's web! Every little detail absorbed with gossip, assets, entertainment, whats hip, etc.

Worldliness. and where the Bible says those who have are not to take full advantage of the world, they take full advantage of this world. Where the Bible says God's given us all things to enjoy, they think that means God gives us everything you could possibly have, and life's purpose is the pursuit of happiness, because of their political beliefs—NOT their Bibles, or God!

Lordship Salvationists teach sin is serving self, vs God, #1. Though I believe lost people don't all serve self #1 (some are even selfless), I do see a major part of carnality is self is on the throne! Pampering self for an ever better lifestyle, then vote to NEVER be forced to help anyone else.

The evil mixture of political conservatism with spiritual conservatism is the most heinous abuse of God's word I have ever seen! IF I were lost, I would want NOTHING to do with a God who condoned these lifestyles described, but they hate the god of this world many Christians are following!

IF the Bibles true, and Mt. 6:33 means anything, a claiming Christian who is NOT primarily concerned with God's kingdom and morals is CARNAL, apostate, backslidden, rebellions, disobedient, and subject to judgment and few to no eternal rewards!

WHAT DOES IT MEAN to seek God's kingdom and righteousness? His will. His ways. His values/morals. His activities.

There's a war much greater than Ukraine and Israel MOST laymen are NOT soldiering for, or engaged in! As they chase things, the majority fall off an eternal cliff. We pacify ourselves believing if we "tithe" and attend church, we've done our duty. BALDERDASH!

God is concerned with evangelism, discipling, body life and social ministry, which includes politics done His way. I would venture MOST laymen in America haven't those concerns, here in Laodicea! REPENT! II Chron. 7:14 Judgment's coming.

IT HAS BEEN SAID, that which you are most into you speak about, and your money, time and deeds prove. It has also been said great minds discuss ideas; average minds discuss events; small minds discuss people.

The American Church NEEDS to analyze what these idioms are saying! Finally, Ecc. 1-3 SHOWS you the futility of pampering yourself with luxuries, and living for Self as god of your life.

Many Christians need to meditate on Solomon's lesson(s). He with the most toys LOSES! The rich have a LOW position before God! And I Tim. 6:17-19 says they must give back much!

The gospel of health and wealth is an EVIL false doctrine, for three reasons:

1. NOT all Christians are to be rich
2. The rich aren't told I Tim. 6:17-19
3. They don't pray if being rich is God's will.

49. PURE CONSERVATISM IS WORLDLINESS

(Which is Why Sinners Love It)

(11/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF you read the Bible, you won't tend toward worldliness. If you walk by sight, you will. Mt. 6, Col. 3, I Jn. 2, the book of Acts. NONE of these support that. Just going to church is not a substitute for keeping oneself unstained from the world! Jas. 1. You often become like those you hang with.

Christian/theological conservatism is NOT political conservatism! Latter says make as much as you can, government restrict that in as few ways possible, keep it all for you and your heirs, government tax as little as possible, help no one and no other nations' poor. IT IS Laodicean worldliness!

The U.S. Constitution does NOT explicitly/expressly say FBI, DOJ, DOE, EPA, IRS, DOD, DOT, FTC, CIA, Department of Homeland Security, or many of these departments: <https://www.usa.gov/agency-index>

Conservatives worship the 10th A instead of God, and don't even read it's 'and to the people' phrase!

50. BIBLICAL POLITICS

(11/26/23; @JamesMeroney)

ANY Christian who doesn't do their job well, then concern themselves with their part of the Great Commission, is, by very description, carnal, backslidden or apostate! If we don't take God's EDBS priorities seriously, WHY would He bless America with revival? II Chron. 7:14 Disciples needed.

Worldliness is NOT caring about God's priorities #1, but living for self, things, money, sex, and fun/entertainment—the pursuit of happiness. ANY Christian caught up in a non-disciple lifestyle is carnal, and Jas. 4 says they're ENEMIES of God, even as they confess His Name—hypocritically!

The Christian right made a deal with the devil, to overturn Roe in exchange for conservatives getting zero opposition from The Church/Christians, as was testified to before Congress. As Dr. Phil. would ask, "how'd that work out for you?" You NEVER compromise morals for idolatry!

The Bible NEVER contradicts! Therefore, ALL these verses apply to the practice of political discourse, according to need, as led by the Spirit! NONE is counter to love, unless done in an unloving manner. Jesus meek and mild is only part of the story!

Py. 8:13, 25:22; **Mt.** 5:16, 38-39, 44, 10:34-39, 11:29, 12:34, 36, 13:28-29, 22:34; **Mk.** 6:18; **Lk.** 7:34, 17:3-4; **Jn.** 8:11, 18:11; **Ac.** 5:29; **Rom.** 13:1-6; **I Cor.** 3:15, 5:1-13, 13:4-8, 15:33; **II Cor.** 2:6, 13:10; **Eph.** 5:4, 11; **I Th.** 5:22; **II Tim.** 2:26, 3:16-17; **Tit.** 1:13, 3:10; **Heb.** 5:14; **I Jn.** 2:9, 4:1, 5:21; **Rev.** 1:12-16, 2:27.

51. HOMELESSNESS

(11/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

JUST for my own happiness, I need a chapter that proves that event is history, and brought forth some good ideas. HOMELESSNESS. I turned in a homeless guy, twice, as it's illegal in Frisco. Cops came out, but his tent remains. There NOT serious about the problem, as with panhandlers!

I've turned in beggars before to them too. IF you allow people to earn their living through begging, you empower that to continue! They often make more than the McDonalds job my sons and I have yelled that they get, before. Government actions make these two things continue!

IF you bust them, like rats they just return, or move to the next town/safe haven! Citizens must not feed them cash, but only information on where to get the help they really need, which is a job, mental healthcare, a shelter and food. NOT beer or drugs.

Government has to have a program that gets them on their feet, then they pay back taxpayers after they are financially able! A TV report said they need \$1K to transition to normal life. I know many of them are mentally ill (I spoke with one at the library), and some choose the free lifestyle.

Many are drug addicts, and some are prostitutes. Dallas has MANY; my neck of the woods has few, because laws disallow it, and cops sometimes do their job. The answer is helping those willing to go straight and repay, and those who choose the lifestyle NOT to be helped by anyone!

McD's has to be their better option, or live off the land, survivalist mode. It's NOT taxpayers' problem! I know zero taxpayers who are homeless, and their family has more obligation toward them than taxpayers. Justice requires the outlays be repaid, but they do need help that costs money.

52. POLITICS ASSORTMENT

(11/29/23; @JamesMeroney)

CAN WE QUIT nit-picking on every little deed, word, or clothing item people in politics choose, and focus on IMPORTANT matters, America?

I find it funny those who use God, politically, often have more faith in owning a gun, than those who don't speak of God, in politics, but don't own guns! What is your faith ultimately in? Self-defense is fine, but people use "God" in very ungodly ways (for self as god ambitions)! (11/30/23)

There is NEVER a solution, or any end to the extremes' fighting! THEY don't WANT ANY ISSUES SETTLED FOR GOOD! That's why I say they might do better with a two-state solution (secession/divorce) to America, or Civil War! (11/30/23)

Update #1: Cross-Dresser Georgina Santos

(12/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

NO other current national figure politician won an election based in fraud. There is NO comparing of sins, possible! Voters MAY vote for criminals, and that has to be addressed, but fraud means they didn't vote for what they thought they were voting for!

I look forward to George Santos' filed complaints, as WE THE PEOPLE deserve to know what type of people are claiming to be qualified to lead us! NONE will be perfect, but egregious behaviors are our right to know!

Especially public life you have to define which laws are rock solid, which have exceptions, and which can be ignored, by those inclined to be rebels. Enforcement affects that! Rules were NOT made to be broken, or someone wasted the time making them! They have degrees of importance!

People have said the voters decide if George Santos needs to be removed. IF that's our future standard, SPECIAL ELECTIONS must occur upon egregious violations, as election cycles circle around too infrequently for the punishment to match the crimes.

SOME voting groups and states WANT criminals representing them, or at least tolerate it. D.C. needs to make a nationwide standard for what behaviors unacceptable for voters to allow into the hallowed chambers to serve public's interests! Intelligence on the issues would be great, also!

House and Senate ethics committees NEED to make a list of unacceptable behaviors, and list just their punishments! I don't want a fraudster winning an election, or felons. IF I discovered someone was having a serial affair, I would NOT vote for them! WE THE PEOPLE deserve to know!

IF a politician was benefitting by engaging insider trading, I would NOT vote for them! IF a D.C. politician was on the take from donors, I would NOT vote for them. WE THE PEOPLE deserve to know the behaviors of those who claim to be leaders! Leadership requires character, though imperfectly!

IF integrity and politicians isn't an oxy-moron, we have to have a range of punishments for named offenses! Rare should be Congressional expulsion. But something has to teach wayward ones to change their listed (unacceptable) behaviors! Very sinful people are NOT "leaders!," except astray!

MANY people judge a President mainly by the state of the economy, and whether there is peace in major parts of our world! No matter what control, if any, they have on those outcomes, this is the "thinking" of many U.S. voters! What happened on your watch? The Serenity Prayer is in order! (12/8/23)

Update #2: Biden Blunders

(12/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

With years of inflation, Afghanistan pullout blunder, flooded borders, escalating debt, spending out of control, shootings, world erupting in wars, and a frail commander in chief—physically and partly mentally—it's EASY to see why Uncle Joes poll numbers are slipping! @POTUS @joebiden

The people WANT safety (law and order), controlled borders (NO illegal break-ins), peace (no wars/American military strength), jobs that pay, a good economy, pride in country, a President in control, taxes not rising, debt under control, government waste ended and things in America to be good and positive.

Biden has been giving lip service to border control far too long! Inflation has stuck with us far too long. Russia was not afraid to invade with him at the helm. Shootings have escalated, and mass retail thefts and homelessness. I've NEVER said I was FOR his policies, or would vote for him.

Voting is OFTEN a cry for change to the way things are. In my opinion, if the things I've just described don't change in the next six months, Biden won't stand a decent chance! It's time he forgets party agendas/ideology and solves problems America faces! @potus @joebiden Even I could fix these problems!

Update #3: Slander is the Name of the Game!

(12/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

MANY Americans, now days, in politics, don't CARE TO BE FACTUAL OR ACCURATE/TRUTHFUL! They simply allege made up things that are negative about people or parties they don't like, and get reinforcement from idiots they hang around with!

FOR EXAMPLE, a celeb said Dems get in their electric vehicles, have a latte or cappuccino, then drive off to have an abortion. THERE ARE MORE CLAIMING CHRISTIANS who have abortions as Dems who have them! Were UN-FACTUALLY making up straw men in politics!

<https://research.lifeway.com/2021/12/03/7-in-10-women-who-have-had-an-abortion-identify-as-a-christian/>

FOR EXAMPLE, Ted #CancunCruz alleges liberal women aren't happy, sexually, due to weak men. He has NO facts, and is an overweight nerdy-looking fool who claims Jesus. What woman desires a beer belly and a dork? Straw men vain imaginations are being used to vilify, UN-factually!

FOR EXAMPLE, there's a Congressman demanding Dems respond to subpoenas, when he himself did not do so, and Bozo Boebert preaching morality, when she's a 30 something grandmother, groping around kids, in public, with a kno*cked up son's girlfriend. NO MORAL AUTHORITY IN D.C., TO SPEAK OF!

FOR EXAMPLE, some pundit mocked Biden saying 2024 is about decency, then showed gay sex, topless women at the WH, and cocaine use, when he was speaking of decency of the Oval Office holder. Everyone thinks they have moral high ground, but FEW DO. Blind to their sins, and arrogant!

FOR EXAMPLE, one tweet said Dems start every day by reference to Jan. 6. Maybe true for some; I don't know one Democrat. Far righters poo poo what happened, and it occurred one specific day, to try to undermine the election results! NO OTHER REASON for it occurring that one day! Repent!

53. CENTRISTS AREN'T PERFECT

(Or Unanimous)

(11/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

EVERY qualified American (i.e., of age, not in jail, or dead) has ONE vote! They're FREE to use it, but only ONE time! They can even burn/waste it on a sure-to-lose candidate! I OPPOSE rank choice voting! May the best man/woman win, AS IT HAS ALWAYS BEEN, IN America! Winner takes all.

The electoral college is OK. There could be better ways, but now days people ONLY want changes to our voting system TO BENEFIT THEIR SIDE, and desired outcomes, ESPECIALLY gerrymandering. "Justice" means just us, not them. Our system has worked fine for centuries! The problem is BAD candidates.

Ranked choice voting is the government telling voters the government disapproves of their one vote! Third parties do NOT need help from government, to compete with the two BIG parties! They need stronger candidates who can win, and to be on all ballots. Gov't helping them is NOT fair.

OF COURSE politicians who can't compete against the D or R candidates want HELP from government to get more votes, by resorting lowest ranked contender votes to all others, with ranked choice voting. People choose one time; they don't need a re-do! get to them BEFORE that first choice!

I wonder if a third party will ever have confidence their agenda and candidates stack up to the BIG two parties? Forward Party is premised upon "ranked choice voting." True Independents are NOT beholden to any belief they do not sincerely hold! Parties need flexibility for variety of beliefs!

There's not one human on earth that you believe the exact same as on every matter in life-period! Not even conjoined twins! And one politicians' positions are IRRELEVANT (even Presidents!), when it takes Congress to go along with passing their visions for America! I'm GLAD no one dictates every law!

To pass laws in America, you must have enough votes. The far right's hated term "compromise" is often required, as Mika's dad espoused! Unless one party gets a landslide vote, then super majority, BOTH parties interests must be taken into account, to some extent, for laws to pass! DUH

I supposes a Presidential candidate could issue executive orders, and fight them in court all their term (I have 100 I've listed). BUT, that's NOT the best way! You convince and influence people to vote for your policies, but the far right has ZERO room to go along with anyone but their own!

IF we can get to two or three or more parties who aren't the far right/MAGA/America First ilk, compromise and win-win can occur, as early as 2024! MAGA politicians will ALWAYS fight and oppose/vote against ANY law that's not in their talking point agenda!

Update #1: Ranked Choice Voting?

(11/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

Though I 100% LOVE what Andrew Yang's doing with Forward Party for 2028 and beyond, I'll NEVER support ranked choice voting (or unpaid back UBI), as it is manipulation, government helping weaker candidates (showing unfair favoritism), and impacts voters' FREE CHOICES! It's NOT moral/fair/just/right!

I'd LOVE to be attacked for being too idealistic or perfectionistic! It is the compromisers, who have no standards, who have gotten us where we presently are! You stand by your convictions, and let the bricks fall where they must. If you have the best ideas, you attract the most votes!

UBI is Socialism! Paid back UBI is NOT. BETTER is empowering all America's poor to maximize their earning abilities, spending and budgeting skills. That is what OUR revised Welfare plan DOES! NO dependence on taxpayers or government for freebies! Empowered self-sufficiency; none left behind!

In my opinion, pure conservatism policies would NEVER garner enough votes, absent manipulating voting results, as more people want things from government than don't. Thank God we have a representative government. (11/27/23)

EVERY political position we espouse is ALREADY common sense, and a compromise from BOTH extremes' desired positions! Yet, they are ALL win-win, where neither extreme gets it all, or loses it all. They are ALL based in common decency for the common good! At <http://AmericanAnswers.org>. (11/29/23)

Update #2: Trump Derangement Syndrome (I)

(12/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

I don't believe a Trump second term would end democracy, or ruin all down ticket GOP's AS YOU KNOW, I never accept what people claim, without analyzing it by my beliefs. Fearmongering!?! That DOESNT mean America should ever find out! God forbid! Most evil politician in America!

RE: The great Liz Cheney, IF CHUMP actually sought and tried to end democracy, we the people would take up arms and prevent it! Never underestimate the resolve of true patriots! Civil war would be preferable to losing our land!

CHUMP can't harm all down-ticket GOP candidates, cause so many GOP's are still cult-like loyal to their warped dear leader. THAT is why I disagree with your assessment about his negative, complete drain on the GOP chances! I ALWAYS have REASONS for my beliefs, great Christ Christie.

Update #3: Unity Over Israel

(12/5/23; @JamesMeroney)

Between Hillary and John Fetterman, Israel vs. Hamas has SURELY begun to open a wedge that was always there, but purposely hidden, between the far left and more Centrists left! That's a GOOD thing! Let WE THE PEOPLE/VOTERS people know where you REALLY stand!

Between Hillary and John Fetterman, Israel vs. Hamas has SURELY begun to open a wedge that was always there, but purposely hidden, between the far left and more Centrists left! That's a GOOD thing! Let WE THE PEOPLE/VOTERS people know where you REALLY stand!

Israel attacked by Hamas has united right and left to one cause, to a large extent, and that is an AMAZING silver lining!

Update #4: Centrist Strategy

(12/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

Chris Christie says parents should be legally allowed to castrate/sexually mutilate their kids, though some won't agree with their decision. He used the 'slippery slope' B.S.. There are ice shoes with cleats! That's fearmongering! PARENTS can't ABUSE THEIR CHILDREN, as deSatan said tonight!

It would be awesome to have Centrists have such a wide tent that our only enemies are extremist Dems and GOP's! Landslide victories are probable, as MOST who are politically disaffected will warm up to these NON-extreme solutions that help all, and let no one dominate—right or left!

There's NO WAY Reagan-Bushes-Romney-McCain tradition dies, by "RINOs" retiring! Come be Centrists! Centrists can even wrest control away from tRumpism, and be GOP's all along! Christians, rational folk and GOP establishment are a SUPER majority. Far right has limited growth potential!

Dems and centrists CAN find ways to work together to compromise and get things done. NOT uniparty. NOT compromising core principles. NOT bowing to either extreme. NOT changing parties. Just voting for common sense solutions, justly! 2024, 2028, 2032. We don't even hate extremists!

Churches and media interviews that change any itinerary events could be substituted by team members! Partner can do whatever he pleases. I'd LOVE working with him, but that's his call. I'm going solo, if funded, no matter what plans he has for the year! HOPE he accompanies us, a lot!

Dems and GOP's have ZERO need to think Centrists in power will lessen their power, even the power they have if D's or R's won, because we ONLY implement justice. D's and R's always counter-balance most policies, but we can bring both MORE! Oppose us to your peril! We WILL make justice win.

Dems and GOP's will have MORE power with centrists in charge, as we are for justice! Current state politics gives neither side many permanent victories, or BIG wins! Centrists honor God in implementing justice. Mic. 6:8. Obey Ex. 18:21, Washington D.C.! Fear God, and turn from all evil!

Peace is not just the absence of war. True peace depends upon creating the opportunity that makes life worth living. And to do that, we must confront the common enemies of human beings: Nuclear weapons and poverty; ignorance and disease. —Barack Obama

Obama wrote of shared power. It can't be equally shared, but consultative government is the ONLY hope for America! Win-lose, dominate, then be dominated, polarized politics WILL be the end and death knell to our great country, brought on by satan himself, through EVIL human tools!

Anti-Trump people in America HAVE to have something to be FOR; not just negative and oppositional! Common Sense Centrism! (12/9/23)

Update #5: Centrism To the Rescue!

(12/6/23; @JamesMeroney)

EVERY GOP who left D.C. from Trumpism would be 100% considered for this team! Every establishment GOP. Every Christian who obeys God and is actually saved SHOULD be for us, as with all NON-extreme voters! Super majority 2024, on paper.

You can forget ALL other third parties! They're free to do what they do. We're talking about an actual competitor to the BIG two that can beat them BOTH, by attracting their sensible members away from their extremists. JUSTICE is nothing to fear, or loss of power if you're just! NO LOSS.

Centrists aren't into party wins and worship. We're into wins for good policies only, and justice! BOTH parties will get MORE from our rule than their own, as the polar party stops your progress! We have analyzed the middle ground, and both extremes get more under our solutions than gridlock!

Centrism overcomes:

1. Gridlock
2. Temporary victories, vs. permanent good policies
3. Dominating opponents
4. Bad compromises
5. Conceding to your enemy in Kumbaya false unity
6. Devil's in the details bills (where you stab your opponent)
7. Personality worship cults

Other nations have little to no trust in U.S. policies, as they can change every two to four years! Centrism solves that! with many nations uniting against the dollar, America has to be set for the future in ways that work best for us, but don't ostracize other nations, or things like that happen!

Update #6: Trump Derangement Syndrome (II)

(12/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

I HATE fearmongering and alarmism, in politics, from BOTH sides! It's actually sin. Cautioning, warning, speculating about potential outcomes is fine. Trying to gen up fear, hate or extreme scenarios is NOT! Pundits do this ALL THE TIME, and we the people have to wise up to the tactics.

End of democracy. Dictatorship. You may never vote again in America. The greatest threat to America. THESE are alarmist rhetoric, in my opinion! There are millions of reasons to never vote for tRUMPism, but those are not in that million! A road too far, morally, at least to me! And incentivizes FEW!

Update #7: Things Non-Democrats Oppose

(12/12/23; @JamesMeroney)

Things NON-Dems rightly oppose:

1. BIG government
 2. High taxes
 3. Weak military
 4. Handouts
 5. Favoring poor or minorities
 6. Weak economy and high inflation
 7. Large debt
 8. Sex perversions
 9. Wanting big oils end
 10. Open borders for Dem votes
 11. Environment extremism
 12. Any pro-Hamas
 13. Punishing the rich
 14. Loose on crime
- Etc.

Update #8: Retiring RINOs Have a Future!

(12/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

All these RINOs dropping out need to muster courage and decide to come back, true to form, as Common Sense Centrists in 2026 and 2028! #DontRetire! We will kick the far right HIPPO's (hypocrites') tails!

EVERY illegal alien who's illegally trespassed and entered America for the past four years MUST be kicked out to reapply, legally! If their skills are needed, get sponsored, and we'll work a fast track green card for 'ya. NO STAY, NO WAY, COMING ILLEGALLY. WE determine our borders! @GovAbbott

CAN YOU IMAGINE how having team members use their campaigning skills to get our movement known, for 2024, as a full-out blitz vs. CHUMP-ism? It'd make that choice even more credible, and the majority is in the middle! We only pick qualified pros! Most-skilled Cabinet-ever (goal).

Itinerary lists SEVERAL mass crowd events across America where logistics simply would make it near impossible for me to get to them the same day. PERFECT opportunity for team members! Just funnel people to our website, and sum its concepts, if you feel comfy doing so. Helps YOUR future!

The establishment GOP and real Christians would make an absolutely indomitable political force, moving forward, and no one would have to change parties, if they have emotional ties. It's NOT about a party but common sense solutions, where D.C. can have win-win. 2024 start date; 2028, 2032!

Moderate Dems are FULLY welcome to Common Sense Centristism, so they shake off their fanatical wing, just like GOP's fanatical wing can be shaken off by Reagan Common Sense Centristism. Hillary and Fetterman on Israel show that party has two sides. One middle ground rational and moral 'party'!

OR Dems can stay in a two-sided party! WE Centrists can beat them, as our solutions are better and more just. We'll even be JUST to the far right, though they often don't deserve it! It's what Jesus would do! Fake and carnal Christians would stay in their sect, as little spiritual growth!

The far right will purposely try to thwart EVERYTHING Centrists will propose, so Dems and centrists have to unite in practice, to get things done, on time, within a budget, and NOT let cult extremes ever win again, ON EITHER SIDE! Common ground D and R is Centristism! Extremes hurt America!

Extremes demand their way be shoved down everyone's throat! They've shown they'll fight anything but their agenda. They'll politicize every judge, government public servant, federal agency, etc. They MUST be defeated by everyone NOT in the far right. Then do good to them, anyway.

Love your enemies means NON-far right parties will take anything good they are for, but throw out everything bad they're also for! They don't deserve any attention, but Jesus is NOT for revenge, but justice! Bless them with heaping coals on their heads. ONLY good policies allowed!

I FULLY understand that negotiations can ruin ideals. OUR common sense solutions already do those compromises, justly! You either bless both parties on one agenda item, each, or one at a time, each winning on good policies, or negotiate against extremes! We have edicts as blue print!

IF anyone was 100% fervent in implementing every "edict" our website lists, that ONLY means they are 100% for blessing all, taking the good in all sides, and rejecting the bad. It is NOT insisting on our way or the highway, but on the right way! Smart and just/righteous. Selfless!

The bad in the two extremes can NEVER be made public policy. Were prepared to run three cycles! Praying 2024 goes well! there are SEVERAL centrist candidates who are WELCOME to use our solutions, after our term, and I'd even help them if they desired! This movement could win for decades!

Political extremes:

1. Taxes that aren't just, and favor the rich or poor
2. IGNORING 'and to the people' in the 10th Amendment
3. Worshipping ANY politician
4. Valuing ignorance and sin Our website lists as many as you'd like to read! Not reinventing the wheel, here. Common Sense middle.

In 2028, there can be Centrists in EVERY U.S. political position, including judges, and all public servants! In my opinion, the positions that are common sense (at our website) can and should last way after I am dead. My will will keep that website up, via my kids! The Encyclopedia and Bible of Common Sense.

54. RICH RIGHTS VS. WRONGS

(11/28/23; @JamesMeroney)

WHATS IT ALL FOR? We visited McDs (day tripping to Oklahoma), and the manager hurriedly took us through his electronic kiosk—no more humans to speak to, unless you request it. He was impatiently annoyed, as we NEVER eat there, and there's no menu anymore, so we didn't know the offers or specials.

Then, watching TV, some arrogant dude on a plane was 'making it rain' dollars on a passenger, by actions bragging he had money. The lowest totem pole is homeless, fighting for survival, then youth, doing the same, often from their parents' house/basement. If you live by sight, Ecc. 10:19 is true to you—everything is money.

To survive, you usually have to have money for everything. Even the homeless need a tent, clothes and food from some source. SO, money being necessary, people conclude more is better, and much is grand, lifestyle/quality of life increases.

So we run the rat race to accumulate and acquire, and once our stash is big enough, we try to enjoy life in an aged body state called retirement. It is ALL about what can we do for ourselves, to make our own lives have a higher quality of experience. And when you arrive at the end of the tunnel, what happens?

ALL you gained gets given to others, and you take NOTHING with you! But where would you be going, if you could take it with you? MOST people are going to an eternal fiery hell! DOES GOD REWARD people for enjoying their life to the fullest? NO! I Cor. 7:31

Are there eternal heavenly rewards handed out for pursuing happiness, and the high life? NO! In fact, the fleshly mind has capabilities to justify and 'moralize' worldliness sin! We can deceive ourselves that life's purpose is happiness, or money, denying and defying God in what HE says.

BUT if everyone does what is right in their own mind, the heart is deceitfully wicked, and the foolishness of competition (Ecc. 4:4) makes sight-walkers judge themselves by comparison to others' acts and achievements! II Cor. 10:12 THE answer to our original question—what's it for—is Ecc. 12:13!

God has told us what His will for life is for us:

Work/make money. Gen. 3:19, I Th. 4:11, Col. 3:23-24

Behave morally. Ecc. 12:13

Do His ministries: Evangelism. Mt. 28:18-20, Discipling, Body life and Social ministry (including politics and charities) and enjoy/have fun along the way. I Tim. 6:17

I don't know when you cross the line into workaholicism, but I have ~30 days to set my son(s) up, and make whatever part of 2024 I sell EXCELLENT, so I've been working like a madman. I think the HUGE knot in my stomach, plus it being 7pm, tells me I've crossed that point!

The most wicked politician in D.C., now play-acting nice, to CON you, and hide his prior-fully exposed true self!

Cancel culture is extreme, and evil (hurts ALL Americans by hurting our economy). BUT, if one chooses to engage it, it should go BOTH ways, politically!

SINCE some on X are equating billionaires to brilliance, let's review a few FACTS about being rich:

1. They are in a LOW status. Jas. 1:9, 2:5
2. Their faith can't be in God and money, equally. Mt. 6:24
3. Faith in money's uncertainty is foolish, NOT brilliant! I Tim. 6:17
4. God evens up the score of this life! Lk. 6:24, 16:25
5. Money is NOT life's purpose. Lk. 12:15
6. The rich can't control when God takes them. Lk. 12:20
7. MOST rich people go to hell. Mt. 7:14; Lk. 18:25
8. You can't take it with you. I Tim. 6:7
9. The love of money is sin, and causes many evils. I Tim. 6:10
10. How get and use money MATTERS! Satan can make one rich, as can God! I Tim. 6:17-19; Mt. 4:8; Deut. 8:18; Lk. 12:48; Jas. 5:1-6
11. You're not to chase money, or seek it fast. Pv. 23:4-5, 13:11
12. Riches can deceive you that all is well. Rev. 3:17; Pv. 10:15 13. Longing after money hurts. I Tim. 6:9 14 It's not a sin to be rich, if not an idol, in God's will, and gained and used morally.

It's the HEIGHT of lacking self-awareness, and lacking knowing God, to say or pray thanks for God's "blessing" you, when you do nothing significant for the poor, and vote against government doing anything, and claim a church tithe is your contribution! I Tim. 6:17-19 CARE ABOUT OTHERS!

Though providing jobs is a service to society, the rich PROFIT off every employee but those who are business required (IT, lawyer, accountant). They are NOT free, before God, to claim jobs are their give back, in obedience to I Tim. 6:17-19. Selfish gain isn't selfless, at all!

Update #1: What Is Life?

(12/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

The other day I told you what God says life is. THESE verses happen to exactly agree with my assessment, and are likely where I subconsciously got them from!

WORK. Ecc. 2:24-25, 5:19-20, 9:10

BE GOOD and ENJOY LIFE. Ecc. 3:12-13, 22, 5:18, 6:7, 8:15, 9:9, 11:8-10, 12:13-14 and do EDBS priorities.

Ecc. 5:18 MAKES CLEAR that politicians' role, among other things, is to stop oppression of the poor and to bring about justice! The author says don't fret when you see those evils, as authorities God has put in place to handle the problem!

The rich young ruler PROVES what we already know: Parting with money, especially to give to the poor in significant amounts, is near impossible! Even donations to churches usually do LITTLE for the poor! We've outsourced this to government, and the far right DOESN'T want any safety net even the Jews had. (12/2/23)

Update #2: The Rich Have a Duty to the Poor?

(12/2/23; @JamesMeroney)

WITH OURSELVES having so much, and caring so little?

1. Geographic DISTANCE
2. Out of sight, out of mind, and
3. Selfishness.

They're not our concern cause they're not our problem, as they're not from our country! EVIL attitudes! God has allowed you to have excess not just to pamper self!

I TRULY believe EVERY U.S. millionaire should be FORCED to visit a poor nation for one week, or at least to visit a U.S. hood or barrio! The poor need not come to your digs, to feel jealous or bad about their achievements! YOU need to go to them! Part of required civic service! SEE IT!

People are OFTEN subjective! They think their lives are how all others are, or can be, because it is for them. That ego-centrism is EXACTLY why I believe EVERY U.S. millionaire owes America a week's time in a poor country or neighborhood. Safely, but surely, to OBSERVE their reality!

An actress said poverty is caused by the rich. Let's analyze that claim. In America, you earn what your skills can land. If minimal, your pay will be minimal. If your lifestyles too high for your income, too much goes to outgo. YOU wouldn't pay a lawn boy \$150 to mow your lawn! (12/16/23)

Mt. 19:23-26 Just like MANY people in America, the Jews believed wealth was a sign someone was blessed by God, even though the god of this world leads people astray into worldliness and the love of money sins. They couldn't believe the rich were't easily saved, but the hardest to reach! (9/15/23)

55. BUSINESS & INNOVATION

(12/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

DESPERATELY-needed invention: One app where all the BEST deals in America are found, so ALL consumers who don't waste money buy there, to teach their competitors to stop hiking prices, or go out of business! Inflation-fighting tool! #Innovation Power to 'We The People.'

Update

(12/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

I needed tires balanced for a road trip. Walmart didn't have enough employees! They schedule appointments. Governments job is to ensure America has enough workers for business; not so many their wages lower or so few they raise! NO immigrants wanting handouts, or not speaking English!

ANY company wanting enough employees NEED a career path for some, and job opportunities for those who won't stay long-term. NO business needs all employees moved into management, or over-paid. It would help to have mundane jobs made more interesting, if they can't be automated.

Ex.: Walmart garage techs NEED music or TV in the bays, and cushy rollable low-to-the-ground seats, so they oil change or do tire repairs NOT on their back or knees. Temperatures can't be too cold/winter or hot/summer). Colorful, or attractive work places make for happier, more motivated workers. FOR EVERY JOB I believe I could imagine products to make peoples jobs more enjoyable and/or fulfilling.

Ex.: Dental assistants: You OBSERVE them working, to find negatives new products could solve, like standing all day, having to touch saliva, not seeing the teeth well, or able to access back of teeth easily. A light inside the mouth, mirror, or computer projecting mouths' inside, magnifying goggles, a stool, elastic hand gloves, music or TV in background, colorful or computer-changing wallpaper to unsterilize the boring scene, etc.

I am on two topics at once. I'll list products jobs need, but also ways the rich can NOT just gain money for themselves, for ever greater lifestyles, but can benefit from giving back in smart, helpful ways that retain their memory forever, in positive ways. First; charity options for rich:

INSTEAD of JUST spoiling your heirs in perpetuity (they ALL need to work!), consider these projects you could be responsible for fixing, for rewards from God in the life (if you're unsaved) and society's rightful respect and/or praise:

1. Disease eradication research
2. Pollution amelioration technology
3. Educating and motivating the poor not to be so
4. Technology to reduce crime (more details later)
5. Car wreck avoidance technologies
6. Technology to END scammers, hackers and identity thieves
7. Natural resource expansion chemicals/technology, for oil and clean water, jewels, etc. Make trees able to be full form in one year vs. 10-20!
8. SAFE ways to drill out all valuables from every place, with zero negative impact on the environment (including the ocean's floor).
9. Food expansion techniques, for more with less in less space
10. Water purification technology for ocean water and all other water resources
11. Sanitation systems for poor countries
12. Clean water and self-grown food for poor countries. America's rich could use some excess to help America's standing with them, vs. Communists' efforts! #JustDoIt!

Products that would make named jobs more appealing for workers to be retained longer:

1. Welders: Air-conditioned/cooled helmets and clothes where sparks can NEVER burn their limbs
2. Plumbers: Pants where NO cracks are exposed, and they lay on their back or knees with cushioned padding!
3. Cashier: Standing on your feet's hard on your back, and customers can be intolerable. Cushioned stool, and a self-service checkout for any who behave rudely, required by rule

4. 18-Wheeler driver: MORE cameras and mirrors, to have a feel for the entire rig, and nearby objects. Safe night sleeping, with no chance of being robbed at gunpoint. Sensors to detect sleepy eye lids, and warning sounds when the tires drift out of one's lane
5. Stockers: Handhelds that identify exactly which shelf and column/row scanned items go on, or can be gotten from, for item pickers
6. Construction workers: Air conditioned and heated uniforms, and hats to prevent sunburn. Music, while not so loud they can't be aware of their surroundings (dangers, etc.)
7. Janitor: Back-breaking labor. Mopping, scraping, sweeping and cleaning/rubbing/ scrubbing made less strenuous on the back, like automated mops and scrubbing rags that do the movement—not one's hands
8. Waiters: Speak-to handhelds record the orders. So they don't have to remember or write down orders. Also identifies which table and exact seating per order, so no screw-ups. Carrying heavy trays of food is back-breaking and risky for food falls! Why not something automated-like a robot, or on rollers?
9. Bartenders: No need to ever over- or under-pour, or memorize all recipes for all drink possibilities! Computer dispensed ingredients and recipes. Make them have consistent drinks
10. Cops: Light weight, tungsten steel or other substances for heart, lung and brain protection from front and back, and bullet proof face and temple shields. They should NEVER risk life or limb!

And being run over requires sensors that detect oncoming dangers. Pulling people over, they should NOT sick being shot, so X-ray or other type scanning tech is needed in a handheld, to observe cockpit interior assets, before they approach the driver's window!

11. Mechanics: They need uniforms that are made to look decent with oil and grease all over them—black and absorbent
Often, they need lights and magnifying technology to see smaller parts lower down the engine compartment, in tight quarters

12. Nurses: They should NEVER be able to be spat upon or hit, by unruly or mental patients, or vomited upon! Observe those behaviors, then design products to prevent them! There are hundreds of other jobs in the America. Part of growing an amazing economy would be designing products to retain employees longer, make them more productive, and fill all open positions with skilled workers! These needs can be met, as I just showed

I would LOVE to come up with such products for farmers, astronauts, miners, pro baseball players, and almost any profession. Businesses, as well, need advising on how to maximize their revenues. THIS is how U.S.'s economy retains #1 global status, indefinitely!

Disruptive change makes the future, in business, Ebay, Amazon, Uber, door dash, online banking and shopping, free shipping, returns available nearby. Every industry needs a disrupter, to keep America #1. I believe I can advise them on such, but NOT for free!

Government-wise, America needs the safest, fastest, most efficient and least polluting roadways the world over. Same with our skies, in transporting goods, as well as our railroads. ZERO wrecks with track crossing vehicles! Zero near miss airline mishaps. Innovative technology to the rescue! There ARE solutions!

Traffic jams. There are solutions. Long lines in retail. There are solutions. An app to show consumers the best deal for every product, nation-wide is NEEDED! Teach business to offer value—and they get rich. Scrooge the little guy—they fail! U.S. economy #1 is doable! Start it in 2024!

56. WHY SOME PEOPLE REJECT JESUS

(12/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

1. Some haven't heard. SAFELY, the church is responsible to take the Gospel message to ALL!
2. Some have heard, and were unmoved. Re-evangelize them, pray, and they need to consider the condition of their heart!
3. Some are not concerned about hell. That's pure self-destructive stupidity
4. Some don't believe the message is true/credible. READ or hear it again and again. Meditate on it. Pray to God to signal to you if it's true.
5. Some believe the Gospel isn't the only way to heaven. The Bible disagrees. IT has credibility; you have emotions and opinions, ONLY!
6. Some people decide to think about this 'later.' You have NO certainty you will get a later! And IF there are benefits to being saved, you are missing out on them, sinfully delaying!
7. Some say Christian sins and hypocrisy scare them away. Those behaviors are regrettable, but DON'T cut off your nose to spite your face, by burning in hell, because no one is perfect, including Christians!
8. Not enough prayer for and evangelism to them occurs. ONLY Christians can change this, and they MUST!
9. Some see no relevance in the Gospel to their everyday lives. To such, consider: You don't know when you will die! It's VERY hard (impossible) to build a house on a sandy foundation, and making plans for this life, when your future thereafter isn't settled/secure, is the epitome of NOT building a house on a solid rock foundation. It's the ultimate foolishness.
10. Some believe Jesus was only a good man. He did NOT teach or live that! He proved He was God in the flesh, and mere mortals cannot get anyone to heaven.
11. Some believe Jesus was a myth, and not a historic figure. This YEAR is minimal rebuttal: 2023 AD. Non-Christian historians acknowledged He lived. The eye-witnesses, even willing to die as martyrs, for Him, rebut such claims, as does His influence over our world. In short, the claim is an excuse, easily proven to be wrong.
12. Some believe they're already going to heaven, as they aren't sinners, God will save all, or they're deceived that some other way is securing heaven for them. God and the Bible utterly refute all three of these errors of thinking/lies.
13. Some believe 'religion' is a farce, and the opiate of the masses. Being sure of heaven isn't a religion, per se, but a relationship.
14. Some people just aren't interested. They often have preconceptions about what they're not interested in, and don't know the facts/truth. Others are arrogant, and need to repent of that sin.
15. Some have heard a wrong Gospel presentation. That happens, a lot, and is unfortunate!
16. Some are extreme risk-takers, or hate themselves, or are too proud to subject themselves to the truth God says. Those need to repent and humble themselves to listen to the only message that saves—forever. NO matter their reasons, ALL, ultimately, are tricked by satan! II Cor. 4:4

57. **BIG OIL**

(12/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's talk about the future of BIG oil.

1. They'd be WISE to diversify more into greener sources
2. They NEED technology that can't cause blowouts!
3. I'm open to them drilling anywhere, IF they can't have spillage. More than one and their fines are so high, they won't repeat it!
4. Even in scenic venues, IF they can experiment in ugly places, and develop technology to NEVER have spillage, I'd be open to them drilling even in national parks, but one mistake, cleaned up completely, and any more and the entire industry is forbidden, forever, thereafter. Near perfection standard!
5. I believe big oil can create new processes and technologies to NEVER have a blowout or oil spill. IF and when they do, more power to them drilling anywhere! Just keep the intrusion, noise and street damage low, if near residences. Do no harm, or opportunities get curbed! Duh 101
6. I have NO problem with laws disallowing drilling in certain places, especially scenic and landmark national places and parks (and many residential areas), BUT if they develop new techniques and technologies to END all the negatives, they should get that chance! Experiment in ugly areas!

Update #1: American Oil Facts

(12/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

The Facts on Oil and Gas Drilling in National Parks

npca.org

[The Facts on Oil and Gas Drilling in National Parks](#)

[Why we need the 9B rules that safeguard our national parks](#)

U.S. has more untapped oil than Saudi Arabia or Russia <http://cnnmon.ie/29l2iqJ>

via [@CNNMoney money.cnn.com](#)

American oil reserves (i.e., how much longer U.S. oil companies can drill, here, vs. Elsewhere). NOTE:

A finite amount, and finite amount of time!

[https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oil_reserves_in_the_United_States#:~:text=The%20quantity%20of%20undiscovered%20oil,\(40%2C000%2C000%20m3\)%20each...](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oil_reserves_in_the_United_States#:~:text=The%20quantity%20of%20undiscovered%20oil,(40%2C000%2C000%20m3)%20each...)

en.wikipedia.org

[Oil reserves in the United States - Wikipedia](#)

IT'D BE WISE for U.S. oil companies to create chemicals that could multiply existing pockets of oil, like molecule splitting, or adding elements that expand usefulness of present reserves, to double their size, without reducing their efficacy! That's a science and chemistry challenge.

IF U.S. oil companies were forced by law to completely clean up every ounce of damage if they ever spilled or had a blowout, along with hefty fines, they would find the wherewithal to develop technologies that ensured safe extraction of every drop of oil underneath U.S. soils and waters!

I'm INTRIGUED about how oil companies can have an indefinite existence. Oil takes centuries to exist, off fossils breaking down. Lab-created oil substitutes would one day be needed, when we've drained the reserves dry. We NEED vehicles that can use less gasoline, and drive more miles!

U.S. oil companies need even more contracts to be allowed to drill and profit outside America! Their core competency is drilling; NOT developing green energy! They can diversify, but you don't abandon your forte skills, unless you produce typewriters or horse and buggies! I'm all for BIG oil.

I'm also all for environmental protection. The only way to merge these two goals is new technologies and smart processes. IF preserving scenic places isn't possible, even with perfect cleanup if ever a problem, they should be absolutely banned, there! It's up to innovation and science!

The root cause analysis of an oil well blowout and explosion in the Middle East
[sciencedirect.com](https://www.sciencedirect.com)

[The root cause analysis of an oilwell blowout and explosion in the Middle East](#)
[Hundreds of blowouts have been reported during the history of the oil and gas drilling activities. These undesired accidents are at the cost of the li...](#)

Oil Companies Are Profiting From Illegal Spills. And California Lets Them.

On oil spills and blowouts

On oil spill preventing <https://cnn.com/2010/US/06/10/oil.well.preventers/index.html...>

<https://upkeep.com/learning/preventive-maintenance-prevent-offshore-oil-spill/...> via @UpKeep

Update #2: What About Climate Change?

(12/3/23; @JamesMeroney)

Let's address climate change! I don't believe man causes it all, or it's some heinous problem! But to the extent it's bad, HERE are the solutions:

1. Plant MANY trees
2. Require SAFE oil drilling
3. Incentivize, or wait until all have electric vehicles
4. Make converter kits for gas guzzlers
5. Make the most-polluting businesses convert to cleaner results, but give them incentives to do so
6. Carbon conversion technology!
7. Increased use of green energy sources
8. Never end oil drilling, as derivatives are good!
9. Electricity charging stations as prevalent as gasoline ones
10. Vehicles able to charge as quickly as a gas tank fill-up
11. Cars able to go as far on an electric charge as with a full tank of gas
12. Electric vehicles costing the same or less as brown energy ones
13. More energy efficient lighting, like LED, as America is ONLY building MORE drains
14. Require the worst polluting nations to clean up their act, or the cleaner ones need do LITTLE to nothing, as that's UN-fair!
15. Create new technologies and innovations to allay the negative impact of climate change, like rising seas, less polar regions, hotter oceans MANY MORE EXIST!

WHEN, NOT if, America gets to the finite end of remaining oil sources, or finding and accessing them becomes too costly, U.S. policy WILL change to more required green sourcing. Many are stubborn, and will wait until that becomes a crisis! Wind, geothermal, solar, nuclear atom splitting, etc.

Update #3: Creative & Responsible Oil Drilling

(12/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

I would NEVER support ANY beautiful scenery/landscape in America to be tarnished by oil drilling! BUT, if it can be done safely, or the cleanup make it look exactly the way it did before, that shouldn't offend anyone. I'm not sure the technology and procedures exist, yet, to ensure that.

WHAT will big oil companies do when all U.S. oil is depleted? What will America do to have its derivative products, then? We NEED to consider these contingencies NOW! You can't run blindly into a fire, where angels fear to tread. It's NOT smart!

Carbon capturing SHOULD be a MAJOR technology to be developed in America! Super-fast growing trees chemistry is needed, too, for planting all over the place. Geothermal is always avail, and very under-utilized, as with homes built six feet underground. Constant 60-degree temperature!

Can scientist chemists duplicate oil in the laboratory? We have products designed at the molecular level. WHY can't oil molecules be spliced, or designer oil, like diamonds, be invented, so America never runs out of oil for derivatives?

Synthetic crude:

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Synthetic_fuel#:~:text=Synthetic%20crude%20may%20also%20be,%2C%20hydrogenation%2C%20or%20thermal%20dissolution...

en.wikipedia.org

[Synthetic fuel - Wikipedia](#)

Fracking ABSOLUTELY should be REQUIRED to fill in any large spaces, so the ground's structure remains solid, and earthquakes or sink holes cannot occur. It's destabilizing, when pressure and liquids used to fill these pores. Drill clean, drill forever! Drill dirty, face consequences.

In my opinion, if there are diamonds or is gold in ANY place in America, IF it can be extracted with NO negative consequences to the environment, I am ALL for it! Jesus wasted NOTHING, and I'm not for us wasting gifts God has set before us, if done cleanly! John 6:13

Wind energy is fickle; solar dissipates, some, on cloudy days. Ocean waves, and tapping into the steam of earth's lava NEVER lets up! I can't BELIEVE America isn't harvesting these two power sources like they're going out of style, as they never could! #CommonSense

Gravity is a power source America under-depends on! It could be harnessed for yet another green energy source. I'm not a scientist, nor do I play one, but I'm sure someone could invent ways to utilize that constant source of power!

Nuclear fusion and atom splitting: <https://orano.group/en/unpacking-nuclear/nuclear-fission-and-nuclear-fusion-what-you-should-know#:~:text=The%20phenomena%20of%20nuclear%20fusion,to%20form%20a%20larger%20atom...>

[know#:~:text=The%20phenomena%20of%20nuclear%20fusion,to%20form%20a%20larger%20atom...](https://orano.group/en/unpacking-nuclear/nuclear-fission-and-nuclear-fusion-what-you-should-know#:~:text=The%20phenomena%20of%20nuclear%20fusion,to%20form%20a%20larger%20atom...)

IF trees indeed absorb carbon, if we want a cleaner environment, there are many western states with eons of unused land that people merely speed by on their way to more scenic vistas! NM, AZ, MT, WY, NV, UT, ID, WY, ND, SD. GREAT places for wind and solar farms, galore! #CommonSense

YOU will notice I NEVER recommend liberal environment solutions, like carpooling, flushing toilets less often, four plys of toilet paper, riding your bike to work, not taking airplanes, restricting appliances Americans can buy, mandating electric cars, etc.! BETTER solutions exist!

58. UKRAINE

(9/20/23; @JamesMeroney)

I do NOT believe Zelenskyy's fearmongering about Putin invading many other nations, especially NATO allies! IF it happened, NATO would unitedly respond, with overwhelming force. Zelenskyy is NOT to blame for not ending this war, militarily! Biden HAD the weapons and money we wasted!

"IF" negotiations can't succeed, one final surge is all I'm for, financially, as Biden has WASTED \$ billions, and restrained giving @ZelenskyyUa up-front (dragged this war out for many unneeded months). Unite all allies-even China-to say unprovoked invasions can't stand or be rewarded!

Our Twitter says God bless Ukraine. It's Jas. 2:16 if U.S. abandons Ukraine with ONLY attitude. I SAID the answers over a year ago. Now, how do you fix a BOTCHED policy?

1. Give up land
2. Pay Putin
3. Near all-out war
4. Negotiate peace, by win-win. Russia can't for their handling of the economy! Consumers decide if they'll pay the higher prices!

Update #1

(8/23/23; @JamesMeroney)

You desperately NEED Jesus! Hell will reserve its finest fires for you, if you don't experience a serious spiritual change, "sir!" @KremlinRussia_E Your MANY evils are NOT hidden to God, Who's much more powerful than you could ever dream of being! May Prigozhin's ghost haunt you!

@ZelenskyyUa:

1. Find areas for relatively moral victory for troops
2. Find areas for relatively quick demoralizing of Russian troops
3. Temporarily forfeit some areas, to gain more strategic areas!
4. Decimate large numbers of Russian troops, where they're gathered! Cut off supplies. for their handling of the economy! Consumers decide if they'll pay the higher prices! (9/23/23)

I suggested Israel's type response in Ukraine, in the first ~month of Russia's invasion! THAT is why I say it has been severely mishandled, and America can keep fully funding a stalemate, vs. certain win, as in Israel. Biden was tepid. I have date-stamped tweets as proof! Way poor too long. (10/29/23)

HOW is Russia able to drain America for their Ukraine War, like we did them in the USSR Cold War? They're not nearly as wealthy, and debt doesn't seem to bother Putin. Is China funding them? (11/1/23)

I've said this before twice, and once almost a year ago! It's #CommonSense Otherwise, pull-out! Surge or leave. (11/30/23)

I would NOT have refused Ukraine funding. I would have said unless a HUGE surge happens, on this last payment, it gets cut off thereafter! (12/8/23)

Maybe U.S. Generals need to be in charge of Ukraine's self-defense!?! The ones in charge, presently, don't know how to WIN! (12/13/23)

Update #2: What to Do About Ukraine

(12/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

Cutting Ukraine funding means Russia wins, and continually funding Ukraine drains U.S., and increases debt, with only a prolonged war or stalemate. The obvious answer is such severe threat to Russia, it stops. You can't negotiate giving up land! And the rebuilding is Russia's expense! How?

There's NO good or just solution in Ukraine! The best you can hope for is the West backs Putin away, and adopt Ukraine into NATO, knowing some land might be lost as the cost of ending the war and joining NATO. Unless full victory is possible, soon, that's all you have, in my opinion. NATO is gain.

Ukraine joining NATO is NOT a bargaining chip. You can't negotiate with a dictator bent on stealing your land. You can only fight him. Allow them in, no matter what happens with the war! Then all of NATO is behind keeping her safe, thereafter, whats left when the war ends!

Joe Biden's DELAY and underwhelming military supply, the first month of the Ukraine War, is WHY we have the stalemate we now observe! A 50-mile military convoy was headed to Ukraine, and some people wondered what it was all about! #IDIOTS (12/13/23)



Source: Bill Kristol

Russia SHOULD have been defeated within three months of its initiated war, and politicians WATCHED as a 40-mile convoy descended on Ukraine. MORONS! DID THEY THINK HUMANITARIAN AID WAS WITHIN THOSE VEHICLES? #RussiaIsLosing (2/24/23)

Update #3

(4/24/23)

IF you give Putin ANY territory, he's rewarded for evil! IF you quit funding Ukraine, they lose. SO, a 100% neutral party could try to broker peace. I prefer whatever U.S. experts say would back Putin down, militarily! A one-time surge, as GWB asked for. Tell China we aren't escalating.

ALL my opinions on how to end the Ukraine war are NOT mine, because I said stop the 40-mile convoy, and use as much force as necessary, once Putin invaded, so it's been ~eight months past where my advice applied! BUT, here we find ourselves. Solutions?

QUIT the humor, and make this LITERAL!!! He kills Ukrainians. WHY isn't he a target? (12/25/23)



59. TITHING

1879

(12/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

Does the Bible say Christians need to tithe?

<https://biblequestions.com/answers/does-the-bible-say-christians-need-to-tithe/>

Update #1: Do I Tithe?

(12/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

During church, Lord had me do math. Ten years of college, ten part-time years of work so I could write, and 14 years of full-time writing. Except with a huge income change, I've "tithed" for a lifetime, even though that's NOT required for believers. I didn't legalistically calculate the percent we've given.

Statistics on Christian giving: <https://cdfcapital.org/tithing-generosity/#:~:text=Only%20about%205%25%20of%20churchgoers%20tithe.andtext=The%20truth%20is%20that%20the.are%20not%20practicing%20generous%20giving...>

Just by way of example, IF 10% tithing was required for Christians (which it is not), a preacher could say, "it is a sin to not tithe." He could NEVER say "you are sinning, not tithing." That difference is teaching truth and relying on conviction, vs. guiltily playing the Holy Spirit! (12/1/23)

Lost income for 25 years and part time lost income for 10. THAT is my tithe, for a LONG time, writing (or gaining the educational background to be able to) all that time! Multiply all those by a salary a JD would have earned since 1993. (12/1/23)

Update #2: Non-Tithing Christians are Robbing God?

(12/13/23; @JamesMeroney)

ISN'T IT ASTOUNDING that God left the clearest teaching about tithing to the very last book in the Old Testaments very last chapter? How forgetful! And He didn't even put any teaching of it in the next Testament! Having a memory problem? Mal. 3:12 clearly SHOWS it's written to Jews!

Mal. 3:7 TELLS any honest interpreter the passage is written to Jews, whose fathers didn't keep God's statutes! YET, mindless, Bible vapid Christians believe every word the pulper utters! NO one questions it, debates or rejects it. NO discernment; No testing the spirits-NOTHING!

READ MALACHI 1:1! "The oracle of the word of the Lord to Israel through Malachi." It's EMBARRASSING that pastors get away with lies, and there are NO wise men able to rebut their errors, so an entire church crowd falls under law and guilt, over a satanic lie. That's SAD. That's America!

The Bereans were more noble than most, because they took the time and effort to search the Scriptures to see if these things be true! We, on the other hand, just accept what anyone tells us behind a pulpit. That's called the sin of gullibility! REPENT! Pv. 1:22, 8:5, 14:13; Ps. 119:130

A tithe was a Jewish theocratic tax. There's ZERO New Testament evidence of ANY Christian tithing! New Testament giving is by grace, as the Holy Spirit leads! EASY to say not guilt people, then say most don't tithe and they're robbing God. That's guilt, and double-speak! Repent! (3/31/2015)

60. IS IT A SIN TO BE RICH?

(12/10/23; @JamesMeroney)

Being rich is NOT a sin, though it CAN BE, if not as an outgrowth of putting God first in your life (Mt. 6:33) The DEVIL can make you rich! Saying NOT a sin to be rich is only telling HALF the story! How you gain, prioritize and use it (especially your excess) is often unaddressed. (4/30/2013)

The DEVIL can make you rich. NOT a sin to be rich IF that's God's will for you. Few ever check or care as flesh loves money! EVERY debate challenge rebuffed. (3/17/2015)

Update #1: Putting People Under the Law

(12/1/23; @JamesMeroney)

PERFECT time to, again, educate on faith walking vs. legalism! A Christian walks by convictions God gives them, personally, in their 24/7 walk with Him in RELATIONSHIP! They are NOT in a religion of following rules, but a Person! That interaction brings holiness, as He is holy!

I can, and often do, teach what sin is, accurately. BUT, for the individual Christian, I never convict anyone, or expect them to change for me, but only if God uses the truth I state to convict them! Some call it rhema and logoi. The Bible alivened by God's Spirit vs. what it says alone.

It STARTS with accurate Bible interpretation! The Bible warns against divisive people (like people trying to dis-unite believers, for personal gain), but also teaches to divide over important moral and spiritual things; even excommunicate. Rom. 16:17-18; Mt. 10:34-36 Two types of division.

JUST LIKE there's two types of offending—moral vs. emotional! II Cor. 6:3; Mt. 15:12. Cherished Christian unity (Eph. 4:13-15) is NOT uniformity, but is agreement on the important and the basics. Lesser matters people can disagree upon, but never in un-Christ-like manners. I Cor. 16:12

Paul's disagreement with John Mark (bad behavior on Mark's part) even caused temporary separation from a ministry mission, where Barnabas (Paul's close companion) got drawn in-between, to help a weaker brother and keep Paul's work going elsewhere! Ac. 15:36-41.

We do NOT all agree on every issue! I'd venture no human agrees with any human on every matter in life! We CAN agree Christians are supposed to give money at church. Where we differ is on whether it's as led by the spirit, or 10%. One could be led to give more than 10%, but leading is how grace decided!

It's INDIVIDUAL! One preacher might preach on anger, and some angry listeners be convicted and others not, and the rest just learn! That's how it goes in church! WHY would God not convict a person who has anger issues by an anger sermon?

Walking with Jesus is 1:1 (one-on-one). God may be working on another sin in their life, right now, and will get to anger later! The preacher doesn't decide, and can't take the Holy Spirit's place of convicting! that is only human guilt, and we are NOT under condemnation, or guilt.

We may be guilty as charged, but God decided to tell us that, when he does, through conviction, not guilt. As an example, I could preach 1,000 Bible commandments that are all applicable to Christians (not tithing, but giving), and if I expected everyone listening to apply them all, in that service, I'd be a legalist who doesn't understand grace or relationship!

Part of conviction is it brings forth repentance! Rom. 2:4, II Cor. 7:10. It is NOT even lost people deciding to give up named sins, or committing to stop doing certain sins, in order to get saved, for they are guilty of ALL sins, and no one can live perfect!

Godly sorrow, and the kindness of God brings repentance, without regret. That describes conviction! NOT guilt. No regrets. Light vs. heavy load. Relationship vs. rule book religion.

I'm CERTAIN I've become more like my wife's good traits in 33 years, not by her nagging me to change, but by being around her (and hopefully the same in reverse). NEVER have we made a rule list of 10 or

1,000 or 100,000 commands we set forth to consciously obey/apply! That's not a marriage, any more than that's a walk with Jesus, under grace vs. under law. LEARN the difference, experientially!

BY THE WAY, if any lost soul promised to give up all sins, or even one named sin they know they struggle with, that decision would never get them to heaven, because works don't save anyone! Even living perfectly until death, and never sinning again only leads them to hell! It's ALL by grace!

Choosing to stop individual sins is a GREAT decision! Even lost people should, and can be told to do so. It doesn't save. Christians can be told to do the same, as Paul did at I Cor. 15:34.

Unless the Spirit tells you not to, and it's biblical, you should prayerfully take in advisement accurate sermons! But your walk is 24/7-NOT one hour a week. NO ONE comes between you and Jesus, not even a pastor acting as a dating chaperone.

You don't NEED a once a week morality lesson, to be a committed believer, but you benefit from it. I Jn. 2:27 Learn to walk 24/7 in the Spirit. Rom. 6:14; Gal. 3:10-14, 25; Verses on Christians NOT under the Law, but the law of Christ, Himself. Jas. 1:25 https://openbible.info/topics/no_longer_under_the_law...

Rules without relationship/faith ONLY lead to Rom. 7 experiences (wretched man). Rhema vs. logos concepts are accurate; labels not so much by the Greek.

I could put even a preacher under law, by quoting 10 Bible verse commands I know they aren't currently doing, this moment. I wouldn't, as that's not right, but it illustrates that we aren't under every command, or were actively sinning; just imperfect. WALK BY FAITH; NOT willpower!

I've read studies that VARY on what % of Christians "tithe." I've heard 20%, I read both 5% and 25%, yesterday. ARE THE 75%+ sinning? You first have to assess is tithing for Christians? My Bible research concludes NO.

If they're giving nothing, objectively (not knowing their specifics). Yes. BUT, I don't know their specifics, and I wouldn't ask, just like a rich person who got wealth by being worldly I'd never confront about how they got rich, because that's between them and God! I'd tell them God says gain wealth morally, but it's not my job to play God/Holy Spirit.

People like Bernie Madoff I WOULD tell, like John the Baptist did, "it is not right what you did to your victims." I could even tell him, you sinned when you did that. But whether he changes his heart on the matter requires God's intervention! Guilt never substitutes for conviction!

I JUST remembered YET ANOTHER Bible verse the political far right's preachers NEVER sermonize on or even mention. It DOESNT comport with the mantra, "it's not a sin to be rich," implying go get rich! I Cor. 7:31 INSTEAD, they only speak I Tim. 6:17. NATURAL health and wealth gospel! (12/13/23)

Update #2: The Bible on Money

(12/13/23; @JamesMeroney)

Continuing: The Bible says you can't serve God and money, equally. Mt. 6:24-26. Do you know ANY rich people who don't serve God? You can't say it's not a sin that they're rich, in such circumstance! And do you know any rich Christians who do little to no serving of God, only "tithing?" I do.

You can't say it's not a sin that they're rich, in such circumstances. When a noble person (who penned Pv. 30:8) prayed to God, he did not pray for riches, as Americans would, nor poverty, as NO American would! He prayed to be middle class, for REASONS! So he wouldn't forget God, and so he wouldn't dishonor God by stealing.

CULTURE and "the pursuit of happiness" from U.S. documents is why we have Charismatic theology that teaches give money at church, and God will give back to you even more (give to get). Their false doctrine even says wealth is "in the atonement!"

That claim would mean every saved person should be wealthy, or they're backslidden. Peter was destitute broke, as with Jesus. Paul was, at times! FALSE DOCTRINE! And a Bible verse NO preacher likes to preach before a conservative (i.e., be white and rich) audience is I Tim. 6:9!

Those who *want* to be rich:

1. Fall into temptation and
2. Become ensnared by many foolish and harmful desires that
3. Plunge them into ruin and destruction. THESE ARE NOT WORDS ENCOURAGING THAT ASPIRATION, folks! Duh 101.

So where does all this BIBLE teaching lead us? It is not sinful to be rich—BUT it can be, and it depends on how much money has you; not how much money you have, and on how you GET and give and use your money, and most importantly, if you serve God as #1, greater than you serve money (which we all do), or if you're an idolater, who loves money more than God!

Teach the responsibility; not just the privilege of being rich! Political conservatism poo poos the Bill gates and Warren Buffets of our world, BECAUSE THEYRE NOT GREEDY, SELFISH HOARDERS with the excess God has allowed them to have.

The far right calls such concerns for HOW one uses money to bless society, and not just their natural family, "bleeding heart liberalism," "goody-two shoes do-gooders," BECAUSE many far righters (rich, or not) have NO desire or intention on helping anyone else with their money, and believe the U.S. Constitution (idolized over the Bible) gives them permission to be white and rich, or chase money (contrary to Pv. 23:4-5) and get as much as you can, as that is what makes one a winner.

This is Laodicea and Commercial Babylon attitudes and values, that Christians cannot partake of, and be following Christ, YET they do, all the FULL fear and timidity of Pharaoh/Goliath! I'm happy that message is over, and happier I got it!

You NEVER hear those truths, especially about CHUMP and conservatism, and Laodicean continues, unnoticed by self-deception!

Update #3: Is Wealth Sin?

(12/13/23; @JamesMeroney)

It has been said, by Christians, and even pastors, "it's not a sin to be rich." Let's examine the Bible to see of such a curt statement comports with the WHOLE counsel of God, as that's His standard!

Could anyone say tax collectors in the Bible were godly rich? They took advantage of citizens, abusing their Roman surrogate authority, and were rightly hated for their profession!

Could anyone say James 5 depicts all rich people as in God's will, being rich, when they under-paid workers like Trump did illegal laborers?

What about God's disdain in James 2 of the type of rich who drag good people into court, because they can? Were they merely godly for being rich, or with their wealth? Hell to the no. Sort of reminds me of the sue-happy CHUMP, who tried to win against NBC, Telemundo, a Mexican judge can't be fair with me, and his sex victims!

What about Lordship Salvationists top three favorite personalities of the Bible? The rich young ruler. When Jesus told him to sell all he had, give it to the poor and come follow Him, WERE HIS RICHES, THEREAFTER, MERE MORALLY ACCEPTABLE POSSESSIONS, OR HOARDED, SELFISH SIN? The LATTER!

What about the rich fool? YES, Bible scholars actually label Luke 12:16-21 story that exact title! What went on, there? The man patted himself on the back as some important achiever who, like Ecc. 5:10, never knew when he had enough, as he always wanted more.

He would have razed one mansion, to make room for a bigger one, because he could. Instead, because it's the first century, a barn or grain silo is the asset mentioned. WHAT HAPPENS THE MOMENT HE DECIDES HE SHOULD PAMPER HIMSELF MORE?

He gets killed! What about the rich man and Lazarus? Lk. 16:19-31 God Himself teaches ANY and all who read, Lazarus had his share of bad things in this life, destitute poor, but the rich guy had all he would ever get. God's justice would see to that!

And what was the moral of that story? LIFE DOES NOT CONSIST OF WHAT A MAN HAS! Is that the sermons you hear in America, or are they mainly: It's not a sin to be rich; many people were rich in the Bible.

And is that claim true? MOST of the rich people in the Bible didn't nearly have what many today possess, by comparison! King Solomon is one of the FEW, one of the richest of his day, and even he concluded it was ALL futility, and man must conclude life is all about obeying God's commands. Ecc. 12:13-14

He had chased everything under the sun! Ecc. 1-3. And IF being rich is never a sin, HOW is it that satan offered Jesus all the world's kingdoms if he would bow down to him? Can't we conclude satan has the power to make people rich, in this world he is the little "g" god of, just as God can do that, also? Pv. 10:22

IF being rich can't be a sin, what is worldliness? James 4 decries a church bent on pampering themselves. Pampers cost money, just as luxuries do! I John 2 TELLS us what worldliness IS: The lust of the flesh (sex), eyes (possessions), and the often associated pride of life that comes with those worldly "achievements." Trophy wife, he with the most toys wins, and all the other BS Capitalism preaches to carnal Christians!

Look at I Tim. 6. The love (NOT like) of money is the root of all sorts of evil. Look at our newspapers. How often do people murder over drug deals gone bad, or Bernie Madoff, or scams and hackers and group thievery rings, or defrauding car dealerships the U.S. government just forced NOT to tack on charges for BOGUS services, @grubbsautogroup.

MANY crimes occur from greedy people, who suffer the love of money. I have YET to meet a rich person who believed they were greedy. Their tax records would prove otherwise!

Average Joes donate 3%, and the American rich, who ALONE have excess, average 2%! LOOK at the heroes of yesteryear, who once they climbed the finance mountain, gave back billions, in obedience to I Tim. 6:17-17's command ONLY given to rich people—NOT the poor or middle class, though ALL are to give generously to God. Vanderbilt, Rockefeller, Carnegie:

Warren Buffett and Bill Gates are my two greatest economic heroes of this century. Vanderbilt, Rockefeller, Carnegie of the last (and Howard Hughes). (3/24/2015)

Carnegie, Edison, Vanderbilt, Rockefeller, Ford, JP Morgan, Howard Hughes, Tesla, Charles Schwab; American heroes that made our nation GREAT! America #1! (5/31/2015)

Carnegie, \$7.2 billion; J. Rockefeller, \$7.1 billion; J. Rockefeller, Jr., \$5.5 billion. This aspect of wealth is NOT being emulated nearly as much as N days gone by, and will lead to people hating the rich even more–NOT from jealousy but necessity for sustainable income–revolts and riots. (12/27/2019)

Look at Rev. 3. A church believed they were God-blessed, rich and in need of nothing, BECAUSE they had donations beyond their budgetary needs. WHAT DID JESUS SAY TO THEM?

You say, 'I am rich; I have acquired wealth and do not need a thing.' But you do not realize that you are wretched, pitiful, poor, blind and naked.' The Bible calls that the deceitfulness of riches!

Mk. 4:19 WHAT ELSE DOES THE BIBLE, OR GOD WHO WROTE IT, say about riches not ever being a sin? Ever read of the Jewish leaders, who were lovers of money? That's NOT listed as a compliment, but a criticism!

Lk. 16:14-15 WHAT political faction ALWAYS caters to, praises, sucks up to and seeks government policies to unbiblically favor the rich? The far right, which is often anti-Christ! Levit. 19:15 WHO did Jesus issues woes to? Hypocrites and rich people!

Lk. 6:24

What group poo poos the Giving Pledge the MOST, even though tax collector turned straight promised to give back up to half of all he possessed? Lk. 19:8-10. The political far right, which NO Christian can be 100% involved with, as bad company corrupts good morals! I Cor. 15:33

WHAT ABOUT Pv. 23:4-5? DO we obey these two verses, in America and U.S.Christianity? WHAT group of U.S. citizens has the LEAST chance of going to heaven, according to Mt. 19:24? The rich. Yet WE, unbiblically, label them winners and heroes! The more the merrier!

Josh. 1:8 DEFINES success, and anyone and everyone who does NOT do what it prescribes is NOT experiencing God's definition of success! In fact, my names sake book, James, SAYS the poor of this world were made to be rich in faith.

It agrees with Mt. 19:24 that the rich are NOT prone to faith, as their faith is in their fortress of wealth, and pride in such accomplishments often disallows a person to humbly trust Jesus for salvation! Pv. 10:15 Child-like, humble faith as a mustard seed. Mt. 18:3-5.

And finally, that SAME book SAYS the poor have a HIGH status with God, while the rich are to intentionally glory in their LOW position, because no one can take wealth with them, and you come into this world with nothing, just as you leave it! Jas. 1:10; I Tim. 6:7

And ALL verses condemning greed have ZERO merit, if being rich is always morally OK, so it's impossible for any rich to have gotten so greedily, or with God as a lower priority, or used their wealth in selfish, hoarding or greedy ways!

The conclusion any honest reader of the Bible MUST come to is that to preach 'it's OK to be rich' is NOT a statement that fully teaches God's whole counsel, which is His standard!

61. CIVICS (NOT THE HONDA TYPE)

(12/4/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS is valuable to me... America doesn't want a police state, and taxpayers don't want to pay more for more cops to enforce, but we all want less crimes like murder, rape, incest, spouse abuse, theft and armed robbery, scams and hackers, abductions, arsonists, terrorists, mass and school shooters.

HOW can you pull off that hat trick? More moral citizens! Anger management, civics ethics curricula in schools, self-control exercises, church attending, bible reading, getting saved, more citizens reporting suspicious activity, prayer for revival, politicians behaving as leaders, laws!

The tax-paying, law-abiding citizen has EVERY reason to complain that government spends OUR dollars sent to the D.C. Treasury, to combat crimes and problems we don't have, and/or can pay to fix ourselves! THIS is an injustice! Make them pay "society" back, besides just jail time! Money!

Update #1

(12/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

Laws are what governments want citizens to do, or not do, but absent enforcement, they never all fully do, and technology can cause them to do more. Government can't change the human heart. Ex: Murder is illegal, yet it occurs, every day!

Especially in our less churches society and with fatherless homes, I believe anger management, stress relief technique and ethics classes in schools could positively impact how Americans behave. Never so much as to fix the human heart, but a Band-Aid. Even Christians sin! Everything helps.

Update #2: Civics Curriculum

(12/19/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF I were tasked with coming up with a grade K-12 ethics curriculum, I would give examples, role play, and show videos, like a Defensive Driving course, but THESE would be the main lessons. I believe THIS is needed privately and publicly, in American education, as with motivation(s)!

Don't be a bully, and never be violent. Be nice. There's no good reason to be mean. Don't be arrogant or boastful. Try to be humble. Don't steal. You wouldn't want to be stolen from. Think of others, not just yourself; they have value, too. Be honest, but also wise; don't share confidences with others. Be accurate, and know what's true. Don't lie, or fall for lies. Work hard. Don't expect life to be easy. Make life good for you. Do these things, whether anyone or everyone does or doesn't join you!
--

62. BUSINESS

(12/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

IF CEOs, executives and management monitored, controlled and supervised excellent execution of the matrixes, along with financial ratios we know from business school, businesses could hardly fail!

Prioritize, then produce excellent results! #CommonSense Business 101 Harder to do than say

Advertising; Automation; Cash flow & payroll; Competitor analysis & industry trends; Cost savings; Customer experience; Diversification & Plan B; Employee motivation; Equipment & plants/buildings; Financing or going public; Fun & fulfilling work environment; Globalization & outsourcing; Growth potential & new markets; HR & recruiting; Image, motto, corporate culture & creed; Industry disruption; Innovation; Inventory management; Investments & war chests; Location, location, location; Management skills; New products & uses; Perks & bonus/incentive programs; Productivity increases; Stock price improvement; Strategy; Supply change value; Website & social media/online presence; Work at home vs office/telecommuting; Etc.

Update #1

(12/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

You get the MOST productivity from workers when pay increases with increased productivity, they get breathers/breaks, the environment is fun to work at, the peers are decent people, they get recognized for positive achievements, and they're safe and cared for by management! In Americas interest!

Incentivize the hardest and most productive and accurate workers. Pay should NOT be the same, as efforts are rarely exactly the same! IF windfall payoffs are available (bonuses) for exceptional work, or short-term heavy exertion, that helps employees and retention and profits. Incentivize.

NO business I know of has EVER taken my advice for investing in psychological motivation analysis. In my opinion, that's STUPID! At least for your best employees, managers need to know what motivates people, individually! Money is mine. Some like recognition. We're all unique! NOT cookie cutter!

In my opinion, if one employee works best from home, and another works best at the office, ALLOW BOTH for both types! Businesses are OFTEN guilty of pigeon-holing everyone into one mold! That's DUMB business! Learn to maximize productivity in ways that don't turn away but energize individuals! DUH

Managers have to balance 'when the cats away the mice will play' with BIG Brother concerns. The 'if you want something done right, do it yourself' phenomena would have employers never hire anyone. Businesses NEED qualified candidates needing NO hand holding! America must have training.

CEOs and executives NEED the same accountability and competition as any other type of worker! I would do any CEO's job for 1/2 to 1/4th the pay, only for one year, until I knew all they did, then might demand even higher than they get, as results determine qualification for pay!

I have a chart for executives to checklist off matrix's they must have tight control of, for any business to retain its success (above).

Update #2

(12/21/23; @JamesMeroney)

For many businesses, increasing profits come from taking market share, as market expansion is saturated. They can experiment in lower or higher prices, do something different from competitors, imitate their success, or increase productivity and cut costs. Hard work/job of CEOs!

Increasing profits can come by customer loyalty programs, new promotions/incentives, offering a better deal than your competitors, finding new markets (growing communities), new products or new product uses. Fighting fires/problem-solving can take time away from such pursuits.

63. WHY BE GOOD?

(12/16/23; @JamesMeroney)

Why so much evil in our world, and D.C.? Man's hearts are corrupt. Born that way, but flaunting it since 2016. Sin will be increased. Salvation is the answer, but NOT it alone. Followed by discipleship. Civics courses on ethics, and laws, as government doesn't engage those two activities! Rom. 13

The Bible TEACHES don't be overly-righteous, but also be perfect, as your Father in heaven is. Is that a contradiction? NO. 'Perfect' means mature, morally, from the Greek. NOT moral perfection. It's the aim, but never achieved in this life! Many aren't even trying, calling that 'freedom.'

Why would a non-Christian make moral choices, if they never earn them heaven?

1. Less culpability on Judgment Day
2. Less trials in this life
3. Reputation among men
4. Obeying God; Ecc. 12:13-14
5. Not targeted by people who hate them
6. Clear conscience/peace
7. Broken laws have consequences

Update

(12/22/23; @JamesMeroney)

WHY SHOULD NON-CHRISTIANS BEHAVE MORALLY, according to the Bible?

1. Sin is a passing vs. lasting pleasure. Heb. 11:25
2. There will be troubles on everyone who does evil! Rom. 2:9
3. For a long, peaceful life. I Pet. 3:10
4. Basing your life on the Bible keeps you from devastation, when disasters and trials come. Mt. 7:24-29
5. It's your duty, before God. Ecc. 12:12-13
6. There's value (and peace) in a clear conscience. I Tim. 1:19
7. Rewards in this life. Mt. 5:1-12
8. To have NO fear of government. Rom. 13:3
9. A good reputation is more valuable than being rich. Pv. 22:1
10. Others would be more inclined to treat you right, when you treat them right, vs. wrongly. Common sense.

WHY people choose to do wrong:

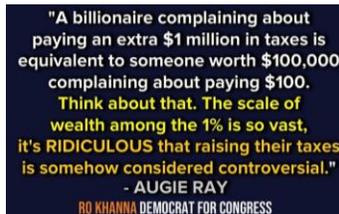
1. Lie, cheat and steal, to get ahead/make more money, the LAZY, sin-full way
2. Belief that if I don't, my competitors will, and morality will put me at a disadvantage
3. Belief it's OK if you don't get caught; no one (like God) is looking
4. Pure wanting to/desire
5. Consequences don't hurt you soon enough. Ecc. 8:11
6. Raised wrong. Pv. 22:6

7. Hanging with wrong crowd/peer pressure. I Cor. 15:33
8. No fear of God, or Judgment Day. Judg. 17:6
9. Self-centered. OPPOSITE denying self, or obeying Phil. 2:1-8. Sin nature's default decision.
10. Ultimately, an evil heart! Lk. 6:45 This is NOT goody-two-shoes, no fun moralism! Ecc. 7:16

64. WAGES FOR YOUTH

(12/24/23; @JamesMeroney)

INTERESTING value perspective, BUT we don't tax people on their net worth's (until they die, or invest it), but their INCOMES!!!



If you're a living human, you HAVE to like some of the sentiment of this meme! But, you also have to analyze its practicality! DO you, when you pay a babysitter, dog walker or lawn boy, consider if he can pay all his bills by what you're paying? NO! Neither should business have such concern!

The poor, and young folk just starting out, RIGHTLY wonder how they'll make it in the real world, especially with inflation! HERE is the battle of the ages that MUST be actively engaged by labor, and WILL always be engaged by business.

You KNOW business will ALWAYS fight minimum wage increases, and fight to use the least labor for the least cost, be FOR illegal immigrants (as they're used to lower wages), be FOR too many people in America (so demand for jobs INcrease, lessening wages), be FOR automating as many jobs as technologically possible, and do everything in their control to profit MORE. That's their stated purpose!

So HOW do workers fight back, with government as referee, because you KNOW business is ALWAYS a fight for YOUR money—spent or earned?

1. Oppose all immigration but what our economy NEEDS!
2. Vote FOR minimum wage increases, as that changes the base upon which all wages start. BUT, that will also LESSEN as many jobs as business can drop, because they have to compensate for the lost profit going to increased wages. More unemployment!
3. Unionize! Management holds ALL the leverage/cards, when workers do not know EVERYONE'S wage, people negotiate individually, or business has zero pressure to increase wages. If they fear their production will stop or slow down, without skilled replacements easily found, they'll listen (like Airlines and Hollywood recently did).

Inflation is REAL. Businesses OFTEN just KEEP raised prices; not lowering them when inflation is put in check! YOUR income has to rise, or you are LOSING!

4. Get better job skills
5. Learn how to live on what you make

6. Move to states where wages for YOUR skills are higher (IF costs of living aren't higher).
7. Work a second job, or overtime
8. Start a business I am ALL FOR employees getting as much pay as humanly possible, but I am also for business making as much profit as is morally achievable. It's a battle; a give and take. BOTH sides HAVE to be engaged. One side always will be!: Business!

P.S.: DO NOT look to business or government as your daddy! Look to yourself! How can YOU make it, well, in this world? What gifts has God uniquely provided you, to make your living off of? Mine is NOT sales, but I sell, for awhile. I believe in Pv. 18:16-17 Find your skills!

Max Lucado said you find God's will for your career at the intersection of what you're passionate about, and what others tell you they want to see you do more of. A "living wage" has to be defined! Everyone has standards that vary.

Businesses doesn't owe you more than the market says your talents are worth! If I pay a lawn man \$150 for a \$30 job, that's my (dumb) choice! If NO lawn man will do my yard for \$15, I can't PAY \$15 TO GET MY YARD MOWED! If there aren't enough lawn mowers, I'll have to pay more, or do it myself. Biz hires people they have to have; they're NOT a charity.

If YOU owned a business, you would NOT pay employees more than any competitor was willing to pay them, excepting bonuses or higher wages for exceptional talent, in quality or speed, or both! QUIT acting like business owners are any different from you, though richer!

Do what makes them profitable, and you'll always have a job! Do an exceptional job, and you'll always have higher wages! This isn't old people oppressing the youth! ALL old people had to go through exactly what you're going through! I'm teaching you how to go through it more smoothly! Spend as little as required!

And IF you're inclined to vote FOR illegal immigration, and rant about racism for all who oppose open borders, because you want enough votes to instill Socialism (freebies for you, from government), REALIZE opponents will move their businesses, layoff, automate, outsource, and other counter moves!

IF U.S. employees 'wanna be paid wages they can live on, they HAVE to oppose illegal immigration! It doesn't take two brain cells to know, the more bodies clamor for fewer jobs, wages for ALL drop! You'd pay babysitters pennies, if thousands of people wanted to care for your child! DUH.

Businesses do NOT voluntarily over-pay, EXCEPT the FEW owned by liberals! It's ILLEGAL to collude, but employers know going rate! Many ways to learn what competitors are paying. Workers HAVE to disrupt that flow of information, to force better conditions and pay! don't just work your jobs!

A hamburger flipper will NEVER make great wages, unless he becomes manager or works overtime. A physician will usually make good pay. LEARN TO AIM AT GOOD-PAYING JOBS! When youth insist on high wages for entry level skills, Five Guys meals cost consumers \$45+! It's common sense!

YOUTH (and poor Americans): READ THIS LIST, so you can get skills for good paying jobs! don't just do what your friends or parents did. THINK. Know. Be well-informed! careeronestop.org

If everyone doesn't already know, the book, "Rich Dad, Poor Dad" posits four levels of income states:

1. Employee
2. Manager

3. Owner
4. Investor

Youth have to move up the ladder by EARNING it, like everyone else had to. Move as fast as possible! That's on YOU!; NOT your managers!

If you are stupid enough to vote for \$25/hour minimum wage, even if illegals could vote with you, you couldn't afford anything you buy! And most youth would be unemployed, as business won't hire as many laborers. Inflation would go through the roof. Same with voting for government freebies!

WHAT would Socialism opponents do if illegals could vote, and Dems instituted Socialism?

1. Secede
2. Move away
3. Civil War
4. Not hire; fire and layoff
5. Invest outside America
6. Hide assets from taxation
7. Only hire like-minded anti-Socialist Americans! You get what you pay for!
8. Hyper nepotism! ONLY hire friends and family
9. Jack up prices for everything, as non-Socialists can afford it!
10. Immigrate in smart and affluent people, to counter Dem votes illegally breaking in.

If you're a young person, you ESPECIALLY should care that inflation gets lowered, because your hard-earned dollars buy less/are worth less! You don't need an economics course to understand that excessive government spending causes much inflation, so you should oppose that! Many don't.

65. OPEN BORDERS ARE OPEN-MINDED BRAINS FALLING OUT!

(12/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

For the life of me I CAN'T understand how ANY person thinks our border crisis can be GOOD for America! They are NOT highly educated, DON'T speak English, are mainly poor, we DON'T have an excess of housing, they DON'T have jobs and are breaking our laws! Deport ALL in the past 4-5 years!

They are ALL certain Democrat/Socialist voters, if they became citizens. NO ONE gives away the farm in any arena of life! It's intentional that they're usually NOT white, or from Europe, and Democrats have PLANNED to use the scare tactic of profiling to make it work!

To deport, profiling WILL occur, as we can see they aren't Asian, Indian or white, and rarely even black! Sorry; REAL American Latinos will be briefly interrupted, but illegality is a crime that has to be enforced! ALL of them can apply, LEGALLY!

And fake birth certificate markets will arise! It's a criminal enterprise, and this one issue will likely win the election, for whoever wins! ZERO tolerance. Deport everyone in the last 4-5 years, until they can come legally, have a job that needs their skills, and expedite that process, and make it cheaper for those our economy needs. NO MORE anchor baby ABUSE of our laws!

People who are refugees, we're sorry YOUR country is so bad off, but we have processes, and you WILL follow them! NO OTHER NATION allows people to flood and flaunt their borders and laws! 4-5 years back deportation of ALL! Zero slip through the cracks. Come back when you can come LEGALLY!

NO ONE is considering the damage to our environment (pollution), traffic, housing and job shortages/strains, and how Socialism will be instituted to ROB AND STEAL real Americans' assets. And the costs to have them here, jobless and homeless--taxpayers foot those bills. ZERO TOLERANCE. There is no room in the inn, for now.

It's asinine, backwards, the R word, insane, ridiculous, foolish, dumb, bass ackwards, maniacal, irrational, not thought out, unwise, terrible, as assault and an invasion, and I DON'T CARE if every one of them are law-abiding NON- criminals having NO Fentanyl! They are law-breakers!

IF any are curious HOW zero tolerance admittance of ANY illegal trespasser would be enforced, I've written many ways, many times. Deportation has to be first! They MAY get re-entry within a week, IF they were qualified, but broke in anyway! The delay doesn't have to take years!

BUT, they owe fees, identification papers, have a job secured, and lodging, the financial ability to fund the move 100% themselves, and they CAN'T access OUR safety net for five years, minimum. Path to citizenship for all who AREN'T illegal (and pay back taxes).

If ANYONE is concerned you can't 100% control the U.S. borders, let me PROVE to you that you are wrong, and I'm not speaking of killing law breakers, or inhumane stopping, though rubber bullets to legs are NOT out of the question! WE control OUR country. Every other nation does the same! This WILL change, instantly!

I have ZERO problem with Latinos/Hispanics! Period. Any other group or race, as well. But this border crisis is purposely "unequal," yet liberals LOVE it. Equality ONLY is important to them when Socialist voters might beef up their voting numbers!

Come from a poor country, you're USED to a standard of living you can only DREAM of living in America, and liberals are giving it away, for free? NO nice neighborhood allows homeless tent camps. NO country club allows beggars on their premises. NO ONE coming here, illegally, to speak of is, USED to our standard of living, which is WHY THEY'RE COMING!

It's like a fire sale for a gated community, except there's NO cost—not even a mark-down! It's absolutely asinine, and I will NOT allow the damage to go un-done. We HAVE to go BACK to when Biden won the election date, and EVERYONE who entered thereafter, who wasn't legal, re-apply, and leave, for now!

And U.S. immigration HAS to be, thereafter, more proportional as to poor vs rich, "brown" vs. all other colors, educated vs. less so, Dem- vs. GOP-leaning, and they MUST have jobs and housing secured, or NO ENTRY! WE WANT people businesses NEED for open positions! Come legally, or NO ENTRY!

DEMOCRATS WANT VOTERS. Illegal immigration is how they plan to make America Socialist. Liberals HATE a white majority, and La Raza is now open borders strategy! TRUTH! Taxpayers: Guard your wallets with your guns! It's THAT bad!

WE have already seen Joe Biden promote "free" daycare, healthcare, student loan forgiveness, college, home down payment. Democrats WANT illegals to vote and get drivers licenses, and become citizens IF they do some time in our military. It's ALL for freebies paid for only by taxpayers!

And MANY globalist-minded people, the world over, envy and hate America's greatness and economic prowess, and open borders and sanctuary cities of poor and less educated NON-English speakers is exactly how they can harm our greatness, to make us more like every other moderately-successful nation!

EVERY LAST ONE of these law-breakers MIGHT qualify to be here, and become citizens! We simply DO NOT KNOW, so they're illegally forcing the issue, ever so peacefully breaking OUR laws. I have NO right to enter my neighbor's house, absent an invitation! They don't, either, to OUR home!

Whoever is President in 2024 ought to consider taxpayer-funded sending of all criminals and any willing poor or uneducated Americans to the countries where these law-breaking "illegals" are coming from! Let their government pay the price we are having to pay for their own citizens!

Law and order; it's THAT simple! America has laws, and any and all that are well thought out MUST be enforced! NO country allows anyone and everyone to illegally break in! We are going back to status quo Nov. 3, 2020, as to who can't remain here, until they come legally! Profiling is unavoidable.

Update

(12/30/23; @JamesMeroney)

MANY races and nationalities built America! BUT, by percent, the overwhelming majority of her greatest achievements happened to have been done by white Americans. This is controversial to say, but nevertheless TRUE! It's even called racist or supremacist. It's NOT. It's a historical fact.

MANY races and nationalities built America! BUT, by percent, the overwhelming majority of her greatest achievements happened to have been done by white Americans. This is controversial to say, but nevertheless TRUE! It's even called racist or supremacist. It's NOT. It's a historical fact.

How the racial diversity of America has changed since her inception (percentage-wise):

en.wikipedia.org

[Historical racial and ethnic demographics of the United States - Wikipedia](#)

A local NBC report mentioned three other ethnic groups that have illegally violated OUR borders in the past five years. I wouldn't care if whites (or albinos) from Europe illegally broke in--they ALL must be deported, until they can come LEGALLY! It's NOT about race, but laws, rights and national sovereignty!

66. UNIFYING EVENTS

(12/31/23; @JamesMeroney)

For more unity in the body of Christ, WHY COULDN'T WE have a U.S.-wide holy Woodstock that livestreams (and for sale highlight videos, after the event), of all the major great Christian artists singing one best and famous hit of theirs? Franklin Graham and Greg Laurie would speak (evangelism), open air and on TV!

For more unity in America, WHY COULDN'T WE have a U.S.-wide clean, secular Woodstock that livestreams (and for sale highlight videos, after the event), of all the major great rock artists singing 1 best and famous hit of theirs?

For advancing U.S. innovation, WHY COULDN'T WE have an Innovation Consortium, in America, of all the latest and greatest products, that livestreams (and for sale highlight videos, after the event), to inspire new Edisons, and spring boarding future products, showcasing U.S. businesses, for boosting our economy?

For advancing global goodwill, WHY COULDN'T America showcase all world products that advance all peoples' health, livelihood, jobs, safety, and protection from weather and disease disasters? North Korea likes to show off their military. Let's show off man's greatest assets for mankind's BENEFIT!

The world USED to have World's Fairs, and homes of the future. We're more mature than to need Six Flags on steroids fun rides, but an adult World's Fair of our greatest products, for profit and for advancing mankind's betterment! Homes of the future, and their products, could be part of it!

We should have a U.S.-based one-time World's fair could center innovation here. I have 4500+ products, seeking investors. Email if interested, @WarrenBuffett. (1/23/15)

I've said before, need to resurrect the World's Fair, showcasing the home of the future with world-class gadgets EVERYWHERE! I asked Trump to host it (by tweet).

Live-streaming webinars could showcase Shark Tank products at one-time U.S.-based World's Fair. Interested in investing in my 4,500+ products? @MCuban (1/23/15)

Why should I pay electricity when lights are left on? Sensors and computers should know when anyone left them on, and shut them off! Houses of the future used to be a public event. Not so much, now days. Edison showcased at the World's Fair, if I recall. We need more such displays of our inventions! #Dream (1/17/18)

I have been posting the BEST rock songs per group (sometimes multiples per group). JUST LIKE another World's Fair inspired innovation and unity, if a live three-hour TV show hosted the classics, I GUARANTEE you an audience you can hardly believe! (5/3/20)

67. IF I WERE PRESIDENT (FOR A DAY?)

(12/27/23; @JamesMeroney)

THIS is going to be the MOST random list, ever found!

IF I WERE PRESIDENT:

1. American education would become world-class, for every student
2. Kids tending to do poorly or drop out would get special help to ensure success
3. EVERYONE would pay their fair share of taxes including businesses and the rich. The destitute poor would do civic service, vs. spend money they can't cough up, IF THEY PREFER
4. NO ONE would enter America illegally
5. Oil drilling would occur safely, and massively
6. NO male would be allowed in any female bathroom or locker room
7. Ukraine would win
8. Israel would rout Hamas, and institute a two-state solution that kept them 100% safe
9. NO politician would be allowed to insider trade!
10. Bribes of politicians would be exposed, outlawed, and forced to be publicly revealed
11. ALL people our economy needs could come here
12. We would aspire to have the best economy in the world, including being the innovation center of the world
13. Our military would be #1, but best bang for the buck, and least harm or death to soldiers!

14. NATO would be expanded, but every member would pay their fair share
15. America would economically ally with MANY nations, but NOT unilaterally aid countries, with less benefit to us than them!
16. English would be taught to every immigrant, as well as a civics and U.S. history overview, so they're enculturated to our values, while free to bring their best from the old country
17. Taxes would be as low as possible
18. The federal government would be professionally streamlined
19. Climate change would be addressed privately, with technology that U.S. public policy would encourage
20. Crime would be handled in a no-nonsense way. No murders, rapes or armed robberies as goal one
21. NO child could play sports in a gender league they weren't birthed into
22. NO child could medically disfigure their genitalia, before age 18. Psychological counseling and psychotropic drugs would have to get them comfortably to that age of consent/majority
23. Drug cartels would be minimized, and rendered ineffective
24. Reparations would never be federal policy, not any handouts. ANY temporary help from government would be justly repaid
25. Wages would always be fair, by law!
26. Tax law would NOT favor the rich or the poor
27. American children would be skilled for employment, when they graduated!
28. The Supreme Court would have three liberals, three conservatives and three moderates, or four liberals, four conservatives, and one moderate--ONLY. NO other configurations would be tolerated!
29. China would be fairly, honestly and win-win worked with, economically
30. Sex trafficking would be FULLY attacked within our borders (and beyond)
31. NO murderer would be allowed to escape to any country lacking an extradition treaty with America
32. Tax cheats would all get caught and would be appropriately punished
33. Identity thief, hackers and scammers would be caught, and severely punished. Zero tolerance!
34. America would have a population size that didn't unfairly benefit business or labor, through legal immigration
35. ALL terrorists attacking Americans, anywhere, would be dealt with (meaning vaporized or otherwise vanquished)
36. Mass shooters would face technology that disables their weapons, and any caught would get publicly hanged, or LEGALLY tortured (i.e., water-boarded)
37. Public schools would be made 100% safe from gunmen

I have several "edicts" chapters that expand this wish list. You have to have the means to get these laws passed and implemented. We have written the answers! #2024

68. BILLY GRAHAM-ISMS

Bible

The main 'food' God has given to strengthen us is the Bible, the Word of God.

Discipleship

If [Christian leaders] do not teach Christian principles to all followers of Christ, we are not equipping them with God's truth that will overcome worldly influence.

Lordship

God does not want an apartment in our house. He claims our entire home from attic to cellar.

Money

I would not change places with the wealthiest and most influential person in the world. I would rather be a child of the King, a joint-heir with Christ, a member of the Royal Family of Heaven!

Part of our problem with debt is that we have confused needs with wants. Yesterday's luxuries are today's necessities.

Men and women who give [Christ] first place find that there is no need for anxiety about this world's goods.

Sanctification

If you belong to Jesus Christ, you are called to live a life of purity and holiness. God wants your mind to be shaped by Him so that your thoughts and goals reflect Christ.

Learn to keep close to [Jesus], to listen to His voice, and follow Him.

'Being' is far more important than 'doing.' When we are what we should be inside, we will bring forth fruit.

Your yearning for God must supersede all other desires. It must be like a gnawing hunger and a burning thirst.

Make it your goal to become more like Christ by refusing to let sin have its way, and pursuing instead that which is pure and good in the sight of God.

Sin

The cross shows the seriousness of our sin—but it also shows the immeasurable love of God.

Repent when you fail, and immediately seek God's forgiveness and restoration. Sin breaks our fellowship with God.

Social Action

The church should be setting the pace. The church should be taking its proper place of leadership in the nation ... God help the church to wake up!

Victory

We must learn to live triumphantly amid the traumas and pressures we face daily.

69. BEST INSTRUMENTAL MUSIC

- A Carol for Alex (Wind Machine) <https://youtu.be/3kIQbXRKaa0?si=5NeP7WwriQuCuIBz...>
- A Time to Heal (Armen Chakmakian) <https://youtu.be/ghuzRtCsBJQ?si=Xr5IHgvD88GMuFPO...>
- A Weekend to Remember (Jim Chappell) <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0912eNL8g7U>
- Ballade Pour Adeline (Steve Hall)
- Bastille Day (John Tesh) <https://youtu.be/p6EI9nyWVH0?si=oUGewXaHJoW0dGWN...>
- Behind the Waterfall (David Lanz and Paul Speer)
<https://youtu.be/avAa5TA5joc?si=8W1Ei1grvnCEolbO...>
- City Lights (Ray Kelley Band) https://youtu.be/_Wmmn-Y0dHM?si=dNvTPgyuay7fTJUY...
- Don't Let Me Be Lonely Tonight (Alex De Grassi)
- Feather Theme – Forrest Gump (Michael Chertock)
- Here, There And Everywhere (David Benoit)
<https://youtu.be/2nZxRATE93A?si=rRYxFse2gd8yA4jz...>
- I Will Wait For You (Steve Lawrence) <https://youtu.be/N2BQxi2llmE?si=suOVYNiMJYadELxB...>
- Mediterraneo (Chris Spheris) <https://youtu.be/IDyF981j9UI?si= JTmL-XGrdK1iNto...>
- Midsummer (Michael Gettel) https://youtu.be/JPTyA8_e3g4?si=11Lww9PUCMzsCSmu...
- Ocala (Wayne Gratz) <https://youtu.be/rh4D-KywYJE?si=ApkRVCUKsKTcSJ-8...>
- Overjoyed (Stevie Wonder, played by David Patt and Steve Donovan)
- Pacific Coast Highway (Nils) https://youtu.be/xZAoYz4lkAM?si=7HZ8BK_TGz69cstt...
- Remembrance (Steve Haun)
- Secret Garden (Kostia) https://youtu.be/7AbuhL1Egts?si=aA_JSohLrAuATEGn...
- Sentimental Park (Steve Fish) <https://youtu.be/jBPifCSmSts?si=u4hS2Npztw2QUmQ7...>
- Silhouette (Kenny G)
- Sunday Morning Breeze (Chip Davis) <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=YZZLaPXXKMA>
- Surrender (Stephen Brewer) <https://youtu.be/3ITgN4Ma0Z0?si=BvNCHwRYUUI9fFO1...>
- Tara (David Lanz)
- The Dancer (Steve Haun) https://youtu.be/Ue9zX2ow2-w?si=5ok_t1zBQK0uFCqZ...
- The First Time Ever I Saw Your Face (Joe Augustine)
<https://youtu.be/CqhKI1Tu5Og?si=WwXwxXZ7pEhWT9Et...>
- The Homecoming (Steve Hall) https://youtu.be/rqsSONfqBIM?si=eGa05Xu_vQIimTx4...
- Theme/Cousins (David Patt)
- Where Eagles Soar (Michael Gettel) <https://youtu.be/UTk1tIBM1jw?si=PZgUXbCW6vR4kvnu...>

While My Guitar Gently Weeps! (Bronn Journey)

Woman in the Mirror (Jim Chappell) <https://youtu.be/gadMg3yHhdM?si=02y-7gLnzY1QgyVU...>

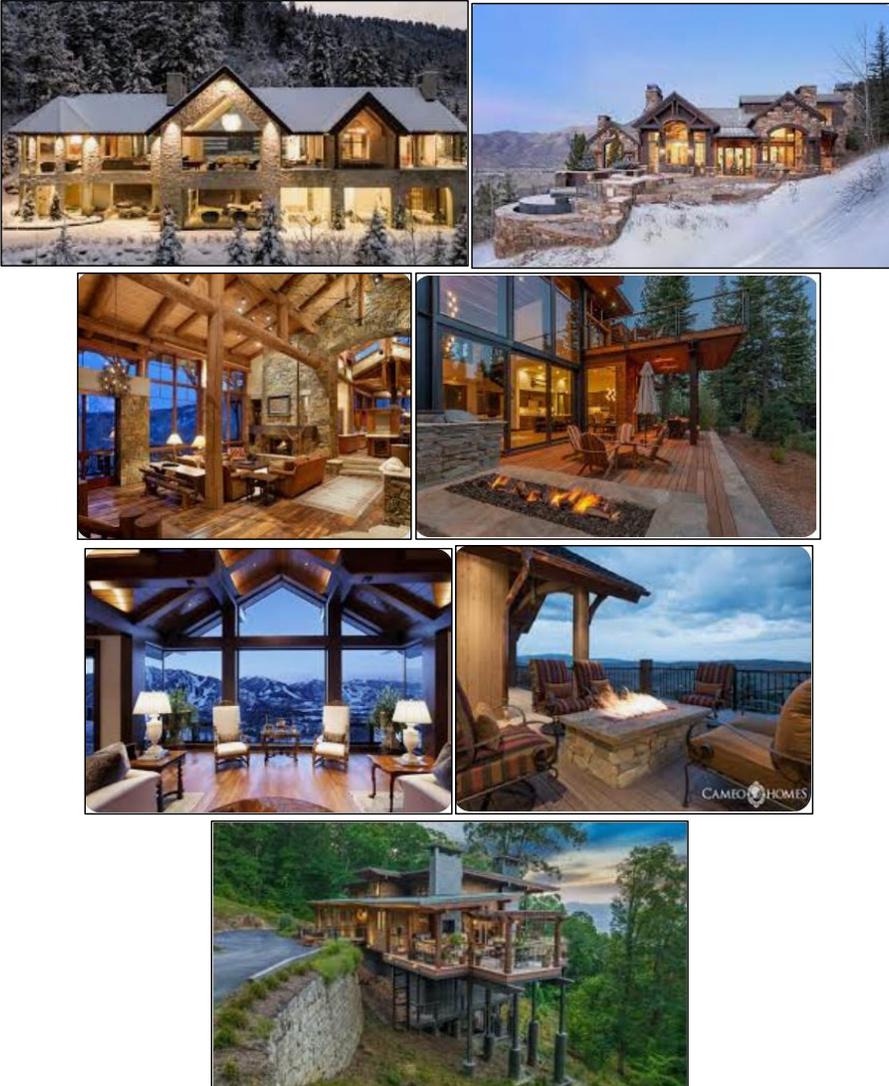
Wonderland (Spencer Brewer) <https://youtu.be/nMU2MkYPnd0?si=vt4w4LMpBK27h2XY...>

Movie Scores channel on DirecTV can be a relaxing, interesting and sometimes exciting music option, as is Contemporary Instrumental, when it's NOT elevator music (which is usually the case), or mainly remakes of popular songs.

HOW is *El Gato Negro*, by La Vienta not a copyright infringement of *Misty*, by Johnny Mathis?

69. **BEST BEACH & MOUNTAIN HOMES (ARCHITECTURE)**

Mountains









Beaches











PERSONAL

(7/7/23; @JamesMeroney)

What 50 pounds lost in four months looks like. I see it in my face, if not yet as much in my gut.



It's OFFICIAL: I'm sixth generation Texan (via the Texas Old 300 "Cattle King," Samuel Allen, on my dad's side, and via James Butler Bonham, on my mom's side)! Rebecca Jane Thomas' dad (Ezekiel) was one of the Old 300 who founded Stephen F. Austin's colony. She married Samuel W. Allen in 1846, my dad's great great grandfather. THANKS to my dad for this clarification! (6/30/23)

And my mom's grandmother (Carolyn Elizabeth McConnico) was the great granddaughter of *the* James Bonham, of Texas lore and history! (or, more likely, one of his siblings, especially a brother).



Singing the Beatles at a Baylor Chapel at Homecoming. (11/4/18)



[My son's post:] Still has it in him! @jamesmeroney2 (7/8/22)



Testimony

(11/18/23; @JamesMeroney)

In my early 20's, I was suicidally/clinically depressed, and sometimes manic. In that condition I said two UN-true statements on both polar extremes. I'm SURE enemies will bring them up, and I have dirt on them, too, but my words were under SEVERE mental anguish, and UNtrue. Theirs WEREN'T!

I prefer no campaign TV ad mentioning my one science-defying experience, Fall of 1981, as I had nothing to do with it, so it's not a feather in my cap. I WILL take 3-10 independent, professional polygraphs! Instant teleportation from Hillsboro to Austin, TX, in a Cutlass Calais car.

The AMAZING thing about those two experiences is that the insta-travel God has shown me was to say to me, 'politics, not pastoring,' and the statements kept people close to me NOT interfering with my time writing (though many opposed), as it lasted ~23 years! They didn't interfere! The job got DONE!



MORE Predictions (fulfilled)

(6/8/23; @JamesMeroney)

It's WAY too late for me to jump on the Vegas Hockey bandwagon HERE, but my family knows how long I've said they are great, and should win it all. I only make claims I can prove, on Twitter, but anyone could ask them! It started in the Stars series. I KNEW they'd win, early on! #NHL champs!

Vegas: NHL champs!!! (6/13/23)

Denver for the championship!!! (6/13/23)

GO Celtics! I LOVE underdog comeback stories. I'm for Denver for the championship! Dallas Stars can win or lose and I'll be content, as they BLEW the start (first three games), so there's no overcoming that, even if they could win tonight. They brought their own demise, this season, IMO. (5/29/23)

#SBC23 I have EVERY confidence my lifelong denomination will do the right thing, and prohibit females preaching as pastors over adult males, yet reaffirm the value and usefulness of women in ministry, in all the other many ways God utilizes them!!! (6/14/23)

Website

Unusual, unique or unexpected topics you might not initially notice are covered by our website:

<http://AmericanAnswers.org>

Advertising
Architecture
Argumentation
Bible
Business
Comedy
Designer cars
Idioms
Inventions
Law and politics
Logic
Music
Political tricks
'Religion'
Speech techniques
Wisdom/life tips

BEST OF AMERICANANSWERS.ORG

(3/4/23)

BEST of AmericanAnswers.org

1. Website Home Page
2. Political Platform
3. Political Solutions (pp. 2-13)
4. 12 Principles
5. Will You Live Forever? (for Christians)
6. Campaign Update (* Chapters in Topical Index)
7. Books Update (* Chapters in Topical Index)

Addendum: Executive Orders, Campaign Updates p. 1227 Needed Executive Orders, Book Updates p. 1117

BOOK UPDATES INDEX

<u>Chapter</u>	<u>Pages</u>	<u>Topic</u>
A Conservative SCOTUS Justified Chump?	1686	POLITICS/ABORTION
A Deal with the Devil (Roe’s Overturn)	1781	ABORTION
A ‘You Problem?’	304	GIVING BACK
A Good Economy	169	ECONOMY
A Good Economy How To’s	170	ECONOMY
A Great Economy	1850	ECONOMY
A Letter to Black America	824	RACE
A More Biblical Society	643	SOCIALISM
A Post-Globalization World	694	FOREIGN POLICY
A Sincere, Public Trump Apology Would Be Enough?	1755	TRUMP
A Viable Third Party	261	CENTRISM
Abortion	130, 149, 158, 1004, 1014, 1042	ABORTION
Abortion & Homosexual Marriages	1004	ABORTION
Abortion Activists’ Logical Conclusion	1155	ABORTION
Abortion Add-Ons	1202	ABORTION
Abortion Anecdotes	1166	ABORTION
Abortion Argument(s)	351	ABORTION
Abortion Ban Laws	353	ABORTION
Abortion Assortment	1619	ABORTION
Abortion Ban Questions	463	ABORTION
Abortion Bans Are The Only Moral Choice?	1178	ABORTION
Abortion Extremes	1207	ABORTION
Abortion Flow Chart	493	ABORTION
Abortion Intricacies	1190	ABORTION
Abortion is Murder, & Not In the Constitution?	361	ABORTION
Abortion is Murder, to Whom?	1155	ABORTION
Abortion Issues	1610	ABORTION
Abortion Marathon	1173	ABORTION
Abortion Medley/Cornucopia	1151	ABORTION
Abortion Q & A	1188	ABORTION
Abortion: One Important Issue Among Many	1196	ABORTION
Accidental MAGA Christians	1801	CHURCH & STATE
Accusations Against Conservatives	621	CONSERVATISM
Additional Impact Evidence for Christians For Trump	3	PERSONAL
Additional Needed Executive Orders	1438	CENTRISM
Affordable Healthcare	1344	HEALTHCARE
Afghanistan	1309	FOREIGN POLICY
AI & America’s Economic Future	1288	ECONOMY/TECHNOLOGY
AI, Society & Prophecy	1705	TECHNOLOGY
Allen Premium Outlet Mall Shooting	1639	SHOOTINGS
Almighty God or Almighty Dollar?	1490	RICH
‘Alpha Male’ vs. True Masculinity	1602	SEX/LGBTQ
Alternatives to EDBS Priorities	999	CHURCH
Alternatives to Pledgers	1425	CENTRISM

America	505	AMERICA
America First	1035, 1218	POLITICS /AMERICA
“America is a Christian nation, and always will be”	1089	CHRISTIAN CABAL
America Only Is ‘America First?’	1824, 1828	POLITICAL EXTREMES
America: You have Issues!	1214	AMERICA/ POLITICS
America’s Founding	1576	AMERICA
America’s Number One Need	299	GOVERNMENT
America’s Solution (AKA, If Revival Broke Out)	1253	CHURCH /AMERICA
America’s Working Class	1524	WORKERS
AmericanAnswers.org’s Topics	1745	WEBSITE/PERSONAL
American Christians Living for Self #1!?	1735	CHURCH
American Exceptionalism (& Race)	854	AMERICA
Amicus Brief of Roe vs. Wade	1152	ABORTION
An Expose of Political Conservatism	1259	CONSERVATISM
AntiChrist & Israel		
AOC vs. Jeffress	263	POLITICAL EXTREMES
AOC, Biden, Nikki & Pence	778	POLITICS
AOC’s MMT Economics	406	ECONOMY
Apologetics	1782	APOLOGETICS
Are All Abortions the Same?	485	ABORTION
Are Capitalism Or Socialism Perfect?	1062	CAPITALISM/ SOCIALISM
Are Liberals More Publically Moral?	1029	LIBERALS
Are You a Church Customer?	11	CHURCH
Arguments Against Biden	1222	BIDEN
Art & Music Mesh	1719	ART
As Goes the Church, So Goes the Culture	567	CHURCH
Asbury Revival?	1584	CHURCH
Assimilate in America the Great	713	IMMIGRATION
Assorted Issues	1620	ISSUES
Babies Go to Heaven; Birthed Humans Go to Hell	1010	ABORTION
Back To Business Basics	1230	BUSINESS
Bad Apples	781	LAW AND ORDER
Badness of Bans	133, 155	ABORTION
Ban All, or You Support Abortion?	348	ABORTION
Ban as Band-Aid?	318	ABORTION
Ban Evangelism, as a Priorities Illustration?	1010	EVANGELISM / CHURCH
Ban God?	953	CHURCH & STATE
Ban/Outlaw Contraception?	484	ABORTION
Bans Fix the Problem?	466	ABORTION
Bans Not the Fix	1068	ABORTION
Be Careful What You Ask For!	1055	CHURCH & STATE
Be Good!	1399	MORALS
Be less White?	1482	RACE
Be Like Martin: Color Blind (MLK)	830	RACE
Best Beach & Mountain Homes (Architecture)	1899	INNOVATION
Best Instrumental Music	1987	MUSIC/INNOVATION

Best Music	1736	MUSIC/PERSONAL
BEST of AmericanAnswers.org	1909	WEBSITE
Bible or Constitution?	884	CHURCH & STATE
Bible Warping For Political Gain	1041	CHURCH & STATE
Biblical Church	12, 551, 928	CHURCH
Biblical Church Growth	16, 50, 575	CHURCH GROWTH
Biblical Manhood & Masculinity	1602	SEX/LGBTQ
Biblical Masculinity	1546	SEX/LGBTQ
Biblical Politics	1861	CHURCH & STATE
Biblical Politics is Personal Preference?	1839	CHURCH & STATE
Biden Badness	1227	BIDEN
Biden Blunders	1863	BIDEN/ DEMOCRATS
Biden Bucks?	902	SOCIALISM
Biden His Time for Socialism?	1225	BIDEN
Biden On Abortion	358	ABORTION
Biden's 'Economic' Plan	1219	BIDEN/ECONOMY
Biden's Bads	1222, 1768	BIDEN/ DEMOCRATS
Biden's Blunder (Afghanistan Withdrawal)	1227	BIDEN/ FOREIGN POLICY
Bidenomics	1221	BIDEN/ECONOMY
Big Oil	1874	ENERGY
Billy Graham-isms	1895	CHURCH
Birds Of A Feather	290	RACE
Birth Control is Morally Responsible!	1046	ABORTION/SEX
Black & White: Trump vs. Jesus	1797	TRUMP
Black Wall Street (Tulsa)	816	RACE
Blighted 'Black & Brown' Boys & Girls	1660	RACE
BLM's Slogan & Agenda	832	RACE
Blob Or Baby Human?	1049	ABORTION
Blue Collar	1532	WORKERS
Blue Collar Man	960	WORKERS
'Bortion Bans	1180	ABORTION
Bridled Or Unbridled Capitalism?	1058	ECONOMY
'Build Back Broke?'	893	POLITICS/SOCIALISM
Bully Empowerers	955	UKRAINE
Business	959, 1886	BUSINESS
Business & Innovation	1871	BUSINESS/INNOVATION
Business Basics	1229	BUSINESS
Business Conservatives	594	BUSINESS/CONSERVATISM
Business in America	506	BUSINESS
Business Issues	1631	BUSINESS
Business Tips	1235	BUSINESS
Cabal Achievements	142	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Cabal Careers Credibility	82	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Cabal History	100	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Cabal Origins & Character	100, 140	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Calling all Communist Citizens	587	FOREIGN POLICY
Campaign Promotions	1088	PERSONAL

Campaign Sermon 1: EDBS Priorities	516	PERSONAL
Campaign Sermon 2: Revival	517	PERSONAL
Campaign Sermon 3: Commitment	519	PERSONAL
Can Pro-Life be an Idol?	491	ABORTION
Can You Think?	1416	POLITICS/ISSUES
Cancel Culture	785, 1298, 1300	CULTURE
Cancel the Cancel Culture!	1457	CULTURE
Capitalism & Christianity	524	CAPITALISM
Capitalism & Conservatism	523	CAPITALISM
Capitalism & Poverty	1239	ECONOMY/POOR
Capitalism or Socialism?	647, 1061	CAPITALISM
Capitalism, Unbridled Capitalism & Christianity	382	CAPITALISM
Capitalism's Challenges	522	CAPITALISM
Capitalist America	1238	CAPITALISM
Capitalist Healthcare	708	HEALTHCARE
Career Counseling	1376	ISSUES
Carnal Christians Embolden Political Extremes	1043	CHURCH & STATE
Carnality (Sinfully-Living 'Christians')	1765	CHURCH
Carnality, Cash & Conservatism	950	CONSERVATISM
Carnality, Lordship Salvation & Lordship Commitment	1773	CHURCH
Catholics & Protestants	1241	CHURCH
Causes of Unwanted Pregnancies	460	ABORTION
Caustic vs. Compassionate Conservatives	595	CONSERVATISM
Centrism	1796	CENTRISM
Centrism vs. Conservatism	771	CENTRISM
Centrism vs. Extremes	1012	CENTRISM/POLITICAL EXTREMES
Centrist Economic Policies	773	CENTRISM
Centrist Economic Theory	167, 1425	CENTRISM
Centrist Policies (& How to Achieve them)	764	CENTRISM
Centrist Politics	781	CENTRISM
Centrist Safety Net vs. Socialism	769	CENTRISM
Centrist Strategy	1865	CENTRISM
Centrist-Left Strategy	995	CENTRISM
Centrists Aren't Perfect	1864	CENTRISM
Changed Circumstances?	483	ABORTION
Charles Barkley was Right, Again!	829	RACE
Cherry-Picking 'Constitutional' Conservatives	1266	CONSERVATISM
Chicago Foolishness	958	IMMIGRATION/LIBERALS
China	1852	FOREIGN POLICY
Christ Is For Hoarding?	1037	MORALS
Christian Cabal	1562	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Christian Cabal Olive Branch	336	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Christian Credibility Supporting Trump	49	TRUMP/ CHURCH
Christian Foreign Aid Policy	188	FOREIGN POLICY
Christian Foreign Policy	258, 1302	FOREIGN POLICY/ CHURCH
Christian Involvement in Abortions	487	ABORTION
"Christian" Losing Its Meaning (in Politics)	965	CHURCH & STATE

Christian Nationalism	1042, 1053, 1563	CHURCH & STATE
Christian Nationalism is Sin and Selfish Idolatry!	1781	CHURCH & STATE
Christian Nationalism vs. The Bible	1563	CHURCH & STATE
Christian Nationalism's Capitalism	1549	CHURCH & STATE
'Christian' Pastors for Trump 2024?	1779	CHURCH & STATE
Christian Political Issues	533	CHURCH & STATE
Christian Presidential Options for 2024	1777	CHURCH & STATE
Christianity's Harm	59	CHURCH & STATE
Christians & Conservatism	1707	CHURCH & STATE
Christians & Conservative Politics	61	CHURCH & STATE
Christians & the Far Right	1778	CHURCH & STATE
Christians & the LGBTQ Community	82	LGBTQ/ CHURCH
Christians & the Safety Net	1246	CHURCH/SOCIALISM
Christians & Trumpism	1686	CHURCH
Christians & TrumPolitics	1771	CHURCH & STATE
Christians Are For Justice?	1038	CHURCH & STATE
'Christians' for Trump (I Use the term Loosely)	1778	CHURCH & STATE
Christians Sending People to Hell	1046	EVANGELISM
Christians, Capitalism & Conservatism	1545	CHURCH & STATE
Christians' Civic Duty	162	CHURCH & STATE
Christmas 2023 Insertions	1712	WEBSITE
Church & God's Priorities	1635	CHURCH
Church & Racial Politics	1556	CHURCH & STATE
Church & State (Christ vs. Trumpism)	1575	CHURCH
Church	997, 1036	CHURCH
Church 'Law Of Attraction?'	51, 56	CHURCH
Church & State	1571	CHURCH & STATE
Church as a Business/Churchianity	1002	CHURCH
Church Campaign Message	515	PERSONAL
Church Commitment	74	CHURCH
Church Discipleship	1759	CHURCH
Church Growth & Other Issues	3	CHURCH GROWTH
Church Growth Man's Way	580	CHURCH GROWTH
Church Issues	1759	CHURCH
Church Message 1: Christian Nationalism?	555	CHURCH
Church Message 2: The 5/10/13 Problem	559	CHURCH
Church Message 3: Evangelism Then & Now	561	CHURCH
Church Message 4: Carnality Condemned	563	CHURCH
Church Mess-Of-This-Age (Mess-Age)	554	CHURCH
Church Polity	1638	CHURCH
Church Priorities	1242	CHURCH
Church Purge	573	CHURCH
Church Reproof (& Talk of Judgment)	1642	CHURCH
Church The Way It Is Supposed To Be	1100	CHURCH
Church Unity	543	CHURCH
Church-As-A-Business	15	CHURCH
Church-As-A-Business' #1 Crime	10	CHURCH

Churchianity Disclaimer(s)	83	CHURCH
Churchianity vs. Christianity	73, 144, 148, 159, 544, 606	CHURCH
Churchianity's Effects	146	CHURCH
Civics (Not the Honda Type)	1886	MORALS
Civics Curriculum	1886	MORALS
Climate Clamoring	1331	ENERGY
Close That Border!	957	IMMIGRATION
Coddler-In-Chief	93	TRUMP
Codify Or Cancel Roe in Congress?	1048	ABORTION
Cold-Hearted Founders?	1058	CONSERVATISM/SOCIALISM
College Education	1291	EDUCATION
Combating Socialism	1511, 1514	SOCIALISM
Committed Church	75	CHURCH
Common Sense	435	MORALS
#CommonSense Insights on Inflation	963	ECONOMY
Common Sense 2020	1428	CENTRISM
Common Sense Morals	88	MORALS
Common Sense Taxes & Government Size	1699	GOVERNMENT
Communicating to Communists	585	FOREIGN POLICY
Communism & GOP Policy	588	REPUBLICANS
Communist Chinese	1316	FOREIGN POLICY
Compulsory Civic Service	1432	GOVERNMENT
Con vs. Lib	637	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Confronting crime	1358	LAW AND ORDER
Conquering Communism	195	FOREIGN POLICY
Cons vs. Commies	617	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism	1036	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism & Big Oil	605	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism & Christian Nationalism	1098	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism & Christianity	23, 1588	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism & Country	612	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism & Wealth	1081	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism is 'Christian?'	1771	CHURCH & STATE
Conservatism is Christian & Constitutional?	979	CONSERVATISM/CHURCH & STATE
Conservatism Is Christ-Like?	1056	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism is Patriotism?	604	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism Taken to its Logical Conclusions	1710	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism vs. Christianity	606, 617	CONSERVATISM
Conservatism's Negatives	613	CONSERVATISM
Conservative & Liberal Extremes	1292	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Conservative "Help" For the Poor	1058	CONSERVATISM/POOR
Conservative Assumptions Analyzed	1262	CONSERVATISM
Conservative Champions: The Rich	616	CONSERVATISM
Conservative Economic Theory Is the Answer?	159	CONSERVATISM
Conservative Extremes	622	CONSERVATISM
Conservative Family Values	598	CONSERVATISM

Conservative Kryptonite: Centrism	597	CONSERVATISM
Conservative Mantras	616	CONSERVATISM
Conservative Negatives	977	CONSERVATISM
Conservative Values	1270	CONSERVATISM
Conservative Worldview	71	CONSERVATISM
Conservatives	1796	CONSERVATISM
Conservatives & Currency	95	CONSERVATISM
Conservatives & SCOTUS Picks	624	CONSERVATISM
Considering Abortion?	315	ABORTION
Constitution & Conservatism	600	CONSERVATISM
Constructive vs. Destructive Criticism	1386	MORALS
Control Freaks Faking Normalcy?	1073	RICH
Conversation with God (Continued & Excerpted)	1118, 1138	PERSONAL
Cops & Discipline	777	LAW & ORDER
Core of Conservatism	613, 619	CONSERVATISM
Core of Extremes	642	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Countering My Critics	1046	PERSONAL
Countering Socialism	926	SOCIALISM
Countering Socialism: Build Back Broke?	921	SOCIALISM
Country Folks	983	CULTURE
CPAC Mess or Message?	608	CONSERVATISM
Crapitalism?	1568	CAPITALISM
Crazy Excuses For Aborting	1045	ABORTION
Creative & Responsible Oil Drilling	1877	CONSERVATISM
Crime & Culture	1359	LAW AND ORDER
Critique of the Christian Cabal	90	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Culture Over Christ	1041	CULTURE/CHURCH
Cultures	1852	MORALS
Current State Politics	239	POLITICS
Current State Politics: Socialism	912	SOCIALISM
Current State Race Relations	828	RACE
Current State U.S. Politics	783, 917	POLITICS
Cut us Off	507	NATIONAL DEBT
Cynicism in Conservatism	607	CONSERVATISM
Dallas Mavericks	988	PREDICTIONS
Davis' Dumb Decisions	1032	CONSERVATISM
Deadly Debt	1282, 1589	NATIONAL DEBT
Deadly Debt & Economics 101	1278	NATIONAL DEBT
Dear American Rich Person	1495	RICH
Deathly Debt	509	NATIONAL DEBT
Debt & the Size of Government	1280	NATIONAL DEBT
Defeating Communist Dictators	588	FOREIGN POLICY
Deficient Churches	1046	CHURCH
Defining a Good Economy	507	ECONOMY
Defund the Police?	775	LAW & ORDER
Defunding Republicans	900	REPUBLICANS

Deity of Christ, The Trinity & the Virgin Birth	1783	THEOLOGY
Democrat Rashida Tlaib Proposes Giveaway...	400	DEMOCRATS
Democrat Debate #1: Socialism	407	DEMOCRATS
Democrat Power Depends on Dependency	746, 1100	DEMOCRATS
Democrats & Centrists	767	DEMOCRATS
Democrats & Liberalism	1071	DEMOCRATS
Democrats' Socialist Evils	416	DEMOCRATS
Demonize Your Opponent	966	POLITICS
Demonizing Lost People is Un-Christlike	1079	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Dems & GOP's 2024	426	DEMOCRATS
Denominations	536	CHURCH
Denominations & Charismatics	541	CHURCH
DeSATANist	1704	POLITICS
DeSatanist Sleepiness vs. Disney Wokeness	974	CONSERVATISM/POLITICS
Destroy Evil!	952	MORALS
Dictators: The West vs. Communism	1305	FOREIGN POLICY
Dirt of the Christian Cabal	99	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Disease & Death	1450	ISSUES/INNOVATION
Disney vs. DE Satanist	973	REPUBLICANS
Divided States of America	262, 1299	AMERICA/POLITICS
Division in the GOP	849	REPUBLICANS
Do As I Say--Not As I Do?	1042	CHURCH & STATE/MORALS
Do Males Get It?	1024	ABORTION
Do Others Have This Type Presidential Vision?	245	PERSONAL
Do the Rich Want to Give Up Any Riches?	980	RICH/SOCIALISM
Dobson's Hypocrisy (Convenient & Corrupt)	1011	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Does the Bible Teach Retiring at Age 65?	1748	CHURCH
Does Wealth Trickle Down?	517	ECONOMY
Don't Tread On Me	1035	CONSERVATISM
Don't Under- or Over-Fund the War	955	UKRAINE
Drone Shootdown	199	FOREIGN POLICY
Eat the Rich?	869, 885	RICH
Ecology	1556	ENERGY
Economic Common Sense	1282	ECONOMY
Economic Growth	505	ECONOMY
Economic Issues	164	ECONOMY
Economic Justice?	820	ECONOMY
Economics 101 for Poor People	1472	ECONOMY/POOR
Economy	1592, 1847	ECONOMY
Economy Issues	1589, 1699	ECONOMY
EDBS Priorities	156	CHURCH
Edicts Vision	1577	CENTRISM
Elon Musk's \$6B for the Hungry Poor	1473	POOR
Elon-Gated Suffering Continues!?	1678	POOR
End Abortion?	1160	ABORTION
Energy Common Sense	1328	ENERGY

Entitlement Mentality	908	SOCIALISM
Equal Pay	1448	ECONOMY/WOMEN
Ethics Complexities	61	MORALS
Evangelism & God's Top Priorities (Unpublished)	1125	EVANGELISM
Evangelism & Religion	1823	EVANGELISM
Everyone Against The Far Right Cult!?	994	CONSERVATISM
Evil & the Far Right	1798	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Evils	1393	MORALS
Evils of Extremism	365, 644	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Evils of the Far Right	591, 599	CONSERVATISM
Excerpts from Quitting Church	52	CHURCH
Excessive Force	781	LAW AND ORDER
Executive Orders	1433	CENTRISM
Extreme Extremism	47	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Extremes	1070, 1816	POLITICAL EXTREMES
E-xtrêmes Are E-vil	1062	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Extremes are Evil!	1295	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Extremes' Errors	640	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Extremism in Politics	782	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Extremist Think & the Need for a Third Party	1299	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Extremists	269, 270	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Extremists & Compromise	640	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Extremists Are Committed!	965	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Extremists on Poverty & Immigration	272	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Fair Healthcare?	707	HEALTHCARE
Fair Immigration	717	IMMIGRATION
Fair Or Living Wage?	170	ECONOMY
Fair Share Taxes	397	TAXES
Fair Wages	960	BUSINESS/WORKERS
#FakeChristian	1091	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Fake Christian Pundits	1043	CHRISTIAN CABAL
False (Fake) Church	80	CHURCH
False Allegations & "Thinking"	998	EVANGELISM
Far Right & Trumpism	934	CONSERVATISM
Far Right Errors	654	CONSERVATISM
Far Right Failings	1050	CONSERVATISM
Far Right Ideology	1033	CONSERVATISM
Far Right Policies	1804	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Far Right Wish List	1071	CONSERVATISM
Far Right/Trumpism	934, 1023	CONSERVATISM
Farmers & Ranchers	1274	CULTURE
Fascism or Fairness?	964	GOVERNMENT
Father's Day	1381	ISSUES
Fatherly Advice	1056	PARENTING
Fighting the Far Right	1014	CONSERVATISM
Finding Common Ground with AOC's Squad	941	POLITICS

Fishing For Trout Among Bass	998	EVANGELISM
Fleeing the Flock? BE LIKE BILLY GRAHAM!	999	CHURCH
Flood Sideways (Centrist) Economics	1094	ECONOMY
Follow-Up	1759	EVANGELISM/CHURCH
For Abortion in Deed vs. Word (& Vote)?	469	ABORTION
Foreign Policy	664	FOREIGN POLICY
Foreign Policy & National Security	1613	FOREIGN POLICY
Foreign Policy Faux Pas	231	FOREIGN POLICY
Foreign Policy: Then & Now	261	FOREIGN POLICY
Fourth Judgment	1646	MORALS
Franklin Graham & Christian Nationalism	1089	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Free (Unregulated) Markets favor the Rich & Businesses!	1074	CAPITALISM
Free or Fair Markets?	513	ECONOMY
Free Speech Threatened?	1446	ISSUES
Freebies For Freeloaders	291	SOCIALISM
Freedom	1600	ISSUES
Freedom of Association Threatened?	1256	ISSUES
“Freedom” To Sin?	1035	ISSUES/MORALS
Frugally Filthy Rich	882	RICH
FULL Evangelism	1127, 1133	EVANGELISM
Fumigate the Sewer Rats	1819	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Funding Freebies	1065	SOCIALISM
Funding Ideals/Solutions	987	SOCIALISM
Future Economics & Employment	174	ECONOMY
Ganging Up on Gays	316	LGBTQ
Gavin ‘New’-Some(e): Mainly Same ‘Old’ Liberalism!	1855	DEMOCRATS
Gay Balance	352	LGBTQ
Gays & Government	328	LGBTQ
Get Hoodies on the Farm, & Vice-Versa	983	POOR/RACE
Getting Out of the ‘Ghetto’	1477	POOR
Give In to Gays?	323	LGBTQ
Give Me Your Tired, Poor, Dumb, Unassimilating &...	958	IMMIGRATION
Giveaways?: Hand-up vs. Hand-out!	368	SOCIALISM
Global	1707	GLOBAL
Global Dictators	680	FOREIGN POLICY
Global: Downing Dictators	1818	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Economic Cooperation?	688	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Economics	691	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Foreign Policy	654	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Governments	186	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Innovation	738	INNOVATION
Global Needs (Vision)	658	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Plan	1320	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Poor	666	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Poverty	1315	FOREIGN POLICY/POOR
Global Rights	1314	FOREIGN POLICY

Global Vision	179, 692, 1311, 1703	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Vision Specifics	1313	FOREIGN POLICY
Global Win-Win Vision	1807	FOREIGN POLICY
Globalism	1785	FOREIGN POLICY
Globalism & U.S. Workers	690	FOREIGN POLICY
Globalization's Impact	689	FOREIGN POLICY
Glorify God	515	CHURCH
Go Back To Your Corrupt Countries	301, 306	IMMIGRATION
God Wrote the Constitution, Dan Patrick?	1051	CONSERVATISM
God's View On Exceptions?	1048	ABORTION
Godless Democrats?	1078	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Good & Evil	1399	MORALS
"Good Christians" & Voting	1688	CHURCH & STATE
GOP & Race	852	REPUBLICANS/RACE
GOP & Socialism	857	REPUBLICANS/SOCIALISM
GOP Advice	851	REPUBLICANS
GOP Beating Socialism	841	REPUBLICANS
GOP Common Ground	836	REPUBLICANS
GOP Division	834, 1607, 1611	REPUBLICANS
GOP Family Reconciliation/Reunion (Mt. 12:25)	429	REPUBLICANS
GOP Honesty	835	REPUBLICANS
GOP House Video: Economics & Conservatism	866	REPUBLICANS
GOP Hypocrisy Sins Over Abortion	1043	REPUBLICANS/MORALS
GOP on Voting	836	REPUBLICANS
GOP or Dem on Abortion?	473	ABORTION
GOP Reconciliation	1608	REPUBLICANS
GOP Split	842, 853	REPUBLICANS
GOP Strategy	1790	REPUBLICANS
GOP Two Sides Transparency	852	REPUBLICANS
GOP Unity: McConnell on Herschel	859	REPUBLICANS
GOP vs. Socialism	839	REPUBLICANS/SOCIALISM
Government & Economics	1285	GOVERNMENT/ECONOMY
Government & Entitlement Reform	1655	GOVERNMENT
Government is Bad, Except for Mandating Bans?	1010	ABORTION
Government Isn't Your Daddy!	901	SOCIALISM
Government Streamlining/Reform	1795	POLITICS/CENTRISTS
Green Energy & Black Gold	179	ENERGY
Green Energy Solutions	701	ENERGY
Guns Make You Tough?	1041	LAW AND ORDER
Hamas vs. Israel & Peaceful Palestinians	1811	FOREIGN POLICY
Handling the 'Hood	790, 1476	POOR
Hand-Ups Or Hand-Outs?	292	SOCIALISM
Hate (& Fight) Your Enemies?	640	POLITICS
Hated Extremist Policies	641	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Healthcare & College	173	HEALTHCARE
Healthcare For The Poor	1332	HEALTHCARE

Healthcare Rights End at Another's Rights	347	HEALTHCARE
Heartbeat Headaches?	358	ABORTION
Heartbeat Laws	478	ABORTION
Hellbound Putin Will Go Rogue?	955	FOREIGN POLICY
Helping Biden	1858	BIDEN/CENTRISTS
Helping The Poor	1469	POOR
Hernan (Her Nanny State) Cortez vs. Capitalism	279	SOCIALISM
Herschel Walker	864	REPUBLICANS
Herschel Walker's Sins Are No Problem?	1055	REPUBLICANS/MORALS
Historic Rich	879	RICH
History as His Story	661	FOREIGN POLICY/PROPHECY
History of Management-Labor Relations	504	ECONOMY
Homelessness	1861	ISSUES
House GOP Video	861	REPUBLICANS
House Speaker Johnson Replacing McCarthy	1793	REPUBLICANS/ POLITICS
House Speaker Vote	1603	REPUBLICANS
Houston Astros	1820	INNOVATION
How @James Meroney was Used by God	1402	PERSONAL
How Church Works	1243	CHURCH
How Dictators Could be Ousted	1819	FOREIGN POLICY
How Do You Lessen Abortions?	453, 1146	ABORTION
How Extremists "Think"	1071	POLITICAL EXTREMES
How Roe Could Be Improved	1157	ABORTION
How the Allegation Sticks (Hint: Bible Ignorance)	1079	ABORTION
How The Far Right "Thinks"	1033	CONSERVATISM
How To Deal with Evil Regimes	1787	FOREIGN POLICY
How To Get Rich (Yes, An America-Baiting Title)	1494	RICH
How to Have the Best Economy	503	ECONOMY
How to Heal America	1075	AMERICA
How To Lessen Abortions	350	ABORTION
How to Make it as a Millennial	1536	YOUTH/POOR
How to Maximize Your Church	573	CHURCH
How to Power Through Poverty	1466	POOR
How to Secure the Border	714	IMMIGRATION
How You Make Money Matters	511	RICH
How Youth & the Poor Can Rise More Rapidly	1076	YOUTH
If D.C. Feared God	1606	POLITICS
If Extremism Continues	648	POLITICAL EXTREMES
If I Were President (for One Day?)	1894	POLITICS/CENTRISTS
If Jesus' Parents Had Been Born American	1574	CULTURE
If Man Evolved	1784	APOLOGETICS
If Revival Broke Out	566	CULTURE/MORALS
If Roe Were Overturned	343, 462	ABORTION
If Socialism Were To Win	1503	SOCIALISM
If the Dollar Wasn't the Global Reserve Currency	1787	ECONOMY
If You Could Change the World	1843	MORALS
Illegals to Martha's Vineyard	958	IMMIGRATION

Immigration	956, 1556	IMMIGRATION
Immigration Intelligence	298	IMMIGRATION
Immigration Issues	1626, 1685	IMMIGRATION
Immigration Policy	711, 712	IMMIGRATION
Immigration, Race & LGBTQ in Church?	1626	IMMIGRATION
Implications of Christian Nationalism	1054	CHURCH & STATE
In Defense of Capitalism	1237	CAPITALISM
In Go(l)d We Trust	306	CULTURE
Individual Instruction	78	MORALS
Inflation	1592	ECONOMY
Inflation (I & II)	1849-1850	ECONOMY
Inflation Analysis	961	ECONOMY
Inflation, Economics & Morality	962	ECONOMY
Infrastructure	1449	GOVERNMENT
Ingenuity	1341	INNOVATION
Innovation & Architecture	723	INNOVATION
Innovation (Continued)	1340	INNOVATION
Innovation ‘Ted Talk’	725	INNOVATION
Innovation Ideals	720	INNOVATION
Innovation Marathon	1337	INNOVATION
Innovation Mini Marathon	182	INNOVATION
Innovation Tidbits	718, 743	INNOVATION
Innovations	1092, 1557, 1732	INNOVATION
International Law & Order	659	FOREIGN POLICY
International Relations	1313	FOREIGN POLICY
Intolerable Liberal Globalist Ideals	1790	DEMOCRATS
Inventions for ‘Acts of God’	1345	INNOVATION
Iran Irrationality	198	FOREIGN POLICY
Is America a “Christian Nation?”	1042	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Is Being Rich Evil?	1070	RICH
Is God’s Church Divided?	531	CHURCH
Is It a Sin To Be Rich?	1880	MORALS
Is It Hard to be a (‘Persecuted’) Conservative?	1060	CONSERVATISM
Is Justice Possible? (I Ki. 3:16-18)	491	ABORTION
Is Socialism Moral?	1501	SOCIALISM/MORALS
Israel	1349	FOREIGN POLICY
Israel Idiocy Policies	1347	FOREIGN POLICY
Issues	1742	ISSUES
It’s Not Personal it’s Business–Business Before Pleasure	199	BUSINESS
Jack Graham: Trump Sycophant	1102	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Jan. 6: 2020 Election Stolen?	1831	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Jeffress Junk	262, 270, 271	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Jesus & John Wayne	456	ABORTION
Jesus Said Cram Your Values Down Society’s Throat?	348	ABORTION
Job Experiences	212	PERSONAL
John Lennon’s Government Systems	1324	GOVERNMENT

John Lennon’s Imagined World	258	FOREIGN POLICY
John MacArthur on Homosexuality	1135	LGBTQ
Jonah & Peter	236	BIBLE
Judgment	1131, 1134	MORALS
Judicial Activism is Wrong–Only for Democrats?	350	POLITICS
Just Act Humble?	883	RICH
Justice at Work	1527	WORKERS/BUSINESS/MORALS
Justifying Socialism	915	SOCIALISM
Kanye Kraziness: Boo, Not Ye-a!	1082	CULTURE
Keep It In Your Pants & Closet	983	SEX/LGBTQ
Keep Politics Out of Business! Disney: Come to Texas!	973	CONSERVATISM
Keep Sex Out of Elementary School!?	975	SEX/YOUTH
KIDS Don’t Need Sex Diversity Training!	984	SEX/YOUTH
Killing is Evil (& Indiana Law is Good)	1011	ABORTION
Labor Agreed to Peanuts?	886	ECONOMY
Landslide Against Far Right	939	POLITICS
Law & Order?	1355	LAW AND ORDER
Law & Order, & Orderly Taxes	180	LAW AND ORDER
Laws Were Made to be Broken?	202	MORALS
Leadership vs. Followership	360	POLITICS
Leaked Roe Draft	1021	ABORTION
Lee Strobel (At First Baptist, Dallas)	1784	APOLOGETICS
Legal Justifications for Roe’s Reasonings (Viability)	1005	ABORTION
Lessen Abortions, America!	1159	ABORTION
Lessons for Liberals	650	LIBERALS
Lessons for Liberals (how to live within your means)	1366	LIBERALS
LGBTQ	1614	LGBTQ
LGBTQ & Machismo	1614	LGBTQ
LGBTQ Issues	1611, 1664	LGBTQ
LGBTQ Merch	1664	LGBTQ
LGBTQ Solutions	1384	LGBTQ
Liberal Ethics	1371	LIBERALS
Liberal Extremes	744	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Liberal Logic	1370	LIBERALS
Liberal Lunacy	1373	LIBERALS
Liberal Thinking	642	LIBERALS
Liberal Values & Morals	745	LIBERALS
Liberalism vs. Conservatism in 2020	433	LIBERALS
Liberals & Business	743	LIBERALS/BUSINESS
Liberals & Race	831	LIBERALS/RACE
Liberals Hate America?	746	LIBERALS
Life is Politics?	782	POLITICS
Life Lessons	1379	ISSUES
Life Perspective	925	MORALS
Life Purpose	1768	MORALS
Limbaugh Lies	1258	CONSERVATISM

Limbaugh Quotes (Rebutted)	1257	CONSERVATISM
Little Proverbs	1396	BIBLE
Living Large, Paying Puny (Summary)	287	POOR
Living Wage	1533	WORKERS
Lordship Salvation Lessons	1713	LORDSHIP SALVATION
Love America!	959	AMERICA
Lower Taxes Grow An economy (Debt as Boat Anchor)?	1758	ECONOMY
Machismo, Manliness & Gays	120	LGBTQ
MAGA As Anti-Christ	1805	POLITICAL EXTREMES
MAGA Myths	1752	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Maine's Mass Murderer	1832	SHOOTERS
Make Green Off Going Green	698	ENERGY
Male Impregnators Go Scot free?	1022	ABORTION
Man on the Street Questions	500	ABORTION
March for Life or Death?	1157	ABORTION
Maslow's Hierarchy of Government Needs?	1327	GOVERNMENT/NATIONAL DEBT
Mass Shooters	1558	SHOOTERS
Mass Shootings	1065	SHOOTERS
Me, A Democrat?	979	PERSONAL
Medical Breakthroughs	709	INNOVATION
Meeting the Globe's Needs	686	FOREIGN POLICY
Middle Class	1523	ECONOMY
Midterms, Middle Ground & Morality	1095	POLITICS
Military Conflicts & International Relations	1306	FOREIGN POLICY
Millennial Mathematics	204	YOUTH
Millennialliberals	383	YOUTH/ POLITICS
Millennials & Church-Going	9	CHURCH
Milliberal Think	1538	LIBERALS/YOUTH
Milliberals Against Capitalism	1537	YOUTH
Minimum Standard for the Church	630	CHURCH
Minimum Wage	1446	WORKERS/ECONOMY
Moderates	768	CENTRISM
Modern Church Deficiencies	564	CHURCH
Moms For Liberty?	1693	CONSERVATISM
Money & Christianity	1558	CHURCH
Money & Morality	1068	MORALS/MONEY
Money > Morals? Is the U.S. Church Like Acts?	1001	RICH/CULTURE
Money Makes the Man?	1069	RICH/CULTURE
Money Over Ministry?	84	CHURCH
Money vs. Materialism	873	RICH
MonEy, MonEy, MonEy (& Me, Me, Me)	1036	RICH
Moral Issues	1601, 1634	MORALS
Moral vs. Immoral Compromise	770	MORALS
Morality & Aborting	1006	ABORTION
Morals	1604	MORALS
Morals & Common Sense	1080	MORALS

Morals & Sex	360	MORALS
Morals & Sin	60	MORALS
Morals & the Bible	749	MORALS
Morals in America	1662	MORALS
Morals in Politics?	1249, 1458	MORALS/POLITICS
Morals Manual	753	MORALS
Morals Matter	1389	MORALS
#MoralsMatter	1388	MORALS
More Taxes, Less Abortions?	480	ABORTION
Most Conservative is Most Holy?	494	CONSERVATISM
Most Good Ideas of Trump Came From yours Truly!	1420	PERSONAL/tRUMP
Motivation	1382	ISSUES
Motivational Methods	748	MORALS
Murder Sentence for Aborters?	459	ABORTION
My 'Notoriety'	209	PERSONAL
My Candidacy	113	PERSONAL
My Future as a Democrat	420	PERSONAL
My Future as a Republican	421	PERSONAL
My Political Campaign	240	PERSONAL
My Political Story	1410	PERSONAL
My Position on Socialism	917	SOCIALISM
My Skeletons & Muscles	207	PERSONAL
My Story (AKA, Who The Heck Is This?)	1405	PERSONAL
National Debt, Budget & Taxes	1277	NATIONAL DEBT/TAXES
Nations, Repentance & Judgment	1702	MORALS
Natural Law	757	MORALS
Naughty Nations?	657	FOREIGN POLICY
Needed Executive Orders	766	POLITICS
Needed Military Innovations	732	INNOVATION
Needs for the Working Class	1676	WORKERS
Negatives & Positives of Liberals & Conservatives	307	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Never Criticize a Fellow Republican?	965	POLITICS/REPUBLICANS
#NeverTrump Voting for Trump	1412	TRUMP/ CONSERVATISM
News Articles	434	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Nim-Rotten Nimrod-Ta	1767	REPUBLICANS
No Accountability, No Unity?	1484	REPUBLICANS
No More	439	GOVERNMENT
No Nuance Conservatives	602	CONSERVATISM
No One Can Tell You How To Run Your Business?	1037	BUSINESS
Noah's Ark?	1838	APOLOGETICS
Non-Christians: Ask Christians To Prove Their Devotion	1002	CHURCH
Non-College Graduates	1275	WORKERS
Normalizing Sodomy	361	LGBTQ
NRA Nuts?	705	CRIME
Obergefell Brought Us Trump?	90	POLITICS
Objective Truth: Refuting & Debating Error (in Politics)	1749	POLITICS

Objectivity On Parties	1095	POLITICS
OceanGate	1679	ISSUES
OceanGate Response was White Supremacy?	1673	RACE
Olympic-Sized Vision	936	FOREIGN POLICY
On Abortion	340	ABORTION
On Boring Church	547	CHURCH
On Bullying	1386	MORALS
On Goodness	750	MORALS
On Identity Politics	810	POLITICS
On Immigration	187	IMMIGRATION
On Income Disparity	1463	POOR/ SOCIALISM
On MAGA	1801	POLITICAL EXTREMES
On Motivation	1378	ISSUES
On Sermonizing	535	CHURCH
On Taxes	1516	TAXES
On the Giving Pledge	1491	GIVING BACK
On the Palestinian Problem	1347	FOREIGN POLICY
On Vices & Virtues	1097	MORALS
On Working Stiffs	1523	WORKERS
One Sin Is All It Takes!	953	DOCTRINE
Only the Innocent Get a Say?	350	ABORTION
Open Borders are Open-Minded Brains Falling Out!	1891	IMMIGRATION
Open Letter to the Poor	802	POOR
Opposing Communism	583	FOREIGN POLICY
Opposing the Far Right	939	CONSERVATISM
Other Religions Could Control!	1054	CHURCH & STATE
Our Coming Political Campaign	1431	PERSONAL
Our Founders & Diversity	1056	RACE
Overturning Gay Marriage is Next?	346	LGBTQ
‘Owning’ Disney?	975	CONSERVATISM
Pandering With Pipe Dreams On Abortion & Freebies	1185	ABORTION
Parishioner Priorities	1240	CHURCH
Parties, Race & Poverty	288	RACE
Pastoral Sermon Prep (& Lordship Salvation)	1738	CHURCH
Pastors & Your Legal Sex Rights	345	CHURCH & STATE
‘Pastors’ for Trump	1854	CHURCH & STATE
Pastors Reconciling Over Roe & ‘Po?’	1151	CHURCH & STATE
Pay the Workers (Fairly)	1528	WORKERS
People of North Korea	1304	FOREIGN POLICY
Personal	1712, 1908	PERSONAL
Perspective for the Poor	203	POOR
Plan B Within 3 Days	460	ABORTION
‘Plan Parenthood’	1149	ABORTION
Pledged Politicians	1424	CENTRISM
Pledgers & Justice	769	CENTRISM
Pledgers Rejection	1432	CENTRISM

Pointers for the Poor	803	POOR
Police Pontifications	776	LAW AND ORDER
Political Conservatives & Southern Baptists	530	CONSERVATISM
Political Door Knocker	971	CONSERVATISM
Political Extremes	1558	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Political Party Praise	344	POLITICS
Political Policy	234	POLITICS
Political Sins	780	POLITICS
Political Systems	1326	GOVERNMENT
Political Tricks	1452, 1669	POLITICS
Politicians & Religion	1694	CHURCH
Politicians Sin All The Time!	966	POLITICS
Politicians: Flip-Flop or Repentance?	783	POLITICS
Politicians: Saints or Sinners?	1050	POLITICS
Politicized Pastors	1044	CHURCH & STATE
Politics	963, 1561	POLITICS
Politics & Economics	1281	POLITICS/ECONOMY
Politics & Morality	785	POLITICS/MORALS
Politics & Religion	1847	CHURCH & STATE
Politics & Religion Sermon Series	1844	CHURCH & STATE
Politics & the Bible	1797	CHURCH & STATE
Politics Assortment	1862	POLITICS
Politics 101	743	POLITICS
Politics is ‘All About the Money’	965	POLITICS
Politics Issues	1558, 1617	POLITICS
Poor & Politics	800	POOR
Poor & Race	792	POOR
Poor & the Hood	788	POOR
Poor & Workers	788	POOR
Poor People are Successful?	1467	POOR
Poor Pragmatics	796	POOR
Poor Solutions	788, 801	POOR
Poor vs. Rich	885	RICH/POOR
Poor Youth, Minorities & Adults	806	POOR/YOUTH
Poor, Race & Secession	796	POOR/RACE
Poor’s Solutions	299, 300	POOR
Poor’s Solutions–Moral vs. Immoral	275	POOR
Poor-Thinking Christians	39	CONSERVATISM
Pope-ing or Popping Off?	1508	CHURCH
Positives of Political Conservatism	1265	CONSERVATISM
Post-Roe National Standards	463, 476	ABORTION
Poverty is Not Inalienable	786	POOR
Poverty Proof	789	POOR
Prayer & Answer	633	PERSONAL
Prayer, Answered	568	PERSONAL
Pre-Books Dems 2019	368	DEMOCRATS

Precedent is a Present (& a Prescription)	1083	ABORTION
Predictions	1422, 1559, 17908	PREDICTIONS
Presidential Vision	250	PERSONAL
Press Release	210, 219	PERSONAL
Prevalent Worldliness Unnoticed in the Laodicean Church	1630	CHURCH
Principles of Poverty	305	POOR
Principles of Prosperity	305	RICH
Prioritized Problems	986	GOVERNMENT
Pro-Business	503, 1235	BUSINESS
Pro Business & Pro Worker	1231	ECONOMY
Pro-Conservatism	596	CONSERVATISM
Pro-Labor	1649	WORKERS
Pro-Life Means Endanger Women?	1165	ABORTION
Pro-Life vs. Pro-Death; Pro-Chioce vs...	154	ABORTION
Problems & Technology	719, 720	INNOVATION
Problems With Parties	967	POLITICS
pROEtests (Roe'd Rage)	1008	ABORTION
Profit-Sharing	959	BUSINESS
Prophecy	1625	PROPHECY
Prophecy & Global Vision	1808	PROPHECY
Prophecy & Israel	1829	PROPHECY/ISRAEL
Protest Votes	966	POLITICS
Proverbs on Poverty	800	POOR
Pure Conservatism is Worldliness!	1860	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Pure or Bridled Capitalism?	523	CAPITALISM
Putin as Hitler #2?	1789	FOREIGN POLICY
Putin on Ukraine	889	FOREIGN POLICY
Questions Of My Candidacy	214	PERSONAL
Quitting Church: Why the Faithful are Fleeing...	52	CHURCH
Race	309	RACE
Race & Immigration	289	RACE
Race & the Human Race	821	RACE
Race & Slavery	1627	RACE
Race Idiosyncrasies	827	RACE
Race–Amber Guyger & Botham Jean Case	309	RACE
Race Issues	1556, 1670	RACE
Racial Extremes: Kommon Sense for the Klan	832	RACE
Racial Realities	388	RACE
Racial Reconciliation?	1480	RACE
Racial Reconciliation, or Revenge?	811	RACE
Rage Against the Machine (Rich)?	970	RICH
Random Race Rants	816	RACE
Random Race Writings	807	RACE
Ranked Choice Voting?	1864	POLITICS
Rashida Tlaib's Cash Giveaway	400	SOCIALISM
Refugee Boat Sinking	1681	ISSUES/POOR

Refuting Leftist Socialism	918	SOCIALISM
Reimagined Government Systems	257	FOREIGN POLICY
Reining In Rogue Nations	198, 663	FOREIGN POLICY
‘Religious Economics’?	1288	ECONOMY/MORALS
Religious Extremism In Politics	1251	CHURCH & STATE
Religious Liberty Threatened?	1255	CHURCH & STATE
Religious Rights	317	CHRISTIAN CABAL/ABORTION
Reparations?	814	RACE
Reparations King: Gavin Newsom	1693	RACE
Repent, America!	1213	AMERICA/MORALS
Representative Vices	61	MORALS
Representative Virtues	61	MORALS
Responding to Vivek	1704	POLITICS
Response to Kenneth Copeland Calling for Trump Prayer	389	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Responsibility of the Rich	864	RICH
Revival For America?	1583	CHURCH & STATE
Rich Are Robbers?	309	RICH
Rich End Poverty?	865	RICH
Rich Off the Backs of the Poor?	922	RICH
Rich Responsibilities	866	RICH
Rich Rights vs. Wrongs	1869	RICH
Rich Rules	869	RICH
Rich vs. Poor	871	RICH/POOR
Richy Rich?	1695	RICH
Right to Have State’s Rights	331	GOVERNMENT
Right vs. Left Extremes: AOC vs. Jeffress	263	POLITICAL EXTREMES
RINOs vs. HIPPOs (Hypocrites)	1484	REPUBLICANS
Robert Jeffress & Christian Nationalism	1090	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Robots, Business & Prophecy	1235	BUSINESS/INNOVATION
Roe Alternatives	1166	ABORTION
Roe is Unconstitutional?	322	ABORTION
Roe Was Illegal?	362	ABORTION
Roe Was Unconstitutional?	470, 478	ABORTION
Roe, Roe, Roe	1145	ABORTION
Roe’s Legality	1170	ABORTION
Ron (Get Rid of All the RINOs) DeSatanist	1767	REPUBLICANS
Rules & Morals	757	MORALS
Rules Are for Fools?	93	MORALS
Russia & China	889	FOREIGN POLICY
Russian Coup?	1683	FOREIGN POLICY
Safe Sex	320	ABORTION
Saying You’re a ‘Conservative’	1271	CONSERVATISM
SCOTUS & Affirmative Action	1689	GOVERNMENT
SCOTUS & the Constitution	1183	GOVERNMENT/POLITICS
SCOTUS Considerations	461	ABORTION
SCOTUS On Legacy Admissions	1690	RACE

Secession & Socialism	895, 917	SOCIALISM
Secession if Socialism	905	SOCIALISM
Secession Sampling	891	AMERICA/ POLITICS
Secession Solution	891	AMERICA/ POLITICS
Secularization From Separatism & Under-Evangelism	85	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Seeker-Sensitive Church Practice?	1762	CHURCH
Self-Sufficiency, Selfishness or Dependency?	1785	POLITICS
Seminary Curricula	1762	EVANGELISM/ CHURCH
Sermon I'll Give at Your Church	1415	EVANGELISM/PERSONAL
Sermons on Emotions	535	CHURCH
Severe Force, or Don't Engage	954	FOREIGN POLICY
Sex Marathon	312	ABORTION
Sex Pervs	983	LGBTQ
Silence is Complicity?	861	REPUBLICANS
Silly Socialism	899	SOCIALISM
Sin Excuses	753	MORALS
Sin, Sin, Everywhere!	1844	MORALS
Sinfulness in 'Xtremists	646	POLITICAL EXTREMES
Sir Paul McCartney & Heaven	1762	EVANGELISM
Slamming the Far Left	649	DEMOCRATS
Slamming the Far Right	654	CONSERVATISM
Slum Success	281	POOR
Small Church Church Growth	577	CHURCH GROWTH
Small, Struggling Pastors	57	CHURCH
Smart Sex	315	ABORTION
So You Want To Be Rich?	1497	RICH
Socialism	904, 1060, 1504, 1690	SOCIALISM
Socialism & the Bible	907	SOCIALISM
Socialism & the Rich	1677	SOCIALISM
Socialism Disincentivizes Hard Work	902	SOCIALISM
Socialism is Compassion?	917	SOCIALISM
Socialism is Socialism—Democratic or Autocratic!	401	SOCIALISM
Socialism Misunderstandings	900, 908	SOCIALISM
Socialism Opponents Aren't Selfish	909	SOCIALISM
Socialism Solutions	917	SOCIALISM
Socialism vs. Anti-Socialism	901	SOCIALISM
Socialism vs. Centrism	364	SOCIALISM/CENTRISM
Socialism vs. Conservatism	903	SOCIALISM
Socialism, Anti-Socialism & Capitalism	362	SOCIALISM
Socialism: A Clear & Present Danger	1503	SOCIALISM
Socialism's Sins	1507	SOCIALISM
Socialist Youth	966	SOCIALISM/YOUTH
Socialists Analyzed	895	SOCIALISM
Society & the Poor	793	POOR
Solutions for Lone Joggers	1075	LAW & ORDER/INNOVATION
Solving Problems	740	GOVERNMENT

Some Rich Need to Learn God's Command!	1035	RICH
Southern Baptist Convention 2023: Women Preachers	1668	CHURCH
Southern Baptists 2020	96	CHURCH
Southwestern Seminary	1084	CHURCH
Spenders & Savers	966	POLITICS
Squeeze the Middle Class	165	ECONOMY
Sri Lanka Terrorism	409	FOREIGN POLICY
Stacking SCOTUS	1167	CHRISTIAN CABAL/ABORTION
Stand Up to Trump	934	TRUMP
State Laws Represent State Majorities?	403, 465	POLITICS
Stereotypes vs. Statistics	404	RACE
Stockton Serial Killer	1081	CRIME
Stop Doing Evil, & Do Good	1387	MORALS
Strategy Message to Socialists	897	SOCIALISM
Streamlined Government: Do More With Less	1327	GOVERNMENT
Strong Man Summits?	682	FOREIGN POLICY
Super Precedent	481	ABORTION
Surfside Condo Collapse	733	CULTURE
Sustainable Self-Sufficiency	699	SOCIALISM
Syria-Sly	652	FOREIGN POLICY
Systemic Racism?	809	RACE
Tables Will Turn in D.C.!	759	CENTRISM
Take Over America?	1033	CONSERVATISM
Talk Radio & the Church: Strange Bedfellows!	1792	CHURCH & STATE
Talking Abortion on Twitter	1026	ABORTION
Tax the Rich More so Poor are Taxed by Life Less?	1013	SOCIALISM/TAXES
Taxes	1559	TAXES
Terrorism Tactics	410	FOREIGN POLICY
Texas Border	712	IMMIGRATION
Texas Law Going National?	465	POLITICS
Texas Senate	1616	POLITICS
Texas Traffic	256	CULTURE
Texas' Law Needs Changing!	1043	ABORTION
The 'Thinking' of the Left	1367	LIBERALS
The Afterlife	925	MORALS
The AI/Robotics Dilemma	1633	TECHNOLOGY
The American Education System	628	EDUCATION
The American Majority is Not Extreme!	1547	CENTRISM
The Bible & Governing	533	CHURCH & STATE
The Bible & Liberalism	533	CHURCH & STATE
The Bible on Money	1882	ISSUES/MORALS
The Called & the Called Out?	858	POLITICS
The Case Against Donald Trump	412	TRUMP
The Christian Cabal	144, 160, 163	CHRISTIAN CABAL
The Church & the GOP	1687	CHURCH & STATE
The Church & Trumpian Conservatism	67	TRUMP/CHURCH

The Constitution Requires Causticness?	1029	CONSERVATISM
The Core of American Politics (2021)	1459	POLITICS
The Core of Christianity	73	MORALS
The Day I Became 'For' Trump	388	PERSONAL
The Devil & "Conservatism"	1053	CONSERVATISM
The Economy & Inflation	960	ECONOMY
The Evidence Against Donald Trump	413	TRUMP
The Far Left	1077	LIBERALS
The Far Right Trump Cult	1605	tRUMP/ CONSERVATISM
The Far Right's Evils	1798	POLITICAL EXTREMES
The Far Right's Needs	985	CONSERVATISM
The Fiction, Affliction & Addiction of Affluence	1072	RICH
The Final Chapter: A Conversation with God!?	1104	PERSONAL
The Future Is Centrism	1013	CENTRISM
The Global Evangelism Need	1763	EVANGELISM
The GOP	1607	REPUBLICANS
The GOP & Taxes	995	REPUBLICANS
The Haves & the Have Nots	1493	RICH/SOCIALISM
The Hood (Described)	797	POOR
The Hope of the World	2	MORALS
The Immorality of Hypocrisy	756	MORALS
The Left's Negatives	984	DEMOCRATS
The Logic of Liberalism	1362	LIBERALS
The MAGA Agenda	1802	POLITICAL EXTREMES
The Milliberal "Thought" Process	1540	YOUTH
The Morality of Our Safety Net	170	SOCIALISM
The More Evil vs. Good Rich	874	RICH
The Most Important Topic In the World	1120	EVANGELISM
The Need for Pledged Politicians	772	CENTRISM
The New Cold War	653	FOREIGN POLICY
The Overlap of the Two Sides of the GOP	849	REPUBLICANS
The Perfect Murder	1401	PERSONAL
The Politics of Immigration	717	IMMIGRATION
The Poor You Will Have with You Always	1467	POOR
The Problem with Wealth	880	RICH
The Problem(s) With Capitalism	377	CAPITALISM
The Purpose of Life	1377	MORALS
The Pursuit of Happiness	165, 882	RICH
The Race for Race-Baiting	1479	RACE
The Religion of Conservatism	27	CONSERVATISM
The Rich & Charity	876	RICH
The Rich & Giving Back	1700	RICH
The Rich & Socialism	866	RICH
The Rich Are To Control Everything?	1069	RICH
The Rich Get Richer	868	RICH
The Rich Get Richer & the Poor Get Poorer	1493	RICH

The Rich Made You Poor	921	RICH
The Rich Rule!?	872	RICH
The Safety Net & Personal Responsibility	1500	SOCIALISM/MORALS
The Sins & Stupidities of Conservatism	1270	CONSERVATISM
The Solution: ‘The Terrific Twelve’	1441	GOVERNMENT/ECONOMY
The Source of Hatred	1393	MORALS
The Squeezed Poor Need to Squeeze Back	1069	POOR/WORKERS
The System is Broken	1455	POLITICS
The Unpardonable Sin?	88	LGBTQ
The Value of Money	406	RICH
The Way Forward	1440	CENTRISM
The Ways Some Rich Avoid Fair Share	1072	RICH/ SOCIALISM
The Working Class	960	WORKERS
Theological vs. Political Conservatism	1859	CONSERVATISM
Theory of Immigration	711	IMMIGRATION
Things Non-Democrats Oppose	1867	POLITICS
Things That Never Happen	1742	LORDSHIP SALVATION
Third Party Needed	759	CENTRISM
Third World Solutions	193	FOREIGN POLICY
THIS Inflation’s Causes	961	ECONOMY
Tips For the Poor	910	POOR
Tithing	1879	THEOLOGY
Tithing (Unpublished)	1124	DOCTRINE/ CHURCH
Too Rich for My Blood	868	RICH
Toward Peaceful Co-Existence (#Ellen)	92	LGBTQ
Traffic & Complaining	1517	TRAFFIC
Traffic	1517	TRAFFIC
Traffic Congestion	1517	TRAFFIC
Tribute to Baylor’s Liza Fletcher	1075	CRIME
Tribute to My Mom	216	PERSONAL
Trickle Down on the Little Guy	1281	ECONOMY
Trickle Down: Trick or Ear Tickle?	1284	ECONOMY
Trump	1684, 1750	tRUMP
Trump, Accurately Described!	1756	TRUMP
Trump & the Bible	1073	TRUMP
Trump (Later) Leaned On Talk Radio	1031	TRUMP
Trump ‘Cult?’	935	CONSERVATISM
Trump Cult Book	1690	TRUMP
Trump Dangers 2024	1758	TRUMP
Trump Derangement Syndrome (I & II)	1865, 1867	TRUMP
Trump Foreign Policy	931	TRUMP/ FOREIGN POLICY
tRUMP is Like King David?	1775	TRUMP
Trump’s 2023 TV Ad (Rebuttal)	1756	TRUMP
Trump Presidential Achievements	416	TRUMP
Trump Presidential Hoof-In-Mouths	415	TRUMP
Trump Reproof & Evangelism	395	TRUMP
tRUMPian Politics	1857	POLITICAL EXTREMES

Trumpsters	932	CONSERVATISM
Trumpstink Evangelicals	1093	CHURCH & STATE
Two Abortion Extremes	1205	ABORTION
Two And a Half Years A Democrat	426	PERSONAL
2014-2015 Messages	435	WEBSITE
2014-2019 Christian Messages	441	CHURCH
2014-2019 Messages	435	WEBSITE
2020 Commencement Speech	1375	ISSUES
2024 Presidential Contenders	1767	POLITICS
U.S. Foreign Policy	1319	FOREIGN POLICY
Ukraine	953, 1575, 1878	FOREIGN POLICY
Ukraine & Russia	1682	FOREIGN POLICY
Ukraine War Precursor Message	666	FOREIGN POLICY
Unassailable Abortion Logic!	1209	ABORTION
Un-Bible-Informed Church Growth	32, 47	CHURCH GROWTH
Unbridled Capitalism (& Life Perspective)	524	CAPITALISM
Unconstitutional Socialism?	919, 920	SOCIALISM
Under-Evangelistic Churches	997	EVANGELISM/CHURCH
Unite with the Left?	940	POLITICS
Uniting Against Far Right Extremism	989	POLITICS
Unplanned--The Movie	128	ABORTION
Unsustainable Freebies	1076	SOCIALISM
Utah Four Slayings/Kohberger	1592	SHOOTERS
Various Topics	967, 1553	ISSUES/POLITICS
Vegetative Baby & Mom's Life Exceptions	1048	ABORTION
Voter's Rights	1520	POLITICS
Voters: We the People	1522	POLITICS
Wages For Youth	1889	ISSUES
Wall Street Woes	1233	BUSINESS
Wallowing In the Weeds	296	POOR
Warnings To the World!	1114	FOREIGN POLICY
Was Roe Illegal?	1169	ABORTION
Washington D.C.--Repent!!!	1455	POLITICS
Wasting Money, Over Time!?	955	FOREIGN POLICY
We Are Free To NOT Approve Your Lifestyle Choice	974	LGBTQ/MORALS
We Decide Who Comes to America!	959	IMMIGRATION
We The People	436	RICH
Wealthcare	385	RICH
Weight Loss	1559	ISSUES
What About Climate Change?	1876	ISSUES
What BLM Should Have Promoted	487, 813	RACE
What Church Is	1764	CHURCH
What Compassionate Conservatism is Not	1442	CENTRISM
What Conservatives Believe (Including on Race)	1267	CONSERVATISM
What Do Bans Trigger?	483	ABORTION
What God Wants In a Politician	1454	POLITICS/MORALS

What If the Church	553	CHURCH
What Impeach-Meant	416	POLITICS/TRUMP
What Is a Doctor?	979	BIDEN
What Is Conservatism & Liberalism?	70	POLITICAL EXTREMES
What is Life?	1870	MORALS/THEOLOGY
What is Salvation?	1731	THEOLOGY
What Jesus as the Son of God Means	1784	THEOLOGY
What the Bible Teaches On Socialism	371	SOCIALISM
What the West Must Do	1789	FOREIGN POLICY
What To Do About Ukraine?	1878	FOREIGN POLICY
What's Good About America?	501	AMERICA
What's Wrong with Socialism?	237	SOCIALISM
When Is The American Economy Doing Well?	1286	ECONOMY
Where Have All The Money Trees Gone?	194	SOCIALISM
Where HIPPOs Differ From RINOs (Policy-Wise)	1486	REPUBLICANS
Where I Disagree With Trumpers	978	TRUMP
Where I Oppose Far Right Conservatism	624	CONSERVATISM
Where The Republican Party Can Unite	1487	REPUBLICANS
Where The Right Is Wrong	622	CONSERVATISM
White & Black Christians	1248	CHURCH/RACE
White Angst? ("Fragility")	816	RACE
White Christmas	825	RACE
Whites are Privileged?	825	RACE
Who Deserves White Guilt?	1671	RACE
Who Should Be a Pastor?	926	CHURCH
Who to Let In	957	IMMIGRATION
Why Are So Many POC's Poor?	1078	POOR/RACE
Why Be Good?	1398, 1888	MORALS
Why Give Back?	884	GIVING BACK
Why Heartbeats Matter	1046	ABORTION
Why I Became a Reagan Democrat	419	PERSONAL
Why I Was #NeverTrump	1421	TRUMP/PERSONAL
Why So Much Evil?	1709	MORALS
Why So Much Evil in the World?	1390	MORALS
Why Some People Reject Jesus	1873	EVANGELISM
Why the Faithful are Fleeing [Church]	47	CHURCH
Win At All Costs?	356	CHRISTIAN CABAL
Win-Win Methodology	1830	POLITICS
Wisdom From a Third Grade-Drop-Out	1376	MORALS
Woke	1558	RACE
Woke or Broke?	822	RACE
Women's Rights & #MeToo Era Rules	339	WOMEN
Work For vs. Vote For a Pay Raise	339, 905	SOCIALISM
Workers	1530, 1674	WORKERS
Working Stiffs	691, 1531	WORKERS
Works	66, 536	DOCTRINE
World Religions	929	APOLOGETICS

Worldview: The State of the World	1322	FOREIGN POLICY
Would You Cheer at a Funeral?	1164	ABORTION
Wouldn't It Be Great?	441	FOREIGN POLICY
WWJD to the Woman at the Well?	471	ABORTION
Yanny Or Laurel?	207	PERSONAL
Yearnings for Our Youth	946	YOUTH
You Can't Unite With Separatists!	1034	TRUMP/CONSERVATIVES
You Don't Have to Abort	458	ABORTION
Youth & Dating	1541	YOUTH/MORALS
Youth Achieving Success	615	YOUTH

INDEX OF OUR MANY WRITINGS

The 'Bible' of Public Policy & Political Doctrine
(Semi-Exhaustive; * indicates author's suggested *BEST* reads)

Legend:

AA (AmericanAnswers.org & Tab/Button)
AAA (Architecture, Automobiles & Advertising Tab/Button)
CFT (Christians For Trump book, on this website), *page numbers may be off*
CU (AmericanAnswers.org Campaign Update)
BU (AmericanAnswers.org Books Update)
James-3 (Facebook James.Meroney.3)
James-378 (Facebook James.Meroney.378)
James-9 (Facebook James.Meroney.9)
Jim-3 (Facebook Jim.Meroney.3)
Jim-5 (Facebook Jim.Meroney.5)
WYLF (Will You Live Forever? button on this website)

The Most Important Message You May Ever Read (Jim3-94)

ABORTION

A Conservative SCOTUS Justified Chump? (BU-1686)
A Deal with the Devil (Roe's Overturn; BU-1781)
*Abortion (BU-130, 149, 158, 1004, 1014, 1042)
Abortion Addendum (James378-262)
Abortion & Homosexual Marriages (BU-1004)
Abortion Activists' Logical Conclusion (BU-1155)
Abortion Add-Ons (James378-240; BU-1202)
Abortion Anecdotes (James378-67; BU-1166)
Abortion Arguments (BU-351)
Abortion Assortment (BU-1619)
Abortion Ban Laws (BU-353)
*Abortion Ban Questions (BU-463)
Abortion Bans Are The Only Moral Choice? (James378-104; BU-1178)
*Abortion Extremes (James378-259; Part II; BU-1207)
*Abortion Flow Chart (BU-493)
Abortion Intricacies (BU-1190)
Abortion is Murder, & Not In the Constitution? (BU-361)
Abortion is Murder, to Whom? (BU-1155)
Abortion Issues (BU-1610)
*Abortion Marathon (BU-1173)
Abortion Medley/Cornucopia (James9-41; BU-1151)
Abortion Q & A (BU-1188)
Abortion: One Important Issue Among Many (BU-1196)
Amicus Brief of Roe vs. Wade (BU-1152)
Are All Abortions the Same? (BU-485)
Babies Go to Heaven; Birthed Humans Go to Hell (BU-1010)
Badness of Bans (BU-133, Babies Go to Heaven 155)

Ban All, or You Support Abortion? (BU-348)
 Ban as Band-Aid? (BU-318)
 Ban/Outlaw Contraception? (BU-484)
 *Bans Fix the Problem? (BU-466)
 Bans Not the Fix (BU-1068)
 Biden On Abortion (BU-358)
 Birth Control is Morally Responsible! (BU-1046)
 Blob Or Baby HUMAN? (BU-1049)
 *Bortion Bans (James378-106; BU-1180)
 *Can Pro-Life be an Idol? (BU-491)
 Causes of Unwanted Pregnancies (BU-460)
 *Changed Circumstances? (BU-483)
 *Christian Involvement in Abortions (BU-487)
 Christians & Abortion (CFT-709)
 Codify or Cancel Roe in Congress? (BU-1048)
 Conservatives & SCOTUS Picks (BU-619)
 *Considering Abortion? (BU-315)
 Crazy Excuses For Aborting (BU-1045)
 Defunding Planned Parenthood (CFT-1332)
 Do Males Get It? (BU-1019)
 End Abortion? (BU-1160)
 *For Abortion in Deed vs. Word (& Vote)? (BU-469)
 God's View On Exceptions? (BU-1048)
 *GOP or Dem on Abortion? (BU-473)
 Government is Bad, Except for Mandating Bans? (BU-1010)
 *Healthcare Rights End at Another's Rights (BU-347)
 Heartbeat Headaches? (BU-358)
 *Heartbeat Laws (BU-478)
 *How Do You Lessen Abortions? (James9-136; BU-453, 1146)
 How Roe Could Be Improved (BU-1157)
 How the Allegation Sticks (HINT: Bible Ignorance; BU-1079)
 How To Lessen Abortions (BU-350)
 *If Roe Were Overturned (BU-343, 462)
 Is Justice Possible? (I Ki. 3:16-18; BU-491)
 Jane Roe Or Jane No? (James3-14)
 Jesus & John Wayne (BU-456)
 Jesus Said Cram Your Values Down Society's Throat? (BU-348)
 Killing is Evil (& Indiana Law is Good; BU-1011)
 Leaked Roe Draft (BU-1016)
 Legal Justifications for Roe's Reasonings (Viability; BU-1005)
 Lessen Abortions, America! (BU-1159)
 Male Impregnators Go Scot free? (BU-1017)
 Man on the Street Questions (BU-500)
 March for Life or Death? (BU-1157)
 Morality & Aborting (BU-1006)
 **More Taxes, Less Abortions? (BU-480)

*Most Conservative is Most Holy? (BU-494)
 Murder Sentence for Aborters? (BU-459)
 *On Abortion (BU-340)
 On Abortion & Gay Marriage (CFT-354)
 Only the Innocent Get a Say? (BU-350)
 Pandering With Pipe Dreams On Abortion & Freebies (James378-234; BU-1185)
 Partial Birth, Partial Truths (CFT-919)
 Plan B Within 3 Days (BU-460)
 ‘Plan Parenthood’ (James9-52; BU-1149)
 **Post-Roe National Standards (BU-463, 476)
 Precedent is a Present (& a Prescription; BU-1083)
 pROEstests (Roe’d Rage; BU-1008)
 Pro-Life Means Endanger Women? (James378-47; BU-1165)
 Pro-Life vs. Pro-Death; Pro-Choice vs... (BU-154)
 Pro-Life Update (Jim5-1)
 Right to Have State’s Rights (BU-331)
 *Roe Alternatives (James378-57; BU-1166)
 Roe is Unconstitutional? (BU-322)
 Roe Was Illegal? (BU-362)
 **Roe Was Unconstitutional? (BU-470, 478)
 Roe, Roe, Roe (BU-1145)
 Roe, Roe, Roe Your Party’s Boat? (James9-156)
 Roe’s Legality (BU-1170)
 *Safe Sex (BU-320) **The solution to abortion, except when violated; Plan ahead!**
 SCOTUS & the Constitution (BU-1183)
 *SCOTUS Considerations (BU-461)
 Sex Marathon (BU-312) **WHY should government decide between a ma’s life & her baby’s life”**
 *Smart Sex (BU-315)
 Stacking SCOTUS (BU-1167)
 State Laws Represent State Majorities? (BU-398, 465)
 *Super Precedent (BU-481)
 Talking Abortion on Twitter (BU-1021)
 *Texas Law Going National? (BU-465)
 Texas’ Law Needs Changing! (BU-1043)
 The Bible, Abortion & Homosexuality (CFT-1155)
 Two Abortion Extremes (BU-1205)
 Unassailable Abortion Logic! (BU-1209)
 Unplanned–The Movie (BU-128)
 *Update #1: Abortion Appendix (James378-235)
 *Update #2: Abortion Intricacies (James378-236)
 Update #3: Abortion–One Important Issue Among Many (James378-239)
 Vegetative Baby & Mom’s Life Exceptions (BU-1048)
 *Was Roe Illegal? (James378-101; BU-1169)
 What Do Bans Trigger? (BU-483)
 Why Heartbeats Matter (BU-1046)
 Would You Cheer at a Funeral? (BU-1164)
 WWJD to the Woman at the Well? (BU-471)

*You Don't Have to Abort (BU-458)

ADVERTISING

*Advertising Methodology (AA, Architecture-56)

AMERICA

America (BU-500)
*America: Ended Or Reconciled? (James378-264)
America First (BU-1218)
America First!? (BU-1030)
America: You have Issues! (BU-1214)
America's Founding (BU-1576)
American Exceptionalism (& Race; BU-854)
American Values (AA, Wiz-Dumb-44)
Americana Pictures (AA, Americana-9)
America's Need for Revival (Jim5-52)
*Capitalist America (James378-91)
Divided States of America (BU-262, 1299)
Divided States of America? (CU-24)
*50 Top U.S. Values (AA, Americana-2)
*How to Heal America (BU-1075)
If Revival Broke Out (BU-566)
Love America! (BU-959)
*Mount Rushmore Speech Excerpts (Jim3-52)
National Highlights (CU-164)
Repent, America! (James9-124; BU-1213)
Secession Sampling (BU-891)
Secession Solution (BU-891)
*United We Stand, Divided We Fall (CFT-1189)
*What's Good About America? (BU-501)

APOLOGETICS

A Christian Apologetic (CU-1549)
*A Christian Apologetics Argument (James378-205; CU-1581)
*Apologetic Answers (CU-151) [Eternal questions for the curious](#)
Apologetic Answers To 250 Questions (WYLF page 135, 675)
Apologetic Conversation (& Evangelism) (CU-1593)
Apologetic Questions Addressed (WYLF, 675)
Apologetic Questions (CU-715)
Apologetics (BU-1782)
*Apologetics (CU-713, 1570)
Apologetics & Evangelism (CU-1586)
Apologetics Chapters (CU-1546)
Apologetics Elucidations & Logic (CU-1588)
Apologetics Montage (CU-1577)
Apologetics, Other Religions & Questions (CU-1588)
Apologetics: Religions' Works (CU-1592)
Apologetics: The Bible & Experience (CU-1595)
*Are Religious People Saved? (CU-711)

Atheists & Apologetics (CFT-1506)
Awesome Apologetics Sermons! (CU-1586)
Bible Skeptics (James378-214; CU-1577)
Christianity for Skeptics (CU-716)
*Contemplation (CU-1574)
*Faith & Reason (CU-1578)
Faith, Fact & Fantasy (CU-1578)
If Man Evolved (BU-1784)
Lee Strobel (At First Baptist, Dallas; BU-1784)
Noah's Ark? (BU-1838)
Religions & Apologetics (CU-1584)
The Core of Christianity (BU-73)
The Life of Jesus (CU-1397)
The Purpose of Life (BU-1377)
What If the Bible is True? (CU-1576)
What Jesus as the Son of God Means (BU-1784)
**Why? (CU-1596)
Why Believe Jesus is God? (CU-1502)
Why Believe the Bible is God's Word (CU-1577)
World Religions (BU-929)

ARCHITECTURE

Architecture (AA, Architecture+; BU-1720, 1726)
**Architecture Aficionado (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*
Art, Architecture, Inventions & Music (AAA-66)
Best Beach & Mountain Homes (Architecture; BU-1899)
Natural & Man-Made Beauty (CU-157)

ARGUMENTATION & DEBATE

Arguing with Amateurs (AA, Political Tricks-61)
Arguing With Idiots (Jim3-39)
Constructive vs. Destructive Criticism (Jim3-19; BU-1386)
Distinctions For Dummies (Jim3-20)
*Figures Of Speech (AA, Immigrants-43)
Making Distinctions (AA, Political Tricks-57)
On Logic, Distinctions & Accuracy (AA, Political Tricks-59)
'Slanguage' (AA, Immigrants-42) *Common phraseology in colloquial American diction*
*The Value Of Logic (AA, Political Tricks-51)

ART

Art, Architecture, Inventions & Music (AAA-66)
Art Pictures (AA, Architecture-31)

AUTOMOBILES

Futuristic Cars (AA, Architecture-40, 49)

BIBLE

A Brief Blurb on the Book of John (CU-1202)
A New Testament Overview on Salvation (CU-1200)
Believers In The Bible (AA, Wiz-Dumb-72)

Bible-Based Chapters (CU-589)
 *Bible Basics (James378-166; CU-682, 723)
 Bible Book Structures (James9-97)
 *Bible Commentary (CU-564)
 Bible Day: Psalms (CU-622)
 Bible Interpretation (Continued; CU-1167)
 Bible On Wealth (Specifics; James9-181)
 *Bible Reading 101 (James378-193; CU-726)
 Bible Viewed From a Political Angle (CFT-669)
 Bible Wisdom (CU-604)
 *Bible Wisdom (James378-228, 231)
 Biblically Illogical Lordship Salvation (James9-98; CU-1000)
 *Book Argument Flow & Outlining (CU-964)
 Christians & Their Bibles (CU-983)
 *Commentary: John & I John (first Books; CU-985)
 *Crazy Acts? (CU-624)
 Ecclesiastes (CU-589)
 Ecclesiastes Excerpts (James9-120, 196; CU-589-600)
 Ephesians Excerpts (CU-627)
 Gospel Questions (CU-926)
 Hidden, Hard & Harsh Verses of the Bible: New Testament (WYLF, 713)
 Highlight Your Bible: New Testament (WYLF, 711)
 James Jewels (CU-628)
 *Job Description (CU-594)
 Job's Job—Humbling Forgiveness (CU-601)
 Jonah & Peter (BU-236)
 Little Proverbs (BU-1396)
 Matthew Musings (CU-565)
 Mini Bible Commentary (CU-677)
 Mini Bible Topication (CU-696)
 **New Testament Analytical Outlines (CU-883)
 ***New Testament Book Analyses (CU-861)*
 *New Testament Book Arguments (BU-792)
 *New Testament Book Sub-Themes (CU-976)
 New Testament Book Structure & Memory Clues (CU-971)
 New Testament Chapter Summaries (CU-950)
 **New Testament Color Charts (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*
 **New Testament Commentary (CU-770)
 New Testament Executive Summaries (CU-794)
 New Testament Free Grace Commentary (CU-1252)
 New Testament Highlights (CU-970)
 New Testament Memory Tips (CU-795)
 New Testament Montage (CU-961)
 *New Testament Overview & Introduction (CU-961)
 New Testament Section (CU-497)
 **New Testament Structural Analysis (CU-947)
 *New Testament Structural & Memory Clues (CU-971)
 ***New Testament Subject Matter Outlines (CU-904)*
 Old Testament & Christians (CU-1542)

Old Testament Applicability (CU-963)
 On Reading the Old Testament (CU-1542)
 Practical Principles From Psalms & Proverbs (James9-95)
 Proverbs (CU-618)
 Proverbs On Prosperity & Poverty (James9-180)
 Proverbs: Extolling Wisdom (vs. Foolishness; James9-191)
 Psalms (CU-613)
 Psalms: A Study Of David (James9-197)
 Questions from Gospel Comparisons (CU-993)
 Resources (CU-992)
 Sad Songs Say So Much (CU-591)
 Sanctification in the Bible (CFT-1408)
 Select Bible Interpretation (CU-1134)
 Select New Testament Insights (Mini Commentary; CU-744)
 *Select New Testament Topics (CU-763)
 The Bible Is... (CU-612)
 The Bible, Remembered, Provided David with... (CU-613)
 The Condensed Old Testament (CU-500)
 The Gospel (Explained; CU-1519)
 *The Living & Written Word Of God (James9-53; CU-1470) **Christ & the Bible**
 The Wisdom Of Kings Solomon & David (James9-195)
 *The Worth of Wisdom (CFT-1179)
 What If the Bible is True? (CU-1476)
 **Why Read the Bible? (CU-681, 723, 724, 1508)
 *Why Read The Bible? (James3-40)
 *Why Read the Bible? (WYLF, page 274)
 World Class Wisdom (BEST tweets; CU-739)

BIDEN

Arguments Against Biden (BU-1222)
 Biden Badness (BU-1227)
 Biden Blunders (BU-1863)
 Biden Business Blackout? (James378-129)
 Biden His Time for Socialism? (BU-1225)
 *Biden Is a Liar, & a Socialist! (James378-81)
 Biden Is Not Bernie? (James378-49)
 Biden's Bads (James378-85; BU-1222)
 *Biden's Blessings (James378-150)
 Biden's Blunder (Afghanistan Withdrawal; James378-247; BU-1227)
 Biden's Blunders (Jim5-23)
 Biden's 'Economic' Plan (James378-56; BU-1219)
 Biden's Big Three (James378-50)
 Biden's Socialism (James378-151)
 *Bidenomics (James378-68; BU-1221)
 *Breaking Down Biden's Bullhonkey (James378-78)
 Empowering Evil (Jim5-5) **Biden started left, then moved more to the middle**
 *Jekyll Hydin' Joe Socialism (James378-89)
 Joe Biden's Inauguration Speech Excerpts (Jim5-39)
 J-O-E Spells A-O-C (Jim5-2)

Joey-Come-Lately (Jim5-9)
What Is a Doctor? (BU-979)

BULLYING

Bullies: General & Specific Responses (AA, Youth & Teens-26, 28)
On Bullying (James9-171; BU-1386)

BUSINESS

AI & America's Economic Future (Jim3-85; BU-1288)
AI, Society & Prophecy (BU-1705)
Back To Business Basics (BU-1230)
*Building a Better Business (CFT-696) *How to make your business better*
**Building a Billionaire Business (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*
*Business (James3-70) *Tips to make your business better*
Business (AA, Business-1)
Business (BU-959, 1886)
Business & Innovation (BU-1871)
*Business Basics (James9-201; BU-1229)
Business Conservatives (BU-594)
Business Consulting (CU-69)
Business Issues (BU-1631)
*Business Tips (Jim5-28 BU-1235)
Business in America (BU-506)
Business Run As Us vs. Them (vs. As A Family; James9-151)
Buyers & Sellers (James9-108) *Advice for both groups*
Cut us Off (BU-507)
*Deathly Debt (BU-509)
*Defining a Good Economy (BU-507)
Does Wealth Trickle Down? (BU-507)
Economic Growth (BU-505)
Fair Wages (BU-960)
*Free or Fair Markets? (BU-513)
History of Management-Labor Relations (BU-504)
*How to Have the Best Economy (BU-503)
How You Make Money Matters (BU-511)
*I-Robot (AKA, The Game Of Life; James378-137)
*It's Not Personal it's Business (BU-194) *Business profits end customer service?*
Justice at Work (James378-123; BU-1527)
*Motivation: Why We Buy (AA, Architecture-55)
No One Can Tell You How To Run Your Business? (BU-1032)
*Pro Business & Pro Worker (BU-1231)
Pro-Business (BU-503, 1235)
Profit-Sharing (BU-959)
Robots, Business & Prophecy (BU-1235)
*Slimy Salesmen (CFT-1137)
The AI/Robotics Dilemma (BU-1633)
The Best-Qualified Get Hired? (James9-6)

Wall Street Woes (BU-1233)

CAPITALISM–SEE ALSO: SOCIALISM VS. CAPITALISM

- Are Capitalism Or Socialism Perfect? (BU-1062)
- Bridled Or Unbridled Capitalism? (BU-1058)
- Capitalism & Christianity (BU-524)
- Capitalism & Conservatism (BU-523)
- Capitalism or Socialism? (BU-647, 1061)
- Capitalism, Unbridled Capitalism & Christianity (BU-382)
- *Capitalism’s Challenges (BU-522)
- Capitalist America (BU-1238)
- Crapitalism? (BU-1568)
- Free or Fair Markets? (BU-513)
- Free (Unregulated) Markets favor the Rich & Businesses! (BU-1069)
- *In Defense of Capitalism (James3-22; BU-1237)
- *Pure or Bridled Capitalism? (BU-523)
- The Problem(s) With Capitalism (BU-377)
- *Unbridled Capitalism (& Life Perspective; BU-524)

CENTRISM–SEE: PLEDGED POLITICIANS

CHRISTIAN CABAL–SEE ALSO: POLITICS & RELIGION

- “America is a Christian nation, and always will be” (BU-1089)
- Cabal Achievements (BU-142)
- Cabal Careers Credibility (BU-82)
- Cabal History (BU-100)
- Cabal Origins & Character (BU-95, 140)
- Christian Cabal (BU-1562)
- Christian Cabal Olive Branch (BU-336)
- Critique of the Christian Cabal (BU-90)
- Demonizing Lost People is Un-Christlike (BU-1079)
- Dirt of the Christian Cabal (BU-99)
- Dobson’s Hypocrisy (Convenient & Corrupt; BU-1011)
- #FakeChristian (BU-1091)
- Fake Christian Pundits (BU-1043)
- Franklin Graham & Christian Nationalism (BU-1089)
- Godless Democrats? (BU-1078)
- Is America a “Christian Nation?” (BU-1037)
- Jack Graham: Trump Sycophant (BU-1102)
- Jeffress Junk (BU-262, 270, 271)
- News Articles (BU-434)
- Religious Rights (BU-317)
- Response to Kenneth Copeland Calling for Trump Prayer (BU-389)
- Robert Jeffress & Christian Nationalism (BU-1090)
- Secularization From Separatism & Under-Evangelism (BU-85)
- Stacking SCOTUS (BU-1167)
- The Christian Cabal (BU-144, 160, 163)

Win At All Costs? (BU-356)

CHURCH & STATE-SEE: POLITICS & RELIGION

CHURCH LIFE

(See also: Apologetics, Churchianity, Evangelism, Lordship Salvation, Politics & Religion, Spirituality, Theology)

A Brief History of the BEST Christians Songs (CU-591)

Alternatives to EDDBS Priorities (BU-999)

American Christians Living for Self #1!? (BU-1735)

America's Solution (AKA, If Revival Broke Out; BU-1253)

Are You a Church Customer? (BU-11)

*As Goes the Church, So Goes the Culture (BU-567)

Asbury Revival? (BU-1584)

*Apostle-Less Evangelism (CU-1398)

Biblical Church (BU-12)

Biblical Church (BU-551, 928)

Body Life (CU-568, 1495, 1497)

Calvinism & Arminianism (CU-1524)

Calvinism Or Arminianism? (CU-1056, 1526)

Carnality (CU-1186)

Carnality (Sinfully-Living 'Christians'; BU-1765)

Carnality, Lordship Salvation & Lordship Commitment (BU-1773)

Catholics & Protestants (James378-102; BU-1241) **Where we differ & how we can unite**

Charismatics (CU-673)

Christ & Culture (CFT-704) **How carnality made Christians voting for Trump easy**

*Christian Victory (Described; CU-1477)

Christians & Sin (Carnality; CU-984, 1487)

Christians & the Safety Net (BU-1246)

Church (CU-629)

Church (BU-997, 1031)

Church & God's Priorities (BU-1635)

Church as a Business/Churchianity (BU-1002)

Church-As-A-Business (BU-15)

Church-As-A-Business' #1 Crime (BU-10)

Church Commitment (BU-74)

Church Discipleship (BU-1759)

Church Growth & Other Issues (BU-3)

Church Issues (BU-1759)

Church 'Law Of Attraction?' (BU-51, 56)

Church Message 1: Christian Nationalism? (BU-555)

Church Message 2: The 5/10/13 Problem (BU-559)

Church Message 3: Evangelism Then & Now (BU-561)

Church Message 4: Carnality Condemned (BU-563)

*Church Mess-Of-This-Age (Mess-Age; BU-554)

Church Polity (BU-1638)

*Church Polity Handbook (CU-662)

Church Priorities (BU-1242)

Church Problems (CU-638)
 Church Purge (BU-573)
 Church Reproof (& Talk of Judgment; BU-1642)
 Church The Way It Is Supposed To Be (BU-1100)
 Church Unity (BU-543)
 Churchianity Disclaimer(s); BU-83)
 Churchianity vs. Christianity (BU-73, 148, 159)
 *Churchianity vs. Christianity (BU-144, 544, 606)
 Churchianity's Effects (BU-146)
 Committed Church (BU-75)
 Culture Over Christ (BU-1036)
 Deficient Churches (BU-1041)
 *Denominations (BU-536)
 Denominations & Charismatics (BU-541)
 Do You Like Church? (James9-145)
 Doctrine (CU-672)
 *Doctrine of Healing (CU-1527)
 EDBS Priorities (BU-156; CU-1490, 1493)
 Emotion Sermons (Jim5-58)
 Excerpts from Quitting Church (BU-52)
 Fake Christians & Tares (CU-983)
 False (Fake) Church (BU-80)
 Female Preachers (CU-674, 1545)
 Fleecing the Flock? Be Like Billy Graham (BU-999)
 Fourth Judgment (BU-1646)
 Glorify God (BU-515)
 God's Top Priorities (AKA, God's Will; CU-1502)
 *Gospel Starts With Go (James9-43; CU-1400)
 How Church Works (James378-180; BU-1243) [The right way to practice church](#)
 How Revival Can Come (James9-17)
 How to Maximize Your Church (BU-573)
 If Only the Lost Knew of Christian Omission! (CU-1416)
 If Revival Broke Out (BU-566)
 Is God's Church Divided? (BU-527)
 Is Your Pastor Evangelistic? (CU-1406)
 Leonard Ravenhill-isms (James9-134)
 Millennials & Church-Going (BU-9)
 Minimum Standard for the Church (BU-630)
 Missing Ingredient: Relational Discipleship (CU-986)
 *Modern Church Deficiencies (BU-564)
 Money & Christianity (BU-1553)
 Non-Christians: Ask Christians To Prove Their Devotion (BU-1002)
 On Boring Church (James9-138) [The causes & cures for this ailment](#)
 On Boring Church (BU-547)
 On Sermonizing (BU-535)
 Parishioner Priorities (James9-48; BU-1240) [What laymen care about](#)
 Pastoral Sermon Prep (& Lordship Salvation; BU-

Pastors & Revival (CFT-1339)
 Pastors Are To Lead in Evangelism! (CU-1406)
 Permanent Solutions (AA, Life Lessons)
 Pope-ing or Popping Off? (BU-1507)
 Practical Prophecy Events (CU-1499)
 *Prayer, Answered (BU-568)
 Problems With a Bible-Deficient Church (CU-690)
 Quitting Church: Why the Faithful are Fleeing... (BU-52)
 Revival or No Survival! (CFT-1063)
 Seeker-Sensitive Church Practice? (BU-1762)
 Seminary Curricula (BU-1762)
 Sermons on Emotions (BU-535)
 *Sermon to U.S. Pastors (CFT-1100) **Logic on why full evangelism has to happen**
 Small Churches, Big Growth? (CU-674)
 Small, Struggling Pastors (BU-57) **Jesus' #1 concern is for the least, that there be no lack**
 Southern Baptist Convention 2023: Women Preachers (BU-1668)
 Southern Baptists 2020 (BU-96)
 Southwestern Seminary (BU-1084)
 The Core of Christianity (BU-73)
 The Cure For The Church (James9-141) **Judgment if the Church doesn't repent, IMO**
 The Danger of False Doctrine (CU-1534)
 *The Gospel (James3-19, 38; CU-1518, 1519, 1705)
 The Gospel (Explained; CU-1417)
 *Tithing? (BU-1879; CU-1531)
 2014-2019 Christian Messages (BU-441)
 *Various & Sundry Doctrines (CU-1521)
 What Church Is (BU-1764)
 What If the Bible is True? (CU-1476)
 What If the Church (BU-553)
 **What is a Pastor? (CU-661)
 **What is Church? (CU-653)
 What Is a Church? (James378-177) **God's answer, vs. man's traditions**
 White & Black Christians (BU-1248)
 Who Should Be a Pastor? (BU-926)
 Why the Faithful are Fleeing [Church] (BU-52)
 Why the Great Commission Doesn't Get Done (CU-1419)

CHURCH GROWTH

*Biblical Church Growth (BU-16, 50, 575)
 Church Growth & Other Issues (BU-3)
 *Church Growth Man's Way (BU-580)
 *Church Purge (BU-573)
 How to Maximize Your Church (BU-573)
 Small Churches, Big Growth? (CU-672)
 *Small Church Church Growth (BU-577)
 Un-Bible-Informed Church Growth (BU-32, 47)

CHURCHIANITY

An Indictment Of U.S. Christianity (James9-212)
Business Men Or Pastors? (James9-104)
Church-As-A-Business (BU-15)
Church-As-A-Business' #1 Crime (BU-10)
*Churchianity vs. Christianity (BU-73, 144, 148, 159, 606)
Churchianity vs. Christianity (James378-179)
Churchianity's Effects (BU-146) **Dumb or devilish is NOT a good rep for our Lord!**
Church Growth & Political Power Idolatry (James9-175)
Church Or Business? (James9-122)
Church Rebuke (James378-170) **Problems in the Church**
Fake Christianity (James9-60) **Less than revealed versions of the religion**
First vs. Last Church (James378-176) **The first churches out-performed us**
Money & Ministry (James9-140)
Old Testament & Christians (James9-127; CU-1542) **How Christians apply the Old**
Prevalent Worldliness Unnoticed in the Laodicean Church (BU-1630)
The Apostasy (James378-178) **Christians supporting sin in politics is heresy**
The Myth Of Churchianity (Mk. 7:8; Jim3-66) **Unbiblical church is disobedience**
Why the Faithful are Fleeing [Church] (BU-52)

COMMUNISM

*Calling all Communist Citizens (BU-587)
*Communicating to Communists (BU-585)
*Communism & GOP Policy (BU-583)
Defeating Communist Dictators (BU-588)
*Opposing Communism (BU-583)

CONSERVATISM

Accusations Against Conservatives (BU-621)
An Expose of Political Conservatism (BU-1259)
Because I'm A Christian, I Cannot Be A Political Conservative (CU-650)
*Business Conservatives (BU-594)
Can You Handle The Truth? (James9-30) **Trump voters loved MY ideas!**
Carnality, Cash & Conservatism (BU-950)
Caustic vs. Common Sense Conservatism (James9-16, 22)
*Caustic vs. Compassionate Conservatives (BU-595)
Censoring Conservatives (James378-58) **Big tech decides what's true?**
Cherry-Picking 'Constitutional' conservatives (BU-1266)
Christians & Conservatism (James9-168) **Must believers be political conservatives?**
Christians & Conservatism I (BU-1707)
Cold Cons vs. "Compassionate Conservatives" (James9-149)
Cold-Hearted Founders? (BU-1058)
*Condemning Caustic Conservatism (James378-217)
Cons vs. Commies (BU-617)
Conservatism (BU-1031)
*Conservatism & Big Oil (BU-605)
Conservatism & Christian Nationalism (BU-1098)
Conservatism & Christianity (BU-23, 1588)
Conservatism & Country (BU-612)

Conservatism & Wealth (BU-1076)
 Conservatism is 'Christian?' (BU-1771)
 Conservatism is Christian & Constitutional? (BU-979)
 Conservatism Is Christ-Like? (BU-1056)
 Conservatism is Patriotism? (BU-604)
 Conservatism Taken to its Logical Conclusions (BU-1710)
 *Conservatism vs. Christianity (BU-606, 617)
 *Conservatism's Credits (CFT-779)
 *Conservatism's Downside (James378-226)
 *Conservatism's Evils (James378-185)
 Conservatism's Negatives (CFT-354)
 *Conservatism's Negatives (James378-184; BU-613)
 Conservatism's Positives (CFT-356)
 Conservative Assumptions Analyzed (BU-1262)
 Conservative Champions: The Rich (BU-616)
 Conservative Economic Theory Is the Answer? (BU-159)
 Conservative Extremes (BU-622)
 Conservative Family Values (BU-598)
 Conservative "Help" For the Poor (BU-1058)
 *Conservative Kryptonite: Centrism (BU-597)
 Conservative Mantras (BU-616)
 Conservative Negatives (BU-977)
 *Conservative Values (James378-237; BU-1270) *Far rights' wrongs*
 Conservative Worldview (BU-71)
 Conservatives (BU-1796)
 Conservatives & Currency (BU-95)
 Conservatives & SCOTUS Picks (BU-619)
 Conservatives & The Poor's Costs (James9-21)
 Conservatives & Welfare (CFT-785)
 Conservatives Seceding Upon A Biden Win (James378-188)
 Constitution & Conservatism (BU-600)
 *Constitutional vs. Political Conservatism (James378-73) *Two types of conservatives*
 Core of Conservatism (BU-613, 619)
 *CPAC Mess or Message? (BU-608)
 Cynicism in Conservatism (BU-607)
 Davis' Dumb Decisions (BU-1027)
 DeSatanist Sleepiness vs. Disney Wokeness (BU-974)
 Disney vs. DE-Satanist (BU-973)
 Don't Tread On Me (BU-1030)
 Everyone Against The Far Right Cult! (BU-994)
 *Evils of the Far Right (BU-591, 599)
 Far Right & Trumpism (BU-934)
 Far Right Errors (BU-649)
 Far Right Failings (BU-1050)
 Far Right Ideology (BU-1028)
 Far Right Wish List (BU-1071)
 Far Right/Trumpism (BU-934, 1023)

Fighting the Far Right (BU-1014)
 Free Speech Threatened? (Jim5-34)
 God Wrote the Constitution, Dan Patrick? (BU-1051)
 How The Far Right “Thinks” (BU-1028)
 ‘I’m a Conservative’ (CFT-901) **Your identity is not in your political ideology**
 Is It Hard to be a (‘Persecuted’) Conservative? (BU-1060)
 Is Political Conservatism Selfish? (James9-89)
 Keep Politics Out of Business! Disney: Come to Texas! (BU-973)
 Limbaugh Lies (BU-1258)
 Limbaugh Quotes (Rebutted; BU-1257)
 Mad Son Caw-Thorn In the Flesh (Jim5-51)
 Moms For Liberty? (BU-1693)
 Most Conservative is Most Holy? (BU-494)
 No Nuance Conservatives (BU-602)
 Opposing the Far Right (BU-939)
 ‘Owning’ Disney? (BU-975)
 Pansies Persecuted? (Jim5-65)
 Political Conservatives & Southern Baptists (BU-530)
 Political Conservatism & Wealth (James9-184)
 Political Door Knocker (BU-971)
 Poor-Thinking Christians (BU-44)
 Positives of Political Conservatism (BU-1265)
 Pure Conservatism is Worldliness! (BU-1860)
 Pro-Conservatism (BU-596)
 *Radical vs. Reasonable Conservatives (James378-223)
 Saying You’re A Conservative (James9-157; BU-1271) **The often praised, and loaded term
 has baggage**
 Slamming the Far Right (BU-651)
 Take Over America? (BU-1028)
 *Ten Commandments of Conservatism (CFT-1152)
 The Constitution Requires Causticness? (BU-1024)
 The Devil & “Conservatism” (BU-1053)
 The Far Right Trump Cult (BU-1605)
 The Far Right’s Needs (BU-985)
 The Religion of Conservatism (BU-27)
 The Sins & Stupidities of Conservatism (BU-1270)
 Theological vs. Political Conservatism (BU-1859)
 Things Non-Democrats Oppose (BU-1742)
 Trump ‘Cult?’ (BU-935)
 Trumpsters (BU-932)
 What Conservatives Believe (Including on Race; BU-1266)
 *What is Freedom? (Jim5-54)
 Where I Oppose Far Right Conservatism (BU-624)
 Where The Right Is Wrong (BU-622)
 Why Conservatives Get Hated (CFT-1213)

COVID-19

America 2.0? (Jim3-69) **How America may emerge/be changed by Covid**
Coronavirus & Race Relations (Jim3-41) **Covid & BLM abuses, for politics**
*Covid Blueprint Summary (Jim3-45)
Covid-19 Blueprint (CU-173)
Covid Mandates? (James378-241)
Frustration Through The Roof (James378-2) **Covid common sense**
Mask Mandates & Anti-Vaxxers (James378-263)
Pandemic Presidents (Vaccine Dissemination Plan; Jim5-41) **How to get the vaccines out**
Rules & Rebels (Jim3-21) **Rules should be opportunities, not barriers to success**
What Covid Can Teach Us (Jim3-24)
Why So Slow, & How To Speed It Up? (Jim3-60) **Gov't response like Manhattan Project**

CRIME

*Confronting Crime (James3-23; BU-1358)
Law & Order? (James3-51; BU-1355) **Jail must be just**
Law & Order, & Orderly Taxes (BU-180) **Down crime, & the 'crime' of tax avoidance**
*Learn the Law (Jim5-7) **Ignorance of the law is no excuse for its violation**
Looting (Jim5-62)
Maine's Mass Murderer (BU-1832)
Mass Shootings (BU-1065, 1552)
Stockton Serial Killer (BU-1081)
Tribute to Baylor's Liza Fletcher (BU-1075)

CULTURE & SOCIETY

Cancel Culture (BU-785, 1298, 1300)
Cancel the Cancel Culture! (BU-1457)
Country Folks (BU-983)
Culture Over Christ (BU-1036)
Dallas Mavericks (BU-988)
Farmers & Ranchers (BU-1274)
Hookers & Druggies (James9-44) **How life can be bettered for these two groups**
If Jesus' Parents Had Been Born American (BU-1574)
If Revival Broke Out (BU-566)
**If You Could Change the World (BU-1843)
In Go(l)d We Trust (BU-306)
Kanye Kraziness: Boo, Not Ye-a! (BU-1082)
Money > Morals? Is the U.S. Church Like Acts? (BU-1001)
Secularizing Of America!?! (Jim3-16)
Surfside Condo Collapse (BU-333)
Texas Traffic (BU-256)
Unifying Events (BU-1893)
*Word To The World (James9-55) **Is the Great Commission literal?**

DEBT-SEE: NATIONAL DEBT

DEMOCRATS

Biden Blunders (BU-1862)
Blooming Idiot Or Bloomberg? (James9-94)

Bloomberg Blunders (James378-62)
Dem Win Or Dim-Witted? (James9-42) **Socialism will spilt, if not end, our nation**
Dems & GOPs 2024 (BU-426)
Dems & the Poor (Jim5-67)
Democrat Debate #1: Socialism (BU-407)
Democrat Dumbness (James378-65) **Extremists endanger America**
Democrat Power Depends on Dependency (BU-746, 1095)
Democrat Strategy for 2016 to 2020 (CFT-830)
Democrats & Centrists (BU-767)
Dems & GOP's 2024 (BU-421)
Democrats & Liberalism (BU-1071)
Democrats' Dilemma (Jim3-83) **Socialism isn't how you cure Capitalism's ills**
Democrats' Socialist Evils (BU-416)
Gavin 'New'-Some(e): Mainly Same 'Old' Liberalism! (BU-1855)
Pre-Books Dems 2019 (BU-368)
Slamming the Far Left (BU-651)
The Left's Negatives (BU-984)

DISCIPLESHIP

Body Life (CU-570, 1497, 1499)
Calling For Commitment (CU-1444)
Canceling Carnality (CU-1115)
Carnality (CU-1119)
Christian Carnality (CU-1488)
Christian Victory (Described) (CU-1477)
Christians & Carnality (CU-683)
Christians & Ethics (CU-1484)
Christians & Morality (CU-1460)
Christians & Sin (Carnality; CU-984, 1487)
Christians & Their Bibles (CU-983)
Christians Can Be Thankful for... (CU-1471)
Christians' Will in Sanctification (CU-1016, 1058)
Church Message 4: Carnality Condemned (BU-563)
Commitment (CU-1458)
Confessing Christ? (CU-1204)
Conviction & Faith-Walking (CU-1476)
Conviction or Commitment (CU-1022)
Developing a Discipleship Lifestyle (CU-1454)
Disciple (CU-1185)
Discipleship (CU-672)
Discipleship Chapters (CU-1443)
Discipleship Montage (CU-1476)
Doctrine of Discipleship (CU-1443)
Doctrine of Sanctification (CU-1049, 1477, 1503)
EDBS Priorities (CU-1488, 1493)
Faith & Works (CU-1462)
*Faith Walking (CU-685)
Fake Christians & Tares (CU-983)
Follow-Up (bu-1759; CU-1193, 1294)

Free Grace Sanctification (CU-1226)
 God's Top Priorities (AKA, God's Will; CU-1502)
 Good Deeds, God Deeds & Bad Deeds (CU-648)
 How to be Led by the Spirit (CU-1510)
 How To Live by Grace vs. Law (CU-676)
 How To Walk by Faith, vs. Under Law (CU-1117)
 *How Will You Look Back From Heaven? (CU-1486)
 How's Your Future Looking? (CU-1536)
 Identity & Inheritance in Christ (CU-1466)
 Inheritance & identity in Christ (CU-1472)
 Law or Grace Sanctification? (CU-651)
 License, Legalism Or Liberty? (CU-1054)
 Objective vs. Subjective Faith (CU-646)
 Old Testament & Christians (CU-1542)
 On Applying the Bible (CU-681, 684)
 On Obeying the Bible (CU-682)
 *On Spiritual Gifts (CU-1546)
 Poor-Thinking Christians (BU-44)
 Prayer (CU-1418)
 Prayer & Answer (BU-633)
 Repentance & Faith Rest (CU-677)
 Salvation vs. Sanctification (CU-1138, 1539)
 Sanctification (CU-676)
 Sanctification & Spirituality (CU-1502)
 Sanctification Exegesis (CU-1539)
 Scripture Memory Essentials (CU-677)
 Speak or Burn? (CU-1017)
 Struggles of the Saints (CU-1485)
 The Doctrine of Sanctification (CU-1503)
 The Missing Ingredient: Relational Discipleship (CU-1053)
 The Need for Discipleship (CU-1455)
 This is Not That (CU-1453)
 Un-Christian Christian Carnality (CU-1489)
 Urgent Call! (CU-1493)
 Walking by Faith (CU-1509)
 What is Discipling? (CU-1133)
 **Who Are You, Christian? (CU-1465)
 Why Be A Disciple? (CU-1447)
 Why Be Committed to Christ? (CU-1450, 1508)
 Why Believe Jesus is God? (CU-1502)
 **Why Read the Bible? (CU-681, 723, 724, 1508)
 *Why Read The Bible? (James3-40)
 *Why Read the Bible? (WYLF, page 274)
 Works & Salvation (CU-1463)
 Wordliness Weakens the Word's Work Within (CU-1115)

DOCTRINE-SEE: THEOLOGY

ECONOMY

*A Good Economy (James9-205; BU-169) **A good economy is good for all**

A Good Economy How To's (BU-170)
 A Great Economy (BU-1850)
 AI & America's Economic Future (Jim3-85; BU-1288)
 *America's Economic Future (Jim3-87)
 AOC's MMT Economics (BU-406)
 Bridled Or Unbridled Capitalism? (BU-1058)
 Capitalism & Poverty (BU-1239)
 *Centrist Economic Theory (James9-207; BU-167, 1425)
 #CommonSense Insights on Inflation (BU-963)
 Conservative Economic Theory Is the Answer? (BU-159)
 Deadly Debt & Economics 101 (BU-1278)
 Defining a Good Economy (BU-507)
 Does Wealth Trickle Down? (BU-507)
 Economic Common Sense (James9-45; BU-1282)
 Economic Growth (BU-505)
 Economic Issues (BU-164) *Is conservative fiscal policy always best for all?*
 Economic Justice? (BU-820)
 *Economic Sanity (Jim3-4)
 *Economics 101 for Poor People (Jim5-44; BU-1472)
 Economy (BU-1587, 1847)
 Economy Issues (BU-1589, 1699)
 Equal Pay (BU-1448)
 *Ethical Economy (James9-61)
 Fair Or Living Wage? (BU-176)
 *Flood Sideways (Centrist) Economics (BU-1094)
 Free or Fair Markets? (BU-512)
 *Future Economics & Employment (BU-174)
 *Government & Economics (Jim3-82; BU-1285)
 History of Management-Labor Relations (BU-504)
 *How To Have a Good Economy (CFT-890; BU-170, 502)
 *How to Power Through Poverty (BU-1466)
 Inflation (BU-1588)
 Inflation (I & II; BU-1849, 1850)
 Inflation Analysis (BU-961)
 Inflation, Economics & Morality (BU-962)
 Labor Agreed to Peanuts? (BU-886)
 Lower Taxes Grow An economy (Leaving Debt as a Boat Anchor)? (BU-1758)
 Middle Class (BU-1523)
 *Politics & Economics (CFT-968; BU-1281)
 Politics & Economics (James9-204)
 Pro Business & Pro Worker (BU-1230)
 Pro-Labor (BU-1649)
 *'Religious Economics' (James378-107; BU-1288) *How to make our economy more moral*
 Squeeze the Middle Class (BU-165)
 The Economy & Inflation (BU-960)
 *The Value of Money (BU-406) *How long will blind faith in unbacked currency last?*
 THIS Inflation's Causes (BU-961)

Trade & Protectionist Tariffs (Jim3-18)
Trickle Down on the Little Guy (BU-1281)
Trickle Down: Trick or Ear Tickle? (BU-1284)
*When Is The American Economy Doing Well? (Jim3-86; BU-1286)

ENERGY

Climate Clamoring (BU-1331)
Ecology (BU-1551)
Energy Common Sense (BU-1328)
Green Energy & Black Gold (BU-179)
Green Energy Solutions (BU-701)
Make Green Off Going Green (BU-698)

EDUCATION

*College Education (James3-68; BU-1291) **How to succeed in college**
Education Extremes (James3-42)
*Education Extremism (CFT-833) **The pressure for grades brings high stress**
*Education In America (James3-43) **Beating the system of education**
Test-Taking & Book Reading Skills (AA, Youth & Teens-43)
*The American Education System (BU-628) **How to graduate the best students**
*2020 Commencement Speech (James3-16; BU-1375)

ENERGY

*Chicken Little Climate Clamorers? (James378-94)
Climate Change Catastrophe (James9-77) **Let libs solve it**
Climate Clamorers (CFT-762) **Common sense on cleaning up the environment**
Climate Clamoring (BU-1331)
Ecology (BU-1551)
*Energy Common Sense (James378-61; BU-1328)
Going Green Costs Green (James378-75)
Green Energy & Black Gold (BU-179)
*Make Green Off Going Green (James9-115)
*On Green Energy (James3-58) **We need more in the future; it must be reliable & efficient**

EVANGELISM

A Plan for Every Church's Fair Share of Evangelism (CU-687)
Apostle-Less Evangelism (CU-1331)
*Are Religious People Saved? (CU-711)
Ban Evangelism, as a Priorities Illustration? (BU-1010)
Biblical Follow-Up Information (CU-1234, 1703)
Children & Conversion (CU-1183)
Christians Sending People to Hell (BU-1041)
Church Message 3: Evangelism Then & Now (BU-561)
Doctrine of Evangelism (CU-1380)
Easy Evangelism? (James378-162; CU-1374)
Evangelism (James9-131; CU-618, 685, 1371) **Theology of biblical evangelism**
Evangelism & Apologetics (CU-1429)
Evangelism & God's Top Priorities (Unpublished; BU-1125)
Evangelism & Religion (BU-1823)

Evangelism Chapters (CU-1361)
 *Evangelism Education (CU-1426)
 Evangelism Elucidations & Logic (CU-1428, 1435)
 Evangelism Errors (CU-705)
 Evangelism Montage (CU-1380)
 *Evangelism Theology (WYLF, page 259)
 Evangelism Tidbits (CU-1422, 1425)
 Everyone Needs the Bible (CU-1120)
 Excuses for Non-Evangelism (CU-1410)
 False Allegations & “Thinking” (BU-998)
 *Fifty Reasons To Evangelize (WYLF, page 70)
 Fishing For Trout Among Bass (BU-998)
 Follow-Up (CU-1193, 1294)
 FULL Evangelism (BU-1127, 1133)
 Global Evangelism (James3-61)
 *Global Evangelism (CU-1383, 1394)
 Global Great Commission (CU-1388)
 Global Great Commission! (James378-268)
 Gospel Starts With Go (James9-43; CU-1400)
 Hell for One Sin? (CU-1533)
 Hell vs. Heaven (CU-1533)
 Hell-O Or Hell-No? (James9-146) **What will await your death?**
 How To Evangelize (James378-174; CU-1371) **Biblical evangelism**
 How’s Your Future Looking? (CU-1536)
 If Only the Lost Knew of Christian Omission! (CU-1416)
 Incomplete Evangelism (CU-1408)
 Is Your Pastor Evangelistic? (CU-1406)
 Man’s Lostness (CU-1515)
 Minimum Standard for the Church (BU-630)
 Missional Ministry (CFT-1332) **Worldly churches don’t godly prioritize**
 Moral Evangelism (CU-1402)
 Naïve Evangelism Attempts (CU-693)
 *On Hell (WYLF, page 82)
 Open letter to Every Religion Member (CU-1430)
 Our Global Evangelism Efforts (& Excuses; CU-692)
 Pastors Are To Lead in Evangelism! (CU-1404)
 Pastors’ Evangelism Excuses (James378-171; CU-1375)
 Post-Evangelism!?! (James378-269; CU-1418)
 Salvation by Faith Verses (CU-1202)
 *Sermon I’ll Give at YOUR Church (James378-173; BU-1415) **Why evangelize?**
 Sir Paul McCartney & Heaven (BU-1762)
 *The Duty of Every Christian (CU-1407)
 *The Evils of Evangelismlessness (CU-1411)
 The FULL Gospel (James378-175; CU-1468)
 The Global Evangelism Need (BU-1763)
 *The Gospel (James3-19, 38; CU-1518) **All you need to know to go to Heaven**
 The Gospel In History (James9-14; CU-1536) **God’s good news through the ages**
 *The Life of Jesus (CU-1397)
 *The Most Important Message In The World (James378-172; CU-1361) **Church: Evangelize!**

The Most Important Topic In the World (BU-1120)
*The Ninety-Nine & One? (James3-28; CU-1378) **Low expectations bring low results**
The Task At Hand (in Evangelism; CU-686)
The World's Greatest Crisis (CFT-1177) **Under-evangelism guarantees some people Hell**
To Go Or Not To Go? (James9-69)
Tribute to Billy Graham (CFT-1187)
Under-Evangelistic Churches (BU-997)
*Urgent Call! (James378-266; CU-1493) **FULL evangelism is job one!**
What is Salvation? (BU-1731; CU-1177, 1199)
What Must I Do to Be Saved? (CU-1369)
Who Can Be Saved? (CU-1183)
Why Some People Reject Jesus (BU-1873)
Why the Great Commission Doesn't Get Done (CU-1419)
Will Any Church Reach All Nearby Lost? (CU-1419)
Word to the World (CU-1362)
World Missions (CU-1390)

EXTREMISTS-SEE: POLITICAL EXTREMES

FAR RIGHT-SEE: TRUMP & TRUMPISM

FOREIGN POLICY-SEE: GLOBAL VISION

GIVING PLEDGE & GIVING BACK

A 'You Problem?' (BU-304) **The only person ultimately concerned w/your wages is you**
Giving Fatigue (James378-16)
Moral Musings Regarding Government (CFT-952)
On the Giving Pledge (BU-1491)
Where Have All The Money Trees Gone? (BU-194)
Why Give Back? (BU-884)

GLOBAL VISION

A Post-Globalization World (BU-694)
Afghanistan (BU-1309)
Bully Empowerers (BU-955)
Calling all Communist Citizens (BU-587)
China (BU-1852)
*Christian Foreign Aid Policy (BU-188)
Christian Foreign Policy (BU-253, 1302)
*Christian Foreign Policy (vs. Worldly Wordview; James9-183)
Communicating to Communists (BU-585)
*Communist Chinese (James3-10; BU-1316)
*Conquering Communism (BU-195)
Cultures (BU-1852)
Defeating Communist Dictators (BU-588)
Democracy (Jim5-21) **Every human deserves to be free!**
*Devilish Dictators (James3-17; 9-56)
Dictators: The West vs. Communism (BU-1305)
Don't Under- or Over-Fund the War (BU-955)
Drone Shootdown (BU-199)

Earth 2.0 (Jim3-61)
 Evil Regime (& Liars; Jim5-6)
 *Foreign Policy (BU-664)
 Foreign Policy & National Security (BU-1613)
 Foreign Policy Faux Pas (BU-231) **Fair & firm foreign policy is always in order**
 Foreign Policy: Then & Now (BU-261)
 Generating Global Good (AA, Global Good-1)
 Global Dictators (BU-680)
 Global: Downing Dictators (BU-1818)
 Global Economic Cooperation? (BU-688)
 Global Economics (BU-691)
 *Global Foreign Policy (James9-107; BU-654)
 *Global Governments (BU-181)
 Global Needs (Vision; BU-658)
 Global Plan (BU-1320)
 Global Poor (BU-666)
 Global Poverty (BU-1315)
 *Global Rights (James9-50; BU-1314)
 Global Vision (CFT-874) **Behaviors all sane nations should agree to engage**
 *Global Vision (BU-179, 692, 1703) **Striking correct balance between green & black TX tea
(energy)**
 *Global Vision (James9-182, 189) **What the world needs now**
 *Global Vision Specifics (James9-182; BU-1313) **How poor nations can rise**
 Global Win-Win Vision (BU-1807)
 Globalism (BU-1785)
 *Globalism & U.S. Workers (BU-690)
 *Globalization's Impact (BU-689)
 Hamas vs. Israel & Peaceful Palestinians (BU-1811)
 Hellbound Putin Will Go Rogue? (BU-955)
 History as His Story (BU-661)
 How Dictators Could be Ousted (BU-1819)
 How To Avert World War 3 (CU-352)
 How To Deal with Evil Regimes (BU-1787)
 If the Dollar Wasn't the Global Reserve Currency (BU-1787)
 *International Law & Order (BU-659)
 International Relations (BU-1308)
 Iran Irrationality (BU-198)
 Israel (BU-1349)
 Israel Idiocy Policies (BU-1346)
 John Lennon's Imagined World (BU-258)
 Meeting the Globe's Needs (BU-686)
 Military Conflicts & International Relations (BU-1306)
 *Naughty Nations? (James9-102; BU-657)
 Olympic-Sized Vision (BU-936)
 *On The Palestinian Problem (James3-57; BU-1347)
 Opposing Communism (BU-583)
 *People of North Korea (James378-46; BU-1304)

- Prophecy & Global Vision (BU-1808)
- Putin as Hitler #2? (BU-1789)
- Putin on Ukraine (BU-889)
- Reimagined Government Systems (BU-257)
- *Reining In Rogue Nations (BU-198, 633)
- Russia & China (BU-889)
- Russian Coup? (BU-1683)
- Severe Force, or Don't Engage (BU-954)
- Sri Lanka Terrorism (BU-409)
- *Strong Man Summits? (BU-682)
- Syria-Sly (BU-652)
- Terrorism Tactics (BU-410)
- *The New Cold War (James3-25; BU-653)
- *The Way Things Ought To Be (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*
- *Third World Solutions (BU-193)
- Ukraine (BU-953, 1575, 1877)
- Ukraine & Russia (BU-1682)
- Ukraine Blueprint: Hell Week (CU-335)
- *Ukraine War Precursor Message (BU-666)
- U.S. Foreign Policy (James378-160; BU-1319)
- Warnings To the World! (BU-1114)
- Wasting Money, Over Time! (BU-955)
- What the West Must Do (BU-1789)
- What To Do About Ukraine? (BU-1878)
- Worldview: The State of the World (BU-1322)
- *Wouldn't It Be Great? (BU-441) *What if's for a what could be world*

GOVERNMENT

- *A Sensible Safety Net (James378-38)
- America's Number One Need (BU-299)
- Common Sense Taxes & Government Size (BU-1699)
- *Compulsory Civic Service (James378-41; BU-1432) *Why you should consider it, for lower taxes*
- *Defund Welfare? (James378-76)
- Do Something, Nothing, Less Or A Lot? (James378-36)
- *Fair Share Taxes (James378-39)
- Fascism or Fairness? (BU-964)
- Government & Economics (BU-1285)
- Government & Entitlement Reform (BU-1655)
- Human Rights (& Wrongs; CFT-895) *Reasonable vs. extreme (or lacking) human rights*
- Infrastructure (BU-1449)
- John Lennon's Government Systems (James9-193; BU-1324) *Reasonable aspects of "Imagine"*
- Maslow's Hierarchy Of Government Needs? (James9-46; BU-1327)
- Mob Rule? (James378-84)
- Nations, Repentance & Judgment (BU-1702)
- No More (BU-439)

Political Systems (James9-164; BU-1326) **Pos & neg of all major systems**
Prioritized Problems (BU-986)
Reimagined Government Systems (BU-257)
Right to Have State's Rights (BU-331)
SCOTUS & the Constitution (BU-1182)
Solving Problems (BU-740)
*Streamlined Government: How Government Can Do More With Less (James378-40; BU-1327)
The Solution: 'The Terrific Twelve' (BU-1441)

GREEN ENERGY

Big Oil (BU-1874)
Creative and Responsible Oil Drilling (BU-1876)
Green Energy Solutions (BU-701)
Make Green Off Going Green (BU-698)
Sustainable Self-Sufficiency (BU-699)
What About Climate Change? (BU-1876)

GUNS—SEE ALSO: LAW AND ORDER

*Gun Control & Healthcare (CFT-876)
NRA Nuts? (BU-705)
On Gun Grabbers (James3-56)
Wild West Or Sitting Ducks? (James3-52) **Extremes in the gun control debate**

HEALTHCARE

Affordable Healthcare (James378-88; BU-1334)
Capitalist Healthcare (BU-708)
College & Healthcare (James9-192; BU-167)
Depression (Jim5-43)
Disease & Death (Jim5-64; BU-1450) **Unite over ending diseases & ameliorating acts of God**
Fair Healthcare? (BU-707)
*Healthcare & Higher Education (James378-53; James9-162)
Healthcare For The Poor (BU-1332)
Healthcare Rights End at Another's Rights (BU-347)
Healthy Healthcare? (CFT-885) **Everyone has bodies with needs that cost money**
Heart Healthy (James378-83) **Keep your body in healthy shape**
Medical Breakthroughs (BU-709)

HOMELESSNESS

*Handling Homelessness (CFT-881)

HUMOR

*Comedy Methodology (AA, Architecture-58)
Home-Made Humor (AA, Architecture-61)

IDENTITY (in Christ)

Christians Can Be Thankful for... (CU-1471)
Identity & Inheritance in Christ (CU-1466)
Inheritance & identity in Christ (CU-1472)

**Who Are You, Christian? (CU-1465)

IDIOMS

Common Sense Idioms (AA, Political Tricks-40)

Idioms Analysis (AA, Immigrants-1)

Idioms & Morality (AA, Immigrants-32)

Idioms & Politics (AA, Immigrants-38)

**Idioms for Innovators & Immigrants (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*

*Interesting Idioms (AA, Immigrants-29)

IMMIGRATION

Assimilate in America the Great (BU-713)

Chicago Foolishness (BU-958)

Close That Border! (BU-957)

Fair Immigration (BU-717)

Give Me Your Tired, Poor, Dumb, Unassimilating &... (BU-958)

Go Back To Your Corrupt Countries (BU-301, 301)

How to Secure the Border (BU-714)

Immigration (James3-62, 72) *Who should be here, & who should not?*

Immigration, Race & LGBTQ in Church? (BU-1626)

Illegals to Martha's Vineyard (BU-958)

Immigration (BU-956)

Immigration (BU-1551)

*Immigration Idiocies? (CFT-903)

Immigration Intelligence (BU-298) *Unbiased, logical/rational immigration policy*

Immigration Issues (BU-1626, 1685)

*Immigration Nation (James3-33)

Immigration Policy (BU-711, 712)

*Immigration or Infiltration? (CFT-907)

Innovation & Border Technology (James9-203; CU-77)

On Immigration (BU-187) *Better solutions than just a wall*

Texas Border (BU-712)

The Politics of Immigration (BU-717)

Theory of Immigration (BU-711)

We Decide Who Comes to America! (BU-959)

Who to Let In (BU-957)

*INNOVATION

(Note: This is my FAV topic, so I think they're ALL good!)

Business & Innovation (BU-1871)

Business Innovations (CU-80)

Business Innovations (James9-151, 194)

**Design Your Future: Innovation Strategies (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*

Gadgets of the Future (James9-187; CU-87)

General Innovations (CU-83)

General Innovations (CU-83)

Global Innovation (BU-738)

Green Architecture (CU-154)

Homes of the Future (James9-188; CU-85)
Houston Astros (BU-1820)
Ingenuity (BU-1341)
Innovation (James9-202)
Innovation & Architecture (BU-723)
Innovation & Border Technology (CU-77)
Innovation (Continued; BU-1340)
Innovation Ideals (BU-720)
Innovation Insights (AA, Innovation-1)
Innovation Marathon (BU-1337)
Innovation Mini Marathon (AA, Innovation Mini Marathon-1)
Innovation Mini Marathon (BU-182)
*Innovation 'Ted Talk' (BU-725)
Innovation Tidbits (BU-718, 738)
Innovations (BU-1087, 1552, 1732)
Inventions (AAA--66)
Inventions & Architecture (CU-120, 140)
Inventions For 'Acts Of God' (James3-18; BU-1345)
Medical Breakthroughs (BU-709)
Modern Masterpieces (CU-169)
National Highlights (CU-162)
Natural & Man-Made Beauty (CU-157)
Needed Innovations (James9-202)
Needed Innovations (James9-198, 199)
Needed Innovations (CU-69, 70, 74)
*Needed Military Innovations (BU-BU-732)
Open Borders are Open-Minded Brains Falling Out! (BU-1891)
Problems & Technology (BU-719-720)
Solving Problems (BU-740)
Surfside Condo Collapse (BU-333)

ISRAEL

Hamas vs. Israel & Peaceful Palestinians (BU-1811)
Israel (BU-1347)
Israel Idiocy Policies (James378-165; BU-1346) Extreme positions that are both unhelpful
*On The Palestinian Problem (James3-57; BU-1347)
Prophecy & Israel (BU-1829)

ISSUES

Assorted Issues (BU-1620)
Big Oil (BU-1874)
Can You Think? (BU-1416)
Career Counseling (BU-1376)
Disease & Death (BU-1450)
Does the Bible Teach Retiring at Age 65? (BU-1748)
Father's Day (BU-1381)
Freedom (BU-1600)
"Freedom" To Sin? (BU-1030)

Homelessness (BU-1861)
Issues (BU-1742)
Life Lessons (BU-1379)
Maine's Mass Murderer (BU-1832)
Motivation (BU-1377)
OceanGate (BU-1679)
On Motivation (BU-1378)
Refugee Boat Sinking (BU-1681)
2020 Commencement Speech (BU-1374)
Weight Loss (BU-1553)

LABOR-SEE: WORKERS

LAW & ORDER

Bad Apples (BU-776)
Confronting crime (BU-1358)
Defund the Police? (BU-775)
Cops & Discipline (BU-777)
*Crime & Culture (James378-115; BU-1359)
Crime & Culture (BU-1359)
Gabby Petito (Day 13; James378-261)
Gabby Petito (Day 12; James378-260)
Gabby Petito (Day 11; James378-258)
Gabby Petito: Day 10 of 10 (James378-256)
Gabby Petito: Day 9 (of 10; James378-255)
Gabby Petito: Day 8 (of 10; James378-254)
Gabby Petito: Day 7 (of 10; James378-253)
Gabby Petito: Day 6 (of 10; James378-252)
Gabby Petito: Day 5 (of 10; James378-251)
Gabby Petito: Days 1-4 (James378-250) **Insights garnered us over 1.5M views in 26 days**
Guns Make You Tough? (BU-1036)
Law & Order (James378-117; BU-1354)
Law & Order, & Orderly Taxes (BU-180)
Police Brutality & Race Riots (CU-277)
Police Pontifications (BU-776)
Solutions for Lone Joggers (BU-1075)
NRA Nuts? (BU-705)
*Pro-Police (Jim3-88)
Stockton Serial Killer (BU-1081)
Tribute to Baylor's Liza Fletcher (BU-1075)

LAWS & LEGALITIES

Precedent is a Present (& a Prescription; BU-1083)
U.S. Legal System (AA, Political Tricks-49)

LEADERSHIP

*Leadership vs. Followership (BU-360)
On Leadership (AA, Political Tricks-66)

LGBTQ

- Christians & the LGBTQ Community (BU-82)
- Don't Say Gay (Jim5-77)
- Ganging Up on Gays (BU-316) **Love the sinner, hate the sin, as we are all imperfect**
- *Gay Balance (BU-352)
- *Gays & Government (BU-328)
- Give In to Gays? (BU-323)
- God Hates Gays? (James378-86)
- Good To Gays? (James3-24)
- Immigration, Race & LGBTQ in Church? (BU-1626)
- John MacArthur on Homosexuality (BU-1135)
- LGBTQ (BU-1609)
- LGBTQ & Machismo (BU-1611)
- LGBTQ Merch (BU-1664)
- LGBTQ Issues (BU-1611, 1664)
- *LGBTQ Solutions (James378-116; BU-1384)
- Machismo, Manliness & Gays (BU-120)
- Morals & Sex (BU-360)
- *Normalizing Sodomy (BU-361)
- Overturning Gay Marriage is Next? (BU-346)
- Sex Pervs (BU-983)
- The Unpardonable Sin? (BU-88)
- *Toward Peaceful Co-Existence (#Ellen; BU-92)
- We Are Free To NOT Approve Your Lifestyle Choice (BU-974)

LIBERALISM

- Are Liberals More Publically Moral? (BU-1024)
- 'Bernie Bums' (James9-7) **Mooches are unbecoming of a great country**
- Big Tech Raises A Little Heck (James378-219)
- Cancel Culture (Jim5-75)
- *Democrat Power Depends on Dependency (BU-746, 1095)
- Democrats & Liberalism (BU-1071)
- Godless Liberals! (James9-54)
- Intolerable Liberal Globalist Ideals (BU-1790)
- Leftist Lineup (Jim3-65) **Expected Dem candidates of the future**
- Lessons for Liberals (BU-650)
- Lessons For Liberals (AKA, how to live within your means; James9-15; BU-1361)
- Liberal Aspirations (James378-232) **Is global unity voluntarily possible?**
- *Liberal Ethics (James378-72; BU-1371) **What's ethical & unethical in liberalism?**
- Liberal Extremes (BU-744)
- Liberal Logic (James9-4; BU-1370)
- *Liberal Lunacy (James378-71; BU-1373)
- Liberal Thinking (BU-642)
- *Liberal Values & Morals (BU-745)
- Liberal Worldview (Jim3-31)
- Liberalism vs. Conservatism in 2020 (BU-433)
- Liberals & Business (BU-743)

Liberals Hate America? (BU-746)
 Liberals' Lame Lies (James378-203)
 Liberals & Race (BU-831)
 Liberalism & The Poor (James9-90)
 *Liberalism's Liabilities (CFT-940)
 Michael Moore's Turkey Talk (James9-91) **Talk politics at Thanksgiving?**
 Milliberal Think (BU-1538)
 Milliberals Against Capitalism (James3-11; BU-1537) **Why youth may not find Capitalism good**
 Politics 101 (BU-743)
 Squawking of the Squad (James378-48)
 The Far Left (BU-1077)
 *The Inmates Want to be in Charge of the Asylum & Prisons (James378-64)
 The Left's Negatives (BU-984)
 The Logic Of Liberalism (James9-167; BU-1362)
 The Milliberal "Thought" Process (Jim3-91; BU-1540)
 *The 'Thinking' of the Left (James378-54; BU-1367)
 2024 Liberal Lineup (Jim3-43) **Expected players**

LIFE LESSONS

America's Solution (AKA, If Revival Broke Out; BU-1252)
 *Hell vs. Heaven (CU-1533) **Sober truth about your eternity**
How To Go To Heaven (CFT-611)
How To Avoid Hell (CFT-612)
 *Advice For Poorer People (CU-56)
 Assorted Anecdotes (AA, Wiz-Dumb-64)
 Common Sense for Uncommon Citizens (AA, Life Tweets-3)
 Day Of Doubt (James3-13)
 Father's Day (BU-1381)
 Forty Foundations To Fortune (AA, Youth & Teens-2)
 *Heroes Of The World (AA, Wiz-Dumb-42)
 How's Your Future Looking? (James378-6; CU-1536) **False afterlife theories**
 Job's Job: Humbling Forgiveness (James9-112)
 Life Lessons (BU-1379)
 *Life Lessons Learned (AA, Youth & Teens-4)
 *Motivational Methods (James9-128; BU-748)
 Notable Personalities (AA, Wiz-Dumb-43) **Hero human beings**
 On Investing (AA, Political Tricks-68)
 On Psychology (AA, Political Tricks-65)
 Philosophy Of Life (AA, Wiz-Dumb-65)
 *Practical Pointers (AA, Wiz-Dumb-57)
 Rules of Life (AA, Immigrants-36)
 *The Gospel (WYLF, page 60)
 The Greatest Need (James9-179)
 *The Purpose Of Life (James9-119, 190; BU-1377)
 Troublesome Trials (James3-36)
 Undeniable Facts Of Life (AA, Youth & Teens-5)

- Weight Loss (BU-1553)
- *What Must I Do To Be Saved? (James3-37)
- Why Believe Jesus is God? (James378-7; CU-1502)
- Why Believe the Bible is God's Word? (James378-8; CU-1577)

LORDSHIP SALVATION

- A Brief Blurb on the Book of John (CU-1135)
- A New Testament Overview on Salvation (CU-1200)
- Accusations Against Saviorhooders/Free Gracers (CU-1189)
- Agreement & Contributions (CU-1195)
- All Christians Bear Fruit? (CU-1132)
- Areas of Agreement (on Salvation; CU-1234)
- Assurance of Salvation (CU-1181)
- Biblical Follow-Up Information (CU-1234, 1703)
- Biblically Illogical Lordship Salvation (CU-1000)
- Carnality, Lordship Salvation & Lordship Commitment (BU-
Cart Before the Horse (CU-1022, 1191)
- Christen Limbaugh's Lordship Salvation (CU-1008) [Rush Limbaugh's sisters opinion on
salvation requirements](#)
- *Christians' Will In Sanctification (James3-45; CU-1016, 1058)
- Conclusion(s) on Salvation (CU-1197)
- Confessing Christ? (CU-1204)
- Costly or Free? (CU-1203)
- Debunking Lordship Salvation (CU-1219, 1220)
- Defining 'Saving Faith' (CU-1203)
- Disciple Call Passages (CU-1204)
- Disciple Calls During Evangelism? (Bible Interpretation; CU-1129)
- *[Discipling or Lordship Salvation?](#) (CU-1115)
- *Evidence for Lordship Salvationists to Consider (CU-1217)
- Faith & Works (CU-1462)
- Final Thoughts (on Lordship Salvation; CU-1174)
- Follow-Up (CU-1193, 1294)
- Free Grace Sanctification (CU-1226)
- Gift & Grace (CU-1182)
- Good Deeds Required of Everyone (CU-1117)
- Grace Abuse (Antinomianism?; CU-1190)
- In Your Heart Or In Your Life? (CU-1057)
- Introduction: Importance & Impact of Salvation Doctrines (CU-1177)
- John MacArthur's Lordship Salvation (CU-1013)
- Logic on Lordship Salvation (CU-1121)
- 'Lord' (CU-1118, 1185)
- Lordship and Law Living (CU-1127)
- Lordship Or Saviorhood? (CU-1054) [Describing the 2 theories on salvation requirements](#)
- Lordship Salvation Proof Texts (CU-1187)
- Lordship Salvation (CU-1018)
- Lordship Salvation Accusations (CU-1042)
- Lordship Salvation Analysis (CU-1011)
- *Lordship Salvation & Calvinism (CU-1038)
- Lordship Salvation & Carnality (CU-1232)

Lordship Salvation & Charismatic Doctrine (CU-641)
 Lordship Salvation & Romans 10 (CU-1010)
 Lordship Salvation Beliefs (CU-1043)
 Lordship Salvation Chapters (CU-1198)
 Lordship Salvation Commentary (CU-1185)
 Lordship Salvation: Christen Limbaugh's Lordship Salvation (CU-1008)
 Lordship Salvation Elucidations & Logic (CU-1239)
 Lordship Salvation Errors (WYLF, page 475)
 Lordship Salvation Errors (CU-1191, 1215, 1216)
 Lordship Salvation Errors Summary (CU-1217)
 Lordship Salvation Issues (CU-1047)
 *Lordship Salvation Lessons (BU-1713)
 Lordship Salvation Mini Commentary (CU-1024)
 Lordship Salvation Montage (CU-1176)
 Lordship Salvation Musings (CU-1165)
 Lordship Salvation Propositions (CU-1041)
 Lordship Salvation (Rebutted Yet Again; James378-190; CU-1006)
 Lordship Salvation (Refuted Again; James378-183; CU-1005)
 Lordship Salvation vs. Free Grace Salvation (CU-1211, 1213)
 Lordship Salvationists' 'Gospel' (James378-191; CU-1007) **Full commitment's required for Heaven?**
 Lordship Salvationists' 'Logic' (James378-113; CU-1002)
 Lordship vs. Saviorhood Salvation (James3-34; CU-997)
 Lordship vs. Saviorhood–What's the Difference? (CU-1035, 1211)
 Meanings of 'Jesus is Lord' (CU-1203)
 More On Repenting and Turning (CU-1171)
 Most Important Message In The World (CU-1361)
 New Testament Free Grace Commentary (CU-1252)
 On 'Making Christ Lord' (CU-1117)
 On Lordship Salvation (CU-1015)
 On Salvation & Sanctification (CU-1044)
 On U-Turn Repenting (CU-1205)
 Other Issues on Salvation (CU-1196)
 Problems & Errors (CU-1190)
 Problems with Lordship Salvation (CU-1218)
 Rebuttals & Arguments (CU-1188)
 Rebutting John MacArthur on Lordship Salvation (CU-1224)
 Rebutting Lordship Salvation (CU-1081)
 Rebutting Lordship Salvation (CU-1220, 1221)
 Reconciling Lordshippers with Saviorhooders? (CU-1236)
 Refuting Lordship Logic (CU-1132, 1134)
 Refuting Lordship Salvation Proof Texts (CU-1222)
 Related Bible Issues (CU-1038)
 Repentance (CU-1207)
 Repentance Rationale (CU-1210)
 Repentance Rightly Understood? (CU-1020)
 Repentance Verses Exegeted (CU-1166)
 Salvation by Faith Verses (CU-1135)
 Salvation Requirements (CU-1180)

Salvation vs. Sanctification (CU-1138, 1539)
Sanctification & Good Deeds (CU-1179)
*Sanctification Addressed in Evangelism (CU-1060)
Sanctification Deeds at Salvation Evidence (CU-1231)
Sanctification Exhortations to Christians (CU-1228)
Saviorhood Salvation Pragmatic Systematic Theology (CU-1081)
Speak or Burn? (CU-950)
Speaking of Sanctification in Evangelism (CU-1232, 1233)
Study on Repentance (CU-1207)
Study! (The Salvation Issue; CU-1195)
 The Gospel According to God* (book**, at AmericanAnswers.org)
The Gospel & Lordship Salvation (CU-1062)
THE Issue of Salvation (CU-1038)
The 'Logic' of Lordship Salvation (CU-996) **Theological rebuttal based on logic**
The New Testament From a Free Grace Perspective (CU-1185)
*Things That Never Happen (BU-1742)
**What is Salvation? (BU-1731)
 What is Salvation? (CU-1177, 1199)
 What is 'Saving Faith?' (CU-1182)
 What Must I Do to Be Saved? (CU-1369)
 Where Have All the Non-Lordship Salvationists Gone? (CU-1199)
 Word to the World (CU-1295)
 Works & Salvation (CU-1463)

MASS SHOOTERS

Allen Premium Outle Mall Shooting (BU-1639)
*Bombers & Mass Shooters (CFT-693) **Killing innocents is irrational**
Borderline Shooting: NOT a Borderline Issue! (CFT-694)
Fourth Judgment (BU-1622)
Utah Four Slayings/Kohberger (BU-1592)
Mass Shooters (BU-1065, 1552)

MEDIA

Fairness Doctrine? (James378-17)
Journalism 101 (James378-19) **Report the facts, absent the slant**
Media Madness (Jim3-80)
Media Propaganda & Human Scum (James9-153)

MENTAL HEALTH

Stop The Stigma (James9-159)

MIDDLE CLASS

Middle Class (BU-1523)
Squeeze the Middle Class (BU-165) **Poor want things; rich want tax breaks; middle works & pays taxes**

MILLIBERALS

*Cancel The Cancel Culture! (Jim3-57; BU-1457)
*Millennialiberals (BU-384)
Milliberals & Capitalism (Jim3-35)

Milliberal Protesters (Jim3-25)
*Milliberal Think (Jim3-44; BU-1538) **The greatest generation didn't do so great!?**
Protests Are Not Your Answer (Jim3-50)

MINIMUM WAGE

*Bad Bosses: Living Wage or Living Hell? (CFT-651)
*Fair Or Living Wage? (BU-176) **Is it fair to not be able to live off what you make?**
Minimum Wage (BU-1446)

MONEY & WEALTH

Almighty God Or Almighty Dollar? (James9-208; BU-1490) **Christians can serve God or gold**
American Materialism (James3-64)
Are You A Sardine? (James9-82) **Giving Pledgers are life's heroes!**
Bible or Constitution? (BU-884)
Carnality, Cash & Conservatism (James378-270)
Christ Is For Hoarding? (BU-1032)
Conservatism Taken to its Logical Conclusions (BU-1710)
Control Freaks Faking Normalcy? (BU-1073)
Dear American Rich Person (James378-93; BU-1495)
Devil's Darwinian Dollars (James9-24) **How money often gets abused**
Do Not Favor The Rich (James9-152)
Do the Rich Want to Give Up Any Riches? (BU-980)
Eat the Rich? (BU-869, 885)
Elon-Gated Suffering Continues! (BU-1678)
Elon Muskrat Love (Jim5-61)
Fashion & Fortune (James3-60) **Clothes don't make the man; heart character does**
Frugally Filthy Rich (BU-882)
Giving A Tithe, Giving Yourself, & The Giving Pledge (James9-99) **Taxes or tithes?**
Historic Rich (BU-879)
How To Get Rich (YES, An America-Baiting Title; James378-11; BU-1494) **God's view of wealth**
How You Make Money Matters (BU-511)
Idolize Idolaters? (James3-41) **Are rich people innately heroes?**
In Go(l)d We Trust (BU-306) **Does America trust God or gold more?**
Is Being Rich Evil? (BU-1070)
Is It a Sin To Be Rich? (BU-1880)
Is The American Dream Biblical? (James378-126)
Just Act Humble? (BU-883)
Labor Agreed to Peanuts? (BU-886)
*Labor Day Lessons: He With the Most Toys Wins? (CFT-938)
Living In The Laodicean Church Age (James9-18) **Is the American Dream worldliness?**
Money & Morality (BU-1068)
Money > Morals? Is the U.S. Church Like Acts? (BU-1001)
Money Madness (James9-178) **Use your wealth virtuously**
Money Makes the Man? (BU-1069)
MonEy, MonEy, MonEy (& Me, Me, Me; BU-1031)
Money Over Ministry? (BU-84)

Money vs. Materialism (BU-873)
 *On The Giving Pledge (James9-177; BU-1491)
 Poor vs. Rich (BU-885)
 Principles of Prosperity (BU-300)
 Punish, Praise Or Parity For The Rich? (James9-106)
 Rage Against the Machine (Rich?; BU-970)
 Responsibilities Of The Rich (James9-169; BU-864) **God's requirements for rich people**
 Responsibility of the Rich (BU-864)
 *Responsibility Of The Rich (James9-118) **God's requirement for rich people**
 *Rich Are Robbers? (BU-309)
 Rich End Poverty? (BU-865)
 *Rich Get Richer (CFT-1068) **Is that fact good, bad or indifferent?**
 Rich Off the Backs of the Poor? (BU-922)
 Rich People (James3-66) **Consider how you use your excess!**
 Rich Responsibilities (BU-866)
 Rich Rights vs. Wrongs (BU-1869)
 Rich Rules (BU-869)
 Rich vs. Poor (BU-871)
 Richy Rich? (BU-1695)
 Riches & The Bible (James378-158)
 Ricky Ricardo & Rico Suave (James3-6)
 So You Want To Be Rich? (James378-132; BU-1497)
 Some Rich Need to Learn God's Command! (BU-1030)
 *The American Dream (CFT-1153)
 The American Dream: God's Will Or Man's? (James9-86)
 The American Nightmare: God's Will (Jim3-37)
 The Bible on Money (BU-1882)
 The Fiction, Affliction & Addiction of Affluence (BU-1072)
 The Haves & The Have Not's (James9-10; BU-1493)
 The More Evil vs. Good Rich (BU-874)
 The Problem with Wealth (BU-880)
 The Pursuit of Happiness (BU-165, 882)
 *The Rich (Jim5-30)
 *The Rich & Charity (BU-876)
 The Rich & Giving Back (BU-1700)
 The Rich & Politics (James9-209)
 The Rich & Rights (James378-145)
 The Rich & Socialism (BU-866)
 The Rich Are To Control Everything? (BU-1069)
 The Rich & Taxes Or Giving Back (James9-12)
 The Rich Get Richer (BU-868)
 The Rich Get Richer & the Poor Get Poorer (BU-1493)
 The Rich: Heroes, Hams Or Mere Humans? (James9-110)
 The Rich Made You Poor (BU-921)
 The Rich Rule!?! (BU-872)
 The Value of Money (BU-406)
 The Ways Some Rich Avoid Fair Share (BU-1072)

Too Rich for My Blood (BU-868)
Wall Street Woes (James378-59) **Is Wall Street 100% moral? (as if)**
We The People (BU-436)
Wealth (James3-71) **Does God's definition of success match yours?**
Wealthcare (BU-385)
Why Give Back? (BU-884)

MORALS

A More Biblical Society (BU-643)
*Be Good! (CFT-664; BU-1399)
Be Good! (Jim3-75)
Best Of Philosophers (James378-243)
Bible Ethics (AA, Wiz-Dumb-49)
Christ Is For Hoarding? (BU-1032)
*Christians & Ethics (CU-1484)
*Christians & Morality (James9-154; CU-1460)
Christians & Sin (Carnality; CU-984, 1487)
*Civics Curriculum (BU-1886)
Commercial Theft (James378-221) **How to stop shoplifters**
Common Sense (BU-430)
Common Sense Morals (BU-88) **Were rules meant to be broken; are you only sorry you got caught?**
Common Sense Morals (CFT-360) **Idioms prove what they are**
*Common Sense Morals (CFT-745) **Logic agrees with what is right**
Constructive vs. Destructive Criticism (BU-1386)
Critics & Criticism (CFT-417)
Destroy Evil! (BU-952)
Doggone It! (James9-163) **Damning disdain for Neosho Missouri Beagle skinner**
Ethics Complexities (BU-61)
Evils (BU-1393)
Forgiveness (James9-135)
"Freedom" To Sin? (BU-1030)
Get Mad At Evil! (James378-161)
God's Hated 'Family Values' (James378-14) **Bible doesn't teach family values?**
Good & Evil (BU-1399)
Good Deeds Required of Everyone (CU-1117)
Good Deeds, God Deeds & Bad Deeds (CU-648)
If Revival Broke Out (BU-566)
If You Could Change the World (BU-1843)
Individual Instruction (BU-78) **Why every Christian needs to be tutored in Christ Judgment (BU-1131, 1134)**
Laws Were Made to be Broken? (BU-202)
Life Perspective (BU-925)
*Life Summary (Jim5-32) **Life's key needs**
Little Proverbs (BU-1396)
Money & Morality (BU-1068)
Moral Issues (BU-1601, 1634)
Moral Musings (AA, Wiz-Dumb-50) **Morals are not purely subjective**

Moral vs. Immoral Compromise (BU-770)
 Morals (BU-1599)
 Morals & Common Sense (BU-1080)
 Morals & Sex (BU-355)
 *Morals & Sin (BU-60)
 Morals & the Bible (BU-749)
 Morals in America (BU-1662)
 Morals In Politics? (BU-1249, 1458)
 Morals, Logic & Selfishness (James9-83)
 *Morals Manual (BU-753)
 Morals Matter (James378-149; BU-1389)
 *#MoralsMatter (James378-133; BU-1388)
 Morals vs. Sins (CU-677)
 Morals We Would See If Christians Obeyed God (CU-647)
 Morays Aren't All Eels (James3-4) **Morals are not purely subjective**
 Motivational Methods (BU-748)
 Nations, Repentance & Judgment (BU-1702)
 Natural Law (BU-757)
 On Bullying (BU-1386)
 On Goodness (CFT-1479; BU-750)
 On Goodness (James378-163)
 On Morals (CFT-363) **Examples of rules that describe doing the right thing**
 *On Motivation (James378-245; BU-1378)
 On Vices & Virtues (BU-1097)
 Power To Change (Jim5-17)
 Public Morals (CFT-1043)
 Representative Vices (BU-61)
 Representative Virtues (BU-61)
 Rest for the Weary? (CFT-1051)
 Rules & Morals (BU-757)
 Rules Are for Fools? (BU-93)
 Sex-Travagance (Jim5-70) **Consider your spouse when you are dating**
 *Sin Excuses (BU-753)
 Sin, Sin, Everywhere! (BU-1844)
 Struggles of the Saints (CU-1383) **Paul's sufferings make our troubles pale by comparison**
 Stop Doing Evil, & Do Good (James378-3; BU-1387)
 *Tell The Truth (Jim5-18)
 The Afterlife (BU-925)
 The Core of Christianity (BU-73)
 The Heart Of The Matter (Jim3-79) **Watch over your hear with all your energy**
 The Hope of the World (BU-2)
 The Immorality of Hypocrisy (BU-756)
 The Purpose Of Life (James9-119; BU-1377)
 The Source of Hatred (BU-1393)
 *The Theology of Sin (CU-1532) **What the Bible says about sinning**
 Un-Christian Christian Carnality (CU-1489)
 Wants vs. Needs (Jim5-26)
 We All Know The Rules (James9-20) **To know rules is not to want to obey them**

What God Wants In a Politician (BU-1454)
*Why Be Good? (BU-1398, 1888)
Why be Holy? (CU-678)
Why So Much Evil? (BU-1709)
Why So Much Evil in the World? (BU-1390)
Wisdom From a Third Grade-Drop-Out (BU-1376)
Youth & Dating (BU-1541)
Why be Holy? (CU-678)

MOTIVATION

Heroes of the World (AA, Wiz-Dumb-42) [List of exceptional human beings](#)
Notable Personalities (AA, Wiz-Dumb-43)
Life Lessons (BU-1379)

MUSIC

Best Instrumental Music (BU-1987)
Best Music (AAA-66)
Best Songs (CU-164)
Music (AA, Architecture-62)
Rock & Roll Hall of Fame (CU-164)

NATIONAL DEBT

Cut us Off (BU-507)
Deadly Debt (Jim3-90; BU-1277, 1589)
Deadly Debt & Economics 101 (BU-1276)
Deathly Debt (BU-509)
Debt & the Size of Government (BU-1280)
National Debt, Budget & Taxes (BU-1277)

PARENTING

Fatherly Advice (BU-1056)
Tips For Teens & Pointers For Parents (AA, Youth & Teens-13)

PERSONAL

A Conversation with God (Jim5-55) [Prayer on things escalating out of control](#)
A Day in the Life (CFT-634) [Writing on riches on earth vs. in Heaven](#)
*Additional Impact Evidence for Christians For Trump (BU-3)
Call to Politics (CFT-504)
*Campaign (James3-65.5) [Our qualifications for office](#)
Campaign Itinerary (2023-2024; CU-391)
Campaign Promotions (BU-1088)
*Campaign Sermon 1: EDBS Priorities (BU-516)
Campaign Sermon 2: Revival (BU-517)
Campaign Sermon 3: Commitment (BU-519)
Changed Parties (CFT-509)
*Church Campaign Message (BU-515)
Church Conflicts (CFT-737) [Encounters I've had trying to get churches to obey God](#)
Comparisons (CFT-352) [Political positions distinguished from others](#)
Conversation with God (Continued & Excerpted; BU-1138)

Conversation with God (Continued; BU-1118)
 Countering My Critics (BU-1046)
 Covid-19 Blueprint (CU-171)
 Credentials (CFT-616)
 Dates (CFT-292)
 *Do Others Have This Type Presidential Vision? (BU-245) Evaluate leaders'/pols' offer(s)
 *Executive Orders (James378-127; BU-1433) Needed common sense executive orders
 Famous Drop-Bys (CFT-553)
 *Government by Executive Order? (Jim3-78)
 *How @James Meroney Was Used By God to Change American Politics & Religion (Jim3-10; BU-1402)
 Influence (Our Political Credentials; CU-4)
 Influencers (Political Hero Quotations; CU-5)
 Job Experiences (BU-207) My work life, more like the first half of the life of Job
 Judgment (CFT-878) If the Church fails, all others have no hope
 Me, A Democrat? (BU-979)
 Most Good Ideas of Trump Came From yours Truly! (BU-1420)
 My Campaign, & #MoralsMatter (James378-138)
 'My' Ministry (CFT-94)
 *My 'Notoriety' (BU-209)
 *My Candidacy (BU-113)
 My Future as a Democrat (BU-420)
 *My Future as a Republican (BU-421)
 *My Political Campaign (BU-240)
 *My Political Party Background (Jim3-81)
 *My Political Story (James9-25; BU-1410)
 My Sacrifices (CFT-620)
 My Sins (CFT-618)
 My Skeletons & Muscles (BU-207)
 My Skeletons & Muscles (CFT-626)
 *My Story (AKA, Who The Heck Is This?; James9-70; BU-1405)
 My Story (CFT-68) How I got thrust into politics, via Twitter & gay marriage
 My Sufferings (CFT-624)
 My 2020 Vote (James378-79)
 #NeverTrump Voting for Trump (James378-51; BU-1412)
 *Our Coming Political Campaign (James378-12; BU-1431)
 Pastor Year(s); CFT-502) A year of national exhortations to a stadium full of hearers
 Perfect Murder (James3-73; BU-1301) How my mom lost her life
 Personal (BU-1905)
 Personal Political Highlights (Jim5-38)
 Planned Campaign Itinerary (2023-2024; CU-391)
 Planned Campaign Signs (CU-421)
 Planned Press Releases (CU-380)
 Political Results (Indications of Impact & Influence; CFT-124, 201)
 Political Years (CFT-293) How God used our tweets to initially change politics
 Prayer & Answer (BU-633)
 Prayer, Answered (BU-568)

Predictions (CFT-529; BU-1422, 1570, 1908)
 Presidential Plans (CFT-215) **God led me to the idea of running for office**
 Presidential Vision (BU-245)
 *Press Release (BU-210, 219)
 Questions Of My Candidacy (BU-214)
 Recruiting (CFT-544)
 Repeated (Summary) Testimony (CFT-264) **How God got me on the map with VIP's**
 Speeches (CU-11)
 Spiritual Background (CFT-615) **My life with Christ, detailed**
 Spiritual Results (CFT-116)
 Testimony (CU-1127)
 The Church & Trumpian Conservatism (BU-67)
 *The Day I Became 'For' Trump (BU-388)
 The Final Chapter: A Conversation with God!? (BU-1104)
 The Past Three Years (CFT-73)
 The Perfect Murder (BU-1401)
 Tribute to My Mom (#2; BU-216)
 True Stories, Bro! (James9-143) **Turn the tables on Washington, D.C.!**
 Turned Political (CFT-503)
 Twitterfest (CFT-500)
 Two And a Half Years A Democrat (BU-426)
 Why I Became a Reagan Democrat (BU-419)
 Why I Was #NeverTrump (BU-1417)
 Yanny Or Laurel? (BU-207)

PLEGDED POLITICIANS

A Coming Political Campaign (James378-12; BU-1430)
 A Viable Third Party (BU-261)
 Additional Needed Executive Orders (BU-1438)
 *Alternatives To Pledgers (Jim3-14; BU-1425, Pledgers)
 And Justice For All? (James9-87) **Politics needs to seek justice!**
 Centrist (BU-1796)
 *Centrist vs. Conservatism (BU-771)
 Centrist vs. Extremes (BU-1012)
 *Centrist, Conservative or Liberal? (Jim5-11)
 *Centrist Economic Policies (BU-773)
 Centrist Economic Theory (BU-167, 1425)
 Centrist-Left Strategy (BU-995)
 Centrist Policies (& How to Achieve Them; BU-764)
 Centrist Politics (BU-781)
 Centrist Safety Net vs. Socialism (BU-769)
 Centrist Strategy (BU-1865)
 Centrist Third Party Presidential Campaign (CU-6)
 Centrists Aren't Perfect (BU-1864)
 Clean Or Clean Out ('Drain') The Swamp? (James9-76)
 Clean The Barn (CFT-760)
 *Common Ground For A Combative Congress (AA, Life Tweets-9)
 *Common Ground From Common Sense (AA, Political Solutions-10)
 Common Sense (BU-430)

Common Sense Morals (BU-88)
 *Common Sense Positions (CU-11)
 Common Sense 2020 (James9-173; BU-1428)
 Compulsory Civic Service (BU-1432)
 Constitutional Considerations (Jim3-3)
 *D.C. Results Alternatives (AA, Political Tricks-2)
 Democrats & Centrists (BU-767)
 Edicts Vision (BU-1577)
 Executive Orders (BU-1433)
 *Extremes in 2020 (CFT-834) **How both sides can gain win-win**
 Extremists Divide The United States (James9-33)
 *Fix The System (Jim3-13; CU-27)
 Global Win-Win Vision (BU-1807)
 Government Streamlining/Reform (BU-1795)
 Gridlock Alternatives (AA, Political Tricks-32)
 *Harmony or Enmity? (CFT-879)
 Helping Biden (BU-1858)
 I Am (CFT-898) **Your political party is not your true self/identity!**
 I Am Not A Moderate! (James9-38)
 Identity Politics & Millennials (CFT-900)
 If I Were President (for One Day?; BU-1894)
 *Just Stop It! (Jim3-9) **D.C. needs to end all its ignorant & intentional sinfulness!**
 Midterms, Middle Ground & Morality (BU-1095)
 Moderates (BU-768)
 Moral vs. Immoral Compromise (BU-770)
 *Needed Executive Orders (BU-766)
 Negotiation Tactics To Win-Win (AA, Political Tricks-33)
 No Socialism, No Trump 2020 (James9-172)
 *Open Letter To Every Voter (James9-71) **What you need to know before you vote**
 *Pledged Politicians (Jim3-15; BU-1424)
 Pledged Politicians Campaign (AA, Pledged Politicians Campaign-1)
 Pledgers & Justice (BU-769)
 Pledgers Rejection (BU-1432)
 Polar Opposite Politics Is Poop (James9-32)
 *Political Parties' Extremists (James9-20)
 *Political Parties' Good & Bad (Jim3-12)
 Proper Positions Primer (AA, Political Solutions-14)
 *Repent, Washington D.C. (James9-59)
 *Tables Will Turn In D.C.! (James9-111; CU-35)
 Tables Will Turn in D.C.! (BU-759)
 The American Majority is Not Extreme! (BU-1547)
 The Future Is Centrism (BU-1013)
 *The Need for Pledged Politicians (BU-772)
 THE Solution! (CFT-5) **D.C.'s deliverance can come!**
 *The Solution To American Politics (Jim3-47; CU-20)
 *The System Is Broken (James9-161; BU-1455)
 The Way Forward (BU-1440)
 Things Non-Democrats Oppose (BU-1867)

- Third Party Needed (BU-759)
- *12 Priorities (AA, 12 Priorities-1)
- Unifying Events (BU-1893)
- *We The People (Jim3-6) [A description of our rights & responsibilities](#)
- What Compassionate Conservatism is Not (BU-1442)
- *Why I Voted for Trump (Jim5-37)
- Win-Win Methodology (BU-1830)

POLITICAL CENTISM-SEE: PLEDGED POLITICIANS

POLITICAL EXTREMES

- A Conservative SCOTUS Justified Chump? (BU-1686)
- *A More Biblical Society (BU-643)
- AOC vs. Jeffress (BU-263)
- *Bridging The Great Political Divide (James9-40)
- Cancel Culture (BU-785, 1298, 1300)
- Con vs. Lib (BU-637)
- Conservatism Taken to its Logical Conclusions (BU-1710)
- Conservative & Liberal Extremes (James9-170; BU-1292)
- Cons vs. Libs (James9-113)
- Core of Extremists (BU-642)
- Donation Nation Or Donation Fatigue? (James9-96)
- Evils of Extremism (BU-365)
- Evils of Extremists (BU-644)
- Excessive Force (BU-776)
- Extreme Extremism (BU-47)
- Extremes (BU-1070)
- Extremes & Impeachment (Jim5-49)
- E-xtremes Are E-vil (BU-1062)
- Extremes are Evil! (BU-1295)
- * Extremes' Errors (BU-640)
- Extremism in Politics (BU-782)
- Extremist Think & the Need for a Third Party (BU-1299)
- Extremists & Compromise (BU-640)
- Extremists (BU-269, 270, 1817)
- Extremists Are Committed! (BU-965)
- Extremists on Poverty & Immigration (BU-272)
- Far Right Errors (BU-649)
- Fumigate the Sewer Rats (BU-1819)
- Hate (& Fight) Your Enemies? (BU-640)
- Hated Extremist Policies (BU-641)
- How Extremists "Think" (BU-1071)
- * If Extremism Continues (BU-648)
- Lessons for Liberals (BU-650)
- Liberal Extremes (BU-744)
- *Liberal Thinking (BU-642)
- MAGA As Anti-Christ (BU-1805)

Negatives & Positives of Liberals & Conservatives (BU-307)
Peaceful Coexistence (James9-123)
Polarizing Politics (James378-224)
Political Extremes (BU-1553)
Regional Politics (James378-141)
Religious Extremism In Politics (James378-248; BU-1251)
Right vs. Left Extremes: AOC vs. Jeffress (BU-263)
Secession (Jim5-50)
Sinfulness in 'Xtremists (BU-646)
Slamming the Far Left (BU-651)
Slamming the Far Right (BU-649)
Stifling 'Xtremists (Jim5-42)
War Cry? (Jim5-45) **Is Civil War possible?**
What Is Conservatism & Liberalism? (BU-70)

POLITICAL ISSUES

Assorted Issues (BU-1620)
Equal Pay (BU-1448)
Free Speech Threatened? (BU-1446)
Freedom (BU-1600)
Freedom of Association Threatened? (BU-1256)
"Freedom" To Sin? (BU-1030)
Infrastructure (BU-1449)
Prioritized Problems (BU-986)
Sex Pervs (BU-983)
Various Topics (BU-967, 1553)

POLITICS

A Conservative SCOTUS Justified Chump? (BU-1686)
Additional Needed Executive Orders (BU-1438)
America First (BU-1217)
America First!? (BU-1030)
America: You have Issues! (BU-1213)
America's Future? (James378-212)
*A Viable Third Party (BU-261)
**AmericanAnswers.org (website)*
American Issues (AA, Wiz-Dumb-2)
AOC, Biden, Nikki & Pence (BU-778)
Biden's Bads (BU-1768)
*Black & Blue Over Blue vs. Red (James9-165)
Blue Collar Trump Loyalists (James378-169)
Broken American Politics (James378-121)
'Build Back Broke?' (BU-893)
Can You Think? (BU-1416)
*Cancel Culture (BU-785, 1298, 1299)
Cancel Cancel Culture (Jim5-36)
*Cancel The Cancel Culture! (Jim3-57; BU-1457)
Centrist Politics (BU-781)

*Character & Politicians (CFT-702)
 *Christians & Conservative Politics (BU-67)
 Common Ground for Combative Congress (AA, Life Tweets-9)
 Common Ground from Common Sense (AA, Political Solutions-9)
 *Common Sense (BU-430)
 *Common Sense Politics (James9-47)
 *Common Sense Positions (CU-11)
 Conservatives, Centrists & Liberals (CU-31)
 Covid-19 Blueprint (CU-171)
 *Current State Politics (BU-239)
 Current State Politics: Socialism (BU-912)
 *Current State of U.S. Politics (Jim5-59)
 *Current State U.S. Politics (BU-783, 912)
 Dear Don Letter (James378-37) [Rebutting Don Winslow wanting GOP's to vote for Biden](#)
 Dear John Letter (James378-32) [Rebutting a lib attacking Christian political views](#)
 *Dear Peggy [Noonan] (James378-1) [There is hope for a revised GOP](#)
 Debating Fiercely, Yet Morally (James378-77)
 Democrats' Socialist Evils (BU-416)
 Demonize Your Opponent (BU-966)
 DeSATANist (BU-1704)
 Dialogue, By Chicago (James3-7)
 Divided States of America (BU-262, 1299)
 Divided States of America? (CU-24)
 **Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant Be (book, at [AmericanAnswers.org](#))*
 Edicts Vision (BU-1577)
 Evils of Extremism (BU-359)
 *Extreme Extremism (BU-47)
 Extremes Are Evil! (James9-35)
 Extremism in Politics (BU-782)
 Extremists (BU-269, 270, 1817)
 *Extremists on Poverty & Immigration (BU-272)
 Fighting the Far Right (BU-1014)
 Finding Common Ground with AOC's Squad (BU-941)
 Fix the System (CFT-259; CU-27)
 Gaffe-AGAIN!!! (James378-30) [Refuting Jim Gaffigan on tRUMP & Obama](#)
 Georgia & Trump (James378-215)
 Good & Bad Politicians (James378-187)
 Government Streamlining/Reform (BU-1795)
 Government, Justice & Business (James378-208)
 Gridlock Alternatives (AA, Political Tricks-32)
 Hate (& Fight) Your Enemies? (BU-640)
 Healthcare & College (BU-173)
 If D.C. Feared God (BU-1606)
 If You're Not For Justice, Leave Your Religion Out Of Politics! (James9-37)
 Judicial Activism is Wrong—Only for Democrats? (BU-350)
 Just STOP it! (CU-36)
 Landslide Against Far Right (BU-939)
 Leadership vs. Followership (BU-360)

Left vs. Right, vs. Right vs. Wrong (Jim3-40)
 Liberalism vs. Conservatism in 2020 (BU-433)
 Life is Politics? (BU-782)
 MAGA As Anti-Christ (BU-1805)
 Make It Hit Home! (James9-116)
 Midterms, Middle Ground & Morality (BU-1095)
 Millennialiberals (BU-384)
 *Morals In Politics? (James378-110, 206; Part II; BU-1249, 1458)
 More Independent Source (AA, Political Tricks-25)
 Needed Executive Orders (BU-766)
 *Negatives & Positives of Liberals & Conservatives (BU-307)
 Never Criticize a Fellow Republican? (BU-965)
 *No More (BU-439)
 Obergefell Brought Us Trump? (BU-90)
 Objective Truth: Refuting & Debating Error (in Politics; BU-1749)
 Objectivity On Parties (BU-1095)
 On Identity Politics (BU-810)
 Opposing the Far Right (BU-939)
 Pathetic American Politics (James378-213)
 Polarized Politics (James378-199)
 Polarized Politics & Wealth Redistribution (CFT-964)
 Polarizing Politics (James378-224)
 Political Door Knocker (BU-971)
 Political Extremes (James378-192)
 Political Parties' Good & Bad (CFT-237; CU-38)
 Political Party Praise (BU-344)
 Political Policy (BU-234)
 Political Sins (BU-780)
 Political Tricks (BU-1452, 1669)
 Political Tricks (AA, Political Tricks-4; BU-1451)
 Political Tricks in Action (AA, Political Tricks-28)
 Politicians & Religion 1694
 Politicians: Flip-Flop or Repentance? (BU-783)
 Politicians: Saints or Sinners? (BU-1050)
 Politicians Sin All The Time! (BU-966)
 Politics (BU-963, 1555)
 Politics (Jim5-31)
 Politics & Economics (BU-1281)
 *Politics & Morality (BU-785)
 Politics Assortment (BU-1862)
 Politics 101 (BU-743)
 Politics is 'All About the Money' (BU-965)
 Politics Issues (BU-1558, 1617)
 Presidential Personalities (AA, Presidential-31)
 Problems With Parties (BU-967)
 Protest Votes (BU-966)
 Pundit Pontifications (AA, Pundit Pontifications-1)

Ranked Choice Voting? (BU-1864)
 Red State, Blue State (CFT-1048)
 Responding to Vivek (BU-1704)
 Right vs. Left Extremes (CFT-1483)
 Right vs. Left Extremes: AOC vs. Jeffress (BU-263)
 Right-Winged Source (AA, Political Tricks-21)
 *RINO'S Have Horns That Jab! (James378-195)
 SCOTUS & Affirmative Action (BU-1689)
 SCOTUS & the Constitution (BU-1182)
 SCOTUS On Legacy Admissions (BU-1690)
 Sedition: A Capital Offense (James378-220)
 Self-Sufficiency, Selfishness or Dependency? (BU-1785)
 Simpleton Slogans (In Politics; James378-198)
 Spenders & Savers (BU-966)
 Stacking SCOTUS (James378-98)
 State Laws Represent State Majorities? (BU-398, 465)
 Tables Will Turn in D.C.! (CU-35)
 Texas Law Going National? (BU-465)
 The Called & the Called Out? (BU-858)
 *The Core of American Politics (2021; Jim5-48; BU-1459)
 The Evils Of Politics & Religion (James378-196)
 The Logical Extension of Extremism (James378-108)
 *The Need For A Third Party (James9-176)
 The New Comicon?: Commies & Cons? (James378-218) *Is conservatism selfish?*
 The Obama Challenge (CFT-225) *How religion applies to politics*
 The Road & Political Systems Are Broken! (James3-27)
 *The Solution: 'The Terrific Twelve' (James378-211; CU-20; BU-1441)
 The Supreme Court & Constitutionality (CFT-1172)
 **The Way Things Ought To Be (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*
 The System is Broken (BU-1455)
 Theological, Fiscal & Social Conservatism (CFT-1181)
 To Hell In A Hand Basket (James3-31) *Is America a 'Christian nation?'*
 2024 Presidential Contenders (BU-1767)
 Twitter Twits (Jim5-10) *My one censorship experience*
 Two Questions (James378-222) *Mental & moral challenges of the far right*
 Two Sides Of The Same Coin? (No; James9-63) *Both political parties have two sides*
 *2014-2015 Messages (BU-435)
 Unite with the Left? (BU-940)
 Uniting Against Far Right Extremism (BU-989)
 Unity Amidst Diversity (James378-210)
 Unity In Diversity: The Two-State Solution (James9-109)
 Vaccine Dissemination Plan (CU-275)
 Various Topics (BU-967, 1553)
 Voters: Problem or Solution? (CFT-1190)
 Voter's Rights (BU-1520)
 Voters: We the People (BU-1522)
 *Washington D.C.–REPENT!!! (James9-36; BU-1455)
 #WashingtonDCSlogans (AA, Political Tricks-30)

- We the People (CFT-256)
- *We The People (CU-24)
- What God Wants In a Politician (BU-1454)
- What God Wants in Political Leaders (CU-34)
- What I Believe (CFT-357)
- What Impeach-Meant (BU-416)
- *What Is Conservatism & Liberalism? (BU-70)
- *Wit & Wisdom: Don't Speak About Politics or Religion (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*

POLITICS & RELIGION

(See also: Apologetics, Church Life, Churchianity, Evangelism, Lordship Salvation, Spirituality, Theology)

- A Deal with the Devil (Roe's Overturn; BU-1781)
- Accidental MAGA Christians (BU-1801)
- Activist Pastors (James9-64)
- Apostasy For Power Idolatry (James9-175) **Trump's disqualifications for office**
- Ban God? (BU-953)
- Be Careful What You Ask For! (BU-1055)
- Because I'm A Christian, I Cannot Be A Political Conservative (CU-650)
- Bible or Constitution? (BU-884)
- Bible Warping For Political Gain (BU-1036)
- *Biblical Politics (BU-1861)
- Biblical Politics is Personal Preference? (BU-1839)
- Biden & 'Christian Values' (James378-20)
- Capitalism & Christianity (BU-523)
- Carnal Christians Embolden Political Extremes (BU-1038)
- Carnality, Cash & Conservatism (BU-950)
- Champion Character! (James9-25) **Morals are more important than political power**
- Christian Cabal (BU-1562)
- Christian Issues (CFT-236) **Abortion & gay marriage USED to be the WASP's only ones**
- "Christian" Losing Its Meaning (in Politics; BU-965)
- Christian Nationalism (BU-555, 1563)
- Christian Nationalism vs. The Bible (BU-1563)
- Christian Nationalism (BU-1037, 1053)
- Christian Nationalism is Sin and Selfish Idolatry! (BU-1563)
- Christian Nationalism vs. The Bible (BU-1563)
- Christian Nationalism's Capitalism (BU-1549)
- Christians, Capitalism & Conservatism (BU-1545)
- "Christian" Pastors For Trump (James9-93)
- 'Christian' Pastors for Trump 2024? (BU-1779)
- 'Christian' Political Issues? (CFT-713)
- *Christian Political Issues (BU-533)
- Christian Presidential Options for 2024 (BU-1777)
- Christian Social Inaction? (CFT-710)
- Christianity's Harm (BU-59)
- Christians & Conservative Politics (BU-67)
- Christians & Politics (CFT-725)

Christians & the Far Right (BU-1778)
 Christians & Trump (James378-143)
 Christians & TrumPolitics (BU-1771)
 Christians & Trumpism (BU-1686)
 Christians Are For Justice? (BU-1033)
 Christians, Capitalism & Conservatism (BU-1545)
 Christians' Civic Duty (BU-162)
 'Christians' for Trump (I Use the term Loosely; BU-1778)
 Church & Racial Politics (BU-1556)
 Church & State (CU-1573)
 Church & State (Christ vs. Trumpism; BU-1569)
 Church and State/God and Country (James378-44)
 Church Message 1: Christian Nationalism? (BU-555)
 Civics (Not the Honda Type; BU-1886)
 Civics Curriculum (BU-1886)
 Conservatism & Christian Nationalism (BU-1098)
 Conservatism & Christianity (BU-123, 1588)
 Conservatism Is Christ-Like? (BU-1056)
 Conservatism is Christian & Constitutional? (BU-979)
 Deceived White & Black Christians (James378-164)
 Do As I Say--Not As I Do? (BU-1037)
 *Do Your Religious Values Match... (AA, Political Tricks-41)
 Evangelicals For Trump 2020 (James378-21)
 #FakeChristian (BU-1091)
 Franklin Graham & Christian Nationalism (BU-1089)
 Franklin Graham Comes To Church (James9-137)
 God Is A Political Conservative? (James9-185)
 God Wrote the Constitution, Dan Patrick? (BU-1051)
 Godless Democrats? (BU-1078)
 "Good Christians" & Voting (BU-1688)
 How Christians Influence Society (CFT-889)
 Immigration, Race & LGBTQ in Church? (BU-1626)
 Implications of Christian Nationalism (BU-1054)
 Is Christ A Political Conservative? (James9-66)
 Is God a Conservative? (CFT-909)
 Is God's Church Divided? (BU-527)
 Jack Graham: Trump Sycophant (BU-1102)
 "Jesusland" (James378-182) **DO NOT equate Christ with Christians, 100%!**
 Morals in Politics? (BU-1457)
 Morals We Would See If Christians Obeyed God (CU-647)
 Objectivity: Degrees of Pro-Trump (James378-18)
 Other Religions Could Control! (BU-1054)
 Pastors & Your Legal Sex Rights (BU-345)
 'Pastors' for Trump (BU-1854)
 Pastors Reconciling Over Roe & 'Po'? (BU-1151)
 Political Conservatives & Southern Baptists (BU-530)
 Political Pastors (James9-61)

Politicians & Religion (BU-1694)
 **Politics & Religion (BU-1847)
 **Politics & Religion Sermon Series (BU-1844)
 Politics & Morality (Jim5-57)
 Politics & the Bible (BU-1797)
 Politicized Pastors (BU-1044)
 Politicized Pastors Are Problematically Polemic (James9-31)
 Politicizing Billy Graham? (James378-26)
 Power-Prioritizing Preachers (Jim5-63)
 Religions & Apologetics (James378-186; CU-1584)
 *Religion & Politics (James378-139)
 Religion in Politics (AA, Political Tricks-41)
 Religious Extremism In Politics (BU-1250)
 Religious Liberty Threatened? (Jim5-35; BU-1255)
 *Responses To Franklin Graham & James Dobson (James378-225)
 Revival For America? (BU-1583)
 Talk Radio & the Church: Strange Bedfellows! (BU-1792)
 The Bible & Governing (BU-533)
 The Bible & Liberalism (BU-533)
 The Church & the GOP (BU-1687)
 The Mainly Man-Made Production, “The Renewal” (Jim5-68)
 The Morality of Power (Jim5-66)
 The Way Forward (James378-140; BU-1440) **Common sense common ground politics**
 Tied At The Hip: Pastor Jack Graham & President Donald Trump (James378-216)
 TrumPastor Tricks (James9-68)
 TrumPastors (James9-92)
 Trumpstink Evangelicals (BU-1093)
 WASPs For Trump 2020 (James9-155)
 WASPs Reproved Trump? (James378-79)
 *What God Wants In A Politician (James9-104; BU-1454)
 Which Party & Positions are God For? (CFT-1201)
 White & Black Christians (BU-1248)

POOR

*Advice For Poorer People (CU-56)
 Clowns Or Champions? (James9-174)
 *Dear American Poor Person (James378-43)
 Economics 101 for Poor People (BU-1472)
 Elon-Gated Suffering Continues!?! (BU-1678)
 Elon Musk’s \$6B for the Hungry Poor (BU-1473)
 Fixing Poorer & Poorer-Performing Schools (CU-61)
 Get Hoodies on the Farm, & Vice-Versa (BU-983)
 *Getting Out Of The ‘Ghetto’ (Jim3-26; BU-1477)
 Give Me Your Poor, Or Give Me Your Wallet? (James9-49)
 Global Poverty (BU-1315)
 *Handling The ‘Hood’ (Jim3-23; BU-790, 1476)
 Healthcare For The Poor (Jim3-62)
 *Help, Don’t Hinder Or Favor The Poor (James9-150)

Helping Poorer Blacks (CU-67)
 Helping The Poor (James378-134; BU-1469)
 How To Help the Poor (Jim5-25; BU-270, 788, 1468)
 How to Power Through Poverty (BU-1466)
 Living Large, Paying Puny (CU-44)
 *Living Large, Paying Puny (Summary; BU-287)
 Mr. Roger's Neighborhood? (James9-80)
 On Income Disparity (BU-1463)
 *Open Letter to the poor (BU-802)
 Parties, Race & Poverty (BU-288)
 *Perspective for the Poor (BU-203)
 Pity, Protect Or Punish The Poor? (James9-28)
 Pointers for the Poor (BU-803)
 Poor & Politics (BU-800)
 Poor & Race (BU-792)
 Poor & the Hood (BU-788)
 Poor & Workers (BU-788)
 Poor People (James3-67; CU-56)
 Poor People Are Successful? (James3-9; BU-1467)
 Poor Pragmatics (BU-796)
 *Poor Solutions (BU-270, 294, 788, 801)
 Poor Solutuions (BU-295)
 Poor, Race & Secession (BU-796)
 Poor Youth, Minorities & Adults (BU-806)
 Poor's Solutions (CU-61)
 Poor's Solutions (BU-294, 295)
 *Poor's Solutions--Moral vs. Immoral (BU-275)
 *Poorer Blacks Rising? (CU-64)
 Poorer Whites Abandoned? (CU-66)
 Poverty is Not Inalienable (BU-786)
 *Poverty Problem (CFT-1028)
 Poverty Proof (BU-789)
 *Primer For The Poor (James9-160)
 Primer for the Poor (CU-46, 56)
 Principles of Poverty (BU-305)
 Proverbs+ on Poverty (BU-800)
 Principles of Prosperity (BU-305)
 Rich vs. Poor (Jim5-60)
 Slum Success (BU-281)
 Society & the Poor (BU-793)
 *Solutions For Poor People (James3-67)
 The Hood (Described; BU-797)
 The Poor, The Young & The Restless (James9-8)
 The Poor You Will Have with You Always (BU-1467)
 The Squeezed Poor Need to Squeeze Back (BU-1069)
 Tips For the Poor (BU-910)
 Wallowing In the Weeds (BU-296)
 Why Are So Many POC's Poor? (BU-1078)

PREDICTIONS

Dallas Mavericks (BU-988)
Predictions (BU-1422, 1553)

PROPHECY

Abbreviated Bible Prophecy (CU-1599)
**Advanced Prophecy Handbook (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*

AI, Society & Prophecy (BU-1705)
Bible Prophecy & Favoring (vs. Blessing & Honoring) Israel (James9-186; CU-1618)
*Bible Prophecy (James378-152; CU-1552, 1622)
Bible Prophecy Chapters (CU-1560)
Bible Prophecy in the News (James378-131)
Current Events & Bible Prophecy (CFT-814)

**Discern Your Future (book, at AmericanAnswers.org)*

Politics & Prophecy (CFT-975)
Practical Prophecy (James9-200; CU-1617)
Present Prophecy? (CU-1620)
Prophecy (CU-1510; BU-1628)
Prophecy & Global Vision (BU-1808)
Prophecy & Israel (BU-1829)
Prophecy Applications (CU-1479)
Prophecy Chart (CFT-1553)
Revelation Realities (James9-129)
Signs of the Times (James378-267)

RACE

*A Letter to Black America (BU-824)
African-American Achievement (James378-114)
All Are Equal, But Some Are More Equal? (Jim3-28)
All Lives Matter? (Jim3-67)
*America's Number One Need (BU-299) **USA needs best-trained workforce in the world**
America's 'Systemic Racism' (James378-35) **The system is not racist; pockets exist**
Be less White? (BU-1482)
Be Like Martin: Color Blind (MLK; BU-830)
*Birds Of A Feather (BU-290) **People often like hanging with people like them**
*Black & Poor are Not Synonyms (James378-70)
Black Like Me? (James9-51)
"Black Sovereignty" (Jim3-42) **Wrongful abuse of black seeking respect**
Black Wall Street (Tulsa; BU-816)
Blackout (Boycott) Black-Owned Businesses? (Jim3-58)
Blighted 'Black & Brown' Boys & Girls (BU-1660)
BLM's Slogan & Agenda (BU-832)
Charles Barkley was Right, Again! (BU-829)
Check Your Privilege? (James378-23; James378-28)
**Civil Rights Website & Executive Orders (Jim3-73)*
Confederate Flag Abuses (Jim3-38)
*Coronavirus & Race Relations (Jim3-41)
Current State Race Relations (BU-828)

Defund Police for Social Workers & Social Services? (James378-25)
 Economic Justice? (BU-820)
 Facts For Friendship's Freddy (CFT-519)
 Freddy's Fomenting Falsehoods & Fanaticism (Jim5-12)
 Football's Failure (Jim5-3) **Balance was needed in NFL politicking!**
 Freedom, Justice, Racism & Change (James378-22)
 Good Cop, Bad Apple Cop (Jim3-27)
 Heart Character vs. Skin Color (Jim3-49)
 Hope & Change? (James378-31)
 Immigration, Race & LGBTQ in Church? (BU-1626)
 Liberals & Race (BU-831)
 Make America White Again? (Jim3-22)
 Martin Luther King Jr. Politicized? (James378-34)
 *Milwaukee Bucks Coach: You Are No Expert! (James378-24)
 *Minority Matters (CFT-950)
 OceanGate Response was White Supremacy? (BU-1673)
 On Black Lives Mattering (James378-33)
 On Identity Politics (BU-810)
 Our Founders & Diversity (BU-1056)
 Parties, Race & Poverty (BU-288)
 Pitiful in Portland (Jim5-4)
 Police Brutality & Race Riots (CU-277)
 Police Brutality & Self-Defense (James378-29)
 Poorer Blacks Rising? (CU-64)
 Poorer Whites Abandoned? (CU-66)
 Poverty Pimps, Race-Baiters & Human Haters (Jim3-54)
 Race (BU-304)
 Race & Immigration (BU-289)
 Race & Poverty (James9-5)
 Race & Slavery (BU-1627)
 Race & the Human Race (BU-821)
 Race-Amber Guyger & Botham Jean Case (BU-309)
 Race-Bait, & You Catch Dumb Fish (James3-32) **Dumb-down pundits inspire dumbness**
 Race Idiosyncrasies (BU-827)
 Race Issues (BU-1556, 1670)
 Racial Extremes: Common Sense for the Klan (BU-832)
 *Racial Realities (BU-; James378-60; BU-388)
 Racial Reconciliation? (Jim3-48; BU-1480)
 Racial Reconciliation, or Revenge? (BU-811)
 Racial Righteousness (James378-96)
 Random Race Rants (BU-816)
 Random Race Writings (BU-807)
 Reparations? (BU-814)
 Reparations King: Gavin Newsom (BU-1693)
 Signs of the Times (James378-267)
 Socialism & the Rich (BU-1677)
 Sporting Bad Trouble (Jim5-8)
 Stereotypes vs. Statistics (BU-404)

Systemic Racism? (James3-1; BU-809)
 #TalkingAboutRace (Jim3-36)
 The Final Chapter: A Conversation with God! (BU-1104)
 The Man's Keeping Me Down (Jim3-30)
 The Myth Of The Minority (Jim3-53)
 The Race for Race-Baiting (James378-55; BU-1479)
 What BLM Should Have Promoted (BU-482, 813)
 What Do You Have To Lose? (Jim3-29)
 What Jesus Said About Race (James378-112)
 *White & Black Christian (James3-55; BU-1248)
 White Angst? ("Fragility"; BU-816)
 "White Blessing?" (James3-8)
 White Christmas (BU-825)
 White Lies On Black Lives? (Jim3-32)
 Whites & Politics (James9-23)
 Whites are Privileged? (BU-825)
 Whites Own: All Others Beg, Borrow, Steal Or Rent? (James378-42)
 Whites Hold Blacks Back? (Jim3-92)
 Who Why Are So Many POC's Poor? (BU-1078)
 Woke (BU-1558)
 Woke or Broke? (BU-822)

REPUBLICANS

**American Exceptionalism (& Race; BU-854)
 Communism & GOP Policy (BU-583)
 Debate Me, Chris Salcedo! (James9-158) **HIPPOS (hypocrites) want unity with RINOs?**
 Defunding Republicans (BU-900)
 Disney vs. DE-Satanist (BU-973)
 Division in the GOP (BU-844)
 Family FEUD: On GOP In-Fighting (James3-30)
 Far Right Far From God (CFT-842)
 *Georgia Senate Runoffs (James378-146)
 GOP Advice (James378-136; BU-846)
 GOP & Race (BU-852)
 GOP & Socialism (BU-857)
 GOP Beating Socialism (BU-841)
 GOP Common Ground (BU-836)
 GOP Day of Reckoning (Jim5-27)
 *GOP Division (James9-126; BU-834, 1607, 1606)
 *GOP Family Reconciliation/Reunion (Mt. 12:25; BU-429)
 GOP Honesty (BU-835)
 *GOP House Video: Economics & Conservatism (BU-861)
 GOP Hypocrisy Sins Over Abortion (BU-1043)
 GOP on Voting (BU-836)
 GOP Problems (James378-147)
 GOP Reconciliation (BU-1608)
 GOP Split (BU-842, 848)

GOP Strategy (BU-1790)
GOP Two Sides Transparency (BU-847)
*GOP Unity? (Jim5-33)
*GOP Unity: McConnell on Herschel (BU-859)
GOP vs. Socialism (BU-839)
Gutless GOP (James378-257)
Herschel Walker (BU-859)
Herschel Walker's Sins Are No Problem? (BU-1055)
House Speaker Johnson Replacing McCarthy (BU-1793)
House Speaker Vote (BU-1603)
House GOP Video (BU-861)
Nim-Rotten Nimrod-Ta (BU-1767)
No Accountability, No Unity? (BU-1484)
RINOs vs. HIPPOs (Hypocrites; BU-1484)
Ron (Get Rid of All the RINOs) DeSatanist (BU-1767)
*Silence is Complicity? (BU-861)
*Silent Sheep Or Shrewd As Serpents? (Jim3-70) **Why GOP was silent over 45's many sins**
Tea Party vs. Party Establishment (James378-109)
Texas Senate (BU-1616)
The Called & the Called Out? (BU-858)
The GOP (BU-1607)
The GOP & Taxes (BU-995)
The Overlap of the Two Sides of the GOP (BU-844)
Where HIPPOs Differ From RINOs (Policy-Wise; BU-1486)
Where The Republican Party Can Unite (James378-233; BU-1487)

RICH-SEE: MONEY & WEALTH

'RURAL' AMERICANS

Country Folks (BU-983)
Farmers & Ranchers (James378-135)
Farmers & Ranchers (BU-1273)

RUSSIA & CHINA-SEE: FOREIGN POLICY

'RUSH LIMBAUGH

*Lamebaugh Lies (James378-181)
Legacy Of Limbaugh (James9-29)
*Limbaugh Lies (James378-201; BU-1258)
*Limbaugh Quotes (Rebutted; James378-202; 1257)
*Limbaugh: Rebutted & Buttressed (James378-227)
Limbaugh vs. Leftists, Dem Centrists (& Even GOP Centrists; James378-209)
Limbaugh's Need (James378-204)
Limbaugh's One Year Passing (Jim5-73)

SECESSION

Secession & Socialism (BU-895, 917)
Secession Sampling (BU-891)
Secession Solution (BU-891)

SEX

'Alpha Male' vs. True Masculinity (BU-1602)
Biblical Manhood & Masculinity (BU-1602)
Biblical Masculinity (BU-1546)
Keep It In Your Pants & Closet (BU-983)
Keep Sex Out of Elementary School!?! (BU-975)
KIDS Don't Need Sex Diversity Training! (BU-984)
LGBTQ & Machismo (BU-1611)
LGBTQ Issues (BU-1611, 1664)
Morals & Sex (BU-360)
Sex Pervs (BU-983)

SHOOTERS-SEE: MASS SHOOTERS

SOCIALISM VS. CAPITALISM

A More Biblical Society (BU-643)
"America's Wealth Is Just Not Fair!?" (James378-15)
*AOC's MMT Economics (BU-406)
Are Capitalism Or Socialism Perfect? (BU-1062)
Being Anti-Social with Socialists? (Jim3-63)
Biden Bucks? (BU-902)
'Build Back Broke?' (BU-893)
Capitalism or Socialism? (BU-647, 1061)
Capitalism, Unbridled Capitalism & Christianity (BU-377)
Christianity, Socialism & Capitalism (James378-10)
*Combatting Socialism (James378-122, 159; BU-1511, 1514)
Countering Socialism: Build Back Broke? (BU-921)
*Current State Politics: Socialism (BU-912)
Defunding Republicans (BU-900)
Democrat Freebies Sin (James378-13)
*Democrat Rashida Tlaib Proposes Disastrous Cash Giveaway... (BU-400)
Dems & GOP's 2024 (BU-421)
Earn Your Keep (Jim3-51)
Entitlement Mentality (BU-908)
Freebies For Freeloaders (BU-291)
Funding Freebies (BU-1060)
Funding Ideals/Solutions (BU-987)
*Giveaways?: Hand-up vs. Hand-out! (BU-368)
Go Back To Your Corrupt Countries (BU-296, 301)
Government Isn't Your Daddy! (BU-901)
Hand-Ups Or Hand-Outs? (BU-292)
*Healthcare, Daycare & Do You Care About College? (James9-79)
*Hernan (Her Nanny State) Cortez vs. Capitalism (BU-279)
If Socialism Were To Win (Jim3-84; BU-1503)
*Is Socialism Moral? (James3-20; BU-1501)
Jeezy Cheezy-Freebies Aren't Free! (James9-85)
Justifying Socialism (BU-915)

*Law & Order, & Orderly Taxes (BU-180)
 *Millennial Mathematics (BU-204)
 No Socialism, No Caustic Conservatism (James9-13)
 *Milliberals Against Capitalism (James3-11; BU-1537)
 My Position on Socialism (BU-917)
 *Olympic-Sized Vision (James378-265; BU-936) **Justice thru bridled Capitalism–NOT Socialism**
 On Income Disparity (BU-1463)
 Pope-ing or Popping Off? (BU-1507)
 Rashida Tlaib's Cash Giveaway (BU-395)
 Refuting Leftist Socialism (BU-918)
 Rich Off the Backs of the Poor? (BU-922)
 Right vs. Left Extremes: AOC vs. Jeffress (CFT-1074)
 Robinhood Robbin' for the 'Hood (James378-142)
 Satanic Socialism (James378-157)
 Secession & Socialism (BU-895, 917)
 Secession if Socialism (BU-905)
 Selling Socialism? (James378-125)
 Silly Socialism (BU-899)
 So You Want A Handout? (James378-27)
 Socialism (BU-1060, 1553, 1690)
 *Socialism: A Clear & Present Danger (James378-82; BU-1503)
 Socialism & Poverty (Jim5-46)
 Socialism & the Bible (BU-907)
 Socialism & the Poor (James378-118)
 Socialism, Anti-Socialism & Capitalism (BU-357)
 Socialism, Anti-Socialism & Capitalism (CFT-1139)
 Socialism Disincentivizes Hard Work (BU-902)
 *Socialism is Compassion? (BU-917)
 Socialism is Socialism–Democratic or Autocratic! (BU-401)
 Socialism Misunderstandings (BU-900, 908)
 Socialism Opponents Aren't Selfish (BU-909)
 Socialism Solutions (BU-917)
 Socialism vs. Anti-Socialism (BU-901)
 Socialism vs. Centrism (BU-364)
 Socialism vs. Conservatism (BU-903)
 Socialism 'Xtremes (James378-90)
 Socialism's Sins (James378-92; BU-1507)
 Socialism's Solution: Stealing (James378-111)
 Socialist America & the End of Capitalism? (James378-5)
 Socialist Infiltration? (Jim3-55)
 Socialist 'Justice' (James378-156)
 Socialist Schemes (James378-74)
 Socialist Youth (BU-966)
 Socialists Analyzed (BU-895)
 Socialists & Black Activists (James378-69)
 *Strategy Message to Socialists (BU-897)

- *Sustainable Self-Sufficiency (James9-114; BU-699)
- Take Your Socialism & Shove It! (Jim3-56)
- Tax the Rich More so Poor are Taxed by Life Less? (BU-1013)
- The Engineer, The Evangelist & The Entrepreneur (James3-26) **Three characters I met**
- The Media & Socialism (James3-12)
- The Morality of Our Safety Net (BU-170)
- *The Problem(s) With Capitalism (BU-377)
- The Rich Made You Poor (BU-921)
- The Safety Net & Personal Responsibility (BU-1500)
- Tips For the Poor (BU-910)
- *Unconstitutional Socialism? (BU-919-920)
- Unsustainable Freebies (BU-1071)
- *What the Bible Teaches On Socialism (BU-371)
- *What's Wrong with Socialism? (BU-237)
- Where Have All The Money Trees Gone? (BU-194)
- Work For vs. Vote For a Pay Raise (BU-334, 905)

SPIRITUALITY

- *Asleep In The Light (James378-197) **Paul's life compared to Laodicea**
- Biblical Church (I; (BU-551, 928)
- Biblical Church (BU-12) **Compare this description to that of any local church**
- Biblical Church (James9-142)
- *Biblical Church Growth (BU-16, 44; 575) **Size increase NOT using God's ways is unblesed**
- Biblical Church? (CFT-673) **Errors in church practice**
- *Body Life (CU-570, 1497, 1499) **How church is to be practices, with involved laymen**
- Body Life (James9-132)
- Calling For Commitment (CU-1444)
- Christian Carnality (CU-1488)
- Christians & Ministry (James378-155)
- Church & God's Priorities (BU-1635)
- Church Commitment (BU-74)
- Church Needs (James9-19)
- Church Priorities (James378-167; BU-1242)
- Church Reproof (& Talk of Judgment; BU-1617)
- Commitment (James9-133; CU-1458)
- Committed Church (BU-75)
- *Contemplation (CU-1574)
- *Conviction & Faith-Walking (CU-1476)
- Disipleship (WYLF, page 334)
- EDBS Priorities (CU-1483, 1493)
- *EDBS Priorities (BU-151, 174, 196)
- *Faith & Works (James378-144; CU-1462) **Do deeds prove one has faith? Does faith never act?**
- Faith vs. Hope (CFT-840)
- *Faith, Fact & Fantasy (James9-210; CU-1578)
- Fourth Judgment (BU-1622)
- God's Top Priorities (Jim3-74; CU-1502) **EDBS priorities Explained**
- Hell for One Sin? (CU-1533)

How to be Led by the Spirit (CU-1510)
 How To Obey God (CFT-892)
 Hypocrisy vs. Spirituality (James378-119)
 Identity & Inheritance (WYLF, page 377)
 *Inheritance & identity in Christ (CU-1472)
 “Let The Church Be The (Biblical) Church!” (James9-139)
 *License, Legalism Or Liberty? (CU-1054)
 Man’s Lostness (CU-1515)
 *Open Letter (WYLF, page 1)
 *Pointers For Prayer (WYLF, page 286)
 Relational Discipleship (CU-986)
 *Sanctification Exegesis (James378-120; CU-1472)
 Schemes Of Satan (James378-154)
 Sermons vs. Discipling (James9-130)
 Southwestern Seminary (BU-1084)
 Spiritual Warfare (Jim3-76)
 The Afterlife (BU-925)
 The Core of Christianity (BU-73)
 The Doctrine of Sin (CU-1538)
 Police Brutality & Race Riots (CU-277)
 The Gospel (CU-1581)
 *The Missing Ingredient: Relational Discipleship (CU-1053)
 *The Need For Discipleship (James378-189, 200; CU-1455)
 The Trinity (CU-1522)
 *Various & Sundry (James9-125)
 *Walking by Faith (James378-128; CU-1509)
 What About Carnal Christians? (James378-194)
 What If The Church... (James9-117; BU-553) **How Christians could impact society**
 Who Are You, Christian? (CU-1465)
 Who Are You, Christian? (James3-46)
 Who Should Be a Pastor? (BU-926)
 *Why Be A Disciple? (CU-1447)
 *Why Be Committed to Christ? (CU-1450, 1508)
 *Why Be Committed To Christ? (James3-39)
 *Why Be Totally Committed To Christ? (WYLF, page 293)
 *Why Have A Quiet Time? (WYLF, page 312)

 *Why Read the Bible? (CU-681, 723, 724, 1508)
 World Religions (BU-929)

**Will You Live Forever? (at this [website](#))*

SUPREME COURT-SEE: POLITICS

TAXES

Common Sense Taxes & Government Size (BU-1699)
 Taxes (BU-1553)
 *Fair Share Taxes (BU-397)
 National Debt, Budget & Taxes (BU-1276)
 *On Taxes (BU-1516) **How they should be levied**

Tax Cheats (Jim3-64)
Tax Dodgers & Despisers (CFT-1151)
Tax To The Max Or Thin To The Min? (James9-101)
*The Trouble with Taxes (CFT-1173)

TECHNOLOGY

TERRORISM

*Bombers & Mass Shooters (CFT-693) **Killing innocents is irrational**
Fourth Judgment (BU-1622)
Taliban Takeover (James378-238)
*Terrorism Tactics (BU-410) **Evil tactics of terrorists**

THE FAR RIGHT-SEE: TRUMP & TRUMPISM

THEOLOGY

Are You Good Enough? Work Harder?! (CU-1022)
Billy Graham-isms (BU-1895)
Calvinism & Arminianism (CU-1524)
Calvinism (CU-1194)
Calvinism Or Arminianism? (CU-1056, 1526)
Charismatic Doctrine (CU-641)
*Charismatic Sign Gifts (CU-1547)
*Charismatics (CU-673)
Christians & Sin (Carnality; CU-984, 1487)
Christians' Will In Sanctification (James3-45; CU-1016, 1058)
Church (CU-629)
Deity of Christ, The Trinity & the Virgin Birth (BU-1783)
Devil's Role in Salvation (CU-1045)
Doctrine (CU-606)
Doctrine (WYLF, 405, 424)
Doctrine Chapters (CU-1515)
Doctrine of Discipleship (CU-1443)
*Doctrine of Evangelism (CU-1380)
Doctrine of Healing (CU-1527)
Doctrine Of Sanctification (James3-50; CU-1049, 1477, 1503)
Does God Heal? (James9-88; CU-1528)
Faith & Works (CU-1462)
Fake Christians & Tares (CU-983)
*Female Preachers (CU-674, 1545)
God's Sovereignty in Salvation (CU-1045)
God's Will (CU-1419)
God's Work in Salvation (CU-1044)
Gospels Questions (CU-933)
Hell for One Sin? (CU-1533)
Hell vs. Heaven (CU-1533)
How's Your Future Looking? (CU-1536)
Implications of False Doctrine (CU-1021)
Man's Lostness (CU-1515)

Old Testament & Christians (CU-1542)
 On Salvation & Sanctification (CU-1044)
 *On Spiritual Gifts (CU-1546)
 One Sin Is All It Takes! (BU-953)
 Salvation vs. Sanctification (CU-1138, 1539)
 Sanctification (CU-609)
 Sanctification Exegesis (CU-1472)
 Sovereignty & Will (CU-1102)
 Specific Issues (CU-1529)
 The Danger of False Doctrine (CU-1467)
 *The Deity Of Christ (James378-207; CU-1537) **Evidence that Jesus was God**
 The Doctrine Of Sanctification (James3-50; CU-1503)
 The Doctrine of Sin (CU-1538)
 The 'Full' Gospel (CU-1535)
 *The Gospel (James3-19, 38; CU-1451, 1636)
 The Gospel (Explained; CU-1452)
 The Gospel (The most important message in life; CU-1361)
 The Gospel in History (CU-1536)
 The Living & Written Word of God (CU-1470)
 The Poor, Sick Gospel of Health & Wealth (James378-153)
 The Theology of Sin (CU-1532)
 The Trinity (CU-1522)
 Theology Montage (CU-1535)
 *Tithing? (CU-1531)
 Tithing (BU-1879)
 Tithing (Unpublished; BU-1124)
 Various & Sundry Doctrines (CU-1521)
 What is Salvation? (BU-1731; CU-1177, 1199)
 *What Must I Do To Be Saved? (James3-37; CU-1369) **How to avoid Hell & go To Heaven**
 Works (BU-66, 536)
 *Works & Salvation (James378-244; CU-1463) **Will Christians evidence their conversion in deeds?**

TRAFFIC & TRANSPORTATION

*Rules of the Road (CFT-1091)
 Texas Traffic (BU-256)
 Traffic (BU-1517)
 *Traffic & Complaining (Jim5-29; BU-1517)
 *Traffic Congestion (James3-65; BU-1517)
 *Traffic Troubles (CFT-1183) **Solving slowdowns & stupidities**

TRUMP & TRUMPISM

*A Message To Donald Trump (Jim3-33)
 A Sincere, Public Trump Apology Would Be Enough? (BU-1755)
 Accidental MAGA Christians (BU-1801)
 America Only Is 'America First?' (BU-1824, 1829)
 Anti-Trump & Moral Courage (James378-168)
 Basic Needs of Trump's Base (CFT-1380)
 Black & White: Trump vs. Jesus (BU-1797)

Blue Collar Republicans (CFT-1382)
 Bore Me To Tears! MORE Trump advice? (Jim3-93)
 Christian Credibility Supporting Trump (BU-49)
 Christianity's Harm (BU-59)
 Coddler-In-Chief (BU-93)
 Cult, Choice Or Commendable Practice? (James9-26)
 Donald Trump (CFT-1446)
 Donald's Defenders: Standards Or Slander? (James9-73)
 Evil & the Far Right (BU-1798)
 *Excerpts of Donald J. Trump's 2020 GOP Presidential Nomination Acceptance Speech
 (James378-45)
 Far Right & Trumpism (BU-934)
 Far Right Policies (BU-1804)
 Far Right/Trumpism (BU-934, 1023)
 Final Farewell? (Jim5-24)
 Forgive & Forget? (CFT-845)
 Fumigate the Sewer Rats (BU-1819)
 Jan. 6: 2020 Election Stolen? (BU-1831)
 Less-Educated Republicans (CFT-1391)
 MAGA As Anti-Christ (BU-1805)
 MAGA Myths (BU-1752)
 Morals Regarding Chump (CFT-1459)
 *More Trump Campaign & Debate Strategies (James378-52)
 Mount Rushmore Speech Excerpts (Jim3-52)
 My Predictions & Analyses On Impeaching Trump (James9-78)
 My 2020 Trump Advice (James3-2)
 Never Forget (James9-65)
 #NeverTrump Voting for Trump (BU-1412)
 No Accountability, No Unity (Jim5-40; BU-1484)
 On MAGA (BU-1801)
 People Opposing Trump (James378-66)
 *Pied Piper? (James378-124)
 Pre-Trump Policy Tweets (CFT-251)
 Saving a Trump Presidency (CFT-1487)
 Sow the Wind, Inherit the Whirlwind (Jim5-47)
 Stand Up to Trump (BU-934)
 Talk Radio & the Church: Strange Bedfellows! (BU-1792)
 The Case Against Donald Trump (BU-412)
 The Church & Trumpian Conservatism (BU-67)
 The Evidence Against Donald Trump (BU-413)
 The Far Right Trump Cult (BU-1605)
 The Far Right's Evils (BU-1798)
 The MAGA Agenda (BU-1802)
 #ThingsYouShouldNotSayOutLoud (CFT-1184)
 To Defeat Donald Trump (James9-27)
 Trump (BU-1684, 1750)
 Trump, Accurately Described! (BU-1756)
 *Trump Advice (James378-99; Jim3-68, 72, 89) Including our ~three months of help, in 2020
 Trump & the Bible (BU-1073)

Trump Dangers 2024 (BU-1758)
tRUMP is Like King David? (BU-1775)
Trump 'Cult?' (BU-935)
Trump Cult Book (BU-1690)
Trump Debate Prep (James378-100)
Trump Denounced White Supremacy? (James378-80)
Trump Derangement Syndrome (I & II; BU-1865, 1867)
Trump Foreign Policy (BU-931)
Trump (Later) Leaned On Talk Radio (BU-1026)
*Trump Presidential Achievements (BU-416)
Trump Presidential Hoof-In-Mouths (BU-415)
Trump Reproof & Evangelism (BU-395)
Trump Tips (Jim5-15) **Trump advice, before I advised Biden**
*Trump Tips & Taxes (James378-63) **Advice offered to counter AOC's group's rise**
*tRump To-Do List (Jim5-16) **My advice for 45, to hinder Socialism, though against 45**
*Trump Trouncing (James378-148) **tRUMP is a "baby Christian?"**
tRUMPian Politics (BU-1857)
Trumpism Is Not Conservatism Or Republicanism! (James9-34)
Trump's Pandemic Response (James378-105)
Trump's 2023 TV Ad (Rebuttal; BU-1756)
Trumpsters (BU-932)
What Would You Do? (James378-4)
Where I Disagree With Trumpers (BU-978)
Why I Was #NeverTrump (BU-1417)
Why 81% Of WASPs Voted For Trump (James9-103)
You Can't Unite With Separatists! (BU-1029)

UKRAINE-SEE: FOREIGN POLICY

UNITY OF THE NON-FAR RIGHT

*Finding Common Ground with AOC's Squad (BU-941)
*Landslide Against Far Right (BU-939)
*Olympic-Sized Vision (BU-936)
Opposing the Far Right (BU-939)
Unite with the Left? (BU-940)
Uniting Against Far Right Extremism (BU-990)

VOTERS

Voter's Rights (BU-1520)
Voters: We the People (BU-1522)

WEBSITE

AmericanAnswers.org's Topics (BU-1745)
**BEST of AmericanAnswers.org (BU-1911, 1746; CU-1707)
Bible-Based Chapters (CU-522)
Campaign Agenda/Platform (CU-1709)
Christmas 2023 Insertions (BU-1712)
Index of our Many Writings (BU-1939; CU-1641)
Latest Spiritual Tweets (CU-629)

*The BEST Stuff We've Ever Written (BU-2004; CU-1706)
2014-2015 Best Tweets Summary (CU-90)
2014-2015 Messages (BU-435)
2014-2019 Messages (BU-441 m)
Where to Find Our Writings (CU-10)

WELFARE

Christians & The Safety Net (James9-206; BU-1246)
Entitlements & Economics (Jim5-69)
Safety Net & Personal Responsibility (James9-166)
The Morality of Our Safety Net (BU-170)
Wealthcare (BU-385)

WISDOM

A Brief History of the BEST Christians Songs (CU-591)
**BEST of AmericanAnswers.org (BU-1911; CU-1707)
Can You Think? (Jim5-74; BU-1416) **Thinking is hard, but essential**
If You Could Change the World (BU-1843)
Life Purpose (BU-1768)
Presidential Profundities (AA, Presidential Profundities-1)
Top 100 Global Thinkers (Summarized; AA, Pundit Pontifications-33)
Truth vs. Disinformation (Lies; Jim5-14)
Truthful Tweets (AA, Wiz-Dumb-67)
2014-2015 Best Tweets Summary (CU-90)
What is Life? (BU-1870)
*Wisdom From A Third Grade Drop-Out (BU-1376) **Life lessons**
Wisdom Is Worth More Than Wealth (Pv. 16:16; Jim3-11)
Wisdom of the Ages (AA, Wiz-Dumb-2)
World Class Wisdom (BEST tweets; Jim3-48; CU-739)

WOMEN

Equal Pay (BU-1448)
Women's Rights & #MeToo Era Rules (BU-339)

WORKERS

*America's Working Class (James378-23; BU-1524) **How to fight for your rights**
Blue Collar (BU-1532)
Blue Collar Man (BU-960)
Fair Or Living Wage? (BU-176)
Fair Wages (BU-960)
History of Management-Labor Relations (BU-504)
Justice at Work (James378-123; BU-1527)
*Living Wage (Jim5-71; BU-1533) **What's a fair wage? Why does biz owe more than they can pay?**
Middle Class (BU-1523)
Minimum Wage (BU-1446)
Needs for the Working Class (BU-1676)
Non-College Graduates (BU-1274)
On Working Stiffs (James9-9; BU-1523)

Pay the Workers (Fairly; BU-1523)
Pro Business & Pro Worker (BU-1230)
Pro-Labor (BU-1649)
Squeeze the Middle Class (BU-165)
The Squeezed Poor Need to Squeeze Back (BU-1069)
The Value of a Job (James378-97)
The Working Class (BU-960)
Workers (BU-1530, 1674)
Workers & Employees (James3-69) **How non-management can advance**
Working Stiffs (BU-691, 1531)

YOUTH

*Advice For My Children (AA, Youth & Teens-9)
Boomers Or Busters? (James9-39) **How to bridge the generation gap**
*How To Have The BEST Life (AA, Youth & Teens-36)
*How to Make it as a Millennial (James9-84; BU-1536)
How Youth & the Poor Can Rise More Rapidly (BU-1076)
Message For Millennials (Jim3-7) **Honest talk to the younger generation**
Millennial Magic (James9-81) **How to make it & what to do with politics, Gen XYZ**
Millennial Mathematics (BU-204)
Millennial Priorities: Gun Control & Climate Change (James9-58)
Millennials Message (AA, Youth & Teens-49)
Millennialiberals (BU-384)
Milliberals Against Capitalism (BU-1537)
OK Boomer (James9-72) **Wisdom has no expiration or marination date**
Teen Tweets (AA, Youth & Teens-45)
The Milliberal “Thought” Process (BU-1540)
Wages For Youth (BU-1889)
Wisdom Quizdom (AA, Youth & Teens-13)
*Yearnings for Our Youth (James9-105; BU-946) **Our next gen of leaders can make America better**
*Young Whipper Snappers (James378-130) **Business 101 explained to employees**
*Youth & Dating (Jim5-72; BU-1541)
Youth Achieving Success (BU-615)

See Also:

Websites

WillYouLiveForever.org (now a same-named button on our website)
AmericanAnswers.org (including ‘Books Update’ and the book, *Christians For Trump*)

Books

Wit & Wisdom: Don't Speak About Politics or Religion (A Voter's Manifesto)
Dumb as a Donkey, Fat as an Elephant: Common Ground Through Common Sense for the Common Good
The Way Things Ought To Be: A Global Vision for a Better World
Building a Billionaire Business: Proven Principles to Propel Profits
Design Your Future: Innovation Strategies for the 21st Century
Practical Prophecy for an Unsuspecting World
Advanced Prophecy Handbook

Idioms for Innovators & Immigrants
The Gospel According to God
New Testament Color Charts
Architecture Aficionado: How Anyone Can be Inspired to Admire

Twitter (posts and especially likes at...)

@Pledgers2020
@2020Victory
@ImMadTooEdwin
@PledgersARCHIVE
@BuildBetterBiz
@ProphecyForYou
@JamesMeroney2

YouTube (Search 'AmericanAnswers.org'; several videos)

Facebook

Jim.Meroney.3
James.Meroney.3
James.Meroney.9
James.Meroney.378 (present posts)

The BEST Stuff We've Ever Written

AmericanAnswers.org

12 Priorities (p. 1)

12 Principles (p. 1)

Political Issues (pp. 3-9, 10-13)

Political Tricks (pp. 2-3)

Principled Politician's Pledge

Pledged Politicians Campaign (pp. 1-2, 4, ~12-16)

Books

Americana (pp. 9-14)

Architecture

Futuristic Cars (pp. 43-46, 52-55)

Motivation (p. 58)

Advertising (p. 59)

Comedy (p. 61)

Youth & Teens (pp. 2-8, 44)

Innovation Mini Marathon (all)

Campaign Updates

Will You Live Forever?

Speeches (pp. 11-55)

The Case Against Donald Trump (pp. 40-43)

Poor (pp. 56-68)

Business (pp. 69-89)

Innovation (pp. 69-89, 155-56)

Architecture (pp. 120-156)

Music (pp. 164-170)

Covid-19 Blueprint (pp. 171-274)

Ukraine Blueprint (pp. 333-379)

Old Testament Summary (pp. 500-563)

New Testament Commentary (pp. 770-860)

Apologetic Answers (pp. 1551-1570)

New Testament Book Analyses (pp. 861-882)

New Testament Subject Matter Outlines (pp. 904-946)

Christian Apologetics (pp. 1564-1569)

Open Letter (p. 1)

Why Evangelize? (pp. 68-81)

On Hell & On Heaven (pp. 82-86)

Evangelism Methods (pp. 130-133)

250 Apologetic Answers (pp. 134-255)

Why Read the Bible? (pp. 274-283)

Principles of Biblical Interpretation (pp. 282-281)

Why be Totally Committed to Christ? (pp. 293-309)

Quiet Time: Why Have & How-To's (pp.312-315)

Best Scripture Memory & Reading Schedule (pp. 316-317)

The 18 Most-Important Discipleship Topics (pp. 337-471)

BEST chapters of Facebook, Christians For Trump, Campaign Updates & Books Update:

See chapters with an asterisk (*) at Index of Our Many Writings



THIS is 
(NO 'formerly known as' bird poop!)
[At least until November 5, 2024]



Riddle me this: Christians are to deem others more important than themselves, and support righteousness. How is forcing their desire for the Bible in public schools caring for anyone else, who rightly don't want one religion exalted, contrary to the Constitution? (1/25/24)

Find us here for whenever we post!